This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Mus. Bibl. III.

600017718U

THE

MODERN PART

OF AN

Univerſal Hiſtory,

FROM THE

Earlieſt ACCOUNT of TIME.

Compiled from

ORIGINAL WRITERS.

By the AUTHORS of the ANTIENT PART.

VOL. XLIV. and Laſt.

LONDON:

Printed for T. OSBORNE, A. MILLAR, JOHN RIVINGTON, S. CROWDER, B. LAW and Co. T. LONGMAN, and C. WARE.

M.DCC.LXVI.

223 . 159

BIBLIOTECA BOLOGNA

PREFACE.

AFTER a long delay, occaſioned by a variety of accidents which could not be foreſeen, the Modern Univerſal Hiſtory now makes its appearance; and the Editors hope it will be found entitled to ſome degree of public approbation.

They are perhaps more ſenſible than the readers can be of its defects, but they plead in alleviation, that the greater part of thoſe defects are ſuch as could not be remedied; nor was it even practicable to finiſh the work according to the letter of the plan on which it was undertaken. We will venture however to affirm, that this Modern Univerſal Hiſtory, with all its imperfections on its head, is by far the compleateſt work of the kind that ever was offered to the public in any nation or language.

An author who ſits down with a plenitude of materials for relating paſt events, is apt to applaud himſelf upon his arrangements, and the lights which he is enabled to throw upon particular periods. He is encouraged to hope that he ſhall find the ſame magazines, and the ſame variety of proviſions at every ſtage of his hiſtorical progreſs.—How miſerably he is deceived, our experience can teſtify. Nothing is

more accidental than the materials of hiſtory. A great genius often ariſes in a barbarous age and country, that elucidates facts; and perhaps for three ages after, the Modern Hiſtorian has but the uncertain glimmerings of uncertain events to direct him. A reader is diſſatisfied with his narrative falling off, and dwindling into conjectures, or entirely ceaſing, perhaps, for years. The author foreſees this; he lays aſide his pen that he may employ his induſtry in exploring new ſources, in diſcovering hoards of unnoticed materials, ſome of them poſſibly lurking in the refuſes of printed literature, others concealed amidſt loads of monkiſh lumber in corners that the human eye never ſurveyed; and more than probably, after the diſcovery is made, the author can make nothing of it till it is tranſcribed by a hand that is acquainted with the writing and the language.

Such are the difficulties of writing hiſtory; happy if we can get over them; but in ſome periods they are unſurmountable. The writers of a Modern Univerſal Hiſtory feel them more than thoſe of a particular ſtate, becauſe they occur in the annals of every kingdom and people; and conſequently their labour to ſupply them muſt be encreaſed according to the different heads of their undertaking.

That this complaint is well founded, muſt be admitted by every reader who peruſes this work; but the reaſon of the defects are, perhaps, not ſo obvious. The ignorance of the

the times treated of is the moſt ſtriking, and yet even that is not always irreparable. How lame was the hiſtory of Italy between the fifth and fourteenth centuries! Writers were not agreed about the parentage and connections even of the famous counteſs Matilda; and the wickedneſs of the Roman pontiffs was ſo incredible, that their votaries pleaded that the whole of their hiſtory was a romance. But dark as thoſe ages were, ſome unnoticed men of letters exiſted in cells and convents; the only utility of ſuch retirements. Sometimes ambition, intrigue, or the pleaſure of their ſuperiors, brought them into the world; and after acting their parts on the ſtage of life, they were comfortably provided for, and had leiſure to reduce what they had ſeen into writing. Their precious remains have ſaved the hiſtories of ſeveral periods in various nations from oblivion; but unfortunately for the republic of letters, they often lay dormant for ages, till happy induſtry brought them to light, and at once diſpelled the clouds and glare of fiction that uſurped their room. To enumerate inſtances of this kind would be the ſame as to compile an hiſtorical library; but the truth of our obſervation (to give one inſtance out of a thouſand) is eſtabliſhed by Muratori's collections of the hiſtory of Italy. How long did thoſe valuable remains lye buried from all knowledge of the world; and what lights have they thrown upon hiſtory ſince they were diſcovered! The editors of this work think

they can juſtly boaſt that they are the firſt who applied them to the purpoſes of general hiſtory; and their authority is the more unqueſtionable, as the authors publiſhed by Muratori generally lived at the time of the tranſactions they deſcribed. The French and the Germans can boaſt the like publications reſcued from the jaws of oblivion. An hiſtorian's footing is firm while he reſts upon ſuch authorities; but it requires no little critical diſcernment to ſeparate the real from the fictitious. This was one of the moſt painful of our labours.

Our firſt duty in ſelecting our authorities, was to examine the authenticity of the materials. In this we were greatly aſſiſted by the editors of the ſeveral pieces they publiſhed, who generally prefixed ſome account of the author, or if that could not be obtained, ſome evidences of the credibility of their publication, and a narrative where and how it was diſcovered. We next examined how far it correſponded, firſt, with other relations; and, ſecondly, with probability.

The former was a difficult, and indeed a delicate taſk. When great writers, ſuch as a Mariana in Spain; a Mezeray, or a de Thou in France; an Aretine, or a Guicchiardini in Italy, get once poſſeſſion of the public credit in general, the evidence muſt be very ſtrong that can ſhake it in particular inſtances. When we attempt any thing of that kind in the following work, we have always ſubmitted to our readers our

reaſons

reaſons for differing from former authorities; and we have had the pleaſure of finding all our endeavours of that kind well received. We can attribute our ſucceſs in this only to our attention to facts, which no authority, be it ever ſo well eſtabliſhed, can deſtroy. No hiſtorian ever poſſeſſed more abilities and better intentions than De Thou did; and no writer is more candid than he is in relating matters that fell within his own knowledge; but De Thou, and every general hiſtorian, muſt truſt a great deal to information, which he admits or adopts according to the opinion he has of his author's veracity. De Thou, for inſtance, in the affairs of Great-Britain, conſulted Camden and Buchanan, the former an honeſt, and the latter an elegant writer; but the authority of records and ſtate papers muſt preponderate againſt both. To multiply inſtances of this kind, that occur in the following work, would be improper for a preface.

We muſt now add a word concerning the probability of thoſe auxiliaries to general hiſtory. To ſay the truth, this is far from being an encouraging conſideration, without making great allowances for education, prepoſſeſſion, and prejudices. We ſeldom meet with a Monkiſh writer free from a daſh of the marvellous; but were we to reject the whole for a few improbabilities, where is that hiſtory of antiquity that can ſtand the teſt of examination? We do not venture too much in ſaying, that many of thoſe

good fathers thought themſelves obliged to lie, when it could be of ſervice to their foundations, their patrons, or their religion. This is an obſervation not confined to hiſtory; even Cicero, though no hiſtorian, in his invectives againſt Cataline, advanced in the face of all the Roman people, ſome as ſwingeing improbabilities as are to be met with in the moſt credulous times of monkery. Cicero, no doubt, thought that he was thereby ſerving his country, becauſe he heightened the public deteſtation of the parricide. Upon the whole, we dare not reject a narrative that has a general face of authenticity on account of one or two improbabilities, unleſs they ſhould affect eſſentials.

Beſides the labours of individuals, general hiſtory has met with a powerful reſource in the public records of religious houſes; yet even thoſe, though their authenticity is unqueſtionable, are not without the miraculous and marvellous. But though ſuch paſſages are far from deſtroying their credibility, they are to be examined by particular criterions. If the records or annals of two religious houſes in the ſame or different kingdoms, at a good diſtance from each other, correſpond as to dates and facts, they bear the higheſt degree of credibility, and they are the firmeſt vouchers of hiſtory; but an editor muſt be extremely careful in collations of this kind. It was no uncommon thing for the good fathers of one convent

to

to tranſcribe the records of another, and to chriſten them by the name of their own houſe; but this practice was leſs frequent on the continent than in Great-Britain. It is greatly to be wiſhed, that the munificence of European princes would enable men of induſtry and learning to bring to light more of thoſe hiſtorical monuments than have hitherto appeared.

Coins and medals, inſcriptions, engravings, ſeals, armorial bearings, paintings, and even tapeſtry, are often of ſervice to general hiſtory. How accurately did the learned Chiflet, from ſuch evidences, deſtroy the boaſted ſanctity of the French ampulla, which a dove brought in her beak with the oil that anointed the firſt Chriſtian king of France; and how irrefragably has he demoliſhed from the like authorities the romantic original of the lillies in the arms of France! But inſtances of that kind, even in leſs remote times, are endleſs. What improvements might we expect if every nation in Europe were as attentive to the ſtudy of their antiquities, as the French have been to thoſe of their country! how many dates might be fixed, and what a variety of doubtful facts might be aſcertained! How greatly has hiſtory been obliged even to the loweſt of all paſſions, ſuperſtition and curioſity, which ſometimes, at the expence of decency, have inveſtigated and examined even the repoſitories of the dead.

This hiſtory has the very ſingular merit, that thoſe parts of it which formerly were thought

to be the moſt doubtful, are here the beſt authenticated. The amazing empire of the califs, till Mr. Ockley's Hiſtory of the Saracens appeared, was thought to have little other foundation than in fiction, and a few facts animated and exaggerated by the Eaſtern ſpirit of romance. But even Mr. Ockley's publication did little more than give an idea how a great ſtate might be founded by enthuſiaſm, but guarded by perſonal virtue, inflexible integrity, reſolution, conſtancy, courage, and induſtry. Our Univerſal Hiſtory has purſued and completed the plan which Mr. Ockley chalked out, by bringing the reader acquainted with a ſeries of princes, ſome of them the greateſt that ever dignified, and others the worſt that ever diſgraced, human nature. In this hiſtory, he will ſee by what gradations, induſtry, learning, and all the fine arts, flouriſhed under the califate, when they were extinguiſhed in Europe. What is ſtill more amazing, the Chriſtians of Spain were barbarians, when the Saracens in the ſame country were a poliſhed people. He will ſee the cauſes why the califate, the greateſt and perhaps the beſt poliſhed empire that ever exiſted, came to ruin; how the califs degenerated from the original principles of their government into crimes that rendered it neceſſary for them to be protected by foreign mercenaries in the poſſeſſion of their power; and how thoſe mercenaries, becoming a ſtanding army, gave

law

law to their maſters, till their empire was overthrown by barbarians.

In ſelecting materials, the compilers have not confined themſelves to printed books. Great part of the Arabian hiſtory has been extracted from Oriental records and unpubliſhed manuſcripts. As the Latin verſion of *Al Makin by Erpenius*, ends with the five hundred and twelfth year of the Moſlem æra, and the epitome of *Abul Faraj* is very conciſe and jejune, the author of this part of the Modern Univerſal Hiſtory, in order to ſupply theſe defects, has, with the aſſiſtance of the learned Dr. Hunt, profeſſor of Hebrew and Arabic in the univerſity of Oxford, inſerted a tranſlation of *Ebn Shohnab*'s Annals, extracted from a manuſcript in the poſſeſſion of that gentleman, the obſcure paſſages of which Annals are illuſtrated by quotations from the unpubliſhed part of the *Tarikh al Moſle'mim* of *Al Makin*. He has interwoven into this hiſtory the Cambridge *Chronicon Siculum*, containing a variety of particulars relating to the Arab affairs in Sicily; and tranſferred into his performance the ſubſtance of ſome curious manuſcript notes upon *Abul Faraj*, together with extracts from *Mejiro'ddin al Hanbali*, author of the Perſic Chronicle. To theſe are added explications of all thoſe earlier Arabic coins found lately near Stegen, on the coaſt of the Baltic, and publiſhed at Leipſic in Saxony.

The

The hiſtory of *Jenghiz Khan*, the greateſt conqueror (ſo far as we know) that the world ever beheld, is naturally connected with that of the califs, whoſe empire was overthrown by the Seljukian monarchs. Though this great man was born in what may be called the native country of barbariſm, yet he had a paſſion for fame; and his memory has had the good fortune to be recorded with more preciſion and certainty than is to be found in many hiſtories of much later date, and in countries where the inhabitants now value themſelves upon their politeneſs. Hence it is that the editors have been enabled to give a clear and well vouched hiſtory of the civil policy as well as warlike atchievements of this wonderful man.

The ſame may be ſaid of the famous Timur Bec, or Tamerlane. A branch of his ſucceſſion was ſettled in Indoſtan. Here we cannot help lamenting the want of records and authentic materials, from which an entire hiſtory of theſe countries might be compiled. All we know of them is gleaned from voyages and travels written by individuals of different nations, who had but a partial and imperfect information, obtained from tranſitory views, or ſhort viſits to ſome particular parts of the coaſt. It is true, that ſince the publication of this work, ſeveral papers and hiſtories have appeared, which throw very conſiderable lights upon many late tranſactions of great importance there, particularly between our Eaſt-India

India company and the natives; but we are to conſider, that the writers and tranſmitters of thoſe accounts drew them up chiefly as apologies for their own conduct; and therefore they muſt be made uſe of with great care and diffidence: nor do the moſt ample accounts we have met with, reach more than thirty years backwards. It is to be hoped, however, that the reader will be particularly pleaſed with the labour and attention which have been beſtowed upon a complete hiſtory of the commerce to, and the ſettlements in the Eaſt-Indies by the ſeveral European nations; an hiſtory which has been carefully compiled from ſuch materials as occur to very few individuals, and is indeed the fruit of the moſt elaborate and ſucceſsful reſearches.

Although the origin and progreſs of the Ottoman empire is explained with great fidelity, from the authorities of *Saadi Effendi*, and *Sacdo'ddin Ebn Haſſan*, the moſt celebrated of all the Turkiſh writers; yet the difficulty of procuring materials for compiling the later tranſactions of that empire, has obliged the authors to conclude with the peace of Carlowitz. Their intent was to continue the hiſtory of the Turks to the preſent time, in a ſupplementary volume, in which alſo they promiſed a fuller detail of the Egyptian dynaſties, and the more interior parts of Ethiopia and Nubia, with the mountains of the Moon. But the work, notwithſtanding all their endeavours to retrench ſuperfluities,

fluities, ſwelled under their hands to ſuch a bulk, that out of tenderneſs to the purchaſer, they have omitted this promiſed ſupplement, as leſs uſeful and intereſting. The ſame motives have partly induced them to leave out the Hiſtory of Great-Britain and Ireland, which would have added conſiderably to the bulk and expence of the work. This they have ſpared with the leſs reluctance, as there are at preſent ſo many excellent modern hiſtories of our own country in the hands of the Britiſh ſubjects, for whoſe uſe and information this great work was chiefly compiled.

The reader is not to expect to find the ſame accuracy, either of language or compoſition, in every part of this hiſtory. A plan ſo very extenſive, required a great variety of hands as well as length of time to carry it into execution. Sometimes death interpoſed, and an original author left his work unfiniſhed in ſuch a manner, that the plan upon which he went was often unintelligible to his ſucceſſor. Sometimes materials proved defective, which left moſt lamentable chaſms in the work, that could be replaced only by painful inveſtigation and elaborate reſearches. We have not, perhaps, one ſtate in Europe, as we have already hinted, that furniſhes materials and evidences for hiſtory, equally through all its periods; but the editors of the Univerſal Hiſtory have reaſon to complain, that the later times are more deſtitute of ſuch evidence than the more early. We know

know not, for inſtance, an authentic hiſtory of the European tranſactions for forty years paſt. This laid the editors under inexpreſſible diſadvantages. They were obliged to have recourſe to diurnal or periodical publications, and oftentimes they found their information to be the moſt imperfect where the greateſt ſtore of materials might have been expected. The reaſon for this is eaſily accounted for. In France or Spain, for example, a native dares not be ſo explicit to the public as an Engliſhman, and even accounts printed by authority are often very queſtionable. Poſterity will probably be informed much better than the preſent age is of the motives of the expulſion of the Jeſuits out of France, and of the aſſaſſination of his moſt Faithful Majeſty in Portugal. In treating of *thoſe and* ſimilar tranſactions, an hiſtorian can only collect the facts, and by comparing different narratives, form the beſt judgment he can upon the whole, ſo as to render it the moſt conſonant to probability.

In the courſe of this work it has often happened, that the editors durſt not truſt to modern authorities, and were obliged to have recourſe to the evidences neareſt the time when they occurred. The neceſſity of this muſt be obvious to any reader who reflects upon the prodigious alterations that almoſt every conſtitution in Europe has undergone.

The feudal law under which the French government ſubſiſted, varied after the time of

Hugh Capet from what it was before; and whoever reads the French hiſtory with an unprejudiced eye muſt perceive, that the people then lived not under a monarchy but an ariſtocracy; that, in fact, their nobles were their ſovereigns, and their kings the only patrons of public liberty, not from principle but intereſt. A ſhadow of the prerogative aſſumed by the Carlovingian race, ſerved to give them a preeminence that was ſtill of uſe in caſting the balance in diſputes that happened among the great land-holders and hereditary officers of ſtate. Some ſpirited princes endeavoured to revive the Carlovingian claims, but this ſerved only to unite thoſe great men among themſelves; ſo that the king in reality poſſeſſed little more of the office than the name. Even that had a wonderful magic annexed to it. The people, perceiving that their miſeries under their nobles were infinitely greater than they could be under any kingly government, were always diſpoſed to take part with the crown; and by a conſtant oppoſition to their tyrants, they obtained territorial and commercial franchiſes, that were, in fact, independent of the feudal laws, and were therefore a perpetual bone of contention between the king who granted them, and the nobles who wanted to deſtroy them. Thus, for ſome centuries, the kingdom was in a ſtate of warfare, till about the time of the cruſades, when their kings found means, thro' the epidemical diſtemper

per of cruſading, which weakened the nobles, to gain ſome aſcendency; and the reader in this hiſtory will ſee how that was improved, though by ſlow degrees.

The eſtates of France, a term now almoſt obſolete, ſtill contained the great conſtitutional power of the kingdom; and the more moderately, the more equitably it was exerciſed, it became the ſtronger; but it ſeldom was appealed to, except when the crown ſtood in need of its aſſiſtance; nor did their kings, till the reign of Lewis XI. attempt to alter the feudal modes of poſſeſſion and inheritance among their great ſubjects. What is now called the parliament of France, had originally no idea of dignity annexed to it; though, excepting the regal, it is almoſt the only power now to be heard of in that kingdom, and in ſome caſes pretends to controul ſovereignty itſelf. The continuators of the following hiſtory probably will have an opportunity to deſcribe the deciſive ſtruggle between the two powers.

The conſtitution of thoſe kingdoms that form the preſent monarchy of Spain, was originally more free than that of France itſelf, and it preſerved itſelf longer, becauſe the deteſtable court of inquiſition was not introduced into that country till the year 1478; nor were the various titles of the princes who governed ſeparate dominions concentrated in one crown till about the year 1492, when Ferdinand found

means to ſtrip his grandees of their high offices, particularly thoſe of the grand maſterſhips of the ſeveral orders of knighthood, which were in fact independent upon the crown itſelf. This diminution of the power of the nobles was owing to the ſame cauſes that produced the ſame effects in France. Ferdinand, the moſt artful, politic, prince of his age, and at the ſame time the moſt deſpotic, rendered himſelf the patron of his people againſt the intolerable oppreſſions of the great, and they flocked to his ſtandards. He had, however, a diſadvantage to ſtruggle with, unknown to the kings of France. The Moors in Spain were numerous and powerful, and their protection had been always open to the rebel grandees of the Chriſtian princes. Ferdinand ſubdued thoſe Moors, and by driving the chief of them out of Spain, he ſecured his own authority at the expence of his country's depopulation. This, however it has been miſconſtrued into the effects of bigotry and zeal, was the true motive of that ſeemingly impolitic depopulation.

The Cortes of Spain, even after this, when aſſembled, formed a reſpectable body; but they never recovered the blows they received under Charles V. The treaſures of Spain proved a bait to their leaders; ſo that they gave the poſterity of Charles little or no trouble, either as individuals, or a body politic. The acceſſion

of

of the House of Bourbon to the crown of Spain is a memorable period in that history; but it never could have taken place, had it not been for the weakness of the last three princes of the House of Austria, the insolence of their ministers, and the intolerable pride, poverty, and ambition of the Imperialists, who took pains to lose the affections of the Spanish nation, by trusting to their interest at the court of Madrid. In short, the establishment of Philip V. upon the throne of Spain, is one of the most amazing events in history; when we consider the powerful confederacy formed against him, the severe checks he received, and the inability of his grand-father to support him: but in fact his rival the archduke was sacrificed to the selfish views of his brother, and the treachery and cowardice of the Portuguese, even before the treaty of Utrecht was concluded. With regard to the behaviour of Great Britain at that very critical juncture, it was censured with great severity at a time when parties ran high in this island; and perhaps the English ministry are indefensible in some part of their conduct, as to the Catalans. But when we consider and compare circumstances together, we cannot at this time form an idea of a better plan of conduct than what they followed. To have given the Spanish monarchy in the Indies to a prince possessed of the empire, would have been absurd beyond all comprehension; and though the family compact between the two chief branches

of the Houſe of Bourbon is alarming at preſent, yet a compact or a confederacy of a like kind naturally offered itſelf to the heads of thoſe two monarchies, whether of the ſame families or not, at the time that meaſure took place.

The reader of the following pages has an advantage above the readers of the hiſtories of particular ſtates, becauſe he has opportunity at one view to compare their ſeveral intereſts and ſituations, and to trace thoſe movements in the political ſyſtem that are either hid or diſguiſed in more confined accounts. It is general hiſtory alone that can inſtruct us in the prodigious alterations that have happened in the views and maxims of the ſeveral princes of Europe, ſince the commencement of this century. The editors of the latter volumes, ſenſible that the hiſtories of France, Spain, Germany, Portugal, and other countries, had not been carried down near enough to the preſent time, ſpared no pains to make them as complete as poſſible. Their hiſtories of the Italian ſtates is a work that never was attempted before in Engliſh, and is ſelected from materials, which, though unqueſtionably authentic, are little known to the public, as will be plain to the inſpection of the enquiring reader. In their hiſtory of the popes they have been enabled to ſhew, that the Holy See owed its temporal greatneſs chiefly to the ambition and tyranny of the German emperors and their governors.

The

The popes took the part of the oppreſſed, whom miſery had made credulous, and deſpair furniſhed with arms. The little Italian ſtates and families, who for centuries had not heard of an emperor of Rome, were aſtoniſhed when the ſucceſſes of Charles the Great erected and claimed a paramount power over all Italy, and treated as rebels all who reſiſted him. The popes and their party, who were called Guelphs, ſtood at firſt up for general liberty; and though they never could aboliſh the Imperial claims, yet they divided and weakened their influence, by obliging the emperors to parcel out their Italian territories into great fiefs, the proprietors of which ſoon found it convenient to maintain their poſſeſſion of them by joining with the popes.

The conqueſt of Sicily by the Guiſcards, who introduced into Italy the feudal law and conſtitutions in their moſt improved perfection, was another event that contributed to the greatneſs of the Roman ſee. Thoſe princes and the popes found it for their mutual advantage to ſupport each other; and the latter, by making it the invariable rule of their conduct to oppoſe the Imperial claims, rendered themſelves the heads of that oppoſition in Italy, though the Holy See was generally filled by men who were the diſgraces of human nature, and who had no talents for government, but what aroſe from pride, arrogance, and obſtinacy. Their ſucceſs was the more wonderful as they were hated,

hated, deſpiſed, and ſometimes expelled by the Romans, who equally deteſted them and the emperors. But thoſe Holy fathers were venerated by diſtant people, who had fewer opportunities of being the witneſſes of their crimes and enormities; and every faction, either civil or eccleſiaſtical, which rebelled againſt the lawful ſovereign, whatever the pretext might be, ſtill found it their intereſt to have a pope for its patron and protector.

"The hiſtories of the Northern countries, during the early ages, are confeſſedly built on tradition, but the editors have been careful in diſtinguiſhing between true and fictitious events. We think proper in this place, to obſerve in general, that tho' traditionary hiſtories are always to be diſtruſted, yet they are not always to be diſbelieved. It is certain, that before the introduction of letters, or rather characters of writing, into Northern countries, an order of men, under the names of Bards, Schenachies, and other denominations, were ſet apart for preſerving the memory of perſons and actions, and who repeated their rude compoſitions on ſolemn occaſions before their princes, prelates, nobility, and people. Their collections formed the baſis of the hiſtories of the early ages; and indeed it is greatly to be ſuſpected, that the high antiquities of Greece and Rome, which have long paſſed unqueſtioned among the learned, have no better (if ſo good) a foundation. It is true the fictitious, is

blended

blended with real, hiſtory; but the characters of the former are ſo eaſily diſtinguiſhed, that they can be ſeparated from the latter by the moſt ignorant reader. The editors think they have a claim to the patronage of the public, on account of the hiſtory of America contained in the following work. It is the firſt general hiſtory of that extenſive country, which now forms ſo conſiderable a part of the Britiſh empire, that has ever appeared in the Engliſh language. The hiſtories of the vaſt regions of Canada, Louiſiana, and Florida, that have been ceded to Great-Britain, are new to an Engliſh reader, and were compiled from the beſt authorities, thoſe of writers who were under no temptation of impoſing on the public, and whoſe labours came abroad entirely for the information of their own countrymen and government, who then had no notion of the countries they deſcribed being ceded to Great-Britain.

We ſhall here finiſh this addreſs to the public, by obſerving, that the authorities upon which the Modern Univerſal Hiſtory is founded, are the beſt the republic of literature can furniſh; for the truth of which we venture to appeal to the candour of the reader. The work is illuſtrated by the moſt complete ſet of Maps that modern geography furniſhes: and nothing now remains for the Editors but to return their thanks to the Public for the very great patience with which they waited for the completion of a work, which, however irreprehenſible

prehenſible it has hitherto been among men of genius and letters, has become far more bulky and extenſive than either the authors or proprietors could foreſee when it was firſt undertaken.

THE

CONCLUSION

OF THE

Modern Hiſtory.

SECT. IV.

Of America.

CHAP. I.

Of America *in general.*

AMONG the diſcoveries mentioned in hiſtory, whether owing to accident or reflection, that of *America* is not the leaſt advantageous. This quarter of the world was for many ages unknown to the *Europeans.* At length the happy æra arrived, when induſtry, ſpirited up by reſolution, was to remove all the difficulties, exaggerated by ignorance. It is ſo called from *Americus Veſpucio*, a *Florentine* by birth, who, in 1497, was ſent to improve the diſcoveries made by *Columbus.* The prodigious magnitude of this continent, the multitude and extent of its provinces, the variety of its climates, products, and curious particulars; and laſtly, the diſtance and difficulty of one part communicating with another, and eſpecially with *Europe*, have been the cauſe, that *America*, though diſcovered and inhabited in its principal parts by *Europeans*, is ſtill but imperfectly known by them, in many things, which would greatly

Diſcovery, extent, boundaries, &c. of America.

contribute to give a more perfect idea of ſo conſiderable a part of our globe. What has hitherto been diſcovered, reaches from latitude 78 degrees north, to latitude 56 degrees ſouth; that is, 134 degrees, which, taken in a ſtrait line, amount to upwards of 8040 miles in length. With regard to breadth, it is very irregular, being in ſome places 3690 miles, and in others, not above 60 or 70 miles over. The boundaries aſcribed to it, are the lands about the pole on the north; the *Atlantic Ocean*, which ſeparates it from *Europe* and *Africa*, on the eaſt; another vaſt ocean, on the ſouth; and the *Pacific Ocean*, uſually called the *South Sea*, which divides it from *Aſia*, on the weſt.

THIS vaſt country was not diſcovered till the year 1492, when the enterprizing genius of *Columbus* drew aſide the veil of ignorance, and ſhewed it to the ſurprized inhabitants of the old world. The honour, however, of this great diſcovery has been claimed by almoſt all the maritime nations of *Europe*. The *Spaniards* tell us, that *Columbus* received his lights from the papers of Captain *Aldres*, their countryman, who had been caſt on the coaſts; and the *French* ſay he had them from *Betincourt*, who firſt diſcovered the *Azores*. It would be a difficult matter to determine this conteſt; but it appears, that our claim to the diſcovery of this new world is prior to that of the *Spaniards*, whoſe pretenſions ſeem to be the beſt grounded: no one can diſpute the authenticity of thoſe vouchers, whereby it appears that *Sebaſtian Cabot*, a *Venetian*, a man no leſs enterprizing, or leſs ſkilled in navigation, than *Columbus* himſelf, was ſent by our *Henry* VII. a year before the diſcovery of *Columbus*; and, having firſt diſcovered *Newfoundland*, ſailed along the coaſt as far as *Florida*. We muſt not omit, that the *Welſh* claim a more ancient diſcovery than any yet produced; aſſerting that prince *Madoc*, ſon of *Owen Guineth*, was caſt on the coaſt of *Florida* as early as 1170, or 1190. Though indeed ſome look on this relation as fabulous, it has a great many corroborating circumſtances, that make it appear not improbable; for *Meredith ap Rheiſe*, who gives us the account, was prior to *Columbus*, and died in the year 1477, which is fifteen years before *Columbus* began his expedition. To this we may add the affinity between the language of the *Welſh* and of ſome of the ſettlements in thoſe parts, which receives ſome weight from the evidence of Mr. *Davis*, who tells us he met with a whole ſettlement that ſpoke the *Welſh* language in its utmoſt purity; and from the tradition of ſome of the inhabitants, who aſſert, that their anceſtors came from a country beyond

beyond the great waters, nearly about the ſame time, from the ſame point of the compaſs, or from the riſing of the ſun.

THIS may ſeem, in ſome meaſure, to account for the *Eſkimaux*, the only people in the vaſt continent of *America* that differ from the reſt of the original inhabitants. They live in the north part of *America*, in a country called *Labrador*, but whether they reſide conſtantly there or not is uncertain. They make excurſions as far as the ſea coaſts of *Newfoundland*; and they have been ſeen near *Nelſon's-River*, that falls into the weſt ſide of *Hudſon's-Bay*. They deſerve the name of ſavages better than any people yet known; for they eat raw fleſh, and have a thick beard that covers their faces up to their eyes, inſomuch, that their features can hardly be perceived. Their hair is generally black and rugged; their eyes little and wild, and their whole external appearance frightful and ugly. Their character and their manners are quite agreeable to their hideous appearance; for they are wild, fierce, diſtruſtful, and always ready to do miſchief to ſtrangers. Their ſtature is rather tall than otherwiſe, and they have a pretty good ſhape; but their large beards and plenty of hair, the whiteneſs of their ſkin, their always going cloathed, and their having no reſemblance of their next neighbours, leave no room to doubt, that they proceed from a different ſtock from the reſt of the *Americans*: ſtill their language, having no reſemblance, as it is thought, to any we know of, muſt make us ſeek a different original for them from the *Welſh*; for it may be well preſumed, that though the *Welſh* dialect is uncommon and little known out of *Wales*, yet ſome of our ſeamen, or the *Bretons* among the *French*, by their intercourſe with this people, muſt have diſcovered the analogy of their language long before now, if there was any. *Conjectures on the original of the Eſkimaux.*

HOWEVER, it is very remarkable that all the native *Americans* are nearly alike, except the juſt-mentioned *Eſkimaux*; for they have all coarſe black hair, and are without beards, nor yet have they any hair on any part of their bodies: ſome have pretended that old women have been employed to pluck the beards and other hair up by the roots; but this is known to be a fable, which is confirmed by all the later and more ſenſible travellers. Beſides, it is well known, that when hair is plucked off it will grow again; therefore it muſt be wonderful that no hair is ever ſeen, not even on the bodies of thoſe that have been brought to *England*. *Similarity of all the native Americans,*

THE *Americans* in all the *European* plantations are very well known, and yet it might be doubted, whether thoſe in the ſouthermoſt parts of *America* are like the other inhabi-

tants; eſpecially as ſome ſeamen have repreſented thoſe near the ſtraits of *Magellan* as giants, that is 9 or 10 feet high. However, we have been undeceived in this particular by Sir *John Narborough*, who informs us, that both men and women are of a middle ſtature, and well proportioned, with roundiſh faces and low foreheads. Their eyes are black, and their noſes of a middle ſize; their teeth are very white and cloſe ſet; but their ears are ſmall. Their hair is black, coarſe, and ſhaggy, and both men and women wear it of the ſame length. They are full breaſted, and their complexion is of an olive tawny, or rather red. They greaſe their bodies, and their faces are dawbed with ſpots down their cheeks that are both white and black, without any method. They have ſmall heads, and ſhort fingers; and they are active and nimble in all their motions; their cloaths are made up with pieces of the ſkins of ſeals, guanacoes, and otters ſewed together, and are in the form of carpets, about five feet ſquare. They wrap them about their bodies as the *Scots* do their plaids; and they have alſo caps made of the ſkins of fowls, with the feathers on. Inſtead of ſhoes, they have pieces of ſkin tied on their feet. They are a very hardy people, and ſeldom wear their garment when they are ſtirring about; but were quite naked from head to foot when he ſaw them, which was at a time when the hills were covered with ſnow. They have no hair on their bodies or faces, nor any thing to cover their private parts; only ſome of the women had a piece of ſkin before them. The garments of both ſexes are the ſame, except that the women had bracelets of ſhells about their necks. The men are of a larger ſize than the women, and their faces more full. The ſpeech of the men is very harſh, and when they talk there is a rattling in their throat; but that of the women is ſhriller and lower. They live upon what they get, and they are under no government; neither have they the leaſt ſign of religion. The men have always bows that are ready ſtrung, which are about an ell long, and their arrows about eighteen inches; theſe are headed at one end with flint, and at the other there are two feathers tied on with the twiſted gut of a beaſt. They have very large mungrel dogs of ſeveral colours, beſides which they have no domeſtic animal.

M. BOUGUER, who went into *South America* to meaſure a degree of the earth, ſays that the *Americans* of *Peru*, who live in woods, form a kind of little republic, under the direction of a *Spaniſh* prieſt, and have a governor with his officers, of their own nation. They want vivacity, and are addicted to idleneſs; but they live in great harmony with each

each other, without the leaſt diſtruſt. The doors of their huts are always open, though they have cotton, calibaſhes, and a ſort of aloes of which they make thread, beſides a few commodities they trade with. They go almoſt naked, and paint their bodies and faces with red ſtripes. They are of all trades; for they build their own houſes, make their own canoes, and weave their own cloth. They live upon the fruits of the earth, hunting, and fiſhing; by which they always get ſufficient to maintain their families. There are other *Peruvians* called warriors, who have not yet been brought under ſubjection; but they ſeem to have the ſame manners and cuſtoms. The colour of theſe *Americans* is that of red copper, which is more or leſs dark in proportion to their being more or leſs expoſed to the weather. They have no beard, nor hair on their breaſts, nor any other part of their bodies; but have long, coarſe, ſtrait black hair on their heads.

THE *Americans* near *Virginia*, according to thoſe who have lived among them, are of a middle ſtature, and are ſtrait and well proportioned, with the fineſt limbs in the world; nor is there a dwarf or miſhapen perſon among them. Their colour is cheſnut or rather of red copper, rendered darker by their greaſing themſelves, and being expoſed to the weather. They have black eyes, and their hair is coal black, which the men cut into ſeveral ſhapes; both men and women always greaſe it, which cauſes it to ſhine. The better ſort wear a ſort of coronet on their heads, four or five inches broad, and open at top. It is compoſed of a ſort of beads; but ſometimes they wear a wreath of dyed furs; they have alſo bracelets on their necks and arms; but the common people go bare-headed, only they ſtick large ſhining feathers in their hair. Their cloaths are a large mantle, careleſly wrapped round their bodies, and ſometimes girt cloſe with a girdle. The common ſort only tye a ſtring round their middles, and paſs a piece of cloth or ſkin between their thighs, which they turn over the ſtring at each end. Their ſhoes, when they wear any, are made of an intire piece of buckſkin. The dreſs of the women differs little from that of the men, only the better ſort have more beads and bracelets. They commonly go naked as far as their navel downwards, and upwards to the middle of the thigh; their breaſts are round and ſmall, and never hang down, as thoſe of the black women do on the coaſts of *Guinea*. Inſtead of keeping their children warm, they dip them over head and ears in cold water, and afterwards tye them to a board, covered with ſomewhat that is ſoft; and there is a hole therein, through which they evacuate their excrements. They keep

them ſeveral months in this poſture, till the limbs begin to grow ſtrong; when they ſuffer the child to crawl about as well as it can. The child is generally laid flat on its back; but ſometimes they hang it up by a ſtring.

LAWSON informs us, that the *Americans* of *North Carolina* are a well ſhaped clean made people, of different ſtatures like the *Europeans*; but moſt of them are rather tall than otherwiſe. They are very ſtrait, and their limbs are exceedingly well made; particularly their legs and feet, which are the handſomeſt in the world. Their eyes are black or of a dark hazel, and the white is marbled with red ſtreaks. Their colour is tawny, which becomes ſo by dawbing themſelves with bears greaſe, for otherwiſe it is reddiſh. They are never bald, which may perhaps be owing to their greaſing their hair. When they intend to be fine, they mix red paint with the bears greaſe, which they ſell at a great price to one another. He never ſaw a dwarf among them, nor but one that was hump-backed; but the teeth of both ſexes are yellow, which is owing to their ſmoaking tobacco. They have no beard, nor hair under their armpits, nor yet on any other part of their bodies. They let their nails grow very long, and laugh at the *Europeans* for pairing theirs. The bark they make their huts with, is generally that of the cypreſs-tree, or red or white cedar. They ſet poles in the ground as thick as the ſmall of a man's leg, with the bark ſtripped off, about two yards aſunder in a circular form, for their huts are always round; then they bring the tops together, and bind them with the bark of trees. The women's dreſs in very ſevere weather is a hairy watch-coat like a plaid to keep out the cold; but at other times they have only an apron half a yard deep. The dreſs of the men is the ſame as in *Virginia*, and the management of the children is the ſame.

On the iſthmus of *Darien* the *Americans* are generally between five and ſix feet high, according to *Wafer*; and they are ſtrait, clean limbed, big boned, full breaſted, and well ſhaped. They are very nimble and active; but the women are ſhort and thick, and not ſo lively as the men; however, thoſe that are young are very plump, well ſhaped, and have a briſk eye; but when they grow old they are very ordinary, and have hanging breaſts. Both ſexes are round viſaged, with ſhort bottle noſes, and large ſparkling eyes. Their teeth are white and even, their lips are thin, and their mouth moderately large; but in general their features are pretty handſome. Both ſexes have ſtrait, long, black, lank, coarſe, and ſtrong hair, which generally hangs down to the middle of the back, only the women tye theirs together juſt behind

the

the head. Their natural complexion is a copper colour, or orange tawny, and the eye-brows are naturally as black as jet. They anoint themſelves all over with oil, to render their ſkins ſmooth, ſleek, and ſupple; and it preſerves their ſkins from being parched, as it otherwiſe would be in this hot climate. Both men and women paint their bodies, and ſometimes ſucking children, with the figures of men, beaſts, birds, trees, and the like. The women are the painters, and their chief colours are red, yellow, and blue, which are very bright. Some print theſe figures in the ſkin after they are drawn, by pricking them with a ſharp thorn till the blood guſhes out; then they rub in the colour they deſign, after which it never comes out. They wear no clothes, the women only have a clout, that is tied before and behind by a ſtring round their middles; ſometimes theſe hang down before as far as their knees, if they can get one large enough. The men go quite naked, without ſo much as a clout; but they have ornaments on their faces, which is a piece of ſilver plate hanging over their mouths; but the principal men have theirs of gold. It is in the ſhape of a half moon, that pinches the bridle of the noſe with its points. The women have rings in the griſtles of their noſes, which hang over their mouths; but theſe in both ſexes are chiefly worn on ſome public occaſions; and they always take them off at meals. Beſides theſe, the men, women, and children, wear *ſtrings or* chains of teeth, ſhells, beads, and the like, which hang down from the neck upon the breaſt. She muſt be a poor woman who has not fifteen or twenty pounds weight of theſe ſtrings; but they do not wear them when they are in their houſes. The women take care of the plantations, and the men build the houſes or huts, and go a hunting; both play their parts with great alacrity. When a woman is brought to bed, another takes her and the child on her back, down to the river and waſhes them therein. The child for the firſt month is tied upon a board, as in *Virginia* and *Carolina*. The men have ſeveral wives, which are generally diſpoſed in different parts, ſo that they always find one when they go a hunting.

THE *Californians* are the leaſt known to the *Europeans* of any in this part of the world. Thoſe of *Puerto Segure* in that country, who were ſeen by the captains *Rogers* and *Cook*, had long black hair, and dark ſkins, made ſo by dawbing them with greaſe; for according to ſome accounts they would otherwiſe be reddiſh. The men go quite naked, only they wrap or tie round their heads a piece of linen, or a kind of network. They wear about their necks, and ſome-

times on their hands by way of ornament, various figures in mother-of-pearl, intermixed with ſmall round fruits like beads. Their weapons are bows and arrows, or javelins, which they carry always in their hands for hunting, or defending themſelves againſt their enemies; for wars are frequent among them. The dreſs of the women is ſomewhat more modeſt than that of the men, for they wear from the waiſt to the knee, a ſort of apron made with reeds plaited like mats. They cover their ſhoulders with ſkins of beaſts, and have network on their heads like the men. They have alſo necklaces of mother-of-pearl, intermixed with ſtones or kernels of fruit and ſea-ſhells, which hang down to their waiſt. They are a very lively people, and are fond of joking; but they do not ſeem to have any form of government, nor yet do they ſhew any ſign of religion.

Great probability of America being firſt peopled from the north eaſt of Aſia

If we compare this deſcription of the *Americans* with what is recorded of ſome late diſcoveries made by the *Ruſſians*, in regard to the inhabitants of *Kamtſchatka* and the neighbouring parts, we ſhall have good reaſon to believe that *America* was firſt peopled from the north-eaſt of *Aſia*: for, though it now ſeems to be certain, that there is an open ſea between the two continents, yet it is towards the north ſo narrow, that it may be eaſily paſſed in the canoes or boats made uſe of by the people on both ſides, eſpecially the ſtraits between the *Tchukotſchi-noſs*, or cape, and the continent of *America*; and if any credit can be given to the people who live upon that cape, there is an iſland lies oppoſite to, and within ſight of the cape, to which they may, in half a day, paſs over in their boats; and from that iſland may be ſeen in a clear day, a large continent to the eaſtward which is full of people, who, in every particular, reſemble the *Tchukotſchi* themſelves; but this continent, they ſay, is a much better country than their own, as it has large foreſts of fir, pine, larch, and cedar-trees, and great rivers running from the eaſt, and falling into the ſea upon the weſt ſide of it.

It is therefore highly probable, that, many ages ſince, ſome people have paſſed over from the north-eaſt of *Aſia* to the oppoſite coaſt of *America*, and finding that country more fruitful and better provided with game of all ſorts than their own, it is natural to ſuppoſe that they would ſettle there; for hunting and fiſhing were the only methods they had been accuſtomed to, of procuring themſelves either food or raiment: even to this day the people upon the north-eaſt coaſt of *Aſia*, never think of ſowing or reaping; and the character of being provident no ways belongs to any of the natives we know of in *America*. The north-weſt coaſt of *America* hav-

having been thus provided with a few inhabitants, it is alſo natural to ſuppoſe, that their poſterity would from thence, by degrees, ſpread to the ſouthward, and at laſt, over the whole continent of *America*. This conjecture is ſtrongly confirmed by two very remarkable circumſtances: we know, as above obſerved, that the natives of *America* have no beards: the caſe is the very ſame with regard to all the natives inhabiting the north-eaſt continent of *Aſia*. Another circumſtance is the total ignorance of that deſtructive as well as uſeful metal called iron or ſteel. The natives of *America* had found out the method of refining gold and ſilver, and of making ſeveral little trinkets of thoſe metals; but they knew nothing of iron and ſteel when the *Europeans* came firſt among them, nor had they any weapons or inſtruments of that metal: the *Ruſſians* tell us the ſame of the *Kamtſchatdales*, and the neighbouring nations upon the north eaſt coaſt of *Aſia*. They might, perhaps, have ſeen ſome iron or ſteel arms, or inſtruments among the *Japoneſe*, who happened to be ſhipwrecked upon their coaſts, but they knew nothing of the metal itſelf, until the *Ruſſians* came amongſt them; and for this reaſon, the arrows, ſpears, and other weapons, they made uſe of in their wars, were pointed only with ſharp flints, or fiſh-bones.

THESE, we know, were the only ſort of arms the *Americans* had, when the *Spaniards* firſt arrived in their country; and, as theſe two people reſemble one another originally in their arms, ſo they likewiſe ſtill reſemble one another in their conduct in war. The north-eaſtern *Aſiatics* carry on their wars more by ſtratagem than bravery, as they never will openly attack their enemies, unleſs forced to it by neceſſity; and the male priſoners they take, eſpecially if they are men of conſequence, are treated with all manner of barbarity, ſuch as burning, hewing them to pieces, tearing their bowels out whilſt alive, and hanging them up by their feet till they expire; but it is not ſaid, that ſcalping has as yet been introduced among them, probably, becauſe they are not yet generally provided with ſharp knives; nor was this cruel cuſtom introduced among the *Americans*, till the *Europeans* provided them with inſtruments proper for the purpoſe, and promiſed them a reward for every ſcalp; but with regard to their male priſoners, they are ſtill equally cruel with thoſe we may now call their anceſtors of *Aſia*, and carry on all their wars more by ſtratagem, ambuſcade, or ſurprize, than by bravery.

WITH regard to the form of government among the people in the north-eaſtern parts of *Aſia*, we are told, that be-

before

fore the *Ruſſian* conqueſt, they lived in perfect freedom, having no chief, being ſubject to no law, nor paying any taxes; the old men, or thoſe who were remarkable for their bravery, bearing the principal authority in their villages, though none had any right to command or inflict puniſhment; and they were ſo ignorant of numbers, that none could count above one hundred, very few above twenty, and even that, not without the help of their toes and fingers. Are not the people in moſt parts of *America* ſtill in the very ſame ſituation, both with reſpect to government and numbers? But it would be endleſs to take notice of every correſpondence that may be obſerved in the manners and condition of theſe two people; and if we conſider that for ſo many ages, there has never been any intercourſe between the anceſtors in *Aſia* and their poſterity in *America*, we muſt be ſurprized to find that they ſtill agree in ſo many particulars; eſpecially, if at the ſame time we conſider the vaſt difference that is known to be between the climate and the fertility of the two countries, and the many ages that muſt have paſſed over, before a few ſtragglers from the northernmoſt parts of *Aſia*, could have filled the whole continent and iſlands of *America* ſo full of people, as they were found to be when the *Spaniards* firſt arrived there.

BUT that this could not require a very great number of ages muſt be granted, if we ſuppoſe, that they had not for ages any wars among themſelves, nor any intoxicating liquors; both of which are highly probable: they could have no wars, becauſe they had room enough to extend themſelves on all ſides, without driving others out of the parts they were poſſeſſed of; and, by the dark accounts we have of the empires of *Mexico* and *Peru*, it ſeems that they extended themſelves faſter, and in greater numbers, towards the ſouth, and along the weſtern coaſts of *America*, than they ever did towards the eaſt of that continent; which is a further proof that the weſtern coaſts of *America* were the firſt that were peopled. Then, as to intoxicating liquors, even to this day, they know nothing of ſuch liquors in thoſe parts of *America* which have not had the misfortune to be viſited by any *Europeans*, as ſeems probable from the account of captain *Bering*'s voyage from *Kamtſchatka* to the weſtern coaſt of *America*, for at *Schumagin*'s iſlands, upon that coaſt, his people preſented a glaſs of brandy to an *Indian* who came on board their boat, which he taſted, but immediately ſpit it out again, and was ſo much affronted, that he would not accept of any of the preſents they offered him; which is a proof that they had never before taſted any ſuch liquors.

FROM

FROM all which, we have reaſon to conclude, that the natives of *America* were all, without exception, originally deſcended from the people of the north-eaſtern coaſt of *Aſia*; for even as to the *Eſkimaux*, (if they were not of a *Welſh* original, as it is very probable they are not,) we know ſo little of them, that we cannot poſitively ſay, whether or no they had any beards, or any knowledge of iron, when we firſt began to viſit that coaſt: if they had, it is probable they came originally from *Norway*, or *Iceland*, to *Greenland*, and from thence to *Labrador*, after the reſt of *America* had been peopled, which prevented their ſpreading themſelves to the ſouthward; and this, conſequently, is an argument for, rather than againſt what has been ſaid, with reſpect to the origin of the reſt of the people of *America*.

WHAT the products and other particulars are of *America*, will appear by the following account.

CHAP. II.

Of South-America.

IN this diviſion of *America*, we ſhall begin with the *Terra-Firma*, and proceed in order to the other countries contained in it.

TERRA-FIRMA, otherwiſe called *Caſtilla del Oro*, is bounded by the *North-Sea*, (part of the *Atlantic-Ocean*) on the north; by the ſame ſea and *Guiana* on the eaſt; by the country of the *Amazons* and *Peru* on the ſouth; and by the *Pacific-Ocean* and *Veragua* on the weſt. It lies between 62 and 83 deg. of weſtern longitude, and between the equator and 12 deg. of north latitude, being upwards of 1200 miles in length from eaſt to weſt, and 800 miles in breadth from north to ſouth. *Terra-Firma-Proper*, which is more known by the name of *Darien*, lies between 8 and 10 deg. of north latitude, and between 78 and 83 deg. of weſt longitude, in the form of a creſcent, about that ſpacious bay of *Panama*; and is 300 miles in length, and 60 in breadth from the *North* to the *South-Sea*; this being the iſthmus which joins *North* and *South-America*. The north diviſion contains the provinces of, 1. *Terra-Firma-Proper*, or *Darien*; the chief towns, *Porto-Bello* and *Panama*. 2. *Carthagena*; 3. *St. Martha*; 4 *Rio de la Hacha*; 5. *Venezuela*; 6. *Comana*; the chief towns of which are of the ſame name: and, 7. *New Andaluſia*, or *Paria*; the chief town *St. Thomas*. The ſouth diviſion con- Terra-Firma.

contains the provinces of, 1. *New Granada*, the chief town *Santa Fe de Bagota*; 2. *Popayan*, the chief town of the ſame name.

Porto-Bello. THE town of *St. Philip de Porto-Bello* ſtands in 9 deg. 34 min. 35 ſec. north latitude, and in the longitude of 296 deg. 41 min. from the *Pico of Teneriffe*. This harbour was diſcovered on the 2d of *November*, 1502, by *Chriſtopher Columbus*, who was ſo charmed with its extent, depth, and ſecurity, that he gave it the name of *Porto-Bello*, or the *Fine-Harbour*. The town ſtands near the ſea, on the declivity of a mountain, which ſurrounds the whole harbour, and conſiſts of one principal ſtreet, extending along the ſtrand, with others ſmaller croſſing it, and running from the declivity of the mountain to the ſhore, together with ſome lanes, in the ſame direction with the principal ſtreet, where the ground admits of it. Here are two large ſquares; one oppoſite to the cuſtom-houſe, which is a ſtructure of ſtone, contiguous to the quay; the other faces the great church, which is alſo of ſtone, large, and decently ornamented, conſidering the ſmallneſs of the place: moſt of the houſes are built of wood. In ſome, the firſt ſtory is of ſtone, and the remainder of wood. They are about 133 in number, but moſt of them large and ſpacious. The town is under the juriſdiction of a governor, with the title of lieutenant-general, as being ſuch under the preſident of *Panama*; and the term of his poſt is without any ſpecified limitation. He is always a gentleman of the army, having under him the commandants of the forts that defend the harbour, and whoſe employments are for life.

AT the eaſt end of the town, which is the road to *Panama*, is a quarter called *Guinea*, being the place where all the negroes of both ſexes, whether ſlaves or free, have their habitations. This quarter is very much crouded when the galleons are here, moſt of the inhabitants of the town quitting intirely their houſes for the advantage of letting them, while others content themſelves with a ſmall part, in order to make money of the reſt. The mulattoes, and other poor families, alſo remove either to *Guinea*, or to cottages already erected near it, or built on this occaſion. Great numbers of artificers from *Panama* likewiſe, who flock to *Porto-Bello* to work at their reſpective callings, lodge in this quarter for cheapneſs. Towards the ſea, in a large tract between the town and *Gloria-Caſtle*, barracks are alſo erected, and principally filled with the ſhips crews; who keep ſtalls of ſweetmeats, and other kinds of eatables brought from *Spain*; but, at the concluſion of the fair, the ſhips put to ſea, and all theſe buildings

ings are taken down, and the town returns to its former tranquillity and emptineſs.

THE name of this port indicates its being commodious for all ſorts of ſhips or veſſels whether great or ſmall; and, though its entrance is very wide, it is well defended by fort *St. Philip de todo Fierro*. It ſtands on the north point of the entrance, which is about ſix hundred toiſes broad, that is, a little leſs than the fourth part of a league; and the ſouth-ſide, being full of riſes of rocks, extending to ſome diſtance from the ſhore, a ſhip is obliged to ſtand to the north, tho' the deepeſt part of the channel is in the middle of the entrance, and thus continues in a ſtrait direction, having nine, ten, or fifteen fathom water, and a bottom of clayey mud, mixed with chalk and ſand. On the ſouth-ſide of the harbour, and oppoſite to the anchoring-place, is a large caſtle, called *St. Jago de la Gloria*, to the eaſt of which, at the diſtance of about an hundred toiſes, begins the town, having before it a point of land projecting into the harbour. On this point ſtood a ſmall fort called *St. Jerom*, within ten toiſes of the houſes. All theſe were demoliſhed by admiral *Vernon*, who, in 1739, with ſix ſhips only, made himſelf maſter of this port. The *Spaniards* ſay it was unprovided with every thing, the greateſt part of the artillery, eſpecially that of the caſtle *de todo Fierro*, or *Iron-Caſtle*, being diſmounted for want of carriages, part of the few military ſtores unſerviceable, and the garriſon ſhort of its complement.

NORTH-EAST of the town is the mouth of a river called *Caſcajal*, which affords no freſh water within a quarter of a league or upwards from its mouth; and it is not uncommon to ſee in it caymanes or alligators.

AMONG the mountains which ſurround the whole harbour of *Porto-Bello*, one is particularly remarkable by its ſuperior loftineſs, as if deſigned to be the barometer of the country, by foretelling every change of weather. This mountain, diſtinguiſhed by the name of *Capiro*, ſtands at the utmoſt extremity of the harbour, in the road to *Panama*. Its top is always covered with clouds of a denſity and darkneſs ſeldom ſeen in thoſe of this atmoſphere. When theſe clouds thicken, increaſe their blackneſs, and ſink below their uſual ſtation, it is a ſure ſign of a tempeſt; while, on the other hand, their clearneſs and aſcent as certainly indicate the approach of fair weather. It muſt, however, be remembered, that theſe changes are very frequent, and very ſubitaneous. It is alſo ſeldom that the ſummit is ever obſerved clear from clouds, and, when this happens, it is only, as it were, for an inſtant.

THE

THE jurisdiction of the lieutenant general governor of *Porto-Bello*, is limited to the town and the forts; the neighbouring country, over which it might be extended, being full of mountains covered with impenetrable forests, except a few vallies, in which are thinly scattered some farms, the nature of the country not admitting of any farther improvements.

THE inclemency of the climate of *Porto-Bello* is sufficiently known: not only strangers who come thither are affected by it, but even the natives themselves suffer in various manners; it destroys the vigour of nature, and often untimely cuts the thread of life. It is a current opinion that formerly, and even not above thirty years since, parturition was here so dangerous, that it was seldom any woman did not die in childbed. Another opinion equally strange is, that the animals from other climates, on their being brought to *Porto-Bello*, cease to procreate, and in a short time lose their flesh, though they do not want plenty of good pasture. The heat is excessive, being augmented by the situation of the town, which is surrounded with high mountains, without any interval for the winds, whereby it might be refreshed; and the copious exhalations, which form large clouds, and precipitate in violent torrents of rain, are accompanied with such tempests of thunder and lightning, as must daunt even the most resolute; this dreadful noise being prolonged by repercussions from the caverns of the mountains, like the explosion of cannon, the rumbling of which is heard for a minute after. To this also may be added, the howlings and shrieks of the multitudes of monkeys of all kinds which live in the forests of the mountains, and which are never louder than when a man of war fires the morning and evening gun, though they are so much used to it.

FRESH water pours down in streams from the mountains, some running without the town, and others crossing it. These waters are very light and digestive; qualities, which in other countries would be very valuable, but are here pernicious: for, doubtless, this water is too fine and active for the stomachs of the inhabitants, and thus produces dysenteries, the last stage of all other distempers, and which the patient very seldom survives. However, those rivulets, formed into reservoirs, serve the purposes of bathing, which is here found to be very conducive to health.

As the forests almost border on the houses of the town, tygers often make incursions into the streets during the night, carrying off fowls, dogs, and other domestic creatures; and sometimes, even boys have fallen a prey to them. Besides the snares usually laid for them, the negroes and mulattoes,

who ſell wood in the foreſts of the mountains, are very dextrous in encountering them, and ſome, even on account of a ſlender reward, ſeek them in their retreats.

AMONG the great variety of animals in this country, one of the moſt remarkable is, the perico-ligero, or nimble Peter, an ironical name given it on account of its extreme ſluggiſhneſs and ſloth. It reſembles a middling monkey in ſhape, but of a wretched appearance, the ſkin of it being of a greyiſh brown, and all over corrugated, and the legs and feet without any hair. He is ſo lumpiſh as not to ſtand in need of either chain or hutch, for he never ſtirs till compelled by hunger; and ſhews no manner of apprehenſion either of men or wild beaſts. When he moves, every effort is attended with ſuch a plaintive, and at the ſame time ſo diſagreeable a cry, as at once produces pity and diſguſt; and this even in the ſlighteſt motion of the head, legs, or feet, proceeding, probably, from a general contraction of the muſcles and nerves of his body, which puts him to an extreme pain when he endeavours to move them. In this diſagreeable cry conſiſts his whole defence; for, it being natural to him to fly at the firſt hoſtile approach of any beaſt, he makes at every motion ſuch howlings as are even inſupportable to his purſuer, who ſoon quits him, and even flies beyond the hearing of his horrid noiſe. Nor is it only during the time he is in motion that he makes theſe cries; he repeats them while he reſts *himſelf*, continuing a long time motionleſs, before he takes another march. The food of this creature is generally wild fruits, and when he can find none on the ground, he looks out for a tree well loaded, which, with a great deal of pains, he climbs; and in order to ſave himſelf ſuch another toilſome aſcent, plucks off all the fruit, throwing them on the ground; and, to avoid the pain of deſcending the tree, forms himſelf into a ball, and drops from the branches. At the foot of this tree he continues till all the fruits are conſumed, never ſtirring till hunger forces him to ſeek again for food.

SERPENTS are here numerous, and deadly; and toads innumerable, ſwarming not only in the damp and marſhy places, as in other countries, but even in the ſtreets, courts of houſes, and all open places in general. They generally meaſure about ſix inches in length, and nothing can be imagined more diſmal than their croakings during the night, in all parts of the town, woods, and caverns of the mountains.

THE town of *Porto-Bello*, which is thinly inhabited by reaſon of its noxious air, the ſcarcity of proviſions, and the barrenneſs of its ſoil, becomes, at the time of the galleons, one of the moſt populous towns in all *South-America*. He

who

who hath ſeen this town quite empty, and every place wearing a melancholy aſpect, muſt be filled with aſtoniſhment at the ſudden change to ſee the buſtling multitudes, every houſe crowded, the ſquares and ſtreets incumbered with bales of merchandize, and cheſts of gold and ſilver; the harbour full of ſhips and veſſels, ſome bringing the goods of *Peru*, as cacao, jeſuit's bark, vicuna-wool, and bezoar-ſtones; others coming from *Carthagena*, loaded with proviſions; and thus a ſpot, at all other times deteſted for its deleterious qualities, becomes the ſtaple of the riches of the old and new world, and the ſcene of one of the moſt conſiderable branches of commerce in the whole world.

FORMERLY this fair was limited to no particular time; but, as a long ſtay in ſuch a ſickly place, extremely affected the health of the traders, his catholic majeſty tranſmitted an order, that the fair ſhould not laſt above forty days, and that if, in this time, the merchants could not agree in their rates, thoſe of *Spain* ſhould be allowed to carry their goods up the country to *Peru*; and accordingly the commodore of the galeons has orders to re-embark them, and return to *Carthagena*; but otherwiſe by virtue of a compact between the merchants of both kingdoms, and ratified by the king, no *Spaniſh* trader is to ſend his goods, on his own account, beyond *Porto-Bello*: and, on the contrary, thoſe of the *Engliſh* were formerly permitted to ſend annually a ſhip to this fair, which turned to great account, and whilſt the aſſiento of the negroes ſubſiſted either with the *Engliſh* or *French*, one of their principal factories was ſettled at *Porto Bello*.

Panama. *PANAMA* is built on the other ſide of the iſthmus of the ſame name, the coaſt of which is waſhed by the *South-Sea*. Its latitude is 8 degrees 57 minutes 48 ſeconds ½ north, but its longitude is uncertain. In 1521, the emperor *Charles* V. conſtituted it a city, with the proper privileges. In 1670, it had the misfortune to be ſacked and burnt by *John Morgan*, an *Engliſh* adventurer, who had before taken *Porto-Bello* and *Maracaybo*. This misfortune rendering it abſolutely neceſſary to rebuild the city, it was removed to its preſent ſituation, which is about a league and a half from the former, and much more convenient. It has a wall of freeſtone, and is defended by a large garriſon of regulars, from whence detachments are ſent to do duty at *Darien*, *Porto-Bello*, and *Chagre*. The houſes in general are of ſtone, and make a handſome appearance. The ſtreets are ſtrait and broad, and for the moſt part paved. In this city is a tribunal, or royal audience, in which the governor of *Panama* preſides; and to this employment is annexed the captainſhip-general of *Terra-Firma*,

Firma, generally conferred on an officer of diſtinction, though his common title is that of preſident of *Panama*. It has alſo a cathedral, and ſome religious houſes. There are none here of ſuch monſtrous fortunes, as in ſome cities of *America*; yet it is not deſtitute of wealthy inhabitants, and all have a ſufficiency; ſo that if it cannot be claſſed among opulent cities, it is certainly above poverty.

THE harbour of this city is formed, in its road, by the ſhelter of ſeveral iſlands. The ſhips here lie very ſafe, and their diſtance from the city is about three leagues. Both the road and whole coaſt abound in a great variety of excellent fiſh. At the bottom of the ſea are a great number of pearls, and the oyſters in which they are found are remarkably delicious. This kind of fiſhery is of great advantage to the inhabitants of all the iſlands in this bay; and there are few perſons of ſubſtance near *Panama*, who do not employ all, or at leaſt part of their ſlaves, in this fiſhery, the manner of which not being commonly known, it will not be improper to deſcribe it here. *Pearl fiſhery.*

THE owners of the negroes employ the moſt proper perſons for this fiſhery, which being performed at the bottom of the ſea, they muſt be both expert ſwimmers, and capable of holding their breath a long time. Theſe they ſend to the iſlands, where they have huts built for their lodgings, and boats which hold eight, ten, or twenty negroes, under the command of an officer. In theſe boats they go to ſuch parts as are known to produce pearls, and where the depth of the water is not above ten, twelve, or fifteen fathom. Here they come to an anchor, and the negroes having a rope faſtened round their bodies, and the other end to the ſide of the boat, they take with them a ſmall weight to accelerate their ſinking, and plunge into the water. On reaching the bottom, they take up an oyſter, which they put under the left arm; the ſecond they hold in their left hand, and the third in their right; with theſe three oyſters, and ſometimes another in the mouth, they riſe to breathe, and put them in a bag. When they have reſted themſelves a while, they dive a ſecond time, and thus continue, till they have either completed their taſk, or their ſtrength fails them. Every one of theſe negro divers is obliged daily to deliver to his maſter a certain number of pearls; ſo that when they have got a ſufficient number of oyſters in their bag, they begin to open them, and deliver the pearls to the officer, till they have made up the number due to their maſter; and if the pearl be but formed it is ſufficient, without any regard to its being ſmall or faulty. The remainder, however large or beautiful, are the negro's own property,

nor has the maſter the leaſt claim to them, the ſlaves being allowed to ſell them to whom they pleaſe, though the maſter generally purchaſes them at a very ſmall price.

Besides the toil of this fiſhery, from the oyſters ſtrongly adhering to the rocks, they are alſo in no ſmall danger from ſome kinds of fiſh, which either ſeize the negroes, or by ſtriking on them, cruſh them by their weight againſt the bottom: ſo that theſe creatures ſeem to know that men are robbing them of the moſt valuable product of their element, and therefore make a vigorous attack upon their enemy. Every negro, to defend himſelf againſt theſe animals, carries with him a ſharp knife, with which the fiſh being ſtruck, immediately flies off. The officers keep a watchful eye on thoſe voracious creatures, and, on diſcovering them, ſhake the ropes faſtened to the negroes bodies, that they may be upon their guard. Many, on the divers being in danger, have thrown themſelves into the water, with the like weapon, and haſten down to their defence: but too often all their dexterity and precaution are not ſufficient to protect the diver from being devoured by theſe fiſh, or loſing one of his legs or arms by their bite. Several ſchemes have been practiſed to prevent ſuch melancholy accidents; but they have hitherto proved very ineffectual.

The pearls of thoſe fiſheries are generally of a good water, and ſome very remarkable both in ſhape and ſize; but, as there is a difference in both theſe properties, ſo there is alſo in their difference and colour, ſome being highly valuable, and others as remarkably defective; ſome of theſe pearls, though, indeed but few, are ſent to *Europe*, the greateſt part being carried to *Lima*, where the demand for them is very great, being not only univerſally worn there by all perſons of rank, but alſo ſent from thence into the inland parts of *Peru*. There are forty-three iſlands, where the pearl-fiſhery is carried on; ſome of them in the bay of *Panama*, ſome near the coaſt of that city, and others ſouth of *Veraguas*.

From what has been ſaid relating to the commerce of *Porto-bello*, in the time of the galleons, an idea may be formed of that of *Panama* on the ſame occaſion, this city being the firſt where the treaſure from *Peru* is landed, and likewiſe the ſtaple for goods brought up the river *Chagre*. Even during the abſence of the armada, it is never without a great number of ſtrangers, being the thoroughfare for all going to the ports of *Peru*, in the *South-ſea*, as alſo for any coming from thence to *Spain*: to which muſt be added, the continual trade carried on by the *Peruvian* ſhips, and the coaſting barks, which abundantly ſupply the city with all neceſſaries. The climate here, though hot, is by far more healthful than at *Porto-bello*, and

and the inhabitants in general may be said to live very comfortably.

THE city of *Carthagena* stands in 10 degrees, 25 minutes, 48 seconds ½ north latitude, and in the longitude of 301 degrees, 19 minutes, 36 seconds from the meridian of *Pico Teneriffe*. Its advantageous situation, the extent and security of its bay, and the great share it attained of the commerce of that southern continent, soon caused it to be erected into an episcopal see. The same circumstances contributed to its preservation and increase, as the most esteemed settlement and staple of the *Spaniards*; but at the same time they also drew on it the hostility of foreigners, who, thirsting after its riches, or induced by the importance of the place itself, have several times invaded, taken, and plundered it. Carthagena.

THE city is situated on a sandy island, which forming a narrow passage on the south-west, opens a communication with that part called *Tierra Bomba*, as far as *Boca Chica*. The neck of land which now joins them, was formerly the entrance of the bay; but having been closed up by orders from *Madrid*, *Boca Chica* became the only entrance; and this also has been filled up since the last attempt of the *English* in 1741, who, having made themselves masters of the forts which defended it, entered the bay with an intent of taking the city; but they miscarried in their attempt, and retired with loss. This event caused orders to be dispatched for opening the old entrance, by which all ships now enter the bay. On the north side the land is so narrow, that before the wall was begun the distance from sea to sea was only thirty-five toises; but afterwards enlarging, another island was formed on this side, and the whole city is now, excepting these two places which are very narrow, intirely surrounded by the sea. Eastwards it communicates by means of a wooden bridge, with a large suburb called *Xexemani*, built on another island, which has also a communication with the continent by means of another wooden bridge. The fortifications both of the city and suburb are constructed in the modern manner, and lined with free-stone. The garrison in times of peace consists of ten companies of regulars, each containing, officers included, seventy-seven men, besides several companies of militia.

ON the *Xexemani* side, at a small distance from that suburb, on a hill, is a fort called *St. Lazaro*, commanding both the city and suburb, and having an inchanting prospect, extending over the country and coast to an immense distance. The city and suburbs are well laid out, the streets being strait, broad, uniform, and well paved. The houses are built of stone, except a few of brick; but consist chiefly of

only one ſtory above the ground-floor; the apartments well contrived. The churches and convents are of a proper architecture, and ſufficiently capacious; ſo that in the whole, *Carthagena*, with its ſuburbs, is equal to a city of the third rank in *Europe*, and is well peopled, though moſt of its inhabitants are deſcended from the *Indian* tribes: it is not the moſt opulent in this country, for beſides the pillages it has ſuffered, no mines are worked here, and moſt of the money ſeen in it is ſent from *Santa Fe*, and *Quito*, to pay the ſalaries of the governor, and other civil and military officers, and the wages of the garriſon; and even this makes no long ſtay here. It is not however unfrequent to find perſons who have acquired handſome fortunes by commerce, whoſe houſes are ſplendidly furniſhed, and who live in every reſpect agreeable to their wealth. The governor reſides in the city, which, till the year 1739, was independent of the military government. In civil affairs an appeal lies to the audience of *Santa Fe*, and a viceroy of *Santa Fe* being that year created, under the title of viceroy of *New Granada*, the government of *Carthagena* became ſubject to him alſo in military affairs. The juriſdiction of the government reaches eaſtward to the great river *de la Magdalena*, and along it ſouthward, till, winding away, it borders on the province of *Antioquia*; from thence it ſtretches weſtward to the river *Darien*; and from thence northward to the ocean, all along the coaſts between the mouths of theſe two rivers. The extent of this government from eaſt to weſt is generally computed at fifty-three leagues, and from ſouth to north eighty-five. In this ſpace are ſeveral fruitful vallies, called by the natives *Savannahs*, and in them many ſettlements large and ſmall, of *Europeans*, *Spaniſh Creoles*, and *Indians*. The bay of *Carthagena* is the firſt place in *America* at which the galleons are allowed to touch; and thus it enjoys the firſt fruits of commerce, by the public ſales made there. Theſe ſales, though not accompanied with the formalities obſerved at *Porto-Bello* fair, are very conſiderable. The traders of the inland provinces of *Santa Fe*, *Popayan*, and *Quito*, lay out not only their own ſtock, but alſo the monies intruſted to them by commiſſions, for ſeveral ſorts of goods, and thoſe ſpecies of proviſions which are moſt wanted in their reſpective countries. The two provinces of *Santa Fe* and *Popayan* have no other way of ſupplying themſelves with the latter, than from *Carthagena*. Their traders bring gold and ſilver in ſpecie, ingots, and duſt, and alſo emeralds; as beſides the ſilver mines worked at *Santa Fe*, and which daily increaſe by freſh diſcoveries, there are others which yield the fineſt emeralds; but the value

of

of theſe gems being now fallen in *Europe*, and particularly in *Spain*, the trade of them, formerly ſo conſiderable, is now greatly leſſened, and conſequently the reward for finding them. All theſe mines produce great quantities of gold, which is carried to *Choco*, and there pays one fifth to the king, at an office erected for that purpoſe.

THE climate of *Carthagena* is exceſſive hot, yet the inhabitants enjoy a good ſtate of health, and generally live to a great age. It will be here unneceſſary to deſcribe the other diviſions of *Terra Firma*, as being chiefly inland countries, and ſcarce ever objects of any of our expeditions in time of war with the *Spaniards*.

PERU, next in order, formerly a powerful empire, is ſituated between 60 and 81 degrees of weſt longitude, and between the Equator and 25 degrees of ſouth latitude, being near two thouſand miles in length from north to ſouth, and from two hundred to five hundred broad; bounded by *Popayan* on the north, by the mountains of *Andes*, or *Cordilleras*, which ſeparate it from the country of the *Amazons* and *Paraguay*, on the eaſt; by *Chili* and *La Plata* on the ſouth; and by the *Pacific Ocean*, or *South Sea*, on the weſt. It is divided into three parts, the north, middle, and ſouth: the north diviſion comprehends the province of *Quito*, the chief towns *Quito* and *Payta*; the middle diviſion that of *Lima*, or *Los Reyes*; the chief towns *Lima*, *Cuſco*, and *Callao*; and the ſouth diviſion that of *Los Charcos*; the chief towns *Potoſi* and *Porco*. Peru.

THE coaſt of *Peru*, which extends upwards of 1500 miles along the *Pacific Ocean*, is a high bold ſhore. About thirty miles within land is a chain of mountains, called the *Sierras*; and beyond theſe, about eighty miles, are prodigious high mountains, called the *Cordilleras des Andes*, which, with the *Sierras*, run the whole length of *South America*, upwards of 3000 miles. They are always covered with ſnow, and the air on them is too pure and ſubtile for animals to breathe in; nor are there any beaſts upon them, wild or tame. It never rains in that part of the country which lies near the ſea-coaſt, unleſs within three or four degrees of the equator; but the country is watered by the rivers which fall from the *Andes* into the *South-Sea*: theſe they turn into the fields and gardens, and have their vintage and harveſt at what time of the year they pleaſe, this being the only country between the tropics that affords wine. The wind blows continually from the ſouth, or ſouth-weſt at ſea, near the coaſt. The weather is bright, when the ſun is in the northern ſigns; and hazy when ſouth of the equator, though no rain falls. The ſandy

plains near the sea-shore are perfectly barren, except some few vallies. The *Sierras* are also barren hills, but the vallies beneath are fruitful, and produce almost all manner of grain and fruits. This part of the country is best inhabited, being the most temperate, for the sandy plains near the sea are excessive hot.

THE *Peruvian* sheep, called pacos, or huancu, are of the bigness of a stag, and resemble a camel. The body is covered with a coarse kind of wool; they are very tractable, and were formerly the only beasts of burden among the *Peruvians*: the flesh is very good meat, and esteemed as innocent as chickens. The vicuna, to which the *Spaniards* give the name of the *Indian* goat, something resembles that animal. The bezoar-stone is found in it, and is famed for expelling poisons and performing many cures. Their deer are much smaller than ours, their wild beasts not many, and those not so fierce and dangerous as in this continent. The cattle imported from *Europe* are vastly encreased, and many of them run wild and are hunted like other game. They had no tame fowl but the nuana, mostly resembling the duck, but much larger. Among their forest-trees, the most valuable is the quinquina, or jesuits bark, which grows in the province of *Quito*: it is about the size of a cherry-tree, the leaves round and indented; and bears a long reddish flower, from whence arises a pod with a kernel like an almond. The tree that yields this bark grows also on the mountains of *Potosi*: neither the flower nor fruit have the same virtue. They have now plenty of *European* corn and wine; bread is likewise made of the cassivi-root, as in other parts of *America*. Balsam of *Peru* proceeds from the trunk and branches of a little tree; and the country besides yields storax, guaiacum, and several other gums and drugs.

GOLD is found in every province of *Peru*, washed down from the mountains; and there are plenty of silver mines, of which the richest are those of *Potosi*, discovered in 1545: it is a solid rock, and the ore so hard that they break it with hammers, and it splits as if it were flint. The quicksilver mines near *Lima* were not discovered till 1567, and the *Spaniards* did not begin to refine their silver with mercury, at *Potosi* till 1571; whereby they extracted a great deal more silver from the ore, than they could do before by fire.

Lima. THE city of *Lima*, the capital of *Peru*, is situated in the spacious and delightful valley of *Rimac*, in the latitude of 12 degrees, 2 minutes, 31 seconds south; and longitude, from the meridian of *Teneriffe*, 299 degrees, 27 minutes, 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ seconds. This situation is one of the most advantageous that

cap

can be imagined; for, being in the center of that ſpacious valley, it commands the whole without any difficulty. Northward, though at a conſiderable diſtance, is the *Cordillera*, or chain of the *Andes*, from whence ſome hills project into the valley. A river, which is of the ſame name, waſhes the walls of *Lima*, and has a very elegant and ſpacious ſtone bridge built over it. *Lima* now affords but a faint idea of its former glory, magnificence, opulence, and other particulars which rendered it ſo famous in the world. The tremendous earthquake, of the twenty-eighth of *October*, 1746, leaves ſtill room, inſtead of noble objects, for introducing the moſt melancholy and ſhocking ſcenes of ruinated palaces, churches, towers, and other ſtately works of art. Were it not for this dreadful circumſtance, to which *Lima* is ſubject, it would be one of the moſt deſirable places of abode in the world: but, unhappily, the interval between the earthquakes felt here, is never of a length ſufficient to obliterate the remembrance of them. However, though frequent and ſudden, they have their preſages, one of the principal of which is a rumbling noiſe in the bowels of the earth, about a minute before the ſhocks are felt, and this noiſe does not continue in the place where it was firſt produced, but ſeems to pervade all the adjacent ſubterraneous parts. This is followed by diſmal howlings of the dogs, which ſeem to have the firſt perception of the approaching danger. The beaſts of burden *paſſing* the ſtreets ſtop, and, by a natural inſtinct, ſpread open their legs, the better to ſecure themſelves from falling. On theſe portents, the terrified inhabitants fly from their houſes into the ſtreets with ſuch precipitation, that if it happens in the night, they appear quite naked; fear and the urgency of the danger baniſh at once all ſenſe of decency; and in a ſhort time the whole city exhibits one dreadful ſcene of conſternation and horror. Nor does this end with the ſhock, none venturing to return to their houſes, through fear of a repetition, which frequently demoliſhes thoſe buildings which had been weakened by the firſt.

The frequent earthquakes to which *South America*, particularly *Lima* and all the neighbouring country, is ſubject, opens a field for inquiry concerning their cauſes. Many hypotheſes have been formed by philoſophers; but the immediate cauſe of earthquakes, with the greateſt appearance of truth, is a ſubterraneous exploſion; and the cauſe of this ſubterraneous exploſion is a quantity of water ſuddenly breaking in upon a ſubterraneous fire, by which a vapour is inſtantly produced, the quantity and elaſtic force of which are equal to all the phenomena of earthquakes. *Cauſe of earthquakes.*

THE city of *Lima* could not have attained to all its ſplendor, if, beſides being the capital of *Peru*, it had not been alſo the general ſtaple of the kingdom. But, as it is the reſidence of the government and chief tribunals, ſo it is alſo the common factory for commerce of every kind, and the center of the products and manufactures of the other provinces, together with thoſe of *Europe*, brought over in the galleons or regiſter ſhips; and from hence they are diſtributed through the vaſt extent of theſe kingdoms, whoſe wants are ſupplied from *Lima*, as their common mother. All the wealth of the ſouthern provinces being brought to *Lima*, is there embarked on board the fleet, which at the time of the galleons, ſails from *Callao* to *Panama*. The proprietors of the treaſure commit it to the merchants of *Lima*, who traffic at the fair with this and their own ſtock. The ſame fleet returns to the harbour of *Paita*, where the *European* merchandizes of value, purchaſed at *Porto-Bello* fair, are landed, in order to avoid the delay of ſailing to *Callao*, and ſent by land to *Lima* on droves of mules; but thoſe of leſs value are carried thither by the ſame ſhips.

The viceroyalty of *Peru* extends over thoſe vaſt countries included in the juriſdiction of the audiences of *Lima*, *Los Charcas*, and *Chili*; and in theſe are comprehended the governments of *Santa Cruz*, *de la Sierra*, *Paraguay*, *Tucuman*, and *Buenos-Ayres*. Though theſe three provinces, and the kingdom of *Chili*, have particular governors inveſted with all the authority agreeable to ſuch a character, and as ſuch are abſolute in political, civil, and military affairs, yet in ſome caſes they are ſubordinate to the viceroy; for inſtance, on the death of any inferior governor, the vacancy is ſupplied by him.

Chili. THE kingdom of *Chili* next preſents itſelf. It extends from the frontiers of *Peru* to the ſtraits of *Magellan*, the diſtance being 530 leagues. Thoſe two kingdoms are ſeparated by the deſart of *Atacamo*, which extends eighty leagues between the provinces of the ſame name, being the laſt of *Peru*, and the valley or *Copoyapu*, the firſt in *Chili*. Eaſtward, ſome parts of this kingdom terminate on the frontiers of *Paraguay*, though ſome uninhabited deſarts intervene; and others confine on the government of *Buenos Ayres*, though between theſe are the *Pampas*, or extenſive and level plains. Its weſtern boundary is the *South-Sea*, extending from 27 degrees nearly, the latitude of *Copoyapu*, to 53 degrees 30 minutes ſouth. But to confine ourſelves to the true extent of this kingdom, as inhabited by the *Spaniards*, it begins at *Copoyapu*, and terminates at the large iſland of *Chiloe*, the

ſouthern

ſouthern extremity of which is 34 degrees of ſouth latitude; and its extent from weſt to eaſt is the diſtance between the *Cordillera*, which is here of a ſtupendous height, and the coaſt of the *South-Sea*; that is, about 30 leagues.

PART of the country which at preſent compoſes the kingdom of *Chili* was ſubjected to the empire of the *Yncas* by *Yupanqui*, the tenth emperor; who, incited by the inchanting account given of thoſe provinces, undertook the conqueſt of them; and proſecuted the enterprize with ſuch ſucceſs that he ſubdued the ſeveral nations which inhabited the vallies of *Copoyapu*, *Coquimpu*, and *Chili*. But in his intended career ſouthward, the victorious *Ynca* met with an unſurmountable difficulty from the *Purumauco Indians*, and other nations, whom the rapidity of his conqueſts had induced to oppoſe him by a general confederacy. Thus he found himſelf under a neceſſity of deſiſting, after having carried his arms as far as the river *Mauli*, which is in the latitude of 34 degrees, 30 minutes.

AFTER the *Spaniards* had undertaken a deſcent in *Peru*, and made themſelves maſters of its provinces, the marſhal *Don Diego de Almagro* was commiſſioned for the conqueſt of *Chili*. Accordingly he marched from *Cuſco*, at the beginning of the year 1535, and, after loſing the greateſt part of his *Indians*, and a conſiderable number of *Spaniards*, of which his army was compoſed, who periſhed with cold in paſſing over the *Cordillera Nevada*, he arrived at *Copoyapu*, where the *Indians*, without trying the chance of war, ſubmitted. Animated with this unexpected puſillanimity, he proceeded to the conqueſt of other nations, and even ſuch as never had acknowledged the *Yncas*: and, though he here met with a more warlike people, who were determined to ſell their liberty dear, he carried on the war very proſperouſly. But the king, in conſideration of his great ſervices, performed with ſo much hazard, having conferred on him the government of a territory 100 leagues in length, ſouth of that which belonged to the marquis Don *Franciſco Pizaro*, a difference aroſe between them, in regard to the boundaries of their reſpective governments. *Almagro*, being impatient to take poſſeſſion, and pretending that the city of *Cuſco* ought to be included in his government, the conqueſt was ſuſpended, and he himſelf haſtened to that city, where, inſtead of being inveſted with the chief command, he fell a ſacrifice to the jealouſy of *Pizaro*, who endeavoured to conceal his irregular proceedings under the veil of juſtice.

IN 1541, the conqueſt of *Chili* was again ſet on foot, and the marquis *Pizaro* conferred the command on *Pedro de Valdivia*,

divia, together with the title of general. Accordingly, he marched into the country, and founded moſt of the principal towns and villages in it: ſo that, in the year 1548, he was promoted to the government of it by the preſident of *Peru*. In the proſecution of the conqueſt of theſe provinces, he had many ſharp ſkirmiſhes with the natives, till at laſt, in 1553, bravely oppoſing a general revolt, with a very inferior force, he fell fighting with the greateſt intrepidity at the head of his troops, the greateſt part of whom, enraged at loſing ſo brave a man, choſe to periſh with him, rather than ſave themſelves by flight. His name, beſides the figure it makes in hiſtory, is ſtill preſerved in this country in the town of *Valdivia*, which he founded.

THE martial genius of the *Indians* of this kingdom conſiderably retarded the reduction of it, and has always been the chief cauſe why the *Spaniſh* ſettlements here are ſo little proportionate to the extent, fertility, and riches of the country. The beauties of the parts adjacent to the city of *Conception* are enchanting, and the returns of nature, for the huſbandman's toil, exuberant. The like proſuſion of natural productions is ſeen all over this kingdom. Its plains, eminences, vallies, in ſhort, the whole country is an object of admiration. Every particle of earth, in this amazing fertility, ſeems transformed into ſeed. The country round *Santiago*, as it is not inferior in pleaſantneſs and fertility to that of *Conception*, ſo alſo, from the great affinity to the climates, its products are nearly the ſame. Accordingly, ſome farmers wholly apply themſelves to corn, others to fattening of cattle; ſome to the breeding of horſes, others to the culture of vines and fruit-trees: the firſt find their account in plentiful harveſts of wheat, barley, and particularly in hemp, which thrives here ſurpriſingly. The ſecond, by their large ſlaughters have great quantities of tallow, ſole leather tanned, and *Cordovan* leather, graſſa, charqui, and neat tongues; the three laſt being no inconſiderable articles.

BESIDES the commerce carried on with *Peru* in theſe articles and many others, we muſt alſo mention that of metals, this kingdom abounding in mines of all kinds, but principally of gold and copper. The moſt famous gold mine lies in a country eaſt of *Santiago*: this gold was formerly highly eſteemed, and found in great plenty; but now on account of a whitiſh tinge, the value of it is conſiderably diminiſhed. This mine, for the length of time it has been worked, is equal to the moſt celebrated in *Peru*. In the country of *Yapel*, which is ſituated in the ſame quarter, but farther to the northward, along the *Cordillera*, are alſo rich

gold mines, and the metal twenty-three carats fine. In 1710, in the mountains of *Lumpanqui*, near the *Cordillera*, were diſcovered ſeveral mines of gold, ſilver, copper, lead, tin, and iron; and the gold between twenty-one and twenty-two carats fine; but the working, from the hardneſs of the ſtone, is very difficult and laborious. This inconvenience does not, however, occur in the mountain *Llavin*, where the ſtone is ſoft, and not leſs rich in metal, equal in fineneſs to the former. Beſides theſe, there are other gold mines, worked with good ſucceſs at *Tiltil*, near *Santiago*. Between *Quillota* and *Valparaiſo*, in a part called *Ligua*, is a very fine rich gold mine, and the metal greatly eſteemed. *Coquimbo*, *Copoyapu*, and *Guaſco*, have alſo gold mines, and the metal found in the two laſt, is, by way of pre-eminence, called oro capote, being the moſt valuable of any yet diſcovered. Another kind of mine of the ſame metal was alſo found in this kingdom, but was exhauſted ſoon after it had elated the hopes of the undertakers with ſome rich ſpecimens. Mines of this kind are very common, as well as another kind called lavaderos, which are pits dug in the angles of trenches made by rain, wherein it is imagined there may be gold; and, in order to diſcover the metal, a ſtream of water is turned through it, and the earth briſkly ſpread, that the gold may be carried down with the current, and depoſited in the pits. All the gold thus collected in *Chili* is brought to *Lima* to be coined; and by the accounts conſtantly taken, it amounts, one year with another, to 600,000 dollars; but that clandeſtinely ſent by way of the *Cordillera* is ſaid to be nearly 400,000; conſequently, the whole muſt be at leaſt a million. In the countries of *Coquimbo* and *Guaſco*, mines of all kinds of metals are ſo very common, that the whole earth ſeems wholly compoſed of minerals; and it is here thoſe of copper are worked, and from them all *Peru* and the kingdom of *Chili* are furniſhed with that metal. But though this copper exceeds every thing of that kind hitherto known, the mines are worked with great caution, and no more metal extracted than is ſufficient to anſwer the uſual demand; and other mines, though known to be equally rich, are left untouched.

THE country of *Chili*, near the *Pacific-Ocean*, enjoys a fine temperate air, and a clear, ſerene ſky moſt part of the year. The rivers and ſprings are frozen up in the winter ſeaſon on the mountains, and thoſe who paſs the higheſt of them at any time of the year, feel an air ſo piercing and ſubtile, that it is with difficulty they breathe. There are, in this chain of mountains, a great many vulcanoes, which

ſome-

ſometimes break out, and cauſe very terrible and aſtoniſhing effects.

Patagonia. *PATAGONIA* is ſometimes deſcribed as part of *Chili*, but, as it is yet inhabited only by the *Indians*, it may be reckoned a diſtinct country, and with it alſo may be included the iſland of *Terra del Fogo*, from which it is ſeparated only by the narrow ſtrait of *Magellan*. The *Spaniards*, who built a fort upon the ſtraits of *Magellan*, left a garriſon in it to prevent any other *European* nation paſſing that way into the *South-Sea*; but loſt moſt of their men, who periſhed for want of food, from whence the place obtained the name of *Port-Famine*, and no people have attempted to plant colonies here ever ſince.

Paraguay. *PARAGUAY*, or *La Plata*, is bounded by the country of the *Amazons* on the north; by *Brazil* on the eaſt; by *Patagonia* on the ſouth; and by *Peru* and *Chili* on the weſt. It is 1500 miles in length from north to ſouth, and almoſt as much in breadth. The country produces rice and *Indian* corn, and the *Spaniards* have introduced *European* corn and fruits, as well as cattle, of which laſt there are vaſt herds. To the weſt of the great river *Paraguay*, are vaſt plains, extending ſome hundred miles, with very little wood upon them, and ſcarce a hill to be ſeen; but on the eaſt of the river *Paraguay*, which is divided from *Brazil* by a chain of mountains, there is a variety of hills and vallies, woods, and champaign; and this being the property of the jeſuits, is very well cultivated by the natives, who are their proſelytes and ſubjects. This country is called *Paraguay*, from the river that runs through it from north to ſouth; and *la Plata*, from the river which riſes in *Peru*, and running ſouth-weſt through it, joins its waters with the *Paraguay*, near *Buenos Ayres*; after which the united ſtream is called *la Plata*, and falls into the *Atlantic Ocean*, between the *Spaniſh* territories of *la Plata*, and the *Portugueſe* territories of *Brazil*. The *Spaniards* bring part of the treaſures of *Peru* from thence to *Buenos Ayres*, down the river *la Plata*; and, at *Buenos Ayres*, put them on board of ſhips for *Spain*, with vaſt quantities of ſkins, and other merchandize of thoſe countries. But all articles of commerce are far leſs advantageous to the inhabitants than the herb called *Paraguay*, which alone would be ſufficient to form a flouriſhing trade in this province, it being the only place which produces it, and from hence it is ſent all over *Peru* and *Chili*, where its uſe is univerſal.

THE climate of *Paraguay* is very little different from that of *Spain*; and the diſtinctions between the ſeaſons are the ſame. In winter, indeed, violent tempeſts of winds and rains are

are here very frequent, accompanied with ſuch dreadful thunders and lightnings as fill the inhabitants, though uſed to them, with terror and conſternation. In ſummer, the exceſſive heats are mitigated by gentle breezes, which conſtantly begin at eight or nine in the morning. In ſhort, for the enjoyments of life, eſpecially with regard to the ſalubrity of the air, a finer country cannot be imagined.

Brazil. WE now paſs from the *Spaniſh* dominions in *South-America* to thoſe of the *Portugueſe*, which conſiſt of the territories of *Brazil*. This country is ſituated between 35 and 60 deg. of weſt longitude, and between the equator and 35 deg. of ſouth latitude; bounded by the *Atlantic-Ocean* on the eaſt; by the river *la Plata* on the ſouth; and by *Paraguay*, and the country of the *Amazons* on the weſt; the chief town *St. Salvador*, on the bay of *All-Saints*. The diſcovery of this country was intirely accidental; for the *Portugueſe*, ſailing with a conſiderable force to the *Indies*, by the way of the *Cape of Good-Hope*, to avoid the calms upon the coaſt of *Africa*, thought proper to ſtand out at ſea, by which means they fell upon the continent of *South-America*, without having the leaſt idea of any ſuch country. Upon their return to *Liſbon*, they made ſo favourable a report of the country, that the miniſtry took the affair into conſideration, and ſet about eſtabliſhing a colony with all imaginable expedition. The court of *Spain*, however, was greatly offended at their proceedings, as it claimed the ſole dominion of that extenſive country for itſelf; but finding the *Portugueſe* very ſtrenuous in defending their new-acquired property, the *Spaniards* thought a friendly accommodation more eligible than an open rupture; and agreed at laſt, that the *Portugueſe* ſhould poſſeſs all that tract between the river *Amazon* and the river *la Plata*.

BUT in the midſt of all this proſperity, one of thoſe important events which determines the fate of kingdoms, not only ſtripped the *Portugueſe* of this ſettlement, but left them alſo without liberty. Don *Sebaſtian*, one of their greateſt princes, periſhed in an expedition againſt the *Moors*; and the kingdom of *Portugal* fell intirely under the diſcretion of a *Spaniſh* government. Not long after this revolution in the affairs of *Portugal*, the *Spaniſh* yoke became ſo intolerable to the inhabitants of the *Netherlands*, that they made a deſperate effort for the recovery of their liberty, and fortunately regained it. Fluſhed with this ſucceſs, they began to make reprisals on the property of their former maſters; they attacked the *Spaniards* in their ſtrongeſt holds, and grew formidable by their conqueſts, and opulent by their plunder. The *Portugueſe* ſettlements principally engaged their attention;

tion; they ſubdued all the fortreſſes of any conſideration in the *Eaſt-Indies*, which were not ſufficiently defended by the *Spaniards*; and then directed their operations to the *Brazils*, which they knew were at that time unprotected by *Europe*; and found means, by the diſhoneſty or cowardice of the governor, to get poſſeſſion of the then capital city, without much bloodſhed or expence. In this exigence it was, that the reverend hero, don *Michael de Texeira*, archbiſhop of the place, made ſo glorious an oppoſition in favour of his country. This illuſtrious prelate was deſcended from one of the nobleſt families in *Portugal*, and poſſeſſed a ſoul exalted with the higheſt principles of honour and virtue. The general emergency, he thought, exempted him from the neceſſity of complying with the ſtricter cuſtoms of his profeſſion, and he therefore looked upon every ceremonial obſervance as a matter of leſs conſequence than the welfare of the public. Accordingly, he took up arms, and, at the head of his monks and a few ſcattered forces, put a ſtop to the conqueſt of the *Dutch*, till aſſiſtance was ſent him from *Europe*. Upon the arrival of this reinforcement, he reſigned the military command, which the public neceſſity had obliged him to aſſume, into the hands of a proper officer, and returned to the duties of his own function, which he always diſcharged with exemplary piety and goodneſs. By this gallant behaviour of the biſhop, ſeven of the fourteen provinces, or captainſhips, in the *Brazils* were preſerved to the *Portugueſe*, the other ſeven falling into the hands of the *Dutch*, who conquered and maintained them with a bravery that would have done them much honour, had it been more diſtinguiſhed by humanity.

THE celebrated prince *Maurice* of *Naſſau* was, at that time, commander in chief of the *Dutch* forces, and to him they were principally indebted for the acquiſition of this colony, and the beneficial accommodation which ſecured them the poſſeſſion of it. But what the prince's great abilities had procured them, was afterwards loſt by their own parſimony and avarice. Too ſanguine after money, they complained of the expence their general put them to in erecting more fortreſſes, and keeping more troops than were neceſſary for their ſervice. His living in ſome ſplendor was alſo no little matter of uneaſineſs; and, in ſhort, looking upon official oeconomy to be the moſt valuable qualification in a great captain, they treated prince *Maurice* with ſo little reſpect, that he threw up his command, and left them to govern their new acquired territories as they could. Upon the prince's retiring from the command, their own frugal plan of govern-

ment

ſment took place, and for a little time, the advantages ariſing from theſe new regulations became very conſiderable. The expences of a court were retrenched; the charge of troops leſſened; the money laid out upon fortifications ſaved; their profits amounted to near cent. per cent. and every thing ſeemed in the moſt flouriſhing ſituation. But this flattering ſyſtem of government ended not only in the loſs of their capital, but the total ruin of their *Weſt-India* company. They loſt the affection of the *Indians* by their avarice in dealing, and excited their reſentment by the rigour of their proceedings. From the defenceleſs condition of the frontiers, their neighbours were encouraged to encroach upon their ſettlements; and the *Portugueſe*, making one vigorous attempt, reconquered that part of the *Brazils* which the *Dutch* had formerly taken from them, notwithſtanding the ſtates made a moſt reſolute ſtruggle in its defence. The *Portugueſe*, thus ſettled in their former poſſeſſions, proceeded with unwearied application to advance the intereſt of the colony.

THE country they called *Brazil*, from a wood of that name, in which it plentifully abounds. It extends all along a charming ſea-coaſt upon the *Atlantic-Ocean*, upwards of 2000 miles, between the river *Amazon* on the north, and *la Plata* on the ſouth. The *Brazil*-tree generally flouriſhes in rocky and barren grounds, where it often grows to a great height and conſiderable thickneſs: but this thickneſs is liable to miſlead the judgment, in regard to the quantity of the wood; for, upon ſtripping off the bark, it happens very often, that a tree as thick as a man's body will be reduced to a log no larger than his leg. It commonly grows crooked and knotty like a hawthorn, with long branches, and a ſmooth green leaf, hard, brittle, and dry. Three times a year, bunches of ſmall flowers appear at the extremities of the branches, and between the leaves. Theſe flowers are of a bright red, and have a ſtrong aromatic and refreſhing ſmell. The wood is of a red colour, hard and dry, and is uſed in dying red; but the red it produces is far from being of the beſt kind. It is alſo in ſome caſes adminiſtered as a medicine, both as a ſtomachic and aſtringent.

The *Portugueſe* trade in the *Brazils* is very great and daily increaſing; and that ſettlement may, at this time, be reckoned by much the moſt flouriſhing of any in *America*. Their ſugar is conſiderably finer than that of any other eſtabliſhment in thoſe parts; and their tobacco is alſo remarkably good. In the laſt article they deal very extenſively to the coaſt of *Africa*, where they not only diſpoſe of it to the natives, but even ſupply the veſſels of other nations, who are obliged

obliged to purchaſe it, for the convenience of carrying on the gold-duſt and ſlave-trade with any tolerable advantage. The north and ſouth parts of the *Brazils* abound with horned cattle, which are hunted for their hides, of which no leſs than 20,000 are annually exported to *Europe*. The bay and river of *Rio Janeiro* are now reſorted to by the *Portugueſe*, more than any other part of *Brazil*, on account of the gold and diamonds which have been diſcovered in the mountains to the weſtward of this and the neighbouring provinces of *St. Vincent*; and it is incredible what quantities of gold are conſtantly brought from thence. The ſouthern provinces of *Brazil* enjoy a healthful air, being conſtantly refreſhed with breezes from the ſea.

THERE is nothing further of note in *South-America*, but *Amazonia* and *Guiana*. *Amazonia* is remarkable for its river, being one of the largeſt in the world; and, no gold being found here, as was expected, neither the *Spaniards*, *Portugueſe*, nor any other *European* nation, have thought worth while to leave any colonies in it, ſo that the *Indians* remain a free people, not ſubject to any foreign dominion. The country obtained the name of *Amazonia*, from the *Spaniards* ſeeing women on the banks of the river with arms in their hands, which they carried only to eaſe their huſbands, as they do the baggage in all their expeditions. The *Dutch* have a colony at *Surinam* in *Guiana*, and numerous plantations about it, which produce tobacco and ſugar; part of which they took from the *Engliſh*, in the reign of king *Charles* II. and by a ſubſequent peace theſe were confirmed to them, in conſideration of relinquiſhing their pretenſions to *New-York*, and other places in the northern colonies, which the *Engliſh* had taken from them. Except this colony, and ſome little iſlands on the coaſt of *Terra-Firma*, and among the *Caribbees*, the *Dutch* have no other ſettlements in *America*.

CHAP.

CHAP. II.

Of North-America.

MEXICO is the first country that occurs in *North-America*. It is distinguished into *Old* and *New*. *Old Mexico*, or *New Spain*, lies between north latitude 7 deg. 30 min. and 30 deg. 40 min. and is bounded on the south-east by the isthmus of *Darien*, or *Panama*, and on the north-west by *New-Mexico*. It is divided into three audiences, or sovereign districts, governed by a viceroy appointed by the king of *Spain*.

THE three districts or courts of audience are, 1. *Guadalajara*, which contains the provinces of *Cinalva*, *Culiacan*, *Champhan*, *Xalisco*, *Guadalajara Proper*, *Zacatecas*, and *New Biscay*. 2. *Mexico*, including the provinces of *Mechoacan*, *Mexico Proper*, *Panuco*, *Tlascala*, *Guaxaca*, *Tabasco*, and *Yucatan*. 3. *Guatimala*, containing the provinces of *Chiapa*, *Soconusco*, *Guatimala Proper*, *Vera Paz*, *Honduras*, *Nicaragua*, *Costa Rica*, and *Veragua*.

THOUGH this country lies for the most part within the torrid zone, yet the air is very temperate, and generally reckoned extraordinary wholesome. It produces divers sorts of grain, fruits, and herbs; rich mines of gold and silver, and good pasturage. Its chief grain is wheat, barley, pulse, and maize; the chief fruits, pomegranates, oranges, lemons, cherries, apples, figs, and cocoa nuts; and its principal commodities are wool, cotton, sugar, silk, cocheneal, feathers, honey, balm, amber, salt, tallow, hides, tobacco, ginger, and various medicinal drugs.

Manner of carrying on the Spanish trade in America.

THE *Spaniards*, who have been long sole masters of this country, and of the far greater part of *South America*, have taken such care to keep all foreigners out of them, that the lawful commerce between them and *Europe* is in their hands, and subject to the direction of their crown. It will not be improper to shew here in what manner the same is carried on by annual ships, usually divided into three classes, the flota, the register-ships, and galleons.

Flota.

THE flota is a fleet consisting of three men of war, and fourteen or fifteen merchant ships, from 400 to 1000 tons burthen; they are loaded almost with every sort of goods which *Europe* produces for export; all sorts of woollens, linens, silks, velvets, laces, glass, paper, and cutlery; all sorts

of wrought iron, watches, clocks, quickſilver for the uſe of their miners, horſe-furniture, ſhoes, ſtockings, books, pictures, military ſtores, wines, fruits, &c. ſo that all the trading parts of *Europe* are highly intereſted in the cargo of this fleet. *Spain* itſelf ſends out little more than the wine and fruit; this with the freight, and commiſſions to the merchant, and the duty to the king, is almoſt all the advantage which that kingdom derives from her commerce with the *Indies*. This fleet is fitted out at *Cadiz*, and bound to *La Vera Cruz*, ſituated on the ſouth-weſt part of the gulph of *Mexico*, and to the ſouth eaſt of that city. They are not permitted to break bulk on any account, till they arrive there. When all the goods are landed and diſpoſed of at *La Vera Cruz*, the fleet takes in the plate, precious ſtones, cochineal, indigo, cocoa, tobacco, ſugar, and hides, which are the returns for *Old Spain*. From *La Vera Cruz* they ſail to the *Havanna* in the iſland of *Cuba*, which is the place of their rendezvous, where they meet the galleons. Theſe are another fleet, which carry on all the trade of *Terra Firma*, by *Carthagena*; and of *Peru*, by *Panama* and *Porto Bello*, in the ſame manner as the flota ſerves for the trade of *New Spain*. When the flota arrives at the *Havanna*, and joins the galleons and regiſter-ſhips, which aſſemble at the ſame port from all quarters, ſome of the cleaneſt and beſt ſailing veſſels are diſpatched to *Old Spain*, with advice of the contents of theſe ſeveral fleets, as well as with treaſure and goods of their own, that the court may judge what *indulto*, or duty, is proper to be laid on them, and what convoy is neceſſary for their ſafety.

Regiſter-ſhips.

REGISTER ſhips are ſent out by merchants at *Cadiz* or *Seville*, when they judge that goods muſt be wanted at any certain port in the *Weſt Indies*. The courſe is, to petition the council of the *Indies* for licence to ſend a ſhip of 300 tons burthen, or under, to that port: they pay for this licence 40,000 or 50,000 dollars, beſides preſents to the officers, in proportion to the connivance neceſſary to their deſign: for though the licence runs only to 300 tons at moſt, the veſſel fitted out is ſeldom leſs than 600. This ſhip and cargo are regiſtered at the pretended burthen. It is required too, that a certificate be brought from the king's officer at the port to which the regiſter-ſhip is bound, that ſhe does not exceed the ſize at which ſhe is regiſtered; all this paſſes of courſe. Theſe are what they call regiſter ſhips, and by theſe the trade of *Spaniſh America* has been carried on principally for ſome years paſt; which practice has been thought as much to the prejudice of their trade, as it is contrary to all their former maxims for carrying it on.

THE

THE fleet which is called the galleons, conſiſts of eight men of war of 500 tons each, deſigned principally to ſupply *Peru* with military ſtores; but in reality laden, not only with thoſe, but with every other kind of merchandize on a private account, ſo as to be in too weak a condition either to defend themſelves, or protect others. Under the convoy of theſe are twelve ſail of merchant ſhips, not inferior to the galleons in burthen. This fleet of the galleons is regulated in much the ſame manner with the flota, and is deſtined for the excluſive commerce of *Terra Firma*, and the *South Sea*; as the flota is for that of *Mexico*. *Galleons.*

As ſoon as this galleon fleet arrives at *Carthagena*, expreſſes are diſpatched to *Porto-Bello*, and to all the adjacent towns, but particularly to *Panama*, that they may get ready all the treaſure which is depoſited there, to meet the galleons at *Porto-Bello*; at which place all the perſons concerned in the various branches of this extenſive trade, aſſemble. There is no part of the world, as before obſerved, where buſineſs of ſuch great importance is negociated in ſo ſhort a time; for ſometimes in a fortnight the fair is over. During the fair, heaps of wedges and ingots of ſilver are thrown about upon the wharfs, as things of no value. The diſplay of gold, ſilver, and precious ſtones on one hand, and of the various and rare workmanſhip of the ſeveral ingenious fabrics of *Europe* on the other, are truly aſtoniſhing.

THE whole trade between the *Eaſt-Indies* and *Spaniſh America*, is carried on by one great galleon, which arrives at *Acapulco* on the *South-Sea*, from the *Philippine-Iſlands*, in the month of *December*. They ſee no other land in their whole voyage of three thouſand leagues, which they perform in five months, than the *Little Ladrones*. The ſhip is laden with all the rich commodities of the eaſt, as cloves, pepper, cinnamon, nutmegs, mace, china, japan wares, callicoes plain and painted, muſlins of every ſort, ſilks, precious ſtones, rich drugs, and gold duſt. At the ſame time the rich ſhip from *Lima* comes in, and is not computed to bring leſs than two millions of pieces of eight in ſilver (450,000 *l.* ſterling). Several other ſhips, from the different parts of *Chili* and *Peru*, meet upon the ſame occaſion; and beſides the traffic for the *Philippine* commodities, this cauſes a very large dealing for every thing which thoſe countries have to exchange with one another, as well as for the purchaſe of all ſorts of *European* goods. The fair at *Acapulco* laſts ſometimes for thirty days. As ſoon as the goods are diſpoſed of, the galleon prepares to ſet out on her voyage to the *Philippines* with her returns, chiefly in ſilver, but with ſome *European* goods too, and ſome *Acapulco galleon.*

commodities of *America*. We ſpeak here, as though there were but one veſſel on the trade with the *Philippines*; and in fact there is only nominally one trading veſſel, the galleon itſelf, of about 1200 tons; but another attends her commonly as a ſort of convoy, which generally carries ſuch a quantity of goods, as in a great meaſure diſables her from performing that office. The galleon has often 1000 people on board, either intereſted in the cargo, or merely paſſengers; and there is no trade in which ſo large profits are made; the captain of the veſſel, the pilots, the mates, and even the common ſailors, making, in one voyage, what in their ſeveral ranks may be conſidered as eaſy fortunes. It is ſaid by the writer of Lord *Anſon's* voyage, that the jeſuits have the profits of this ſhip to ſupport their miſſions.

State of the Spaniſh *commerce.*

THIS commerce to ſo vaſt a value, though carried on directly between different parts of the king of *Spain*'s own dominions, enriches them in proportion but very little; the far greater part of every thing which comes from the *Philippines*, being the produce or fabric of other countries; the *Chineſe* particularly are largely intereſted in this cargo. The trade between *Spain* and her colonies in *America*, is the moſt conſiderable part of their external commerce, and the great ſupport of their navy. But their internal traffic is by no means proportionate to the numbers of their people, the natural advantages of their ſituation and climate, the abundance of raw materials which their country produces, and their *Indies* ſupply them with. The truth is, the *Spaniards* add none of the artificial value of labour to any thing; and the great error of their policy ſeems to be this: They never ſufficiently attended to the truth of the following maxim, That induſtry, manual labour, and the arts, are more beneficial, and truer ſources of wealth to a ſtate, than the richeſt mines of gold and ſilver. Dazzled with the ſpoils of *America*, they turned their whole attention to ſeize the excluſive poſſeſſion of thoſe ſeeming riches; they neglected agriculture and manufactures, and contracted a contempt for the mechanic, and even liberal arts; in conſequence of which, the country becoming daily leſs populous, their maritime and military ſtrength ſoon declined. Of late years the *Spaniſh* miniſtry have been fully ſenſible of this fatal miſtake, and have endeavoured to raiſe a ſpirit of induſtry among the people, by promoting the eſtabliſhment of manufactures, in various parts of their dominions: but though they have tempted the people, by exemption from taxes, and many other privileges, yet the progreſs they have made is not ſo conſiderable as might have been expected.

BUT to proceed in our account of *Mexico*, though common report places mines of gold and silver in almost all the provinces, yet we are assured that both are only found in the province of *Mexico*. Of silver there are no less than a thousand mines. Some *Spanish* authors say, that the gold is only found in *Veragua*, and *New Granada*. As to other commodities, there is an exceeding great quantity of sugar, chiefly on the side of the gulph of *Mexico*, *Guaxaca*, &c. so that here are more sugar-mills than in any part of *Spanish America*; but it is chiefly consumed in the city of *Mexico*, and particularly the monasteries, in chocolate, sweet-meats, preserves, and confectionary wares; of which, however, there is a vast deal sent from *Guaxaca*, *Guatimala*, and other provinces, to *Mexico* and *Panama*, from whence it is carried by sea, to *Lima*, *Guaiaquil*, and *Baldivia*. There is a great home trade in the goods manufactured of cotton. They have the best indigo in the world; and the trade of cochineal is managed wholly by the merchants of *Mexico* and *Carthagena*. It is said the people of *Nicaragua* and the *Honduras* employ 300,000 mules and horses to carry corn, sugar, cocoa, &c. into the inland provinces, and particularly to the city of *Mexico*. And when the galleons come from *Old Spain*, the number of carriages, men, and horses, employed to carry the treasure of the country to *La Vera Cruz*, is incredible. The carriage of the *European* goods that come by the galleons back again to other parts, is a very considerable article of trade, as is also the carriage of tobacco, sugar, and other produce of *Guatimala* and *Guaxaca*, which come from the south coast to *La Vera Cruz*, all which is said to employ 60,000 horses, mules, and asses, besides a proportionate number of men. So much silver is also brought from *Zacatecas*, as is said 6000 mules are employed in the carriage of.

Further particulars of the commerce and commodities of Mexico.

NEW MEXICO, so called, because of its being discovered since the *Old Mexico*, or *New Spain*, is sometimes stiled by the *Spaniards*, a kingdom, and sometimes a province. It is bounded on the north by high mountains, beyond which is a country altogether unknown; by *Louisiana* on the east; by some of the provinces of *New Spain* on the south; and on the west, by the gulph of *California*, and the *Rio Colorado*. But whether the limits on the north and east should be contracted or extended, is what we shall not pretend to determine; for there are no people that we know of to the north of *New Mexico*, nor is there a twentieth part of the country within the limits specified, that is either cultivated or inhabited; nor is it any more certain how we might venture to extend the limits of it on the east side towards *Florida*, no

New Mexico.

one having attempted to fix the bounds between theſe two countries, except the *French*, who have introduced *Louiſiana* into their maps in the room of *Florida*, bounding it with the *Britiſh* plantations on the eaſt, and *New Mexico* on the weſt. The extent, however, has not been diſcovered; but what has, may be ſaid to extend 300 leagues north from *New Biſcay*; and there is no leſs from the ſtraits of *California* on the weſt, towards *Florida* on the eaſt.

As it lies in the midſt of the temperate zone, it is a very pleaſant climate; the ſummers are very warm, and the winters pretty ſharp; but then the former are neither ſultry nor unwholeſome, and the latter are clear, without being intolerable. The weather upon the whole is, generally ſpeaking, agreeable to the ſeaſon, and refreſhing to an *European* conſtitution. The ſoil is beautifully interſperſed with riſing grounds, and with rivers well ſtocked with fiſh; abounds with fruit and timber-trees; produces turquoiſes, emeralds, and other precious ſtones, has mines of gold and ſilver, and feeds all ſorts of wild and tame cattle, eſpecially thoſe of the neat-kind. Here are alſo ſeveral ſorts of fowl; and, in fact, it is ſaid to be as pleaſant, plentiful, and rich a country as any in the world. There are few great rivers in it, but ſeveral ſmall ones run into the gulph of *Mexico*; and there are divers bays and creeks on that coaſt, which might eaſily be converted into ports.

THE greateſt part of this country is ſtill in the hands of the natives, the principal of which are the *Apaches*, a warlike nation differing from all the other natives in language, being clad alſo in deer-ſkins, and living in tents, which they carry with them wherever they go. Thinking themſelves aggrieved by the *Spaniſh* government, about the cloſe of the laſt century, they made a general inſurrection, and did a vaſt deal of miſchief; but were at laſt ſuppreſſed, and have ſince been curbed by ſtronger garriſons. Moſt of the natives are now Chriſtians.

SOME geographers divide *New Mexico* into fifteen provinces, many of the *Spaniſh* writers into eighteen, of which they give us barely the names; but the lateſt geographers ſeem to divide it only into five. On the other hand, ſome writers have ſubdivided it into twenty or twenty-five provinces, and furniſhed us with the names of as many towns; but we find no deſcription of any, but that which is by all agreed on to be the capital city, by name *Santa Fé*, which ſtands 130 leagues from the ſea, near the ſource of *Rio Del Nort*, which runs a great way through the country ſouthward, and then bending eaſt, falls into the gulph of *Mexico*. It is ſaid to be a rich

a rich city regularly built, and is the ſee of a biſhop, ſuffragan of *Mexico*, as well as the ſeat of the governor of the country. *Dampier* has more than once mentioned the poſſibility of penetrating in this country to the gold mines, by making a deſcent on the ſhores, oppoſite to

CALIFORNIA, which is reckoned by ſome a part of *New Mexico*, and by others, but improperly, a diſtinct country. It is ſituate between 116 and 138 degrees of weſt longitude, and between 23 and 46 degrees of north latitude, lying almoſt in the form of a cone reverſed. It was a matter of doubt for a long time, whether it was an iſland or peninſula; but was diſcovered to be the latter by father *Caino*, or *Kins*, a *German* jeſuit, who landed in *California* from the iſland of *Sumatra*, and paſſed into *New Mexico*, without croſſing any other water than *Rio Azul*, or the Blue River, about north latitude 35. The more ſouthern part was known to the *Spaniards* ſoon after the diſcovery of *Mexico*; for *Cortez* diſcovered it in 1535; but they did not till lately penetrate far into it, contenting themſelves with the pearl fiſhery on the coaſt. But our Sir *Francis Drake* landed there in 1578; and took poſſeſſion of *California* for his miſtreſs queen *Elizabeth*, by the name of *New Albion*; the king of the country actually inveſting him with its ſovereignty, and preſenting him with his crown of beautiful feathers; and the people thinking the *Engliſh* to be more than men, began to ſacrifice unto them, but were reſtrained. Though the *Engliſh* have never yet attempted to ſettle any colonies here, yet if the revival of our right ſhould ever become neceſſary, we ſeem to have a much better plea than the *Spaniards*. California.

It is bounded on the north by a continent unknown; on the eaſt by the province of *New Mexico*, and the gulph of *California*, which ſome call the *Purple*, or *Red Sea*; and by the *South Sea* on the ſouth and weſt. Though it lies for the moſt part in the temperate zone, there are great heats on the coaſt in ſummer, but the inland part is very temperate; and though in the winter it is pretty cold, it is judged to be a healthy country. In reſpect to the ſoil, the mountains are well wooded, and the plains well watered; they abound with fruit-trees, and are capable of bearing all ſorts of *European* grain. Here are deer, of which two kinds are peculiar to the country; all ſorts of fowl and birds, common in *Europe* or the *Indies*; a prodigious plenty of ſea and river fiſh, particularly cray-fiſh, which are taken out and kept in reſervoirs. There is beſides, one of the greateſt pearl-fiſheries in the world, and it is thought to have mines. It has two conſiderable rivers, *Rio Collerado* and *Rio du Carmel*, with ſeveral

other ſmall rivers, and variety of fine ports, both on the eaſt and weſt ſides, with innumerable bays, creeks, and roads, which is the reaſon of its having been ſo much frequented by our privateers in the *South Seas*.

SUCH of the natives who live on the eaſt ſide, on the purple ſhore, are great enemies to the *Spaniards*; but, in other parts of the peninſula, they ſeem very hoſpitable to all ſtrangers.

IT is obſervable of this country, that after the rainy ſeaſon is over, a great quantity of dew falls in the mornings, in *April*, *May*, and *June*, which not only renders the land exceeding fruitful, but, ſettling upon roſe leaves, candies and hardens like manna, and is ſweet as ſugar, though not ſo white and pleaſant to the eye. In the heart of the country there are plains of ſalt, quite firm and clear as cryſtal, which, conſidering the extraordinary quantity of fiſh of all ſorts that are found there, might prove of unſpeakable advantage to any civilized people, who were poſſeſſed of the country.

HERE is alſo excellent paſturage in all ſeaſons, for great and ſmall cattle. Almoſt every ſeaſon there is plenty of piſtachoes, of curious kinds, and figs of different colours. The trees are beautiful, and particularly thoſe called by the natives Palo Sancto, yielding a great quantityof fruit, from which a moſt excellent perfume is extracted. The ſoil produces fourteen ſorts of grain, which the natives feed on, and in ſhort is ſo rich, that many plants bear fruit three times a year. The inland country, eſpecially towards the north, is populous. It is but lately the *Spaniards* had any ſettlement on this peninſula; and what they have is only a village near *Cape Lucar*, at the ſouth end of it, which they call *California*. The *Manilla* ſhips touch here ſometimes in their courſe to *Acapulco*, and it is like to become a conſiderable place in time, by their trading with the *Indians* for pearl. There are many ſmall iſlands on the coaſt of this peninſula, both in the *South* and *Purple Seas*; and it is to be obſerved, that Captain *Dampier* propoſed ſeeking a north-weſt paſſage, by doubling *Cape Blanco*, the moſt northern part in *California*.

Britiſh dominions in North America.

ALL the reſt of *North America*, except the *French* ſettlement of *Louiſiana*, make a part, but the far greateſt, of the *Britiſh* empire in *America*, *Canada*, with its dependencies, having been ceded by the *French*, and *Florida* by the *Spaniards*, to the crown of *Great Britain*, purſuant to the late definitive treaty of peace. In diſcourſing of theſe countries, we ſhall begin with our new acquiſition of *Florida*, and then taking a ſweep along the coaſt, come round to *Canada* and *Louiſiana*, with which, and a few reflections, we ſhall conclude what-

ever of moment has been obſerved in regard to the continent of *North America.*

THE country called by the *Spaniards Florida*, extends by their accounts, according to the moſt accurate obſervations, from about 25 degrees 6 minutes, to 39 degrees 38 minutes north latitude, and its moſt eaſtern coaſt lies in about 81 degrees 30 minutes weſt longitude from *London*; its whole length being nearly 1000 *Engliſh* miles, but the breadth very variable. They extend it on the north to the *Apalachian* mountains, where it is very narrow, and make the river *Altamaha* the boundary between it and *Georgia*, by which they take in the whole country of the *Lower Creek Indians.* On the north-weſt, they ſeparate it from *Louiſiana*, by the *Rio Perdido.* To the eaſt it has *Georgia*, the *Atlantic Ocean*, and the channel of *Bahama*, or gulph of *Florida*; and to the ſouth, the gulph of *Mexico.* Florida.

THOUGH the *Spaniards* give the name of *Florida* to a much greater extent of country than that which we confine it to, calling all the coaſt lying north of the gulph of *Mexico* by that appellation; yet whatever the extent may be, the *Engliſh* were the firſt diſcoverers of this continent; for *Henry* VII. king of *England*, being determined to find out the north-weſt paſſage to *Cathay* and *India*, took into his ſervice *Sebaſtian Cabote*, a very able mariner, and fitted out two caravals for him in 1496; the account of which we ſhall give in *Cabote's* own words: "But after certain days, I found that the land run towards the north, which was to me a great diſpleaſure. Nevertheleſs, ſailing along the coaſt, to ſee if I could find any gulph that turned, I found the land ſtill continent to the 56th degree under our pole; and ſeeing that there the coaſt turned toward the eaſt, deſpairing to find the paſſage, I turned back again, and ſailed down by the coaſt of that land toward the equinoctial, (ever with an intent to find the ſaid paſſage to *India*) and came to that part of this firm land which is now called *Florida*, where my victuals failing, I departed from thence, and returned into *England.*"

EIGHTEEN years after this diſcovery of the continent by *Sebaſtian Cabote*, *John Ponce* of *Leon* being diſcharged from his government of *Boriquena*, now called *Porto Rico*, in which he had acquired great riches, fitted out two caravals, in order to diſcover the iſlands of *Boinca*, in which, the *Indians* affirmed, was a ſpring, the virtue of whoſe waters was to reſtore youth: having wandered in vain for ſix months, he came by accident to the *Bimini*s, and diſcovered the land of *Florida*, in 1512, on *Eaſter-day*; which the *Spaniards* call the Flouriſh-

ing

ing day of *Paſcha*, and from thence gave it the name of *Florida*.

A COUNTRY ſo extenſive in latitude muſt be ſuppoſed to vary ſomewhat in point of air and climate, but it may, upon the whole, be called very warm, though the great heats in the ſouthern parts are much allayed by the cool breezes from the ſea; and ſuch as are more inland, towards the north, feel a little of the roughneſs of the north-weſt wind, which, more or leſs, with its chilling breath, prevails over the whole continent of *Northern America*, and is obſerved to bring with it, and ſpread the inclemency of froſt and ſnow many degrees more to the ſouthward in thoſe regions, than the north-eaſt wind does in ours; which, though the coldeſt we feel, yet is of ſhorter duration, as the weſterly winds generally prevail here. Severe cold is commonly known in the winter months on the *American* continent, ſo low as 34 or 35 degrees of north latitude, which is rather more ſouthern than the ſtraits of *Gibraltar* in *Europe*; and vaſt ſhoals of ice are ſeen floating, and the ſea frequently frozen to a ſmall diſtance from the ſhore, in the latitude of 44 or 45 degrees north, which are the ſame parallels under which the ſouthern parts of *France* lie. This difference in temperature may, perhaps, in a great meaſure, be accounted for by conſidering the amazing extent of uncultivated land, covered with foreſts, and intermixed with vaſt lakes, and marſhes of ſtagnated freſh water, over which the north-weſt wind blowing, meets with no accidental cauſe to mollify its rigour; whereas the ſmaller continent of *Europe* is broken and interſperſed with many large ſeas and gulphs of ſalt water, which, having a communication with the warmer parts of the main ocean, do, with the motion and formation of their ſaline particles, greatly mellow and ſoften the circumambient air impregnated therewith. But to return; notwithſtanding the climate of *Florida* is, as we have ſaid, very warm, it is not for that reaſon leſs pure and wholeſome; the beſt teſtimony of which that can be given is the ſize, firmneſs, ſtrength of conſtitution, and longevity of the *Floridan Indians*: in all theſe particulars they far exceed the *Mexicans*.

THE ſoil of *Florida* is remarkably rich and fruitful, frequently producing two or three crops of *Indian* corn in the year, and might, with proper cultivation, be made to bear every ſort of grain. It abounds with all kinds of timber, particularly pines, cedar, palms, laurel, cypreſs, and cheſnut-

trees;

trees; but, above all, ſaſſafras is found in the greateſt plenty; excellent limes and plums alſo grow here in great abundance, with many other fruits of delicious flavour; vines likewiſe of various ſorts are the natural product of the country, and the land is thought to be as proper for the cultivation of the grape, as thoſe of *Europe* are found in general to be. Cotton alſo grows wild here in great abundance, hemp and flax are likewiſe very common. The many rivers with which *Florida* is watered render it fertile. The ſea-coaſt is very flat, ſandy, and full of ſhoals: on this level ſhore there are prodigious numbers of oyſters adhering to the mangrove-trees, with which the ſouthern coaſt is covered.

ANIMAL food is plenty here, and very good in its kind, particularly beef, mutton, and veal. The country alſo feeds great numbers of ſwine, the fleſh of which is very good, there being no want of acorns, cheſnuts, and ſuch nouriſhment as is proper for theſe creatures. Their cattle have a kind of long black hair upon them, ſo fine that, with a little mixture, it is thought by ſome capable of being manufactured into hats, cloathing, &c. Horſes are alſo bred here very good both for the ſaddle and draught, and ſo cheap that one of them may be purchaſed for any trifle that is brought from *Europe*.

THE wild animals found in this country are the panther, bear, catamountain, ſtag, goat, hare, rabbet, beaver, otter, fox, racoon, and ſquirrel. The rivers abound with ſnakes and alligators. Birds are here in great plenty, ſuch as partridges, jays, pidgeons, turtle-doves, thruſhes, crows, hawks, herons, cranes, geeſe, ducks, and an infinite number of others, ſome of which have their plumage moſt elegantly variegated.

AMONG its more precious productions cochineal may be reckoned, of which there is both the wild and the cultivated, but the latter is by far the more valuable. The indigo plant alſo grows plentifully in many of the ſouthern parts of this province. Ambergreaſe too is frequently to be met with on the coaſt, from *Porta de Ianche*, the moſt ſouthern cape of *Florida*, as far as *Mexico*.

THE native *Indians* of *Florida* are of an olive complexion, their bodies robuſt and finely proportioned; both ſexes go naked, excepting that they faſten a piece of deer-ſkin about their middle. They ſtain their ſkins with the juice of plants. Their hair is black and long, and they have a method of twiſting it about their heads, ſo as to make it look very graceful. Their weapons are bows and arrows, which

which they manage with great dexterity; the ſtrings of their bows are made of the ſinews of ſtags, and they arm the points of their arrows with the teeth of fiſhes, or ſharpened ſtones. The women are very handſome and well ſhaped, and withal ſo active, that they will ſwim acroſs broad rivers with their children on their backs, or climb, with ſurprizing agility, to the tops of the higheſt trees. In religion they are bigotted idolaters, worſhipping the ſun and moon, and bearing an extreme averſion to all Chriſtians; which indeed is not to be wondered at, ſince the horrid cruelties exerciſed by the *Spaniards* upon the natives of the adjacent iſland of *Cuba*, and other places, even to extirpation, could not fail to excite the utmoſt abhorrence and dread of them in thoſe ſavages, inſtead of recommending to them the purity of Chriſtianity.

THE chief ſettlements the *Spaniards* ever made in this country, were at *St. Auguſtine* and *St. Matthew*. *Penſacola*, ſituated in 30 degrees 25 minutes north latitude, is chiefly frequented by our ſhipping. Its road is one of the beſt in all the gulph of *Mexico*, in which veſſels can lie in ſafety againſt every kind of wind. The bottom, which is ſandy, mixed in many places with ooze, is excellent for anchorage: the ſea is never agitated here, becauſe the land ſurrounds it on every ſide; but the tides are irregular here as well as upon all the reſt of the coaſt.

OUR colony of *Florida* is ſtill in an infant ſtate; but conſiderable matters may in time be expected from it. Two governors are aſſigned it; Colonel *James Grant* for *Eaſt Florida*; and *George Johnſton*, Eſq; for *Weſt Florida*.

Carolina and Georgia.

NEXT to *Florida*, lie *Georgia* and *Carolina*, which laſt is divided into north and ſouth. By the late definitive treaty of peace, the boundaries of thoſe colonies may be ſaid to be altered; it being agreed, in conſequence of the ſeventh article, that for the future, "the confines between the dominions of his *Britannic* majeſty, and thoſe of his moſt Chriſtian majeſty in that part of the world, ſhall be fixed irrevocably, drawn by a line along the middle of the river *Miſſiſſippi*, from its ſource to the river *Iberville*, and from thence, by a line drawn along the middle of this river, and the lakes of *Maurepas* and *Portchartrain*, to the ſea; and for this purpoſe, the moſt Chriſtian king cedes in full right, and guaranties to his *Britannic* majeſty, the river and port of the *Mobile*, and every thing which he poſſeſſes, or ought to poſſeſs, on the left ſide of the river *Miſſiſſippi*, except the town of *New Orleans*, and the iſland in which it is ſituated, which ſhall remain to *France*."

THE

THE face of theſe countries is low and level, not a hill to be ſeen from *St. Auguſtine* to *Virginia*, and a great way being, and is generally covered with wood, where the planters have not cleared it. But about one hundred miles weſt of the coaſt the country riſes gradually to the *Apalachian* mountains, which are about 150 miles diſtant from the *Atlantic Ocean*. This ocean is ſo ſhallow near the coaſt, that a ſhip of any great burden cannot approach it, except in ſome few places. There has not yet been found one good harbour in *North Carolina*; the beſt are thoſe of *Roanoak*, at the mouth of *Albemarle River*, and *Pimlico*. In *South Carolina* there are the harbours of *Winyaw*, or *George Town*, *Charles Town*, and *Port Royal*. In *Georgia*, the mouths of the rivers *Savannah* and *Alatamaha*, form good harbours.

CAROLINA is ſituate between the extremities of heat and cold; but the heat is more troubleſome in ſummer, than the cold in winter. The vegetables are innumerable, for all that grow in *Europe* grow here, not to mention many that cannot ſtand our winters. The country has, and would produce ſilk, wine, and oil, if properly cultivated; mulberry-trees and grapes grow ſpontaneouſly, and the ſoil is extremely proper for olives. We have had ſamples of their ſilk brought over, equal to any we purchaſe of foreigners. *Georgia*, the moſt ſouthern province, is not a fruitful country; but having ſeveral fine rivers running through it, the banks of them are fortified, and make a very good barrier for the *Carolinas*, which were before expoſed to the incurſions and ravages of the *Spaniards* and their *Indian* allies.

AMONG their native animals they have the urus, which the *Engliſh* improperly call a buffalo. The other native animals are the ſame as in *Mexico* and *Florida*; and the *European* cattle are vaſtly increaſed here, as well as in other plantations. The wool of their ſheep is not inferior to the *Engliſh*. Poultry and other fowls are in great plenty.

THE *Engliſh* traffic with the *Indians* for deer-ſkins, and bear and buffalo ſkins, for which they give them guns, powder, knives, ſciſſars, looking-glaſſes, beads, and ſome coarſe cloth and duffils. Theſe are carried on packhorſes 5 or 600 miles into the country, weſt of *Charles-Town*; but moſt of the trade is confined within the limits of the *Creek* and *Cherokee* nations, which do not lie above 300 miles from the coaſt.

THE

THE chief commodities ſhipped off from *Carolina* yearly, are great quantities of rice, deer-ſkins, pitch and tar, turpentine, and indigo, which laſt thrives better here than in any of our other plantations.

CAROLINA was the laſt country in *America* planted by the *Engliſh*, after Sir *Walter Raleigh's* unfortunate attempts to fix colonies in *Carolina*, in the latter end of the reign of queen *Elizabeth*. It ſeems to have been intirely overlooked till the reſtoration of *Charles* II. The then miniſtry being informed that *Carolina* would produce wine, oil, and ſilk, and almoſt every thing that *England* wanted, procured a patent or grant to themſelves, dated the 24th of *March*, 1663, of great part of this coaſt; the grantees being *Edward*, Earl of *Clarendon*, lord chancellor; *George* duke of *Albemarle*, the general; *William*, lord *Craven*; *John*, lord *Berkley*; the lord *Anthony Aſhley Cooper*; Sir *George Carteret*, Sir *William Colleton*, and their heirs. Theſe proprietors, however, did little towards planting it, until the year 1670, when lord *Aſhley* ſtruck out a whimſical kind of government for the colony, creating a palatine or ſovereign, with a council to be a check upon him; which involved them in perpetual quarrels, and almoſt deſtroyed the plantation as ſoon as it was ſettled; to prevent which, they were at length obliged to ſell their ſhares to the crown: and it is now a royal government, only the late earl of *Granville* thought fit to retain his ſeventh ſhare. The preſent governors, appointed by the crown, are, for *South-Carolina*, *Thomas Boone*, Eſq; for *North Carolina*, *Ar. Dodds*, Eſq; and for *Georgia*, *James Wright*, Eſq;

Virginia. *VIRGINIA* borders upon *Carolina*, which is its ſouth boundary; its other boundaries being the river *Patowmack*, which divides it from *Maryland* on the north-eaſt; the *Atlantic Ocean* on the eaſt; and the *Apalachian Mountains* on the weſt. It is computed to be about 240 miles in length, and 200 in breadth. As we approach it from the ocean, it appears to be low land; and for one hundred miles up into the country, there is ſcarce a hill or ſtone to be met with. Before being planted it conſiſted of foreſts, bogs, and moraſſes, which laſt the people in the *Weſt Indies* call ſwamps, and ſuch the greateſt part of it is at preſent. Their trees are much loftier than ours, and no underwood or buſhes grow beneath. People travel with eaſe through theſe foreſts on horſeback, and never want a fine ſhade to defend them from the ſum-

ſummer heats. The air and ſeaſons depend very much on the wind, as to heat and cold, dryneſs and moiſture; the north and north-weſt winds are very nitrous, piercing cold, and clear, or elſe ſtormy; the ſouth-eaſt and ſouth, hazy and ſultry hot; in winter they have a fine clear air, and dry, which renders it very pleaſant; their froſts are ſhort, but ſometimes ſo very ſharp, that it will freeze the rivers over three miles broad. Snow falls ſometimes in pretty great quantities, but rarely continues above a day or two; their ſpring is about a month earlier than in *England*; in *April* they have frequent rains; *May* and *June* the heat increaſes, and the ſummer is much like ours, being mitigated with gentle breezes, that riſe about nine o'clock, and decreaſe and increaſe as the ſun riſes and falls. *July* and *Auguſt* thoſe breezes ceaſe, and the air becomes ſtagnant; then the heat is violent and troubleſome. In *September* the weather uſually breaks ſuddenly, and heavy rains fall, when many fall ſick, this being the time for fluxes, ſcorbutic dropſies, gripes, or the like.

THE great bay of *Cheſepeak* runs up through *Virginia* and *Maryland*, almoſt due north, 300 miles and upwards, being navigable moſt part of the way for large ſhips. We enter this bay between two promontories, called *Cape Charles* and *Cape Henry*. Into the weſt ſide of the ſame bay fall four great rivers, which riſe in the *Apalachian Mountains*, running from the north-weſt to the ſouth-eaſt; the moſt ſoutherly of theſe is *James River*, generally about two miles over, and navigable at leaſt eighty miles. A little to the northward of this is *York River*, and north of *York River* is that of *Rappahanock*, and further north is the great river of *Patowmack*, which is navigable near 200 miles, and nine miles broad, in ſome places, but generally about ſeven.

No country produces greater quantities of excellent tobacco, and yet *Virginia* is generally a ſandy land, with a very ſhallow ſoil; ſo that after they have cleared a freſh piece of ground out of the woods, it will not bear tobacco above two or three years, unleſs cow-penned, or well dunged. Of ſpontaneous flowers there are great variety; the fineſt crown imperial in the world, the cardinal flower, ſo much extolled for its ſcarlet colour; and almoſt all the year round the plains and vallies are adorned with flowers of one kind or other. There is alſo found the fine tulip-bearing laurel tree, which has the

the pleaſanteſt ſmell imaginable, and keeps bloſſoming and ſeeding ſeveral months together. Silk graſs grows ſpontaneous in many places; and its fibres being as fine as flax, and much ſtronger than hemp, how great muſt be the advantages of ſo uſeful a plant? The woods produce great variety of frankincenſe and ſweet gums, which diſtil from ſeveral trees. All ſorts of naval ſtores may be produced there, as pitch, tar, roſin, turpentine, plank-timber, maſts and yards, beſides ſails, cordage and iron; and all theſe may be tranſported by any eaſy water-carriage to *Great-Britain*. Their animals are generally the ſame as thoſe already enumerated in *Florida* and *Carolina*.

SOME attempts were made by Sir *Walter Ralegh* and others to ſettle colonies here, and at *Carolina*, in the reign of queen *Elizabeth*; but all of them through neglect proved ineffectual till king *James* I. by his letters patent, dated the 10th of *April* 1606, authorized Sir *Thomas Gates*, Sir *George Summers*, *Richard Hackluit*, clerk, prebendary of *Weſtminſter*, and other adventurers, to plant the coaſt of *Virginia* between 35 and 45 degrees of north latitude. Hereupon, having fitted out three ſmall ſhips, they ſet ſail from the *Downs* the 5th of *January* 1606-7, and on the 26th of *April* 1606, arrived in the bay of *Cheſepeak*, and ſailing up the river *Powhatan*, now *James River*, they landed on a peninſula about fifty miles up the river, where they built a fort, and afterwards a town, which they called *James-Town*, in honour of king *James* I. This was the firſt town built by the *Engliſh* on the continent of *America*. There happened ſome ſkirmiſhes between the *Engliſh* and the natives at their landing; but the fear of fire-arms brought the latter to a pretended reconciliation, waiting, however, for an opportunity of falling upon theſe ſtrangers, when they ſhould meet an advantage. The fort being finiſhed, captain *Newport*, who commanded the expedition, returned to *England* on the 22d of *June* 1607, leaving 104 men in the new ſettlement. The garriſon ſoon finding themſelves in want of proviſions, and the natives refuſing to furniſh them with any, though they offered to give the full value for them, the *Engliſh* found themſelves under the neceſſity of plundering the country; upon which an open war commenced between them and the natives. However, freſh ſupplies and reinforcements coming over, commanded by the lord *Delawar*, the *Indians* were glad to enter into a treaty of peace,

peace, during which, the *Engliſh* finding a great demand for tobacco in *Europe*, began to encourage the planting of it, in which they ſucceeded beyond their expectations; and at the ſame time Sir *George Yardly*, the governor, eſtabliſhed a government reſembling that of *England*, and the firſt general aſſembly, or parliament met at *James-Town* in *May* 1620; and negroes were firſt imported into *Virginia* the ſame year. The planters not long after falling out among themſelves, the *Indians* took advantage of their diviſions, and made different attempts to recover their country, killing great numbers of the *Engliſh* by ſurprize. Theſe misfortunes being aſcribed to the mal-adminiſtration of the company, king *Charles* I. diſſolved them in the year 1626, and reduced the government of *Virginia* under his own immediate direction, appointing the governor and council himſelf, ordering all patents and proceſs to iſſue in the king's name, and reſerving a quit-rent of two ſhillings for every 100 acres of land. After this regulation, there were other parties and factions again, and the *Indians* made new efforts to recover their liberties. The prudence of Sir *William Berkley*, the governor, compoſed theſe diſſenſions, and having afterwards made peace with the *Indians*, he promoted manufactures of ſilk and linen in this plantation, and was in all reſpects eſteemed as an excellent governor; but the act of navigation, reſtraining the planters from ſending their merchandize to foreign countries, and from receiving cloathing, furnitute, or ſupplies, from any nation but *England*, having created a great deal of diſcontent, Mr. *Bacon*, a popular, factious gentleman, took the advantage of their diſaffection, and ſetting up for himſelf, drew the people into rebellion, depoſed the governor, and compelled him to fly to the eaſtern ſhore of the bay of *Cheſepeak*; and had not *Bacon* died in good time, he had probably made himſelf ſovereign of *Virginia*. Upon his death Sir *William* returned to his government, and the people to their duty, ſince which there have been no material alterations in the ſtate of *Virginia*; but they have neglected making ſilk, wine, and every other branch of buſineſs which the ſoil and climate ſeemed proper for, and employed themſelves ſolely in the planting and curing of tobacco.

It is computed there are in *Virginia* upwards of 100,000 ſouls, beſides ſervants and ſlaves, which are above twice that number. The government is formed upon the *Engliſh* model; the governor acts as king; the council ſupplies the place of a houſe of lords, and the houſe of repreſentatives the commons. The preſent governor is major-general *Amherſt*.

Maryland *MARYLAND*, adjoining *Virginia*, a little higher up the coaſt, is bounded by *Penſylvania* on the north; by another part of *Penſylvania*, and the *Atlantic Ocean*, on the eaſt; by *Virginia*, on the ſouth; and by the *Apalachian Mountains* on the weſt. It is about 140 miles in length, and 135 in breadth; and, as well as *Virginia*, may be divided into the lowlands next the ſea, the hilly country towards the heads of the rivers, and the *Apalachian Mountains* beyond, which are exceeding high. The rivers are here capable of receiving large ſhips, which, with the numerous bays and creeks that indent the land on every ſide, give the ſeamen an opportunity of bringing their veſſels up to the planters doors to receive their freights. The air of this country is exceſſive hot ſome part of the ſummer, and equally cold in winter, when the north-weſt wind blows. Their winters are not of more than three or four months duration, and in theſe they ſeldom have one month of bad weather; all the reſt they are happy in a clear air, and bright ſun, and are ſcarce ever troubled with fogs. Tobacco is planted and cultivated here with as much application as in *Virginia*, and their principal traffic with *England* is in this article; though the country produces moſt of the grain and fruits of *Europe* and *America*. The planters live in farms, diſperſed all over the country, chiefly near the banks of rivers, or on the ſea coaſt. They ſeem to have an averſion to reſide in towns here, as well as in *Virginia*, or rather they find it more convenient for the management of their plantations.

MARYLAND was diſcovered in the year 1606, when *Virginia* was firſt planted, and for ſome time was eſteemed a part of *Virginia*, till king *Charles* I. in 1632, granted all that part of *Virginia*, which lay north of *Patowmac River*, and was not then planted, to the Right Hon. *Cecilius Calvert*, lord *Baltimore*, of the kingdom of *Ireland*, and to his heirs; which was afterwards named *Maryland*, in honour of the then queen-conſort *Henrietta Maria*. The *Baltimore* family were deprived of the government of this province during the civil wars in *England*, but recovered it again on the reſtoration of king *Charles* II. and they ſtill remain proprietors. The eſtate enjoyed by them here is one of the moſt conſiderable of any ſubject of *Great Britain* abroad. The firſt adventurers being Roman Catholic gentlemen, followed by many families of that perſuaſion, who came over from *England* to avoid the penal laws, moſt of the planters ſtill poſſeſs that religion. They were conſtantly from the beginning upon good terms with the *Indians*, and this

ſoon

ſoon occaſioned the colony to be in a very flouriſhing condition.

Penſylvania, New-York, *and the* Jerſeys.

FROM *Maryland*, we may proceed to *Penſylvania* and *New-York*, with the *Jerſeys*. The firſt is bounded by the country of the *Iroquois*, or Five Nations, on the north; by *De la War River*, which divides it from the *Jerſeys*, on the eaſt; and by *Maryland* on the ſouth and weſt; being 200 miles in length and the ſame in breadth. The coaſt is flat near the ſea, like the adjacent colonies, but riſes gradually, having the *Apalachian Mountains* on the weſt.

NEW-YORK, with the *Jerſeys*, are bounded by *Canada* on the north; by *New-England* on the eaſt; by the *American Sea* on the ſouth; and by *De la War River*, which divides them from *Penſylvania*, on the weſt. The ſouth part of *New-York*, and the *Jerſeys*, are low flat countries, but aſcending twenty or thirty miles up *Hudſon's River* to the north, the country is rocky and mountainous, and covered with wood, where it has not been cleared by the planters.

THE merchandize of theſe plantations conſiſts of horſes, pipe ſtaves, pork, beef, and fiſh, ſalted and barrelled up; ſkins and furrs; all ſorts of grain, as wheat, rye, peaſe, oats, barley, buck-wheat, *Indian* corn, *Indian* peaſe and beans, pot-aſhes, wax, &c. with which they ſupply the ſugar colonies, and in return import from them and other places, rum, ſugar, melaſſes, ſilver, negroes, ſalt, and wine; and from *Great Britain*, houſehold goods, and cloathing of all kinds; hardware, tools, and toys. They traffic alſo with the logwood cutters in the bay of *Honduras*, and clandeſtinely with the *Spaniſh* ſettlements, exchanging the manufactures of *Europe* for treaſure, which they ſend to *England* as merchandize; of their dried and ſalted fiſh they export a great deal to *Spain*, *Portugal*, *Italy*, and other countries of *Europe*, and of late great quantities of timber to the ſame places, which is become to them a very profitable branch of buſineſs. Their trade with the *Indians* conſiſts but in few articles; they receive of the natives chiefly ſkins and furrs of their wild beaſts, for which they give them cloathing, arms, ammunition, rum, and other ſpirits, in return. *Penſylvania*, the *Jerſeys*, and *New York*, appear extremely proper to produce hemp and flax where they are cultivated.

SIR *Walter Raleigh* was the firſt adventurer that attempted to plant colonies on theſe ſhores in the reign of queen *Elizabeth*, and, in honour of that princeſs, gave all the eaſtern coaſt of *North America*, the name of *Virginia*. Mr. *Hudſon*, an *Engliſhman*, ſailing to that part of the coaſt which lies between

Virginia and *New-England*, in the beginning of the reign of king *James* I. and being about to make a ſettlement at the mouth of *Hudſon's River*, the *Dutch* gave him a ſum of money to diſpoſe of his intereſt in this country to them, and in the year 1608, began to plant it, and by virtue of this purchaſe laid claim to all thoſe countries which are now denominated *New York*, *New-Jerſey*, and *Penſylvania*; but there remaining ſome part of this coaſt which was not planted by the *Hollanders*, the *Swedes* ſent a fleet of ſhips thither, and took poſſeſſion of it for that crown; but the *Dutch*, having a ſuperior force in the neighbourhood, compelled the *Swedes* to ſubmit to their dominion, allowing them, however, to enjoy the plantations they had ſettled. The *Engliſh* not admitting that either the *Hollander* or the *Swede* had any right to countries firſt diſcovered and planted by a ſubject of *England*, and part of them at that time poſſeſſed by the ſubjects of *Great Britain*, under charters from queen *Elizabeth* and king *James* I. king *Charles* II. during the firſt *Dutch* war, in 1664, granted the countries of *New York*, the *Jerſeys*, and *Penſylvania*, the *Dutch* had uſurped the poſſeſſion of, to his brother *James* duke of *York*; and Sir *Robert Car* being ſent over with a ſquadron of men of war and land forces, and ſummoning the *Dutch* governor of the city of *New Amſterdam*, (now *New York*) to ſurrender, he thought fit to obey the ſummons, and yield that capital to the *Engliſh*. The reſt of the places in the poſſeſſion of the *Dutch* and the *Swedes* followed his example, and theſe countries were confirmed to the *Engliſh* by the *Dutch*, at the next treaty of peace between the two nations. The duke of *York* afterwards parcelled out theſe countries to under-proprietors, among whom *William Penn*, ſon of Sir *William Penn*, admiral in the *Dutch* wars, was one. All the reſt of the under-proprietors, ſome time after, ſurrendered their charter to the crown, whereby *New York* and the *Jerſeys* became royal governments; but *Penn* retained that part of the country which had been granted to him; and king *Charles* II. having made him another grant in 1680, of the reſt of that country which now conſtitutes the reſt of *Penſylvania*, he began to plant them in the year 1681. The *Dutch* and *Swediſh* inhabitants chuſing ſtill to reſide in this country, as they did in *New York* and the *Jerſeys*, they and their deſcendants enjoy the ſame privileges as the reſt of his majeſty's ſubjects in theſe plantations do, and are now in a manner the ſame people with the *Engliſh*, ſpeaking their language, and being governed by their laws and cuſtoms. Mr. *Penn*, however, notwith-

withſtanding the grants made by the crown and the duke of *York*, did not eſteem himſelf the real proprietor of the lands granted him, till he had given the *Indians* a valuable conſideration, or what they eſteemed ſuch, for their country: he aſſembled therefore their ſachems or princes, and purchaſed countries of a very large extent of them, for a very moderate price, as they made ſcarce any other uſe of their country, than to hunt in it. He paid them for it in cloth, tools, and utenſils, to the intire ſatisfaction of the natives, who ſtill retained more lands than they could poſſibly uſe, being very few in number. *Penſylvania* is now one of the moſt flouriſhing colonies we have in *North America*, having never had any quarrel with the natives. Whenever they deſire to extend their ſettlements, they purchaſe new lands of the ſachems, never taking any thing from them by force. The preſent governor of *New York* is *Robert Monckton*, Eſq; and of *Jerſey*, Sir *William Franklin*, knight. The proprietors of *Penſylvania*, are *Thomas* and *Richard Penn*.

THE air and ſeaſons in *Penſylvania*, *New York*, and the *Jerſeys*, are ſomewhat milder than in

NEW ENGLAND, which comprehends the colonies of the *Maſſachuſets*, *New Hampſhire*, *Connecticut*, *Rhode-iſland*, and *Providence Plantation*; and is ſituated between 67 and 73 degrees of weſt longitude, and between 41 and 45 degrees of north latitude, bounded by *Canada* on the north-weſt; by *Nova Scotia* or *Acadia*, on the north-eaſt; by the *Atlantic Ocean* on the eaſt and ſouth; and by the province of *New York* on the weſt; being 300 miles long, and from 100 to 200 broad. The land near the ſea is generally low, but farther up the country it riſes into hills, and on the north-eaſt is rocky and mountainous. The north and north-weſt winds blowing over a long tract of frozen country, are exceſſive cold, which makes the winters here much ſeverer and longer than in *Old England*, the ground being alſo covered with ſnow, and the ſhipping on the coaſt frozen up ſeveral months; but then the weather is more conſtant, and not variable as in *Old England*, and the ſhort ſummer much hotter: the climate too appears to be as healthful as in any of our *American* plantations. New England.

THE fruits of *Old England* come to great perfection here, particularly peaches and apples; but *Engliſh* wheat not thriving ſo well, the inhabitants make uſe chiefly of maize, or *Indian* corn, one grain of which frequently produces 1200 grains, and ſometimes 2000. This corn is of three ſeveral colours, blue, white, and yellow. Beſides the foreſt trees of

Old England, they have cedar, cypreſs, pine, and fir-trees, which laſt are of a prodigious bulk, and furniſh the royal navy of *England* with maſts and yards, and they draw from theſe and other trees, pitch, tar, and roſin; turpentine, gums, and balm; and the ſoil is proper for hemp and flax.

THE animals which ſeem almoſt peculiar to *New England* and the reſt of *North America* are, the mooſe-deer and the beaver; but they have now almoſt all *European* animals in as great perfection and plenty as we have them here. The ſpermaceti whale is found upon this coaſt, of which, and other whales, they take great numbers, and ſend ſome ſhips every year to fiſh for whales in *Greenland:* hence it is that we receive all the whale-bone and whale-oil we import, except what we purchaſe of the *Dutch* and *Hamburghers*.

As ſhips may be built and rigged out with the produce of the ſoil, ſhip building is become a conſiderable employment in this country. They alſo manufacture coarſe linen and woollen cloath for their own uſe; and not long ſince have ventured upon other manufactures, as of hats, paper, ſugar-baking, and diſtilling, to the prejudice of their mother country. They have a great trade by ſea to the *Britiſh* ſugar colonies, and with the *Dutch* at *Surinam*, and *Curaſſou* near *Terra Firma*, whither they ſend horſes, ſalt proviſions, and lumber. They alſo ſend ſhips to the bay of *Honduras* for logwood, which they tranſport to *Europe*; as they do ſugar from the *Weſt Indies*, and fiſh from *Newfoundland*.

THERE was no attempt made to ſettle *New England* till the reign of king *James* I. who by letters patent dated the 10th of *April*, 1606, erected two companies, impowering them to ſend colonies to *Virginia*, as all the north-eaſt coaſt of *America* was then called. One of theſe companies was called the *Plymouth* company, who for ſome time traded only with the natives of *North Virginia*, or *New England* for furrs, and fiſhed upon the coaſt. About the year 1619, ſome diſſenters of the independent perſuaſion, who were uneaſy at being required to conform to the church of *England*, having purchaſed the *Plymouth* patent, and obtained another from king *James* to ſend colonies to *North Virginia*, now *New-England*, embarked 150 men on board a ſhip, which ſailed from *Plymouth* the 6th of *September* 1620, and arrived at *Cape Cod* in *New England* on the 9th of *November* following, where they built a town, and called it by the name of *New Plymouth*. The *Indians* were at this time too much engaged in wars among themſelves, to give theſe ſtrangers any diſturbance; and luckily for them *Maſſaſſoit*, prince of the *Maſ-*

Maſſachuſet nation, entered into an alliance, offenſive and defenſive with the *Engliſh*, by whoſe aſſiſtance he hoped to make a conqueſt of the *Narraganſet* nation, with which he was then at war. He alſo conſented to acknowledge the king of *England* his ſovereign, and made a ceſſion of part of his country to the new planters. Several other princes followed his example. Ships arriving every day almoſt with planters and proviſions, the colony ſoon became well eſtabliſhed, when differences ariſing upon account of religion, had like to have been of very bad conſequence. The independents, who were the moſt numerous, not allowing a toleration to any other ſect or perſuaſion, ſeveral of the adventurers removed to other parts of the country, and others returned home, whereby the colony was ſo weakened, that if the *Indians* had not been engaged in civil war, the *Engliſh* would infallibly have been driven out of the country. In the mean time another ſet of adventurers in 1627, purchaſed a grant of the *Plymouth* company, of all that part of *New England* which lies between the rivers *Merimac* and *Charles*; and, to ſtrengthen their title, procured a grant of it from king *Charles* in 1628. This new company fitted out ſix ſhips, with 300 planters, furniſhed with live cattle, and all manner of ſtores and proviſions. In 1630, they built *Boſton* on the *Maſſachuſet Bay*, now the capital of *New England*. The ſame year, 1630, king *Charles* granted part of the country of *Connecticut* to the earl of *Warwick*, which was afterwards purchaſed of that earl by *William* lord viſcount *Say* and *Seale*, *Robert* lord *Brook*, Sir *Nathaniel Rich*, *Charles Fiennes*, *John Pym*, and *John Hampden*, Eſqrs. gentlemen at that time diſaffected to the government, who deſigned that plantation as a place of refuge, in caſe they had not ſucceeded in their oppoſition to king *Charles*; and they were once upon the point of tranſporting themſelves thither, with the chief of their party, being in doubt whether they ſhould carry their point in the ſenate: even *Oliver Cromwell*, it is ſaid was, once on board, in order to have tranſported himſelf to *New England*; and there appears to have been a proclamation publiſhed in 1637, prohibiting people to tranſport themſelves without licence; whereby *Cromwell*, Sir *Arthur Haſelrig*, Mr. *Hampden*, and ſeveral more, were prevented going; but prevailing afterwards againſt the crown, they ſold their intereſt in the plantations to others. Another ſet of adventurers planted *New-Hampſhire*, and others *Providence* and *Rhode Iſland*, the laſt being chiefly Quakers, driven out of the *Maſſachuſet* colony by the independents who had long perſecuted

ſecuted them, and actually hanged ſome of the Quakers for not conforming to their ſect: thus all the *New England* provinces were planted and well peopled within the ſpace of twenty years, reckoning from the arrival of the firſt colony at *New Plymouth*, during which time they were very little interrupted by the *Indians*; but the *Engliſh* colony of *Connecticut* beginning to erect fortreſſes, and extend their ſettlements to the weſtward, without leave of the natives, the *Indians* were alarmed, apprehending, they ſhould in time be diſpoſſeſſed of their country, and enſlaved by theſe foreigners. The ſachem *Metacomet*, therefore, (to whom the *Engliſh* gave the name of *Philip*) the ſon of *Maſſaſoit*, who firſt entered into an alliance with the *Engliſh*, obſerving the danger his country was in, and that the *Engliſh* now no longer acted as allies, but tyrannized over his people, and had in a manner deprived him of his authority, diſpatched meſſengers privately through all the tribes of the *Indians*, inviting them to take up arms in defence of their country, which they did, and ſucceeded in ſeveral engagements at firſt, but their prince *Philip* being killed by a muſket ſhot, the *Engliſh* at length prevailed. Great numbers of the *Indians* were maſſacred, and others were driven out of their country, and joined the *French* in *Canada*, who promiſing them protection, and frequently aſſiſting them in their invaſion of the *Britiſh* ſettlements, it is no wonder that they ever ſince remained attached to the *French* intereſt.

THE four provinces into which *New England* is divided have different conſtitutions, and generally different governors. The province of the *Maſſachuſets*, comprehending *New Plymouth* and *Maine*, are included in the ſame charter. *New Hampſhire* has another charter, and is a diſtinct government. *Connecticut* and *Newhaven* are included in a third charter. *Rhode-Iſland*, and *Providence-Plantation* have another charter, and no dependence on any of the reſt. As to the conſtitution of the *Maſſachuſets* colony, the crown appoints the governor, and all the officers of the admiralty; and the power of the militia is intirely in the hands of the governor, as captain-general; all the judges, juſtices, and ſheriffs, are nominated by the governor and council, and the governor has a negative in the choice of any member of the council; all laws of the general aſſembly are ſent to *England* to receive the approbation of the crown, and no act of government is valid, without the governor's conſent in writing. As to the colonies of *Connecticut* and *Rhode-Iſland*, though their governments are diſtinct and independent of each

each other, yet is their conſtitution much the ſame, for each are impowered, by their reſpective charters, to elect their own governor, deputy-governor, council, and aſſembly; to appoint officers both civil and military, and to make laws for the government of their reſpective colonies. As to the colony of *New Hampſhire*, it is immediately dependent on the crown; the king appoints their governor, lieutenant-governor, council, magiſtrates, and officers; but the freemen elect their repreſentatives, or lower houſe, as in *Old England*; but the laws in all the colonies are liable to be altered and repealed by the parliament of *Great Britain*. From whence it appears, that the *Maſſachuſet* colony, which is the chief of the *New England* colonies, has a different conſtitution from any of the reſt. There is a mixture in it of the royal and the charter governments; for though the king appoints the governor, he depends on the general aſſembly for his ſubſiſtence, and the general aſſembly chuſe the council, which is equivalent to our houſe of lords; but then the governor can reject any member of the council, choſen by the lower houſe; and the power of the militia, and the collection of the cuſtoms, is intirely in the crown. The preſent governors of *New England* are, for *Maſſachuſet's Bay*, *Francis Bernard*, Eſq; for *New Hampſhire*, *Benning Wentworth*, Eſq; for *Rhode-Iſland*, *S. Ward*, Eſq; and for *Connecticut*, *Thomas Fitch*, Eſq;

New Scotland.

BESIDES a *New England*, there is a *New Scotland* in *America*, commonly called by its *Latin* name, *Nova Scotia*, and by the *French Acadie*. It is bounded by the river of *St. Lawrence* on the north; by the bay of *St. Lawrence*, and the *Atlantic Ocean*, on the eaſt; by the ſame ocean and *New England* on the ſouth; and by *Canada*, on the weſt. It is computed to be 500 miles in length, and 400 in breadth. Great part of this country is ſtill a foreſt; but where it has been cleared and cultivated, it affords good corn and paſture. The timber is fit for building, and will produce pitch and tar; and the ſoil is proper for hemp and flax, ſo that all manner of naval ſtores might be had here. There is alſo at preſent a plenty of *European* cattle; but any deficiency may be readily ſupplied by the great abundance of deer, wild fowl, all manner of game, and the fineſt cod-fiſheries in the world on the coaſt.

IN the year 1690, Sir *William Phipps*, governor of *New England*, raiſed an army, which he tranſported to *Nova Scotia*, and took *Port Royal*, or *Annapolis* from the *French*; and reduced another *French* ſettlement at the mouth of *St. John's* river,

river, in the bay of *Fundy*, of which the *Engliſh* kept poſſeſſion till the peace of *Ryſwick*, in 1697, when king *William* thought fit to cede them to *France*, notwithſtanding they belonged to *Great Britain* originally; but *Annapolis*, with all *Nova Scotia*, was reſtored to *Great Britain* by the treaty of *Utrecht*, in 1714. A regiment was then ſent over to take poſſeſſion of *Annapolis*, the capital, but no proviſion was made to plant the reſt of *Nova Scotia* till the year 1749, when about 3000 *Engliſh* families, under the command of governor *Cornwallis*, were ſent thither, and erected the town of *Halifax* in *Chebucto Bay*; and ſince that ſeveral other embarkations have been made, ſo that there are not leſs than 5 or 6000 inhabitants there at preſent. In the late war, one of the diſputes between *Great Britain* and *France*, was not whether *Nova Scotia* was yielded to *Great Britain* by the treaty of *Utrecht*, but what were the bounds of *Nova Scotia*, which the *Britiſh* commiſſaries demonſtrated to extend to the river of *St. Lawrence*, on the north, by ſeveral treaties between the two nations: whereas the *French* inſiſted, that only part of the peninſula was ceded to *Great Britain*, being then, indeed, poſſeſſed of the north part of *Nova Scotia*, which is near three parts of the whole. The *Engliſh* commiſſaries obſerved alſo, that part of the *French* in *Nova Scotia* ſwore allegiance to the crown of *Great Britain*, and the reſt of them removed to *Quebec*, capital of the *French* ſettlements in *Canada*, ſoon after the peace of *Utrecht*, but it appearing that the *French*, who remained in *Nova Scotia*, not regarding their oaths to the king of *Great Britain*, conſtantly adhered to *France*, it was thought fit to remove them from thence, and diſperſe them in the reſt of the *Britiſh* plantations. The preſent governor of *Nova Scotia*, *Cape Breton*, &c. is colonel *Montagu Wilmot*.

New Britain.

The laſt place that remained in *North America* to the *Engliſh* before the late war, and ſtill in their poſſeſſion, is the country called *New Britain*, or *Eſkimaux*, and *Britiſh Canada*, comprehending *Hudſon's Bay*. It is bounded by unknown lands about the pole, on the north; by the *Atlantic Ocean*, and *Baffin's Bay*, on the weſt; by the bay and river of *St. Lawrence*, and *Canada* on the ſouth; and by unknown lands on the weſt: being about 1600 miles in length, and 1200 in breadth; but if we ſhould extend it as far as our mariners have diſcovered to the north, we might make a line drawn through 81½ degrees, the northern boundary; for captain *Hudſon* ſailed as high as 81½, in the year 1607, and captain *Baffin* as far in the year 1623 and 1624.

THERE

THERE are very high mountains in the north, which being perpetually covered with ſnow, and the wind blowing from thence three fourths of the year, is one occaſion of that exceſſive cold which is found on this continent, beyond any thing that has been known on the eaſtern continent, under the ſame parallels of latitude.

THE principal ſettlements belonging to our *Hudſon's Bay* company at preſent are, *Churchil*, *Nelſon*, *New Severn*, and *Albany*, on the weſt ſide of *Hudſon's Bay*, and the forts *Charles* and *Rupert* at the bottom of the bay. The lands near the ſouth end or bottom of the bay produce large timber, and plenty of herbage, and it is preſumed would produce corn, if cultivated; but towards the north there are few vegetables. The country about fort *Nelſon* is a low marſhy ſoil, producing juniper, birch, poplar, and ſmall wood of the ſpruce or fir kind, and the ſurface produces chiefly moſs; neither corn nor paſture is to be expected in the north, where the earth, even in ſummer, remains frozen ſix feet deep, and the mountains are perpetually covered with ſnow. The ſoil of *New Britain*, or the eaſtern ſhore of *Eſkimaux*, is much the ſame as that on the weſtern ſide of the bay, under the ſame parallels. The north part of *Eſkimaux* is uſually called *Terra de Labrador*.

THE animals in this country are the mooſe deer or elk, ſtags, rein-deer, bears, tygers, buffaloes, wolves, foxes, beavers, otters, lynx's, martens, ſquirrels, wild cats, and hares: of the feathered kind, geeſe, buſtards, ducks, partridges, and all manner of wild fowl: of fiſh, whales, morſes, ſeals, cod fiſh, and a white fiſh preferable to herrings; and in the rivers and freſh waters, pike, perch, carp, and trout. The foxes, hares, and partridges turn white in the winter; the partridges are as large as hens. There have been taken at port *Nelſon*, in one ſeaſon, 90,000 partridges, and 25,000 hares.

THE food of the *Indians* is chiefly what they take in hunting or fiſhing. The *Engliſh* kill beef, pork, mutton, and veniſon, at the beginning of the winter. Theſe are preſerved by the froſt ſix or ſeven months free from putrefaction. Alſo geeſe, partridges, and other fowls, killed at the ſame time, are hung up with their feathers on, and guts in, yet hold good all the winter. In lakes and ſtanding waters, which are not ten feet deep, the water is frozen to the bottom and the fiſh killed; but in waters of greater depth, and rivers near the ſea, the fiſh are caught all the winter, by cutting holes in the ice, to which they come for air. As

ſoon

ſoon as they are taken out of the water, they are immediately frozen and ſtiff, but may be thawed again by being immerſed in cold water; and thus it is that the ſalt proviſions are thawed and freſhened here: the meat is let down through a hole in the ice into the water, and in a little time it becomes ſoft and pliable, as if it never was frozen, and eats very well; whereas, if roaſted or boiled when frozen, it will be ſpoiled, and eat as if it was rotten.

A THOUSAND *Indian* men, and ſome women, in about 600 canoes, come down uſually to port *Nelſon* to trade with the *Engliſh*. They ſeem to come from far diſtant countries, and are much delayed in their voyages, by being obliged to go on ſhore every day to hunt for proviſions; for their canoes are ſo ſmall, holding only two men and a pack of 100 beaver ſkins, that they cannot carry much proviſion with them. Theſe *Indians* are of the uſual ſtature of other men, and of a tawny complexion. In the north of *Eſkimaux*, there is a race, (as obſerved in treating of *America* in general,) much whiter, enemies to the ſouthern *Indians*, and may be ſuppoſed to come from *Greenland*.

THE eaſtern ſhores of this country were firſt diſcovered by *Sebaſtian Cabot* for *Henry* VII. king of *England*, in the year 1498, and afterwards viſited by *Davis* and other *Britiſh* mariners. Mr. *Hudſon* made four voyages thither, between the years 1607 and 1611; in the laſt of which his men forced him and eight more of their officers into a boat, and left them to ſtarve in the bottom of the bay, and they were never heard of more; but the ſhip and the reſt of the men returned home. Sir *Thomas Button* purſued the diſcovery in 1612, and captain *James* in 1631, in hopes of finding a north-weſt paſſage to *China*. Captain *Gilham* ſailed to the bottom of the bay in 1667, and at his return his owners procured a patent for planting this country in 1670. The firſt *Engliſh* governor who went thither was *Charles Batley*, Eſq; who built a fort on *Rupert-River*, calling it *Charles-Fort*, and ſoon after ſettled another factory at *Nelſon*. In the year 1684, the chief *Engliſh* factory was at *Albany*, and a fort erected for its defence. The *French* invaded our ſettlements, and took fort *Rupert* and *Albany*, in *July* 1686, though we were then at peace with *France*. In king *William*'s war of 1693, the *Engliſh* recovered their ſettlements again. During the war in queen *Anne*'s reign, the *French* reduced all our ſettlements except *Albany*, but were obliged to reſtore them at the peace of *Utrecht* in 1714, and the company have remained in the poſſeſſion of them ever ſince.

Canada and Louiſiana.

WE are now to return ſouthwards to give an account of *Canada* and *Louiſiana*, the former of which the *Britiſh* arms made an intire conqueſt of in the late war; and the ſame was ceded and guarantied in full right to the crown of *Great Britain*, by the fourth article of the definitive treaty of peace. Geographers are not agreed in fixing the limits of *Canada*, ſo that it will be ſufficient here to ſay, that as its extent is very conſiderable, both in length and breadth, its temperature, climate, ſoil, *&c.* cannot but vary accordingly: all that part which was inhabited by the *French*, and which is moſtly along the banks of the great river *St. Lawrence*, is, generally ſpeaking, exceſſive cold in winter, though hot in ſummer, as moſt of thoſe *American* tracts commonly are, which do not lie too far to the northward. The reſt of the country, as far as it is known, is interſected with large woods, lakes, and rivers, which render it ſtill colder. It has, however, no inconſiderable quantity of good fertile lands, which by experience are found capable of producing wheat, barley, rye, and other grain, grapes and fruit, and indeed almoſt every thing that grows in *France*; but its chief product is tobacco, which it yields in large quantities. There is likewiſe plenty of ſtags, elks, bears, foxes, martens, wild-cats, and other wild creatures in the woods, beſides wild-fowl and other game. The ſouthern parts, in particular, breed great numbers of wild bulls, deer of a ſmall ſize, divers ſorts of roe-bucks, goats, wolves, *&c.* The meadow grounds, which are all well watered, yield excellent graſs, and breed great quantities of large and ſmall cattle; and where the arable land is well manured, it produces large and rich crops, the mountains abound with coal mines, and ſome, we are told, of ſilver and other metals, though we have not learned that any great advantage has been made of them. The marſhy grounds, which are likewiſe very extenſive, ſwarm with otters, beavers, *&c.*

The lakes are both large and numerous; the principal of which are thoſe of *Erie*, *Michigan*, *Huron*, *Superior*, *Frontenac* or *Ontario*, *Temiſcaming*, beſides others of a ſmaller ſize; but the largeſt of them is that which they name *Superior*, or *Upper-Lake*, which is ſituated the fartheſt north, and is reckoned 100 leagues in length, and about 70 where broadeſt, and hath ſeveral conſiderable iſlands on it; the chief whereof are the *Royal Iſle*, *Pont Chartrain*, *Maurepas*, *St. Anne*, *St. Ignatius*, *Hocquart*, *Minong*, and a number of ſmaller ones.

The whole country abounds with very large rivers, which it is endleſs to enter into a detail of; the two principal are thoſe

thoſe of *St. Lawrence* and the *Miſſiſſippi*; the former of which abounds with no leſs variety than plenty of fine fiſh, and receives ſeveral conſiderable rivers in its courſe. The entrance into the bay of *St. Lawrence* lies between the *Cape de Retz*, on the iſle of *Newfoundland*, and the north cape in that called the *Royal Iſland*, or more commonly *Cape Breton*. The *Miſſiſſippi*, which runs through the greateſt part of the province of *Louiſiana*, from north to ſouth, is called by the *French* the river of *St. Louis*, and by the natives *Miſſiſſippi*, on account of the vaſt tract of ground which it overflows at certain ſeaſons; and by the *Spaniards*, *la Paliſſada*, from the prodigious quantities of timber which they ſend down upon it in floats to the ſea. It is navigable above 450 leagues up from its mouth. The ſpring-head of this river is not yet ſatisfactorily known; but it is certain that it diſcharges itſelf into the gulph of *Mexico* by two branches, which form an iſland of conſiderable length.

CANADA, in its largeſt ſenſe, is divided into eaſtern and weſtern, the former of which is commonly known by the name of *Canada*, or *New France*, and the latter, which is of much later diſcovery, *Louiſiana*, in honour of the late *Louis* XIV. The eaſtern *Canada* contains the following provinces, *viz.* 1. *Canada*, properly ſo called; 2. *Sanguenay*; 3. *Acadia*; 4. *Atruembeg*; 5. *New England*; 6. *New Holland*; 7. *New Sweden*; the five laſt of which have been diſmembered from it ſome time ſince; ſo that there are but two provinces in this eaſtern *Canada* that belonged to the *French* before the late war, *viz.* *Canada-Proper*, and *Sanguenay*. The former of theſe, including all to the north and weſt of the great river and lakes, contained formerly twenty-eight tribes, but at preſent is divided into the thirteen following provinces, moſt of them named from their capital towns or forts, *viz.* 1. *Gaſpe*; 2. *St. Jean Iſle*; 3. *Miſcon Iſle*; 4. *Richelieu*; 5. *Les Trois Rivieres*, or the *Three Rivers*; 6. *Montreal Iſle*; 7. *Fort Frontenac*; 8. *De Conti*; 9. *St. Francois*; 10. *Notre Dame des Anges*; 11. *St. Alexis*; 12. *St. Michael*; 13. *St. Joſeph*. *Sanguenay* contains four nations or tribes, and is divided into the ſix following provinces or cantons, called ſo from their chief towns or forts, *viz.* 1. *Quebec*, a biſhoprick; 2. *Sillery*; 3. *Tadouſſac*; 4. *Port-neuf*, or *New-port*; 5. *Cbichequeduc*; 6. *Port St. Nicholas*.

CANADA-PROPER is by far the moſt conſiderable province of all this country, the fartheſt ſubdued, the beſt peopled, and the beſt cultivated. It has on the north the *Terra*

Terra de Labrador, *Hudſon's-Bay*, and *New Britain*; on the eaſt the great river *Sanguenay* divides it from the province of that name; on the ſouth the great province of *Louiſiana*, and the *Iroquois* and *Etechemins*; as to the northern boundaries, they are not known, and muſt be left to time to diſcover.

THIS province is allowed to have greater plenty of beavers, and larger and finer than any other that are bred throughout *Canada*. Theſe, as well as the caſtors, are very much valued, not only for their furs, but the latter for their teſticles, which have been from long experience found to be an efficacious remedy againſt ſeveral diſeaſes, eſpecially thoſe of the hyſteric kind; and accordingly the natives carry on a large commerce of both. The river *Canada* abounds with variety of fiſh, eſpecially carp of a prodigious ſize, and white porpoiſes as large as oxen, beſides great numbers of crocodiles, and other amphibious creatures.

THIS colony, before the late war, was ſaid by ſome to be inhabited by 180,000 *French*, who lived in affluence and tranquility: they were free from all taxes, and had full liberty to hunt, fiſh, fell timber for fuel or building, and to ſow and plant as much land as they could cultivate. Their greateſt hardſhip was the winter cold, which is there ſo exceſſive from *December* to *April*, that the greateſt rivers freeze over, and the ſnow lies commonly two or three feet deep on the ground, though this part lies no farther north than from 40 to 48 degrees of latitude.

TROIS RIVIERES, or the *Three Rivers*, ſo called from the three rivers which join their currents about a quarter of a mile below it, and fall into the great one of *St. Lawrence*, was the capital of the *French* government, and much reſorted to by ſeveral nations, which come down theſe rivers to it, and trade with it in various kinds of furs. The town here is ſurrounded with palliſades, and advantageouſly ſituated in the center of the country, and conſequently free from the incurſions of the ſavage *Iroquois*. It was the reſidence of the governor, who kept a major under him, and it has a monaſtery of Recollects, who act as curates. It was formerly the common empory, where the wild natives brought their furs, and other commodities, for ſale, before the *Engliſh* ſeized it in the reign of king *Charles* I. and their ſettlement at *Montreal*. The colony was again reſtored in 1635, and the monks who had ſettled a miſſion there, returned to it in 1673. The country about it is pleaſant, and fertile in corn, fruits, *&c.* and has a good number of lordſhips and handſome ſeats.

ſeats. On each ſide of the river ſtand a great number of genteel houſes, ſcarce above a gun-ſhot from each other, and the river is full of pleaſure and fiſhing boats, which ſerve for catching vaſt quantities of fiſh.

MONTREAL is ſituated on an iſland of the ſame name, in the river of *St. Lawrence*, and about fourteen leagues long, and four wide where broadeſt, and is very fertile in corn, fruits, *&c.* This town carried on a prodigious trade with the natives, whoſe chiefs went firſt to pay their duty to the governor, and make him ſome preſents, in order to prevent the prices of goods, which they came for, being raiſed to an exorbitant height. This concourſe began about *June*, and ſome of them came hither from places diſtant above 500 leagues; the fair was kept along the banks of the river, where they exchanged their commodities with the *French*; and centinels were placed at proper diſtances, to prevent the diſorders, which might otherwiſe happen from ſuch vaſt crouds of different nations. This concourſe laſted for near three months. The *Indians* brought thither all ſorts of furs, which they bartered for guns, powder, ball, great-coats, and other garments of the *French* manufacture; iron and braſs work, and trinkets of all ſorts.

SANGUENAY, a province in the eaſtern *Canada*, is divided on the weſt, from that properly ſo called, by the river of its name. It has on the north-eaſt the nation called *Creſtinaux*; on the north-weſt that of the *Eſquimaux*; on the ſouth-eaſt it is bounded by the river *St. Lawrence*, and on the ſouth-weſt by that of *Sanguenay*, at the mouth of which is the town of *Three Rivers*, above mentioned. Its extent is computed from this town, which is the frontiers of *Canada-Proper*, quite to the farther end of the bay called the *Seven Iſles*.

THE territory and lands on each ſide of the river were found ſo indifferent, that the colony which ſettled at *Tadouſſac* ſuffered ſo much there, that it quite diſcouraged the *French*, for a long time, from ſettling; but at length, upon their ſailing up as high as *Quebec*, they found ſuch encouragement as was ſufficiently productive of their proſperity there.

THE river of *Sanguenay* ſprings from the lake of *St. John*, and falls into that of *St. Lawrence*, at the town of *Tadouſſac*. The haven is capable of containing twenty-five men of war, and has good anchorage and ſhelter from ſtorms, it being of a round figure and deep, and ſurrounded at a diſtance with very high rocks. This province is much the ſame, as

to

to its ſoil, climate, and inhabitants, with that of *Canada-Proper*. It is remarkable, indeed, for an extraordinary plenty of marble of ſeveral kinds, inſomuch that not only the principal towns, forts, churches, and palaces, but even the houſes of private men, are built of it.

QUEBEC is the capital of this province; and the other principal places are, *Sillery*, *Tadouſſac*, *Port-Neuf*, *Beau-Port*, *St. Anne*, *Chicheque de Port*, *St. Nicholas*, *Port Cartier*, and *Necouba*.

QUEBEC, the metropolis of all *Canada*, and an epiſcopal ſee, in latitude of 46, 53, and weſt longitude 70, 40, is ſituated on the confluence of the rivers *St. Lawrence* and *St. Charles*, or the *Little River*, and on the north ſide of the former, and about 140 leagues from the ſea. The haven is large, and capable of containing at leaſt 100 ſhips of the line; and the great river whereon it ſtands, though about four leagues wide, here contracts itſelf at once to the breadth of about a mile; and it is on that account that the name of *Quebec* was given it, which in the *Algonkine Indian* language ſignifies a ſhrinking, or growing narrower.

THE *Iroquois* are the moſt conſiderable, and beſt known, of all the *Indian* nations in theſe parts; they are ſeated along the north ſide of the lake *Ontario*, *Frontenac*, and along the river of their name, which is that which carries the waters of the lake into the river of *St. Lawrence*. They are bounded on the north by the nations called *Algonkins* and *Outavais*, and the ſettlements at and about *Montreal*; on the eaſt and ſouth-eaſt by *New England*, *New York*, *Jerſey*, &c. on the ſouth by part of *Canada-Proper* and the lake *Erie*; and on the weſt by that of the *Hurons*, and the canal between theſe two lakes. Their ſoil is rich and high; their water-melons, pompions, *&c.* are very large, ſweet, and of a fine colour and flavour; but they are too proud and lazy to give themſelves much trouble about cultivating their lands, which is perhaps the cauſe of their producing ſo little.

THE *Illinois* inhabit near the lake and river of that name; they live in villages at a great diſtance from each other, on the marſhy plains, on both ſides of the river, near which are large woods and hills, covered with a delightful verdure about nine months in the year, whilſt the current thereof, which is moſtly ſouth-weſt, is ſo ſmooth and agreeable, that veſſels of a conſiderable ſize may ſail up and down it with eaſe and ſafety, for a courſe of 120 leagues, before it falls into that of the *Miſſiſſippi*. The lands on each ſide afford ſuch plenty of paſture that they are covered with moſt ſorts

of cattle; and the river swarms with water-fowl of divers species.

Canada, since it became a colony of *Great Britain*, has been divided into the three governments of *Quebec*, *Montreal*, and *Trois Rivieres*. The present governors are, for the first, the Hon. Brigadier General *James Murray*; for the second, Major General *Thomas Gage*; and for the third, Colonel *Robert Burton*.

Louisiana.

WESTERN-CANADA, or *Louisiana*, contains a vast tract of land, and, according to the most modest of the *French* geographers, is bounded on the south by the gulph of *Mexico*, on the north by the *Illinois*, last mentioned, and other *Indian* nations; on the east by part of *Florida*, *Georgia*, and *Carolina*; and on the west by *New Mexico* and *New Spain*; but indeed these limits must now be much contracted, pursuant to the seventh and twentieth articles of the late definitive treaty of peace.

THE various rivers, frequently overflowing this country, render it in general extremely fertile and pleasant. Nothing is more delightful than the meadows, which are fit for seed of all kinds. In some parts, the soil yields three or four crops in a year, for the winter consists only in heavy rains, without any nipping frosts. Almost all sorts of trees that *Europe* affords are to be found here, besides variety of others unknown to us; and some of them very estimable, such as tall and admirable cedars, a tree that distils gum, which is said to excel all our *European* noblest perfumes; and cotton-trees, which are of a prodigious height. The whole country abounds with an infinite variety of game, fowl, cattle, and indeed every thing that life can desire. But the chief glory of *Louisiana* is the famous *Mississippi*, already mentioned, in many respects the finest river in the world: it is free from shoals and cataracts, and navigable within sixty leagues of its source. The channel is every where deep, and the current gentle, except at a certain season, when, like the *Nile*, it floods. Its banks are adorned with a delightful variety of meadows and groves, and inhabited by almost 200 different nations, whom the *French* found tractable to their measures. Our *American* seamen assert, that several of their rivers are fit to receive ships of the largest burdens, and have several safe and commodious harbours. What renders the *Mississippi* more considerable, is a great number of other large and navigable rivers, that run from the eastward and westward, and mix at last with its stream. Of the first, M. *De Sale*, in the relation he presented to Count *Frontenac* of his voyage on this river, affirms there are six or seven, each 300 leagues in

in length, that fall below the *Illinois*; and propoſes it as a matter of the laſt importance, that the diſcovery of them ſhould be carried on, to prevent the *Engliſh* of *Carolina* from interfering with the *French* in their commerce with the *Indians*, ſince ſome of theſe rivers take their riſe from the *Apalachian* hills, not far from our ſettlements in that colony.

THE *French* ſettlement on the *Miſſiſſippi* is the only one in *North America*, that remained untouched from the ravages of the late war. *New Orleans* is the ſea-port to all this extenſive country, capable of producing every thing, ſugar, wine, &c. if civilized, cultivated, and peopled, as probably in a few years it will be.

THE crown of *England* has a right, by diſcovery and taking poſſeſſion, to all this country. Sir *Francis Drake* took poſſeſſion on the weſt ſide of it, as far north as latitude 42, and a great way ſouth of that, for queen *Elizabeth*. King *Charles* II. granted it to the anceſtors of the late Doctor *Cox*; but they neglecting to ſettle and people it, the *French* came and built the city of *New Orleans*, fifty leagues up the river, and a fort or two about ſixty miles below that city.

THE *French*, before the late war broke out, imported from *Canada*, in beaver, 75,000 *l.* in deer-ſkins, 20,000 *l.* in furs, 40,000 *l.* total 135,000 *l.* The *Engliſh* import from *North America*, in the ſame articles, to the amount of 90,000 *l.* The great advantages, gained by the *French* from ſuch a ſurprizing increaſe in trade are conſpicuous from the immenſe ſums they drew annually from other countries, in return for their *American* products, as well as for their cambrics, tea, brandy, wine, and other home manufactures. It is from hence that they chiefly maintained ſuch powerful armies, and afforded ſuch plentiful ſubſidies and penſions to ſeveral powers in *Europe*, when ſubſervient to their views and intereſts; and it is from hence that they built their ſhips of war, and nouriſhed and maintained ſeamen to ſupply them. It is computed, that they drew from two to three millions of pounds ſterling *per annum* from foreign countries, in return for ſugars, indigo, coffee, ginger, beaver manufactured into hats, ſalt-fiſh, and other *American* products; and near one million more from *Great Britain* and *Ireland* only, in wool and caſh, in return for cambrics, tea, brandy, and wine; and thereby fought us in trade, as well as in war, with our own weapons. Whether this great increaſe of the *French* commerce was owing to the extent and fertility of their territories, or to their prudent regulations and encou-

Reflections on the preſent miſes.

ragements thereof, both at home and abroad, or to the experience and vigilance of the council of commerce, we will not determine; though, perhaps, chiefly to the latter.

BUT it hence evidently appears, that moſt nations, who have any concern in this part of the globe, are taught by experience, that they who promote the trade of their plantations, in due ſubſerviency to the intereſt of their mother country, are likely to have the greateſt ſhare of mercantile ſhipping, can boaſt of the beſt nurſery for ſeamen, enjoy an inexhauſtible fund of wealth, and will always be able to maintain the ſovereignty of the ſeas. What noble proſpects of ſuch a proſperous and flouriſhing ſtate muſt therefore our *North American* colonies now open to our eyes, being atlength happily extricated from the horrors of a bloody and expenſive war, and conſigned over to the ſweets of peace by the expulſion of their enemies, from whom all reſources for creating freſh diſturbances, in thoſe parts, ſeem to be intirely cut off!

BUT theſe fine hopes have yet only dawned upon us. The peace was ſcarce ſettled, when the avarice of ſome of our planters involved our *North American* colonies in a new war with the native *Indians*. The ſettling and incroaching on *Indian* lands and property, not yielded to us by treaty, has often been the principal foundation of *Indian* quarrels; and it cannot be diſputed, that the *Indians* have no right to complain of the miſchief, or to revenge themſelves of the cruel repriſals we have made in defence of our injurious proceedings.

Plan for a laſting peace with the Indians.

TO prevent theſe dreadful calamities for the future, and eſtabliſh a laſting harmony, and good neighbourhood with the *Indians*, it would be highly expedient, if a ſurveyor was appointed, and paid by every province, frequently to ride the boundaries of that province, to ſee if any encroachments or new ſettlements were made on the *Indian* territories; and to make a report of his ſurvey every three months, to the governor and council of that province; and, at the annual ſittings of the aſſembly, to deliver in a memorial of all his proceedings, that if any perſons proved refractory, they might be dealt with as the houſe ſhould judge proper.

WHEN the ſurveyor has found a new ſettlement on *Indian* lands, he ſhall immediately make a report of it to the governor and council; who ſhall forthwith ſend an order by the ſurveyor to the ſettlers, to quit the lands, and remove their ſtock in three months. But if they neglect to obey that order, and do not remove in the limited time, then the go-

governor ſhall ſend ſufficient force to compel them, and ſeize their ſtock, which ſhall be judged forfeited by their contempt. The ſurveyor ſhould be a perſon of worth and probity, have a good ſalary, and give ſufficient ſecurity, under a large penalty, for the faithful diſcharge of his office.

As our ill uſage of the *Indians*, by cheating and breach of promiſe, deceiving, and encroaching on their lands with impunity, brings on *Indian* wars; to prevent the like for the future, an eaſy and effectual law may be made by parliament, for their obtaining ſpeedy redreſs, when they are injured. For when the *Indians* do not receive immediate ſatisfaction for repeated inſults and oppreſſions, by legal and ſummary methods, they will not fail, at laſt, to redreſs themſelves by violence, of which we had lately a recent inſtance.

THE caſe of the *Indians* is very hard; for, after might has overcome right, it is impoſſible for them to obtain ſatisfaction by a legal courſe, as their evidence is not admitted in our colony courts. But if their evidence was admitted, it is impoſſible for them to attend, and go through the long proceſs of our courts. They will not wait a year or two for the deciſion of a matter in diſpute between them and our people.

THEREFORE, to prevent the *Indians* coming to cruel extremities, when they have been wronged and abuſed, let *Indian* advocates be appointed and paid by every province, to whom the *Indians* may come, and make their complaints, and from whom they may receive ſpeedy juſtice. Theſe advocates to be elected out of the council of each province, to be empowered by the aſſembly to act ſpeedily and finally, in ſettling all complaints from the *Indians*.

LET a ſuitable place be appointed, on or near the frontiers of every province, and the advocates repair thither once or twice a year, to brighten the chain of friendſhip with the *Indians*, who are to have previous notice of the time and place of meeting; that what differences could not have been before ſettled, might then be finally determined. The advocates to be inveſted with full power to ſummons any *Engliſh* offender; and, if he doth not appear, to uſe force to compel him; on contumacy, to outlaw him, and confiſcate his lands. If thoſe of the council in every province refuſe to be advocates for the *Indians*, ſuch refuſal ſhall diſqualify them from being any longer of the council. If the advocates take bribes, or delay juſtice, they ſhall incur ſevere fines and penalties.

As our colonies grow very extenſive, they may be divided into eaſtern and weſtern diſtricts. The governors and advocates that compoſe each diſtrict, to meet once a year near the center of that diviſion; timely notice to be given to the neighbouring *Indians*, that if they have not received ample ſatisfaction from the deciſion of the advocates, that they may appeal to this general council, with their complaints, where no means is to be omitted to ſettle and accommodate all differences in the moſt amicable manner; which will be more effectual towards making them good neighbours and peaceable allies, than all the methods taken hitherto to convert them.

As a ſettled and laſting peace with the *Indians* is of the greateſt conſequence to the future proſperity and ſafety of all the colonies, no excuſe to be admitted from governors not attending the general council, but riſque of life, which is to be certified by the affidavits of two phyſicians. If they are abſent upon any pretence, or without ſuch certificate, it ſhall diſqualify them from being longer governors.

On complaint from the *Engliſh* for injuries received from the *Indians*, the advocates for *Indian* affairs ſhall ſummon the *Indians* complained of to a conference; and uſe all poſſible fair means to bring them to make ſatisfaction, if the complaint appears to be juſt. But if ſatisfaction cannot be obtained, then, againſt the next great annual council of the governors for *Indian* affairs, timely notice ſhall be ſent to the chiefs of the *Indian* nations round that diſtrict, and alſo to the *Indian* nation complained of, to attend the great council, and hear the allegations on both ſides, and then fairly and equitably to examine the matter, and finally to do juſtice to the complainant with the concurrence of all the *Indian* chiefs there aſſembled. But if that *Indian* nation continues refractory, and will not ſubmit to the judgment and determination of the great council, the council ſhall, then and there, engage the aſſiſtance of all the other *Indian* chiefs, to aſſemble their people, and join them with ſuch a number of regular troops as may be thought ſufficient to oblige the offending *Indians* to make reparation to the injured party or province.

It may well deſerve the conſideration of the legiſlature, whether it would not be adviſeable to make it felony to carry rum to the *Indians*; for from their intemperate drinking it, proceed moſt of the diſorders committed on the *Engliſh*.

CHAP.

CHAP. IV.

Of the American Iſlands.

THE iſlands of *America* are of not leſs importance than its continent. To avoid confuſion, it will be beſt to treat of them under diſtinct heads, as they belong to *Spain*, *France*, *Holland*, *Great Britain*, &c.

THE *Spaniſh* iſlands in *America* are the following:

Spaniſh American *iſlands.*

1. *CUBA*, which begins on the eaſt ſide at latitude 20 degrees 20 minutes, touches on the north at the tropic of Cancer, and extends from longitude 74 degrees to 85 degrees 15 minutes; about 11 degrees from eaſt to weſt, or 660 miles from *Cape St. Antonio* on the weſt, to *Cape Maize* on the eaſt; but is very narrow in proportion, being in ſome parts not above twelve or fourteen leagues, and at moſt but 120 miles in breadth. It lies ſixty miles to the weſt of *Hiſpaniola*, twenty-five leagues to the north of *Jamaica*, one hundred miles to the eaſt of *Jucatan*, and as many to the ſouth of *Cape Florida*; and commands the entrance of both the gulphs of *Mexico* and *Florida* and the windward paſſage; ſo that the *Spaniards*, who are the ſole poſſeſſors of it, may, with a tolerable fleet, not only ſecure their own trade, but annoy their neighbours. Cuba.

THERE are no winters in this iſland; but in *July* and *Auguſt*, when the ſun is vertical, the rains and ſtorms are great, elſe the country would be intolerably hot. The faireſt ſeaſon is when the ſun is fartheſt, and then it is hotteſt in the morning; for towards noon a ſea breeze ſprings up, which blows pretty briſk till the evening. The trade winds in theſe ſeas blow from the north-eaſt. At the full and change of the moon, from *October* to *April*, there are briſk winds at north and north-weſt, which in *December* and *January* often turn into ſtorms; though this is called the fair ſeaſon.

CUBA is ſaid to have generally the beſt land, for ſo large a country, of any in *America*, and to produce all the commodities known in the *American* iſlands; particularly ginger, long pepper, and other ſpices; caſſia, maſtic, aloes, large cedars, and other odoriferous trees; oaks, pines, palm-trees, plenty of large vines, fine cotton-trees, and the

moſt of that ſort of tobacco from which the *Havanna* ſnuff is made. Two ſorts of fruit, called camitor and guanavana, are alſo produced in this iſland: the firſt is like a *China* orange, and its tree as tall as the pear-tree, with a leaf green on one ſide, and of a cinnamon-colour on the other. The ſecond is in the ſhape of an heart, green without, and having ſome thorny prickles within, and alſo ſome ſtones and a juice between ſweet and acid: the tree is as big as that which bears the pine-apple. The other fruits are plantains, bananas, ananas, quavas, and lemons. The inhabitants have beſides many large walks of cocoas and good ſugar-works; but the ſugars, though the beſt in the *Weſt Indies*, are in no great quantity, for want of hands to cultivate the canes. Here are mines of copper, which furniſh the *Spaniſh* plantations with this metal for all their braſs guns; and gold duſt being found in the ſands of the rivers, it is conjectured there are mines of gold, if not of ſilver, in the mountains, of which a high ridge runs from the eaſt to the weſt end of the iſland; but the *Spaniards* having deſtroyed all the natives, they either never diſcovered where the mines were, or if they did, it is ſuppoſed they are loth to venture the opening of them, for fear of an invaſion; as is ſaid to be the very caſe at *Florida*, where, though they have many mines towards the north ſea, they rather employed themſelves in others far up the country.

CUBA has many very good ports and harbours, which are of great advantage to ſhips for paſſing the gulph in ſafety. There are great conveniencies near it, both for making ſalt and catching fiſh. It has mules, plenty of horſes, ſheep, wild boars, hogs, and cattle of a larger and better breed than any other part of *America*; together with wild and tame fowl, parrots, partridges with blue heads, and large tortoiſes. The cattle brought hither formerly by the *Spaniards* have multiplied to ſuch a prodigious degree, that they run wild in the woods, though great numbers are killed purely for the hides that are ſent into *Spain*. The fleſh being cut into pieces, is dried in the ſun, and ſerves as proviſion for ſhips. Quarries of flints are alſo here met with; and ſeveral fountains of bitumen, which is uſed for ſhips inſtead of pitch, as well as for medicinal purpoſes. Upon the whole, the iſland is pleaſant, and its preſent ſtate flouriſhing, the *Spaniards* having every year, for a conſiderable time paſt, added ſomething to its improvement.

It is divided into ſeven provinces, of which the civil government is dependent on the audience of *St. Domingo*; and

and as to ſpirituals, its biſhop, whoſe ſee is at *St. Jago*, though he commonly reſides at the *Havanna*, is ſuffragan to the archbiſhop of *St. Domingo*. The eaſt part of the iſland is ſaid to be ſubject to the governor of *St. Jago*, and the weſt to the governor of the *Havanna*. It contains many conſiderable towns; but the chief of all, though *St. Jago* ſtill retains the name of the capital city, is

HAVANNA, a city and port on the north-weſt coaſt, about fifty leagues from *Cape St. Antonio*, its weſternmoſt point; 490 miles weſt from *St. Jago*; forty-one leagues ſouth of the cape of *Florida*, the gulph of which it commands by being ſituated at its mouth, entering into the gulph of *Mexico*; and two days ſail from the ſtraits of *Bahama*. It was built by *Diego de Velaſques*, who, in the beginning of the ſixteenth century, landed here with 300 *Spaniards*, and conquered *Cuba*, with the aſſiſtance of the famous *Bartholomew de las Caſas*, who afterwards turning a Dominican friar, was made biſhop of *Chiapa*, in *New Spain*, and wrote the hiſtory of the *Spaniſh* cruelties here and in the other parts of the *Weſt Indies*. It was taken and ſacked pretty often by the *Engliſh* and *French* adventurers. The *Engliſh* buccaneers, under captain *Morgan*, took it in 1669, and would have kept it, if they could have obtained the king of *England*'s protection. The *Spaniards* ſince fortified it to the degree, as they thought, of having made it impregnable; but towards the cloſe of the late war, after a long and obſtinate defence, it ſurrendered, with all its forts and dependencies, the men of war in the harbour to the amount of eleven, and ſome frigates, with an immenſe treaſure, to his *Britannic* majeſty's arms, by capitulation, on the 13th of *Auguſt*, 1762.

THE port of the *Havanna* is ſaid to be the moſt frequented, as well as the beſt, in all the *Weſt Indies*, and one of the fineſt in the world. It is ſo large, that 1000 ſail of ſhips may ride in it commodiouſly and ſafely, without anchor or cable, no wind being able to hurt them. It is alſo ſo deep, that the largeſt veſſels anchor at a ſmall diſtance from the ſhore, and there is commonly ſix fathoms water. The entrance, which has no bar or ſhoals to obſtruct it, is by a channel about three quarters of a mile in length, but ſo narrow, that only one ſhip can go in at a time. The harbour, into which it leads at the north-weſt corner, is a long ſquare, lying north and ſouth. At the other three corners, it forms three creeks and bays. At the bottom of that in the ſouth-eaſt corner, lies the town of *Guan Aba-*

Abacoa, two leagues from the *Havanna* by land, but little more than a league by ſea.

THE city, which is ſaid to be the richeſt in *America* (as it is, no doubt, when the galleons are here, for at other times it is poor enough) ſtands in the moſt fruitful part of the iſland, and the only part where there are any farms or ſheep, all the reſt of it being mountainous and uncultivated. It is built on the weſt ſide of the harbour in a delightful plain along the ſhore, which rounds ſo much, that above half of it is waſhed by the ſea, and the reſt of it by two branches of the river *Lagida*. Its figure is oval, and begins about a quarter of a mile from the mouth of the harbour. The buildings, which are of ſtone, make a good appearance, but are not high; and the ſtreets are narrow, but clean and ſtraight. There is a fine ſquare with uniform buildings in the middle of the town. The churches are magnificent and rich. In fact, it is a city of the greateſt importance to the *Spaniards* of all their cities in *America*, being the place of rendezvous for all their fleets in their return from that quarter of the world to *Spain*, and lying at the mouth of the gulph of *Florida*, through which they are all obliged to paſs. The *Spaniards* therefore, not without reaſon, call it the key of all the *Weſt Indies*, to lock up or open the door or entrance to all *America*: and indeed, no ſhips can paſs that way, without leave from this port. Here rides the king of *Spain*'s navy, and here meet, in *September*, the galleons, flota, and other merchant ſhips, from ſeveral ports both of the continent and iſlands, to the number of fifty or perhaps ſixty ſail, to take in proviſions and water, with great part of their lading; and for the convenience of returning to *Spain* in a body. A continual fair is kept till their departure, which is generally before the end of the month; when proclamation is made, forbidding any that belong to the fleet to ſtay in the town, on pain of death; and upon firing a warning-gun, they all go aboard. The cargo they go off with is ſeldom leſs than ſeven millions ſterling; ſo that it may be naturally imagined, that a place of this importance is in a condition both to defend itſelf, and to protect the ſhips that frequent it. Since it has been reſtored to the *Spaniards* by the late treaty of peace, they have been buſy in repairing all the damages the fortifications ſuſtained during the ſiege, and adding new ones, beſides taking every other precaution to ſecure it for the future from all attempts of an enemy.

2. *SAINT*

2. *SAINT DOMINGO*, or *Hiſpaniola*, is the largeſt, next to *Cuba*, of all the *Antilles Iſlands*. It is ſituate fifty miles eaſt of *Cuba*, and ſeventy of *Jamaica*, and is about 420 miles long from eaſt to weſt, and 120 broad from north to ſouth. It is ſeparated from *Cuba* and *Jamaica* by what is called the windward paſſage; and is allowed to be the moſt fruitful, and by much the moſt pleaſant in the *Weſt-Indies*, having vaſt foreſts of cabbage-trees, palm, elms, oaks, pines, acajou, and other trees, taller and larger, and the fruit more lovely to the eye, and better taſted, than in the other iſlands; particularly ananas, bananas, grapes, oranges, lemons, citrons, toronias, limes, dates, and apricots. There is ſcarce a country in the world better watered, either by brooks or navigable rivers. Its herds of cattle are innumerable, and ſufficient to ſupply moſt of the neighbouring colonies. The general commodities are hides, ſugar, indigo, cotton, cocoa, coffee, ginger, tobacco, ſalt, wax, honey, ambergreaſe, and various kinds of drugs and dying woods. This iſland was the firſt of the *Spaniards* diſcoveries, and for ſome time the center of their commerce in *America*. After their conqueſts in *Peru*, they ſlighted it, the gold found here being nothing in compariſon to what they met with in that kingdom. The buccaneers and other adventurers came hither afterwards to hunt the cattle the *Spaniards* had imported, which were grown wild, and killed incredible numbers of them for their hides and tallow; and here alſo they uſed to victual their ſhips. The *French* finding the iſland almoſt deſerted, took poſſeſſion of the north-weſt part of it, which they ſtill poſſeſs; whereupon the *Spaniards* returned and ſettled in *Domingo*, the ſouth part of the iſland, again, to prevent other nations ſeizing of that, and interrupting their navigation to the continent. The capital city, *St. Domingo*, was taken by Sir *Francis Drake*, the *Engliſh* admiral, in 1586; but quitted again, as ſeveral other places were, in the reign of queen *Elizabeth*, the court not thinking it good policy to keep them; but *Cromwell* was of another mind, and ſent his generals *Penn* and *Venables*, with the greateſt force the *Engliſh* ever had in thoſe ſeas, to poſſeſs themſelves of *St. Domingo*; but being diſappointed, they afterwards ſubdued the iſland of *Jamaica*, in 1654. The *French* have improved their ſettlements here to ſuch a degree, and are grown ſo powerful, that they may make themſelves maſters of the whole iſland whenever they pleaſe. In 1726, it was computed that there were 200 ſugar works on this iſland, which on an average, made annually

St. Domingo *or* Hiſpaniola.

nually 400 hogſheads, each of 500 weight, and did not bring leſs than 200,000 l. ſterling *per annum*, to the *French*. The indigo was thought to produce half as much. At preſent, it is thought the trade is rather in a better than worſe condition, in regard to theſe articles.

Porto-Rico. 3. *PORTO-RICO*, ſeparated by a narrow channel from *St. Domingo*, is 120 miles long, and 60 broad. It is a very fertile iſland, abounding in fine meadows, and well ſtocked with wild cattle. The principal commodities in which the inhabitants deal, are ſugar, ginger, hides, cotton thread, and raw cotton, caſſia, maſtic, *&c.* Their pork is excellent, and ſo is the fleſh of their kids, but their mutton is poor dry food. They have good ſhip timber, and variety of fruit trees, with rice and *Indian* corn. The genius of the people, and the convenient ſituation of the iſland, would render it the moſt flouriſhing of all the *Spaniſh* colonies, were it not for the miſchiefs to which they are frequently liable from great droughts, hurricanes, and the deſcents of privateers, whereby their ſea-ports have been often ruined. This iſland was conquered by the earl of *Cumberland*, at his own expence, and that of other private adventurers, in the reign of queen *Elizabeth*; but he was obliged to abandon it again, having loſt moſt of his men by ſickneſs in the latter end of the ſummer, when this, and all places in theſe latitudes, are very unhealthy. The chief city of *Porto-Rico* is *St. John's*, ſituated on a ſmall iſland within the harbour, on the north ſide of the chief iſland; and joined to it by a cauſeway. The town is about a mile and a half in circumference, built after the *Spaniſh* model, and fortified, as well as the entrance of the harbour, by forts and batteries of guns, which render the town almoſt inacceſſible by ſea; nor is the ſituation leſs pleaſant than ſtrong, being built on an eminence, and commanding the ocean on one ſide, and the main iſland on the other. The *Virgin Iſlands*, ſituate at the eaſt end of *Porto Rico*, are exceeding ſmall.

Trinidad. 4. *Trinidad*, ſeparated from the continent of *Andaluſia*, in *Terra Firma*, by the narrow ſtrait of *Boco del Drago*, eighty miles north-weſt of the river *Oronoque*. This iſland is ninety miles long, and ſixty broad, and is reckoned an unhealthy but fruitful ſoil, producing ſugar, tobacco, indigo, cotton, ginger, and *Indian* corn. It was taken by Sir *Walter Raleigh* in 1595, but quitted again, and the *French* took it in 1676; and beſides their plunder, extorted 80,000 pieces of eight from the *Spaniards*, to ſave their houſes; but the

French

French alſo quitted the iſland, and the *Spaniards* ſtill remain ſovereigns of it.

5. *MARGARETTA*, ſituate 200 miles weſt of *Trinidad*. It is one of the largeſt of the *Leeward Iſlands*, being about fifty miles long and twenty-four broad, and affording *Indian* corn, and the uſual tropical fruits; but very little wood or water. Margaretta.

There are other iſlands belonging to *Spain*, but ſituate in the *Pacific Ocean*, as *Chiloe*, on the coaſt of *Chili*; *Juan-Fernando*, 300 miles weſt of *Chili*; *Gallipago's Iſlands*, under the equator, 400 miles weſt of *Peru*; *Golden Iſland*, *Iſle of Pines*, *Samballas Iſlands*, and *Baſtimentos*, near *Porto Bello*, in *Terra Firma*. We have already treated of the *Pearl Iſlands*, in the bay of *Panama*.

THE *French*, beſides part of the iſland of *St. Domingo*, deſcribed above, are now poſſeſſed of *Cayenne*, *St. Martin*, *St. Bartholomew*, *Deſeada*, *Guadaloupe*, *Marigalante*, *Martinico*, *St.* and *Lucia*. French American *Iſlands*.

1. *CAYENNE*, deemed a part of *Terra Firma*, is a town ſituate on a ſmall iſland of the ſame name, bounded by the *Dutch* colonies of *Surinam* on the north, and the mouth of the river *Amazon* on the ſouth. The *French* have given it the name of *Equinoctial-France*, from its ſituation under or near the equator. It produces tobacco, ſugar, and *Indian* corn. Cayenne.

2. *SAINT MARTIN*, an iſland of no great conſequence, is ſituate a little to the north-weſt of St. Martin.

3. *SAINT BARTHOLOMEW*, a ſmall iſland about ten leagues north of *St. Chriſtopher's*, taken by the *Engliſh* under the command of Sir *Timothy Thornhill*, in 1689, but reſtored to the *French* at the peace of *Ryſwick*. St. Bartholomew

4. *DESEADA*, *Deſiderada*, or the *Deſirable-Iſland*, ſo called by *Columbus*, becauſe it was the firſt land he diſcovered in his ſecond voyage to *America*, is ſituate about ten leagues eaſt of *Guadaloupe*. It is a ſmall inconſiderable iſland, and not ſo fruitful as the following *French Caribbee-Iſlands*. Deſeada.

5. *GUADALOUPE*, ſo named by *Columbus*, from its hills reſembling thoſe of that name in *Spain*, is ſituated about thirty leagues north of *Martinico*, and almoſt as much ſouth of *Antego*. It is the largeſt of all the *Caribbee-Iſlands*, being twenty-two leagues in length, and half as much in breadth, at each end; but almoſt divided into two, by a deep gulph or bay on each ſide, ſo that the ends are joined together by a narrow iſthmus. It abounds in ſugar, cotton, indigo, ginger, &c. and is in a very flouriſhing condition; and, agreeable Guadaloupe.

able to the conſequence it is of to the *French*, they took great pains to have it reſtored to them, with *Martinico*, by the late definitive treaty of peace, both iſlands having been ſometime before ſubdued by the all-conquering *Britiſh* arms in *America*. The *French* began to ſend colonies to this iſland about the year 1632; but, being unacquainted with the nature of the ſoil, for many years were in danger of ſtarving; and afterwards the planters, by their diviſions, almoſt ruined one another; ſo that this iſland did not make any great figure till the preſent century; ſince the beginning of which it has vaſtly increaſed, and makes more ſugar now than any of the *Britiſh* iſlands, except *Jamaica*.

Marigalante. 6. *MARIGALANTE*, lying a little to the ſouth-eaſt of *Guadaloupe*, is about ſixteen leagues in circuit, the ſoil pretty good, and its ſugars of the finer ſort: beſides which, it produces indigo, cotton, and ginger. It was diſcovered by *Columbus* in his ſecond voyage to *America*, in 1493, and named by him *Marigalante*, or the *Gallant-Mary*, after the name of his ſhip. The *French* began to ſend colonies thither about the year 1647.

Martinico. 7. *MARTINICO*, is ſituate 120 miles north-weſt of *Barbadoes*; being ſixty miles long, but ſcarce twenty broad in any place. The inland part is mountainous, from whence fall numerous rivulets into the ſea; and there are ſeveral ſafe and commodious harbours, all well fortified on the coaſt, with good roads for ſhipping. The produce of the iſland conſiſts of ſugar, cotton, ginger, indigo, cacao, aloes, pimento, cocos, plaintains, and other tropical fruits; and as it is much larger and better peopled than *Barbadoes*, it yields a great deal more ſugar. It is now the chief of all the *French Caribbee Iſlands*, and the ſeat of their governor-general; and had formerly 3500 men bearing arms, and about 16,000 blacks of both ſexes.

St. Lucia. 8. *SAINT LUCIA*, one of the iſlands called *Neutral*, by the 9th article of the late definitive treaty of peace, is to remain in full right to *France*, as by the ſame ſtipulated partition the other *Neutral-Iſlands* of *St. Vincent*, *Dominica*, and *Tobago*, are to remain in full right to *Great-Britain*. This iſland of *St. Lucia* lies twenty-one miles ſouth of *Martinico*, and is about twenty-two miles in length, and eleven broad. The greateſt part of it is very good land; in ſome places hilly, interſperſed with many rich vallies, and very well-watered with fine rivers all through the iſland, which render it exceeding pleaſant and delightful. It muſt alſo be very healthy by being ſo narrow, and the hills not being ſo high as to inter-

intercept the general trade-winds that continually fan it from the eaſtward, whereby the heat of the climate is mitigated, and made rather agreeable than troubleſome. The variety of ſituations it beſides affords by the hills and vales, makes it both convenient and delightful, as well as the pleaſantneſs of the proſpects. It is covered with woods, among which are great quantities of fine timber, fit for building houſes and windmills. Before the late war, both *Barbadoes* and *Martinico* were from hence furniſhed with large quantities. The iſland alſo abounds with wild-fowl, and the adjacent ſea with fiſh. It has ſeveral good bays, and excellent harbours for ſhips to anchor in; particularly one on the north-weſt part of the iſland, in which a great number of ſhips may be ſafe from all weathers. In ſhort, this iſland is much the fineſt and moſt convenient of any in the *Caribbee-Iſlands*.

Dutch American Iſlands.

THE *Dutch* are poſſeſſed of *Curaſſou*, *Bonaire*, and *Aruba*, near the coaſt of *Terra-Firma*; and *Euſtatia* and *Saba*, among the *Caribbee-Iſlands*. *Curaſſou*, or *Curacoa* is about nine or ten leagues in length, and about five in breadth; the ſoil is far from being fruitful, and the climate ſtill farther from being either wholeſome or agreeable; but notwithſtanding theſe diſadvantages, ſuch have been the care and induſtry of the *Dutch*, that they have always drawn great advantages from this ſmall country, in which, formerly, there were large paſtures and a great quantity of cattle, but they turned theſe into ſugar and tobacco plantations; ſo that, at preſent, it may be thought, that the proviſions of all ſorts raiſed in this iſland could ſcarce maintain its inhabitants one day; yet ſuch is the prudence of the *Dutch* government, that the inhabitants are ſo far from being expoſed to want, that there is not a more plentiful or better provided place in the *Weſt-Indies*; but, at the ſame time, it muſt be underſtood, that every thing fetches a high price here, which inſtead of being a diſadvantage, is, in reality, the principal ſource of the great wealth of the inhabitants. On the ſouth-ſide of the eaſt end of this iſland there is a harbour, called *Santa Barbara*; but the chief harbour is about three leagues from the ſouth-eaſt end, on the ſouth-ſide, where the *Dutch* have a very good town and a ſtrong fort. The town, for its ſize, is one of the faireſt and fineſt in *America*; and contains every thing neceſſary to render it commodious and agreeable, as far as the climate and ſoil will permit. The other *Dutch* iſlands of *Bonaire* and *Aruba*, are conſiderable chiefly, (and indeed, the ſame may be ſaid of *Curaſſou*) for their ſituation near the coaſt of *Terra-Firma*, which gives the inhabitants an opportunity

of carrying on a clandeſtine trade with the *Spaniſh* ſettlements in *Terra-Firma*. Let the *Spaniſh* governors prohibit this ſmuggling trade never ſo ſeverely, the *Spaniards* ſtand ſo much in need of *European* commodities, that they run any hazards to deal with the *Dutch*; and as it is their common intereſt to connive at this kind of traffic, the people cannot be very hearty in their endeavours to prevent it. On the ſouth-ſide of *Bonaire* is a good ſalt-pond, whither the *Dutch* ſloops come for ſalt, which is now become a very conſiderable commodity, and the *Dutch* are contriving methods of turning it to ſtill greater advantage. The *Dutch* iſlands of *Saba* and *Euſtatia* produce, ſugar, &c. as the reſt of the *Caribbee-Iſlands* do.

THE *Danes* are poſſeſſed of the iſland of *St. Thomas*, one of the *Caribbees*, producing ſugar, &c. It is the only place they have in *America*. *St. Croix*, or *Santa Cruz*, a ſmall iſland about twenty leagues weſt of *St. Chriſtopher's*, is now under the protection of the king of *Denmark*, but chiefly the property of ſome *Iriſh* gentlemen. This iſland has been contended for by the *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, *Spaniards*, and *French*.

Britiſh American Iſlands.

THE *Britiſh-American* iſlands, are, *Jamaica*, *Barbadoes*, *St. Chriſtopher's*, *Nevis*, *Antego*, *Barbuda*, *Anguilla*, *Montſerrat*, *Dominica*, *St. Vincent*, *Tobago*, the iſlands of *Grenada*, and of the *Grenadines*, the *Lucaya's*, or *Bahama-Iſlands*, *Bermuda*, or the *Summer-Iſlands*, *Cape-Breton*, and *Newfoundland*.

Jamaica.

1. *JAMAICA* was diſcovered by *Columbus* in 1493, and taken from the *Spaniards* by general *Venables*, and a ſquadron of men of war under the command of admiral *Penn*, in 1654. The *Spaniards* continued to lurk in ſome parts of the iſland for ſeveral years after, but at the Revolution it was ſo intirely reduced, that the *Spaniards* yielded it to the crown of *Great-Britain*, to which it has belonged ever ſince; and it is, doubtleſs, the nobleſt poſſeſſion we have in thoſe parts. It is ſituated in the *Atlantic-Ocean*, between 17 and 19 deg. of north latitude, and about 60 deg. of weſt longitude from *Ferro*; and ſtretches eaſt to weſt 140 miles, and is about 60 in the middle, from north to ſouth; but grows leſs towards each end.

THE whole iſland has one continued ridge of hills, running from eaſt to weſt through the middle of it, which is generally called the *Blue Mountains*: the tops of ſome are higher than thoſe of others; one of the higheſt is called *Mount Diabolo*. On each ſide of this chain of mountains are others, but much lower. The ſurface of the earth ſeems to be different here from what it is *Europe*, the vallies being very level,

vel, with little or no riſing ground or ſmall hills, without rocks or ſtones; the mountainous part is very ſteep, and furrowed by very deep channels on the north and ſouth-ſides of the higheſt hills; theſe channels are made here by frequent and very violent rains, which almoſt every day fall on the mountains, and, firſt, wearing a ſmall trench or courſe for their paſſage, waſh away afterwards whatever oppoſes theſe torrents, and make their channels extraordinary ſteep. The greateſt part of the highlands of this iſland are either ſtone or clay, which, reſiſting the rains, are not carried down violently with them into the plains, as the moulds proper for tillage and friable earths are: hence it is, that in theſe mountainous places, ſuch earths are rarely found, but, inſtead thereof, a very ſtrong tough clay, or ſome kind of rock, on which no earth appears. All the highlands are covered with woods, ſome of the trees very good timber, tall and ſtrait; and it is ſurpriſing how ſuch trees can grow in ſuch a barren ſoil, ſo thick together among the rocks; but the trees ſend down their fibrous roots into the crannies of the rocks, where, here and there, they meet with ſmall receptacles, of rain-water, which nouriſh their roots.

It is wonderful to ſee in how ſhort a time a plantation, formerly cleared of trees and ſhrubs, will grow foul. This ariſes from two cauſes: the one, by not ſtubbing the roots, whence young ſprouts ariſe; and the other, the fertility of the ſoil. The ſettlements and plantations, not only of the native *Indians*, but alſo thoſe of the *Spaniards*, are now entirely overgrown with tall trees; and there would be no traces of them remaining, were it not for old paliſadoes, ruins of old buildings, orange walks, &c. which evidently ſhew plantations have been there. There are the ſame ſtrata, or layers of earth, over one another, in the fruitful part of the iſland, as are to be met with in *Europe*; and the ſame difference of ſoil appears, as in *England*, in digging of wells and other occaſions of opening the ground. Moſt of the ſavannahs, or plains fit for paſture, and cleared of wood, are like our meadow land, and lie near the ſouth ſide of the iſland, where one may ride a great many miles without meeting the leaſt aſcent; ſome of theſe plains within land are incircled with hills. Theſe ſavannahs, after rains, are very green and pleaſant; but, after long droughts, are much withered, and look yellow and parched.

The chief ports in the iſland are, 1. *Port-Royal*, a fine capacious harbour. 2. *Old Harbour*, which lies ſeven or eight miles ſouth-weſt of *Spaniſh-Town*. 3. *Port Morant*,

at the eaſt end of the iſland; and 4. *Port Negril*, at the weſt end of the iſland. There are, beſides theſe, ſeveral more on the ſouth and north ſides of the iſland; but the coral rocks, which almoſt ſurround it, make it dangerous to approach the coaſt without a pilot.

THERE are near one hundred rivers in *Jamaica*, but none of them navigable; for riſing in the mountains in the middle of the iſland, they precipitate themſelves down the rocks to the north or ſouth, and fall into the ſea, before they have run many miles, carrying frequently down with them large pieces of rocks and timber. But, notwithſtanding the number of rivers, water is very ſcarce in ſome of the ſavannahs in dry years, ſo that many cattle die with thirſt. Near the ſea, as at *Port Royal*, the well-water is brackiſh and unwholeſome, cauſing fluxes and other diſorders in the ſailors who drink it. The river water is thick with clay and earth, and has a diſagreeable taſte; but, if ſuffered to ſettle ſome days in earthen jars, is very good. There is a ſalt river, and many ſalt lagunas, or great ponds, in the iſland. It is very common to ſee cataracts or caſcades, in the rivers among the mountains, fifty or ſixty feet high.

THIS iſland, lying ſeven degrees within the tropic, has the trade wind continually, which, on the ſouth ſide of the iſland, is called the ſea-breeze. It begins about eight o'clock in the morning, and increaſes till noon; and then, as the ſun grows lower, the breeze decreaſes till four in the afternoon, when it is quite calm. About eight in the evening begins the land breeze, extending itſelf four leagues into the ſea, and continues increaſing till midnight, and decreaſes till four. The land-wind blowing at night, and the ſea-breeze in the day-time, no ſhip can come into port, but during the day, nor go out, but at break of day, or very ſoon after.

EARTHQUAKES are very frequent in *Jamaica*; the inhabitants expect one every year. A very conſiderable one happened on the nineteenth of *February*, 1688, and was felt all over the iſland: It was obſerved, that the ground roſe like the ſea in waves, as the earthquake paſſed along. But this was nothing to that which happened at *Port Royal*, in 1692, by which that town was almoſt ſwallowed up.

THE dews here are ſo great within land, that the water drops from the leaves of the trees, in the morning, as if it had rained; but there are ſeldom any fogs in the plains or ſandy places near the ſea. The rains are very violent, and

and the drops ſurprizing large: the great rainy ſeaſons are in *May* and *October*.

THE general produce of the iſland of *Jamaica* is ſugar, rum, ginger, cocoa, coffee, pimento, ſeveral kinds of woods, ſome medicinal drugs and tobacco, but the laſt of ſo ordinary a ſort, that it is only cultivated to ſerve the negroes. Fruits of moſt ſorts grow here in great plenty; but the ſugar-cane is the glory and treaſure of *Jamaica*, and the principal article of its commercial concerns.

THE conſumption of ſugars in *Great Britain*, one year with another, has been computed at 70,000 hogſheads, each containing 1200 *lb.* and all our colonies are ſuppoſed to produce, on an average, 850,000 hogſheads of ſugar yearly. It is computed that there are 300 ſail of ſhips ſent every year to our ſugar colonies from *Great Britain*, which are navigated by 4,500 ſeamen; that the freight of the ſugars brought hither amounts to 170,000 *l.* per year; and the duty, commiſſion, *&c.* to little leſs than 200,000 *l.* more. As to the exports from hence to our ſugar colonies, it appeared, by the cuſtom-houſe books in 1726, that all the *Britiſh* manufactures exported to *Barbadoes*, all the *Leeward Iſlands*, and *Jamaica*, put together, the latter of which generally take as much, for the *Spaniſh* trade, *&c.* as all thoſe other iſlands, amounted to 234,785 *l.* 17 *s.*

THE *Jamaica* ſugar is ſaid to be the beſt of all our plantations, and made with the greateſt eaſe; for it cures faſter here in ten days, than it does in ſix months in *Barbadoes*, eſpecially in thoſe places where it rains for months together. There were about ſixty ſugar mills in *Jamaica* in 1670, which were computed to make about two millions of pounds weight of ſugar; and ſome ſay, they now make ten times as much as they did then.

THERE are few colonies in *America* ſo well ſtocked with cattle as this: horſes, aſſes, and mules, are very cheap; and there would have been numbers of horned cattle here, had not the inhabitants, who mind planting much more than grazing, leſſened their ſtock by their inattention to them; ſo that at preſent they are ſupplied with beef, *&c.* from the northern colonies. Their ſheep are generally large and fat, and their fleſh very good; but the wool, being long and full of hairs, is worth nothing. Their bays, roads, and rivers, abound with excellent fiſh of almoſt all the *European* and *American* kinds; but the tortoiſe is by much the moſt valuable, both for its ſhell and fiſh, the latter

being accounted the moſt delicious, and at the ſame time the moſt wholeſome in all the *Indies*.

THE chief trade of *Jamaica* is with *Great Britain*; for the iſlanders wear, eat, and drink ſcarce any thing but what comes from thence, except *Madeira* wine and rum punch.

THE capital of *Jamaica* is called *Spaniſh Town*, but, being an inland place, its trade is inconſiderable: however, ſeveral wealthy merchants, and moſt of the gentlemen of eſtates, have houſes in it, where they live in a very gay and ſplendid manner. The harbour of *Port-Royal* is, perhaps, one of the beſt in the world; it is about three leagues broad, and very deep, ſo that 1000 ſail of the largeſt ſhips may ride in it ſafe from all winds, the hurricanes excepted. *Kingſton* is about five miles from *Port-Royal* by water, but not leſs than fifteen by land: it is the reſidence of the moſt conſiderable merchants, whoſe ſhips load and unload here, which renders it a place of vaſt trade; and there are rarely leſs than 200 ſail of ſhips in the bay before it. The harbour is ſpacious, and the ſhips lie land-locked; but the peninſula that covers them from the ſea, being low and narrow, they are not intirely ſafe from ſtorms.

THIS, and all the other governments in the *Britiſh American Iſlands*, are royal governments. The king appoints the governor and council, and the repreſentatives are choſen by the freemen; and theſe aſſemblies make laws, but they muſt be confirmed by the court of *England*.

THE inhabitants are either *Engliſh* or of *Engliſh* extraction born in the iſland; with *Indians*, *Negroes*, *Mulattos*; or *Meſtize*, or the deſcendants of them. The *Engliſh*, and thoſe of *Engliſh* extraction, may be 30,000; the *Indians* are but few, moſt of the natives having been deſtroyed by the *Spaniards*. The negroes on the iſland are about 100,000.

IT has been a complaint of long ſtanding, that this iſland has been monopolized by a few over-grown planters, who make an advantage of keeping the greateſt part of the iſland in a ſtate of barrenneſs; as, by that means, they raiſe ſugar at leſs expence, and ſell it at a greater price than they could otherwiſe do were the lands in more hands, or in a more extenſive ſtate of cultivation. It has therefore been thought by many, that an attack upon it by an enemy would be ſo far from being a national loſs, that were it ſucceſsful, it could only affect a few individuals.

But

But thoſe who reaſon in this manner do not conſider the immenſe revenue brought to the crown by the produce of this iſland: and, what is ſtill of greater advantage, is the ſpecie brought from the neighbouring continent, by means of the traffic (whether illicit or not, is not material) that is carried on in the gulph of *Mexico*, and other *Spaniſh* colonies, from whence immenſe returns are made annually. This current of wealth, therefore, once ſtopped, and the iſland drained, what now appears, at firſt ſight, to be only a partial evil would ſoon become general; and a great want of money, as well as a ſtagnation of trade, would immediately enſue; for the merchandizes principally traded with from *Jamaica*, are manufactured at home; and the uninterrupted intercourſe between the two iſlands produces an inconceivable ſource of wealth to the merchants in both, and this wealth diffuſes itſelf to all the working people employed in the ſeveral branches of commerce that are thus carried on, even to the remoteſt corners of *Great Britain*. Add to this, that *Jamaica*, by its ſituation, is fitted for the general rendezvous of the fleets employed in all the different ſervices in the *Weſt Indies*.

2. *BARBADOES* is not only one of the chief of the *Caribbee Iſlands*, and the moſt conſiderable of all the *Britiſh* iſlands in *America*, next to *Jamaica*, but was alſo the firſt ſettled, and the mother of all the *Britiſh* ſugar iſlands. It lies about twenty leagues from *St. Vincent*, which may be ſeen from it in a clear day. The climate is very hot, eſpecially for eight months in the year, but not ſo exceſſive as in the ſame latitude on the continent; becauſe, though there are no land breezes, yet there are others which ariſe from the ſea with the ſun, and increaſe as it advances to, but abate as it declines from the meridian. There is ſcarce a harbour in the iſland, except that of *Bridge-town* in *Carliſle-Bay*; nor a ſtream that deſerves the name of a river; but they have wells of good water almoſt all over the iſland, without digging very deep; and they have large ponds and reſervoirs for rain-water. The country is for the moſt part plain and level, with ſome ſmall hills, and the woods have been all cut down to make room for plantations of ſugar-canes, which now take up almoſt the whole iſland, and render it the moſt valuable plantation to *Great Britain*, for its ſize, that it ever poſſeſſed. Barbadoes.

When they firſt began to plant here, they produced a conſiderable crop yearly, from three years to nine, without farther trouble, except weeding and cleaning the ſoil; and

every acre one with another yielded 10s. a year profit to the national ſtock of *England*, beſides what the planters got, and the thouſands it employed both here and there. But the ſoil of late years is not ſo fertile as formerly; and they are obliged to employ tame cattle, for the ſake of manure.

HERE are all ſorts of the tropical fruits, with oranges and lemons in abundance, the fruit of which is large, and the juice delicious. Citron-trees alſo abound here; with the rind of whoſe fruit the ladies make the moſt delicious cordials and ſweet-meats. Fruit, in general, is become a ſtaple commodity; ſo that ſome tons have been imported into *England* and *Ireland* every year.

IT has been computed that in the ſpace of one hundred years, the inhabitants of *Great Britain* have received twelve millions of ſilver by means of this plantation, beſides having 50,000 of her inhabitants maintained all that time, by the people of this colony. The *Barbadians*, in 1730, exported hither 22,769 hogſheads of ſugar, each weighing 1300 *lb.* of which near 18,000 hogſheads came into the port of *London*; and they made 340,391 *l.* clear profit of the whole, it being proved that their rum and melaſſes paid all the charges of the plantation. With regard to indigo, great quantities of which were formerly exported from thence, now little or none is made there; but of ſcraped and ſcalded ginger they export vaſt quantities; as alſo lignum vitæ, citron water, the beſt that comes from any of our plantations, melaſſes, rum, and lime juice.

IN *Bridge-Town*, the chief of the iſland, there is a college erected with a revenue for profeſſors in the ſeveral ſciences: Colonel *Codrington* was the principal benefactor. The number of white inhabitants are computed to be 20,000, and of their negro-ſlaves 100,000. They receive their corn, flour, cattle, fleſh, and ſalted fiſh, from *Penſylvania*, and other *Britiſh* northern colonies, or from *Ireland*; and their furniture and cloathing from *England*. They have ſometimes hurricanes in autumn, but not ſo often as in the neighbouring iſlands. The plantations ſuffer greatly by theſe hurricanes. A kind of plague viſited the *Barbadians* in 1691, and carried off multitudes of white people, a loſs which they have not yet recovered to this day.

THIS iſland was firſt reſorted to by the *Engliſh* in the reign of king *James* I. but *James*, Earl of *Carliſle*, obtained the firſt grant of it in 1625, in the firſt year of king *Charles* I. who parcelled it out to ſeveral adventurers that tranſ-

tranſported themſelves thither. They found no inhabitants, but a good breed of hogs, ſuppoſed to have been left here by the *Spaniards* or *Portugueze* in their voyages to the continent of *America*. The adventurers applied themſelves at firſt to the planting of tobacco, which not thriving, as expected, they planted cotton and indigo, which yielded a conſiderable profi; but they made little ſugar till 1647, when the colonels *Modiford*, *Drax*, and *Walrond*, with other cavaliers, living uneaſy under the uſurpation, converted their eſtates into money, and tranſported themſelves to *Barbadoes*, where they erected ſugar-works, and acquired very great eſtates; and in the year 1650 the white inhabitants of the iſland were increaſed to upwards of 30,000, with twice that number of negroes, who exerciſed their maſters with conſtant conſpiracies, in hopes of recovering their liberty; but not ſucceeding, were ſeverely puniſhed. King *Charles* II. purchaſed the property of this iſland of the proprietors in 1661, ever ſince which *Barbadoes* has been a royal government, and the colony granted a duty of four and a half *per cent.* on their ſugars, for maintaining the forces and fortifications in the iſland, which amounts to 10,000 *l. per annum*, though not always applied to the purpoſes it was deſigned, and proves an inſupportable burthen on the planters, no other iſland having ſo high a duty laid on their ſugars. *De Ruyter*, the *Dutch* admiral, treacherouſly attempted to ſurprize this iſland in 1664, in a time of peace, but was bravely repulſed.

St. Chriſtopher's.

3. THE iſland of *St. Chriſtopher's*, called by our ſeamen *St. Kit's*, lies between the latitude 17 degrees 25 minutes north latitude, and in 44 degrees 55 minutes weſt longitude from *Ferro*. It is about ten miles from *Nevis*, and forty-two from *Antego*, and is twenty-five miles and a half in length from eaſt to weſt, and its greateſt breadth from north to ſouth is ſeven. The air is ſultry, but pleaſant and healthful, being agreeably tempered with cool breezes. Some repreſent it as one of the moſt delightful iſlands in the world. The ſoil is light and ſandy, and proper not only for the cultivation of tobacco and ſugar, but alſo for cotton, indigo, ginger, pine-apples, and fruits of all ſorts. It is well ſupplied with ſprings, and has ſome hot baths. The vallies and ſides of the hills are very fertile, but the mountains are of a ſulphureous compoſition, and overgrown, for the moſt part, with palmettoes, cotton-trees, lignum vitæ, and various other ſorts of trees. At

the ſouth-eaſt end of the iſland there is an iſthmus that runs into the ſea, within a mile and a half of *Nevis*, where are ſalt ponds, which produce a ſalt perfectly, and more ſtrong and pungent than the *French*. Though this is one of the largeſt of all the *Leeward Iſlands*, yet the middle part of it is ſo mountainous, that it is believed it has not above 24,000 acres of land fit for ſugar plantations, of which commodity it is reckoned to produce 10,000 hogſheads one year with another. It is alſo ſuppoſed to make three hogſheads of ſugar to one of rum. This iſland was diſcovered by *Columbus* in his firſt voyage to *America*, and he gave it the name of *St. Chriſtopher* from the figure of its mountains, there being near the middle of the iſland a very high mountain, which bears on its ſummit another leſſer mountain, as *St. Chriſtopher* is repreſented like a giant, with our Saviour on his back. The *Spaniards* deſerting it, the *Engliſh* and *French* arrived here in 1625, and divided it between them. They lived in great amity together, till a war broke out between the two nations, when the *Engliſh* drove the *French* intirely out of the iſland; and the country being yielded to the crown of *Great Britain* by the treaty of *Utrecht*, all the *French* territory was ſold for the benefit of the public.

Nevis. 4. *NEVIS*, about ſix leagues in circumference, is but three or four miles from the ſouth point of *St. Chriſtopher's*. The ſoil is fruitful, and even more ſo than that of *St. Chriſtopher's*. Sugar, which is the ſtaple commodity here as well as there, ſerves all the purpoſes of money. The whites on this iſland are now computed at about 3000, and the negroes at three times that number, of whom at leaſt 4000 are employed in the ſugar buſineſs. The *Engliſh* ſent the firſt colony to this iſland in 1628. An earthquake in 1690, almoſt deſtroyed its chief town.

Antego. 5. *ANTEGO* lies ſixty miles eaſt of *St. Chriſtopher's*. It is of a circular form, almoſt twenty miles over either way, and has a great many good harbours: the governor uſually reſides at *St. John's*, the chief town. The produce is chiefly ſugar, ginger, cotton, pine-apples, plantain, and other tropical fruits.

Barbuda. 6. *BARBUDA* is a ſmall iſland lying fifteen miles north eaſt of *Montſerrat*. The inhabitants apply themſelves chiefly to the breeding of cattle, and raiſing proviſions,

viſions, with which they ſupply the neighbouring iſlands. This iſland is the property of the *Codrington* family, who have a great number of negroes here and in the iſland of *Barbadoes*. It was their anceſtor Colonel *Chriſtopher Codrington*, governor and captain-general of *Barbadoes*, who dying in 1710, gave two plantations in *Barbadoes*, and part of this iſland of *Barbuda*, valued at 2000 *l. per annum*, to the ſociety for propagating the goſpel for the inſtruction of the negroes in *Barbadoes* and the reſt of the *Caribbee Iſlands*, in the chriſtian religion, and for erecting and endowing the college abovementioned in *Barbadoes*.

7. *ANGUILLA*, about thirty miles long, and ten broad, is ſituate thirty miles north-weſt of *St. Chriſtopher's*. The inhabitants, as at *Barbuda*, apply themſelves chiefly to the feeding of cattle, planting of *Indian* corn, and other parts of huſbandry. Anguilla.

8. *MONTSERRAT* is ſituate thirty miles ſouth-weſt of *Antego*, and affords ſugar in proportion to its extent, being one of the ſmalleſt of the *Caribbee Iſlands*. Montſerrat.

9. *DOMINICA*, lies thirty miles north of *Martinico*. It is about forty miles long, and as many broad. Being before the late peace a neutral iſland, it ſerved occaſionally for wood and water. Dominica.

10. *SAINT VINCENT*, was another of theſe neutral iſlands: it lies fifty miles ſouth-weſt of *Barbadoes*, and is about eight leagues in length, and ſix in breadth. There are ſeveral mountains in it, between which are very fruitful vallies. The timber on this iſland is very valuable, and there is a vaſt ſtock of all kinds. Indigo thrives here ſurprizingly. St. Vincent.

11. *TOBAGO*, the third of theſe neutral iſlands, now confirmed to *Great Britain*, is fifty-two miles long, and twelve broad, and lies 120 miles ſouth of the iſland of *Barbadoes*. The ſoil is fruitful, and capable of producing whatever the ſugar-iſlands are remarkable for. Tobago.

12. *GRANADA*, the moſt ſoutherly of the *Caribbee Iſlands*, is ſituate 150 miles ſouth-weſt of *Barbadoes*. It is about twenty-five leagues in circuit, and has a pretty good fort. The ſoil is excellent, producing ſugar, indigo, cotton, ſocou, and caſſet. This was one of our conqueſts in the late war, and by the peace confirmed to us with the *Granadines*, which lie to the ſouth of *Granada*, but are very inconſiderable. Granada *and the* Granadines.

13. The

Bahama-Islands. 13. THE *Bahama-Islands* are situate in the *Atlantic Ocean* to the north of the island of *Cuba*, stretching from the north-west to the south-east. The island of *Bahama*, which gives name to the rest, is about twenty-five leagues distant from the continent of *Florida*. It is about fifty miles in length, but very narrow, scarce any where sixteen, and in many places not half so broad, but very pleasant and fruitful, the air temperate and serene, the soil remarkably rich, and the country every where abounding with brooks and springs of water. Though these islands were the first fruits of the new world, *Columbus* arriving first at *Manguana*, which is one of them, and to which he gave the name of *St. Salvador*, yet the *Spaniards* never thought of settling there, and it was long before we had any knowledge of them. Captain *William Sayle*, in the year 1667, being bound to *Carolina*, was forced by a storm among these islands, which gave him an opportunity of examining them carefully, particularly a large island, to which at that time he gave his own name, and it is that which has been since known by the name of *Providence*. At his return to *England*, he reported the benefit they might prove to the state. Accordingly grants of them were made to proprietors, but the government was reserved in the hands of the crown. None of them, however, except *Providence*, *Lucays*, and *Harbour Island*, are yet settled; which seems surprizing, as they would certainly prove of the greatest advantage to *Great Britain*, if they were fully settled and properly cultivated.

Bermuda, *or the* Summer-Islands. 14. *BERMUDA*, or the *Summer Islands*, were so called from Sir *George Summer*, who lost his ship on their rocks in 1609. They are situate on the *Atlantic Ocean*, in 65 degrees of west longitude, and 32 degrees 20 minutes of north latitude, 7 or 800 miles east of *Charles-town* in *South Carolina*; being a cluster of small islands, in the shape of a shepherd's crook, containing 20,000 acres, walled round with rocks. No part of the world enjoys a purer air, or more temperate climate, or is more remarkable for health, and plenty of flesh, fish, poultry, fruits, herbs, and roots. The chief town is *St. George*, in the north-west part of the island, containing 1000 houses. Here were fine groves of cedar, with which they build their houses, and their swift sailing sloops, which they sell to the sugar-islands, as well as provisions. There are three clergymen in the island, well provided for with a handsome revenue; and Dr. *Berkley*, late bishop of *Cloyne*, was formerly about

about erecting a college here, for the education of the *Indians*; but the deſign miſcarried.

15. *CAPE BRETON* is ſituate between 61 and 62 degrees of weſt longitude, and between 45 and 48 degrees of north latitude, in the *Atlantic Ocean*, in *North America*, ſeparated from *Acadia*, or *New Scotland*, by the narrow ſtrait of *Canſo*; and is about one hundred miles in length, and fifty in breadth. This iſland was one of our conqueſts in the beginning of the late war, *Louiſbourg* its fortreſs, with the iſland of *St. John*, and its other appurtenances, being ſurrendered by capitulation on the 26th of *July*, 1758. It was before taken from the *French* by the *Engliſh* in 1745; but reſtored to the *French* by the treaty of *Aix-la Chapelle*, in 1748. To avoid expence, and prevent the *French* from again ſettling upon it, all the fortifications of *Louiſbourg* were demoliſhed ſince the laſt taking of that place. This iſland was of infinite conſequence to the *French*, by its ſeveral good harbours, and the excellent fiſhery they had on the coaſt; they alſo commanded the navigation to *Canada* by the river of *St. Lawrence*. Abſtracting from theſe conveniencies, the country is barren, producing ſcarce any corn or graſs, and but little wood: it is alſo exceſſive cold, and covered with ſnow in winter, and ſubject to great fogs even in ſummer. Cape-Breton.

16. *NEWFOUNDLAND*, this iſland is of a triangular form, about as big as *Ireland*, and 310 leagues, or 930 miles in circuit. On the north it is ſeparated from *Terra de Labrador*, or *New Britain*, by the ſtrait of *Belleiſle*, which runs north-eaſt, and is about twenty-three miles over in its narroweſt part. On the weſt it has the gulph of *St. Lawrence*, and on the ſouth and eaſt, the *Atlantic Ocean*. *Cape Race*, or *Raz*, the moſt ſouthern part of the iſland, lies in north latitude 46. 45. the moſt northern point is in latitude 51. 30. ſo that the greateſt length of the iſland, from ſouth to north, is 280 miles. *Cape Rye*, its moſt weſterly point, lies in north latitude 47. 35. and, between it and *Cape Race*, the diſtance is about 80 leagues, or 240 miles. Newfoundland

AUTHORS differ widely in the account they give of its climate and produce. Some aſſert, that the ſky is almoſt conſtantly clear and ſerene; that here are beautiful foreſts and verdant fields, covered with ſtraw-berries, *&c.* that the buſhes are nothing but raſp-berries of a delicious taſte and flavour; that here are exceeding good waters, very fruit-

ful vales; and that there is here a kind of rye, which grows naturally without culture, and is very nouriſhing; and that the iſland abounds with all ſorts of game. Others, on the contrary, repreſent it as a frightful country, and aſſert that the whole iſland is almoſt one continued rock, *&c.* In order to reconcile theſe oppoſite deſcriptions, ſays *F. Charlevoix*, we muſt diſtinguiſh the different parts of the iſle, which have been viſited by *Europeans*. It is true, adds he, that the ſouthern and eaſtern coaſts do not commonly enjoy a very ſerene ſky, becauſe of their neighbourhood to the great bank, which is almoſt conſtantly covered with a thick fog. But in the northern and weſtern parts the ſky is very clear, both in ſummer and winter. As for the innermoſt parts of the country, there is nothing certain concerning them, it being almoſt impoſſible to travel far into the iſland. Among thoſe who have travelled fartheſt, ſome, perhaps, may have obſerved beautiful vales, whilſt others, who went another way, could perceive nothing but ſteep and barren rocks.

THERE are a great many fine bays all round *Newfoundland*, but thoſe on the eaſt and ſouth coaſts are beſt known. Thoſe on the eaſt ſide are *Bonaviſta*, *Trinity*, and *Conception*, which ſtretch themſelves to the ſouth-weſt; *Torbay*, *Capelin*, *St. John's Harbour*, the *Bay of Bulls*, *Freſh-water Bay*, and others; for there is no ſhore in the world better accommodated with excellent harbours: and the bays on the eaſt and ſouth coaſts are ſo near each other, that nothing could be more commodious for an eaſy communication, were there inhabitants that wanted it. On the ſouth there are the bays of *Biſcay*, *St. Mary's*, *Placentia*, bay of *Fortune*, or *St. Peter's*, and the bay of *Deſpair*, going from eaſt to weſt; but the moſt famous and conſiderable of them is the bay of *Placentia*.

THE chief and almoſt only trade and buſineſs here, is fiſh; whereof there is ſuch plenty in this ſea, that all the world almoſt might be ſupplied from it, all ſorts being taken here in immenſe quantities; but the principal fiſhery here regarded is that of cod, whereof, at leaſt 500 ſail of ſhips are laden every year for *France*, *Spain*, *Portugal*, *Italy*, *England*, and other parts. The main fiſhery is on the great bank, and on the other banks about this iſland, as alſo all along the coaſt. The fiſhing ſeaſon is from ſpring till *September*. Train oil is drawn off the livers of the fiſh, which are thrown up in heaps when the cod is cured; and from thence is drawn all the oil that comes from *Newfoundland*.

THE

THE great bank of *Newfoundland* is a vaſt mountain concealed under water. According to the moſt accurate ſea-charts, its ſouthern extremity lies in or about the 41ſt degrees of north latitude, and its northern extremity in 49. 25. However, thoſe two extremities are ſo pointed, that it is not eaſy to mark its limits that way. Its greateſt breadth from eaſt to weſt, is about ninety marine *Engliſh* leagues, between 42. 30. and 51. 30. of longitude weſt from *London*. The depth in various places is commonly five, twenty-five, and ſixty fathom. But whatever be the dimenſions or figure of this bank, it is covered with a vaſt quantity of ſhells, and ſeveral kinds of fiſh of all ſizes, moſt of which ſerve for food to the cod-fiſh, whoſe number here ſeems to equal the grains of ſand on the bank itſelf. Between two and three hundred veſſels have loaded here annually for two centuries, and yet this vaſt conſumption has produced no alteration in their plenty.

THE next bank is called the *Green Bank*. The charts make it about 120 miles long, and about 50 over, where broadeſt: it lies off the ſouth coaſt of *Newfoundland*. The other banks are not conſiderable enough to deſerve particular notice, and their ſhape and ſituation may be ſeen, in ſome good ſea-chart, whoſe proper buſineſs it is to deſcribe ſands and ſoundings.

THE great ſtrand, or drying place for fiſh, which is about a league in extent, lies between two ſteep hills, one of which, on the ſouth-weſt, is ſeparated from the ſtrand by a ſmall rivulet, which runs out of the channel, and forms a kind of lake, called the little bay. Here they catch plenty of ſalmon. The great ſtrand may contain at once wherewithal to load threeſcore ſhips. There is another leſſer ſtrand for the uſe of the inhabitants, who fiſh all along the coaſt. On both theſe places fiſh may be laid to dry without danger.

THE firſt ſettlements were made here by the *Engliſh*, in 1610; and the *French* were permitted to ſettle here in the reign of king *Charles* II. but were obliged to quit the iſland by the peace of *Utrecht*, in 1713, only they were left at liberty to dry their nets on the northern ſhores. About the cloſe of the late war, the *French* ſurprized this iſland, and took poſſeſſion by capitulation of *St. John's*, on the 27th of *June* 1762; but were ſoon after compelled to leave it by our forces in *September* following. By the fifth article of the enſuing definitive treaty of peace, the ſubjects of *France* have a liberty of fiſhing and drying on a part of the coaſts of the iſland of *Newfoundland*, ſuch as is ſpecified in the thirteenth

teenth article of the treaty of *Utrecht*; alſo the liberty of fiſhing in the gulph of *St. Lawrence* at the diſtance of three leagues from all the coaſts belonging to *Great Britain*; and at the diſtance of fifteen leagues from the coaſts of the iſland of *Cape Breton*. The iſlands of *St. Pierre* and *Miquelon* are beſides ceded to them by the ſixth article, to ſerve as a ſhelter for their fiſhermen; but they are not to fortify theſe iſlands. By the eighteenth article of the ſaid peace, his catholic majeſty deſiſts from any pretenſions in favour of his ſubjects, to the right of fiſhing in the neighbourhood of the iſland of *Newfoundland*.

State of the Newfoundland *trade.*

THERE are two ſorts of trade in regard to the *Newfoundland* fiſhery; the one, and perhaps the more profitable, conſidering the riſque is leſs, is that driven by the fiſhers themſelves, who only victual and man their ſhips at *Biddeford*, *Pool*, *Dartmouth*, and other weſtern ports chiefly, and go away early to fiſh, having the hands and the ſhips neceſſary. The other is, when the maſters ſail directly to *Newfoundland*, to purchaſe cargoes of fiſh of the abovementioned fiſhers, or of the inhabitants of their ſtages. Theſe traders purchaſe their cargoes with bills of exchange, at two months date, which are very ſeldom proteſted. The fiſh that is ſhipped for *Great-Britain* and *Ireland* is inconſiderable, in compariſon to what is ſent to *Portugal*, *Spain*, and *Italy*. Some fiſh is alſo ſhipped for *Barbadoes*, and the other ſugar iſlands.

BESIDES the great profit which particular merchants make by this fiſhery, conſidering the ſeamen it conſtantly breeds, the tradeſmen it maintains, and the ſhipping it requires, the increaſe of the national ſtock is no leſs than 3 or 400,000 *l.* yearly; for a ſhip of 100 tons, with the charge only of victual, and fiſhing-tackle for twenty hands, ſhall bring to market in *Portugal*, *Spain*, or *Italy*, 3000 *l.* worth of fiſh, and clear frequently not leſs than 2000 *l.* to the proprietors; ſo that 150 ſuch ſhips only will clear 300,000 *l.* and conſequently increaſe ſo much the public and private ſtock.

IF we were to pay due attention to our fiſheries at *Newfoundland*, the gulph and river of *St. Lawrence*, the coaſt of *Nova Scotia*, and *Cape Breton*, and here at home to our herring-fiſhery on the coaſt of *Scotland*; we ſhould have no room to envy the wealth or opulence of any other nation. Theſe are true mines of greater value, as well as cheaper wrought, than thoſe of *Mexico* and *Peru*: and indeed, they ſeem as if they would fully anſwer all the purpoſes and exigencies of the nation.

THE fiſheries in *Holland* are well known not only to have been the firſt riſe of that republic, but the grand prop and ſup-

port

port of all their commerce and navigation. This branch of trade is of ſuch unſpeakable concern to the *Dutch*, that in their public prayers, it is appointed to be mentioned, when they pray to the ſupreme being, "That it would pleaſe him "to bleſs the government, the lords the ſtates, and alſo their "great and ſmall fiſheries."

WHENCE, it requires no argument to enforce the neceſſity of our exerting ourſelves in this valuable branch of commerce; for, if other nations ſhall enjoy ſo certain and ſo important a nurſery for ſeamen, and we ſhall neglect the ſame, it does not require the gift of prophecy to foreſee, who muſt one day obtain the ſuperiority in maritime power.

UPON this point then ſeems to turn, in a great meaſure, the very being and ſecurity of this kingdom, with regard to its freedom and independency; and what more need be urged to rouze the *Britiſh* nation, to leave nothing undone, which ought to be otherwiſe, for the advancement of our fiſheries of every kind?

WITH reſpect to thoſe which are upon our own coaſt of *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, and on the coaſt of our *American* plantations, no nation can pretend to deprive us of our natural rights of fiſhing in theſe parts; and, if we ſhall think proper to indulge other ſtates with the like privileges of fiſhing upon our own coaſts, and reaping unſpeakable advantages thereby, is it not the worſt of policy, is it not ſuperlative infatuation, to ſuffer other rival nations to grow rich and powerful by this commerce at our own doors, while we ſhamefully neglect it?

HOWEVER adviſeable, we ſay, it may be to tolerate and connive at the fiſheries of foreigners upon our coaſt, yet this, which is only a matter of favour and indulgence, ſhould not be conſtrued as a matter of right; for it ſeems ſomething unjuſt and unreaſonable, that the fiſh of our own ſeas ſhould be caught and ingroſſed by ſtrangers, in prejudice of our natural right, ſince it will appear, we apprehend, that his majeſty of *Great Britain*, notwithſtanding the indulgence granted for a promiſcuous fiſhing in the *Britiſh* ſeas, has a right to reſume his authority, and permit none to fiſh therein, without his ſpecial licence, as hath been heretofore obtained from his predeceſſors, for many ages: nor can it be eſteemed unreaſonable, if, in conſequence of ſuch right in the crown of *Great-Britain*, an abſolute interdiction ſhould be made, to prevent ſuch foreigners taking the bread out of our mouths.

IT

It is greatly to be doubted, whether any nation would grant us the like privileges, had nature given them the ſame advantages. But it is a received truth, that the ſovereignty of the *Britiſh* ſeas is the moſt precious jewel of the *Britiſh* crown, and next, under God, the principal means of our wealth, and our ſecurity as a free people; and this certainly appertaineth to the kings of *Great Britain* by immemorial preſcription, continual uſage, and poſſeſſion, the acknowledgment of all our neighbouring ſtates, and the ſenſe of the municipal laws of the kingdom: and this right hath been inſiſted on many hundred years by the kings of *England.*

INDEX

INDEX.

The numbers expreſſed by letters refer to the volume, thoſe by figures to the page, and the letters incloſed thus ( ) to the notes.

A.

ALBURG, province of, xxxii. 7.
Aalen, account of it, and government, xlii. 135 (S).
Aaii, king of Angola, why engaged againſt queen Zingha, xvi. 269. Abandoned by the Portugueſe for his bravery, 270.
Aaron, khalif, a great friend to the Jews, xiii. 234.
------, the Nepthalite grammarian, who and whence, xiii. 248 (F). Conteſt about correcting the Hebrew text, ib.
------, a rich Jew in England, deeply fined, xiii. 331 (Z).
------, head of the Caraites, diſputes with the talmudiſts, xiii. 338.
----, Mountain in Morocco, deſcribed, xviii. 65.
Aazas taken by Obeidah, i. 440, through the treachery of Youkinna, 447.
Aba, or Abas, an infamous magician, his puniſhment, ii. 248.
----, monk of Mar Abib, made biſhop of Armida, ii. 270.
----, choſen king of the Hungarians, invades Bavaria and Auſtria, xlii. 8. Gives the emperor a ſum to retire, but becomes hateful, and is defeated and ſlain, ib.
Abaca, a kind of flux in the iſland of Zebu, ix. 441.
Abadan taken by the Zenjians, ii. 472.
Abagun, a ſtately Ethiopian bird, xv. 64.
Abaka Khan, father-in-law to Kay Khoſraw, drives Bendokdar out of Rum, iv. 265. Puts Berwanah to death, 266. Succeeds Hulaku in Iran, 599. v. 169. Invaded by Barkah Khan, 170. By Borak Oglen, whom he totally defeats, 171. Invited into Syria by Sayſo'ddin, 173. Ill ſucceſs of his forces there, and dies in the ſeventh year of his reign, 174.
Abakum, a prieſt, tumult occaſioned by him through new doctrines, who, with ſome of his diſciples, is put to death, xxxv. 370.
Abaſh, or Habaſh, Abyſſinian embaſſy to Aureng Zib, vi. 434. Beg an Alkoran for their emperor, ib. & ſeq. See Abyſſinia.
Abaſa's ſtrange marriage to Jaafar, ii. 345. Her dreadful end, 346.
Abbas, Mahomet's uncle, refuſes to ſhelter him, i. 63. His ſpeech to the Medinans, 85. Advances great ſums towards the Greek war, 195. Proclaims the prophet's death, 228. Takes care of his interment, 229.
------ Ebn Sahel defeats the Shiites, ii. 141.
------, one of the khalif's generals, his ſucceſs againſt the Greeks, ii. 178. Goes into Pariſidia, 181.
------, governor of Ray, conſpires againſt ſultan Maſſud, iv. 162.
------ Al, his pretenſions revived by the chief men of the family, ii. 243.
------, Al, Al Manſur's brother, and governor of Harran, perſecutes the Manichees, ii. 291. Invades the imperial dominions, 293. Saves the public treaſury from five hundred revolted ſlaves, 298.
------, Al, becomes wazir of Egypt, iii. 360. Aſſaſſinates the khalif, 364. Sets up his ſon on his throne, 365. Purſued and ſlain by the Franks, 366.
------, Al, houſe and family of, affronted by Al Mamun, ii. 39, who ſet up Ibrahim on the khalif's chair, 398.
------, ſon of Motaſem, ſet aſide from the khalifat, ii. 405. Swears allegiance to his uncle, 412. Starved for want of water by his order, 418.
---- Ebn Al Abbas, ſucceeds in Sicily, ii. 431.

Abbas Ebn Omar, defeated and taken by the Karmatians, ii. 496. Diſſuades the khalif from purſuing the war againſt them, 497. Outwits and perſecutes the Jews, xiii. 362 (K).

-----, (Mirza) the ſon of Soleyman Shah, his character, vi. 20. Raiſed to the throne by Huſſeyn Shah, and ſoon after depoſed and confined, 62.

—— I. Seventh ſhah of Perſia, v. 434. Reſentment at his tutor's inſolence, 435. Defeats the Uzbeks in Khoraſſan, 436. Succeſs againſt the Ottomans, and cruel treachery to the Kurds, 437. Conqueſts in Shirwan, &c. and invaded by 500,000 Turks, 438. Defeats them in ſeveral engagements, and is cured of a dangerous poiſon, 439. Kindneſs to ſome Tartar princes, invaſion of Georgia, ſevere edict againſt tobacco, jealouſy and cruelty againſt his ſons, tyranny and horror of mind, 440. His grief and mourning for his murdered ſon, 441. Cruelty to ſeveral khans, 442. Herbert's account of theſe tranſactions very different, 443. War in Georgia with Luarzab king of Karthuel, 445. Treachery to him, 448. Subdues the Georgians, 449. Takes Baghdad, ſignal defeat of the Othmans, with other conqueſts, 450. His laſt ſickneſs and will, 452. Death artfully concealed ſix weeks, and character, 453. Inſtances of his ſevere juſtice, 454, and of his promoting commerce, 455. Suppreſſes pawnbrokers and foreign pilgrimages, 457. Public works, ibid.

—— II. ordered to loſe his eyes by his father, but ſaved by an eunuch, 476. Declared heir to the crown, 477. Enters Iſpahan, and his frequent journies to Julfa, 478. Grand reception of the Uzbek prince, 479. Recovers Kandahar from the Mogul, 480. Unſucceſsful expedition againſt the prince of Jaſkes, 481. Dies diſtracted of the foul diſeaſe, 482. His monumental kom, character, cruelties, &c. ibid. Drunken familiarity with the Franks, 486. Fondneſs for drawings, 488.

—— Safa, a great friend to the Jews, xiii. 232.

Abbeville, marquis of, his aſſurances at his firſt public audience, and in private, to the prince of Orange, xxxi. 526. Preſents two memorials to the envoy of the States General, one relating to India commerce, and the other for baniſhing Dr. Burnet, ib.

Abbot of the people, when created in Genoa, xxviii. 387.

Abd Menaf, the ſon of Koſa, declared prince of the Koreiſh, i. 9. His ſepulchre made into a common burying-ground, ibid. An idolater, ib.

Abd'al Dar, head of ſeveral Arab tribes, i. 9.

—— Motalleb, the ſon of Koſhem, ſucceeds him at Mecca, i. 11. Diſcovers the well Zemzem, 12. His twelve ſons, ibid. His death, 13. Calls his grandſon Mohammed, 22. Injunction to his ſon about Mohammed, 24.

Abd'al Maſſih foretels the advancement of Mohammed, i. 20.

Abd'allah, Mohammed's father, greatly admired for his beauty, i. 12. Dies young, 13. Whether before his ſon's birth, 22.

——, the ſervant of Abu Becr, ſupplies him and Mohammed with proviſions in the cave, i. 92. Seizes upon a Meccan caravan, 106. Holds Mohammed's bridle on his entry into Mecca, and affronts the Koreiſh on the way, 161. Commands at the battle of Muta, 166. Slain, 168. His tomb reared by Mohammed, 186.

—— Ebn Saad proſcribed by Mohammed, i. 175. Corrupts his Koran, 247.

—— Ebn Khatal proſcribed by Mohammed, i. 176.

—— Ebn Zabara proſcribed for his biting poems againſt Mohammed, i. 177.

—— Dhu'l Najadain's death and grand funeral, i. 198.

—— Ebn Obba buried, at his requeſt, in Mohammed's ſhirt, i. 202.

—— Ebn Maſud made Mohammed's anteceſſor, i. 251.

—— Ebn Salam, a Jew, aſſiſts Mohammed in compiling the Koran, i. 318.

—— Ebn Jaafer's dangerous attempt on Dair Abi'l Kodos, i. 392, and timely aſſiſted by Khalid, 393.

—— Ebn Hodafa, a favourite of the khalif, taken priſoner, and generouſly releaſed by Heraclius, i. 460.

—— Ebn Nodil, his ſucceſs in Perſia, i. 509.

—— Ebn Sa'id, made governor of Egypt, and highly liked by the Egyptians, i. 520. Brings Nubia under tribute, 525.

—— Ebn Abbas, his advice to Ali, ii. 4. Made governor of Yaman, 6. Recalled from Baſra, 33. His advice to Hoſein rejected, 84.

—— Ebn Waheb choſen chief of the Kharejites, ii. 28. Defeated and killed, 29.

—— Al Hadrami ſeizes upon Baſra, defeated and ſlain by Ziyad, and the town retaken, ii. 33.

—— Ebn Zobeir refuſes to ſwear allegiance to Yezid, ii. 89. Eſcapes to Mecca, ib. Is depoſed by Yezid, and ſucceeded by his brother, who encounters, defeats, and impriſons him, 90. Takes up arms againſt Yezid, 109. Aggravates Hoſein's death againſt him, 110. Is promiſed the khalifat by an Egyptian prophet, and circumvents Walid, 112.

—— Ebn Moti ſet over the Koreiſh, ii. 114. Made governor of Cufa, 125.

—— Ebn Hantelah ſet over the Anſars, ii. 114.

Abd'allah Ebn Yezid's friendly advice rejected by Soliman, ii. 136.
—— Ebn Haxim's noble refusal of Abd'almalec's offers, ii. 155. Defeated and put to death by him, ibid.
—— Ebn Ali made governor of Syria, ii. 256. Revolts against his nephew Al Mansur, and sets up for himself in Syria, 263. His pretensions to the khalifat, 264. Defeated by Abu Moslem, 265. Comes out of his concealment, 272. Stirs up the Rawandians against the khalif, ib. and cruelly treated by Al Mansur, 276. Betrayed into his hands, 282. His strange punishment and death, 283.
—— Ebn Bokir revolts, and his ravages at Edessa, ii. 258.
—— Ebn Ali Ebn Hudij, made governor of Egypt, ii. 296. Dies, 300.
——, Al Hakem's uncle, rebels against Abd'alrahman in Spain, ii. 399.
—— Ebn Taher made governor of Egypt, his success against Al Sari there, and gratified by Al Mamun, ii. 403. Appeased in favour of the patriarch Thomas, 409. Quells a rebellion in Tabestran, 419. His death and character, 425.
—— Ebn Sahel, a famed astronomer of khalif Mamun, ii. 410.
—— Ebn Yahya made grand vizier to Al Mo'tamed, and governed by his own brother, ii. 471.
—— Ebn Kawm, heads the Arabs against the Greek emperor, is defeated, and sent prisoner to Constantinople, ii. 4 7.
——, the brother of Mohammed, chosen khalif in Spain, ii. 483. Quells several rebellious cities, 484.
—— Ebn Abd'allah Ebn Taher's death and noble character, ii. 520.
—— Ebn Abd'alrahman, dies in Spain, with his character, ii. 520.
——, rise of, and revolt against the Almoravides, xviii. 21. Assumes the name of Mohedi, and his success against Braham, 22. Death and regulations, 23 (B).
——, the son of Shariff Mohammed, succeeds his father in Morocco, xviii. 139. His pretended death, ib. Beheads vazir Budchat, with his horrid cruelty and debaucheries, 140 (I). Dominions and public buildings, 152. (K).
——, son of Muley Ishmael, mounts the throne of Morocco, xviii. 171. Takes Fez, ibid. Instances of his cruelty, ib. His reception of count Ripperda, 173. New instances of his cruelty, 176. Murders the Arab deputies, 177. Deposed and restored to the throne, 178. Cruelty to the Mequinese, is opposed by the Negroes, and his cruelty to their general, 179. Defeated by the Negroes, defeats his competitor, and reassumes the crown, 180.
Abd'alamid and his new fleet shipwrecked, ii. 478.
Abdalanez defeats the king of Tremecen, xviii. 261.
Abd'alaziz made governor of Egypt, ii. 127. Refuses to put Amru to death, 146. Quells the mutineers at Damascus, 147. Defeated by the Azarakites, 153. Dies governor of Egypt, 172. His famous works there, and fables concerning him, 173.
——, the son of Musa, reigns in Spain, and is assassinated, ii. 180. 202.
—— Omar, the son of Soliman. See Omar.
——, a Mooriſh general, succeeds his father in Spain, xix. 476. His conspiracy suspected, 478. Assassinated by the Moors, and concealed by Alahor, 479.
Abd'alkarim sent to quell the Calahorrans in Spain, ii. 361. His success there, 393. and against the revolted Cordubans, 394. Recovers Barcelona from the Christians, 400.
Abd'almalec Ebn Refa'a made governor of Egypt, ii. 190.
—— Ebn Batal's success in Phrygia against the Greeks, ii. 223.
——, the son of Merwan, succeeds him in Syria, ii. 139. Changes the Syrian pilgrimage to Mecca to that at Jerusalem, and reduces the revolted Amru at Damascus, 146. Slays him, 147. His palace besieged by Yahya, his avarice, his becoming tributary to the Greek emperor, and his expedition against Irak, 148. Resolves to go in person, 149. Victory over the Persians, 156. Conquests and banquets in Irak, 151. Reflections on Mus'ab's head being brought to him, ib. He bends his forces against Mecca, 154. Becomes master of it, and of the Moslem empire, 157. Coins the court gold and silver money, 165. 167. Dies of a dropsy, 173. His burial, character, &c. 174.
—— sent governor into Spain, ii. 225. Ill success and defeat, upon which he is recalled with disgrace, 226. Cruelly murdered by the Moors in Spain, 230.
—— Ebn Yezid, made governor in Egypt, iii. 273. Deposed, 274.
——, emir of Khorasan, killed by a fall, iii. 34. His brother succeeds, ib.
—— Al Canderi, his wazir, presides over Baghdat, iii. 248.
Abd'alrahman converts some Arab tribes, and marries the prince's daughter, i. 137.
——, his gallantry at the siege of Basra, i. 289. Presides at the election of a new khalif, 516.
—— Ebn Amer, his success in Khorasan, i. 524.
—— Ebn Meljem, one of the assassins of Hali, his punishment, ii. 36.
—— Ebn Okba, made governor of Egypt, ii. 125.

Abd'alrahman Ebn Al Menef, defeated and ſlain by the Azarakites, ii. 160.
—— Ebn Al Abbas put to death for Zendiciſm, ii. 322.
——, an Arab governor, rebels againſt the khalif of Perſia, ii. 168.
——, the weſtern khalif, dies, ii. 329.
—— Ebn Mohammed, rebels againſt Al Hejaj, and is defeated by him, ii 169. His death, 170.
——, governor of Spain, ii. 221. Succeſs againſt the Muniz, ravages France, and defeated by the French, 223. Forced to retire into Spain, 224. Stript of his government of Egypt, 227.
—— Ommiyah, acknowledged khalif in Spain, ii. 271. Founds a new khalifat there, ibid. Succeſs againſt Yuſef, 274. Cruelties to his friends and adherents, 275. Settles himſelf in that khalifat, ib. Still ſucceſsful in Spain, 296. Suppreſſes the revolted Toledans, 359. New conqueſts, 424. Defeats the Norman fleet ſent againſt him, 425. Public works in Spain, and numerous iſſue, 434. His Death, 435.
—— Ebn Abu Becr, oppoſes Yezid's election and ſucceſſion, ii 78.
—— ſtrips Ali of the Spaniſh khalifat, defeated and ſlain before Granada, iii. 176.
——, choſen khalif in Spain, iii. 184. Treachery to the Cordubans, and is ſlain by them, 185.
Abd'alraſhid raiſed to the Gazenian throne, iii, 238. Depoſed and murdered by an ungrateful favourite, 239.
Abdelmelech ſucceeds Muley Mohammed in Morocco, his victory and death, xviii. 141.
—— II. his reign and death, xviii. 144 (N).
——, ſon of Muley Iſhmael, revolts in the kingdom of Suz, xviii. 160. Takes up arms againſt the king his brother, 163. Defeated and wounded, ib. Meſſage rejected, 166. Choſen king, with his cruelty and ſhort reign, 168. Succeeded by his brother, 169. Beſieged in Fes, 170. Taken and ſent priſoner to Mequinez, where he is ſtrangled, ib.
——, brother of Haſſan, ſeizes on the Tuneſan throne, and dies ſoon after, xviii. 442.
Abdelquibir, the ſon of Haſcen, ſent on a pilgrimage to Mecca, xviii. 115.
Abderram ſent governor of Taphilet, xviii. 130. Treachery to his brothers, and poiſoned by his father's orders, 131.
Abdo'l Gheray defeats the Perſians, v. 411. Defeated and made priſoner by Mirza Hamzeh, ib.
—— Fazl ſent to conquer Dekan, vi. 331. His ſucceſs, 332. Murdered by ſhah Selim's means, 334.
—— Khan, his ſucceſſes againſt Rana, vi. 346. Deſtroys the pagods, ibid. Succeſſes in Guzerat, ib. Subdues Kur and Kolpi, 349. Succeſſes againſt Malec Amber, 354. Made governor of Guzerat, 356. Ill conduct, 357. Strives to retrieve it, 358. Defeated, put to flight, abandons the rebel prince, and is well received, 366.
Abdo'llah, ſon of Ibraim Shah, flies to Ulug Khan, and reigns one year, v. 397.
——, a famed aſtrologer, foretels Timur's victory over Bajazet, v. 340.
——, ſon of Iſkander, his ſucceſs and conqueſts in Great Bukharia, vi. 127.
—— Kothb Shah diſobliges Amir Jimola vi. 523. His capital and palace plundered, 524. Beſieged in Golkonda by Aureng Zib, ib. Generoſity to him, and relieved by his ſon-in-law Mirza Mahommed, and a peace made by means of Amir Jimola, 526. Kind reception of the Mirza, and vaſt eſteem for him, ib. Strengthened by his alliances againſt Aureng Zib, 527. Gives his youngeſt daughter to Mirzah Abdollah Haſſan, 530.
Abdo'llatif impriſoned by Alao'ddawlet, v. 395. Revolts and defeats his father, whom he puts to death, 396. Murders his brother Abdo'laziz, 397. Slain by his ſoldiers after a ſix months reign, ib.
Abdo'laziz Khan, invaded by Abu'lghazi, and concludes a peace with him, vi. 128.
Abdo'llis, a tribe of the Afghans in Perſia, who and where ſituated, vi. 31. Submit to Perſia, ib. Revolt againſt Mir Mohammed, 43. New incurſions into Herat, 49. Join with the rebel Mir Mahmud, 51.
Abd'almomin Khan ſlain by his people on his return home, vi. 127.
Abdo'lwal prevents Argun from meeting ſhah Rukh, v. 388.
Abdul Hedi made viceroy of Tunis, xviii. 422.
Abeikas ſavages, account of them, xl. 337.
Abel, ſecond ſon of Valdemar, alliance between him and Adolphus of Holſtein, xxxii. 190. Treacherouſly murders the king his brother, 198. Choſen in the room of his brother Eric V. to the Daniſh throne, and the ſtates reaſon for it, 199. His conſcience torments him for his brother's murder, 200. Defeated and ſlain, with five different accounts of this matter, and his character, 202.
Abelard (Peter) a famous profeſſor of philoſophy in France, his writings and condemnation, who, through Peter abbot of Cluny's interceſſion, is abſolved, xxv. 289.
Abeldah, (R. Moſes) his character and writings, xiii. 387 (K).
Aben Gama, the Mooriſh viceroy, forms a conſpiracy againſt the emperor Alonſo's life, xv. 122. Diſappointed and ſlain, ib. Specimen before given of his fidelity (T).
Abenaquis where ſeated, xxxix. 446. Their converſion by miſſionaries from Quebec and New England, ib. Their fidelity to the French,

French, xl. 45. How provoked to hoſtilities againſt the Engliſh, 100. Their preliminaries in treating with the Engliſh what, 127. How relieved and ſettled by the French, 148. Diſputes between them and the Engliſh, 179.

Abercrombie (General) ſucceeds Shirley in his command in North America, xl. 212. Succeeds lord Loudon in America, and the vaſt army under him, 219. Unſucceſsful attack and great loſs at Ticonderoga, with his return, 220.

Abgara, his bloody conteſt for the crown of Monomotopa, xv. 472.

Abimelech, one of Al Raſhid's generals, his ravages in the empire, ii. 339.

Abkhaz, who, and where ſituated, iv. 170. Defeated by Soltan Areſlan, ib.

Abiſkun, the iſland where Soltan Mohammed died, its ſituation, iv. 409 (R).

Abnakhayyal made patriarch of Alexandria, ii. 227. Perſecuted by the governor, ib.

Abo, a treaty concluded there between Ruſſia and Sweden, xxxiii. 443.

Abobes in Quito, what, xxxix. 171.

Abodrites, account of that people, xxix. 23 (C).

——, who, xlii. 268. After various ſtruggles ſubmit to Pepin and Charlemagne, 271: The latter protects them, and defeats Wittikind and the Wilſi, ib. Their king why murdered by the Saxons, ib. Their wars with theſe and the Danes, who ſubdue them, 272. Still protected by Charlemagne, and by his ſon Lewis, 273. Attempts to convert them, yet continue to hold out, 274. Their firſt Chriſtian king, who, ibid. They invade Denmark, 275.

Abolofſayn taken, and the people maſſacred, by Bayezu, iv. 259.

Abra and Abza, two ancient kings of Abyſſinia, xv. 206.

Abraham's pretended ſtation at Mecca, i. 208. & 214.

—— Alim ravages Media, iv. 102. Defeated and ſlain by Tagrolipix, 103.

—— Al Brahem, the laſt king of the Almoravides, his unworthy reign, xviii. 20. Supplanted by the Almohides, 22. His indolence, revolt againſt him, and his death, ibid.

——, a Maronite Jeſuit, ſent into Abyſſinia, xv. 267. Taken and beheaded, 268.

—— Hallevi, a ſtrenuous oppoſer of the Caraites, xiii. 286 (W).

—— prince of the Jews, how the configuration of Moſes's birth would bring in the Meſſiah, xiii. 350 (A). But miſtaken about it, ibid.

Abravanel in high favour at the Spaniſh court, xiii. 352. Forced into baniſhment ib. (C).

Abrahi, a noted village on the Gold Coaſt, xvii. 38.

Abroga, a congreſs there, and a peace concluded between Sweden and Denmark, with the treachery of the Swediſh commiſſioners, and Charles Canutſon's reſentment, xxxiii. 98.

Abruzzo, invaſion of, by Ambroſio Viſconti, defeated, xxviii. 193.

Abſalon of Denmark, his diſintereſtedneſs with regard to the people's remonſtrances overruled, xxxii. 166. Who break out into open rebellion, and the tumult ſuppreſſed through Abſalon's prudence and firmneſs, 167. Surpriſes and defeats Bugiſlaus, the Vandal prince, ſo that Barbaroſſa is diſappointed in his views, with Abſalon's farther ſucceſſes, 173. Death and noble character, 179.

Abtelah, country of, whence ſo called, iv. 48. Subdued by Khoſrohes, ib.

Abu Becr, gained to Mohammed's party, i. 45, who gains many other chiefs to his religion, 52. Saluted his khalif, 48. His three competitors, ib. Wager in favour of Mohammed's prophecy won, 60. Ordered to vouch for the ſtory of his journey to heaven, 80. Accompanies him to his cave near Mecca, 91. Succeſs againſt the Kelabites, 158. Large contributions towards the Greek war, 195. Made preſident of the pilgrimages at Mecca, 201. Claſſed among the illuſtrious friends of Mohammed, 250. Digeſts the Koran into its preſent form, 273. Appeaſes the tumults at Medina, 274. Speech to the populace, and elected khalif, 275. Subdues ſeveral provinces, 281. Sends an army to invade Syria, 284. Charge to his general, and orders to Khaled after the victory of Ajnadin, 302. His death on the day Damaſcus was taken, 307. His laſt will, 308. Perſon deſcribed and character, 378. Two famed ſayings, with omens which happened before his death, 379.

—— Ayub's death and famous tomb, ii. 68.

——, the brother of Ayeſha, dies, ii. 81.

—— Horeira's death and character, with his true name, ii. 82.

—— Jahl's bravado fatal to him and the Koreiſh, i. 108.

—— Muſa refuſes to aſſiſt Ali, ii. 14. Is forced by the Cufans to comply, 15. Corrupted by Amru, 25. Proclaims Ali depoſed, and is forced to retire to Mecca, 26.

—— Lulua, Omar's aſſaſſin, i. 520. See Firuz.

—— Obeidah obliges Damaſcus to ſurrender, i. 305. Saves the beſieged from being put to the ſword, 306. Applauded for his humanity to the Damaſcenes, 384. Conceals his being ſet over Kaled, and acts as his ſubordinate, 388. Is obliged by the khalif to aſſume the chief command, 389. Marches to Balbec, 394. Is ordered to fit

down before Emeſſa, 396. Grants the Emeſſans a year's truce, 397. Impoſes a tribute on them and other Syrian cities, 398. His inaction diſpleaſes the khalif, 400. Makes a truce with other Syrian cities, 401. Lays ſiege to Balbec, 404. Takes it, 407. Outwits the Emeſſans of their proviſions, 409. Takes the caſtle of Arreſtan, 410. and Shaizar, 411. Forced to abandon Emeſſa for a time, 413. Marches towards Yermouk, 414. Deſires from the khalif ſome freſh forces, 417. Defeats the Greek army, 420. Diſtribution of the ſpoil diſliked by the army, 422. Confirmed by the khalif, and he beſieges and takes Jeruſalem, 423. He reduces Aleppo, 439. Attempts its caſtle in vain, 440. Ordered by the khalif to continue the ſiege, 443. Takes it by ſtratagem, 444. and ſtormed, 446. Takes the iron bridge near Antioch, 453. alſo poſſeſſion of Antioch, 456. Sends the khalif an account of it by expreſs, 457. Dies of the plague in Syria, 483.

Abu Obeid, his ſucceſs in Perſia, i. 381. Slain, ibid.

—— Thaher made head of Karmatians, ii. 531. Invades the khalifat, and ſucceſsful attempt on a Meccan caravan, ib. Rich booty, 532. Embaſſy to the khalif, whom he invades with a powerful army, 532. 534. Defeats his general Yuſef with a handful of men, 535. His other victories alarm the khalif, and his cruelty to Bakka and other cities, 536. Horrid cruelties, profanation, &c. at Mecca, 538. Immenſe ſpoils carried away by him, and he plunders a new caravan, 557. Advantageous treaty with the Emir Al Omra, 560. Dies of the ſmall pox, iii. 11.

—— Ebn Doreidi, a celebrated poet, his death, character, and works, ii. 549.

—— Ahmed Ebn Moctafi nailed to the wall of Al Kaher's ſeraglio, ii. 552.

—— Al Mohdi, the founder of the Fatemite dynaſty, his death, ii. 555 (C). Concealed by his ſucceſſor, ib.

—— Ebn Ta'j reduces Egypt, ii. 557. Succeſs there, 559.

—— Becr Ebn Rayek made ſupreme emir by the khalif Radi, with his uſurpations, ii. 558. Shameful treaty with Abu Taher, 560. Made Emir Al Omra by Almotakki, iii. 6. Slain by the treachery of Abu Naſero'ddawlla, 112.

—— Ebn Ali Motaj, his ſucceſs againſt Mahcan Ebn Mali, iii. 2.

—— Mohammed Al Haſan, his ready aſſiſtance to khalif Motakki, and treachery to Abu Becr, iii. 6.

—— Ibrahim, his character and Deylam hiſtory, iii. 123.

—— Mohammed Ebn Yuſef, the grammarian, his death and works, iii. 128.

Abu Ali Al Manſur, ſucceeds his father in Egypt, iii. 130.

—— Amer Mohammed, wazir of Spain, his death and character, iii. 144.

—— Amer, ſince Almanſur, governor of Corduba, his riſe and character, iii. 76. Victory over Garcia, and other exploits againſt the Franks, with his death, 77.

—— Tharif made emir of Cuſa, iii. 102.

—— Mahommed Al Aſwad perſecutes the Sonnites in Syria, iii. 145.

—— Racwah raiſes a revolt in Egypt, but is defeated and taken by Al Hakem, iii. 150. His death and puniſhment, 151.

—— Yezid's ſucceſsful revolt againſt the African khalif, iii. 14. Raiſes the ſiege of Mohdia, 18. His defeat, impriſonment, and death, 20.

—— Naſr Mohammed, his death and character, iii. 24.

—— Tamim Ma'had, ſucceeds his father Al Manſur in Kairwan, iii. 27. The firſt Fatemite khalif in Egypt, ib.

—— Omar Ebn Waheb, his death and character, iii. 30.

—— Mohammed Al Farſi, the grammarian, dies, iii. 32.

—— Faras taken priſoner by the Greeks, iii. 32. Releaſed, ib. Retaken by the Greeks, 39. Re-exchanged, 46. Put to death, 52.

—— Shaja' Fatek, a Greek ſlave, his riſe and death, iii. 35.

—— Ali, the lord of Kerman, his death and character, iii. 50.

—— Tarlab confines his father to the caſtle of Ardman, iii. 51. Ill treatment of him, 53. Wars with his brothers, 54. Succeſs againſt them, 60. Seizes on Baghdad, 66. Driven out and defeated, with his treachery to his brother, 79. Defeated by Adado'ddawla, ib. Driven out of Damaſcus by Caſſam, 82. Defeated by Dagfal Ebn Mofraj, 86. Taken and put to death, 87.

—— Iſhak Ibraim, his treachery to Adado'ddawla, and impriſoned by him, iii. 92.

—— Fadl Jaafar, his learned character and works, iii. 97 (M).

—— Thaher Ibrahim recovers poſſeſſion of Mawſel, iii. 110. Invaded by Bad the Curd, 111. Defeats him, 112. Invaded afreſh by his nephew, and is defeated and killed by Abu'l Dzowad, 113.

—— Ali Ebn Merwan invades Diyar Becr, iii. 112. Made governor of Aleppo, ib. Aſſaſſinated by Ebn Dimna, ib.

—— Naſr, why impriſoned by his brother, iii. 113. Seizes on Erzerum and Diyar Becr, ib.

—— Ali Simjur rebels againſt Nuh Ebn Manſur, iii. 121. but is defeated by him, 122. His ſubmiſſion to him, 123.

—— Al Haſſan's death and works, iii. 135.

Abu

Abu Maaſhar, vulgarly called Abu Maſar, a famous aſtrologer, his character and death, ii. 488.
—— Sa'id, head of the Karmatians, invades Bahrein, ii. 495. Succeſs and ravages, ib. Cruelty to the Hajrans, 497. Aſſaſſinated in a bath, 521.
—— Sa'id Al Daif, his ſucceſs in Sicily, ii. 524.
—— Al Taleb educates young Mohammed, i. 14. Charged with the care of him by his own father, 24. Threatened for his friendſhip to him, 49. Cauſes the Koreiſh league to be reſcinded, 57. Dies ſoon after, and whether a convert to Mohammed, 58.
—— Hanifa's ſect deſcribed, ii. 312., Inſtances of his great charity, writings, character, and mauſoleum, 313.
—— Zeid Ab'alrahmen, a famed Chriſtian phyſician, his character, &c. ii. 445.
—— Aglabite drives the Aglabites out of Kairwan, ii. 517.
—— Mohammed Obeid'allah raiſed to the throne of Kairwan, ii. 517.
—— Sa'id, ſurnamed Behadr Khan, ſucceeds his father in Iran, v. 188. Quells the rebellious army, and gains the title of Brave, 189. Gives his ſiſter to the regent Juban, 190. Love to his daughter occaſions a breach between them, and he puts his ſon Damaſhk to death, 191. Raiſes an army againſt Juban, and orders him to be put to death, 192. Pays the charge of his funeral, his laſt expedition againſt Shah Uzbek, and his death, ſuppoſed by poiſon, 193.
—— Beer Mirza. See Mirza.
—— Chemen reſtored to the Tremecen throne by the king of Spain, and becomes tributary to him, xviii. 53.
—— Ferez, king of Tunis, revolts from the king of Morocco, xviii. 422.
—— Bar, ſucceeds Hutmen in Tunis, xviii. 423. Defeats Haſſan, and retakes Tunis, but is aſſaſſinated by Cacajah, and ſucceeded by Abu Camen, 424.
Abuali rebels againſt his brother Faekh, iv. 51.
——, khalif of Egypt, aſſaſſinated, iv. 157.
Abubanar, a Mogul province, where ſituated, iv. 281.
Abu'l Hija releaſed from impriſonment, ii. 524.
—— Kaſem, ſon of the Fatemite khalif, his conqueſts in Egypt, ii. 524. Defeated by Munes, Al Moktader's general, 525.
—— Kaſem ſucceeds his father in Egypt, iii. 8.
—— Kaſem Abd'alrahman Ebn Iſhak, the famed grammarian, his death and works, iii. 24.
—— Haſan Jawhar's great conqueſts in Africa, iii. 31.
—— Faraj, the Ommiyan ſcribe, his death, writings, &c. iii. 50.
Abu'l Werd, prince of Khalat in Armenia, his death, iii. 39.
—— Ebn Hamed, loſes and recovers the khalifat of Spain, iii. 184.
—— Kaſem, emir of Sicily, his ſucceſs againſt the Chriſtians, iii. 69. Deva ſtations in Calabria, 70. Incurſions into, and ſlaughters in, Italy, 75. Slain by the Franks, 92. Reputed a martyr by the Moſlems, ib.
—— Futhi cruelly puniſhed by Adado'ddawla, iii. 75.
—— Sarur, a Chriſtian, poiſons the patriarch of Alexandria, and his puniſhment, iii. 81.
—— Faraj Ebn Shahin, aſſaſſinated in Batiha, iii. 101.
—— Ma'ali, an infant, choſen prince of Batiha, iii. 101. Baniſhed by his treacherous guardian, ib.
—— Ebn Nobatah's death and character, iii. 102. Viſion and dreaming ſermon, 133.
—— Haſan Ali Ebn Naſr ſucceeds Al Modhaffer in Batiha, and his excellent character, iii. 107.
—— Fadayel ſucceeds his father in Syria, iii. 117. Invaded by the Egyptians, with his ſucceſs againſt them, 118.
—— Kaſem, the wazir, his character and death, iii. 125 (Q). Highly eſteemed, 126. His laſt advice to Fakhro'dawla, with his works. 127.
—— Kaſem Mahmud Ebn Al Zamakſhari, his death, titles, and works, iii. 252 (U).
—— Kaſſem Bahr ſeizes on Jurjan after ſhah Rukh's death, v. 191.
—— Mehraf Naſr ſucceeds his father in Shaizar, iii. 271.
—— Jaafar Al Tabari, the famous Arab hiſtorian, his death and character, and an account of his hiſtory, ii. 529. Abridged and continued by Al Makin, 530 (A).
—— Kaſem, lord of Seville, &c. dies, iii. 231.
—— Hares, king of Mawara'inahr, deprived of his eyes and crown, iv. 52.
—— Abumer, a famed Rabbi at Pundebita, xiii. 235 (Q).
——, ſoltan of Karazm, defeated and fooliſhly ſlain, vi. 166.
—— Katar, ſent general into Spain, and oppoſed by the Arabs there, ii. 233.
—— Haſhem, a hearty friend to the houſe of Abbas, ii. 244.
—— Moſlem, ſent to Khoraſan by Ibrahim Ebn Ali, and made governor of it, ii. 245. Defeats Merwan, and drives him out of Khoraſan, ~~246~~ 256.
—— Moſlema, made counſellor by the khalif Abu'l Abbas, by whom he is put to death, ii. 261.
—— Jaafar made governor of Adherbijan, ii. 255.
—— Abbas Ebn Mahommed proclaimed khalif, ii. 251. His ſignal victory over Merwan's forces, 252. His troops why nicknamed Uchama, or black, 255. His firſt

executions and promotions, ib. Horrid cruelties to the Ommiyahan family, 256. Great advantages over them, ibid. See Saffah.

Abu'l Saraya, his revolt againſt Al Mamun, ii. 391. Defeated and beheaded, 392.

—— Manſur defeats and kills Abu Sa'id, iii. 243. Obtains the crown of Fars, but dethroned by his new raiſed wazir, Huya, ibid.

—— Ali Al Haſan, revolts againſt the Egyptian khalif, iii. 255. Beſieges him in his palace, 256. Forces him to part with his wealth, ib. His dreadful ravages and death, 262.

—— Manſur Berar, rebels and is proclaimed khalif by Afrekin, but defeated by wazir Afdal, iii. 308.

—— Thaher, head of the Batanites, iii. 313.

—— Mahali commands the caſtle of Aleppo, iii. 321.

—— Hareth Ebn Nuh ſucceeds Al Manſur, and dethroned by Baktuzun, iii. 138. Impriſonment and death, 139.

—— Kaſem invades and kills Samſamo'dawla, iii. 136.

—— Fadayel, prince of Aleppo, poiſoned, iii. 141.

—— Ganagem, the Mazjadite, ſlain by the Dobeites, iii. 159.

—— Fawares revolts againſt his brother, iii. 174. Fights and retreats, yet obtains a peace from him, 175.

—— Munajem Bekr, ſeizes on the ſovereignty of Aleppo, iii. 185. Surrenders it to Al Catemi, 186.

—— Manſur made governor of Aleppo, iii. 187.

—— Manſur, wazir of Baghdad, inveſts young Mohammed ſultan, iii. 286. Compliments to the queen mother, 287.

—— Taleb, his death and character, iii. 130. Silenced from preaching, 131.

—— Amer Mohammed, prime wazir in Andaluſia, his death and character, iii. 144. Succeeded by Abu Merwan, ib.

—— Mohammed drives out the ſhar of Georgia, iii. 159. His revolt, ſevere puniſhment, death, and ſufferings, 159.

—— Caliſar ſucceeds Soltano'ddowla in Kerman and Fars, iii. 189. Forced to reſign them to Abu'l Fawares, 190. Recovers them from him, ib. Sues to his uncle for help in vain, 194. Invades him, and ſeizes on Baſra and Waſet, ibid.

—— Taleb Roſtan ſubdued by Soltan Mahmud, iii. 195.

—— Camel, the ſon of Saleh, eſcapes to Aleppo, iii. 200. Seizes on the government of it, ib. Drives Moezo'ddowla from thence, 204.

—— Jaaffer ſucceeds his father in the khalifat, iii. 206. Takes the ſurname of Al Kayem Beamri'llah, 207. Confers the poſt of Emir Al Omra upon Jalalo'ddawla, ib.

Abu'l Kaſem Ebn Al Kayem, ſucceeds his grandfather Al Kayem Beamri'llah in the khalifat of Baghdad, iii. 264. His character, 265.

—— Salem made governor of the Perſian Irak, iii. 208. Founds the principality of Hamadan, ib.

—— Caab ſupplants his brother in Sicily, but is driven out by him, iii. 212.

—— Tamin ſucceeds his father in the Fatemite khalifat, iii. 213.

—— Ali Ebn Zarah, a Chriſtian author, his death and works, iii. 226.

—— Caliſar, refuſes to be Emir Al Omra of Baghdad, iii. 232. Makes an alliance with Togrol Bek, 235. His death and character, 236.

—— Ali Ahmed revolts againſt Al Hafedh, iii. 339.

—— Al Hakem raiſes new feuds in Egypt, iii. 340—343. Defeated by Barahm, ib.

—— Zijen, king of Tremecen, defeated by the pirate Barbaroſſa, and ſlain by his own ſubjects, xviii. 272.

—— Hommen protected by the emperor, and reſtored to the Tremecen kingdom, xviii. 273.

—— Zechariah, his conqueſts in Tunis, &c. xviii. 422.

—— Ferez revolts from the king of Morocco, xviii. 422. Proclaims himſelf king of Africa, 423. Is ſucceeded by his ſon Hutman, ib.

—— Barca, of Tunis, murdered by his nephew Chiajah, xviii. 424.

—— Ghazi adviſes the murdering of his two brothers, vi. 181. Offers himſelf to do it, 182. Defeated by them, and narrowly eſcapes, 183. Returns with the Uzbeks to Karazm, 190. Arreſted by Iſfandiar Khan, and ſent cloſe priſoner into Perſia, 191. Particulars of his birth, with his eſcape out of Perſia, 192. Succeeds his brother Sharif Mohammed as 16th Khan, 191. Narrowly eſcapes being taken, 193. Is proclaimed Khan on his arrival, 194. Repulſed before Khayuk, but takes it on a ſecond attempt, 195. Perfidious maſſacre of the Turkmans, and invaded by the Kalmuks, 196. Repulſes and forgives them, 197. Invades Great Bukharia, ib. & ſeq. Ravages Yayzi, 198. Takes the city of Karmina, ibid. and attacked in his retreat by Abdo'laziz, whom he defeats, 199. Invades Bukharia a ſecond time, reſigns the crown, and retires, with his death and character, 200.

—— Abbas Al Motaded, ſucceeds his father Mowaffek, ii. 487. See Motaded.

—— Ebn Mokrader, accuſed by his ſiſter to the khalif, iii. 110. Flies, and is well received by Mohadhdhebo'ddowla, ib.

Abu'l Dzowad, the Okaïlite, founds the dynaſty of that name, iii. 113. Succeſs againſt Abu Thaher, ib. Raiſed to the khalifat, 115. Takes the name of Al Kader, ibid. See Al Kader.
—— Kaſem, judge of Deinawar, murdered by the people, iii. 167.
—— Afar, the Moſlem general, killed before Meſſina, iii. 225.
—— Fetah, the famed phyſician, his death and character, iii. 226.
—— Maimun ſucceeds in the Egyptian khalifat, iii. 336.
—— Fetah, a learned Arab, his death and works, iii. 364.
—— Moſlem ſent to quell the Cufans, ii. 263. Defeated by Abdallah Ebn Ali, 264. Is aſſaſſinated by the khalif's order, 266. Account of the treacherous deed, 267. His character and gluttony, 268.
—— Bekr Malek made governor of Herat, iv. 429.
—— Gayir Khan, his exploits and ſucceſſors, vi. 120. Grows formidable to them, 122. Defeated and ſlain, ib.
—— Ghazi, obtains Uryenſh from Iſfandiar, vi. 186. Adviſes the deſtroying of the Turkmans, but is ſeized and impriſoned by Iſfandiar, ib. Revolts and gains the Uzbeks to him, 187. Defeated by the Khan, 188. Obliges him to a treaty, ib. and being abandoned by his troops, he marches out of Karazm, 189. Meets with a cold reception at Turkeſtan, &c. ibid.
—— Aſſan, being joined by the king of Granada, inveſts Tarafa, xv. 290. The kings of Caſtile and Portugal join to relieve the place, when the Moors are defeated with the loſs of half their army, in the battle of Salſedo, 291.
Abulah invited by Ilbaro into Karazm, vi. 153. Their exploits, and the dominions of his deſcendants, ib. Rebels againſt Haſſan Kuli, 154.
Abu'lfeda, whence deſcended, i. 401.
Abuna, the head of the prelates of Abiſſinia, xv. 142. Under the patriarchate of Alexandria, ib. Moſt of them very ignorant and remiſs, 145. Strange way of giving abſolution, 146 (D). Some of them not in prieſts orders, 147. Their large revenues and perquiſites, with the prieſts and komos under them, 149. A falſe one arrives at Axuma, 322. Depoſed and baniſhed, 323. A true one tampered with by the miſſionaries, proves an enemy to them, ib.
Abundar, impriſoned for his ill treatment of Othman, i. 525.
Abuſaid Mirza. See Mirzah.
—— Khan, his ſhort and obſcure reign, vi. 126.
Abyſſinia, hiſtory and empire of, xv. 1. When firſt known to the Europeans, ib. Why become inacceſſible to them, 2. Why ſo far extended by antient geographers, 5. The new Nuremberg map of it defective, ib. (B). and others ſtill worſe, 6 (C). Its ſituation and extent, 22. Kingdoms and provinces incloſed on all ſides, 24. A government by queens, 25 (B). Suppoſed the antient Meroe, 26. Its various names, and whence falſely called Preſter John, 27—29. Called by that name before the Portugueſe ſearched after it, 31. Few towns in the whole empire, 37 (F). Sad ſtate of its provinces, 39. Invaded by the ſavage Gallas, and an account of theſe invaders, 40. The climate, ſoil, and product, 50. Various ſeaſons, 51. Violent ſtorms, rains, &c. 52. Diſeaſes, 53. Various grain, 54. Cattle, 55. Phyſical and other plants, ib. Cotton, 56. Plenty of domeſtic animals, and fine breed of horſes, ib. Mules, 57. Camelopards deſcribed, 58. Elephants wild and deſtructive, and monſtrous lions, how deſtroyed, 59. Amphibious animals, 61. Fiſhes and fowls. 63. Vaſt plenty of honey, 64. Infeſted with ſwarms of locuſts, 65. Various nations inhabiting it, 67. In danger from numerous Turks, 69. Infeſted by the Agaus, 70. Various languages, 71. Ignorant clergy, 72. Natural rarities, 90. Gold mines, and ſcarcity of ſilver, &c. 91. Mines of ſalt, of which they make the current coin, 92. Stupendous rocks and mountains, 93. Way of craneing beaſts and their burthens, &c. up and down theſe, 97. Lakes, 98. Rivers, 101. Their fertile courſe, 103. Artificial rarities, 104. Stately churches cut out of ſolid rocks, and other antient churches and monaſteries run to decay, 105. Imperial palace deſcribed, government, laws, &c. 106. Royal camp, and rich church pavilions, 108. Adminiſtration of juſtice, 125. Corruption of it, and capital puniſhments inflicted by the proſecutors, 126. Stout ſoldiery, who carry their families along with them, 128. Succeſſion and hiſtory of its monarchs very lame and doubtful, 204. Uſurpers and women ſtruck out of their liſt, with different computation of years whence ariſing, 205 (A). Wretched ſtate at the arrival of the Portugueſe, 213. Rich gold-mines in ſome of its provinces, 251 (E). Miſerably waſted by the Moors, 260. Cloſely blocked up by the Turks, 261.
Abyſſinian monarchs, jealous of the Europeans, xv. 2. Their deſcent, high titles, homage, retinue, and magnificence, living moſtly in camps, 107. Manner of removing them, 109. Their vaſt havock, and ſupplied by the poor ſubjects, 110. Manner of marching and pitching their camps, and the crown how far hereditary, 111. Princes how confined to a fortreſs, 112 (E), and guarded, 113.

That cuſtom how abrogated and revived again, 114. Ceremony of coronation, 115. Anointing, &c. 116. Cutting the cord, 117 (G). Their queens how choſen and married, 118. One declared empreſs, with her privileges, &c. ib. & ſeq. (K). Emperors, why in holy orders, 121, and why no tributary kings, 123. Chief officers, their horrid bribery and corruption, 124. Army, 127. Why without fire-arms, 128. Sorry diſcipline, ib. Attended by a numerous clergy, 129. Imperial revenues whence, and the whole inconſiderable, 132. Their coat of arms, 134. Sumptuous funerals, 180. Chronology and ſucceſſion, 204. Dethroned by the Zayeans, 207. Their annals and records why ſo maimed, 211. Stile themſelves ſtill Defenders of the Faith, 334.

Abyſſinians, their way of riding, xv. 57. Of killing and eating the deſtructive locuſts, 66. (E). Good diſpoſition, 72. Other good qualities, 73 (B). Singular piety, abſtinence, and faſts, 75 (D). Veneration for their ſaints, 76. Dreſs and marriages, 77. Polygamy and frequent divorcements, 78. Marriages how celebrated, &c. Mean way of living, 81. The rich fed by hand, 82. Feaſtings and carouſings, 83. Drink, ib. Wine not permitted, and how made for divine ſervice, ib. (H). Furniture and ornaments, and go bareheaded, 84. Mean houſes, 85. No palaces nor towns, 86. Scarcity of trades, 88. Commerce, 89. Extraordinary hoſpitality, but abuſed by vagrants, 90. Skilfulneſs in metals owing to their indolence, 91. Their religion, whence brought to them, 133. Its conformity to the Jewiſh, 134. Antient tradition about the queen of Sheba, ib. Many tenets of it received from the Rechabites, 138. When, and by whom, converted to Chriſtianity, 140. Subject to the Alexandrian patriarchs, 142—145. Conſtant zeal for religion, 144. Clergy, 145. Allowed to marry, 150. Numerous and poor, vaſt reſpect for their churches, and their divine worſhip, 151. Prieſtly ornaments and other ceremonies all oppoſite to the Romiſh, 152. Communion how adminiſtered, 153. and received, 154. Monks and monaſteries, when firſt introduced, 155 (H). Much earlier than Paul and Anthony, 156. Oppoſite to that of the Roman and Greek monks, 157. Their abſtinence and other inſtitutes, 158. Ablutions and other mortifications, 159. Mean diet and habits, 160. Their abbas, or generals, how diſtinguiſhed, 161. Carry different croſſes in their hands, 162. Monaſteries called by their Jewiſh names, 163. Run into decay, ib. Their practice of circumciſion, 166. Other Judaic cuſtoms vindicated, 168. Keeping the ſabbath, ibid. Abſtaining from blood, &c. 169. Countenanced by St. Paul, 166—170. Miſrepreſented by the Jeſuits, ib. and when firſt tainted with hereſy, 172. Condemned by the Chalcedonic council, 173. Curſe it and the pope on that account, ib. (B). Revere Dioſcorus, and diſclaim Entyches, 174. Receive the three firſt councils and Nicene creed, 175. Summary of their faith, and they receive the O. and N. Teſtament, and Apoſtolic Conſtitutions, 176 (C). Pray to ſaints and relicks, yet hold no purgatory, 177. Their prayers and alms for the dead, 178. Long mournings and lamentations for them, 179. Veneration for their dead ſaints, 181, and angels, 182. Hold only two ſacraments, ib. Manner of conferring baptiſm, 183, and the holy communion, 185. Two kinds of ſacred unction, 184. Waſhing at the feaſt of Epiphany, 186. No reiteration of baptiſm, 187. but a Jewiſh ablution, 189. Their baptiſm by fire, what, ib. (K). Join no confirmation with baptiſm, 190. Uſe the holy chriſm, and hold not penance a ſacrament, 191. Confeſſion a late inſtitution, 192. Different from that of the Coptic church. ib. (N). Conſecration of the holy chriſm, 193. Communion not given out of the church, 195. Manner of anointing the ſick, ib. Ordination and marriage no ſacraments, 196. Clergy and laity very ignorant, 197. Want of academies, 198. Youth, how taught, 199. Summary of their catechiſm, 200. General belief, 201. Shamefully negligent with reſpect to their records, 212. Perſecuted by the emperor Suſneus, 290. Revolts frequent, 291. Complaint againſt his ſeverity, ib. Diſlike to the popiſh worſhip, 299. and to the patriarch Mendez, 303. Repreſentation to the emperor, 307, and obtain liberty of conſcience, 312. Seize on the Romiſh churches, 313.

Abyſſinian women, their character, dreſs, and ſingular privileges, xv. 76. Abuſe of marriage among the great ones, 77. Infidelity how puniſhed, 79. How married, 80. Eat ſeparately from their huſbands, 81. Their head-ornaments, 84. Surpriſing fecundity, 90. Inſtances of their deſperate valour, 229.

Abzal, river, its famed bridge deſcribed, v. 271.

Aca, (or Acca) deſcribed, iii. 310.

Acadia, neglected by the French, through miſtaken policy, xl. 40. Its miſerable ſtate, and the Engliſh fiſhery continuing on its coaſts, 135. Attempt of the Engliſh againſt it defeated, 151. Their loſs, ibid. Defeated a ſecond time, and the ſiege of Port Royal raiſed, 153. Defeat of parties of the Engliſh there, 172.

Acamapixſtli, choſen the firſt king of Mexico, and

and ſpeech to him for the good of his people, xxxviii. 454. Death, character, and public works, 455.
Acapulco, annual ſhip's voyage from Manilla, ix. 468. of the ſtated galleons from thence, 470. How ſupported during the voyage, 471. The paſſage why ſo long, 472. Its route to California and Mexico, 473. Dangers and diſeaſes to which they are expoſed, 475.
—— port, where, ix. 576. The haven moſt commodious, 474 (Q). Veſſels and cargoes how accommodated and diſpoſed, 476. Manner of the homeward-bound galleons paſſing thence to Manilla, 479. Exact diſtance of homeward-bound and outward-bound ſhips computed, 481 (T).
—— deſcribed, xxxix. 143. Its lofty caſtle, 144. Miſtake as to the commerce between it and Peru, ib. The annual Lima and Manilla ſhips arrive here, 144. Great fair there, 145. The money which the galleon carries off to the Philippines, what, ib.
Acca, (Acre) where ſituated, and taken by the Moſlems, i. 473.
Accurſius, profeſſor of civil law in Bologna, xxvii. 43.
Acha, a famed Rabbi of Sora, dies in Judea, xii. 233.
Achan, king of Sumatra, his cloſe ſiege of Malacca, ix. 332.
Achem, a kingdom of Guinea, deſcribed, xvii. 83.
Achen, its Engliſh ſettlements deſcribed, with its commerce, coin, &c. x. 252.
Acher Beg, ſent ambaſſador into Muſcovy by the Uzbek Khan, vi. 202. His account of his maſter and country, 203.
Achien, king of Sumatra, inſtigated againſt the Dutch, x. 286 (G).
Achmet, a Turkiſh army under him enters Albania, and their ſucceſſes, xxvii. 408.
Achombone, capital of Axim, deſcribed, xvii. 21.
Acho, made general of the Mungls, iv. 536. Stratagem at the ſiege of Syang Yang, 540. Diſcomfits the Song's fleet, 544. Attacks the place with freſh valour, 546. Takes Yang-chew &c. from the Song, 566. Defeats the Song's general, 542. and why he ordered Cang-quey to be killed, 546. Joined by Pe-yen's army, 551. Succeſſes in Kyang-naw, and he burns the Song's fleet, 556.
Acheonzi, territory of, whence ſo called, xii. 58.
Acciaiuoli, his apology by letter to Peter Medici, and his ſarcaſtical anſwer, xxxvi. 311. An accommodation readily concluded, with his death and character, 313.
Aclaf Segued, al John, 94th king of Abyſſinia, xv. 211.
Acon, taken by the Chriſtians, xxiii. 327.
Açores, iſlands, whence ſo called, and by whom diſcovered, ix. 246.
Acra, the European ſettlement on the Gold-coaſt, xvii. 83.
Acremah proſcribed by Mohammed, i. 175.
Acron, kingdom of, on the Gold-coaſt, xvii. 79. European ſettlements there, with its kings, chiefs, produce, &c. 80.
Acuna, Don Pedro, his anſwer to the Chineſe ambaſſador, ix. 398. Reduction of the Moluccas, and poiſoned, 399. His conduct whether blameable, ibid. (G).
Acunha, defeats a ſquadron of Mahommedan corſairs, xxii. 235.
Acupuncture, a curious phyſical operation performed in Japan, ix. 39. Its uſe, 40. & ſeq. Manner of performing, and ſucceſs, 41.
Acyad Ebn Ganem invades Meſopotamia, i. 501. Reduces Edeſſa and Conſtantia, 502.
Adabin, in Armenia, taken by the Moſlems, i. 504.
Adadi, the famed hoſpital in Baghdad, ſtored and opened, iii. 92.
Adado'ddowla mounts the Perſian throne, iii. 23. Sends reinforcements to Azzo'ddawla, and plunders his camp, but forced to abandon Baghdad, 67. Defeats Azzo'ddawla, and plunders his camp, 73. Appears before Baghdad, 78. The poſt of Emir Al Omra conferred upon Adado'ddowla, 79. Promiſes Selerus great ſuccour, 81. Seizes on the Hamdan territory, 82. Treachery to Selerus, 84. Forces the emperor to a peace, cruel uſage of his embaſſador, and ordered to be prayed for by the khalif, 85. Strips his brother of Al Ray and Hamdan, 87. Public repairs and works at Baghdad, 88. Marries his daughter to the khalif, and ſeizes on Jorjan and Tabeſtran, 91. His death and character, 94. Some of his impious poems cenſured, 95. Great men his cotemporaries and favourites, ibid. (M), Learned works dedicated to him, 98. Laſt words, ib. Struggles between his ſons for the ſucceſſion, 99. Funeral obſequies, ib.
Adais, Port les, xl. 369.
Adala, one of the four contenders for the Monomotopan crown, xv. 472.
Adalgiſe invades Italy with a Greek army, but defeated by Grimwald, and put to death, xxv. 228.
—— treacherouſly impriſons the emperor Lewis, by ſurpriſing him at Benevento, with the ravages committed by Lewis there, xxv. 247.
Adam Ebn Yezid, a horrid perſecutor of the Chriſtians, ii. 298.
——, his houſe at Mecca, i. 211.
——, his bridge at Marava, vi. 572.
Adana, in Armenia, taken by John Comnenus, iv. 220.
Adda Rajah's government in Malabar, vi. 545. His dominions, 546.

Adea, a fabulous kingdom on the African coaſt, xv. 383.
Aded Al Ledini'llah proclaimed khalif of Egypt, iii. 376. Beheads his aunt for the murder of his wazir, 377. xiv. 270. Confers that office upon his late wazir's ſon, iii. 377. xiv. 271. Why ſo little mention is made of this khalif's reign, xiv. 276 (F). Reception of, and preſents to, Aſado'ddin, 280. His death, 284. and end of the Fatemite dynaſty, 285.
Adel, (Al Malek) ſucceeds as khalif in Egypt, xiv. 294. Oppoſed by his brother Al Aziz, 296. Invades Syria and Egypt, 296. Reduces Al Kayro, 297. Aſſumes the royal title, 298. Receives an embaſſy from Abyſſinia, ſends an abuna thither, and is invaded by the Franks, 300. Harraſſed by the tumultuous Chriſtians, 302. His death, 303.
—— or Zeila, kingdom of, xv. 353, 361. Why ſo little known, 362. Its ſituation, 364. Metropolis why called Zeiba, ib. (B). Deſcribed, with other towns, 365. Rivers, 367. Government, 368. Kingdom by whom firſt founded, ib. and diſmembered from Abyſſinia, ib.
——, the king of, his wars againſt the Portugueſe, xiv. 368.
—— Keray, the 19th khan of Krim, v. 116.
—— Soltan, 22d khan of Bukharia, v. 146.
—— Aga, takes up arms againſt the uſurper Ahmed, v. 201. Proclaims his brother Ezyezid, 202. Abandoned by his officers, ibid.
—— Shah, his conſpiracy againſt Timur Bek, v. 231. Diſcovered and puniſhed, 232. Put to death, 233.
—— (Sarek), made governor of Soltaniya by Timur Bek, v. 245. Slain before Azerbejan, 247.
—— Aktaſhi ſaves Timur Bek's life, v. 274.
—— Shah aſſiſts Malek Amber, vi. 347.
—— Khan murders his nephew, and ſeizes on his kingdom, vi. 320. Defeated by Khriſna Rajah, 487. Takes Biſnagar, and an immenſe plunder, 488. Falls out with his two colleagues, 490. His other conqueſts, 491. Dominions in Viſiapur, 494.
—— Shah, the 7th of his name, his reign in Viſiapur, vi. 499. His legitimacy called in queſtion, ib.
——, its king ſends his forces into Abyſſinia, xv. 220. Under the protection of the Othman Porte, 376. Why ſtiled ſaints then, or the holy king of Adel, 381. Yet ſhut up in their own dominions by the Turkiſh baſhaws, 382.
—— ſucceeds his father Gothar in Sweden, xxxiii. 40. After a ſea-engagement with Jarmeric, he concludes a peace, and the condition of it is, marrying Adel's ſiſter, who is torn aſunder by wild horſes on a falſe accuſation, ib. Invades Denmark and takes Jarmeric, who is broken on the wheel, 41. His conqueſt of ſome provinces, and giving the crown of Denmark to Broder, Jarmeric's brother, with his unfortunate death, ib.
Adelbert of Tuſcany, why he invites the Hungarians into Italy, who fall upon Tuſcany, xxv. 274.
——, St. firſt converter of the Poles, xxxiv. 32.
Adelchis ſucceeds his brother Radelcar in Benevento, xxviii. 14.
Adelgiſe of Benevento, unable to withſtand the infidels, enters into alliance with Guaferius, who jointly entreat the emperor's aſſiſtance, xxvii. 15. Reconciled to the emperor, but is murdered by his relations, 18.
Adeljawz, its prince ſubmits to Timur Bek, v. 250.
Adelites, why ſuſpicious of the Europeans, xv. 362 (A). Hatred and dread of the Portugueſe, 363. Care to guard their coaſts againſt them, 364. Martial genius, weapons, &c. 367. Complexions and religion, 368.
Ademarius, prince of Salerno, impriſoned by Guaferius, ſon of Dauferius, xxviii. 15.
Aderbijan, a province reduced by Al Mogheirah, i. 504. Viſited by a grievous peſtilence, ii. 497. Seized on by Wakſhudan, iii. 30.
Adi Ebn Hathem ſhot to death by the Shiites, ii. 140.
Adjah, a village on the Gold-coaſt, and the Dutch ſettlement there, xvii. 77.
Adian Segued, or David, emperor of Abyſſinia, his glad reception of the Portugueſe embaſſy, xv. 217. Sends an embaſſador to the king of Portugal, and a ſubmiſſive letter to the pope, 218. Called in queſtion, ib. (R). Detains the Portugueſe, 220. His ſucceſs againſt the Moors, and greatly diſtreſſed by them, 221. His affairs and empire diſtracted, 222. Miſerable death, 223.
Adid ſent to enquire into Atſiiz's revolt, iii. 351. Murdered by him, 352.
Adimaaim, a ſtrange kind of ſheep, deſcribed, xvii. 402.
Admagmada, its rare virtue, xv. 55.
Admiral of France, (Coligni), in conjunction with the prince of Condé, begins the third civil-war in France, xxiv. 258. Makes an excellent retreat after the battle of Jarnac, in which the prince of Condé is ſlain, 260. Beat at Moncontour, and the Proteſtants brought very low, 262. Traverſes a vaſt tract, and beating marſhal de Coſſe, ſlips him, and obtains a third favourable peace, which is ſigned at St. Germain en Laye, 265. Overreached by the king's cajoling, he goes to court, 267. Fears of the Guiſes and ſeveral eccleſiaſtics from the king's conduct

on this occaſion, 269. Perſuaded to ſtay at court, and Langoiran's ſpeech to him, 270. Shot at, and wounded, from a window in the day-time, with the king's ſeeming regret for his wounds, ib. Aſſaſſinated in the maſſacre of St. Bartholomew, with his ſpeech to the aſſaſſins, 271. Brutal inſult offered to his body by Guiſe, &c. 272.

Adnan, number of generations between him and Fehr, i. 3.

Adolphus of Naſſau elected emperor by the intrigues of the elector of Ments, xxix. 243. Account of him, with an incident, when taken priſoner by John duke of Brabant, ib. (H) Beginning of his reign how fortunate, ib. Why he declares war againſt Otho of Burgundy, 244. His expedition in Suabia againſt Albert of Auſtria proving abortive, ſeveral princes join the party of the latter, ib. His ſucceſs in reducing the revolted nobles in Alſace, ib. Enters into an alliance with Edward I. of England againſt France, 246. His demand to Philip treated with contempt, ib. (I), who engages the duke of Auſtria in his intereſt, with the latter's motive, and how the Engliſh money with which Adolphus bought Thuringia and Miſnia ruins his affairs, ib. (K). Diſobliges his beſt friends, 247. Wages war with three brothers, Princes of Thuringia, to no effect, and renders himſelf odious to the nobles by his behaviour, ibid. who not only declare againſt his maladminiſtration, but form a conſpiracy againſt him, 248. Articles of accuſation and depoſition, though the pope refuſes his conſent, 249. A flame breaks out between him and Diethric of Yſſemburg, but, after mutual ravages, the latter cedes his right to the former, 437. Defeated and ſlain, after an encounter hand to hand with Albert, 250. Account of him, ib. (M).

—— the ſecond ſon of Gerhard, a circumſtance about him, xxxii. 298 (A).

—— the Simple, elector Palatine, xlii. 194.

—— II. and John Albert II. dukes of Mecklenburgh, their marriages, xlii. 312. Enter into a confederacy with Denmark to reſtore Frederic V. count Palatine, to his dominions, ib. Operations of this war, with the defeat of Mansfeld, at Deſſau, by Wallenſtein, 313. Chriſtiern IV. entirely defeated by Tilly. ib. Forces Tilly to raiſe the ſiege of Menburgh, who forces Northeim, 314. Dukes of Mecklenburgh put to the ban, and their dominions granted to Wallenſtein, ib. who with Tilly overruns Holſtein, 315. Diſtreſſes of Denmark, with negotiations for, and concluſion of, a peace, 316. The dukes intereſts quite overlooked till Guſtavus Adolphus befriends them, with the reaſons which induced him to a war, 317. Wallenſtein refuſing to renounce the inveſtiture of Mecklenburgh, is diſmiſſed by the emperor, ib. Guſtavus opens a paſſage into Mecklenburgh, with the prudent conduct of the dukes all this time, 318. The king narrowly eſcapes an ambuſh by Aligheri, ib. Re-inſtates the dukes in their dominions, with the conduct and valour of one Melk, a Mecklenburgher, 319. They reduce great part of their duchy, and Guſtavus's rapid progreſs, with the defection of the proteſtant princes, and Magdeburgh thereby taken by Tilly, with the monſtrous cruelties committed there, 320. Guſtavus returns to Mecklenburgh, with the ceremony of the dukes re-inauguration, ib. Saxony and Heſſe join Guſtavus, who beats Tilly at Leipſic, with the ſucceſſes enſuing, 321. The dukes take Roſtock, and penetrating into Lower Saxony, the proteſtant princes, &c. declare againſt Auſtria, ib. Guſtavus defeats Tilly, who dies of his wounds, and Augſburgh ſurrenders, ib. These the eſtabliſhes the proteſtant religion, and obliges the inhabitants to ſwear allegiance, ib. He takes Munich, which is ranſomed, ib. Wallenſtein recalled, retakes Bavaria, and checks the Swediſh arms, 322. The proteſtants principle of union gone by Guſtavus's death at Lutzen, ib. Horn defeats the duke of Feria, and Wallenſtein forming an aſſociation among his officers to ſtand by him, is diſgraced, ib. Is put to the ban, and killed by three Scottiſh officers, ib. Treaty of Prague concluded, acknowledging the dukes rights to their dominions, yet the Swedes continue the war, and duke John Albert dies, 323. His marriages and iſſue, ib. Duke Adolphus obtains the guardianſhip of his nephew Guſtavus, ib. Bannier forces the Saxons to retreat from Mecklenburgh, who, though beaten out of Pomerania, take Magdeburgh and Tangermund, puſhing Bannier back into Mecklenburgh, ib. Maracini takes Stargard, and the woful ſtate of the duchy, 324. Bannier defeats the Saxons, takes Werben, and purſues the imperialiſts, ib. Continuation of the war, with the duke's mediation ineffectual, ib. Succeſſes of Saxe-Weimar and Bannier in Mecklenburgh and beyond the Rhine, 325. Irruption into Bohemia, and defeat of Hofkirk, but Saxe-Weimar dies, 326. His conqueſts given up to the French, with the diſtreſſes of Mecklenburgh, ib. Piccolimini's caution againſt the confederates, with the fruitleſs negociations for peace, 327. Bannier's famous retreat from Bohemia to the Moldau, and death thereby, 328. Character of him and Torſtenſon, with the latter's ſucceſſes, and the peace of Munſter, ſettling the affairs of Mecklenburgh, &c. ib. Account of the ceſſions made by the duke, 329, alſo his acquiſitions, with thoſe of

of Sweden and France, 329. Tranquility reſtored to Mecklenburgh, and the duke's wife adminiſtration, ib. Marriages of his family, with his adminiſtration of his nephew Guſtavus's eſtates, his death, great character, and iſſue, 330. To a poſthumous ſon he bequeathed Strelitz, ib.

Adolphus Frederic II. of Strelitz, his death and iſſue, xlii. 336.

—— III. duke of Mecklenburgh, dies without iſſue, xlii. 347.

—— IV. nephew to Adolphus Frederick III. now reigning duke of Mecklenburgh Strelitz, with his brothers and ſiſters, one of which latter is queen of Great Britain, xlii. 347.

Adom, kingdom of, in inland Guinea, deſcribed, xvii. 90.

Adorno (Gabriel) choſen duke of Genoa, xxviii. 410. New deſigns formed by the nobles, which obliges the duke to a treaty with the Viſconti, 411. He is expelled from the palace, ib.

——, (Antonioto) on Montaldo's death, is choſen duke of Genoa, xxviii. 417. His aſpiring diſpoſition, and offer of mediation in the grand ſchiſm of the church, rejected, ib. Conſpiracy againſt him diſcovered, ib. Why he abandons the government of Genoa, 418. Reſtored, but obliged to quit the palace to Antony Montaldo, 419.

——, (George) appointed governor of Genoa, xxviii. 423.

Adrian ſent to quell the revolted Jews, xiii. 150. Dreadful ſlaughter of them, 153 (A), (B). Rebuilds Jeruſalem, 154.

—— (or Hadrian) IV. a native of St. Albans, ſucceeds pope Anaſtaſius IV. with an account of him, xxv. 396 (H). Soon quits Rome, and retiring to Viterbo, excommunicates William of Sicily, 397. Goes to St. Germains, with other tranſactions, 398. Writes a reſpectful letter to the emperor, explaining what gave offence in a former, 400. Grants a bull to Henry II. of England for the conqueſt of Ireland, and the terms, 401 (N). His death, ib.

—— V. elected pope on the death of Innocent V. but dies ſoon after, xxv. 506.

—— VI. ſucceeds pope Leo X. with an account of him, xxvi. 284 (B). xxvi. 489. Arrives at Rome, xxvi. 285. Sends a legate to the diet of Nuremberg, 286. Drives Malateſta from Rimini, and is reconciled to the dukes of Ferrara and Urbino, ib. Joins in the league againſt Francis, xxvii. 305. Dies, with his epitaph, and great conteſts in the conclave, xxvi. 287 (C). Fatal conſequences of his death to the confederacy, xxvii. 308. His ſucceſſor Clement VII. aſſumes a quite different conduct, 309. His ſyſtem the ſame with that of the emperor, xxvi. 473.

Adriano, (Cardinal), his favourable ſentiments towards Cortez's undertakings, xxxiii. 239.

Adrianople ſurrendered to ſoltan Morad, xii. 61.

——, the famed moſque of, and the occaſion, xii. 61.

Adrien, (Admiral Peter) his ſucceſſes in the Weſt Indies and All-Saints, xxxi. 272.

Adultery, its puniſhment inflicted by the Koran, i. 368. 427. Severely puniſhed in Hindoſtan, vi. 247. Not capital in China, viii. 174. Slightly puniſhed in Ethiopia by a fine, xv. 79. In Benin three ways, xvi. 369.

Adram Segued al Baſilides, 93d king of Abyſſinia, xv. 211. Enmity to the Roman catholics, ib.

—— Jawſo, 95th king of Abyſſinia, xv. 211. Kind reception of the phyſician Poncet, ibid.

Ælius, (or Julius) raiſes a revolt againſt the emperor Suſneus, xv. 287. Bold conſpiracy againſt him and his brother, 288. Diſappointed by father Pays' contrivance, and purſues his rebellion, 289. Supported by the abuna, with their defeat and death, ib.

Æra of the Arabs, how computed before the Hejra, i. 376.

—— of Martyrs, how computed in Egypt, iii. 316.

Aerio, (Soltan) treacherouſly murdered by the Portugueſe, ix. 343 (H). The cauſe of a fatal war, ib.

Aerſens, (Francis) his character, by whoſe inſtigation the ſynod meets at Dordrecht, xxi. 232.

Aeth ſurrenders to the French commanded by Catinat, xxx. 388.

Ætna, (Mount) two eruptions of, xxvii. 176.

Af-Shin defeats the rebel Babec in Perſia, ii. 412. Conqueſts in that kingdom, ib. Freſh ſucceſs againſt Babec, 414. Overthrows him, 415. Puts him to a cruel death, and his ſucceſs againſt the Greek emperor, 417. Conſpiracy and execution, 419. His idolatrous houſe burned down, 420.

Afdal inſtated wazir of Egypt, iii. 293. Oppoſes Negar's ſucceſſion to the khaliſate, 294. Defeats the revolted Manſur Berar, and his excellent government unrewarded, 308. Aboliſhes the Coptic or ſolar year, 316. Demoliſhes the great church of Meſr, 318. Aſſaſſinated by the Batanifts, on what account, and ſtript of his immenſe wealth by the khalif, 329.

Afghans of Perſia revolt againſt the Perſians, and on what account, vi. 29. Their origin, tribes, &c. 30. United under the Perſian yoke, 32 (Y), (Z), (A). Join in Mir Weis' revolt, 36. Defeat the Perſians before Kandahar, 40. Proclaim Mir Weis king, and debate about ſurrendering Kandahar to the ſhah, 41. Driven out of Kerman,

ſian, 47. Incline to peace with Perſia, 49. Freſh attempts on the kingdom, 50. Liſt under Mir Mahmud, 51. Defeat the Perſian army, 54. Singular lenity to their female captives, 57. Vaſt plunder found in Julfa, ib. and they lay ſiege to Iſpahan, 58. Seize on the bridge Abbas, 60. Defeated by prince Tahmaſp. 63. By the garriſon, 65. Give free paſſage to Nadir Shah, vi. 465.

Aſa and his family flung into the ſea for rebellion, iii. 171.

Afrahab, the conqueror of the Perſians, his exploits, iv. 3. Remarks upon him, 5.

Afric, or Afrina, the Greek general, taken priſoner, iii. 34. Releaſed, 36.

Africa invaded by the Moſlems, i. 498. In a terrible combuſtion, ii. 275. Part of it ſeized on by khalif Al Rafhid, 359. Poliſhed by the bringing Sicilian nobles, iii. 36. Its general deſcription, xiv. 1. Why ſo little known to the Europeans, 2. A large peninſula, 3. Altered ſince Ptolemy, and not fully known to the African writers, 4. Beſt diſcovery made by the Portugueſe, 5 (C). Deſcribed, 12. Fabulous notions about it exploded, 13. Various names, 14. How beſt divided, 15. Inhabitants, 16 (F). Account of their thieviſh genius, 17. Various religions, 21. Mohammediſm brought into it, and much corrupted, 24. Barrenneſs of arts and ſciences, 28. Its commerce, 33. Gum and other commodities exported, 35. Tongue moſtly Arabic, 38. Its Arabs deſcribed, 39. Why famed for wild beaſts, 65. Wild and tame deſcribed, 67. Fowl wild and tame, 78. Excellent game, 83 (D). Venomous inſects, 84. Plenty of fiſh, 88. Pearl fiſheries, 94. This carried on by women, ib. Other ſhell-fiſh, 95. Ambergriſe in great plenty, ib. Rich gold mines, 97. Eaſily procured by the natives, and its chief mountains, 99. Lakes and rivers, 100. Traffic upon them, 101. The coaſts when and by whom firſt diſcovered, 106. Invaded by the Vandals, 119. Their ſeveral kings, 120. Recovered from them by Beliſarius, 136. By the Arabs, 145. Subdued by the Fatemite khalifs, 146. Invaded and plundered in their ſeveral reigns, and greatly oppreſſed by the Arabs, 151. Shake off their yoke, 152. Various kingdoms and changes by the Zeneti, 153.

—— Proper invaded by the Saracens, ii. 168. Cleared of them by John the Patrician, ib.

African (Royal) Engliſh company, its origin and progreſs, xvii. 14. Obſtructed by the civil-wars, and its charter from king Charles II. ib. (E). Treaty with the French company, 17. Receive ſome aſſiſtance from the crown, 18. Firſt hint of erecting it from what, xli. 362. The vaſt profits ariſing therefrom, whence, ib.

Africans, their wretched character, xiv. 18. Enormous vices, 19. Remarks on their black complexion, 20. Their idolatry, 21. Wretched ſurgery and phyſic, 29. All kind of handicrafts, &c. pitiful, their ſtupidity and indolence, 30. Weaving and other manufactures, 31. Fondneſs for European trinkets, 102. Its weſtern coaſt and kingdoms deſcribed, xvi. 1. Gold found in the ſands, 17.

—— Iſlands, deſcribed, xiv. 324.

Afrihi, a famed Arab ſcribe, his writings and character, iii. 65.

Aftekin, (Al) choſen general of the Turks, iii. 64. Lays ſiege to Waſet, and forced to raiſe it, 66. Drives Taglab out of Baghdad, ib. Driven out by Adado'ddawla, and invades Syria, 68. Succeſſes in Damaſcus and Syria againſt Jawhar, and defeated by Al Aziz, ib. Amply rewarded by him, 69. Drives Jawhear from before Damaſcus, 82. Taken and brought to Egypt, where he is greatly honoured and promoted by the khalif, but is ſoon after poiſoned by Al Aziz's wazir, 83.

A-ſu, the faithful general of King-Ti, viii. 419. Defeats a powerful confederacy, 420.

Aga, governor of Iſpahan, his brave defence againſt Mir Mahmud, vi. 59.

Agabius perſuades Abd'allah to abandon Seleucus, iii. 80. Made patriarch of Antioch, ib. Baniſhed for treaſon, 111.

Agades, deſert of, deſcribed, xvii. 407.

—— kingdom of, different from it, 410.

Agatens, in Abyſſinia, xv. 36.

Agatha, (St.) caſtle of, in Naples, taken by an African general, ii. 535.

——, (St.) caſtle of, ſubmits to the abbot of Caſſino, xxv. 315.

Agatton, a town in Benin, xvi. 359.

Agaus, in Africa, xiv. 21. Their cruel inroads into Ethiopia, xv. 70. Manner of living in caverns, are ſubdued, and converted, 71. The latter by father Pays, 290. New revolt and defeat, 304.

Aggo, the firſt migration under him from Denmark, xxxii. 66.

Agila choſen king of the Viſigoths in Spain, xix. 361. Cruel reſentment againſt the Cordovans, is defeated, and deſtroyed by a conſpiracy, 362.

Agincourt, battle of, fought by Henry V. of England againſt the French, who are totally defeated, xxiii. 517. Loſs on both ſides, with the French priſoners, 518. Henry arrives ſafe at Calais, ib.

Aglab, (Al) and his family driven out of Kairwan, and take refuge in Egypt, ii. 517.

Aglabites pay tribute to Abu Al Mohdi, ii. 518.

Aglens, who, and bloody cruelties at Tauris, v. 246 (D).

Agner, (Cape) deſcribed, xviii. 86.

Agner sent to England by his brother Ivar of Denmark, who reduces the revolted English, and orders a cruel massacre, but is afterwards slain in Sweden, xxxii. 87.
Agnier, Grand, his death through mistake, and Charlevoix's character of him, xl. 55.
Agniers, why averse to peace, with their murdering and scalping a missionary near Sylleri, xxix. 456. After sufficiently humbling the Hurons, they send a deputation to Quebec, the chief of which makes a haughty speech to Lauson, 461. Delivers two strings of wampum, and his address afterwards to Lauson as haughty, 462. Lauson's answer to the deputation by Le Moyne, ib. Chief of the Bear tribes his address to the deputies, 463.
—— women, their zeal, xl. 5.
—— men, their resolutions in a general assembly with regard to Christianity, xl. 6. Expedition of the French against them, the barbarity of the latter's orders, but proves unfortunate, 85. Haughtiness of two deputies to Frontenac, 109.
Agnolo, the Milanese general, instance of honour in his punishing a traitor, xxvi. 229.
Agobard, bishop of Lyons, his unseasonable zeal against the Jews, xiii. 241. Timely suppressed, 242.
Agonna, kingdom of, on the Gold-coast, xvii. 79. Country described, 81. Its gold mines, and governed by a queen, 82.
Agra, province of, in Hindostan, described, vi. 225. Number of its cities, 226.
——, the capital city of, vi. 225. Palaces, mausoleum, and other structures, ib. Fortified by Akbar, 323. The castle finished, 326. Alarmed at the false news of Aureng Zib's death, 412.
Agria surrendered to Mahomet III. and the barbarity of the Turks there, xxx. 92 (C).
Agrigentum taken by Ali Ebn Kema, iii. 225.
Agrepore, where situated, xiii. 273 (F). Jews there and its commerce, ib.
Aguiguan, or Holy Angel Island, of the Ladrones, described, ix. 502. Whether discovered by Captain Funnel, ib.
Aguirre, (Juan Lopez de) lands on the Mariannes Islands, ix. 528.
Ahama, a griping governor favoured by Kublay, iv. 536. Resentment against the Chinese lords, ib. Made receiver-general, 538. Accused by the Hyu-Heng, 539. Great power and insolence, 542. Malice and extortions, 575. Death and dishonour, 577.
Ahdeb, a famed forger and counterfeiter of writings dies, iii. 90.
Ahmed Ebn Yusef succeeds Jaafar emir of Sicily, iii. 179. His tyranny over the Moslem inhabitants there, 211.
—— Ebn Hasan, made grand wazir to khalif Al Kayem, iii. 208.
Ahmed, grandson of Mas'ud; his stratagem to assassinate him, iii. 228. Defeated and taken prisoner by his brother Mawdud, and put to death, 229.
—— Ebn Soliman revolts against Sanjar, 336. Forgiven and restored by him, ib.
—— Beg, the eleventh shah of the White Sheep (Ak Koyunlu) dynasty, vi. 116. Dethrones Rostam Shah, but is defeated and slain by Mirza Morad, ib.
—— Ebn Hanbal, cruelly whipped for not believing the creation of the Koran, ii. 405. Death and numerous burial, 436. His disciples raise a cruel revolt, 557. Punished and suppressed, 558.
—— Ebn Nasir beheaded by khalif Wathek, ii. 428.
—— Ebn Mottawakkel sent to besiege Al Mosta'in in Baghdad, ii. 459. Obliges him to abdicate, 460. Banished by Mo'tazz, 463.
—— Ebn Yakub made emir of Sicily, ii. 473.
—— Ebn Tolun rebels against khalif Al Mo'tamed, ii. 477. His swift conquests, but is cursed by the khalif, 478. His death and character, 481.
—— Ebn Al Tabi, prince of the Karmatians, obliges his subjects to pay annually a dinar each, ii. 487.
—— Ebn Shaikh, his brave defence of Amida, ii. 495. In favour with Al Mot'aded, 496.
—— Ebn Tiyeb, the learned preceptor of khalif Al Mot'aded, his works, ii. 504.
—— Ebn Hassan, emir of Sicily, recalled into Africa, iii. 51. Dies at Tripoli, 54.
—— Khan puts Khasraw III. to death, iv. 264.
——, or Al Nikudar Oglan, succeeds his brother in Iran, v. 175. Turns Mohammedan, and is hated by his subjects, 176. Deposed, taken prisoner, and put to death by his mother-in-law, 176, 177.
—— Jahyr's unlucky attempt upon Tauris, v. 246. His narrow escape, 247. His grand embassy to Timur Bek, why rejected, 276. Precautions against him, 277. His defeat and flight at Kerbela, 278. His son and family taken prisoners, ib. Conspired against by Sherwan, 322. Punishes the conspirators, with his caution and flight to Timur Bek, ib.
—— (Pir) restored to his kingdom of Loreftan, v. 275.
—— Soltan attempts to rebuild Baghdad, v. 339. Defeated and put to flight by Mirza Abu Bekr, ib. Retires with his son Taher, ib. who revolts, 349. Defeats him, ibid. Narrowly escapes out of Baghdad, ib. Recovers his capital, 385. vi. 106.
——, son of Abusaid, succeeds his father, v. 406. His reign, 408.

INDEX.

Ahmed, the ſon of Avis, ſlays his brother, and mounts the Iran throne, v. 201. Attacked by the two Ali's, 202. Defeats and kills them 203. Oppoſed by Adel Aga, and driven out by Timur Bek, he takes refuge in Egypt, ib. Regains the throne by ſtratagem, but is defeated and murdered by Kara Yuſef, 204. His bloody character, 205.

—— Abad, a fair and rich city in Hinduſtan, vi. 224. Palace and other ſtructures, ibid. Relieved and fortified by Akbar, 325. Retaken by Jehan Ghir's generals, 356.

Ahnef, Al Yezid's uncle, his anſwer to the khalif's queſtion about him, ii. 80.

Ahwaz taken by Saad Ebn Vakkas, i. 506. Where ſituate, and battle of, ii. 154.

—— rebels, who; refuſe to acknowledge Moawiyah, but are reduced by his ſon Yezid, ii. 74.

Ajan, (Axan) coaſt deſcribed, xv. 360. Inhabitants, commerce, &c. 361.

Ajed, (Mir) kills the uſurper Shamba, but ill rewarded by Turan Shah, vi. 85.

Ajem, or Al Ajem, the import of that Arabic word, iii. 241 (A).

Aiguillon, duchy of, given to cardinal Richelieu's niece, xxiv. 552.

Ajif beſieges and takes Lulua from the Chriſtians, ii. 404. Reduces the Zatalhdians, 416.

Ailah Chriſtians become tributary to Mohammed, i. 197.

Aillebout (M. de) ſucceeds Montmagny governor of Canada, with the character of both, xxxix. 446.

Aiman Ebn Obeid, one of Mohammed's martyrs, i. 251.

Aimon ſucceeds his brother Edward count of Savoy, xxxvii. 493.

Ain, Sammin, or Zammet, a city in Tunis, xiii. 403.

Ainadin, famed battle of, i. 299.

Aincaria taken by the Greeks, ii. 436.

Ainzarba taken by the Greeks, iii. 37.

Aio ſucceeds his brother Radelchis, whom the Beneventans had expelled, xxviii. 22. He is taken priſoner and releaſed, ib. Renounces allegiance to the Greeks, 23.

Aire, its ſurrender, but ſoon recovered by the Spaniards, xxiv. 570.

Aix la Chapelle treaty made on the triple alliance in 1668, xxi. 432. By which Lewis XIV's conqueſts in Flanders are ceded to him by Spain, &c. xxv. 94. Vanity of the States General in ſtriking two medals on the concluſion of that peace, ib.

——, treaty concluded there in 1748, xxxvii. 241. xlii. 498. Article relating to Parma and Placentia, xxxvii. 241.

——, account of the city of, xlii. 124. Its government and religion, ib.

Ayad Ebn Ganem, takes ſeveral cities in Meſopotamia, i. 501.

Akanſas, Indians, xl. 266. Beautiful river, 267. Their hoſpitality and public œconomy, what, ib. Their maſſacring ſome ſavage tribes, and who, 333. Poſt, where, 370.

Akeri, his treaſon againſt ſoltan Hemayun, vi. 319.

Akka, or Akra, taken by the cruſadors, iv. 139.

Akatty Soltan deſtroys ſeveral of Ilbar Khan's family, vi. 159. Carried priſoner into Bukharia, 160. Brought back by his ſon ſoltan Hajim, 162. Eighth khan of Koraizm, defeated by Yunus, 163. Taken and cruelly murdered by him, 164.

Akbar, third ſoltan, or great mogul, ſeizes on the kingdom of Guzerat, vi. 216. Grants privileges to the Graſias, 223. Proclaimed emperor, 321. Enthroned at Dehli, 323. Fortifies Agra, his ſucceſſes againſt the rebel Zimet Pata and other revolters, 324. His barefooted pilgrimage to obtain children, and ſucceſs againſt the revolters in Guzerat, 325. His entire conqueſt of Bengal, 326. Defeats ſeveral revolted khans, 328. Others pay him ſervile homage, with his ſucceſs and freſh conqueſts, 329. Ill ſucceſs in Decan, 331. Reduces ſome of its provinces, 332. War with Rajah Rana, and he marches againſt his revolted ſon, 333. Alſo a ſecond time, 337. Taken ill, and receives him into favour. ib. Dies of poiſon prepared for Mirza Gaja, Jehan's ſon, and is ſucceeded by Selim, ib. His iſſue, ib.

——, Aureng Zib's youngeſt ſon, why preferred by him, vi. 432. Revolts againſt him, 448. Outwitted and defeated, 449. Flight to, and reception in, Perſia, ib. (Z), (A). Dies there, 454.

Akbuga gains the ſteep heights of Kalaa Sefid, v. 273. Richly rewarded by Timur Bek, 274.

Akham Al Koran, by whom compiled, ii. 113.

Akhijuk ſtripped of Adherbijan, v. 199. Put to death by Avis, 200.

Akiba Rabbi ſets up for the forerunner of Bar-Chochab, xiii. 127 (B), 152, & 153.

Ak-kyunlu, or White-Sheep dynaſty, what, vi. 98. Its kings, 110.

Akitmur Bahadar ſaves Ali Mirza before Siſtan, v. 242.

Aklat Khelat, capital of Armenia, ſubdued by Jalalo'ddin, iv. 249.

——, taken and given to Kakhan, v. 282 (T).

Akra, (Al) the famed mount, ſunk into the ſea by an earthquake, ii. 437, 439.

——, a river near it, ſinks and diſappears by the ſame ſhock, 439.

Akſankar made governor of Mawſel, iii. 320.

Akſaray, Timur's palace, whence ſo called, v. 235.

Akſika invaded by Timur Bek, v. 285.

Akfiz, Malek Shah's general, reduces Damascus by famine, iii. 266. Defeated in Egypt, 267. Cruelty at Ramla and Jeruſalem, ib. Is ſucceeded by his brother in Egypt, and ſlain by him, 269.

Akiu, a country in Bukharia, deſcribed, v. 132.

Akula, where ſituate, iii. 62. An Arab biſhop's ſee, ib.

Alaaſun diſſuades Timur from invading Pape-ſi-ſu, v. 5. Policy in favour of Hayſhan, 10. Dies in Tartary, 15. Occaſion of his diſgrace, ib. His great character, ib.

Al Abbas. See Abbas.

Alabo'ddin, king of Pars, impriſoned by Manſur, v. 272. Eſcapes and is defeated by him, ib. who puts out his eyes, 273. Revenged by Timur Ilek, 274.

Al Adib Abu'l Haſan, a famed philoſopher, iii. 321.

Al Adel, ſoltan Sanjar's ſlave, his ſucceſs againſt the Turkmans, iii. 364.

Aladoba, antient king of Abyſſinia, xv. 206.

Al Afi's ill ſucceſs in Syria, v. 174.

Alahor made general of the Moors in Spain, xix. 479. Completes the ruin of the Viſigoth kingdom, ib. Severities in Spain, ii. 202. xix. 479.

Alais, his deſign on Sardis fruſtrated, xii. 30.

Alakus, Khan of the White Tatars, his ſignal friendſhip for Temujin, iv. 350. Diſcovers Tayyan's deſigns to him, 351.

Alam, an intriguing female, cauſes Moſtacfi to be choſen khalif, iii. 14. Occaſions his depoſition, with her puniſhment, 16.

——, or Alem, Shah, ſucceeds Aureng Zib, but defeated and ſlain by his elder brother Mauzm, vi 455.

Alamid, an antient king of Abyſſinia, xv. 206.

Al Amin declared ſucceſſor to Al Raſhid, ii. 329, 331. A dirhem coined with his name explained, 344. The ſhare of government conferred upon him by his father, 345. Warlike preparations againſt his brother, 362. Proclaimed khalif at Baghdad, 370. Deſign to ſupplant his brother Mamun, ib. whom he degrades from the ſucceſſion, 371. Declares war againſt Al Mamun, 372, but is defeated by him, 373. Fatal diſſenſion ſown between his generals, 376. Depoſed and reſtored at Baghdad, 377. Cloſely beſieged there, 386. Aſſaſſinated in his flight to Harthema's camp, 388. His head ſent to Al Mamun, with his character, and other particulars of his flight and death, ib.

—— Saleh ſucceeds his brother Naſr at Aleppo, iii. 266.

Alan Novan ſent to invade Farnakant, iv. 391.

Alani, where defeated by the generals of Jenghiz Khan, iv. 446.

Alanku, anceſtreſs of Jenghiz Khan, her miraculous conception, iv. 324.

Alans, ſecond irruption into Andronicus's ſervice, xii. 27.

Al Anſars, who, i. 63. See Anſars.

Alautar left with Alipuko, to aſſiſt him with his advice, in Karakoram, iv. 521. Plots againſt Kublay, 528.

Alao'ddawla Abu Jaafar erects a principality in Belud, iii. 188.

Alao'ddawlet ſeizes on Khoraſſan after ſhah Rukh's death, v. 395. Defeated and ſtript of it by Ulug Beg, ib. Defeated alſo by Abuſaid, 400. Seizes on Herat, 409. Impriſoned by Babr, 410. Eſcapes and ſeizes on Irak, 411. Defeats Babr, and recovers Herat, ib. Driven out of it and defeated by him, 413.

——, brother of Babr, his death and burial at Herat, v. 402.

——, brother of Orkhan, made his prime wazir, xii. 44.

Alao'ddin, founder of the Gaur dynaſty, iii. 362. His diviſion of its government, 363.

—— Kaykobad, 10th ſoltan of the dynaſty of Rum, his ſucceſs againſt Jalalo'ddin, iv. 249. Deſpiſes Oktay's offers and advice, breaks with Al Malek, and takes many places from him, 250. Cruelty to the Chriſtians, his conqueſts and plunder, ibid. Sudden death and character, 251.

——, from a ſhepherd becomes king of Dehli, and engages not to deſtroy Sidera yſaldi's tomb, vi. 256.

—— Athao'l Molk, made grand wazir of Baghdad, and reſtores the city to its antient luſtre, v. 169.

Alaric II. ſucceeds to Curic in Spain and Gaul, xix. 350. Treachery to Siagrius, makes alliances with Theodoric and Gondebaud, and is ſlain in a war with king Clovis, 351.

—— ſucceeds Hogmor and Hogrin in Sweden, xxiii. 32. Geſtiblund, king of the Goths, whom he attacks, is aſſiſted by Frotho, rather Rolvo, of Denmark with auxiliaries, ib. (E). Theſe, after defeating Alaric's ſon, march againſt the father, but Eric of Norway kills Alaric in ſingle combat, 33.

Al Aſammi's death, character, and works, iii. 31.

Al Aſhari's death and character, iii. 7. Famous diſpute with Al Jobbai the Motazalite, and his monument why demoliſhed by his diſciples, 8.

Alatak taken by Timur Bek, v. 250. Where ſituate, and interview at, 283.

Alatanaſheh ſent againſt the rebel Tukyen, v. 38. Defeats him in ſeveral battles, upon which Yun-nan and Se-chwen ſubmit, 39.

Alava, country of, its ſite, xx. 14 (E).

——, count, with his family, takes refuge with Abderhaman king of Cordova, xx. 15. His ſervices there, 16.

Al Az defeated by the Karmatians, ii. 508, but repulſes them from Aleppo, 509.

Al Aziz ſucceeds his father in Kerwan, with his

his ſucceſs againſt Aſtékin, iii. 68, alſo in Egypt, 71.
Al Aziz, the ſon of Jalalo'ddawla, ſucceeds him at Baghdad, iii. 233.
——, Fatemite khalif of Egypt, his kindneſs to Manſur Ebn Mokſhar, iii. 226.
Alba, (Duke of), ſent into the Low Countries, xxi. 284. His meaſures in the Netherlands ſerve to eſtabliſh the Dutch republic, and the princeſs Margaret reſigns the government, 286. His recall deſired by the emperor's brother ill received by the king of Spain, 292. His imprudence at Antwerp diſpleaſes his maſter, 295. Reduces Portugal, after twice defeating don Antonio, 306.
Albanians confederate againſt ſoltan Morad, and are defeated, xii. 63.
Albany, Duke of, his progreſs in Florence, xxvi. 483.
Albemarle, the Dutch general, bombards Arras, xxv. 198.
——, Duke of, after a four days fight with de Ruyter, afterwards defeats Van Tromp, xxxi. 460.
——, Duke of, governor of Jamaica, xli. 361. Dies by intemperance, 362.
——, Earl of, lands on the iſland of Cuba, xl. 473. Begins and continues the ſiege of the Havanna, with the vaſt difficulties attending it, 474. Two accidents retard his operations, 476. Poſſeſſes a covered way, and makes a lodgment, 477. Repulſes a vigorous ſally, ib. Springs a mine, which makes a breach in the Moro caſtle, which he takes by ſtorm, 478. The place capitulates, and the articles, 479.
Alberigo is worſted by the Florentines, and why ſent for in chains to Milan, with the daily defection of the Milaneſe troops, xxxvi. 247.
Alberoni, Cardinal, his amazing efforts, and the allies reſolution to deprive the queen of Spain's iſſue of the ſucceſſion to the duchies of Tuſcany, Parma, and Placentia, xxxvii. 103. Kindles a war in Italy, 200. Vaſt projects, xlii. 378. His plot againſt the regent of France diſcovered, and war declared againſt Spain, ib. Expedition againſt Britain, in favour of the pretender, under Ormond, 378. The Spaniſh fleet, with the embarkation ſhipwrecked, 379. His ſcheme for a diverſion in Scotland fruſtrated by Wightman, ib. Is diſmiſſed, 384.
Albert of Bavaria, war between him and his brother Chriſtopher, with peace concluded, xix. 456.
—— II. xlii. 189.
—— IV. the Wiſe, xlii. 190.
—— V. the Magnanimous, introduces the privilege of birthright, xlii. 190.
—— I. ſurnamed the Triumphant, duke of Auſtria and emperor of Germany, the nobles of Auſtria and Stiria revolting againſt him, a peace is concluded, xxix. 241. His haughty reply to Adolphus on the latter's propoſing a match between his own ſon and Albert's daughter, 245. Elected emperor, and the electors ſpeech on that occaſion, 249 (L). Takes the Jews into his protection, notwithſtanding which the famous Mordecai of Auſtria is hanged by the people of Nuremberg, 251. Re-elected and crowned at Aix la Chapelle, in a vaſt concourſe, when ſeveral perſons were ſqueezed to death, 252. Solicits the pope's confirmation, which he at laſt obtains, and has an interview with Philip of France at Vaucouleur, where the antient leagues are renewed, and an alliance concluded, 253. The eccleſiaſtic electors, in a diet at Toul, proteſt againſt the articles, with the pope's behaviour on the occaſion, ib. Engages in a war againſt John d'Avenes about the ſucceſſion to Holland and Weſt Frieſland, 254; but a body of imperialiſts being cut to pieces by John, and the emperor's haſty retreat to Cologne, a peace is concluded, ib. The emperor publiſhes ſtatutes with regard to the charge of electors, and quarrels with the eccleſiaſtical ones, ib. and the pope lending a deaf ear to his complaint, the emperor reſolves to right himſelf by force, and the electors letter to the pope with his anſwer, in which he forbids them to acknowledge Albert, 255. The eccleſiaſtical electors complain before the elector Palatine, who pronounces the emperor convicted, ib. Declares war againſt the eccleſiaſtical electors, compelling them to ſue for peace, with the terms, 256. Invades Bohemia, with his ravages there, but is obliged to retreat with loſs, 257. His re election confirmed by the pope, and the very humbling conditions granted by the emperor, ib. Seizes the kingdom of Bohemia for his ſon Rodolphus, but on his ſudden death, two factions are formed, 259. The emperor obliged to return with his army, and leave Henry in peaceable poſſeſſion of Bohemia, ib. Eſpouſes Philip of Naſſau's claim to Miſnia and Thuringia againſt Frederic, who entirely defeats the imperialiſts at Luchau, ib. Oppreſſes the Swiſs contrary to his father's conduct, 261. His rapacity for aggrandizing his family, 263. He refuſes to do juſtice to his nephew John duke of Suabia, 264, who enters into a conſpiracy againſt his uncle, and the latter is aſſaſſinated near Schaffhauſen, with the fate of the regicides, and a cloiſter erected on the ſpot where the emperor was murdered, 265. His iſſue and character differently repreſented, ib. (Q).
—— the Determined, duke of Auſtria, attempts in vain to ſubdue the Swiſs, xvii. 312.
—— the Magnanimous, duke of Auſtria,

succeeds his father in-law Sigismund in the empire, Hungary, and Bohemia, with his character and other particulars, xxx. 407. Defeats his competitor Casimir, and is crowned at Prague, 408. He, together with the German princes, agrees to a neutrality with regard to the disputes betwixt the pope and the council of Basil, xxvi. 155. xxix. 409. Renews the engagements of public security to that council, and their favour in return, ib. (F). After his coronation he reforms several abuses in the administration of justice, regulates the imperial tribunal of Austregues, &c. suppresses the secret and Westphalia judgment, ib. but does not abolish the remarkable manner of proceeding against theft in Klagenfurt, 410. Confirms the neutrality of the German princes, and proposes a general council in some third town, ib. Takes the field against the Turks, but dies on his return to Vienna, 411. Leaves his empress big with Ladislaus, ib. His issue, ibid. The basis of the power of the house of Austria, with an account of his person and character, 412.

Albert IV. surnamed the Prodigal, duke of Austria, a quarrel between him and his brother the emperor, which, though compromised, is renewed, and Albert is repulsed from Vienna, where two factions reign, xxxix. 437.

—— Marquis of Brandenburgh, twice routed by Maurice elector of Saxony, xxx. 67. Escapes to Franconia, and is afterwards comprehended in the truce of Vaucelles, 68.

——, Archduke of Austria, and cardinal, makes an irruption into France, xxiv. 368. Resigns his hat and the archbishopric of Toledo, xxi. 328. Appointed governor of the Netherlands, with Philip's designs, xxxi. 129. His character, and procures the liberty of Philip, eldest son to the late William of Nassau, with restitution to his estates and honours, 130. Ambassy from the states general to Philip, with his obliging answer, ib. Arrival of Albert in the Netherlands, 131. Receives fealty from Brabant, xxi. 328. Takes Calais, xxv. 131, and reduces Hulst, 132. Contract of marriage between him and the infanta Isabella, but, on his repairing to Madrid, seditions arise among the troops, 142. Appoints his brother, cardinal Andrea of Austria, to succeed him in the government, ibid. Espouses the princess Isabella, xxi. 332. xxxi. 142. Returns with his consort to the Low Countries, where, after some difficulty from the archduchess, they take the oaths at Louvain, 153. Proceeds to Flanders, with powers to treat with queen Elizabeth at Boulogne, xxi. 333. He marches to attack Maurice, a detachment of whose army, under Earl of Nassau, is defeated, xxii. 160. Totally defeated by prince Maurice in the battle of Newport, 162. Lays siege to Ostend, 168. which is taken by Spinola, 180. The archduke's deplorable situation, with the consequences prevented by Spinola's return, 182. Deputies arrive at the Hague to make proposals, with the states answer, and their claiming to be treated as a free people, 194 (A). Declaration from Spain, ratifying the archduke's proposals, objected to by the states, 199. A second ratification also objected to, 200. Remonstrance from the emperor, with the states general answer, 201. The last ratification allowed by the provincial states to be a sufficient basis for a truce or peace, 201. The states general now ready to enter on the negotiation, ib. Plenipotentiaries set out for the congress, with the congratulatory meeting of Spinola and Maurice, 202. The archduke and republic are reconciled, through the abject submissions of the latter, 214. His death, 236.

Albert of Saxony made hereditary podesta of West Friesland, xxix. 471, whom the inhabitants oppose, and their claims of right, 472 (H). The duke dissuaded from resigning it, ib. Takes Lawenburgh, xxxii. 190.

——, Earl of Orlemund, who sold Hamburg to the inhabitants, set at liberty by Albert of Saxony, xxxii. 190.

—— surnamed Achilles and Ulysses, elector of Brandenburg, his military exploits, xlii. 233. Re-unites Franconia to the electorate, and the partition among his sons, after which he abdicates, ib.

——, Marquis of Brandenburgh, last grand master of the Teutonic knights, and a series of them up to Walpot the first, xxxiv. 477.

—— succeeds his brother Aldobrandin of Este, with his character and possessions, xxxvii. 456.

——, commander of the Hugonot colony in Florida, is murdered by them, xl. 395. Their great distress, and taken up at sea by an English ship, ib.

—— the Great, second duke of Brunswic, cedes Luneburg to his second brother John, and reduces his rebellious subjects, xiii. 214. Goes to England, and marries Adelheid, sister of Otho of Montferrat, and obtains a grant for Hamburg to trade with that kingdom, then acquires Grubenhagen and dies, ib.

——, the Gross, unites the lines of Gottingen and Brunswic, xlii. 214.

—— Duke of Mecklenburgh, his war with the duke of Stettin, and peace concluded, xlii. 292. Balances between the parties in the north, 293. Reduces Fionia, 294.

—— of Mecklenburgh, chosen king of Sweden in the room of Magnus deposed, xxvii. 274. xxxiii. 79. xli. 295. Defeats and takes Magnus prisoner, with an accommodation between

between them, and the terms, xlii. 295. Forms a confederacy againſt Denmark, and how broken, 296. His claim to the crown of Denmark, and an aſſociation againſt him in Sweden, 297. Olaus choſen, and Margaret his mother regent, ib. Agreement made but not ratified, when Albert duke of Mecklenburg, father of king Albert, dies, 298. His diſtreſſes, and defeat by Margaret, where he and his ſon Eric are taken priſoners, and Margaret's right to the throne recognized in Sweden, 299. Aſſiſted by John duke of Mecklenburgh, who relieves Stockholm, 300. A truce concluded between him and queen Margaret, with a ranſom raiſed by the ladies of Mecklenburg, and their privileges on that account, 301. He returns to Mecklenburgh, and, on his ſon Eric's death, ſends a renunciation of the crown to Margaret, ib. State of the duchy through the vigorous meaſures of his brother Henry the Suſpenſor, ib. They do homage to Margaret and Eric her aſſociate, 302. War with Eric, and duke John obliged to a capitulation, when he and the other princes found the univerſity of Roſtock, with the deaths of dukes Albert and John, ib. The arts of peace cultivated till John dies without iſſue, 303.

Albert the Handſome, account of his wars againſt Chriſtiern II. of Denmark, xlii. 307. Obliged to ſubmit, and various accounts here, ib. Marriages and death, 308.

—— the Aſtrologer eſtabliſhes the univerſity of Vienna, xlii. 201.

—— the Patient, xlii. 201.

Alberti baniſhed from Florence, and the occaſion, xxvi. 161. Factions prevail there after his baniſhment, and a freſh proſecution of his party, with the occaſion and the conſequences, 179.

Albertus Magnus created biſhop of Ratiſbon, xxv. 493.

Albigenſes, their increaſe to what owing, xxv. 442 (W). A cruſade publiſhed againſt them, 445 (Y). Their obſtinate defence, 446. The king of France concluding a truce with England, ſends his ſon Lewis with an army againſt them, 458. According to Mathew Paris they chuſe a pope as their head, 461. An army is ſent againſt them and reduces them, with their ſubmiſſion, 466.

Albizi (Renaldo) Machiavel's great character of him, xxxvi. 250 (C). Diſappointment, and adviſing to take up arms, which he and his party accordingly do, and on what occaſion, 252. Two of the greateſt men of his party refuſe to join him in arms, and he fails of ſucceſs, 253. On pope Eugenius's mediation he, with others, lays down his arms, but are baniſhed, and he bears his fate like a brave man, 254. His death, 274.

Albion firſt diſcovered by Sir Francis Drake, xi. 399.

Alboine, Longobards under that king make a ſucceſsful irruption into Italy, with his marriage to fair Roſemund, and his death procured by her means, xxvi. 11.

Al Borak, Mohammed's aſs, deſcribed, i. 66. Anſwer to the angel Gabriel, 67.

Albret, (John de) the dethroned king of Navarre, defeated, and its fortreſſes demoliſhed, xxi. 215.

——, (Henry de) king of Navarre, his death, xxiv. 218.

Albuquerque, (Alfonſo) his arrival at Hormuz, vi. 87. His conqueſts there, proud demands from the king refuſed, and his military execution, 88. Builds a fort there, and brings the iſland to ſubmit, 90. Seizes on Malacca, vii. 218.

——, (Don Franciſco) his arrival in India, ix. 263. Reſtores the king of Cochin, builds a ſtout fort near his capital, with his treachery and inſolence to the ſamorin, 264 His vaſt riches, and return, but is ſhipwrecked and loſt, 265 (T).

——, (Alphonſo) ſent admiral into India, is impriſoned by the viceroy, with his ſucceſſes and exploits, ix. 268 (V). Appointed viceroy, 270. Attacks Ticuarin, 271. Entry into Goa, 272 (Y). Reduces and fortifies Malacca, 273 His great power and activity in India, 275. High character, 276. Submiſſion of Idalcan, &c. and he ſeizes on the port of Ormuz, 277. Complimented by a Perſian embaſſy, 278 Other projects which he did not live to execute, 279. Death and character, 280.

——, (Don Juan) retires from court, and all his creatures removed from their employments, xx. 302. Is poiſoned by an Italian phyſician, 303.

Alcaczon, a plant in Mechoacan, its uſes, xxix. 138.

Alcacovas, peace with Portugal, xxi. 160 (B).

Alcala de Henares reduced by don Bernard, archbiſhop of Toledo, xx. 96. To whom the king makes a grant of it, 97.

——, univerſity of, founded, xxi. 219. ſub not.

——, (Duke de) appointed viceroy of Naples, with his character, xxviii. 279. Diſperſes the banditi, and vigorouſly oppoſes the uſurpations of the Romiſh church againſt the king's prerogative, 280, particularly the bull of Pius V. in Cœna Domini, and alſo ſeveral other encroachments, 281. Provides for the defence of the kingdom againſt the Turks, who ravage the coaſts, with his death and character, 282.

——, (Duke de) ſucceeds the duke of Alva in the viceroyalty of Naples, with the diſtreſſes of the nation, the wars in Lombardy, &c. xxviii. 298. Aſks a general voluntary contribution,

tribution, and alienates the crown lands for ſupporting the wars, 298. Inſtance of the kingdom's great poverty, with the diſtreſs and conſternation of the people, and the occaſion, 299. Recalled, ib.
Al Canderi, Togrul's wazir, impriſoned, iii. 252.
Alcaleb Rabbi Iſaac Ben Tzadic, and Rabbi Iſaac Ben Solomon Ben Tzadic, two celebrated Jewiſh aſtronomers, baniſhed, xiii. 351 (A).
Alcantara poſſeſſed by the knights of St. Julian, xx. 184. Whence the name, and an account of the magnificent bridge there over the Tagus, ib. (H). Taken by king Charles III. but, not haſtening to Madrid, loſes it, xxii. 371.
Alcaraz, battle againſt the Moors, xx. 440, 446.
Alcaſſar deſcribed, xviii. 82. Why and by whom built, ib. (O).
Alchaman, the Mooriſh general, invades Aſturias, xix. 492. Miraculouſly defeated, 493.
Alcmar beſieged, and, after a brave reſiſtance, the ſiege is raiſed, xxxi. 62.
Aldaba, a famous deſert in Ethiopia, xv. 102. Its numerous anchorites, ib.
Alderate, diſobeying Cortez's orders, is the occaſion of his defeat before Mexico, xxxviii. 266.
Aldobrandini ſettles himſelf in Attalia, iv. 245.
Aldringhen killed in his march to Landſhut, xxx. 212.
Alem Shah, his conqueſt of the kingdom of Dehli, vi. 282.
Al Emir Al Hamid ſucceeds his father in Khoraſſan, iii. 10.
Alenjik taken and deſtroyed by Timur Bek, v. 249. Beſieged by him a ſecond time, and abandoned by the Turkmans, 282. Beſieged by him a third time, 294.
Alenſon, (Duke de) his plot to bring over the Engliſh into Normandy diſcovered, for which he receives ſentence of death, which is afterwards changed to perpetual impriſonment, xxiv. 40. Having received a free pardon, he is again found plotting, for which he is a ſecond time condemned to death, but his ſentence is mitigated, and he is impriſoned for life, 69.
——, (Duke of) a formidable faction ſprings up, headed by him, xxiv. 276. Executions on his account, who makes a mean confeſſion, while the king of Navarre acts with ſpirit, 278.
Aleppo threatened with a ſiege, i. 458, and ſurrendered by the citizens to Abu Obeidah, 459. Its ſituation, ſoil, ſtrength, &c. deſcribed, 460. Taken by Shaiſoddawlet, lord of Muſul, iv. 121. Surrendered to Sultan Shah, 145. Taken by Hulaku, v. 162. By Timur Bek, 327. By the Greeks, iii. 38. By Curuba, 54, and plundered by the Greeks, 55.
Aleppo, caſtle of, beſieged by Abu Obeidah, i. 440. Makes a brave and long defence, 442. Taken by ſtratagem, and ſtormed, 444. Taken by Hulaku, v. 162. By Timur Bek, 328. Reſcued from the Greeks by Dhalem Alkali, iii. 38. Subdued to the Egyptian khalif, 230. Revolts againſt the khalif of Egypt, 247. Seized by Moezzo'ddawla, 248. By Mahmud, 249.
——, citadel of, reſigned to the Egyptian khalif, iii. 244. Beſieged by Addadawla, 258.
Aleſcar, Rabbi Moſes, a learned defender of Maimonides, xiii. 382.
Aletz obtains a good capitulation at Privas, which is honourably executed, xxiv. 518.
Alexander II. the married clergy expelled out of Milan by a decree of that pope, xxv. 326.
—— III. ſucceeds Adrian IV. in the papacy, and excommunicates the antipope Victor IV. who had been declared pope, xxv. 402. Is excommunicated in turn by Victor, whom the emperor favours, and who is acknowledged pope by the council of Pavia, ibid. Canonizes Edward, formerly king of England, 403, and is acknowleged by the kings of France and England, but a council at Lodi confirms Victor, and he is received as pope by ſeveral princes, ib. Forced to quit Italy, goes into France, and abſolutely refuſes to ſubmit to a council called by the emperor, 404. Holds a council at Tours, where Thomas Becket aſſiſts, and Victor is excommunicated, with their ſeveral canons, ib. Encourages Thomas Becket to be ſtedfaſt in defence of the church, and a difference between him and the king of England on Becket's account, 405. Endeavours to reconcile the king and Becket, with other tranſactions, 406. Returns to Rome, ibid. Excommunicates ſeveral biſhops, and ſuſpends the archbiſhop of York, 410. Protects Tuſculum from the fury of the Romans, ib. and ſends two nuncios to mediate a peace between the king of England and Becket, ib. The king makes an offer of peace but without effect, ib. Other proceedings of the pope, and a full reſignation of the king of Hungary's right to vacant benefices, &c. 411. Sends two legates to England, and threatens an interdict, to avoid which the king agrees to a reconciliation, ib. The Greek emperor aſks the imperial crown from him, with his anſwer, 412. Ambaſſy from England to juſtify the king from Becket's murder, and the pope ſends two legates to examine and receive his ſatisfaction, who abſolve him, with the terms, 413. The next day they celebrate a council in Normandy, ib. The penance enjoined to Becket's four murderers, and Becket,

at canonized, 414. Writes to the emperor of Abyssinia, with the first example of two benefices conferred on a prelate in Denmark, 416. Accepts of the submission of the Romans, comes to the city, and is reconciled to the antipope, upon his acknowledging his error, 417. Holds a general council at the Lateran, with their decrees against heretics, and confers the title of King on Alphonsus D. of Portugal, ibid. Reformation of the clergy in Ireland, by his legate, and sends another to Scotland, who excommunicates the king, and why, 418. Effects of his letter for a crusade, with the institution of the Carmelites, and by whom, ib. (O). Dies, 418.

Alexander IV. elected pope on the death of Innocent IV. xxv. 488. Opposes Manfred, with an account of his other ecclesiastical proceedings in Lombardy, France, and Bohemia, ib. Grants the investiture of Naples to the king of England's son, ib. Excommunicates the inhabitants of Turin, Asti, also Ezzelino, with other transactions, 489. Obliged to quit Rome, and his legate is defeated and taken prisoner in Lombardy, 492. Other ecclesiastical proceedings, 493. Death and character, 494.

—— V. upon his elevation to the pontifical chair, writes to Prague for prohibiting the doctrines of Wickliffe, xxvi. 102. His death, 103. His character, xxxvi. 209 (A).

—— VI. elected pope upon the death of Innocent VIII. and how procured, with his infamous character, xxvi. 228 (I). The states of Italy agree to congratulate him, but are prevented, with the consequences, 229. Joins Sforza in inviting Charles VIII. of France into Naples, 230. Is reconciled to Ferdinand of Naples, grants America to the Spaniards, and orders a crusade against the Turks, ib. Seems to incline to the French interest, but gives the investiture of Naples to Alphonsus, the successor of Ferdinand, by his legate refusing the request of France, and has a conference with Alphonsus, 231. Solicits the assistance of Bajazet against France, 232. His treaty with Bajazet for what, xxiv. 96. Enters into an alliance against Charles of France, who returns to Rome, which the pope quits, xxvi. 235. After seizing on the territories of the Ursini, he concludes a peace with them, 236. His resolution of reforming ineffectual, 237. Methods used to prevent the Venetians from assisting against Borgia, yet they privately solicit the French monarch, 241. Imprisons cardinal Ursino, who is poisoned, 246. Poisoned by mistake, and dies, 247.

—— VII. succeeds Innocent X. with an account and character of him, xxvi. 453 (D). Great expectations of his government, strict abstinence, and mortification, 454. Cardinal de Retz's remarks on his genius, 455. Gives Retz the pallium, but finding he had, by this act, exasperated the French court, he resolves to act with more reserve for the future, and orders donna Olympia to be prosecuted, ib. Abates of his rigour to his relations, and loads them with wealth and dignities, with the expedient for salving his oath, ib. (E). Lays aside his austere manner of living, and runs into the other extreme, 456. According to Retz he is quite changed, ib. Condemns Jansenius's five propositions, with great disturbances in France by his bull, 458. The French court stops the dispute, and why, ib. Through resentment to Mazarine, he rejects the proposal of a general league against the Turks, ib. Another instance by uniting Castro to the apostolic chamber, 459. He publishes a bull against the proceedings of the doctors of the Sorboane, 463. Gives great offence by a bull concerning attrition, and among some relics which he sends to France is a pasteboard skull of St. Fortunatus, 464. His death and character, ib. 465 (F).

Alexander VIII. succeeds pope Innocent XI. with an account of him and character, xxvi. 484. Promises assistance to James II. of England after his abdication, 485. Mutual concessions of the king of France and the pope, with the advantage of the former, ib. His chief concern is aggrandizing his family, with his answer to an intimate on this occasion, ib. (D). Renews the dispute with France concerning the regalia, 486. After publishing a bull condemning the four propositions, he dies, having disappointed the expectations about him, with his character, ibid.

—— son of Casimir III. and duke of Lithuania, is raised to the Polish throne, xxv. 124. Marries the princess of Muscovy, whom the primate refuses to crown, and the reason, ib. Is carried in a litter against the Tartars, who are defeated, with his death and character, 125.

—— of Parma married in the Low Countries to a princess of Portugal, xxvii. 163. Is at the battle of Lepanto, and returning has two sons, 164. Accompanies Don John to Brussels, with an instance of his coolness of temper to Henry IV. of France, 165. His expeditions into France, with his son Ranuccio, who acquires great glory, 166. His death and character, ib. Placentia having been restored to him, 167.

—— Farnese, Don, history of, and his intrigue with a Parmesan countess, who elope together, xxxvii. 188. are stopped at Ancona, and brought back to Parma, where the don is imprisoned for life, and his paramour sent to a cloyster, 189.

Alexander, 84th emperor of Abyſſinia, his reception of Peter Covillan, xv. 209. See Eſcander.

——, (Sir William) obtains a patent for colonizing Nova Scotia, and ſends a ſhip with adventurers, who ſettle there, but diſpoſſeſſed by a treaty with France, xxxix. 255.

Alexandretta ravaged by Foucicault, x.x. 90.

Alexandria beſieged by the Muſſems, i. 491. The governor outwitted by them, ſtormed, and taken, 492. Its ſurrender, riches, port, &c. ib. and library deſtroyed, 496. Deſcription of it, 407. Re-taken by the Chriſtians, 520. Re-taken by Amru, 521. The center of commerce between Europe and India, ix. 226. Cauſe of its decay, 232.

——, its famed church burned, ii. 520. Taken by the Mogrebians, 521.

——, antient, in Egypt, built after the model of the Labyrinth and caſtle, xiv. 156. Stript of all its antient ſplendor, 197. Its two ports and caſtles deſcribed. 198. Noble proſpect, pillars, and obelisk, 199. Number and character of its inhabitants, with its traffic carried on by the Jews, 200.

Alexandrian patriarchate ſuffers a grievous revolution, ii. 219.

—— Jews raiſe a bloody tumult there, xiii. 198 (F).

—— church, their chief tenets, xiv. 210. Circumciſion preferred to baptiſm, 211.

—— patriarch, number of biſhoprics under him, xiv. 205 (S). Breaks with the church of Rome, ib. ſub not. Tampered with by the Jeſuits, xv. 17. Complaint againſt Mailler, and meſſage to the pope, 19.

Alexandrians, 200,000 periſh in one campaign, ii. 525. Cruelly fined by Bedr Al Jemal, iii. 277.

Alexis attacked by the Turks, iv. 192. Harraſſes Soleyman, 195. Makes peace with him, ib. and outwits Apellatiſm, 199. Recovers Nice and other towns by artifice, ib. Succeſs againſt Turks, 203. Secures Nicomedia, 204. Joins the cruſaders, 205. Aſſiſts them with a body of troops, and recovers Smyrna and other places, 206. Defeats the Turks at Pharmacion, 207, and in Anatolia, 212. Defeats Emir Mohammed 213. His long perfidy of the Turk, 214. Their way of fighting makes him alter his diſcipline, 215. A battle enſues with equal advantage and bravery, ib. which is ended by a mutual peace, 216.

——, his ſecond ſon of the emperor Manuel, ſet up, and loſes to Gilan Kilidiaſſian, iv. 225. Slain by a plot, 226.

—— another pretender, ib. 237.

—— Alexis Comnenus created czar after his father Michael Theodorowitz, xxxv. 318. Sends an embaſſy to Q. Chriſtina of Sweden, and an agreement made between them on the tranſmigration of Swede, from the borders into Ruſſia, 332. Pays Sweden money inſtead of rye, 333. Declares war againſt Poland, beſieges Smolenſko with 300,000 men, takes it, alſo Wilna, the capital of Lithuania, with the province of Czernichow, and the city of Kiow, 334. His excellent domeſtic government and regulations, 338. Haughty anſwer to the grand ſeignior's embaſſy, 351. Sends to all the Chriſtian powers for forming a league againſt the Turks, 352. His embaſſador at Rome greatly careſſed, and the czar diſtruſts the king of Poland, with his anſwer to the Ruſſian embaſſador on the occaſion, ibid. Has hopes of the crown of Poland for his ſon, 355. Sends an army into the Ukraine, with its operations in three bodies, 356. A report artfully ſpread by the czar, that the ſoltan wanted nothing more than peace with the Poles, provided they would aſſiſt him in driving the Ruſſians from the Ukraine; and the Poles not being averſe to ſuch a propoſal, diſcover their real ſentiments to the czar, who complains thereof to their king, ib. Sends a reinforcement to his army in the Ukraine, and has his ſon Theodore Alexowitz acknowledged his ſucceſſor, 358. His death, marriages, and iſſue, 359. Character, 360.

Alexius, emperor of the Eaſt, offers by an embaſſy to receive his crown from the pope, xxv. 369.

Alexowitz, (Theodore) ſucceeds his father Alexis Michielowitz, czar of Muſcovy, xxxv. 360. Behaviour with reſpect to the Poles, and a peace concluded between the Ruſſians and the Turks, 363. Domeſtic adminiſtration in ſalutary regulations, with his marriages and death, after appointing his half-brother Peter his ſucceſſor, in preference of his own brother John, 365.

Alfingo, a wild and dangerous beaſt to ride on, xv. 461 (B).

Alfo, governor of Denmark, diſputes the heart of the princeſs of Gothland by engaging her at ſea, and, after conquering, marries this pyratical Amazon, xxxii. 56. His war with two Hiberniaan princes, who are killed in battle, as well as himſelf, ibid.

Al-ſondi, prince of Monomotapa, his riſe and ſignal valour, xv. 473. Succeeds to the crown, with his glorious reign and character, 474.

Altucuil, king of Quiloa, dethroned, xv. 418.

Algarve, in Portugal, given as a dower, and an account of it, xxii. 56 (H).

Alpeyza, ſiege of, where cannon were firſt uſed, xv. 263. Remarkable circumſtances attending this ſiege, 294. The place at laſt ſurrendered to the king, ib.

Algiers, kingdom of, deſcribed, xviii. 181. Traffic with the Negroes, 185. Government and militia, 190. The dey confirmed by

by the Porte, 191. Out of whom chosen, 190 (O). Exposed to frequent depositions and murders, 193 (E). By whom chosen, Aga of the Janizaries, his office, with other officers of state, 195. Their dowan, or divan, frequently attended with tumults, 196. Language, 197. Traffic, 198. Coin and chief rivers, 200. Few of them navigable, 201. Religion, ibid. Superstitions, 202. Dress, 203. Revenue of the dey, 204. Corruption and oppression under it, 205. Punishments, 206 (D). Causes how tried, 207. Foreign commerce and that of Christian slaves, 208. Their dreadful treatment and funerals, 210. Tombs, 211 (C). Forces, 212. Privilege of the Turkish soldiery, and their nations among them unsubdued, 213 (E). Troops how paid, and their discipline, 215. Fleet, how paid and supplied, 216. Imports and exports, 218 (H). Cruising ships described, 219. Prizes how disposed of, 220. Divided into three governments, 222. The eastern described, 223. Impatience under the Turkish yoke, 230. Its western division described, 233. Southern government described, 234. Tributary villages, 239. Their forces, 240. Nations at war or peace with it, 254 & notes. Why in friendship with Morocco, 257. Put themselves under the protection of an Arabian prince, 261.

Algiers, metropolis of, described, xviii. 240. Its six gates, 241. Forts, mole, and haven, 242. Inhabitants, 244. Dey's palace and other structures, 246 & notes. Territory and fine prospects, 250. Spacious plains, 252. Other natural curiosities, ib. Invite Barbarossa, 262. Cruelly used by him, 264. Plot to assassinate him, 267. The Spaniards shipwrecked on their coasts, 270. Alarmed at the arrival of Charles V. but saved by a mad prophet, 280 (G). Disastrous catastrophe of the emperor's attempt on, xxi. 255. Cortez's last expedition thither as a volunteer, xxxviii. 287.

Algonquins, where seated, xxxix. 404. Alliance with the Iroquois, and the terms on both sides, 405. Rise of the war between them, ib. Hurons join the Algonquins, but the Iroquois are generally victorious, 406. Good effects of the French taking the field against them towards peace, and Le Moyne solicits to be their missionary, 457.

—— language, a radical one, xxxix. 402. Its use for travelling, 403. Original property what, 404.

—— chief, account of his conversion, xxxix. 436. Effect on his nation, 437.

—— heroine, instance of her courage, and remarkable escape from the Iroquois, xxxix. 445.

—— woman, brave action of one against five Algiers, xxxix. 456.

Algoth, (Bennet) Magnus gives that favourite the investiture of Holland and Schonen, xxxii. 253.

Algu, the 4th khan of Bukharia, v. 142.

Al Hadi Musa born to Al Mohdi, ii. 319. Succeeds him in the khalifat, 322. Persecutes the impious Zendicees, ib. with his inauguration at Baghdad, 323. Success against Hosheim, severity to his family, and jealousy and ingratitude to his brother, 324. Sudden death, supposed by means of his own mother, his pretence for attempting his brother's life exasperating her, 325. His character, 326.

Al Hadi propagates the impious sect of the Darari, iii. 177.

Alhaija, a festival among the Arabs, i. 376.

Al Haithem, the famed geometrician, his wild project for fertilizing Egypt, with his works, character, and death, iii. 226.

Al Hakem, a Fatemite khalif in Egypt, deceived by a Basran geometrician, iii. 226.

——, the western khalif in Spain, sends forces against the rebel Calahorrans, ii. 391, 393. His death, 397.

——, khalif of Egypt, his contest with Al Khader of Baghdad, iii. 158, 160. Favours and encourages the impious Darari, 177. His death and character, 180.

Al Hallaj, a pretended miracle-monger, his character and actions, ii. 526. Trial and execution, with other particulars of him, 527.

Alhama surprized, and, after a brave defence, forced to submit to the marquis of Cadiz, xxi. 167. Thrice besieged by the Moors, and as often relieved by don Ferdinand of Arragon, ib. & seq.

Al Hannah powder, what, with the vast traffic of it in Egypt, xiv. 236.

Al Hasan, prince of Batiha, assassinated by his brother, iii. 99.

—— Samsamo'ddawla chosen emir of Sicily, iii. 211. Receives an embassy from the emperor Michael, and forced by the Moslems to fly to him, 212.

Ali, son of Abu Taleb, becomes a Moslem, i. 45. Proclaims himself Mohammed's wazir, 47. Highly reverenced by the Persians, 49. Runs imminent danger on Mohammed's account, 91. His first son born, 119. A second, 128. Slays the challenging Koreish in a single combat, 129. Kills the gigantic lord of Al Ramus, 152. Storms and takes that place, and his fabulous strength and piercing sword, 153. Conduct and bravery at the siege of Mecca, 171. Breaks the idols of the Khozaites, 173. Destroys the idol Al Fatas, 193. Proclaims the 9th chapter of the Koran at Mecca, 201. Performs the first ablution on his dead body, 230. Was one of his chief secretaries, 246. His class allowed as one of the first of Mohammed's

...hed's companions, 248. Illuſtrious ...nds, 250. As ſucceſſor to Mohammed, oppoſes the election of Abu Becr to the khalifat, 276. Is forced to yield, ib. He viſits Mohammed's tomb, to obtain a bleſſing on the army in Syria, 417. Perſuades Obeidah to beſiege Jeruſalem, 422. Left governor of Medina during the khalif's abſence, 425. Complying behaviour after Omar's death, 516. Appeaſes a rebellion againſt Othman, 529. Suffers him to be maſſacred, 530. Succeeds to the khalifat after his death, ii. 1. Accepts it with great reluctance, 2. Inaugurated at Medina, 3. Changes moſt of the governors of his predeceſſors, 4. Why ſurnamed the Lyon, &c. and is accuſed by Ayeſha of the murder of Othman II. 5. Procures the ſuppreſſing of Moawiyah in Syria, 8. but marches againſt Ayeſha, 11. His miſconduct greatly blamed by his ſon, and advice to him and to his army, 13. Is joined by the tribe of Tay and other Arabs, alſo by the Cufans, 15. Advances to Baſra, and endeavours in vain to reclaim Zobeir, 17. Engages Ayeſha and him at Khoraiba, 18. Gains the victory, 19. Goes to reſide at Cufa, 20. Leads his army into Syria, 21. Rencounter with a Chriſtian hermit, and defeats Moawiyah at Seffein, 22. Diſconcerted by a ſtratagem, 23. Submits his title to arbitration, 24. Is depoſed by it from the khalifat, obliged to drop his title, and oppoſed by the Kharejites for it, 28. Defeats and cuts them off, 29. Marches againſt Moawiyah, 30. Abandoned by his governors, 34, alſo by his own brother, 35. Aſſaſſinated at the moſque by a Kharejite, 36. His burial and ſtately tomb, 39. His perſon and character, ib. Wives and children, with other particulars of him, 40. Extravagant notions about him, 43. Various ſurnames given him, 45. He and his family curſed by the Ommiyahites, 46. Writings and ſayings aſcribed to him, and different branches of his family, 47. Diſturbances occaſioned by them, 48. Eſteemed the greateſt man Arabia ever produced, 49.

Ali, the ſon of Hoſein, his gallantry at the battle of Kerbela, ii. 99. Wounded and cut in pieces, 101.

——, another of Hoſein's ſons, a child, ſaved from Shamer's cruelty, and ſent priſoner to Damaſcus, ii. 102, thence to Medina, 104. Why ſurnamed Zein Alab'addin, 105. Spared at the taking of Medina, 114. His intereſt revived by the Cufans, 128. Impriſoned by Abd'allah, 142. His death, 225.

—— Ebn Iſa ſent againſt the revolted Al Mamun, ii. 372. Surpriſed and ſlain, 373.

—— Ebn Muſa declared Al Mamun's ſucceſſor, ii. 393. His death and character, 395.

Ali Bahadr, quitting Malatiyah, recovers the poſſeſſion of it, iv. 259.

——, the ſon of Amur, revenges his father's death on Malek, iv. 273.

—— Soltan, the 17th khan in Bukharia, v. 144.

—— Yeſuri ſubmits to Timur, v. 223. Brave defence of Bukharia, ib.

——, king of the Getes, taken priſoner, v. 224.

—— Bey revolts againſt Timur Bek, v. 237. Fruſtrated in his treachery to him, 239. Submits again, and put to death, 240.

—— Bahadr, his gallantry before Kelat, v. 240. Scuffle with Aly Bey on the walls, and intercedes for him to Timur Bek, and ſent in purſuit of Kamro'ddin, and of Amir Veli, 241. Ordered to ſubdue Kurdeſtan, and murdered by his guide, 271.

—— Ebn Abbas, a famed phyſician of Ada'dawla, iii. 95 (M). His works, 96 ſub not.

—— Ebn Bowab improves the Arabic character, iii. 188.

—— Emir, general of ſoltan Mohammed, betrays him to his revolted brother, and hanged for it by Mas'ud, iii. 208.

—— Merdan Khan, his juſt revenge on his treacherous brother, vi. 61.

—— Ebn Selar forces himſelf into the wazirat of Egypt, iii. 358. Favour to the Chriſtians at a high price, is depoſed and murdered, 359.

—— Puko left governor of Karakorom, iv. 521. A competitor with his brother Hupilay, 529. Rich bribes to the Mungl lords, ib. Attempts on Shen-ſi, 530. Signal defeat, ib. Second defeat in Karakorom, 534. Eſcape, ib. (R). Submiſſion and pardon, 538.

—— Mirza, his ſucceſs againſt the revolted Getes, v. 241. Valour and eſcape before Siſtan, 242.

—— Kuchapa, a blackſmith, occaſions a grievous maſſacre in Iſpahan, v. 251.

—— Sharif, prince of Sheki, ſuſpected by Timur Bek, v. 317. Aſſiſts ſoltan Taher at Alenjik, ibid.

—— Kalander defeated by Mirza Ruſtem, v. 321.

—— Soltan rebels againſt his brother Mahmud, v. 406. Deprived of his eyes, outwitted, and utterly ruined by Khoſru Shah, 407.

—— Khan Soleyman, his wazir barbarouſly uſed by him, vi. 10.

—— Soltan ſlain in revenge of Mahomed Gazi's death, vi. 158.

—— Soltan, laſt of the Avanaſh family, raiſes contributions on the Turkman, vi. 160. Defeats Badr Khan, the Perſian general, 162. Dies a victim to his modeſty, ib.

——, a Shiite impoſtor, leads the Zenjians to

to the Moſlem empire, with his conqueſts in Irak, Arabia, &c, ii. 469.
Ali, Moktader's vizir, put to death, ii. 522.
—— Ebn Iſa harraſſes the monks in Egypt, and is degraded for it, ii. 433.
—— Kuli Khan, his revolt and death, vi. 324.
——, made governor of Kandahar, vi. 354.
—— Paſha defeated by Abbas, at Tabris, v. 459.
—— Merdan Khan revolts from ſhah Sefi, v. 465.
——, third king of Barbary, his reign, defeat, and death, in Spain, xviii. 20.
—— of Morocco, ſon of Joſeph, king of the Almovarides, beſieges Toledo without ſucceſs, xx. 86. Retires alſo from Madrid, and, filling in the whole expedition, returns to Morocco, 87.
Al Jama, temple at Baghdad, by whom built, ii. 282.
—— Jawarek, famous for his Arabic lexicon, with his death, ii. 151.
Aljaytu, or Aljaptu, ſucceeds his brother Gazan in Iran, v. 186. His high title, and new-built reſidence, with his vain attempt on Syria, 187 (E). Succeſs againſt the Turks, ibid. Againſt his two cowardly generals, with his death and character, 188.
Ali Ebn Hamed revolts in Spain, iii. 171. Proclaimed khalif there, and he defeats khalif Soliman, 172. Kills him with his own hand, ib. and breaks his word with Hayran, 175. Conſpired againſt, 176. Dethroned and murdered, with the year of elevation, ib.
Alifamoes favourable to the French, xl. 287.
Alif's dreadful ravages in the Greek dominions, ii. 167.
Ali-Hi, the Turkman tribe, where ſettled, vi. 94—145.
Alikondi, a tree for drink and cloaths, deſcribed, xvi. 7 (B).
Alivras, the Turkiſh general, defeated by Rogers, xii. 31. who is admitted into Tripoli, 32.
Al Kader Bi'llah choſen khalif of Baghdad, iii. 115. His inauguration, 116. Ordered to be prayed for, 118. His manifeſto againſt the Egyptian khalif, 160. His motives for it, 161. Defeats Jalala'ddowla, 191. Pious anſwer to ſoltan Mahmud's haughty letter, 207.
— Kader's black ingratitude to Mohadhdhebo'ddawla, iii. 146. Oppoſes Al Sharif's being made kadi and iman in Irak, 147.
— Khaher raiſed to the khalifat, and depoſed in three days, ii. 537. Impriſoned by his brother, 543. Succeeds him, 547. Cruelty to his brother's children, avarice, and inhumanity, 548. Conſpired againſt, 549. Severity to the conſpirators, 550. Depoſed, deprived of his eyes, and impriſoned, 551. His releaſe and extreme poverty, character and cruelties, 552. Releaſed from his confinement by Al Moſtacfi, iii. 14.
Al Kaſem, the ſon of Al Raſhid, his ſhare of government, ii. 345.
— Ebn Waheb's treachery to Badar, ii. 505. Cauſes him to be murdered, 506.
— Kaſem raiſed to the Spaniſh khalifat, iii. 176.
— Kayed reigns in Africa, iii. 235. Succeeds Hamadin in his new dynaſty, 195, 235. His death, 240.
— Khayem ſucceeds his father in the khalifat, and conceals his death a whole year, ii. 555. See Khayem.
———, khalif of Kairwan, invaded by Abu Yezid, iii. 14. Dies, 18.
——— Beamri'llah, Al Kader's ſon, ſucceeds him in the khalifat of Baghdad, iii. 207.
— Kendi, a famed philoſopher among the Arabs, ii. 488.
— Khaher raiſed to the khalifat by the ſoldiery, but is depoſed and forgiven by Moktader, ii. 537.
— Khalij raiſes a revolt in Syria, ii. 512. Succeſs againſt Iſa Al Nuſheri, and defeated by the khalif, 513.
— Khaman's ſucceſs in Spain, ii. 194. Defeated and killed, 197.
Allahdad perſuaded to join the revolted Khodadad, v. 377. Outwits him, and goes over to the khalif, 378. Made wazir by him, 379. Over-reaches and ruins Huſſayn Soltan, 381. Stratagem for repeopling Termed, 384. Betrays Khalil to Khodadad, 387. Left by him ſhut up in Samarkant, 388. Put to a torturing death by Shah Rukh, ib.
Allat, a Tayefite idol, deſcribed and deſtroyed, i. 201.
Alleghany mountains, propoſal concerning them, what, xli. 50.
Alliance, grand, between France, Spain, and Savoy, xxi. 490. Beſides another with Portugal, ib.
——, grand, between the emperor, Great Britain, and Holland, ſigned at the Hague, with the objects propoſed by it, xxv. 151.
——, grand, Britiſh parliament is both the ſupport and cement of it, which otherwiſe muſt have been ruined, xxx. 429.
——, triple, between Holland, Britain, and Sweden, xxi. 432.
——, triple, its deſign, and Lewis retaining his conqueſts, xxxi. 473. Arrogant medal ſtruck by the Dutch on this occaſion, and Van Benningen's vanity, ib. (A).
——, triple, between England, Denmark, and Sweden, with a ſtipulation in it about rebels not being harboured, xxxii. 50.
——, quadruple, account of the ſucceſſion to Parma, as ſettled by it, and fifth article of it, with a new treaty between the emperor and king of Sicily, xxxvii. 199.

ng all propoſitions for peace, prevent war, xxi. 469. This campaign leſs fortunate than the laſt, 470.
——, war declared by them againſt the French and Spaniards, xxvii. 330. Six Sweduſh men of war defeated by them, xxxi. 421. Altercation between them and the Swiſs cantons, 540. Their fortunate proceedings, 545, at ſea, 546.
Allouez, Father, pays the Outaouais a viſit when aſſembled, with their gentleneſs and docility, xxxix. 484. Baptizes a venerable Indian much reſpected by the natives, 485. His great ſucceſs among the Outagamis, and other ſavages, ib, xl. 13.
Al Mödayen, the old ſeat of the Perſian ſhahs, why not demoliſhed by Al Manſur, ii. 280.
Almagro, fortreſs of, holds out a ſtout ſiege againſt the Moors, xx. 176.
——, Pizarro's aſſociate, an account of him, xxxviii. 289. Conteſt between him and Pizarro on the latter's return from Spain, 295. Joins Pizarro at Caxamalca, and why he hangs his ſecretary, 322. Greatly inſtrumental in the victory over the Indians at Xanxa, 337. Made marquis of Peru by the emperor, 342. Jealouſy of Pizarro, and the different accounts of this affair, ib. The compromiſe, and he marches to Chili, 343. Difficulties on the road, 344. After great difficulty and loſs ſurmounts the Andes, ib. Reaches a fine plain, and his reception there, ib. Reinforced by ſeveral Indians, he reduces many provinces of Chili, 345. Joined by ſome Spaniards, and a new commiſſion brought him from the emperor, he prepares for returning to Peru through the deſerts, ib. Incredible hardſhips ſuſtained, and deſerted by the high prieſt Vilehoma, with the different accounts here, 346. Proclaims Topu inca, ib. Returns from Chili to Cuzco, and his propoſals for an alliance againſt Pizarro why rejected by the inca, 356. Arrival before Cuzco, demanding the place of Ferdinando Pizarro, and at laſt ſeizing it, 358. Defeats and takes Alvarado priſoner, 359. Triumphant return to Cuzco, and marching towards the coaſt, 360. Marches to Chinca valley, and his commiſſioners for an accommodation with Pizarro ſeized, 362. Appeal to the council of the Indies, ib. Punctilliouſneſs, and another circumſtance of miſconduct ruin him, 363. Impriſoned, tried, condemned, and executed, by Pizarro, 365. Character and account of him, 366 (D).
——, his ſon, diſpoſſeſſed of his father's eſtate, and ſent priſoner to Lima, xxxviii. 366. not. in fin. His friends diſcontent, and the marquis Pizarro's ſeverity, 381. They form a conſpiracy, 382. After ſeveral attempts fruſtrated, they at length aſſaſſinate the marquis, 383. Plunder his treaſures and proclaim the young Almagro governor of Peru, 384. Cabals raiſed againſt his friends under Alvarez Holguin, 385. Cruelty to ſecretary Picardo, who is put to death, 386. Marches to Cuzco, and his preparations, 387. Eſcaping Alvarado's plot for his life, ſeizes and puts him to death, 388. Marches againſt the governor Caſtro, ib. Pacific propoſals and repreſentations to him, ib. Slays Candia his engineer for treachery, and is defeated by Caſtro, 389. Betrayed at Cuzco, and delivered up to Caſtro, 390. Executed, ib. Reflexions hereon, and his party entirely extirpated, ibid.
Al Mamun, ſecond ſon of Al Raſhid, his ſhare of the government, ii. 345. Sent againſt the rebel Rafe', 361. Oppoſed by his brother Al Amin, 362. Fidelity to his brother ill rewarded, 370. Breaks off from him, 371. Defeated by him, 372. Victory over him, 373. Aſſumes the khalifat, 374. Freſh ſucceſſes againſt Al Mamin, and dirhems coined on the occaſion, 374. Freſh ſucceſſes againſt him, 376. Egypt and other provinces declare for him, 377. Joy at the receiving his brother's head, 388. Aſcends the throne, 390. Oppoſed by ſundry revolts, 391. Cauſes Ali Ebn Muſa to be declared his ſucceſſor, 393. Forbids black colours to be worn, deſpiſes the houſe of Al Abbas, and haſtes to Baghdad, 394. Recalls his edict againſt wearing black, 395. Frequent changes of his governors, 400. Invades the Greek emperor's dominions, 401. Enters Egypt, and quells two revolts, 402. His public works, &c. there, 403. Laſt expedition into the Greek empire, 404. Rejects the emperor's offers of peace, his death, and laſt orders about the creation of the Koran, 405. Perſon and character, 406. That of his maſter Kaſſai, 407. Officers and other cotemporary particulars, 408. Learned men, 410.
Almanzor beaten by the count of Caſtile, and the kings of Leon and Navarre, xxii. 411. Chriſtian exiles among the Moors recalled, but not altogether ſucceſsful, 412.
Al Manſur proclaimed khalif, ii. 263. See Abu Jaafar. His many other names ſummed up, 264.
—— Al Hajani, his ſeaſonable reproof to Al Mehdi, ii. 320.
——, khalif of Kairwan, quells a rebellion in Africa, iii. 20. Succeſs in Sicily, 21. Death and character, 26.
——, in Andaluſia. See Abu Amer.
——, emir of Africa, his ſubmiſſion and preſents to Al Aziz, iii. 102.
——, king of Tydor, makes peace with the Portugueſe, ix. 339. Poiſoned by don Garcias's order, 340.
——, khalif, a great friend to the Jews, xii. 232.

Al Manſur Jacob, king of the Almohides, reduces Tremecen and Tunis, xviii. 27. Tranſplants the Arabs out of them, ibid. (D). His vaſt conqueſts and dominions, 28. Truce with Alphonſo, 29. Reduces the revolted in Morocco, with his horrid cruelties to the city, 30. Diſappears, and dies at Alexandria, with various conjectures about his receſs, 31.

Almanza, battle and defeat of the allies under Galway, by Berwick, xxi. 509. Misfortune there, to what owing, xxii. 376. After that victory, Fortune declares for Philip V. in Spain, xxv. 175.

Almaricus, of Paris, his heretical doctrines what, and condemned, xxv. 439.

Almedo, Father, gains a party for Cortez among Narvaez's men, xxviii. 191.

Almeida, the Jeſuit, his travels through Abyſſinia, xv. 8. His liſt of the Abyſſinian monarchs, 205. Succeeds father Pays there, 294. Kind reception at court, 295.

——, (Franciſco de) lands, and is ſlain at the Cape of Good Hope, xv. 513.

Al Meimendi, ſoltan Mahmud's wazir, depoſed, iii. 200. His love for learned men, ib. His death and character, 209.

Almeria, port, burnt by Al Haſan, iii. 28. Taken by the emperor Alonſo, xx. 121. Account and ſite of the place, ib. (S).

Almeyda, the Portugueſe admiral, his arrival at Quiloa, xv. 421. Attacks it, 422. Reduces it, 423. Deſpiſes Ibraim, and brings the kingdom under tribute, and fortifies the city, 424. Settles Mombaſo, 428. Flattering meſſage to the king, 429. Rejected with ſcorn, 430. Sets the city on fire, aſſaults it while burning, and ſeizes on it and the palace, 431. Fierce attack on the royal palace, 432. Plunders and burns the city, alſo rejects the king's offers of ſubmiſſion, and ſails in queſt of the Arabian trading veſſels, 433.

Almeyda, (Don Francisco) ſent the firſt viceroy into India, ix. 267. His character and exploits, and jealouſy of Albuquerque, 268. Signal victory over the Moors, 269. Reſigns his poſt, and is murdered by the Africans in his return, 276.

——, (Don Lorenzo) his exploits in India, ix. 268. Defeated and ſlain by the ſamorin, ib.

——, takes poſſeſſion of the iſland of Ceylon, ix. 320.

——, (Apollinaris de) biſhop of Nice, ſucceeds Seco in Abyſſinia, xv. 304. Perſecuted by Baſilides, 316. Put to death, 317.

Al Moezz ſucceeds his father at Kairwan, iii. 27. Falls out with Abd'alrahman, 28. Severe reprizals on him, ib. and his vaſt conqueſts in Africa, 31. Victory over the Greeks, 44. Conqueſts in Egypt and Syria, 52. Retires into Egypt with all his wealth, 58 (H). Entry into Alexandria, 60. Defeats the Karmatians, 63. His death, 70. Succeeded by his ſon Al Aziz, ib.

Almohades, dynaſty, when and by whom firſt founded, with their firſt exploits, iii. 327. xviii. 22. Severity to the Chriſtians, xx. 124. Diſputes with the independent Moors of Spain, 142. Riſe in Barbary, xviii. 22. Defeated by the Spaniards, 113.

Al Mohdi in the Baghdat camp, whence ſo called, ii. 279.

——, the ſon of Al Manſur, ſent to cover the building of Baghdat, ii. 278. Declared Al Manſur's ſucceſſor, 282. Succeeds his father, 305. Proclaimed at Baghdad, 306. Succeſs againſt his competitors, and two-fold irruption into the Greek empire, 307. Two more expeditions againſt the Chriſtians, 309. Goes to Jeruſalem, 310. Forces the empreſs Irene to become tributary, 312. Articles of the treaty, 314. Perſecutes the Zendalites, and deſigns to diſinherit his eldeſt ſon, 315. Poiſoned by a concubine, ib. and buried under a walnut-tree, 316. Pompous pilgrimage to Mecca, and character, ib. Chief counſellors, 317. Stratagem againſt his ſuſpected counſellor Yakub, and ſeverity to him, 318. His perſon, &c. deſcribed, 319. Pleaſant adventure with a poor Arab, 320.

——, the name of, aſſumed by Abu Mohammed Obeid'allah, founder of the Fatemite dynaſty, ii. 518. Succeſs againſt khalif Moktader, 519. Driven out of Egypt by his forces, 520. Defeated at ſea by the Sicilian emir, 521.

——, of the race of Ommiyah, uſurps the khalifat in Spain, iii. 152. Defeated and expelled by Soliman Ebn Ali Naſr, 153. Put to death by the khalif, with Roderic's different account of this rebellion, 154, and of his puniſhment and death, 155.

——, khalif, friend to the Jews, xiii. 235.

Al Mokanna, a falſe prophet, rebels againſt Al Mohdi, with his impious doctrine, ii. 310. Strange and deſperate death contrived to gull his diſciples, 311.

Al Moktar, a famed diſciple of Abu'l Faraj, iii. 234.

Al Mondar, ſucceeds to the Spaniſh khalifat, ii. 483. Dies two years after, ib.

Almoravid dynaſty in Barbary, xviii. 17. Its extinction, 20.

Al Motanabbi, a Joſan poet, his riſe, poems, and new ſect, iii. 45. Suppreſſed by Lulu, and ſlain in defence of his money, together with his ſon, by ſome Arabian robbers, 46.

Al Motawakkel ſucceeds his brother in the khalifat, ii. 430. Cruelty to Mohammed Abd'allah, 431. Settles the ſucceſſion on his ſons, with his hatred to the Chriſtians and Jews, 432. To the family of Ali, 433. Revenge on the revolted Armenians, 434.

Greeks out of Samosata, 437. ...d at the city of Damascus, with his ...erity against the friends of Ali, 438. Defeats the Thracians, &c. and builds the new city of Jasaria, 440. New irruption into the Greek empire, ib. and assassinated by his eldest son's order, 441. Reasons assigned for the parricide, ib. with his horrid cruelties and debauches, 443. Learned men who flourished in his time, 444. Prodigies forerunning his death, 447. Edict against the Christians, 448. His person, character, and love of learning, 449.

Almovarides, a tribe of Arabs, who, xx. 75. Why called Morabites, ib.

Al Mowayyad, khalif in Spain, stript of his power by his prime wazir, iii. 144, who is put to death by Al Mohdi, 145.

Alms, variety of them prescribed by the Koran, i. 353. Edict forbidding it in the streets, xxiv. 451.

Alnebr, a wild beast in Tartary, famed for its fur, iv. 17.

Al-Nil, where situate, and by whom built, iii. 141.

Alonzo of Portugal, (Don) a promoter of navigation, ix. 244. Slain in the civil broils, ibid.

——, assumes the kingdom of Asturias, xix. 497. His great conquests and improvements, with his death, 498.

—— II. surnamed the Chaste, xix. 505. Invaded by the Moors, and defeats them, 506. Embassy to Charlemagne, is deposed and imprisoned, 508. Restored, and has fresh wars with the Moors, 509. He protects the rebel Mahmut, ib. Betrayed by him, 510. Victory, resignation, and death, ib.

—— III. surnamed the Great, dethroned by Don Froila, xix. 517. Recovers his kingdom, 518. Two victories over the king of Cordova, and other conquests, 519. Defeats the opposing Moors, 520. Suppresses the revolted Galicians, 521. Reforms the government, 522. Suppresses the rebels in Galicia, and calls a council at Oviedo, 524. Defeats the Moors, and imprisons his revolted son Garcias, 525. Rejects all petitions in his favour, 526. Publicly resigns the crown to him, ib. (G). Makes a campaign after his abdication, with his death and character, 528.

—— IV. found incapable of the government, xix. 535.

——, king of Arragon, the quarrel between him and his queen Urraca still continue, xx. 87. After a reconciliation she leaves him, 88. Resolves to keep Castile, Leon, and Toledo, by force, ib. Now perceives that nothing but success can secure his authority, ib. Marches with a small body of troops into Castile, 89. Totally routs the queen's troops in the battle of Campo de Espina, and its consequences, ib. Galicia declares for the young prince Alonso Raymond, who is crowned by the archbishop, ib. The war continues between the king and his queen Urraca, of which the Moors take advantage, 90.

Alonso Raymond, prince, recognized by Galicia, and crowned, xx. 89.

——, Don, extends his conquests on the side of Portugal, and takes several places, xx. 72. Engaged in a war against Don Sancho of Arragon, ib. Joins a body of auxiliaries with the confederate Moors, in defence of the kingdom of Huesca, 73. These made prisoners before Huesca, ib. He marries Zaide, daughter of the king of Seville, and makes an alliance with him, ib. Strange alliance with Joseph king of Fez and Morocco, 74, who conquers Seville, with the best part of Andalusia, ib. His succours preserve the city of Valencia from the Moors, 79, but he orders them to withdraw, 80. Loses his fifth wife, Isabella, formerly Zaide, ib. (K). Her inscription, ib. sub not. Marries Beatrix of Este, ib. Loses a battle with the Moors, 81. Alonso born to count Raymond by the infanta Urraca, ib. A bright star observed, ib. Is alarmed by the invasion of Joseph king of the Almovarides, ib. Loses his son-in-law Raymond, when coming to command his army, ib. Sends the infant Don Sancho to the army, 82. Totally defeated in the fatal battle of Ucles, ib. Donna Urraca marches her forces towards the Moors, who retreat, ib. His death and character, as the greatest Christian monarch in Spain, 83. No disturbances happen during the eighteen months of his illness, 84. Disputes upon his demise between Alonso king of Arragon and his queen Urraca, 85. She is made prisoner by him, but soon delivered, ib. upon a civil war breaking out in Galicia, and the rebels seize the young prince, 86.

—— III. the young king of Castile, put under the tuition of Guitterez de Castro, xx. 133. The regent's character, ib. Betrayed into Don Manrique de Lara's hands, 134. His uncle Ferdinand of Leon claims the regency, and entering Castile with an army, at last compromises the dispute, ib. This treaty broken, and Castile invaded by the kings of Leon and Navarre, the former defeating Lara's faction, 135. Other confusions hence arising, ib. Causes why the Moors did not make greater advantages of these disorders, ib. The king, by the advice of Manrique, intends to seize on Toledo, 139. Opposed by Ferdinand de Castro, and Manrique killed, 140. The castle of Zurita besieged, and taken by treachery, ib (A). The traitor's eyes put out, ib. Toledo and other places taken, 141. Marries Eleanora, daughter

daughter to king Henry II. of England, 142. Settles all disputes with the king of Arragon, at an interview, and a treaty concluded, 143. Reception of Eleanora of England, ib. Takes Cuenca, and, with the assistance of the king of Arragon, beats the Moors, who attempt its relief, 149, but the garrison make a good capitulation, 150. For this service Arragon is released from the homage for Saragossa, &c. ib. A remarkable incident in an assembly of the states, ib. (D). Forced by the king of Arragon to make peace with his uncle the king of Leon, 151. Interview between him and Ferdinand of Leon, ib. Repeated expeditions against the Moors in Andalusia, 152. Interview with the king of Arragon, ib. Has great success against Navarre, 162. Donna Blancha is married to prince Lewis of France, by means of queen Eleanor of England, ib. Gives his second daughter Urraca in marriage to Alonso of Portugal, 166. Meets and parts very amicably with the kings of Arragon and Navarre, 167. Begins a war with the Moors, ib. Don Ferdinand sent to make an irruption into their territories, ib. who dies soon after, 168. Gives up several places to Leon for settling a peace, 175. Takes several places from the Moors, ib. A great famine distresses his people, 176. His death, with that of his dowager Eleanora, and other great personages, 17-. Character, and other particulars about him, ib. (G).

Alonso, (Don) infant of Castile, marries Molina's daughter, of the house of Lara, whereby the latter is reduced to obedience, xx. 187.

——, succeeds his father Ferdinand IV. king of Castile, in the third year of his age, xx. 264. Assumes the government at the age of fourteen, 271. Calls an assembly of the states, in which the regents lay down their authority, ib. He acts with severity, to recover some appearance of justice; storming Valdenebra castle, puts the banditti in it to the sword, 272. The chief persons about him, ib. (Q). He follows the bent of his own disposition, ib. & not. sub fin. After trying gentle methods, he causes Juan the Deformed to be assassinated, 273, and publicly avows it, 274. In a progress he severely punishes all transgressors, ibid. Marries the infanta of Portugal, and his sister Leonora is espoused to Alonso of Arragon, making alliances with each, 277. Labours to bring Juan Emanuel back to his duty, but without effect, ib. Makes a campaign against the Moors, and takes Toledo, &c. 278. Enters into an intrigue with Leonora de Guzman, by whom he has several children, ib. Secret history of this reign, ib. (R). Receives the king of Granada as his vassal, and Alonso de la Cerda into favour, and grants him an honourable establishment, 279. Institutes the order of the Band, since disused, 280. Concludes a truce with the Moors in order to relieve his subjects, 281. Obliged to remit the king of Granada's tribute, before he would ratify the truce, ib. Endeavours by extraordinary severity to extinguish factions, 282. The marriage of Constantia with Pedro of Portugal not opposed by him, 283. He diverts his nobles with feasts and a carousal, ib. His dominions attacked by the viceroy of Navarre, whom he defeats, 284. Receives two embassies, one from Morocco, and the other from England, ib. A truce concluded between Castile and Portugal, 287. The pope writes to him to part with Leonora de Guzman, 288. Peace and alliance concluded with Portugal, 290, one article of which is the marriage of Constantia, Juan Emanuel's daughter, with Don Pedro, ib. Converses with Leonora de Guzman only in public, 291. Accepts of part of his subjects free gift, 292. Takes Alcala de Benzayde, and the whole Mooriſh fleet, 293. Sends home Abul-Assan's daughters, who had been taken at Salsedo, without ransom, with that prince's solemn embassy of thanks, 295. Breaks the truce with the Moors, and besieges Gibraltar by sea and land, 296. Dies of the plague before that place, when just about to capitulate, 297. Moors suspend hostilities all the day his body was removed, ib. His short character, ib.

Alonso of Castile enters Arragon as a friend, and, leaving a garrison in Saragossa, retires, with an account of this matter, xx. 451.

——, king of Portugal, invades Leon, but his forces defeated, and himself taken prisoner, by K. Ferdinand, xx. 141. Concludes a peace and returns home, 142. Quarrel between him and Mohammed of Niebla compromised, 210.

——, K. of Portugal, assisted from Burgundy, xxii. 8. Marries his daughter Urraca to Raymond of Burgundy, ib.

—— Enriques assumes the government of Portugal from Theresa, xxii. 17. Different accounts of the consequences false, and he defeats and imprisons her for the remainder of her life, 18. Repulses and defeats a Mooriſh prince, 19. Makes several fruitless attempts on his mother's possessions in Galicia, and makes a peace with Alonso emperor of Spain, ib. Becomes tributary to the pope, 20. Defeats Ismer's vast army at Ourique, 21. Portuguese monarchy founded. ib. Fables and absurd accounts, ib. Proclaimed king of Portugal, 23. Makes war on the emperor Alonso, and the Moors, with no success, 24. Surprises Santaren, 25. Causes his titles to be recog-

—, with the ceremony, ibid. The constitution settled, and laws made, 26. Some account of the latter, ibid. (A). Marries Mafalda of Maurienne, 27. Reduces Lisbon with the assistance of the crusaders, 28. His success hereupon, 29. Account of these crusaders, Estremadura, and Lisbon, ib. (B). Very wise government, ib. Procures a bull confirming his title, and frees his country from vassalage to Leon, 30. Enlarges his dominions, 31. His lameness does not abate his military ardour, 32. Embarks in wars with the Christians and Moors, 33. Gains a complete victory over the Moors at Santeren, 34. Dies much regretted. His character, ibid (C). Institutes two orders, ib. sub not.

Alonso II. or the Fat, succeeds his father Sancho, xxii. 41. Does two very popular acts, but quarrels with his brothers and sisters, ib. & seq. His marriage with Urraca, and their issue, 42 (E). Compelled by the pope to compromise matters with his family, 43. Assisted by the crusaders he takes Alcegarde Sal, and beats the Moors, 44. Differs with the clergy, and is excommunicated by the pope, under which interdict he dies, with his character, ib. (F). Chief cause of his troubles, 46. sub not.

—— III. brother of Sancho II. made regent of Portugal by the pope, xxii. 50. Succeeds his brother Sancho in that kingdom, 54. Character different from what it was before, ib. War with the Moors, and severity in one place, with his wise administration and spirited enterprizes, 55. Miscarriage of his attempt against the Moors, and subsequent accommodation, with his marrying Beatrix, natural daughter of Alonso the Wise of Castile, ib. Algarve given in dowry with her, 56. His marriage disapproved by the pope, and the kingdom put under an interdict, 57, but the pope is softened, and a remission of all claims from Castile, 58. Policy and character, 59 (I). Reconciled to the church on his death-bed, 60.

—— IV. or the Brave, K. of Portugal, succeeds his father Denis, xxii. 74. Is very indolent in the administration, 75 (P). A nobleman's remonstrance to the king, and his answer, ib. & not. Changes his conduct much for the better, 76. Account of his issue, ib. (C). Proclaims his natural brother Sanchez a traitor, but is reconciled, 77. A war with Castile, which is compromised, and an alliance made, 78. The Moors make a descent on Algarve, but driven out, 79. Amour of prince Pedro with Agnes de Castro very strongly represented to the king, 80, to whom it is proposed to remove her out of the world, who consents to her murder, 81. Don Pedro lays waste the country, but submits, 82, succinct view of Alonso's administration, with his death and character, 83.

Alonso V. surnamed the African, succeeds his father Edward in Portugal, xxii. 141. Disgust of the Portuguese against the queen-dowager, ib. She demands support of Pedro duke of Coimbra, 142. The king takes the government into his own hands, and approves of the regent's administration, 147, whose daughter he espouses, 148. Goes in person with his son Juan into Africa, and sustains some loss, 158. Gains several conquests, and redeems the body of his uncle Ferdinand, 159. Takes Arzila and Tangier, 160. Returns home with glory, and stiled the African, ib. Resolves to vindicate the title of his niece Joanna to Castile, 161. Unfortunate issue of that dispute in the cabinet and field, with the king's voyage to France for assistance from Lewis XI. and their interview, 163. Finding himself the dupe of Lewis, he proposes retiring to Jerusalem for shame, but dissuaded, ib. Renews the war with Castile, which terminates in a peace, 166. Joanna takes the veil, and why, ib. The king assiduous in leaving his dominions in peace, ib. Intending a second time to resign, he dies, with his character, 167 (G).

—— VI. of Portugal, his character, with his intractable temper, xxii. 319. Antonio and Juan Conti, sons of a Genoese Pedlar, become his chief favourites, 320. Impatient to rule without controul, with the queen's intrigues to set up his brother Pedro, and artful memorial, 322. Supported by the council, she sends Antonio, the king's favourite, and others into Brazil, 323. Remonstrance made to the king, ib. The queen's intrigues for perpetuating her regency frustrated, and count Castelmelhor succeeds Conti in the king's favour, ibid. The king breaks through all his mother's contrivances, 324. After trying all methods, she resigns, 325. Intrigues at court by new favourites, who advise the king to banish several persons of note, 326. The queen ordered to quit the palace, 327, and arrives at Lisbon, 331. Sensible of his danger, the king tries in vain to bring back his friends, 333. Secretary de Souza, &c. retires from court, 334. The king refuses to summon an assembly, but compelled to it, 335. The queen retires to a convent, and writes a letter to the king, 336, who is forced to resign the government into the hands of a regent, ib. The pope confirms the nullity of his marriage with the queen, his dispensation, and her second marriage, 345. After the breaking up of the states, the king is sent prisoner to the island of Terceira, 346. The regent's letter on this head, ib. (A). Public spirit shewn by the regent

regent in the adminiſtration, 348. Foreign alliances renewed, and all embarraſſments avoided, 349. Long peace and good adminiſtration alone hinders the public affairs from growing worſe, with the true cauſes of decline, ib. The king brought back, and the Spaniſh miniſtry diſavow any hand in the conſpiracy, with other aſſurances, 351. Diſpute about a new Portugueſe colony compromiſed, ib. Project for marrying the heireſs of the crown to the duke of Savoy, 352. To this the ſtates conſent, but not to be made a precedent, 354. A ſuperb ſquadron fitted out for bringing the duke, but the ſcheme is defeated, 355. Death of Alonſo and the queen, with ſeveral propoſals of marriage for the infanta abortive, 356.

Alonſo II. K. of Arragon, his character, xxi. 1. Gallant behaviour in Provence, after entering upon the adminiſtration, 2. Takes ſeveral towns from the Moors, 3. Enters into a cloſe alliance with Alonſo of Caſtile, ib. Makes an irruption into Valentia, and takes Terrel and Xativa, ib. He and the king of Caſtile invade Navarre to little effect, 4. Send ambaſſadors to demand Eudocia, daughter of Manuel the Greek emperor, yet marries Sancha of Caſtile, ibid. The war with Navarre ſubmitted by the three kings to the judgment of the monarch of England, ib. Aſſiſts in the battle of Cuenca, as an ally to the king of Caſtile, who remits his homage, 5. Great exploits performed by him in Spain and France, 6. The reſt of his actions, 7. His death, character, and iſſue, ib.

—— III. K. of Arragon, ſucceeds his father, xxi. 45. His character and great prudence at his acceſſion, ib. Reſolves to marry Eleanora, daughter of Edward I. of England, ib. After conquering Minorca and Ivica, and reſtoring the dignity of his crown, he dies ſuddenly, 46. His character, ib.

——, K. of Leon, withdraws and is well received in Toledo, xx. 55 (E). Improbable circumſtance related by Mariana, 56, ſub not Returns to his dominions on the news of Sancho's death, 59. Reception into Zamora, 60. Invitation to Caſtile, but obliged to purge himſelf by oath of Sancho's murder, ib. Impriſons don Garcia, depriving him of his dominions, 61. The Galicians ſubmit to him, ib. Eſpouſes donna Agnes, 62. By joining Ali-Maymon, he puts an end to the war with the king of Seville, ib. Superiority claimed over him by pope Gregory VII. 63, but he alledges his independency, ib. Some biſhops admit, and others refuſe, the Roman ſervice, 64. Seizes on a part of Navarre, and the king of Arragon the reſt, ib. In a council at Burgos the Roman ſervice enjoined, ib. Provides for the king of Navarre's family excluded from the crown, 65 (G). The pope's legate divorces him from queen Agnes, and a new marriage negotiated, 65. Conquers Toledo, which he makes the capital of Caſtile, 66. Deceived by a ſtratagem of Aben-Falax, commander to the prince of Saragoſſa, 67 (H). His great care to improve that city, 68. Difference from himſelf before his expulſion, and after his reſtoration, ib. Upon the loſs of Toledo, the Mahommedans enter into a confederacy, 69. Appoints a council to chuſe an archbiſhop of that ſee, ib. Takes Coria, but loſes a battle with the Moors, ib. Enters into a negotiation of peace with the Moors, 70. In his abſence the cathedral of Toledo is taken from the Moors, and he is tranſported into rage on hearing of it, but is requeſted by the Moors to pardon this act of injuſtice, upon which the cathedral is conſecrated, 71. In this interval of peace, he repairs ſeveral cities and towns, ib. The old Gothic characters diſuſed, and thoſe common through Europe introduced, 72. Other acts of this king's reign, 72—82, with his death and character, 83 (L).

Alonſo of Leon marries donna Berengara, xx. 103. Holds a council in Valencia, quells ſeveral inſurrections, and baniſhes don Roderic Gonzales, ib. Noble inſtance of generoſity, 104. Valiant behaviour of Gonzales againſt the Mooriſh camp, after he had obtained the king's pardon, ib. An inſurrection in Aſturias, a war in Galicia by Alonſo of Portugal, and an irruption of the Moors, all quelled, and the latter defeated, 105. His glorious expedition againſt the Moors, lays waſte all the neighbourhood of Cordova, with his triumphant return, 106. Formally inveſted and crowned emperor, 107. Homage paid him by ſeveral princes, ibid. Laws made in the aſſembly of the lords and prelates, ib. (P). The kings of Navarre and Portugal, upon this, enter into a league againſt him, 108. His army, ſent to expel the enemy out of Galicia, defeated, 109. Diſmiſſes don Roderic Gonzales, who goes to the holy land, ib. Account of this matter, and his behaviour there, ib. (Q). Good fortune of Roderic Fernandes againſt the Moors, 110. Grants a peace to Alonſo Henriquez of Portugal, upon his requeſt, ib. Another ſucceſsful expedition of Roderic Fernandez againſt the Moors, ib. The emperor turns his arms againſt the Moors, but with indifferent ſucceſs, 111. Raiſes the ſiege of Coria, after the loſs of one of his generals, and makes preparations for attacking the Moors, 112. Marches to reduce the caſtle of Oreja on the frontiers of Caſtile, which makes a gallant defence, ibid. Reduces it after an obſtinate

reſiſtance, in ſpite of the whole power of the Moors, 113. Grants the garriſon a capitulation, and his generous treatment of them for a month in his camp, and returns in triumph to Toledo, 114. Recovers Coria after a ſhort ſiege, 116. Highly commends and rewards Mana Alonſo's ſervices, 117, who makes an irruption into the Mooriſh territories with great ſucceſs, and nobly extricates himſelf from ſuperior numbers, with the loſs of the two Mooriſh alcaydes, ib. Blocks up the Moors in the caſtle of Mora, ib. Attacks the Moors, after which both ſides retire, 118. Killed, after a very valiant defence, in an action againſt the Moors, ib. The emperor takes Almeria, with the aſſiſtance of the French, Genoeſe, and Piſans, 121. Declares his two ſons kings in the great aſſembly of the ſtates, 123. He, together with don Garcia, gains a glorious victory over the Moors, 124. Marries a ſecond wife Rica, 126, and his daughter Conſtance married to Lewis VII. of France, ib. Their arrival at Toledo, and grand reception by the emperor, 127. Takes Audujar and other places, ibid. His ſon Sancho has a ſon born to him, but the mother Blanca dies, ib. Totally defeats the Moors with great ſlaughter, ib. His death and great character, 128. His ſon Sancho declared king of Caſtile, and his brother Ferdinand ſovereign of Leon, Aſturias, and Galicia, 129. The Moors, encouraged by the emperor's death, take ſome places lately loſt, and are promiſed aſſiſtance from Morocco, ib.

Alonſo IX. ſon and ſucceſſor of Ferdinand of Leon, knighted by the king of Caſtile, xx. 154. Marries donna Thereſa of Portugal, ib. His queen and four prelates excommunicated by the pope's legate, and the marriage declared void, 156. The interdict taken off only with regard to the king and queen, ib. Expeditions againſt the Moors, ib. That under the archbiſhop of Toledo performed with unexampled ſeverity, ibid. Excites a dreadful war with the Moors, imprudently fights at Alarcos, before the junction of the ſuccours he was obliged to aſk of Leon and Navarre, 157. Totally defeated, and the diſmal conſequences, 158. Invades Leon, while the Moors ravage his own dominions, 159. Has a ſon by Berengara, afterwards St. Ferdinand, king of Caſtile and Leon, 163. Diſputes between him and his mother-in-law Urraca, concerning ſome fortreſſes, ib. at which don Diego Lopez is provoked, ib. Obliged by the pope to part with his ſecond queen Berengara, 164, but the children declared legitimate, which ſeparation occaſions a war, 165. Turns his arms againſt Portugal, 174. His heir apparent, don Ferdinand, dies, 176. Victory over the Moors in a general engagement, 188. Cruſades granted againſt them, ib. Takes Caceres, 190. Its antient name how corrupted, 191. Takes Merida, and gains a complete victory over the Moors, with other conqueſts, ib. His death, 192. Sancha and Dulcia by Thereſa of Portugal, declared his co-heireſſes, ib. His character, ib. (K). Diſputes concerning the ſucceſſion amicably ſettled at an interview between Thereſa and Berengara, 193. A ſecond interview, at which, by agreement, Caſtile and Leon are united in St. Ferdinand, 194.

Alonſo, declared Pedro's ſucceſſor, dies, xx. 314.

——, infant of Caſtile, his death, xx. 413. Account of this dark affair, ib. (I). His character, ib. ſub not.

—— IV. ſucceeds his father Jayme II. king of Arragon, xxi. 58. Eſpouſes Leonora of Caſtile, 59. Manages foreign affairs with ſpirit and ſucceſs, ib. but is very unhappy in his family, 60. Pedro marries Maria of Navarre, 61. The king dies ſincerely beloved by his ſubjects, ib.

—— V. ſucceeds his father Ferdinand in Arragon, xxi. 124. Applies himſelf to the affairs of government, quaſhes a conſpiracy, and ſettles every thing in Sardinia, 125. Adopted by the queen, he becomes maſter of Naples, and forces her to take ſhelter elſewhere, 127. Returns home and takes Marſeilles, with the reaſons for his return, 128. Miſunderſtanding with Caſtile, and reſolves on another expedition into Italy, 129. The true reaſon for his being in perpetual action abroad, ib. Invades Gerbes, and worſts the king of Tunis, 130. Is bent on the conqueſt of Naples, ib. Involves himſelf in a war with the duke of Milan and the Genoeſe, 131. In a ſea-engagement he is beaten and taken priſoner, with ſeveral others, ib. Is landed at Savona, and conducted to Milan, 132. Draws over the duke, who enters into a new treaty with him, and is diſmiſſed with the other priſoners, 133. The ſtates of Arragon, Valentia, and Catalonia, grant him large ſupplies, 134. A powerful confederacy formed by the Italian princes againſt him, 135. He becomes ſole maſter of Naples, and is acknowledged king, with his ſon Ferdinand as ſucceſſor, 135. Gives law through all Italy, 136. Receives his nephew Carlos kindly at Naples, 137. Settles the diſputes between that prince and his father Juan of Navarre, 138. Freſh troubles throws Alonſo into a fever, and he dies, ib. His great character, ibid. Declares by will his brother Juan of Navarre his heir in Spain, 139, and gives Naples to his natural ſon Ferdinand, ib.

Alonſo VII. being before king of Galicia and Toledo, ſucceeds in Caſtile, Leon, and Aſturias, xx. 100. His reception at Leon, and progreſs to other parts, ib. Some places ſtill hold out, but ſoon yield, 101. Concludes a peace at an interview with Alonſo king of Arragon and Navarre, ib.

—— VII. or il Guerrero, ſucceeds his brother don Pedro in Arragon, xx. 442. Marries Urraca daughter of Alonſo of Caſtile, emperor of Spain, ib. Irreconcileable differences between him and his queen, and the marriage declared null, ibid. Beats the Moors, and takes Tudela by aſſault, 443. Beats them again, and takes Saragoſſa, 444. alſo ſeveral other places, 445. Gives them another defeat in a pitched battle near Alcaraz, 446. He ſurprifingly beats them in another great battle, 447. He beſieges and reduces Bayonne, 448. He beſieges Fraga their capital, ib. Is defeated in a great battle, and dies of grief, 449. His character and large acquefts to Arragon, 450. A ſeparation made of Arragon and Navarre, diſtinct kings being proclaimed, ib.

—— de la Cerda proclaimed king, xx. 237. The particulars of this affair farther opened, ib. (K). He and the Arragoneſe, &c. enter Caſtile with a numerous army, 238, but the king of Arragon forced to retire, 239, and ſome ceſſions made him for this fruitleſs attempt, ib. The inhabitants of Bajados declaring for Alonſo, are inveſted by the king's troops, and cut in pieces, ibid. In alliance with the king of Arragon, he enters Caſtile, when don Juan and other lords join him, 247. The allies beſiege Majorca, but forced, by an epidemic diſeaſe, to raiſe the ſiege, 247. The Moors obliged to retire from before Tarifa, 248. Quitting Arragon, he ſolicits France in vain for aſſiſtance, 254.

Alonſo de Carillo, archbiſhop of Toledo, his inſolence, with the firmneſs of the king and queen, xxi. 157. Submits and is pardoned, 159.

—— X. or the Wiſe, eſpouſes Yoland of Arragon, xx. 207. Succeeds his father Ferdinand in all his dominions, 208. Some Mooriſh princes become his vaſſals, ibid. Breaks with Henry III. of England on the ſcore of Gaſcony, ib. A peace negotiated upon his ſon prince Edward's marrying Eleonora, king Alonſo's ſiſter, 209. Prepares for the expedition into Barbary, ib. A cruſade, and bull for levying aid on the clergy, granted by the pope, ib. Some miſtakes of the Spaniſh hiſtorians concerning him and his queen rectified, ib. (E). His preparations for the African expedition go on tho' with great inconveniency, 210. Don Henry his brother revolting is defeated, 211. Aims at the imperial dignity, ib. The Mooriſh prince of Niebla, to preſerve his liberty, parts with moſt of his dominions, ib. Makes a digeſt of laws called Las Partidas, ib. Some account of that project in Ferdinand's time, ibid. (F). Amidſt the king's fondneſs for ſcience, the Moors meditate a general revolt, 212. Waſtes Granada with fire and ſword, 213. Totally defeats the Mooriſh princes, ib. A tax is laid by the pope on the clergy of Spain for the emperor of Conſtantinople, ib. Succours come from Morocco to the Moors, ib. Inveſting Xeres, grants them favourable terms, ib. Limits between Caſtile and Portugal adjuſted, and Algarve entirely ceded to the latter, 214. The king of Granada ſubmits to Alonſo's terms, ib. Remits the homage from Portugal to Leon, and this affair ſtated, 216 (G). A conſpiracy ſecretly managed againſt him, which he rather promotes by imprudently ſatisfying the demands of the conſpirators, 217. It breaks out and they retire to the Moors, ib. In an aſſembly of the ſtates he remits ſome, and moderates other, taxes, ib. A new king of Granada ſet up by the Chriſtian malcontents, 218. In conſideration of a conſiderable ſum he accepts the king of Granada upon the ſame terms that his father held that crown, 219. At a general aſſembly the malcontents are reſtored to favour, 219. Leaves his ſon Ferdinand regent, and ſets out for France in purſuit of his claim to the empire, ib. Forced by the pope to renew the war with the Moors, and the quarrel in the royal family compromiſed, 225. Terminates the war with the Moors, that he might attack Granada, 226. Complaints of the clergy on the former account to no purpoſe, ib. Interview at Auch between him and the king of France, ibid. Agreement concluded between him and France, 227. Event relating to a body of banditti, 228. In an aſſembly of the ſtates the nobility differ with the king, ib. Calls in the Moors, and diſinherits his ſon Sancho with a curſe, 229. The pope exerts his power for the king, ib. Pardons don Sancho and revokes all his curſes, 231. Dies at Seville, ib. Character, learning, and works, with a further conſtruction of his impious ſaying, ib. (I).

Alonſo I. ſtiled Emperor of Spain and Garnet of Caſtles, ſucceeds his brother Pedro, king of Navarre and Arragon, with an account of him, xxii. 428. Totally defeated by the Moors, and dies without iſſue, ib. The ſtates chuſe Garcia Ramirez, grandſon of Ramiro, 429.

Alp Arſlan ſucceeds his uncle in Irak, with his names, iv. 106 & 107 (O), and to the khalifat, after Kayim's death, ib. Miraculouſly relieved in a barren deſart, 109.

duces the revolted Kharazmians, 110. Declares his ſon Malek Shah his ſucceſſor, and repulſes the Romans at Akhlat, 111. Takes Iconium and plunders Cilicia, 112. Attacks and defeats Romanus at Zahra, and takes the emperor priſoner, 113. His ſpeech to him when brought before him, and ſets him at liberty on eaſy terms, 114. Generoſity to him, and he conquers part of Georgia, leaving his ſon to reduce the reſt, 115. Marches towards Turkelaw, ibid. Takes the fortreſs of Berzun, 116. Cruel treatment of its governor, ſtabbed to death by him, and his laſt words and character, 117.

Alphonſo defeated and ſlain by Yuzef near Badajox, iii. 274.

—— de Portugal, 11th grand maſter of Maltha, is poiſoned, xix. 44.

—— Caſtel St. Pedro, the Malthese admiral, his vain attempt on a fort of the Morea, xix. 293.

—— VIII. of Spain, favours the Jews, xiii. 279. Outwitted by his clergy, ib. (M).

—— X. an encourager of the Jews, xiii. 304. Uſes learned men from among them, 305. & notes.

—— XI. his edict againſt them, xiii. 310.

——, the ſon of Garzia II. unjuſtly diſinherited, and put to death by his brother, xvi. 165.

——, eldeſt prince of Kongo, baptized, xvi. 138. Succeeds his father, 139. His zeal occaſions a general converſion, 140 (X). Sends his ſon into Portugal, and is deſirous of freſh ſupplies of miſſionaries, 142. His death and exalted character, 143.

—— of Calabria beſieges the pope in Rome, but is defeated, and the ſiege raiſed by Malateſte, xxvii. 211. His ſucceſſes in the Bergamaſco and Breſcian, with Lula taken by the enemy's fleet, 213.

—— of Arragon defeated and taken priſoner by the Genoeſe off Ponza, with his treatment of the king in contempt of them, xxviii. 434. Peace between him and the Genoeſe, which is ſoon broken, 437. Sends an army and fleet againſt Genoa to little purpoſe, 439.

——, the Aſtrologer, king of Caſtile, is choſen emperor by one party, xxix. 215. Exerciſes the imperial authority in one inſtance, and the pope obſerves a ſtrict neutrality with regard to the competitors, 217. Renounces his claim to the empire, and the confederation for this from the pope, 226.

—— of Arragon, defeated and taken priſoner by the Genoeſe fleet, is ſent priſoner to Milan, together with his two brothers, &c. and why generouſly releaſed by Philip, xxxvi. 259. Progreſs through the Florentine ſtate, 282. Beſieges Piombino, with the great diſtreſs of the Florentines through want of proviſions, and a kind of mutiny, while an infection is in Alphonſo's camp, who ſhamefully raiſes the ſiege, 283. League between him and the Venetians, 289. Renews the war againſt the Genoeſe, 299. Gains over the pope by preſents, and by providing for his three ſons, 346.

Alphonſo duke of Calabria, his progreſs, and a truce accepted, xxxvi. 332.

—— ſucceeds Hercules I. duke of Modena, with his great character, and the pope ſtripping him of his dominions, with the protection given him by the emperor Charles V. xxxvii. 456. Is the beſt engineer of the age, 457. Reinſtated in his dominions, with the pope's inſincerity and the emperor's mercenary diſpoſition, alſo his marriages and iſſue, ib.

—— II. ſucceeds his father Hercules II. duke of Modena, xxxvii. 458. Account of him and his three marriages without any iſſue, ib. Adopts Cæſar d'Eſte, ib.

—— III. ſucceeds his father Cæſar I. duke of Modena, with his marriage, ſhort reign, and taking the habit, under the name of John Baptiſt, xxxvii. 459.

—— IV. or II. ſucceeds his father Francis I. duke of Modena, with his character, marriage, and iſſue, xxxvii. 459.

—— V. of Leon, reigns under a regency, xix. 559. Proves an excellent prince, and rebuilds the city of Leon, 560. Slain in an invaſion againſt the Moors, 561.

Alphonſus of Arragon, peace concluded between him and the king of France, xxviii. 158. On the death of his father Ferdinand of Arragon, he is declared king of Sicily, 216. At the requeſt of ſeveral barons he lands in Puglia, and he, with all his gallies, except one, taken by the Genoeſe, 226. Concludes an alliance with the duke of Milan againſt Renatus, and being ſet at liberty returns to Gaeta, ib. Takes Naples by ſtorm, and Renatus leaves the kingdom, 230. Cauſes the barons to ſwear fealty to his baſtard ſon Ferdinand, and enters Naples thro' a breach of the wall in a triumphal chariot, 231. Concludes a treaty with pope Eugenius from whom he receives the inveſtiture, ſecures the fidelity of the barons by intermarriages, and ſends troops with a fleet to aſſiſt the pope in Ancona againſt Sforza, 232. Declares war againſt the Florentines, and on what pretence, ib. with a rupture between him and the Venetians, but a peace and alliance is concluded with them, 233. Reaſons for his languor on this occaſion, and Renatus' arrival in Lombardy gives a new turn, ib. The Venetians conclude a treaty with France, Sforza and the Florentines, to which Alphonſus accedes, ibid. Friendſhip made between him and Sforza by intermarriage, with a rupture between him and

and the pope, 235. His death and character, ib. He leaves Naples to his baſtard ſon Ferdinand, with his advice to him, ibid. (W).

Alphonſus II. while duke of Calabria, beſieges Otranto, and obliges the Turks to ſurrender, xxviii. 243. Succeeds his father Ferdinand king of Naples, and receives the inveſtiture from the pope, 270. Reſigns the kingdom to his ſon Ferdinand, and retires in a panic to Sicily, where he lives a monk, and dies, 251 (Y).

Al Raſhid, (Harun) his expedition againſt the Chriſtians, ii. 309. Takes the fortreſs of Samalek, 310. Invades the imperial dominions, 311. Returns laden with ſpoils, 312. Contents of his treaty with Irene, 314. Refuſes the ſucceſſion, as wronging his elder brother, 314. Made his prime wazir, 322. Eſcapes being murdered by his brother, 324. Succeeds his brother in the khaliſat, 327. Firſt promotions of his hierds, 328. Settles the ſucceſſion among his ſons, 329. Fondneſs for phyſicians, and ſeverity to the revolted Yahya, 332. Frequent changes of Egyptian governors, 333. Pilgrimage to Mecca, 334. Why performed on foot, and his ſucceſsful irruption into the Greek empire, 336. Surnamed Jaafar in ſome of his coins, 337. Grand embaſſy to Charlemagne, 338. Vaſt extent of his dominions, which are invaded by the khakan, and the cauſe of this war, 339. Makes a freſh pilgrimage to Mecca, 344. Divides the government of his dominions among his three ſons, and his ſeverity to his favourite Jaafar whence, 345. Raiſes an army againſt the Greek emperor, 348. Takes Heraclea, and defeats him, 349. Forces him to a peace, 350. Invades Phrygia, 358. Expedition againſt the Greek emperor with 135,000 men, 359. Invaded by the revolted Rafe' Ebn Al Leith, ib. Vaſt ſucceſs againſt Nicephorus, 360. Sends his ſon Al Mamun againſt him, 361. Pilgrimage to Mecca, ſudden illneſs and ominous dream, forced to retire to Tus, with his death and ſtately tomb, 263. Revenge on Baſhir, the brother of Rafe', and his character, 364. Other particulars of his life, 365. Odd conference with a madman, 367. Fine advice to his ſon Al Amin, 368.

Al Rim taken by the Egyptians, iii. 30.

Alſace, Straſburgh, Baſil, Friburg, and other places there, aſſociate againſt Walter lord of Schwanau, whom they ſubdue, xxix. 309.

——, juriſdiction of its grand baillie ſtill continued, xxix. 323. The preſecture of the province mortgaged to the count Palatine of the Rhine, ib. Invaded by freebooters, who are expelled by the emperor at the head of his troops, 337. Ravages there and other places, 348. Commotions there and other provinces on the Rhine, 350. Put as a depoſit into the hands of France, by virtue of a treaty btween that crown and Sweden, xxx. 222.

Alien, iſland of, xxxii. 7.

Al Shafei, his death and character, ii. 395. Writings and doctrine, 396. His diſcipline, 397.

Al Sharif Al Muſawi made preſident over Ali's deſcendants, iii. 146.

Alſhaſh ſurrendered to Jenghiz Khan, iv. 398.

Alſheh, (Rabbi Moſes) a famed profeſſor at Sapheta, his writings and metaphorical titles, xiii. 369, ſub not.

Al Akſhid, lord of Egypt, his preſents and found advice to Al Mouraki, iii. 12. He relieves Damaſcus, 15. Death, 18. Finds a bitter ſatire againſt himſelf before he dies, ibid.

Attay, now Siba, a river in Mongalia, iv. 285.

—— Mountain in Mongalia, iv. 291.

Al Tay' Li'llah ſucceeds his father in the khalifat, iii. 63. Enters Baghdad, 66. Marries his omra's daughter, 90. Depoſed by Bahao'ddawla, 114. Inſulted by the Deylamites, with his death and character, 115.

Altena burnt by the Swedes, xxxii. 541. A freſh treaty between Sweden and Denmark, with the queen's influence towards pacific meaſures, xxxiii. 327.

Al Thaher, the khalif of Egypt and Syria, dies, iii. 213.

Altieri deprives the ambaſſadors of the immunities at Rome, xxvi. 473.

Altin, lake, xxxv. 55.

Altoviti, gonfalonier of Florence, his violent proceedings, xxvi. 313.

Alt-Ranſtadt treaty, contents of, with the difference made by ſuch as favour Auguſtus' character, xxiv. 372. Several difficulties about executing that treaty, which the Swedes exact to a tittle, 374.

Altun Khan oppoſes Jenghiz Khan's progreſs, iv. 374. Defeated, 375. Poiſons himſelf, 376.

—— Taſh made governor of Khowarazm, iii. 172. Expedition againſt Al Takin, whom he defeats, but is himſelf mortally wounded, 209. Succeeded by his ſon, ib.

Aluwhen-temur, his fatal advice to Towhantemur, v. 42 (D). Sudden revolt againſt the latter, but is delivered up and ſlain, 68.

Alva (See Alba), duke of, the imperialiſts under him over-run the Campagnia, xxvi. 336. Appointed viceroy of Naples, xxviii. 276. Invades the eccleſiaſtical territories, from whom the pope obtains a truce, 277. Proceedings on his return to Naples againſt the duke of Guiſe's preparations, and after repulſing the French under Guiſe, threatens

Rome, upon which a peace is concluded with the pope, 278. His administration full of troubles, 296; and the nation oppressed for supporting the Spanish wars, and by several calamities, 297. The viceroy's magnanimity and generosity, who makes a regulation for the annual sum each corporation is to expend in the public service, ib. Recalled, with an account of the donative and free-gift for himself, and his character, 298.

Alv., Duke of, sent with an army into the Netherlands, with the governante's remonstrance thereon, xxvi. 47. That Spaniard's character and commission, with his establishing a new council, ib. On the duchess of Parma's resigning he succeeds to the government, with the first acts of his power, 48. Arbitrary and cruel proceedings, with new commotions, 52. While the prince of Orange is preparing to levy an army, the edict for the tythe and twentieth penny is published by him, with the consequences, 54. Relents, but the states general declare against him in favour of Orange, with the vigorous measures taken for resisting the tyranny of Spain, 57. Barbarity in Mechlin, 58. Soothing proclamation rejected by the Hollanders, 61. His grand fleet defeated by the Zealanders, and resigning, he is succeeded by don Lewis de Requesnes, 62.

Alvarado, (Pedro de) treacherously falls on the Mexicans for their jewels, xxxviii. 203. Different accounts of this affair, ib. Cortez greatly shocked at this massacre, 204. Reduces the inhabitants of Misteco, 278. Assists the cazique of Tewantepec, 279. Account of him and his expedition to Peru, 335. Arrives at Cape St. Francis, lands at Caragues-bay, and proceeding he finds a rich booty in Mantu, ib. His great hardships, and the improbability in some circumstances, 336. Makes an agreement with Pizarro and Almagro, ib. Met by Pizarro, who gives him a sum above the agreement, with presents, 337. Sent with a considerable force to Cuzco, his miscarriage to what owing, with the various accounts, 359. Is defeated and taken prisoner by Almagro, ib.

——, (Garcia de) his cruelty and insolence, xxxviii. 385. Kills Sotelo, 387. Is seized by stratagem and put to death, 388.

—— defeated entirely by the rebels under Giron, xxxviii. 436. This to what owing, 437. Defeated by the Mexicans at Tapequilla, 438.

Alvarez, writer of the first history of Abissinia, xv. 7. Reflection on their manner of baptism, 185 (H). Account of their washing on Epiphany, 187. His not on confuted by the emperor, 188. Chosen chaplain to the Portuguese embassy, 216.

Alvarez, king of Kongo, his embassy to Portugal, xvi. 148. Complaint against the Portuguese, 149. Invaded by the Giagas, ib. but is assisted by the Portuguese, 152. Refuses to discover his gold mines, 153. Offers to yield them to the king, 154. New embassy to king Philip, 155. His death, 156

—— II. king of Kongo, mounts the throne, xvi. 156. Embassy to king Philip, and reception of his missionaries, restores religion, and dies, 157.

—— III. suspected of murdering his brother, xvi. 158. Disculpates himself, and sends a grand embassy to the pope, 159. Death and character, 160.

—— IV. his short reign, xvi. 162.

—— V. grows jealous of the duke of Bemba, xvi. 162. Defeated and taken by him, but he afterwards restores him, and is a second time defeated, and killed for his ingratitude, 163.

—— VI. raised to the throne of Kongo, his zeal for Christianity, and is murdered by his brother, xvi. 163.

—— VII. his strange rise to the crown, xvi. 169. Bloody reign, and is deposed by his subjects, ib.

—— VIII. chosen in the room of Alvarez VII. to the throne of Kongo, xvi. 169. but is deposed by the marquis of Pemba, ib.

Alvaro, grand master of St. Jago, submits to the king, is tried, and suffers death, xx. 389. Some account of his undaunted behaviour, ib. (D). Different representations of this action, 390. No distinct account of his crimes in the sentence, ib. (E). His loss much regretted by the king, but is enriched by the forfeitures, 391.

Alviano defeats the Germans in the valley of Cadorino, xxvii. 241. His progress, and a desertion of the emperor's army, with his general's retreat, 243. Ordered triumphal honours at Venice, 244. His character, 251 (D). Taken, 253. Storms Verona, but is repulsed, 276. Attempts to cut off the enemy's return to Vincenza, but the Venetians, struck with a panic, are defeated, and the French dispossessed of all Italy, 279. On the commencement of hostilities he totally defeats the imperialists, but is repulsed from Moran, 282. Comes, at the head of the Venetian troops, very seasonably to the assistance of Francis I. at Marignan, and the Swiss retreat in good order; with an account of the French loss, 283. Besieges Brescia, but dies, with his character and disinterestedness, 290.

Al Walid Ebn Otba refuses to take off Hosein's head, ii. 89. Lets Abd'allah Ebn Zobeir escape, ib. who defeats his brother Amer, 90. Made governor of Mecca, 110. Resentment against Amru, and deposed, 112.

Al Walid, the ſon of Abd'al Malek, ſucceeds him in the khalifat, ii. 175. Firſt ſucceſs againſt the Greeks, and rebuilds the temple of Medina, 176. Builds a ſumptuous one at Damaſcus, ibid. & 177. Extends his dominions into Tranſoxania and other provinces, and invited by Vitiza's ſon to conquer Spain, 180, which he accordingly performs, 188. Vaſt preparations againſt Conſtantinople, 189. Death, character, and vaſt conqueſts, 190, & ſeq.

Alub Khan, his brave defence of Samarkant, iv. 405.

Alwand Beg, 12th ſhah of the White Sheep dynaſty, vi. 116. Often defeated, and divides with Morad, 117.

Al Wathek Bi'llah ſucceeds his father in the khalifat, ii. 424. Adheres to the Motazalites, and perſecutes the Sonnites, ib. Invades Sicily, and whether through zeal, ib. Cartel with the Chriſtians for redemption of ſlaves, 426. Death and character, 427. Other particulars related of him, 428.

Al-Yas, the ſon of Modr, and grandfather of Khozaimah, i. 3 (B).

Ama, his private intercourſe with the empreſs Ki complained of in vain, v. 52. Made prime miniſter, and he debauches the emperor and court, 57. Plot againſt Towhantemur diſcovered, with his trial, baniſhment, and death, 61.

A-ma-Van, prince, appointed governor to the young emperor Sunchi, viii. 484. His death, 496.

Amadeo, marquis of Savoy, ſucceeds his father Hubert, but dies without iſſue, xxxvii. 491.

—— II. ſucceeds his father Otho marquis of Savoy, and takes advantage of the emperor Henry IVth's diſtreſs, xxxvii. 491.

—— III. ſucceeds his father Hubert II. marquis of Savoy, who is ſtript of Turin by the emperor Frederick I. xxxvii. 491.

—— IV. ſucceeds his father Thomas I. marquis of Savoy, xxxvii. 491.

—— V. ſon to Thomas II. ſucceeds Philip of Savoy, and ſurnamed the Great, xxxvii. 492. His gallant behaviour in the iſle of Rhodes, and origin of the device F. E. R. T. 493.

—— VI. ſucceeds Aimon count of Savoy, xxxvii. 493.

—— VII. ſucceeds his father Amadeo VI. count of Savoy, xxxvii. 494.

—— VIII. ſucceeds his father Amadeo VII. in Savoy, with his purchaſes, xxxvii. 494. His further acquiſitions, with his remarkable character, 495. His luxurious retreat at Ripaille, ib. (A). Choſen pope by the council of Baſil, under the name of Felix V. 496. He and the council of Baſil excommunicated by pope Eugene IV. on whoſe death he is ſole pope for a few days, ib. & xxvi. 161, 162. Reſigns the popedom to Nicolas V. with the ſtipulations in the duke's favour what, and his death, ib.

Amadeo IX. or the Happy, ſucceeds his father Lewis duke of Savoy, with his remarkable ſaying to a foreign miniſter, in anſwer to the latter's queſtion about keeping of hounds, xxxvii. 498.

Amadnagar beſieged by the Moguls and taken, vi. 333. Taken a ſecond time by them, 352.

Amado'ddawla dies in Shiraz, after having appointed his nephew his ſucceſſor, iii. 22.

'Amado'ddin, or Omado'ddin, Zenki, founds the Atabek dynaſty, iii. 334. Takes poſſeſſion of Mawſel and Aleppo, 335. Succeſs in Syria, ib. Defeated by khalif Al Moſtarſhed, 338. iv. 159. Conqueſts in Syria, iii. 347. Marriage with Zamorrad Khatun, whom he diſmiſſes, 348. Cruel ſiege of Baalbek, 349. His conqueſts, and peace with Maſſud, 351. Conqueſts upon the Franks, 353. Aſſaſſinated before Ja'bar, with his character, conqueſts, &c. 354.

Amæneburgh, bloody encounter there between the French and allies, xlii. 514.

Amalaric, prince of the Viſigoths, ſet aſide from the throne, xix. 353. Aſſumes the government, ibid. (H). Settles the limits of his dominions with Athalaric, 355 (I). Marries Cotilda of France, and ſlain for his treatment of her, 356.

Amalfi, duchy of, its extent, xxviii. 39 (K).

Aman Ola, or Olla, commands under the rebel Mir Mahmud, vi. 52. Routs the Perſians with his armed camels, 54. Defeats the ſuccours ſent towards Iſpahan, 60. His ſhameful treachery to them, 61.

Amantas in Peru, their office, xxxix. 43.

Amaſtris taken by the Turks, iv. 269.

Amaſia reduced by Ba-Yezid, xii. 70.

Amajur, his ſucceſs againſt Iſa in Syria, ii. 472.

Amay, antient king of Abiſſinia, xv. 206.

Amazaldi inveſts Toledo with a numerous army of infidels, xx. 92. Next year his troops and himſelf are cut to pieces ib.

Amazons, a canton in Monomotapa deſcribed, xv. 467. Their valour, ib. Bloody wars with the Giagas, 481.

—— iſland, near the Ladrones, ix. 600. ſub not.

—— river, diſtreſſes of the Spaniards in marching along it, xxxviii. 379.

—— country, deſcribed, xxxix. 228. Voyages down the river of, ib. Temperature to what owing, ib. Beautiful appearance, and commodities, 229. Account of the natives, ib. Notion about the Amazons to what owing, ib. Governed by caziques, ib.

Ambaſſadors, (European) highly diſtinguiſhed

by Timur Bek, v. 360, & (K). 364, & (Q).
Ambaſſadors, (Flemiſh) on declaring their final inſtructions, the negotiation at a congreſs is at an end, xxxi. 206. They propoſe a truce, againſt which Maurice writes a circular letter, ib. and why the conferences break up, 207.
Ambaſſies, year of, whence ſo called, i. 191.
——, ſtrange, between the Abiſſinian emperors and the popes, xv. 17. Inflame the clergy and people, 20.
Amber Malek, or Malek Amber, king of Dekan, invaded by the Mogul ſultan, vi. 347. Diſperſes the enemy's army by a ſtratagem, 348. Surpriſes Khandiſh and Barar, 351. Defeated and ſtript by Abdol Khan, 352. Kind reception of the rebel Khurm, 359. Defeats two khans of Jehan Ghir, 363.
Ambergriſe, two ſorts of, in Africa, xiv. 95. How found, 96 (L). Why deſpiſed by the Japoneſe, ix. 51, 99 Some thrown into large lumps, 99. How adulterated and diſcovered, 100. How uſed as a remedy, ib. Boats caulked with it by ſome iſlanders, 600 (C).
Amberg, capital of the Upper Palatinate, xlii. 187.
Ambiza, his great ſucceſs in Spain, and death, ii. 212.
Amhohitſmene province and red mountains in Madagaſcar, xiv. 358.
Amboina, the treachery of the Dutch there proved from their own writers, x. 309. See Amboyna.
Amboineſe at Batavia, their trade, &c. x. 431.
Amboiſe, (Emeric de) the 39th grand maſter of Rhodes, xix. 131. Leagued againſt by Bajazet, and gives his fleet, and that of the ſultan of Egypt, a repulſe, 132. Takes a rich ſhip belonging to the Turks, 133. Defeats the Egyptian fleet, 134. His death, 135.
——, Marſhal, appointed lieutenant of Genoa, xxviii. 456.
——, his conſpiracy defeated, xxiv. 240. The cruelties following thereupon, with the account of Villemonge, one of the ſufferers, ibid.
——, Cardinal de, receives the inveſtiture of Milan for Lewis XII. of France, xxix. 490. His death and character, xxiv. 121, & ſeq.
Amboutnoſſi, a river and iſland in Madagaſcar, xiv. 360.
Amboyna, when firſt diſcovered, ix. 338. The ſecond chief ſettlement of the Dutch, x. 452.
——, iſlands about it, and ſubject to the Dutch, x. 452. ſub not. Why theſe are deprived of their clove trees, 454, & ſeq.
Amboyna, its forces and vaſt advantages, x. 452. Diſcovery of its gold mines, 456. Red-wood its beauty and advantage, ibid. (Z). Sad ſtate of the Engliſh factory, x. 42, encourages the Dutch to attempt it, 44. The horrid maſſacre of the Engliſh, ib. and variety of other cruelties uſed againſt them, 48. Dreadful execution of them, 51. Cruel rejoicings of the Dutch on this occaſion, 52. The ſcandalous proceedings of their governor and fiſcal, 53. Detected and exploded, 54. The innocence of the Engliſh ſufferers, 60. Situation of the Engliſh factory at that time, 61.
Ambroſe, St. his keen zeal againſt the Jews, xiii. 192.
Ambroſio, Don, 12th Chriſtian king of Kongo, xvi. 162.
Amde Jeſus, 81ſt king of Abiſſinia, xv. 208.
Amdetzion, 73d king of Abiſſinia, xv. 208.
Ame, a learned diſciple of R. Jochanan, xiii. 172.
—— I. of Savoy, afterwards pope Felix, and likewiſe biſhop of Geneva, his hiſtory, xxxvii. 253. His death, and a Bible under his head when buried, with his inſcription, ibid. Succeeded as biſhop of Geneva by his grandſon, ib.
——, abbot of Beaumont, choſen biſhop of Geneva, with his character, but that dignity is given by the pope to John of Savoy, with the duke's views in this promotion, xxxvii. 261.
Amelia, an iſland in Georgia, deſcribed, xl. 464.
Amena, Mohammed's mother, from whom deſcended, i. 7. Married to Abd'allah, ib. & 13. Dies, 24.
Amer Ebn Saad ſent againſt Hoſein, ii. 97. Friendly meſſage to him, is forced to fight, and he defeats him, 99. Put to death by Al Mokhar, 140.
—— inveſts Nice, ii. 216.
—— Beachcamillah, 7th khalif of Egypt, xvi. 262. Defeats his revolted uncle, with his ingratitude to his wazir Abd'allah, ibid. Aſſaſſinated by ſome Bataniſts, 263.
——, or Amir, Beachcamillah, Al, ſucceeds his father as khalif of Egypt, iii. 307. His character and reign, 308. He is aſſaſſinated by the Bataniſts, 336. iv. 157.
Amerald, (Andrea de) cauſes the loſs of Rhodes by his perfidy, &c. xix. 138. Oppoſes the grand maſter's precautions, 142. Another inſtance of his perfidy, 150. His treachery diſcovered, 157. Trial and puniſhment, ib.
Amkas, or great mogul's audience hall, deſcribed, vi. 296.
America granted to the Spaniards, xxvi. 230. Its hiſtory, xxxviii. 1. Advantage of its trade, 2. Deſign of deducing it, what, 3. By whom firſt diſcovered, 5. Voyages made

made by the Spaniards to that end, ibid. Its continent firſt diſcovered by Columbus, 12. Date of its firſt diſcovery by the Spaniards, 13. From whom it took its name, 16. Reflections on the obſcurity of all the hiſtories of, xxxix. 1. Spaniſh and Portugueſe ſettlements there, 97. Populouſneſs at Columbus's diſcovery, xl. 336, and the various cauſes of its depopulation what, ib.

America, (South) ſucceſſes of the Dutch there, xxi. 245.

——, (North) the Britiſh ſettlements there, xxxix. 234. Firſt expedition of the Engliſh to it, 234, 235 (B). Reflections on the governments of France and England there, xl. 91. Its ſtate 97. Plan of operations there for the French, 102. Bad management of the Engliſh government, 134. General view of the French and Engliſh government there, 162. Diſgraceful operations of the Engliſh there by ſea and land, 217. Britiſh meaſures for carrying on the war there, 223. Their commanders there, ib. Meeting of their governors at New-York, xli. 61. Proceedings there, 62. War there through the encroachments of the French, xlii. 500. Reprifals by the Engliſh and ſucceſs, ibid. They take the French forts on the iſthmus between Nova Scotia and Acadia, 501. Braddock's defeat and death in his way to Fort du Queſne, ib. Operations and ſucceſs of the French, 502.

American nations, as related by M. du Pratz, xxxix. 397 (E).

—— ſavages, their make, xl. 371.

Americans, what nations among them had ſymbols to expreſs their ideas, xxxix. 104.

Americus, his voyage with Alonſo de Ojeda to America. See Ojeda.

Amhara, a kingdom in Abiſſinia, deſcribed, and its peculiar dialect, xv. 35.

Amherſt, General, his operations in Canada, xl. 223. Garriſons Ticonderoga, which the French abandoned, 224, as alſo Crown-point, planning a ſtronger fort there, ib. His glorious progreſs in Canada, takes Iſle Royale, &c. and, after a dangerous voyage, lands at Montreal, which capitulates, 246. Paſſage in his letter in praiſe of the officers and troops, ib. Reduces Canada, xlii. 509.

Amid Amida taken by the khalif Al Mo'taded, ii. 495.

Amida, one of the chief deities of Japan, ix. 14. Fabulous hiſtory of, ib. (H). A pretended apparition of him, 116.

——, or Hamida, prince of Tunis, revolts againſt his father, xviii. 439. Raiſes falſe reports againſt him, 440. Defeats and takes him priſoner, 441. Deprives him of his eyes and liberty, 442. Refuſed entrance into Tunis, but is recalled by the Tuniſeans, 443.

Amiens, a conference there between Francis and cardinal Wolſey, xxvii. 326.

Amimor, a diſciple of R. Aſce, finiſhes the Babyloniſh Thalmud, xiii. 204.

Amin Malek ſubmits to the Mongls, iv. 407. Aſſiſts Jalalo'ddin againſt them, 432. Beats them at the battle of Birwan, 433. Fatal conteſt with the other generals, 435. Conduct at the battle of Indus, 436.

——, khalif, dethroned by his brother Mahmun, xiii. 234.

—— Ebn Mohammed's death, iii. 31.

Amir, ſoltan of Epheſus, ravages Thrace, xii. 46. Singular generoſity to Kantakuzenus, 48. Kind interview with him, and ſucceſs and narrow eſcape, 49. Strict fidelity to him, ib. Valour at the caſtle of St. Peter, and death, ib. (T). Generoſity and ſucceſs in his favour, 50. Deſign againſt Conſtantinople fruſtrated, and ſuſpected of poiſoning young Soleyman, 51. Kills a raſh patriarch at the altar, and kind advice to Kantakuzenus, ib.

Amnon, Rabbi, a learned Jew, his pretended ſufferings and miraculous cure, xiii. 337.

Amogavares aſſiſt the emperor Michael, xii. 30. Defeated by the Turks, 34. Treachery to the Greeks, and grow ſucceſsful and formidable, 35.

Amol, where ſituate, v. 269. The ciſterns emptied by Timur Bek, ib. with the unparalleled carnage there, 270.

Amorium in Phrygia, taken by the Moſlems, but retaken, ii. 68.

——, Haſan repulſed before it, ii. 309.

——, beſieged by khalif Motaſem, ii. 417. Betrayed to him by a Chriſtian apoſtate, and its ſad cataſtrophe, 418.

Amoy-A-Mwy, or Emoy, a port in China, deſcribed, viii. 47.

Amman Ebn Yezid his zeal for the houſe of Abbas, ii. 244.

Ammar Ebn Yaſer beat almoſt to death before Othman, i. 528.

——, or Amur, the Tatar, defeats Malek Maſur, ſubmits and is murdered by him, iv. 272.

—— Ebn Yaſer ſlain at the battle of Seffein, ii. 22.

——, the Magrebian admiral, his deſcent on Calabria, iii. 29.

Ammarah Ebn Sahal made governor of Cufa, but rejected by the Cufans, ii. 6.

Ammonius, a tumultuous monk, hanged at Alexandria, xiii. 199. Untimely zeal of the biſhop, 200.

Amptſman, and Ampt, in Denmark, what, xxxii. 25.

Ampſala left governor of Tigre, xv. 280. Narrow eſcape from Jacob and his banditti, ib. (Q).

Ampura province, the worſhip there, what, xxxix. 54.

Amrun, emir of the Moſlems, murdered at Palermo, ii. 521.
Amrou Ebn Al As, embraces Iſlamiſm, and ſent ambaſſador to the king of Ethiopia, i. 163.
——, one of Mohammed's fourteen wives, divorced for her apoſtacy, i. 244.
—— ſucceeds Said in the command of the khalif's forces, i. 286. Ill ſucceſs in Paleſtine, 379. Sent to reduce Egypt, 437. Marches into Paleſtine, 461. Hath a conference with Conſtantine, 462, and ordered to march to Cæſarea, 466. Seizes the ſupply ſent thither by Conſtantine, and makes himſelf maſter of the city, 471. Undermined by Othman at the khalif's court, 484. Continues his march into Egypt, and takes Farma, after a month's ſiege, 485. Takes the city of Meſr, and deſtroys it, contrary to articles, 490. Drives the Greeks out of Keram into Alexandria, ibid. Lays ſiege to that city, 491. Is taken priſoner, and how ſaved by his ſlave Werdan, and takes it by ſtorm, 492. The Greeks take it, but is retaken by him, 493. Sends the Khalif an account of his ſucceſs, as alſo of the riches, grandeur, &c. thereof, ibid. Ordered by the khalif to deſtroy its noble library, 497. Sends ſome forces into the weſtern parts of Africa, 498. Stript of his government of Egypt, 520. Is reſtored to his government, and recovers Alexandria from the Chriſtians, 521. Swears allegiance to Moawiyah againſt Ali, ii. 21. Choſen arbitrator between Ali and Moawiyah, 24. Decides againſt Ali, 25. Conquers Egypt, 31. Narrowly eſcapes being murdered by a Kharajite, 35. Made viceroy of Egypt, 60. His death and high character, 61.
—— Ebn Jarmuz ſtrikes off Zobeir's head, and brings it to Ali, ii. 29. Reproved by him and kills himſelf, ib.
—— Ebn Hegai defeats the Cufans at Kerbela, ii. 100.
—— Ebn Said, a private enemy to Yezid, ii. 110. Deprived of the government of Mecca, and received into favour by Yezid, but refuſes the command of his forces againſt Medina, 134. Left governor of Damaſcus, 146. Seizes it for himſelf, and put to death by the khalif, 148.
—— Ebn Leit ſucceeds his brother in Irak, ii. 478.
Amſterdam, Iſland of, diſcovered and deſcribed, xi. 309.
——, three firſt Jewiſh ſynagogues there, xiii. 434.
——, a fort on the Gold Coaſt, deſcribed, xvii. 78.
——, city of, declares for the friends of the prince of Orange, with the ſtipulations in the treaty, which is ſoon broken, xxxi. 77. Beſieged by the count of Naſſau, who had received the prince of Orange's orders, 356. Prepares for a defence, and ſome of the ſluices are opened, 357. The Pr. of Orange propoſes an accommodation, and the motives of the magiſtrates for agreeing to it, with the terms, 358. Demands of the populace poſted up there, 491. It and other places declare againſt a levy of 16,000 men, and the prince's unconſtitutional ſcheme, by a plurality of voices, cauſes ſeveral commotions, 516. Proteſts againſt the levy of 16,000 men, 517. Inſurrections there, occaſioned by a tax on burials, but the edict is repealed, 548.
Amſterdam, (New) taken from the Dutch by Sir Robert Carr, and their honourable capitulation, xxxix. 348. Afterwards called New-York, ib.
Amu, by the the Arabs called Jihun, a river in Kharazm, deſcribed, vi. 130. Change of its bed, 131.
Amul Khoja khan of Little Bukharia, v. 148.
Amunah invited into Karazm, vi. 153. Excurſions into Khoraſſan, ib. The dominions his deſcendants, vi. 154. Rebels againſt Haſſan Kuli Khan, ibid. and puts him to death, 155. His deſcendants deſtroy Burga's poſterity, and recover Karazm, vi. 159. They chuſe Khal Soltan the khan of it, 162.
Amur, river of, xxxv. 53. Its principal lakes, 54. Account of its fiſe and fiſh whoſe teeth are the foſſil ivory found in Siberia, 387 (A).
Amurat, by the Turks called Morad, his reign, death, character, &c. according to the Greek hiſtorians, xii. 65—68.
Amurath, Soltan, invading Bulgaria, ſues for peace, with advantageous conditions for Hungary, xxix. 417; but reſuming his arms contrary to his oath, he loſes his life, ibid.
—— III. his general ravaging as far as Carniola, is defeated and ſlain by the emperor's brother Erneſtus, xxx. 82.
Anabaptiſts. See Sacramentarians.
—— in Germany, great diſturbances by, who are reduced with loſs, xxvi. 291. Their diſorders in Munſter under their king John, xxx. 29.
——, ſome German, on the king's abſence, arrive at Stockholm, with their diſturbances there, xxxiii. 134.
Anaclete is acknowledged pope by Roger, whom he creates king of Sicily, xxv. 384. His death, 386.
Anamaboa, iſland on the ſea, deſcribed, xi. 321.
——, the Engliſh fort at, xvii. 75. Inſolence of the natives to the Engliſh, with the fort and country deſcribed, 76.
Anas Ebn Malec, one of the authors of the Mohammedan traditions, i. 250.

Anaſtaſius IV. ſucceeding pope Eugenius III. confirms the archbiſhop of Magdeburgh, xxv. 395. His death, ib.
Anatajan, or St. Joachim's Iſland, one of the Mariannes, ix. 508.
Anatolia deſcribed, iv. 181. Invaded by the Turks, 264. Quite over-run by them, 269. Deſigned by Timur to be given to Bayezid, yet ruined by Timur's emirs, v. 346.
Anazarba, a well fortified city, taken by John Comnenus, iv. 220.
Anayet Kerzy, 32d khan of Krim, put to death, v. 116.
Anbar ſubdued to the khalifs, i. 283.
Ancas left governor of Karazm by Idchas, v. 383.
Anceſtors reverenced after their death in China, iv. 537.
—— palace built by Hu-pu-lay, iv. 537. Halls built by the ſame, 539.
Ancon Mahmud generouſly refuſes the crown of Melinda, xv. 418 (E). Short defence againſt the Portugueſe admiral, 422. Made king of Quiloa by the Portugueſe admiral, 423. The grand ceremony of his coronation, ib. (F). Reſigns the crown to the lawful heir, 424. A difference between Marmol and Oſorio about that tranſaction, ib. (G).
Ancre, Marſhal d', partition of his vaſt eſtates between the pope and France, xxvi. 423.
——, Marquis de, out of favour with the queen, with his advice to the princes, but recovers his credit and made a marſhal, xxiv. 453. Receives a ſevere check from the parliament of Paris, 464. His houſe and his ſecretary's pulled down by the mob, on the prince of Conde's confinement, 466. How deceived as if all was at his command, ib. Believing himſelf ſecure, gives a looſe to his temper, and on ill terms with Luynes the king's favourite, who contrives his ruin, 468. A retreat not patiently borne by the marſhal, with his ſtrange anſwer, but he is arreſted, and ſlain on making reſiſtance, 469. Total change follows, 470. Proceſs of his lady Galigay, who falls with fortitude, and the queen-mother exiled to Blois, ib. All d'Ancre's employments and eſtates beſtowed on Luynes, with ſome ſingular events follow d'Ancre's death, 471.
Andaca depoſes Euric king of the Suevi, but defeated by the Viſigoths, xix. 388.
Ancyra taken and burnt by khalif Motaſem, ii. 417. Reduced by Soleyman, xii. 56. By ſoltan Morad, 60.
—— Taken by the Moſlems, i. 523.
Andaluſia, New, granted to Ojeda, xxxviii. 27.
——, a province of Terra Firma, deſcribed, and it's produce, xxxix. 166. Its capital, ib.
Andeman, iſland in Siam, inhabited by canibals, vii. 214.
Anderſon, Commodore, caſhiered for his bad conduct, xli. 386.
Andes, or Cordilleras, mountains, ſeverity of the cold there, xxxviii. 344.
——, inhabitants of, man-eaters and man-ſacrificers, xxxix. 2. Their brutality on ſuch occaſions, 3.
——, extraordinary length of them, xxxix. 205.
Ando, an eminent Chriſtian ſenator, put to death in Ethiopia, xv. 331 (Z).
Andrada, Commodore, his ſucceſsful arrival in China, ix. 350, and lucky eſcape out of it, 351.
Andre, St. ſent with a petition to parliament from the admiral in favour of the Hugonots, and reſolution thereupon againſt them, xxiv. 247. This ſoftened by another edict from the queen-mother, 248.
Andrea, St. a port in Kochin, and its famous mud bay, vi. 552.
——, declaration publiſhed by that cardinal in the name of Iſabella, xxi. 147.
Andrew the Greek, ſent ambaſſador to the khalif, ii. 65. His bold anſwer to him, 66.
——, St. a river on the Ivory Coaſt of Guinea, and adjacent country, xvii. 195.
——, St. that archbiſhopric's cauſe determined, xxv. 419.
——, St. made a metropolitan ſee, xxvi. 209.
——, huſband to queen Jane, crowned king of Naples by the pope, with the conſideration from Lewis of Hungary, xxviii. 181. Baſely murdered at Averſa, with his moſt cruel treatment, 182 (P). Strict enquiry made after the murderers, and their puniſhment, ib. The queen delivered of Carobert, and the murderers excommunicated, ib.
——, king of Hungary, rebuilds churches, marries his daughter to the prince of Moravia, and reduces Auſtria, xiii. 9. Divides the kingdom between himſelf and his brother Bela, with the diſſenſion on the former's marriage, 10. Invaded by the emperor Henry III. who is obliged to make peace, ib. Andrew defeated and ſlain by his brother Bela, and the occaſion, ib.
——, II. reſolves on an expedition to the Holy Land, and contradictory accounts of his going, xlii. 23 (C). Truſts the government to Banchanus, who murders the queen in the abſence of the king, but is acquitted on his trial, with contradictory accounts here, 24 (D). Quits the Holy Land and brings home ſeveral relics, 25. Marries a princeſs of Eſte in his way, with the auſtere life of his daughter, ib. His death, ib.
—— III. the Venetian, choſen king of Hungary againſt ſeveral competitors, xlii. 31. The pope favours Charles Martel, ib. who continues in poſſeſſion of part of the kingdom, and the co-rival kings die, 32.

Andria, duke of, his revolt, xxviii. 194. Flies to Avignon, and his troops quit the kingdom, ib.

Andronicus, Angelus, his ſhameful flight from the Turks, iv. 272.

——, the ſon of Michael Paleologus, ſent againſt the Turks, iv. 269. Rebuilds the city of Tralles, and is deceived by a falſe oracle, 270. Succeeds his father in the empire, 272. Strives to repreſs the Turks, 274. xii. 27. Kind reception of Kuximpaxis, 28. Ineffectual to ſecure Bithynia from the Turks, 29. Invades the Othman dominions, 43. Viſited by ſundry princes, and meets with Amir's fleet in Samothrace, 46, but declines engaging the Othman, and makes an alliance with Sarkhan, ib.

——, the ſon of Paleologus, his rebellion againſt him, xii. 65. Puniſhment and ingratitude to him, 66. Condemned to loſe his eyes, he dethrones and reſtores his father, 67.

——, ſucceſſor to Paleologus, his attachment to the Greek ceremonies, xxv. 512.

Andros, Sir Edmund, made governor of New England, xxxix: 311. Takes the field againſt the Indians, but without ſucceſs, 312. Several accuſations againſt him, ib. His arbitrary proceedings, 313. Complaints againſt him ſent to England, ib. His proceedings on the news of the Revolution, ib. His creatures are ſecured and thrown into jail, 314. Letter written to him by the principal inhabitants, and diſplaced, ib.

——, governor of New York, his conduct with regard to the Iroquois and French, xl. 47.

——, Sir Edmund, governor of Maryland, and his proceedings, xl. 470. Dies, 471.

——, governor of Virginia, xli. 545. Account of his adminiſtration, and repealing the cohabitation act, &c. 546. Great objection to him what, ib. and government good in general, with his recall, ib.

Anegada, account of that iſland with its humming-bird and painted crabs, xli. 262.

Anfras territory given to the Jeſuits in Ethiopia, xv. 38.

Angazia, one of the Commorra iſlands, deſcribed, with its trade, ariſtocratic government, &c. xiv. 404.

Angedive iſland, where ſeated, and ſeized by the Portugueſe, ix. 267.

Angelo, St. pope cloſely beſieged there, and proceſſions made by the emperor in Spain for his deliverance, xxx. 13 (B).

Angelos, (los) province, and capital of Tlaſcala, deſcribed, xxxix. 139. Vaſt revenue of its cathedral, and riches of the province to what owing, ib.

Angels, their exiſtence and variety aſſerted in the Koran, with their names and offices, i. 326.

Angels, good and bad, worſhipped in India, vi. 638. Their two kinds, 630.

Anghiari, the conſequence of that battle to both parties what, xxxvi. 272.

Angola, kingdom of, deſcribed, xvi. 170. Extent and boundaries, 171. River, particularly the Coanza, provinces, and ſoil, 173. Still unconverted, the kingdom how divided, and chief provinces on the ſouth of the Coanza, 174. On the north of that river, 183. One entirely ſubject to the Portugueſe, 186. Antient and preſent government, 187. Commerce with Kongo, and chiefly of ſlaves, 188. Encouraged by the Portugueſe, ib. Dyſentery its ſad effects and various cures, 189 (E). Their military diſcipline, 190. Way of fighting practiſed by their forces, ib. Poor diſcipline and warlike inſtruments, 191. Sad ſtate of Chriſtianity, 192. Zeal of the new miſſionaries, 193. Erected into a biſhopric, ib. The Angolan language, 194. Funerals, and inhuman cuſtoms uſed at them, 195. Scandalous traffic, four different ranks among them, and inhuman butchery of victims, 196. Chief mountains, and ſnowy ones, 197. Tyranny of the Portugueſe over their vaſſals, 195. Low and contemptible ſtate of the Angolic kings, 220. 269.

Angolic kingdom reduced under the government of the Portugueſe, xvi. 270.

Angot kingdom in Abiſſinia ruined, xv. 34.

Angouleſme, account of the houſe of, and of Louiſa the laſt counteſs and the king's mother, xxiv. 135 (A).

Angoy, kingdom of, in Loango, deſcribed, xvi. 283. Made independent, 284. Its bay and port, with the nature of the ſoil, and an account of the natives, 285, and their cuſtoms, 286.

Angra, capital of the Azores, deſcribed, xx. 486. A royal magazine of ſea ſtores, 489.

—— de los Reyes captainry, xxxix. 224.

Angria, the famed Indian pirate, his riſe and ſucceſs, vi. 513. Repulſed before Mangulore, 541. Deſtroyed by Watſon and Clive, x. 197.

Anguien, Duke de, entirely beats the Spaniards at Rocroi, xxv. 4. Commands in Germany, 6. He, together with Grammont and Turenne, beats the Germans at Nortlingen, 11. Aſſiſted by Van Tromp's fleet, he takes Dunkirk, 23. Diſpute about the ſuperintendency of the marine, which poſt, on his demanding it, the queen takes to herſelf, ib. Inherits his father's title of Conde, with his vaſt fortune and poſts, 24.

Anjou, duke of, eſcaping from England, where he was an hoſtage, refuſes to return at his father's deſire, xxiii. 453.

——, Duke of, under his regency all public affairs run into confuſion, and the king's education

Education neglected, xxiii. 478. While the English besiege Nantes, the duke of Bretagne treats with France, ib. The people of Languedoc and Paris punished in their purses for insurrections, 479. Wastes every shilling of his treasure to get possession of Naples, and dies, ib.

Anjou, Duke of, son of the former, acknowledged king of Naples, xxiii. 481.

——, Duke of, sent by the queen-mother to command the army, with the character of his officers, xxiv. 260. Elected king of Poland, and concludes a pacification with Rochelle, 275. His reluctance to quit France, ib. Succeeds to the French crown, 279. See Henry III. of France.

——, Duke of, brother of the former, invited by the catholics of the Low Countries, xxiv. 291. Comes into the Netherlands, 295. xxi. 79. Elected sovereign of the Netherlands, though the real power is in the prince of Parma, 87 (A). Sails for England in suit of queen Elizabeth, xxiv. 296. xxi. 90. Returning to the Low Countries, he is honoured with fine titles but little authority, xxiv. 297. Public entry and investiture at Antwerp in the government of the provinces, and takes Aloft, xxi. 52. His private negotiations with Spain disappointed by the prince of Orange, xxiv. 299. A conspiracy against him, Orange, and d'Espinoi, discovered, xxi. 92. His situation and design, 93. His attempt on Antwerp frustrated, ib. Returns to France, 95, where he is treated with contempt by the king his brother, xxiv. 299. Reconciled to the king, 301. His death, ib. xxi. 95, a misfortune to the nation, xxiv. 301.

——, Renatus duke of, arrives at Genoa, with his reception there as king of Naples, xxviii. 436. Takes the castles commanding Naples with the assistance of the Genoese, who enter into an alliance with pope Eugenius against Alphonso, ib.

——, Duke of, a will made in his favour by the king of Spain, xxi. 483. xxv. 148.

Ankin, 28th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 116.

Anketta revolts against Timur Bek, v. 253. Defeated by Mirza Omar, 258.

Ankoo, 21st emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 114.

Ankora, or Ankuria, taken by Timur Bek, v. 343.

Ankuans, a tribe of atheists, destroyed by Timur Bek, v. 275.

Annapolis, attempt on it frustrated, xxvix. 259, also a second time under Vivier, 260, and a third and fourth time under M. de Ramsay, ibid.

——, its governor's scheme for driving the French out of part of Nova Scotia how frustrated, xxix. 261.

Annapolis, the capital of Nova Scotia, described, xxxix. 263.

—— Royal, where, and whence so called, with the expence of its conquest to the English, xl. 171.

——, the capital of Maryland, described, xl. 475.

Annates of benefices, a perpetual bull for reserving them refused by the English clergy, with an account of this bull, xxvi. 92. Abolished by the council of Basil, but opposed by the pope's legate to no effect, 147.

Annemonta, the ape, an inferior deity of India, vi. 637. Its stature, 642.

Ann, Queen's, point, its English fort described, xvii. 72.

——, Queen, her firmness obliges the Dutch to consent to the conferences at Utrecht, xxv. 195. Lewis's good situation, with an account of the plenipotentiaries, 196. Particular instructions from the queen by Harley, and why the negotiations are suspended, with Lewis's alternative, 197. St. John's answer to it, and king Philip's determination puts an end to all, ib. On the emperor's death, the queen, for other motives, determines on a peace with France, xxx. 445. The imperial ministers shew that this event should effect no change in the views of the confederates, on some of whom their arguments prevail, ibid. The queen signs preliminaries, 446. Withdraws her forces from Portugal and Catalonia, 471.

—— Petrowna, the marriage of the duke of Holstein with that princess, xxxv. 536.

——, Empress, brings her niece of Mecklenburgh to court, and marries her to Anthony Ulric of Brunswic Bevern, with the only error in her government, that of confiding in strangers to the great disgust of the Russians, xxxv. 552.

—— Iwanowna, the regular succession of Russia is broken through by declaring that duchess of Courland empress, in preference of her elder sister Catherine duchess of Mecklenburgh, xxv. 552. A short view of her spirited and wise reign, 553. Names John of Brunswic her successor, appointing a regency, with Biron her great favourite at their head, 554. Her death, ib.

——, Fort St. in Hudson's Bay, an attempt on it by the French missionaries, xl. 197.

Annese, (Januarius) a gunsmith, made chief of the rioters in Naples, with his character, whose government is quickly detested, xxviii. 312. Enters into a negotiation with don John, 314. Is condemned and executed, 316.

Annah, capital of Arabia Deserta, its situation and strength, v. 278 (i).

Anna Comnena's history confused, iii. 293 (O).

Anossi, a province in Madagascar, described,

xiv. 345. Gold mines and inhabitants, 347.
Annabon iſland deſcribed, xiv. 409.
Anſars, Tribe of, join with Mohammed, i. 87. United by him with the Mohajerin, 100. Bravery and fidelity at the battle of Bedr, 109. Diſcontented at the diviſion of the ſpoil, 110. Fall out with the Mohajerin, and with Mohammed about the ſpoil, 189. Some of their chiefs reproved for not coming to Tabuc, 199. Receive Mohammed's laſt orders, 223. Allowed in the number of his companions, 248. Challenge the chuſing of a new khalif, 275. Hate Ali, yet elect him to the khalifat, ii. 1.
Anſcharius, firſt preacher of Chriſtianity in Sweden, xxxiii. 45.
Anſelm, why baniſhed the kingdom of England, with an embaſſy to the pope and his anſwer, xxv. 361, & ſeq.
Anſgarius, biſhop of Bremen, propagates Chriſtianity in Denmark, xxxii. 82.
Anſiko, kingdom of, where ſituate, xvi. 350. Government, 351. Religion and inhuman cuſtoms, 352.
Anſon, (Commodore George), his expedition into the South Seas, xi. 489. xlii. 414. Strength and number of his ſhips, 415. Arrives at St. Catherine's in South America, ib. Orders to his captains before his departure from that iſland, ibid. Danger from Pizarro's ſquadron, and reſolution in a council to attack Baldivia, 416. Paſſes the Streights of Le Maire, with dreadful ſtorms at Cape Horn, reaches Juan Fernandez, and great relief found there, 417. Vaſt diſtreſs of his ſquadron, 418. Remarkable hiſtory of captain Cheap in the Wager, 419, with his wonderful eſcape, 420. Progreſs of the commodore, who reſolves to fall down to Panama, ib. Takes ſeveral prizes, 421. Is encouraged to attempt the taking of Paita, 423, the execution of which he commits to lieutenant Brett, in boats, 424, who ſoon performs it with great courage and conduct, ib. Booty taken there, and the town ſet on fire, 426. xxxix. 175. His further proceedings, xlii. 427. Prizes taken by the Glouceſter, ib. The commodore intends to cruiſe for the Manilla galleon, ib. His crew how encouraged, 428. Deſtroys all his ſhips except the Centurion, and the reaſon, 429. Sails from Mocao in queſt of the Acapulco ſhip, xi. 531. Speech to his men, and gets ſight of the galleon, 533. Engages her, 534. Detail of the fight, 535. Takes her, 536. xlii. 430. The value of the prize, xi. 537. xlii. 430. Sails with her to Canton, xi. 538. Audience and reception from the Chineſe viceroy, 543. Sails for Europe, 545. Arrival in England, 547. Reflections on this expedition, and its advantage to England, 548. xlii. 450, and on Pizarro's cataſtrophe, xi. 551. Defeats the French fleet, xl. 189.
Anta, kingdom of, on the Gold Coaſt, deſcribed, xvii. 31. Its villages of note, 32.
Antap, or Antaps, taken and abandoned by Timur Bek, v. 326.
Antaradus, in Syria, beſieged in vain by the Arabs, ii. 169.
Antavare river in Madagaſcar, xiv. 358.
Antediluvians conveyed aſtronomy to the new world, viii. 332. Had probably ſome kind of writing, 386. Their beſt records preſerved by Noah, 337.
Anthropophagi of Africa, remarks on the reality of ſuch monſters, xvi. 347, and their impious tribe of prieſts, 349. Others in South America, xxxviii. 281.
Antiani reſtored in Bologna, xxxvii. 74.
Antigua, account of that iſland and population by the Engliſh, xli. 301. Why invaded by the French, and capitulates, 302. Dampier's account of the reaſon, with obſervations on it, 303. Flouriſhing ſtate, and to what owing, ib. Dreadful earthquake, and the Indians availing themſelves of thoſe calamities, with Byam's deſerving character, ib. Codrington's particular ſervices, 304. The French depredations, and reprizals thereon, with the conqueſt of Marigalante, 305. Thornhill relieved, with the zeal of the inhabitants againſt the French, ib. The iſland flouriſhes, ib. Plot of the Negroes there, 315. Diſcovered, and the ring-leaders puniſhed, 316. Topographical deſcription, ib. Natural hiſtory, 317. Quantity of ſugar, number of inhabitants, and pariſhes, ib.
Antibes, attempt of count Brown on it, but obliged to retreat, xlii. 496.
Anticoſti iſle, in the River St. Lawrence, deſcribed, xxxix. 371.
Antioch betrayed by Youkinna to the Moſlems, i. 455. Taken by the cruſaders, iv. 137. Beſieged by Kawam'oddawalat Kodbuka, and the ſiege raiſed, 138. Betrayed to Soleyman, 195. Deſtroyed by an earthquake, ii. 180. By another, 439. Taken and plundered by the Greeks, iii. 55. Taken by them, 70. Submits to Baſilius, 80. Beſieged by Sclerus, 81. Conquered by Malék Shah, 265. Taken by the cruſaders, 301. Beſieged by Kodbuka, and in great diſtreſs, ib.
Anti-popes, ſeveral choſen ſucceſſively, xxv. 360.
Antoine of Berry, who became regent of the college, and miniſter of a church near Geneva, account of and condemnation, xxxvii. 329. Charge againſt him, and is ſentenced to be ſtrangled and burnt, 330.
Antoku, firſt emperor of Japan, dethroned and drowned, ix. 127.

Antoninus Pius, a great friend to the Jews, xiii. 163. Legends about his privacy with their doctors, ib. (Q).
Antonio, king of Kongo, a bloody prince, xvi. 165. His contempt of religion, and cenſured by the whole church, 166 (F). Hatred to the church and Portugueſe, 167. Breaks out into a war, and is deluded by his heathen prieſts, 168 (G). Slain, and his head carried in triumph to Loanda, 169.
——, Don, defeated as he entered the port of the Azores, and the priſoners all beheaded or hanged, xxi. 308.
——, Don, prior of Crato, gets himſelf proclaimed king of Portugal in a tumult, xxii. 264. His forces routed by Alva for king Philip, 265. Antonio, after long diſguiſe, is obliged to quit Portugal, which wholly ſubmits to Philip, 266. Fruitleſs attempts made for him by England, 269. His death, with an account of him and his iſſue, 270.
——, Cardinal, advanced by Mazarine, xxv. 13.
——, lord of Faenza, befriends the Florentines, who, by a public decree, declare him their chief ally, and are defeated, with their rapacity, and diſregard to Picinino's complaints, xxxvi. 227.
——, Port, in Jamaica, deſcribed, xli. 466.
Antony, St. iſland of, deſcribed, xiv. 432.
——, St. fort of, xvii. 26.
——, St. canonized, xxv. 469.
——, ſucceeding his brother Francis in Parma, has a diſpenſation to marry the latter's daughter, but has no iſſue by her, xxxvii. 198.
Ants, white, a pernicious kind in Japan deſcribed, ix. 97.
——, ſeveral kinds in Kongo, xvi. 58. Uſed for executing great criminals, 59 (V). Dangerous to travellers, 60.
Antwerp, ſiege of, and erecting a wooden bridge at Calo, xxxi. 99. Submits to king Philip II. and whole families retire to Amſterdam, 101.
Anville, Duke de, account of his expedition to North America, and plan of operations, xl. 186. Is unfortunate and dies, 187.
Anujur ſucceeds his father in Egypt, iii. 18. Kept under by the regent Cafur, 19.
Anuſha Mahamed Bahadr, his ſucceſs and bravery, vi. 199. Defeats Abdo'laziz Khan, ib. Succeeds Abu'l Ghazi as 17th khan of the Uzbeks, 201. Makes a league againſt Perſia, ib.
Anoſhirwan ſubdues the country of Abtela, and where ſituate, iv. 48, and that of Balkh, 49.
—— Khan ſuffers his governors to tyrannize over his ſubjects, v. 82.
Anuſtakin, his ſucceſs againſt Aleppo, with his extraction and character, iii. 230.
Apaches, a people of New Mexico, deſcribed, xxxix. 120. Maſſacre of the Spaniards, ibid.
Apaktalpa, his dreadful puniſhment for oppreſſion, v. 360.
Apalacha, Engliſh ſettlement there, xl. 420.
Apalache, village of deſcribed, xl. 381.
Apalaches ſavages, account of them, xl. 336.
Apam, the Dutch fort on the Gold-Coaſt, xvii. 80.
Ape, a divining one, kept by Jehan Ghir, and a ſurpriſing trial of her, vi. 375.
——, tooth of one, worſhipped by the Peguers, vii. 57. Taken and burnt by the Portugueſe viceroy, 96. A counterfeit ſubſtituted for it, and a third trumped up againſt the other two by the king of Kandea, 97.
Apelkaſſem ſeizes on Nice after Soleyman's death, iv. 198. His ſhipping burnt by the emperor, ib. Is invited to his court, and amuſed by him, 199. Goes to bribe the Perſian ſoltan, and ſlain by his orders, 200.
Api Rajah aſcends the throne of Siam, vii. 297. His ſignal defeat of Maupa Rajah, with his death, ib.
—— II. ſucceeds his brother Api, vii. 297. Cruelty to his eldeſt ſon, and ſucceeded by his next, who is inſulted by the Japonese ſlaves, 228. Ambaſſy to Goa, with the reception of one from thence, ib. His character, cruelty, &c. 299. Generoſity, 300. Death, 301.
Apocryphal books of the Jews when probably written, xiii. 170.
Apokaukus, his ill offices againſt Kantakuzenus rejected by Amir, xii. 48. Invidious ſlanders effectually repelled, 49. Slain in the public priſon of Conſtantinople, 50.
Appenzel, account of it, and alliance with the Swiſs cantons, xlii. 143.
Appleton, Captain, his ſquadron from Leghorn eſcapes admiral Cats, xxxi. 375.
Apraxin, General, advantages gained by him in Ingria, xxxv. 442.
Aps, Emengard de, 9th grand maſter of Maltha, xix. 43.
Apulia and Calabria, great diſturbances there, the people of which are aſſiſted by the Normans againſt the Greeks, and the emperor invited into Italy, xxv. 307.
——, by whom formed into a principality, xxix. 109.
Apurimac, an ingenious contrivance of an inca for croſſing that river with an army, xxxix. 30. Its effect on the enemy there by their ſubmiſſion, 31.
Aquamboe, its great kingdom deſcribed, and deſpotic government, xvii. 82.
Aqui Titu, a Peruvian general, his progreſs in reducing people to his brother the inca, xxxix. 35. Aboliſhes unnatural luſt in the valley of Hacari by rigorous laws, 36. Returns to Cuzco, and appointed regent, ib.

Aquila, his new verſion of the ſacred books, xiii. 167 (Y).
——, a revolution, and a peace concluded, there, xxxvi. 339.
Aquilar, a Spaniſh priſoner in Yucatan, recovered by Cortez and his adventurers, xxxviii. 77.
Aquileia, biſhop of, taken priſoner, xxvii. 49.
Aquitaine, by whom re-annexed to France, xiii. 119.
Arab, an infamous one, his ſtratagem for evading his due puniſhment, i. 451.
Arabſhah, the ſon of Fulad, where ſettled, and his ſucceſſors, vi. 120.
Arabia viſited with a grievous mortality, i. 483, and a dreadful famine, 499.
——, the wali of, his treachery to the Perſians, vi. 54, 60, 62. Doomed to death in vain by the new ſhah, 62.
Arabian year, how computed, i. 97, and months, 99.
—— æra, how computed before the Hejira, i. 99.
—— women, their valour, i. 297. A freſh inſtance, 304. Rally the Moſlems twice or thrice at the battle of Yermouk, 420, and help to gain the victory, 421.
Arabic tongue, chiefly uſed in Africa, xiv. 38. How preſerved, 39.
Arabs bad chronologiſts, i. 14. Why ſo eaſily drawn into Mohammed's religion, 36. Their ſtate at that time, 41. When firſt infected with idolatry, 179. Submit for the moſt part to Mohammed, 191. Ambaſſy and ſubmiſſion of five of their princes, ibid. Their calendar reformed by Mohammed, 218. Privileges obtained for them by him, 255—266. Revolt againſt Abu Becr, 278. Reduced by Khaled Ebn Walid, ib. and a number of other Arabs abjure Iſlamiſm, 279. Held four months of the year as ſacred, 376. Declare for Ali after Othman's death, ii. 1. Their murmurs ſuppreſſed by Moawiyah, 81. Defeated by the Chriſtians in Syria, 307. Make a two-fold expedition againſt them, 309. Defeat the imperialiſts by ſea and land, 330. Defeated near Epheſus, 337. Driven out of Phrygia, 338. Thoſe called Al Moſafia expelled the khaliſat, 540.
—— of Abadan plundered by Timur Bek, v. 339.
——, Marabouts, their wretched character, xiv. 39.
——, Chriſtian, aſſiſt to defend Aleppo againſt the Moſlems, i. 438. What tribes are Chriſtians, 443.
—— of Maad invade Aſſyria and Harran, ii. 300. Cantons and places ſeized by them, and their horrid impieties, 301.
—— invade Sicily, ii. 400. Their yearly commerce with other nations, ix. 211. Propagate their trade and religion in India, 223. When firſt obſtructed by the Portugueſe, 225.
Arabs, Okailite, ſeize on Mawſel, iii. 111.
——, Khaffajite, ravage Cufa, &c. iii. 165. Put to flight, 166.
——, Mazjadite, bloody war againſt the Dobaiſites, iii. 166. Defeated with loſs to the latter, 167.
—— of Maikat, who and where ſituate, vi. 45 (P). Revolt againſt Huſſeyn Shah, and their fleet againſt Perſia, 46 (S).
——, Wild, their extraction and claſſes, xiv. 39. Why hateful to each other, 40. The manner of living of the town Arabs, ib. The wandering eſteemed the moſt noble claſs, ib. Stiled Plunderers by the prophet, 41. Their camps, tents, &c. 42. Dreſs of their women, 43, and excellent character, 44. Complexion, &c. 45. Keep exact genealogies of their mares, ib. Paint their faces, 48. Common diet, ib. Hoſpitality, 49. Traffic, phyſic, and poetry, with their neglect of arts and ſciences, 50. Groſs ſuperſtitions, 51 (P). Inoculate for the ſmall-pox, 52. Great ſkill in arithmetic, 53. Governed by their cheyks, or chiefs, 54. Manner of fighting, 55. Women accompany the men in their wars, ib. (Q). Chief diverſions, 57. Viſits and entertainments, 58. Weddings, 59. Mournings and funerals, 60. Why they have no moſques, 61, yet are ſtrict obſervers of the Koran, ib. Their caravans, 62 (S). Traffick, 64. Regard for the elephants, 65.
—— their frequent ravages in Egypt under their cheyks not ſubdued, xiv. 171. Splendid equipage of the beighs, ib. Dread of a bathaw's anger, 172.
—— of Barbary deſcribed, xviii. 9.
—— of Tremecen, their tribes, character, &c. &c. xviii. 41 (B).
—— of Morocco, xviii. 58.
—— of Algiers, their chief tribes and princes, xviii. 189.
Araciſes, or Rock Iſland, where ſituated, ix. 594.
Arado, antient king of Abiſſinia, xv. 206.
Aradus, iſland of, taken by the Moſlems, i. 523.
——, city of, deſtroyed by Moawiyah, i. 524.
Araffat, Mount, near Mecca, the devotions performed there by Mohammed, i. 215.
——, Mount, where the pilgrims of Mecca, &c. meet, xiv. 224.
Aral, Lake, in Karazm, deſcribed, vi. 133. xxxv. 55. Fine ſalt made from it, vi. 134.
——, province of, in Karazm, deſcribed, vi. 136.
Aranca, in Chili, xxxix. 213.
Aranjuez, treaty there between the French, Spaniards, and Genoeſe, and its principal articles, xxxvii. 232.

Anni, a city in Karnata, vi. 577.
Arap Mahamed, the ſon of Hajim, 13th khan of the Uzbeks, vi. 178. Invaded by the Koſſaks, with his revenge on them, ibid. and on the Kalmuks, 179. Defeats ſeveral plots againſt his life, and two of his ſons conſpire againſt him, 180. Bribes them in vain to their duty, 181. Marches againſt them, 182. Is taken priſoner and ſlain by Ilbars, 183.
Ararat, on which the ark reſted, whether in Armenia or India, viii. 327.
Araba Khan, his deſcent, iv. 296 (C), (D). Is defeated and ſlain by Muſa Khan, ib.
Arbo taken by the Genoeſe, xxvii. 109.
Arca, caſtle of, taken by the Greeks, iii. 54.
Arcadius's laws againſt the Jews, xiii. 193 (Y).
Archangel, government of, with its diviſions and principal places, alſo the capital of the ſame name, deſcribed, xxv. 9. Foundation of its trade laid by the Engliſh, 10.
Archbiſhops, order of proceſſion amongſt them, xx. 507. Their benedictions in the preſence of the emperor, 508.
Archdale, governor of Carolina, his account of the impracticability of its government, xl. 423. Character of his printed account of the province, 426. His difficulties, 427, and prudent management, ib.
Archduke, Cardinal, marches to relieve Amiens, but fails, xxiv. 374.
Archduchess, her intrepidity at receiving Albert in Ghent, xxxi. 164. Her propoſals for a truce, with the arguments for and againſt it among the Dutch, 284. Repreſentations to her, but her views for redreſs are fruſtrated by Olivarez, 287. Scheme reſumed by her for cutting off the communication between Zealand and Holland, 290, but fruſtrated, and the Spaniards defeated, 291.
Archipelago of St. Lazarus, in the Spaniſh Eaſt Indies, ix. 351 (D). See Philippine Iſlands.
Archives, the cuſtom of keeping, when and by whom firſt introduced into Germany, xxix. 141 (G).
Archot, Duke de, faction formed by him againſt the prince of Orange, xxi. 73. He is arreſted, but releaſed at the prince's interceſſion, ib.
Arcona, part of it deſtroyed, xxxii. 158.
Arcos, Duke of, viceroy of Naples, his character, xviii. 304. Sends ſeveral reinforcements to the Spaniſh garriſons in Tuſcany, and the kingdom diſtraſſed to oppoſe the French in Italy, who are driven from the coaſts of Naples, ibid. From a dread of the duke of Guiſe, then at Rome, he concludes a treaty with the rioters more diſgraceful than the former, 306.
Ard, in Egypt, bloody battle there, ii. 520.
Ardabaſta, his arrival at Toledo, xix. 420. Kind reception from the king, and conjectures about his extraction, ib.
Ardebil, or Ardevil, city where ſituate, and taken and burnt by the Mongls, iv. 440.
Ardoin, marquis of Ivrea, declared king of Lombardy by a party of nobles, xxv. 304. Upon the emperor's return to Germany, he takes Vercelli, &c. which the archbiſhops of Milan and Ravenna recover, upon which he retires into a monaſtery, where he dies, 307.
Ardrah taken by the king of Dahomay, xvi. 437. Kingdom deſcribed, 454. How divided, 455, & ſeq. (G). Its chief towns, 456. The metropolis deſcribed, 457. Royal palaces and gardens, 458. Fine roads, produce, ſoil, diſeaſes, &c. ibid. & ſeq. A ſtrange kind of cypher uſed, their dreſs, and women, 459. Food and drink, with the king's wives, 460 (H). Remarks on the latter, 461. Agriculture, 462. Funerals and government, 463. Order of ſucceſſion, with the king's revenue and deſpotic power, 464. Civility to Europeans, 465. Imports and exports, 466. Militia, 467. Religion and vaſt number of prieſts, 468. Odd notion of the reſurrection, 469. Des Marchais's farther account of this kingdom, 470. The king's wars, and reception of the French embaſſy, 78.
Ardſhir, a preaching impoſtor, with the ſtrange effects of his ſermons on the hearers, iii. 309.
Areko, a town in Benin, xvi. 359.
Arechis, duke of Benevento, acknowledges Charlemagne, xxviii. 1. Renounces allegiance to the Franks, makes incurſions into the pope's territories, and Charlemagne returning into Italy, grants him peace, Grimoald his ſon being hoſtage, 2. Enters into a negotiation with the Greek emperor, who grants his propoſitions, but he and his ſon Romuald die, 3. His character and epitaph by Paulus Diaconus, 4 (A).
Arequiba, a port and town in Quilca, deſcribed, xxxix. 187. Healthineſs here to what owing, 188. Frequent earthquakes, ib.
Aretin, (Guido) the inventor of the ſix muſical notes, at what time he flouriſhed, xxv. 321 (H).
——, his ſilence as to an embaſſy from Florence to the emperor, and wonderful agreement of the Italian writers, xxvi. 64 (A).
——, the reviver of claſſical Latin in Europe, xxxvi. 178.
Arez Beg, the Perſian general, taken and hanged by the Turks, v. 431.
Arezzians, war with them, who, in a ſally, totally defeat the Sienneſe, xxvi. 40. Renew their confederacy with the Florentines, and the generoſity of the latter as to the Piſtoians, with their aſſiſting the papal au-

authority, as well as Civita Caſtellana, 61.
Arezzo deſcribed, xxxvi. 8. Taken, and the biſhop becomes maſter of it, 40. Reſtored to its independency, 115. Beſieged by the French, who, on Lewis's death, ſell it to the Florentines, with John Viſconti's great power, which they endeavour to check, 160.
——, Biſhop of, becomes maſter of that city, xxxvi. 40. His ſucceſsful irruption on Fagiolani's eſtates, 74. His ſucceſſes render Caſtruccio jealous, 81.
Argan made governor of Lin-gan, iv. 564. Swift conqueſts in Fo-kyen, 566. Sent to invade Japan, 574. His death, 577.
Argenſola, (Leonardo de) his hiſtory of the Spaniſh conqueſts in India, ix. 342 (G).
Argenſon, Viſcount de, governor general of New France, his arrival there, xxxix. 466. The firſt exerciſe of his power very ſeaſonable, by ſome ſeverities towards the ſavages, ibid.
Argers taken and plundered by the Venetians, xxvii. 191 (A).
Argol, governor of the colony at James Town, his cruiſing voyage to Cape Cod, xxix. 254. Attacks a little colony of French at St. Croix, who ſubmit, 255. Reduces a ſettlement at Port Royale, (Acadia) ibid.
Argon, or Kerlon, a river in Tartary, iv. 11 & 284.
Arguette, M. de, taken priſoner, with his deplorable death and that of his party, xl. 362; which was occaſioned by the brutality of Bienville, ib.
Arguim, an iſland and fort on the Senegal, deſcribed, xvii. 361. By whom diſcovered and fortified, 362. Its various revolutions ſince, 363. Deſperate defence againſt the French, 364. Deſcription of the fort, which was deſtroyed, 365, 370.
Argun, khan of the Tartars, invades Rum, iv. 271. Aſſiſts Malek Maſur, or Maſſud, ib. v. 180. Revolts againſt his uncle, but is defeated and impriſoned by him, 176. Releaſed and takes him priſoner, and mounts the throne of Iran, 177. Proves a friend to Chriſtians and Jews, but is prevented by death, 179.
—— Kothbo'ddin puniſhed for oppreſſion, v. 355.
—— Shah ſhuts the gates of Samarkant againſt Malek Shah, v. 373. His feigned apology for it, 375. Left by Khoſadad in Samarkant, with his cruel death, 388.
Arhus, Biſhop of, and the deacon of Roſchild, arreſted in the ſtreet, xxxii. 247.
Arhuſen, account of, xxxii. 8.
Ariana, city in Tunis, whence ſo called, xviii. 391 (I).
Arias Diz choſen general of the Portugueſe, xv. 237. See Diz.
Arica, a port in La Plata, deſcribed, xxxix. 196. Immenſe booty taken here by Drake, ibid.
Aricka, (Abba) or Rab, or Rau, a learned rabbi, xiii. 181 (H).
Arimoa iſland in the South Sea, with an account of the people, and their generoſity to the Dutch xi. 350.
Aris. See Zemzem.
Ariſtotle's philoſophy and metaphyſics why burnt, xxv. 440.
Arjuan made governor of the young Egyptian khalif. iii. 130.
Ark of God, fabulous account of its model being brought into Abiſſinia, xv. 135. Held in great veneration there, 137 (A).
Arkamas ſavages, where, xl. 346.
Arkat, a city of Karnata, plundered by the Maharattas, vi. 514. Account of that city, 577.
Arles erected into a kingdom by Boſon, xiii. 214.
Arlington, Earl of, his account of a ſea-fight, xxi. 459, not. ſub fin.
Armada, Invincible, of Spain, ſent againſt England in 1588, ſunk, taken, ſhattered, or diſperſed, xxi. 310. A ſecond invaſion fruſtrated, 326.
Armagnac, Count de, a French army under him aſſiſt the Florentines, xxxvi. 168. By their own imprudence they are totally defeated by the Milaneſe under Galeazzo, with the loſs of Armagnac, &c. 169.
——, Count de, claims the crown of Majorca, xxi. 87.
——, the conſtable, ruins Burgundy's faction, and reſtores the king's affairs, xxii. 519.
Armenia betrayed to the Arabs, ii. 171. Rid of them, but ſubdued afreſh by Al Walid, 180. Grievouſly ravaged by Bundokdar, v. 171. Damaged by an earthquake, 172. Subdued by Timur Bek, 250.
——, Leſſer, why ſtiled the country of the White Sheep, vi. 98. Invaded by the Greeks, iii. 120.
Armenian cavalry, 4000 of them ordered to be buried alive by Timur Bek, v. 325.
Armenians, their noble defence of Julfa, vi. 56. Plundered and cruelly treated by the rebel Mir Mahmud, 57. Settle their commerce at Batavia, x. 433.
Armeria, an iſland in the South Sea, deſcribed, xi. 295.
Arminians from the Netherlands people Frederickſtadt, and the ſame privileges granted at Gluckſtadt and Godſtadt, xxii. 465 (A). Perſecution againſt them renewed, xxxi. 240. Preſent a petition to the ſtates general, and an apology by Grotius for them rather irritates the Gomariſts, 241.
Armetzek ſubmits to Timur Bek, v. 251.
Armalcder, a peaſant, cauſes a maſſacre of the Jews, xiii. 340 (M). Beheaded, ib. xxix. 322.

Arnheim bravely forces the intrenchments of the imperialists, and takes Stenaw and Glogaw, xxx. 217.
Arnold the high-priest, leader of the freebooters in Alsace, assassinated by his followers, xxix. 337.
——, his heresy what, xxv. 388.
—— of Brescia, condemned and burnt at Rome as an heretic, xxv. 397 (I).
——, abbot of the Cistercians, &c. preaches to the Albigenses in France, but hath few converts, and to what the increase of these separatists is owing, xxv. 442 (W).
——, duke of Bavaria, defeats the Hungarians, xxix. 18. Defeated and mortally wounded by the emperor Conrad, 19.
——, bad policy of that English envoy to the Onnontaguese, and their speech thereon, xl. 27.
Arnolphus sends an army into Italy against Vido, who at last bribes their general, xxv. 261. Marches in person into Italy, 262, but returns to act against Rodolphus king of Burgundy, ib. Offered the empire by the pope, marches an army into Italy, besieges and takes Rome, 263. Crowned emperor by Formosus, has a potion given him, with its effects, and why he marches in all haste into Germany, 264.
Arsamosata, or Armosata, fortress of, where and by whom built, ii. 296.
Arschot, Duke de, his speech against the Spaniards, xxi. 125.
Arshine, or Russian ell, what, xxv. 68 (A).
Arslan, soltan of Ikonium, marches against Jaweli, iv. 143. Defeated and drowned, 144.
——, (Malek) suppresses the revolters against him, iv. 170. Confirms the Salgarian dynasty in Pars, ib. His death and character, 171.
—— II. the 5th soltan of Kerman, iv. 178.
——, prince of the Karluks, assists Jenghis Khan against the Kin, iv. 362, and against soltan Mohammed, 391.
——, unjustly beheaded, v. 16.
——, governor of Kyang-si, leads his Myan-tse against the rebels, v. 57.
—— Baku, his success against Ilek Khan, iii. 140.
—— Shah Al Argun murders his father in Khorasan, iii. 300. Assassinated for it, 301.
Artoo revolts against Sosneus, xv. 281. Defeated and put to death, 282.
Artaguette, M. Diron de, arrives in Louisiana, as French commissary, and his measures, xl. 283. His information given the court, and their resolution, what, 284.
Artah, Ebn, takes Mecca and Medina, with his ravages and cruelties in Yaman, ii. 34.
Artak Ebn Artak, his death and descendants, iii. 286.
Artak takes Manbij, is killed at the siege of its castle, and his forces disperse, iii. 333.
Arteval, (Philip) the brewer's son, his spirit and prudence in Flanders, xxiii. 480.
Artevelle, (James) a brewer in Flanders, an account of his fate, xxiii. 430.
Artichokes, the faction of, in Geneva, who, xxxvii. 296.
Artisans, their various devices at Timur Bek's jubilee, v. 361.
Artois, (Robert de) sentence of banishment and confiscation by the parliament against him, xxiii. 422, who retires into England, and is kindly received by king Edward, ib. Dies of wounds he received in the defence of Vannes, 428.
Artze taken and burnt by Tagrolipix, iv. 102.
Arukorchin, a Mongl province, where situate, iv. 281 (Z).
Arwa Ebn Masud slain for his adherence to Mohammed, i. 191.
Arzemidokht, queen of Irak, deserted, i. 381. Deposed and assassinated, 382.
Arzerum taken and plundered by the Moguls, iv. 252, and by Timur Bek, v. 250.
Arzila described, xviii. 82.
Arradez, a city in Tunis, described, xviii. 391.
Arragon, disturbances there upon the old king dying without heirs, xx. 106. Its power and extensive dominions at its union with Castille, 430. Its situation, extent, and produce, 431. Its derivation and rivers, ibid. Its antient inhabitants, 432. Their genius why for a long time little changed, ibid. How they preserved their religion and liberties upon the irruption of the Moors, ib. Erected into a kingdom by Sancho the Great of Navarre, in favour of his son Ramiro, 433. The limits of that kingdom then and its capital, 434. Its history from Alonso II. till its union with Majorca, including the conquest of Valentia, xxi. 1. Some account of its original constitution, 94. The office of chief justice described, 95. A common mistake on this head rectified, 96. History from the interregnum, on don Martin's death, to its union with Castile in Ferdinand and Isabella, 114. State of this kingdom and its dependencies during the interregnum, ibid. The states appoint a committee to regulate the declaration of a king, 115. Nine judges chosen to determine the title of claimants, 116. Great confusion in Valentia, 117. The judges are chosen by the viceroy and chief justice of Arragon, with an account of them, ibid. Some of these, in the meeting at Caspé, are objected to, but over-ruled, 118. The number of claimants, and their pretensions, ib. Distressed with factions, a plague, and war from the French, 150. United with Castile in don Ferdinand, 152.

Insurrection there, with fresh acts of severity, 318. Their privileges curtailed, ib.
Arragon, how it became a county, xxii. 392.
——, Its king is excommunicated, but absolved soon after, xxv. 483.
——, Cardinal of, viceroy of Naples, proceeds by severities to reform the city and nation, and publishes an edict against fraudulent bankruptcies, xxviii. 320. On the king of Spain's death, the queen-regent recalls him to assist her in the administration under her infant son Charles II. 321.
Arrakan, or Kakan, kingdom of, in Farther India, where situate, vii. 12. Sea coast described, 13. Soil and produce, ib. Provinces, 14. Rivers, their rise and course, 15. Capital populous, and houses, 16. Royal palace and wealth, ib. Fine statue, 17. Large lake and cities, 18. Inhabitants and dress, 19. Vile diet, marriages, &c. 20. Diseases how cured, ib. Dancing physic, 21. Funerals and other customs, 22. Religion, 23. Priests, monks, &c. 24. Government, 25. King's title and residence, ib. Superstitions, cruelties, and incestuous marriages, 26. King's concubines how chosen, with their power and martial prowess, 27. Their history, and invaded by the king of Pegu, 28. Make themselves masters of that kingdom, and ill requited by the Portuguese, 29. Revolutions caused by them, 32. Threatened by the Mogols, 33. Betrayed by Tibou, 34. The king's revenge on him, 35. Recovers Sundiwa island, 36. Forgives the Portuguese, and settles them at Chatigan, 37. Is again betrayed by them, over-reached by his priests, dies, and leaves the kingdom in anarchy, ibid.
Arran taken by the Mongls, iv. 441.
Arras, siege and reduction of, after a brave defence, by colonel Boyle, in the Spanish service, xxiv. 561.
Arrestan surprised and taken by the Moslems, i. 410.
Arret of parliament in France suppressed by another of the council of state, xxiv. 459.
Arroe island, xxxii. 7.
Asadites defeated in an attempt against Mohammed, i. 124. His expedition against them, 135.
Asado'ddin, or Shairacuh, his success against Daragan, xiv. 274. Sent to invade Egypt, 277. Success against the wazir, and takes Alexandria, 278. Truce with the wazir, and sent against the Franks, 279. Grand reception at Kayro, 280.
Ase, or Asce, R. a learned disciple of R. Jochanan, xiii. 172. Compiles the Babylonish Thalmud, ib. (D). His school and method of teaching, 203 (K). Writings, with his son's success, 204.
Asbwarshipped by the Koreish, i. 162.
Asbag, a Christian prince, turns Moslem, i. 137.
Ascalon taken by the Moslems, i. 475.
Ascension island, on the African coast, described, xiv. 407.
Ascetics in Egypt, from whom probably derived, their ignorance and mortifications, xiv. 209 (S).
Asdal, (Jesson) his cruelty in Dalecarlia, xxiii. 89.
Asem, Assam, Azem, or Achem, described, vi. 436. Invaded by Amir Jemla, by Aureng Zib's desire, 437. Its capital plundered by Jemla, ibid. (F).
Ashapuwha's advice to Hayshan Khan, with his promotion, v. 14.
Asharians, their hatred to the Motazelites, iii. 8. Their chief tenets, 9.
Asher, R. his desperate catastrophe at Toledo, xiii. 311. His character and writings, 312 (C).
Ashraf (Malek) his tyranny in Azerbejan, but defeated and slain by Janibek, v. 106.
——, Al, lord of Miyafarckin, besieged by Yashmut, son of Hulaku, v. 161. Put to death by him, 163.
——, (Malek al) the brother of Hassan Kujuk, succeeds him, but defeated and slain by Jani Bek, v. 207.
Ashtar, Ali's general, his success against Moawiyah, but is repressed by Amru's stratagem, ii. 22.
Asia Minor described, iv. 181 (A). D'Herbelot's table of the Seljukian soltans who reigned in it, 187. Defects of that table displayed, and a more authentic one, 189. Ravaged by the Othmans, xii. 38.
——, its state at Jenghis Khan's invasion, iv. 387.
Askagava, a river in Japan, described, ix. 6.
Assam, a person of no merit, succeeds Obeid'allah in Khorasan, ii. 76. Turned out, 78.
Ashraf, soltan, condemned to death by the rebel Mir Mahmud, vi. 63. Acquitted and restored, ib. (O).
Asma married to, but not bedded by, Mohammed, i. 244.
Asmai, tutor to the khalif Harun Al Rashid, his learning and character, ii. 368.
Asmouil, a learned Spanish rabbi, turns Mahommedan, and writes against the Jews, xiii. 291 (E).
Asmund succeeds his father Suibdager in the three northern crowns, with his war on Hadig, whose son he kills, xxxiii. 28.
——, or Hamund, is elected to the throne of Sweden, xxxiii. 37. His four sons pirates, after encountering the four sons of the king of Denmark in the Baltic, strike up a peace, and repair to the court of Denmark, ibid.
—— succeeds to the three crowns of Sweden, Gothland, and Denmark, and the other conquest.

vanquefts of his father Inguar, xxxiii. 42. He revenges his father's murder, encourages husbandry, and cuts out roads, &c. ibid. A battle fought between him and his brother, who laid pretenfions to the crown, in which he is killed, with his character, ib.

Afmund, on the defeat and death of Biorno III. is raifed to the Swedifh throne, xxxiii. 46. In his reign the Chriftians are perfecuted, and Vitard martyred, ib. He is depofed, and follows piracy with unparalleled cruelty, ib.

—— Kolbrenner fucceeds his father Olaus in the Swedifh throne, and the reafon of his furname, with his character and zeal for Chriftianity, xxxiii. 49. Is engaged in a war with Norway, with his death, 50 (A).

—— Slemme, or Gomneel, fucceeds his father Afmund Kolbrenner in Sweden, xxxiii. 50. Of a different difpofition from his father, and the reafon of his furname, ib. In recovering Schonen he is defeated and flain by Canute the Rich, ib.

Afnaf Segued, or Za Dengbil, invaded by the Gallas, xv. 271, 272. Noble fpeech to his daftardly troops, 271. Signal victory and triumph, reception and conference with F. Pays, 272. Invites new miffionaries from Rome, 273. Letter to the pope and king of Spain, why fufpected by Mr. Ludolph, and caufes a new revolt, 274. Abandoned by his forces, interdicted by the abuna, and falls too foon on the rebels, by whom he is defeated and killed, 275.

Afof, or Azat, plundered and put to the fword by Timur Bek, v. 291 (R).

—— Khan betrays foltan Ghir's treafure to Jehan Khurm, vi. 354.

Afoph befieged by czar Peter, xxxv. 380. Attempt to ftorm it ineffectual, and the fiege raifed, 390.

Afow, government and fortrefs of, defcribed, xxxv. 23.

Aftarabad taken and deftroyed by Timur Bek, v. 244. Taken by Abufaid, 401 (C), and by foltan Huffayn, 402.

Aftorga, Marquis of, made viceroy of Naples, xviii. 323. Is very affiduous in putting a ftop to the many evils in the kingdom, fends affiftance to Catalonia againft the French, and to quell a revolt in Meffina, ib. off the harbour of which the Spanifh fleet is beaten by the French, ibid. The viceroy's method for raifing money to refit the fleet, 324. Is recalled, ib.

Aftrakhan taken by the Mongls, iv. 446.

Aftracan, government of, defcribed, with its contents, xxxv. 58. Its principal places, and Aftracan the capital defcribed, 59. It and other places return to their allegiance to the czar, xxxv. 349.

Aftrologers blamed for Soleyman's ficknefs, vi. 8. Way of repairing their fault, 3. Put a trick upon Shah Jehan, 384. Difgraced at the Mogol's court, 435. Foretel an inundation, iii. 300.

Aftronomy, a fyftem of, publifhed in China, iv. 575. Underftood by the antediluvians, viii. 332 (E). How communicated to the new world, 334. Reafons for its fmall progrefs afterwards, 335.

Afturias, Prince of, efpoufed to Blanca of Navarre, xx. 374, but the marriage not confummated, 376. He and the queen concur with the malecontents, 377. The king being in their power is compelled to yield to their requefts, ib. The prince raifes freſh diſturbances, and offers his father battle, 382. An agreement patched up to prevent the effufion of blood, ib. Forbids any fuccours, that he may compel his father to refign, 383.

——, Princefs of, delivered of Carlos, dies, xxi. 259.

Afukepa declared Yefun-temur's heir, v. 29. Proclaimed by Taulafha, 34. Totally defeated by Yen-temur, 35. Slain, 36.

Afum, or Afion, a town in the kingdom of Adel, xv. 364 (C).

Afwad, Al, one of Mohammed's rivals, i. 220. Impoſture and ſucceſs, 221. Aſſaſſinated two days before Mohammed's death, 225.

Aſwan, the antient Syene, deſtroyed by the Nubians, and where ſituated, iii. 29.

Aſs, wild, confounded with the zecora, or wild mule, deſcribed, xv. 63.

Aſſad Ebn Abd'allah kills the Khakan in a ſingle combat, ii. 225.

Aſſafiyah ſubdued to the khalif Abdalmalek, ii. 158.

Aſſaſs, in Egypt, an inſolent ſoldiery, xiv. 202.

Aſſalit, (Gilbert de) 4th grand maſter of Maltha, xix. 38.

Aſſam, Aſham, or Azem, kingdom in India, its limits, vii. 7. Cities, ſoil, and product, 8. Inhabitants tax-free, 9. Allowed polygamy, alſo the ſuppoſed inventors of guns and powder, 10.

Aſſan ravages and ſubdues Media, iv. 102. Defeated by the Romans, ibid.

——, or Haſſan, Sabah, founder of the Bathanian dynaſty, iv. 123 (B). Anſwer to Malek Shah's ambaſſadors, with his death, after a reign of thirty-five years, iii. 333.

——, (Abu'l) aſſembles a great army to revenge his ſon's death, and defeats the Caſtilian fleet, xx. 289.

Aſſaſſines, who and whence, iv. 123, with their principles and manners, iii. 278. See Batiniſts.

Aſſazoe, a plant, its rare virtue againſt ſerpents, xv. 55 (B).

Aſſem, capital of Ardrah, xvi. 457.

Aſſidona, dreadful battle at, ii. 288.

Aſſinais. See Cenis.

Assiniboils, lake, described, xxix. 402.
——, Indians, xxix. 403.
Associators, a term of reproach given by the Turks to the Christians, i. 384.
Assoff taken prisoner by Mohabet Khan, vi. 367. Released, and sent to Jehan Ghir, 370. Made prime minister to Jehan Shah, 379.
Assumption, capital of Paraguay, described, xxxix. 203.
——, fort, where, xl. 363, 370. Demolished, 364.
Assyria infested with bands of wild Arabs, ii. 300.
Atabek Tegtekin seizes on Damascus, iv. 139.
—— dynasty, when and by whom founded, iii. 334. iv. 153. The signification, ib. (F).
Atabeks, from whom descended, iii. 284.
—— in Fars, their origin and duration, iii. 357.
—— in Irak founded, iv. 156.
—— in Pars, or Persia Propriæ, iv. 165. Throw off the Seljukian yoke, 166.
Atabek Kharasankar causes Pir Mohammed's decollation, and dies soon after, iv. 162.
Atabeki Shahin Lala, Morad's wazir, his conquests in Egypt, xii. 60.
Atacama desert, a party of Spaniards under Menroy and Meranda, defeated there, and the commanders taken, but escape to Peru, xxxviii. 370.
Atac-apas, savages, where seated, xl. 344. The only man-eaters in Louisiana, 345.
Atacoma, port of, in La Plata, xxxix. 195.
Atahay sends the Song emperor prisoner to Tatu, iv. 564. Promoted by Hu-pu-lay, 565. Unfortunate attempt on Japan, 577.
Atahualapa, brother to the inca of Peru, his character, xxxviii. 302. His brother remonstrates, and is little regarded, 303. Defeats him thrice, takes and throws him into a dungeon, ib. Sends a nobleman to dive into Pizarro's designs, ib. Taken prisoner by Pizarro, after a great slaughter of the Indians, 317. Very rich booty found in his tent, ib. The fidelity of the Indians to him, with the ambition of some of his nobles, 318. Somewhat reconciled to his situation, and proposes an immense ransom, ibid. Accepted, and some Spaniards detached to Cuzco for collecting it, 319. Tried, and treacherously put to death by Pizarro, his noble defence, and the consequences of this event, 327.
Ataiba, prime minister, his remarkable probity, xxii. 225.
Atamesh made grand wazir by Al Mosta'in, ii. 456. Murdered by his mutinous Turks, 457.
Atepakus, vast ravages of the Turks under him on the imperial provinces, iv. 231. Defeated by Valaces, and crosses the Meander in his shield, but is afterwards slain, ibid.
Atzis, antient king of Abissinia, xv. 206.
Atel river. See Wolga.
Atenulphus usurps the sovereignty of Capua, and at whose instigation, xxviii. 23. Seizes on the principality of Benevento, deposing Radelchis, and defeats the Saracens, 26. xxv. 266. Retiring to Capua, he returns and quells a revolt in Benevento, xxviii. 26. Unable with his confederates to suppress the infidels, he applies for assistance to Leo the Greek emperor, by his son Ludolph, but dies, after having associated his other son, 27. Both his sons govern jointly, ib.
Ath taken by the French, xxv. 141.
Athanagilde, a Gothish king of the Visigoths, xix. 361. Makes alliance with the emperor Justinian, and succeeds the murdered Agila, 302. Takes several imperial places, 363. His death and progeny, 364. His daughters cause a war among the French princes, ib. A five months interregnum causes new troubles in the kingdom, 365.
Athanasius, St. his account of the Jews malice against the Christians in Persia, xiii. 188, sub not.
Atheists, a new sect starts up in China, and strenuously opposed by Suma-quang, viii. 461.
Athias, (Joseph) a learned Jewish printer in Amsterdam, xiii. 438.
Athenæus, (Ras) joins in a conspiracy against Asnaf Segued, xv. 274. Treachery to Susneus, 276. Defeat and narrow escape, 277. Dreadful end, 279 (P).
Atikh's revolt and success against khalif Hesham, ii. 224.
Atira delivered up to Nasiro'ddawla and killed, iii. 192.
Atiyah succeeds his brother at Aleppo, and driven from it by Mahmud, iii. 249.
Atkins, governor of Barbadoes, xli. 150. Number of inhabitants there, ib. Why he desires a recall, 153.
Atlas, mountains of, described, xiv. 99.
——; Greater and Lesser, described, xviii. 63. But two seasons there, 64. Several branches of the Great, ib. & seq.
Atude Ebn Amran, a slave, betrays Baghdad to the Mongls, v. 158. Is preferred to the government of it, 159.
Atsiz, shah of Khowarazm, rebels against Sanjar, and founds the Korazm dynasty, iv. 150. Attempts the soltan's life, iii. 351. Pardoned but rebels afresh, ib. Is besieged in the castle of Hezar Asb, 356. Escapes and is forgiven by Sanjar, notwithstanding his arrogance, ib. His death and character, 368.
Atta Kulla Kulla, the Cherokee deputy, his treaty of peace with the governor of South Carolina, xl. 444.

Attaquan, a tribe of Hottentots, account of, xv. 492.
Attar-Khoja, wazir of Hormuz, his preparations againſt Albuquerque, vi. 87. Brave anſwer to his bold meſſage, 88. Forced to conclude a treaty with him, but bribes his men and eludes it, 89.
Attendulo, the Venetian general, defeats Piciniioo twice, xxvii. 177. Other ſucceſſes, 178. Retreats, and entrenches at Lodi, 179.
Attikamegues, Canadians, never after heard of, xl. 5.
Attila, irruption of the Huns under him into Italy, xxvi. 10. Though defeated by the Goths and Ætius, he beſieges, takes, and deſtroys Aquileia, with his other ſucceſſes, ibid.
Attilus, Holward's ſon, marrying Urſilla, Helgon's daughter, obtains Sweden, with his avarice, but his treaſure is carried off by her, xxiii. 31.
—— II. ſucceeds his brother Roderic, king of Sweden, but is aſſaſſinated, xxiii. 32.
Attinga, Queen of, preſents paid her, and the Engliſh invited to her court are cut off, vi. 553.
Attok river, croſſed by Shah Nadir, vi. 460 (N).
Ava river, vii. 40. Its courſe, 122.
——, kingdom, invaded by the Barmas, vii. 75. Subdued by them, with its rich mines, 92. Its port attacked by the Barmas, 76. Its capital razed by Branjinoko, vii. 101. Deſcription of it, and alſo the palace, 124.
Avadoutas, a ſect of penitent bramins in India, vi. 664.
Avanaſh, the 6th khan of Karazm, intangled in broils by his ſon's raſhneſs, vi. 157. Forced to a war againſt ſoltan Gazi, who is defeated and ſlain, 159. Put to death by Omar Gazi, 460.
Avans, their revolt againſt Branjinoko, vii. 104. Tranſplanted into other provinces, ibid.
Ava, king of, drives the Portugueſe out of Sirian, vii. 118. Takes and impales Brito alive, with his ſeverity to his family, &c. 119.
——, kingdom, little known to the Europeans, vii. 120. Its boundaries, extent, &c. 122. Soil and produce, 123. Great river La Kyang, or Menan Kiow, and jewel trade, 125. Inhabitants, 126. Government, 127. Laws and other regulations, 128. Ordeal trials, 129. Monarchs, their grandeur and vain titles, with their aſſumed authority, 130. His forces how paid, and officers how diſtinguiſhed, 131. Religion, cuſtoms, and antient ſtate, 132. Invaded by the Barma king, his wars with, and conqueſt of, Pegu, 233. Takes the kingdom of Lanjan, 193.
Avangour, Baron de, ſucceeds d'Argenſon governor-general of New France, with his character, xxxix. 470. Declaration on viſiting the poſts, ib. Strict declaration againſt ſelling ſpirituous liquors to the ſavages, with the ſpirit of debauchery introduced among them and the French ſoldiers, 474. Recalled from Canada, and ſoon after killed in Hungary, 476.
Aubigné, Sieur de, ſuperintends the fortifications of Geneva, xxxvii. 328.
Aubin, St. victory by the French, in which the duke of Orleans and the prince of Orange are taken priſoners, xxiv. 89. The duke of Bretagne makes ſuch a treaty as the king was pleaſed to admit of, and dies, 90.
Aubuſſon, Peter de, the 38th grand maſter of Rhodes, xix. 113. Receives a threatening embaſſy from Venice, ib. His prudence and moderation on it, with the reaſons, and he receives another from the baſhaw of Lycia, 114. His wife conduct on it, and he amuſes Mohammed with offers of peace, but outwitted by him, with whom he makes a truce, 115, as alſo peace with Tunis, 116. Inveſted with the ſovereign power, 117. Brave defence of Rhodes, 119. A plot againſt his life diſcovered, 121. His brave anſwer to the beſiegers cauſes a murmuring among the knights, 122. Repairs the city and fortifications, 124. Grand reception of prince Zizim, whom he ſends into France for his greater ſafety, 126. Reception of Bajazet's politic embaſſy, and concludes an advantageous peace with him, 126. Complained againſt by prince Zizim, and againſt the peace, 127. Obtains great advantages to his order from the pope, 128. Is created a cardinal, and reſents the pope's treachery to prince Zizim, 129. Undermined by the pope, 130. Dies of grief, 131.
Audiences in South America, their tribunals and chambers what, xxxix. 153.
Avenick inveſted by Timur Bek, and Meſſr its prince bribes his pardon by preſents, v. 283.
——, fortreſs, holden obſtinately by Meſſr, with its ſiege and cataſtrophe, 284.
Avery, or Every, an Engliſh pirate in India, takes a Mogol ſhip, vi. 450.
Augſburg, account of the league concluded there, xxi. 458. Diet there, xxvi. 278. Complaints in a diet there againſt the pope's exactions, xxix. 476.
——, confeſſion of, formed, and why ſo called, with the emperor's preſiding at the diet, xxx. 15. The confeſſion publicly read there, and a refutation by the catholics, to which laſt the emperor gives the ſanction of his approbation, 16. Thoſe of that confeſſion invited to the council of Trent, 61. Occaſional reſolution of the diet there with regard

to religion, 68. Several propoſals made in the diet there, 79. Thoſe of the confeſſion enter into an aſſociation for mutual defence, and into a ſecret alliance with Guſtavus Adolphus, 181. Alliance concluded there between the emperor and ſeveral ſtates of the empire, 358.

Augſburg, account of that city, its religion, and government, xlii. 130 (K). Negotiations for peace there, 512, but with little proſpect of ſucceſs, 512.

Auguſta, fort, in Georgia, deſcribed, xl. 464.

Auguſtine, St. fort of and town deſcribed, xxxix. 127. The attempts made on it by the Engliſh, ib. Alarmed by Georgia colony, 128. Its governor treats with the Engliſh, for which he loſes his head, ibid. Within the Engliſh limits, 129.

——, why that name was given to the river of Dauphin, xl. 407. A fort planned there, 408. Its town taken by the Carolinians, 430, but the ſiege of its caſtle raiſed in a panic, ib.

—— monk's treatiſe on Chriſt and the church condemned by the council of Baſil, with the tenets therein, xxvi. 148.

Auguſtus, reaſons for the allies guarantying his laſt treaty of renunciation, xxx. 418. Obliged to renounce the crown of Poland, ibid. Recovers it, 442. Interview and treaty between him and the czar, xxxiii. 335. Determines to ſolicit a peace from Charles XII. on any terms, the management of which is left to the counteſs of Koningſmark, but Charles refuſes to ſee her, 337. Treachery of the Poliſh primate to him, 338. Turns the reſpite he has by Charles's breaking his thigh to his advantage, by aſſembling the different orders of the kingdom, with their reſolutions thereupon, 339. Is depoſed, and the ſentence pronounced by the primate, 340. Returning to Warſaw obliges Staniſlaus to quit it, 342. Forced to quit Poland, of which Charles XII. becomes maſter, 344. Begs peace by a letter to Charles, 351. The terms granted by Charles, who now is courted by all the powers in Europe, 352. Inexorable to Auguſtus's plenipotentiaries, and the peace goes on but ſlowly, ib. After ſinging Te Deum at Warſaw, ſigns the peace concluded at Alt-Ranſtadt with Charles XII. and has an interview with him at Guntersdorf, 354. Enters Poland and his motives, 372. Recovers the crown of Poland, 375.

——, elector of Saxony, declares his pretenſions to the crown of Poland, and the conteſt runs between him and Conti, xxxiv. 267. War declared by ſome diſtricts againſt that elector, and a deputation ſent to him from the biſhop of Cujaiva to congratulate his acceſſion, 282. Carries all before him, by means of two millions to the Poliſh army, 287. Three propoſals made by his adherents to fruſtrate Conti's hopes, the laſt of which the elector embraces, and detaches a ſtrong reinforcement to oppoſe Conti, whoſe circular letter has no effect, 289. Makes a progreſs to Pruſſia, ib. Succeſſes upon Conti's returning to France, 291. The primate and ſome noblemen ſtill maintain an oppoſition, ib. Enters Warſaw, 292. Writs for a diet of pacification publiſhed by him, but the expected effects did not follow the elector's declarations, ib. Interpoſes on troubles breaking out in Lithuania, and exhorts the contending parties not to diſturb the peace of the kingdom, 293. The army mutinies, and the primate as averſe as ever to an accommodation, with the reaſon; but he becomes more pliant in his demands, ib. Has deſigns upon Kaminieck, and has an interview with the czar Peter, and concludes an alliance, 301. Nominates an extraordinary embaſſy for peace, and prepares for taking the field, 302. Takes meaſures for reconciling the primate and biſhop of Cujaiva, 307. Propoſal for viſiting his German dominions warmly debated in the Poliſh ſenate, with the reſult, and he repairs to Dreſden, 314. Repeated letters deſiring his return, to reſtrain within bounds the averſion of the Poles to the Saxons, and he invades Livonia on Patkul's ſolicitation, ib. (A). Calls a grand council, which he opens with a ſpeech, endeavouring to gain the Poliſh republic's conſent to a rupture with Sweden, 318, which they refuſe, with their reaſons, and the biſhop of Cujaiva ſtrongly oppoſes him, 319. He, notwithſtanding, ſets out for Livonia, 320. Gains an advantage over Welling, the Swediſh general, who retreats from Riga, ib. Murmurs every-where in Poland againſt the king, and a deputation for aſſembling the diet, &c. 324, which meets accordingly, and their warm debates, 325. A remonſtrance preſented to the king by a deputation, and his reply unſatisfactory, yet the diet breaks up, ib. Diſmiſſes the Saxons, 327. Seconds the primate's circular letters with others, and the anſwer from many palatinates, 328. Overtures to the general council rejected, and the primate referred to for an anſwer to ſome other demands, 331. The council's anſwer to more queſtions, ib. Defeated at Gliſſow, convokes a diet, and their proceedings, 333 (A). He calls an aſſembly of the ſenators, in which the primate obtains leave to ſend propoſals of peace to Charles, with that prelate's ſelfiſhneſs, and refuſal of audience to the Poliſh envoys, 334. The deputies again refuſed, ib. Poſts to Poliſh Pruſſia and thence to Dreſden, 334. Arreſts the French envoys, upon which M. de Torcy complains bitterly to the primate, who writes to Auguſtus,

gulus, with his ironical and sarcastical answer, 335. Assembles another council at Marienburg, 336. Their decrees against Charles, and the primate's declaring against king Augustus, 337. Opens a diet at Lublin, with their resolutions couched in six articles, 338. Declares the confederates traitors, by which means he increases the number of his enemies, 339. His great embarrassment, ib. In a council called by him at Javarow, after several mortifications he breaks up the assembly, and sets out privately for Saxony, 340. In an assembly called by the primate at Warsaw, he is deposed by the confederates, but the unfortunate monarch still has hopes, and on what grounds, 341. He seizes prince James Sobieski, whom Charles proposed as his successor, as also his brother Constantine, and concludes an advantageous treaty with the czar, and the terms, 342. The effects produced by publishing this treaty determine him to return to Poland, ibid. Pursued by the Swedes, and declines coming to an engagement with general Renschild, 344. He returns to Sandomir, and holds a diet, with their proceedings, ibid. His chagrin on receiving the news of Stanislaus's election, and impotent resolution of declaring him and his adherents traitors, 349. His situation, ib. Takes Warsaw, 352. This advantage used by him with little moderation, ib. The reasons for his declining a battle, 353. The pope sides with him, but to little effect, 356. Instance of irresolution which does little honour to his spirit or policy, ibid. His situation in Saxony, 357. Institutes at Grodno the order of the White Eagle, and has an interview with the czar, 363. Convokes a great council at Grodno, with their proceedings, 364. A council holden by the opposite party at Warsaw, 365. Plan for surrounding the Swedish army under Renschild, disappointed, 368. Quits Warsaw, and from Pilka sets out for Cracow, 369. At length has recourse to Charles's clemency, for a cessation of hostilities towards a peace, 370. His envoys fill up at Alt Ranstadt one of the blanks signed by him with such articles as Charles dictates, and his peculiar perplexity with regard to prince Mensikoff, the czar's general, and what, ib. He, with the assistance of Menzikoff, gains a victory over Meyerfeldt, yet is forced to renounce the crown of Poland, 371. Has an interview with Charles XII. who obliges him to write a letter of congratulation to Stanislaus, 373 (A). Grants an act of abdication, and a pardon for all who had taken up arms against him, and these published in the palatinates, 374. The perplexity of his friends, to whom the czar offers his protection, with his sentiments of the treaty, 375. Publishes a manifesto, 383. The various impressions made by this piece, and Augustus's conduct defended, who sets out for Lusatia, and begins his return to Poland, 384. A treaty of neutrality is concluded between him and Krassaw, the Swedish general, for the German dominions on both sides, but which is rejected by Charles, then in exile, 385. Several come over to Augustus, between whom and the czar there is an interview, 386. Interview between him and the king of Prussia at Leipsic, 387. His return notified, and the pope absolves him from the obligations of Alt-Ranstadt, ib. Schemes against Charles XII. fruitless, 389. A conspiracy against him, but its author doubtful, 390. He meets, however, with great opposition from his friends, ib. The primate writes to him at Dresden to withdraw the Saxons, ib. His reasons for positively renying a diet on horseback, with a deputation for the king's return, and other demands, 393. His spirited declaration, and recalling the Saxons, with the occasion, ibid. The little differences which disturb him at last accommodated, 394. In a diet at Grodno he complies with all the demands of the Polish deputies, but count Maurice refusing is put under the ban, 402. This event the occasion of a bloody war, 406.

Augustus privately negotiates a treaty with Charles, renouncing the crown and acknowledging Stanislaus, xxxv. 433. He basely gives up Patkul and his own honour, 434. His unaccountable behaviour on signing the fatal convention with Charles, ibid. and writing a more shameful letter to his envoy Finckenstein, in which he begs pardon for obtaining his late victory, ib. Resumes the government of Poland, 458. His death and character, xxiv. 405.

—— the Pious, elector of Saxony, xlii. 183.

——, duke of Brunswic Wolfenbuttle, xlii. 226. Collects a large library, and his learning, 227.

Aviary, a fine one in Mexico, xxviii. 158.

Avibahe, a river and lake in Madagascar, xiv. 359.

Aujengo, fort of, on the Malabar coast, vi. 552. Its factory and trade, 553.

Avicenna Ebn Sina, the famed Arab physician and historian, where born, ii. 111. Dies in Persian Irak, iii. 214. High character, works, &c. and is raised to the wazirat, 215. Impairs his health by wine and venery, and refuses soltan Mahmud's invitation, 216. His stratagem to cure king Kabus's nephew, 217. Reception at that court, ib. and from the learned at Ispahan, 218.

Avignon, the pope's residence there, xxiii. 391. Sold to the pope, xxvi. 42.

Avila, Bishop of, prevails on the prince of Asturias

Aſturias to attempt his father's releaſe, xx. 379. A new civil war breaks out, in which the king is victorious, 380.

Avila, (Arias de) ſent governor of Darien, to ſucceed Nunez Balboa, xxviii. 49. His unhappy expeditions under ſeveral commanders, by violent treatment of the natives, 50. Returns with great loſs to Darien, after exerting admirable intrepidity, 51. Another, unfortunate enterprize under Valejo, 52.

——, (Gonzales de) his diſcoveries in Nicaragua, xxviii. 284 (C).

Avis, Awis, or Weis, ſucceeds his father Haſſan H Khani, v. 199. Subdues Azerbijan, ibid (T). Forced to abandon it, with his new conqueſts and ſucceſſes, 200. Dying injunctions about his four ſons, and his character, 201.

Aviz, grand maſter, kills Ferdinand d'Andeyro, queen Leonora's gallant, in the palace, xxii. 106. The populace, by ſtratagem, ſupport the grand maſter, and carry him out in triumph, 107. Match between him and the queen rejected by her with contempt, 108. The populace proclaim him regent and protector, ib. Gains a victory over the Caſtilians, 112. Piety on raiſing the ſiege of Liſbon, 114. Gains many over, while king Juan and his Caſtilians loſe the affections of the people, and the ſtates of Portugal meet to conſider the ſtate of the kingdom, 116. Different ſentiments of the members, and the regent's ſpeech, 117, who is declared king, by which the interregnum ends, 118.

Aumale, (Francis duke de) aſſumes the title of Guiſe, xxiv. 204.

——, de, aſſiſted by Sir Martin Forbiſher's fleet, beats the leaguers and Spaniards, xxiv. 360.

Avoyels, ſavages, where, xl. 345. Their trade with the French of Louiſiana what, 346.

Avoyer, account of that office, xxix. 173 (S).

Aurelio, Don, ſucceeds to the crown of Aſturias, gives his couſin Adoſinda to don Silo, and dies, xix. 502.

Aurelius, (Marcus) his reſentment and ill uſage of the Jews, xiii. 164.

Aureng Abad, the capital of Balagat, deſcribed, vi. 492. Its ſaddle ſheep, and vaſt commerce, 493.

—— Zib, Jehan Shah's third ſon, his character, vi. 386. Intrigue with his ſiſter, 388. Sent viceroy into Dekan, 389. Intimacy with Amir Jemla, and obliged to ſtay at court, 390. Artful meſſage to his brother Morad. 391. Gets Jemla over to him, 392. Perſuades Morad to join him, 393. Both march to Agra, and he comes to the river Eujin, 395 (G). Defeats the oppoſing army, and engages his brother Dara, 397. Order of battle, 398. Diſtreſſed by the enemy, 399, yet gains the victory, 400. Submiſſive meſſage to his father, 403. Seizes on the capital, and impriſons him in his palace, 404. Submiſſive letter to him, 405. Is joined by the chief omrahs, and his bloody artifice againſt his brother Morad, 406. Forced to pacify the army, 407. Goes in purſuit of Dara, 408. Returns to the capital, his bold eſcape, and preſence of mind, 409. Goes in purſuit of his brother Sujah, 410. Falls into great diſtreſs, yet defeats him 411. Sends his ſon and Jemla againſt Sujah, 413. Confines the former for life, 415. Stern warning to his ſecond ſon, ib. Aſſumes the royal dignity, 418. Goes in purſuit of Dara, with his ſucceſs againſt him, 419. Debates about depoſing him, 423. Sentences him to death, 424. Diſſembling kindneſs to young Soleyman, 425. Puts him to death, 426. Conduct after his brother Sujah's death, 430. Reception of the two Uzbek ambaſſadors, and is ſeized with a ſtrange fever, 431. Followed with deep plots and cabals, and his ſtrenuous reſolution, 432. Pretence to his ſon Akbar, ibid. & ſeq. Forced complaiſance to his impriſoned ſon, 433. Reception of the Dutch ambaſſadors, and ſome beggarly ones from Abiſſinia, &c. 434. That from Perſia diſgraced, 435. Joy at the news of Jemla's death, 438. Jealouſy of his ſons, 441, and makes ſeveral great promotions, 442. Forms the ſiege of Kandahar, 443. His ambaſſador affronted by the king of Perſia, 444. His revenge, 445. Splendid funeral of his father, and the remainder of his hiſtory why curtailed, 446. His other conqueſts, and jealouſy of his ſons induces them to revolt, 447. Artifice againſt his rebellious ſon, 449. Behaviour to the Engliſh at Bombay, 450. His death and laſt will, 451. Perſon and character, 452. Abſtemious life, 453. Employment of cap making, 453. Title and vaſt revenue, ibid. Sons, 454. Succeſſor, 456. His ſignal defeat before Daman, ix. 322. Peace with the Engliſh company, x. 91. Fruſtrates the Dutch in their deſigns, 92. His mild edict in favour of them, 93 (H).

Aurora iſland, in the South Sea, deſcribed, xi. 342.

—— Borealis, account of it, in Siberia, xxxv. 63 (C).

Auſtralis, Terra. See Southern Continent.

Auſtregues tribunal in Germany, xxix. 409.

Auſtria, Don John of, an embaſſy ſent to him from the grand maſter, to complain againſt the viceroy of Sicily, xix. 307. Takes off the embargo againſt the Malteſe, 308.

——, war breaks out between that houſe and Baſil, with the mutual ravages and cruelties till peace is concluded, xxix. 362.

Audria, duke of, divested of his dominions, and the Swiss empowered to subdue them, the emperor being obliged to confirm their conquest of Tergow, xxix. 379.
——, jealousy of that house against Sigismund I. of Poland, and its effects, xxxiv. 129.
——, account of that archduchy and hereditary dominions, xlii. 198. Division into Upper and Lower, and the cities therein, ib. Soil, mines, and rivers, ib. Antient history, and coming to Rodolphus of Habsburgh, the ancestor of the present family, 199. Disputes about its succession, 517.
Au-u-tay assembles the Mongl lords in favour of Honanta, v. 10. Opposed by a great majority, condemned to death, and executed, 13.
Autuman, (Othman) the khalif, his success in Spain, ii. 221.
Autzal, 8th king of Mexico, his great character, who subdues Quaxacatatlan and Guatimala, xxxviii. 460. His noble aqueduct, death, &c. ib.
Awtas, famed battle there, i. 184.
Azara besieged by the Turks, iv. 257.
Axelson made protector of Sweden, with disputes about the succession, xxxii. 365. Designs frustrated by the regent, and a Danish fleet ordered to cruise off Gothland isle, 375.
——, (Eric) chosen administrator of Sweden, xxxiii. 308.
——, (Ynar) defeated by Christian II. who is made a dupe, xxxiii. 110. His conduct, and surrendering the Isle of Gothland to king John, xxxiii. 113.
Axim, the capital of a canton on the Gold Coast, described, xvii. 20.
——, canton of, described, xvii. 20. Government, 21. Laws, punishment, &c. 24. Retailing debts, 25.
Amma, metropolis of Tigre and Abissinia, its ruinous state, xv. 33. Ancient record preserved, 205.
Axyaca chosen 7th king of Mexico by Tlacaellec, xxviii. 459. Successful war against Tlateloco, &c. and a fabulous tradition here, ib. (A). Death, 460.
Ayas, Ayaz, king of Hira, defeats the Persians, i. 115.
——, king of Hormuz, settles on the desart island of Jerun, vi. 72.
Aydin subdued by Bajazet, xii. 69.
Ayesha, one of Mohammed's wives, accused of adultery, i. 140. Takes care of him in his last sickness, 222. Resentment against her husband's son-in-law Ali, 240. Takes up arms against him, ib. and encourages a general revolt against Othman, 529. Declares for Ali after Othman's death, ii. 1, and soon after becomes his bitter enemy, 4. Cabals with Thela and Zobeir at Mecca, 5. Marches directly against him to Medina, 9. Stopt by the dogs at Jawab, ib. but continues her march with her army to Basra, 10. Defeats the governor, and takes the town, ib. Is defeated at the battle of Khoraiba, and honourably dismissed by Ali, 19, but afterwards confined to her house at Medina, 20. Highly displeased with Moawiyah, 65. Her death and character, 81.
Ayetone, Marquis de, appointed governor of the Netherlands, with his conduct there, xxxi. 308, who, after concluding a treaty with the duke of Orleans, takes Argentau on the Meuse, and besieges Maestricht in vain, 309.
Aykutmur defeated and slain by Tokatmish, v. 265.
Aynanje Khan defeated, with his death, iv. 439.
Ayotuxtetlatlans, though defeated by Cortez, reject overtures of peace, xxxviii. 280.
Ayss, prince of Mardin, submits to Timur Bek, v. 280. Put in irons, also freed and restored by him, 295.
Ayscough, lieutenant governor of Jamaica, xli. 405. Again governor, 407. Defeats the negroes at Nawny, 408.
Ayub builds Calatayub in Spain, ii. 180. Why recalled by Soliman out of Spain, 198.
——, the son of Soliman, dies, ii. 197.
—— Ebn Serjabil made governor of Egypt, ii. 203.
——, father of Salaha'ddin, invited by him into Egypt, and becomes his chief counsellor, xiv. 283.
Ayud, or Audiha, a province of Hindustan, vi. 234. Its two famed pagods, 235.
Ayviri, inhabitants, their obstinacy against inca Lloque in a bloody battle, xxxix. 19. Are intirely defeated and submit, 20.
Ayfun the Astrologer, his answer on inundations, and rewarded by the khalif, iii. 300.
Aytun, Hacton, king of Armenia, his travels into Tartary, ix. 283.
Ayyaz assist Barkearok against his rebel brother, iii. 306, 311. iv. 139. Appointed guardian of his son, iii. 311. iv. 140. Taken prisoner by Mohammed, and slain, iii. 314. iv. 141.
Ayyewshihtata, son of Towhan-temur, averse to his father's magic and debauchery, v. 58. Raises great troubles at court, 67. Cruel and unjust proceedings, 71, 73. Grows odious to the court and people, 72. Defeated by Tukyen-temur, 73. Takes Koko-temur into his service, 74, and repairs with him to court, 76. Made generalissimo by his father, 77. Succeeds him, ibid. and removes his court to Karakorom, 81.
Ayyulipalipata banished by Timur's widow, v. 9. Sent for to court by Alaason, 10. Arrival at Tatu, 11. Resigns the emperor to his brother Hayshan, 12. Goes to meet him, and enters the city with him, 13.

Succeeds his brother in the empire, and punishes the abuses committed during his reign, 17. Other excellent regulations, 18. Suppresses sundry extortions, 19. Publishes a general amnesty, 20. Honours great men with temples, with his death and character, 21.

Aza Mulkh's escape from Timur's pursuit, v. 221.

Azael, (R. Jehudah) a famed Jewish preacher at Ferrara, xiii. 406.

Azafra plundered by the rebel Al Mohdi, iii. 155.

Azag-Tino, secretary to Sufneus, banished, xv. 313.

Azam's vast success in Spain, and whether the same with Zama, ii. 212.

Azapuzalco, city of, where situated, xxviii. 450.

Azar, the Arab, defeated in Cilicia, ii. 171.

Azarakites, who, ii. 145. Their horrid murders and ravages in Irak, &c. ib. Defeated, 146. Inform Mohalleb of Mus'ab's death, 152. Strange dispute between them, and defeated by Al Mohalleb, 153. Pursued and cut in pieces, 154. Also a second time, 160.

Azd, or Azdi, the Arab tribe, described, ii. 113.

Azem Khan defeats the revolters in Guzerat, vi. 325. Severely punished by Jehan Ghir, and restored, 343. Success in Dekan, 347. Sent ambassador to Shah Abbas, 349. His grand reception, 350.

—— Mohammed Shah defeated and slain by his brother, vi. 454.

Azenjan taken and put to the sword by the Moguls, iv. 253.

Azerbejan invaded by the Mongls, iv. 439. Conquered by Janibek Khan, v. 106. By Timur Bek, 247.

Azhar Baheli, his three odd visits to Al Mansur, ii. 303.

Aziz Bill'ah, Al, the Fatemite khalif, his treachery to Al Afrekin, iii. 83. Favours the Melchite sect, 85. Strips and imprisons his rich wazir, but is forced to restore him, 102. Ill success against Aleppo, 117. Against Manjubek, 119. His death and character, 129. Libelled for his favour to the Christians and Jews, ibid.

——, second khalif of Egypt, his ill success in Syria, xiv. 251. Cruel treatment of the brave Jawhar, with his death and character, 252.

——, rebels against his brother in Egypt, and dies suddenly in Syria, xiv. 295.

Azmir, province of, in Hindustan, vi. 227.

——, the capital, described, also its salt-petre trade, vi. 227.

Aznar, revolting from Pepin, establishes himself among the Spanish Vascons, and founds the sovereignty of Navarre, xii. 395. Account of his reign, and succeeded by his brother count Sancho, 369.

Azo, or Azoo, a city and fortress in Farther India, vii. 7. The burial-place of the kings of Assam, ib. vi. 437 (E). Taken by Amir Jemla, ib.

——, some account of that professor, and the vast number of scholars under him, with a deduction of its professors, xxxvii. 40.

—— de Este, the pope gives him the investiture of Ferrara, and he enters into the confederacy, as do several other powers, xxvii. 69.

—— succeeds his father Galeazzo in Milan, with an account of him and the Visconti family, xxxvii. 384. His management with the emperor, from whom he receives the investiture of Milan for money, ib.

——, first count of Este, account of him, xxvii. 449, and his two successors, ib.

—— II. count of Este, his history, xxvii. 452, who becomes head of the Ferrarese branch, and the history of his successors till the end of the thirteenth century, 453.

Azores, or Açores, islands, their first discovery, xiv. 483. Their situation, &c. 484. Fertility, 485.

——, Pico dos, xiv. 485, 490.

——, reduced by Santa Cruz with great bloodshed, xxi. 309.

Azrail, the angel of death according to the Koran, i. 327. Gives Mohammed the choice of life or death, 228.

Azrakheens who, ii. 75.

Azzo, after a little difficulty, admitted into Milan, xxxvii. 385. His apprehensions what, and a league formed among the Italian princes, at the head of which he is, with their partition of power, 387. His activity, notwithstanding the gout, 388. Makes successful war on Scaliger, improves his capital, and dies without issue, with his character, 389.

Azzo'ddawla succeeds as Emir Al Omra to Al Moti, iii. 47. Disobliges the Deylamites, 48, also the people, and causes a revolt, 61. His palace plundered by Sabektakin, and besieged in Waset by the Turks, 64. Relieved by Adado'ddawla, 65. Recovers Baghdad, and defeats the Turks, 66. Pays homage to the new khalif, betrayed and imprisoned by Adado'ddawla, but is restored to his post, 67. Adado'ddawla revives his quarrel against him, 72. Defeated by him, ib. and he abandons Baghdad, 78. Treachery to Hamdan, and defeated by Adado'ddawla, 79. His flight and decollation, with his vast strength, 80.

Azzo'din, Ezzo'din Azatines, or Kaykaws, ninth soltan of the Rum dynasty, with his reign and death, iv. 248.

—— Kaykaws, twelfth soltan of Rum, summoned by Oktay Khan to pay him homage,

iv. 254. Sends his brother Roknoddin to him, depoſed by Oktay's ſucceſſor, and divides the kingdom with his brother, 255. Plots againſt his life, takes him priſoner, and confines him in a caſtle, 256. Defeated by Bayeſu, who releaſes Roknoddin, 257. Greek accounts of this conteſt, 258. Divides the empire with his brother, 260. Applies to Michael Paleologus, and retires to Conſtantinople, 261. Stirs up the Tartars againſt him, with various accounts of him, 262.

Azzo'ddin Malek, his bravery before Van, v. 250. Robs Timur Bek of ſome curioſities, with his narrow eſcape, 281. His revolt and puniſhment, 355.

B.

BA, a place in Ardrah, where is a Dutch factory, xvi. 458.

Baalbec, a ſuperb city in Syria, i. 395. Beſieged by Abu Obeidah, 404. Makes a gallant defence, 405, but forced to capitulate, 407. Surrendered and taken by the Attabek Zenki, iii. 349. iv. 168. Its prodigious walls, &c. and taken by Timur Bek, v. 330.

Baanes Hepladænon betrays Armenia to the Arabs, ii. 171.

Baba, a falſe Turkman prophet, his ravages in the dynaſty of Rum, &c. defeated and put to death, iv. 252.

——, a famed Santon, ſlings a breaſt of mutton at Timur Bek, interpreted as a good omen by him, v. 236.

——, the Uzbek ſoltan Khayuk, vi. 175.

Babek, a falſe prophet in Perſia, raiſes a revolt, ii. 412. Defeated and ſlain, with 60,000 of his followers, 413.

Babel Mandel, ſtraits of, xv. 355. Unknown and fabulous kingdoms placed thereon, ib.

Babina, account of the commonwealth of, inſtituted in Poland, in the reign of Sigiſmund-Auguſtus, xxxiv. 135, ſub not.

Babor, or Babr, Soltan, his reign, v. 408. Driven out by the Uzbek Shay Beg, 409.

—— Soltan defeated by Kuſhanj Khan, with his retreat and death, vi. 125.

——, or Zehiro'ddin, 1ſt ſoltan of the Mogols, vi. 313. His invaſion of it, and great conqueſts, with his death and character, 314.

Babylonian Irak reduced by Abd'al Malek, ii. 150.

Babylon, old city of, diſtinct and different from Bagh'dad, ii. 279.

Bacir ſtript of his government of Damaſcus, iii. 108. Sets up for the ſovereignty of Rakka, attempt on the prince of Aleppo, with an account of his defeat and death, 116.

Bacon, (Roger) impriſoned and condemned, xxv. 508.

——, his rebellion in Virginia, and character, xli. 535. Bids defiance to the governor, who arreſts him, but he eſcapes, 536. His proceedings againſt the governor, who flies to Accomack, and various ſkirmiſhes hereupon, 537. The deſolation enſuing from the rebels and Indians, ib. He dies, 538. His party ſubmits, and ſuccours arrive from England, ib.

——, Colonel, father of the rebel of that name, deputy governor of Virginia, approves a project for a college there, xli. 543.

Bad, prince of Diyar Becr, invades Mawſel, iii. 111. Defeated and killed, 112.

Badagſhan, a city in Balkh, v. 125.

——, the king of, invades Huſſayn's dominions, v. 224.

Badagus, who, and what their language, vi. 485.

Badajox, his unfortunate expedition to Nombre de Dios, and his frequent pillagings acroſs the iſthmus, xxxviii. 54. His misfortunes thereupon, 55.

Badakſhan ſurrendered to the Mongls, iv. 416.

Baden Dourlach, Marquis of, declares for the elector Palatine, with his motives, xxx. 154.

——, iſſue of the different repreſentations of the Catholics in a diet there, xxx. 210.

——, Prince of, retires before Villiers, to the diſcredit of the former, xxx. 419.

Badhan, viceroy of Yamen, his meſſage to Mohammed, i. 146. Becomes his convert, 147. His death, 206.

Badi Azzaman invaded by ſoltan Bakht, vi. 125.

Badio'zzaman, the ſon of Huſſayn, reigns after him, jointly with his brother Mozaffer, v. 416. Is carried to Conſtantinople, and dies, 417.

Badis Ebn Manſur, emir of Libya, ſends his uncle Hammad to preſide over Aſhir, iii. 131, who revolts, but is defeated by him, 168. His death, ib.

Badro'ddin alarms Mohammed's army by falſe reports, iv. 393.

——, lord of Mawſel, ſubmits to Hulaku, v. 160.

Badur Khan, the Mogol general, defeated before Vizapur, vi. 501.

Baet, a piratic port in Hinduſtan, vi. 217 (B).

Baffa, on the Grain Coaſt, deſcribed, xvii. 216.

Bafra taken and abandoned by the Karmatians, ii. 531, 539.

Bagameder, kingdom of, in Abiſſinia, deſcribed, xv. 35.

Bager, or Boga, a Turk, preſented with a fine ſcimitar by the khalif Al Motowakkel, ii.

441. Cuts him off with it, 442. A ſtrange account of the ſword, 444. Deprives Montaſer's brother of the ſucceſſion, 452, 456. Excites an inſurrection at Baghdad, 457. Conſpires againſt the khali, 458. Diſcovered and executed, 459.

Bagh, chapel, by whom built, and why erected into an aſylum, ii. 277.

Baghi-ſhemal palace, built by Timur Bek, deſcribed, v. 296.

—— Dilenſha, another of his palaces, deſcribed, v. 297.

Baghnagur, capital of Golkonda, plundered and burnt by Sevaji's ſon, vi. 501, 509. The city, palace, &c. deſcribed, 519. Towers, &c. 520.

Baghdad, city, founded by Al Manſur, ii. 273. Its ſituation, why ſo called, and a different account of that foundation, 278. Deſcribed, 279. The work goes on after Al Manſur's death, 283. Completed and called Medinat Al Salam, or City of Peace, 284. The founder of it according to the Perſians, ib. Whence called Irenopolis, 285.

——, kingdom, harraſſed by the Seljuks, iv. 94, 100. By the rebel Baſiri, 95. Subdued by Togrol Beg, and it paſſes to the Seljuks, 97. City and palace pillaged by Baſiri, 98. Taken by ſoltan Maſſud, 161. Its palaces deſcribed, ii. 279, 288. The caſtle in the middle, 284, 289. Bridge, 288. Orthodox and ſchiſmatical biſhops in it, 286. Various names, 287. College and other particulars, 288. Famous men, 289. Commerce, government, paſha, officers, and garriſon, 291.

—— beſieged by Hulaku, v. 156. Betrayed to him by the wazir, 258. Plundered and deſtroyed, ib. Reſtored by him, 160. Beſieged by Timur Bek, and its vigorous defence, 336. Taken and deſtroyed, with horrid maſſacre, 337. Ordered to be rebuilt, 349. Taken by Iſmael Sofi, 422. By Shah Abbas, 449. The city flouriſhes, and learned men, ii. 309. Riſe up in arms againſt the Turks, 457. A bloody fray between two ſects about a paſſage in the Koran, 539. Plundered by the Safians, 551. Cruelly plundered by the Hanbalites, 567. Suffers under a moſt grievous famine, iii. 19. Taken, plundered, and burnt, by the Turks, 192. Tumult by the rebel troops of Baſiri, 242. Put to the ſword by Togrol Bek, 243. Deep mourning there for the loſs of Jeruſalem, 304.

—— Khatun, the favourite wife of Abuſaid, and how ſhe became ſo, v. 190, 193. Suſpected of having poiſoned him, 194. Put to death for it by Arba Khan, 196.

Baglana, or Buglana, a province in Dekan, deſcribed, vi. 474.

Bagnacavallians, in the Bolognese ſubmit, xxxvii. 93.

Bagra Khan invades Khoraſan, with his death and character, iii. 121.

Bagraſa reduced by Katiba, ii. 176.

Bahadr defeated by ſoltan Hemayun, vi. 315.

—— Khan ſent to beſiege the caſtle of Kangra, vi. 351.

—— Khan, his revolt and death, vi. 324.

Bahama iſlands, their ſituation and firſt diſcovery, xli. 330. Columbus's devotion on this occaſion, and the pretext on which the ſailor was refuſed his juſt reward, ib. (X). Settled by Engliſh proprietaries, 331. Being claimed by the Spaniards, they are put into a poſture of defence, 336. Two expeditions of the Spaniards againſt them defeated, 337. Their natural hiſtory, 338.

Bahao'ddawla ſucceeds as Emir Al Omra in Irak, iii. 109. Cruelty to his nephew, and joins the Turks againſt the Deylamites, ib. Releaſes Samſamo'ddawla, 114. Depoſes the khalif Al Tay, ib. and is governed by his favourite Moallam, 121. Forced to ſacrifice him to the Baghdans, 159. Orders Al Kader to be prayed for, 158. His death and character, 164.

—— Manſur Ebn Nuro'ddawla dies and is ſucceeded by his ſon in Hella, &c. iii. 274.

Bahao'ddin's tyranny at Iſpahan, v. 169.

—— Ayas Seifin reigns at Hormuz, vi. 71. Civil wars, invaded by the Turks, and removes to the iſland of Brokht, ib.

Bahadiyah taken by Mahmud Gazni, iii. 148.

Baharam Shah, ninth ſoltan of Kerwan, iv. 177.

Baharſarda, or Bahar Argued, 68th king of Abiſſinia, xv. 208.

Bahi province in Manilla, ix. 418. Its excellent betle, 419.

Bahia de todos los Sanctos captainry deſcribed, xxxix. 223.

Bahi Bok in Iran, v. 180.

Bahram invited to the wazirat of Egypt, iii. 343. Great ſervice to khalif Al Hafedh, ib. and why depoſed by him, 346. His fidelity and moderation, retiring to Egypt, where he becomes a monk, but is taken priſoner and releaſed, 347. Another account of his dying at court, 350.

—— Chubin oppoſes the Turks with great ſlaughter, iv. 50.

—— Shah, of the Gazni family, revolts from the Seljuks, but is reduced, iv. 149.

—— Shah, 17th king of Hormuz, defeats his rebel brother, alſo the king of Keys, and is murdered by Shahabo'ddin Iſſuf, vi. 78.

—— Shah put to death by Turkan Khatun, iv. 415.

—— Shir, one of the conſpirators againſt Huſſayn, is tribed back by him, v. 219.

Bahrayn taken by the Mafkat Arabs, vi. 45. Redeemed for a ſum, 49.
—— iſland deſcribed, vi. 59 (A). Strange ſprings, and pearl fiſhery, 80. Invaded by Thadi, 84. By Shamba, with ſlaughter and other diſaſters, 85.
Baia, Bayiab, or Begia, a great mart for corn, xviii. 401. Where ſituate, 402.
Bajadora, Cape, deſcribed, xvii. 404.
Baiard, loſs of the chevalier de, with his character, xxv. 145.
Bajaiah, or Bujiyah, capital of the Kammadiriſh kingdom, iii. 235. Put an end to by Togrol Bek, 242.
Bajazet marching towards the frontiers of Hungary, from an intercepted letter of Emanuel to Sigiſmund, ſuddenly inveſts Conſtantinople, xxix. 373. Marches againſt Sigiſmund and cuts off his numerous army at Nicopolis, and the time of this action differently told, ib. (Q). Propoſal made by his ambaſſador at Rome, relating to his brother Zem, accepted of by the pope, xxvi. 226.
Baikal lake, xxxv. 55.
Baily, Mr. firſt governor of Hudſon's Bay, xli. 88. Chief reſidence, and Indian neighbours, 89. Humanity to a French Jeſuit, and diſcovering his real buſineſs, 91. Marches for Point Comfort, and delivers his authority to Lyddal, appointed governor, and then returns to England, 92.
Bakker Khan ſent in purſuit of Jehan Ghir, vi. 363.
Bakhtyar's inſolence and extortion on khalif Moti, iii. 57.
Bakhtiars, who and where ſituate, vi. 60 (L). Come to the relief of Iſpahan, ib.
Bakhtiſhua made Al Rashid's chief phyſician, ii. 328.
Bakirgan, a large province in Karazm, vi. 135.
Bakt Begum, Mereke's widow, given to Soleyman Shah, v. 261.
Bakht Soltan, his reſentment againſt Burga Soltan, vi. 122. Conqueſts and dynaſties in Great Bukharia, 124. Defeated and ſlain by Shah Iſmael, 125.
Baktekio's ſucceſs againſt Moſraj in Paleſtine, iii. 93.
Baktuzun's treachery and ingratitude to Abu'l Hareith, iii. 138. Defeated by Gazni, 139.
Baku taken by Sofi Iſmael, v. 422.
Bakkan, kingdom, where ſituate, vii. 92.
Bal, prince of Indoſtan, ſubdued by Mahmud Gazni, iii. 157.
Balaghate province, how divided and governed, vi. 482.
Balaghat province in Dekan deſcribed, vi. 492.
Balak, the ſon of Bahram, ſeizes on Aleppo, iii. 332. iv. 156. Slain, and his army diſperſed before Manbej, ib.
Balaſagun, where ſeated, iii. 152.
——, or Kombali, the metropolis of the eaſtern Turks, iv. 58, 70. Reſigned by Ilek Khan, 60 (P). Deſcribed, 73.
Balatian, patriarch of Egypt, highly favoured by khalif Harun, ii. 366.
Balayan, province in Manilla, deſcribed, ix. 414.
Balbek, or Baalbek, taken by Saleh Ebn Mardas, iii. 187. Where ſituated, and fortified by Heraclius, i. 291.
Baliga, the 10th khan of Bukharia, v. 143.
Balbiano, the Maltheſe admiral, his great bravery in Candia, xix. 306.
Balboa's attempt on Darien ſucceſsful againſt the Indians, and made chief of that ſettlement, xxviii. 35. Artful management, when replaced in Darien, 36. Makes alliances with ſome caziques, 37.
—— Nunez, his exploits in Darien, xxviii. 40. Conſpiracy to ſeize his perſon diſcovered, and he is appointed captain general, 41. Goes in queſt of the South Sea, with his ſucceſs on the way, and execution made by his dogs, 42. Firſt ſight of the South Sea, and prophetic extacy thereon, ib. How he takes poſſeſſion of it, 43. The terror ſtruck into the Indians by his muſquetry, with their cazique's reception, and preſents interchanged, ib. Reaches the ſea, and takes poſſeſſion of it for Spain, 44. Further attempts and great diſtreſs, ib. Gets intelligence of Peru, 45. Why he returns to Darien by a different route, ib. Civilities from an Indian cazique, 46. Violates his faith to Ponera, a great Indian lord, ib. Friendſhip of cazique Boneniamo, and ſpeech to Nunez, 47. Their diſtreſs for proviſions, and friendſhip of ſeveral other caziques, ib. Tubanama attacked by ſurprize, 48. Eſtabliſhes a colony in Pacoroſa's dominions for gold and trade, ib. Arrival at Darien, 49. His great character, ib. Made lieutenant of the South Sea, 52, but thwarted by Arias d'Avila, governor of Darien, 53. Reconciled to the governor, and builds brigantines in the South Sea, 59. Misfortune to the timber and veſſels by worms and a flood, ib. His diſtreſs, and how extricated, 60. The veſſels, after great difficulties, are built, ib. Sails to the continent eaſtward, and how prevented from landing, ib. Animoſity between the father-in-law and ſon renewed, and the latter tried and beheaded, 61.
Baldaccio, the Florentine general, and Capponi's friend, aſſaſſinated, and why, xxxvi. 274. His character, ib. The barbarity of his enemies, and Machiavel's praiſe of his widow, 277.
Balderic made duke of Friuli, and his tranſactions, xxv. 234.
Baldivia port deſcribed, xxxix. 212. The value

lue of this place, ib. The town taken by the Dutch, ib. Its trade, 213.
Baldwin plunders a catavan, and makes peace with Egypt, iii. 320. Death and burial, 324 (Q).
——, king of Jeruſalem, his death, iv. 155.
——, aſſiſted by the knights of Maltha, xix. 39. Sad condition of his kingdom, and death, 40.
—— of Flanders dies, xxiii. 286.
——, emperor of Conſtantinople, a perſon appears who ſtiles himſelf ſo, and his fate, xxiii. 348.
——, conteſt between him and the pope's legate, xxv. 355.
——, defeated and taken priſoner by the king of Bulgaria, xxv. 440.
—— made Greek emperor, xxvii. 55.
Baleares, their conqueſt long projected before accompliſhed, xxi. 97.
Balgaty Noyan aſſiſts at Oktay's coronation, iv. 472.
Balia in Florence diſcontinued, xxxvi. 298.
Balik and Ebn Ali, &c. revolt againſt Al Kaher, who are betrayed and put to death, ii. 549.
Balis taken by the Moſlems, i. 457.
Baliſan iſland in the Eaſt Indies, ix. 447.
Baliſe, Fort de la, where, xl. 367.
Balkh, an account of that city from an antient dirhem coined there, ii. 350. Various maſters names, &c. 351. Other particulars concerning it, 352. Taken by Togrol Bek, Tamerlane, &c. 355. Its preſent ſtate, fortifications, &c. 356. Its true longitude, latude, and coin, 357.
—— province deſcribed, v. 124.
Balka, or Albelkaa, where ſituate, i. 298. By whom built, ii. 228. Taken and plundered by the Mongls, iv. 423. Farther deſcribed, v. 124. Repaired by Haſſayn, 223. Beſieged by Timur Bek, 225. The citadel taken and deſtroyed by him, 227. The inhabitants ordered to rebuild the old city, 228.
Balomier, (William de) why drowned by the duke of Savoy, xxxvii. 497.
Balſora, gulph of, where ſituate, x. 486. Dutch ſettlements, ib. (O).
Balthaſar, Don, his birth a lucky incident for the miniſter Olivares, xxi. 365, whoſe obſtinacy kindles a general war, ib. Acknowledged heir of Spain, 368. Dies, 389.
——, Otho's brother, marries the heireſs of Fonde, xxviii. 195.
Baltic, the Engliſh fleet from the, carried into Dunkirk, xxv. 166. The reply of Lewis on the death of St. Paul in this ſervice, ib.
Baltimore, Lord, proprietary of Maryland, and the names of the firſt ſettlers, xl. 466. Expence of the firſt ſettlement of Maryland what, 468. Deprived of the power of naming a governor to Maryland, 470.
Baltimore, the family of, declare themſelves proteſtants, xl. 471.
Balu, or Bali, where, and by whom inhabited, xv. 356.
Baluchi of Hinduſtan, who, and whence, vi. 241.
—— in Perſia, who, and where ſituate, vi. 40 (H). Join in Mirweis revolt, ib. and with the rebel Mir Mahmud, 51.
Ballanore, a potent lord in Malabar, who lives by piracy, vi. 547.
Ballaſore, its dangerous bar and trade, x. 247.
Balli, books ſacred among the Siameſe, vii. 245, 257.
Balyur, a ſea-port on the Red Sea, xv. 357.
Bamaburinak province in Karazm, vi. 136.
Bamba duchy, in Kongo, deſcribed, xvi. 38. Tyrannic government, mines, fiſhery, &c. 39.
Bambela cruelly ravaged by the Giagas, xvi. 12.
Bamberg made a biſhopric, xxix. 59.
Bamiyan beſieged by Jenghis Khan, with its ſtout defence, but taken and deſtroyed, iv. 431.
Bankuſa hill, where ſituate, iii. 39.
Ban iſland, where ſituate, ix. 592.
——, the meaning of that word, and the form, xxix. 66 (E).
Banaka, Ebn Oka, his horrid ravages againſt the Chriſtians, and raiſes the ſiege of Syce, ii. 296.
Banana defeated and killed in Jurjan, ii. 248.
Banares, univerſity in Hinduſtan, vi. 237.
Banda iſland diſcovered, ix. 338.
—— belonging to the Dutch, x. 457. Their government, &c. and their nutmeg parks how diſtributed, 458 (A).
Bandar Abaſſi, the Dutch ſettlements at, x. 485 (N).
Bander Abbaſſi, or Gomrun, where ſituate, vi. 45 (Q).
Bandi Angola, king of Angola, his tyrannic reign, xvi. 205.
—— II. or Ngola Bandi, defeated by the Portugueſe, xvi. 209. Sends his ſiſter Zingha to the Portugueſe viceroy, but refuſes to ratify the alliance with Portugal, 211. Defeated and ſlain, and commits his ſon to the care of the Giagas, 212.
Banditti, their increaſe, and a commotion in Rome upon ſeizing one of their chiefs, xxvi. 373. Their progreſs; part of whom, in paſſing the Appenines, are deſtroyed by ſtones from the rocks, xxxvi. 128, and their force increaſes, through the accommodation between the Perugians and the Siennoiſe, with their lawleſs exactions in their return towards Florence, 129.
Banian tree in Hinduſtan deſcribed, vi. 208.
Banians, their religion and various ſects, x. 220.
Banka, Prince, his preſents to the king of Ba-

kan, vi. 428. Taken priſoner by him in his flight, 429. Put to death by the Kakan king, 430.
Bankok fortified by general Farges, vii. 366. Gallant defence by the French, ib. Greatly diſtreſſed by the Siameſe, 378, with the riſt works made round it by them, ib.
Bankial, head of the revolters againſt Al Mohtadi, decollated, ii. 470.
Bantam plundered by the Portugueſe, ix. 330.
—— court, ſtate, and commerce, x. 392 (V). Conteſt between two of its kings, 394. Decided by the aſſiſtance of the Dutch, 395, and the ſon infatuated by them, ib.
——, King of, falls out with his old friends the Dutch, x. 395.
Bantry-bay, the French fleet victorious there, xv. 117.
Banu, its various tribes whence ſprung, i. 4 (B).
Banna-dala expelled the Sirian fort by the Portugueſe, vii. 113. Defeated by them, 114.
Bannier, General, his ſucceſſes in Bohemia as far as Prague, from which, on the junction of the elector of Saxony and Arnheim, he retires to Melnic, xxx. 218. Attacks the Saxons near Parkheim in Mecklenborg, and takes Havelſberg in Pomerania, 229. Defeats the elector of Saxony and Haſfeldt, with great ſlaughter, in the plain of Wiſlock, and the conſequences of that victory greatly in favour of the Swedes, 231. His conqueſts in Pomerania, 238. Progreſs in Saxony and Bohemia, but quits the ſiege of Frieberg, and defeats the Saxons under Maracini, with great ſlaughter, 242. Conſequences of this victory to the Swedes, ib. Defeats Maracini a ſecond time, upon his throwing a reinforcement into Frieberg, 243. Upon being joined by Longueville, he compels the duke of Brunſwic to declare for him, 247. Joins Guebriant with a view of ſeizing on Ratiſbon, but, after firing ſeveral ſhot, miſcarries, 250. His maſterly retreat, 251.
—— taken priſoner, xxxii. 498. Defeats the Saxons, xxxiii. 264. Again defeats the Saxons, with the conſequences of this victory, 266. Obliges eight regiments of Saxons to ſurrender, 268. Is greatly embarraſſed, but extricates himſelf, at Torgau, ib. Defeats general Gallas, 269. His ſucceſſes, 271. Marches towards Miſnia, and why, 273. His ſucceſſes in Bohemia, ib. Operations and attempt on Ratiſbon, which miſcarries, and why, 274. In the utmoſt danger and how extricated, 275. After a dangerous march through the Bohemian foreſt he reaches Annabert, and is joined by the Weimar army, ib. Death at Halberſtadt, and great character, xxx. 252. xxxiii. 275 & (A). Conſequences of his death, 276.
Baptiſt, (St. John) highly reſpected by the Moſlems, ii. 131. Fables about his murder, 132.
Baptiſta, (John) a biſhop ſent into Abiſſinia, and his death, xv. 266.
Barabinzians deſcribed, xxxv. 72.
Barak, a Kharajite, wounds Moawiyah at Damaſcus, ii. 36. His cruel puniſhment, 34.
——, Khan of Kipjak, his reign and competitors, v. 112.
——, fifth Khan of Buckharia, v. 142.
Baran invaded by Timur Bek, and the canal made by him there, v. 301.
Baranca del Malambo, a town in Santa Martha, and its trade deſcribed, xxxix. 164.
Barar, province of, ſubdued by Akbar, vi. 332.
Baratene iſlands diſcovered and deſcribed, xi. 401. Inhabitants, 402.
Baravel, (St.) iſland, where ſituated, ix. 592.
Barbadorio, the memorable ſpirit of that Florentine deputy to the pope at Avignon, xxxvi. 145.
Barbadoes, hiſtory and firſt diſcovery, xli. 130. Firſt patent for it, 131, granted to Hay earl of Carliſle, who ſettles it, 132. Great fertility and tobacco trade, 133. Original of its ſugar trade, 134. Claſhing of two ſettlements of the Engliſh there, 132. Comprehenſive ſtate of this affair, 135. Account of its population, 137. Negroes imported into it, 138. Their conſpiracies how prevented, ib. Sir George Ayſcue ſent with a fleet againſt it, 140. After ſome difficulty it ſubmits to the parliament, 142. How its population decreaſes, 144. Patent ſurrendered, and proprietary government diſſolved, 145. The king's demands of a tax on the aſſembly, 146. Laws by whom collected, 148. Some of its acts remarkable, 149. Damage by a hurricane, 150. Meaſures to prevent the bad conſequences, ib. How oppreſſed by the African company and otherwiſe, 151. The ſhips of the iſland ſeized, and conſequences thereof, 152. New taxes laid on that iſland, 154. Remarkable anſwer to their repreſentation, 155. A plot among the Negroes diſcovered and puniſhed, ib. Its government very profitable, ib. Appoints agents in London, and their high proſperity, 156. Acts paſſed, but their affairs miſmanaged, 157. Great diſtreſs and loyalty, 158. Another conſpiracy of the Negroes, and their plan, 159. How diſcovered and puniſhed, ibid. They invade Martinico, ib. Miſerable miſmanagement of this expedition, 160. Loyalty, 161, 162. Fit out privateers againſt the French, and their ſucceſs, 164. Grand reception of the duke and ducheſs of Portland in their way to Jamaica, 168. Concern in ſettling St. Lucia and St. Vincent, ibid.

ibid. Article of inſtruction to its governors, about theſe, 169. Aſſiſtance given to their ſettlement, 170. Diſadvantages what, 172. Diſappointed of redreſs, and their ſtriking complaints againſt their governor, 173. Many other private complaints, 174. Governor's vigorous defence and return to England, 175. The iſlanders petition to the king, ib. They obtain ſome redreſs, 176, and this to what owing, ib. Merits of the ſettlers, and their diſappointment at the reduction of Guadalupe, 192 (T). Servants in the expedition to Martinico, 199. Deſcription of it and chief town, 201. Its fortifications, 202. Attempts of the French againſt the iſland, number of its inhabitants, and military ſtate, with the nature of its government, 203 (X). The biſhop of London's attempt to introduce ſuffragans into America diſcouraged, 206. Military eſtabliſhment how ſupported, and the duties impoſed, ib. Number of negroes, and its trade, 207, 208. Its exports, ib. Inhabitants, 209. Treatment of the negroes, 210. Diviſion of the iſland, its ſoil, and product, 211. Its cattle, 212. Birds and fiſhes, 213.

Barbara, princeſs of Angola, redeemed by her ſiſter Zingha, xvi. 236. Forced to marry her churliſh general, 239. Succeeds Zingha in the throne, with her weakneſs to her huſband, 263. Sickneſs and death, 266. Bloody obſequies, 267.

——, the empreſs, her infamous character, xxix. 406. Scandalous reply on inſtancing the continence of the turtle, ib. Part of her character probably a lye of the catholics, 406, ſub not. in fin. Releaſed, and an annual allowance granted her, 408.

Barbarigo, (Marco) the LXXIIId doge of Venice, his character and domeſtic tranſactions, xxvii. 215. Remarkable decree for the poor, and his death, ib.

——, (Agoſtino) LXXIVth doge of Venice, his character, xxvii. 215. Embaſſy to the grand ſeignior, 216. War with Sigiſmund lord of the Griſons, and his general takes Rovero, at which ſiege bombs were uſed, though not much known in Italy, ib. Death and character of that doge, 237.

Barbarini, (Lantranc) betrays the Genoeſe fleet off Sicily, and his puniſhment, xxviii. 385.

Barbaro, his indefatigable zeal, and his repulſe by Ittalus, xxvii. 168.

Barbaroſſa invited by the Algerines, xviii. 262. His extraction, &c. 263. Ingratitude and cruelty to the Algerines, 264. Treachery to prince Eutemi, 265 (D). Proclaims himſelf king of Algiers, 267. Guilty of ill conduct, 268. Plotted againſt by the Algerines, 269. Defeats the Spaniards before Algiers, 270. xxi. 215. The Arabs plot againſt him, xviii. 271. Forced to abandon Tremecen, 274. Defeated and ſlain by Charles V. 275. His head ſent to the king of Tremecen, ib.

Barbaroſſa, (Hayradin) on his brother's defeat and death, is proclaimed king of Algiers, xviii. 275. Deſtroys ſix imperial gallies, xxi. 238. His expedition to Tunis, xviii. 426. Outwits the Tuniſeans, 427. Enters Tunis in triumph, ib. Defeats Charles the fifth's deſigns in favour of Haſſan, 428. Fortifies Goletta, and arms all the Moſſems againſt him, 429. Noble defence of Goletta, 431. Forced to abandon it, 432. His great loſs, and prepares for the defence of Tunis, 433. Bloody orders againſt the Chriſtian ſlaves fruſtrated, 435. His haſty flight out of Tunis to Bona, 436. Made a baſha and maritime general, lays waſte the emperor's coaſts, and Preſendes, ſent to Tunis for intelligence, is betrayed and beheaded, xxi. 243. Subjects the kingdom of Tunis to the grand ſeignior, xxx. 29. He, together with the French, takes Nice, but not the citadel, xxi. 257. His fleet winters in Toulon, and there exerciſes piracy, xxiv. 150. Attacks Corfu, and Soleyman repulſed from before the citadel, xxvii. 348. Attempt on Candia defeated, 352. Retreats before the confederate fleet to Gallipoly, and his tampering with Doria, 354. Takes Caſtel Nuovo, but repulſed from Catarra, 361. Ravages the coaſts of Italy, who, with the French admiral d'Enguien, beſieges Nice, but is obliged to raiſe it, 369. Dies old, ib. xxi. 257.

——, (Mohammed) king of Granada, murdered by don Pedro, when he came to Seville to ſubmit himſelf, xx. 312.

——, (See Frederic I. emperor) propoſals from him to Waldemar about an alliance, and a conference between them, xxxii. 168. His inſidious views, and embaſſy to Canute, 172. He excites the Vandals to a war againſt the latter, ib. Reſolves on an expedition to Paleſtine, reconciles all differences, and recalls Henry Leo from baniſhment, 175. His terrible menaces to the Venetian ambaſſadors, xxvii. 52. His ſon Otho's fleet defeated, from which time the ceremony of marrying the ſea is continued, ib. Thro' Otho's means, who was taken priſoner, a peace is concluded, with the emperor's reception at Venice, and reconciliation with the pope, 53. While the Genoeſe extend their commerce and aggrandize their ſtate, the emperor arrives in Italy with a formidable army, xxviii. 367, who conſents to a treaty with them, upon finding them reſolute, 368.

Barbary, a treaty concluded by the ſtates general with its maritime cities, alſo with Fez and Morocco, xxxi. 242.

Barbary, Modern, its ſtate and hiſtory, xviii. 1. Situation and limits, 2. Soil, climate, &c. 3. Seaſons, 4 (A). Inhabitants, 6. Why ſo called, 11. Its hiſtory under the Almoravides, 16. Under the Almohedes, 22. Its ſtate quite changed after the extinction of the Almoravid dynaſty, 24.

Barb-rini, their retreat from Rome to Paris, with their reception, xxv. 13.

Barbinais, a French captain, his odd deſcription of the iſle of Guam, ix. 541, ſub not.

Barbin's baniſhment changed into perpetual impriſonment, xxiv. 475.

Barbo, old, his ſpeech in the ſenate of Venice, xvii. 254.

Barbora, a town in the kingdom of Adel, xv. 365.

Barcan, plain of, the Turks defeated there by Sobieſki and Lorrain, who take the town of Barcan and Strigonia, xxxi. 351.

——, fort, forced by the Poles, and the garriſon put to the ſword, while Tekeli appears on the ſurrounding mountains, but retreats, xxxiv. 246.

Barcelona beſieged and taken by Lewis of Aquitaine, xx. 463. After a gallant defence, it ſurrend rs upon its own terms, xxi. 147. Taken, and Catalonia moſtly recovered, 397. Beſieged by Philip and Teſſe, but quit it with the loſs of their artillery and magazines, 505. The commons there ſeize the city, and refuſe to obey the new government, in oppoſition to the nobility and clergy, 530. Inveſted, and the trenches opened by Berwick, xlii. 364. Meſſage to the inhabitants from Wiſhart, and their reſpectful anſwer, with the brutality of the French, and number of bombs thrown in, ibid. Their moving letter to Wiſhart has no effect, and obliged to ſurrender, 365.

Barchochab ſets up for the Jewiſh Meſſiah, xiii. 151. His extraction and reſidence at Bither, 152. Declares war againſt Adrian, and his ſad end, 153 (A).

Barclay, (Robert) the famous Quaker, governor of New Jerſey, xxxix. 363.

Barda'a taken by the Ruſſians, iii. 11.

Bards, or Scialdres, in antient Scandinavia, their employment, xxvii. 49.

Bareith, Marquis of, on the death of the prince of Baden, is made imperial general on the Rhine, and, to ſatisfy the directory of Mentz, prince Eugene is appointed to command alternately, xix. 424. Flies from the lines of Stolhofen before the French under Villars, ib. who raiſes contributions in Baden-Dourlach and Wirtemberg, 425.

Barentz, the pilot, ſails in ſearch of the North-eaſt paſſage, x. 279. Dies in Nova Zembla, ibid.

Barretto, (Don Francis) his ill-timed hoſtility againſt Monomotapa, and poiſoned by the Arabs, xv. 470.

Barham oppoſed by Redwan in the vazirate of Egypt, xiv. 263. Depoſed, and retires to Upper Egypt, where he becomes a monk, and is taken priſoner, but releaſed, 264. See Bahram.

Bari revolts from the Greeks, with the cauſe, xxviii. 41. Again recovered, ib.

Baribeg abandons Baghdad to Sofi Iſmael, v. 422.

Baridi, Al, becomes tributary to the khalifat, ii. 566. Driven out of Waſet by Yaheam, and his imprudent demand on the khalif, iii. 3. Freſh attempt on Baghdad, 5. Driven out of Baghdad, 6. Freſh attempt upon it, and defeated by Abu'l Haſan, ib.

Barka, where ſituate, and taken by Habbaſah, ii. 519.

Barkah Khan invades Iran with 300,000 men, but prevented by ſudden death, v. 170 (A).

Barkalon, or Paraklang, his office in Siam, vii. 270.

Barkiarok ſucceeds Malek Shah in Irak, iii. 288 iv. 130. Eſcapes out of his mother-in-law's hands, iii. 288. iv. 131. Defeats his rebel uncles, iii. 289. iv. 132. Cauſes himſelf to be prayed for, iii. 296. Crowned at Baghdad, and forced to fly from his brother Muhammed, by whom he is defeated, 306. iv 134. Defeats him in turn, iii. 307. Divides the empire with him, 310. iv. 135. Dies at Iſpahan, with his character, iii. 311. iv. 140.

Barkok, ſoltan of Egypt, invited to amity with Timur Bek, v. 278.

Barmecidæ, their antient origin, ii. 346. Some of the moſt famous members of it, and in high eſteem, 347.

Barmas in Pegu, their dreſs, vii. 51.

—— in Ava, their country, origin, and conqueſts, vii. 126. Government, 127. They firſt conquer Ava, 132.

——, or Bramas, who, and where ſituated, vii. 69. Tributary to Pegu, and they conquer it, 70. Their other conqueſts, 71, and 115,000 ſlaughtered before Meletay, 75. Conqueſts in India, 79, under Chau-Migrem, 87, & 92.

Barnagath, or Barnageſſo, a fabulous kingdom on the Red Sea, and whence that miſtake, xv. 355.

Barnet ſent commander into India, x. 169. His ſucceſs againſt the French, 170. His death, 172.

Barneveldt, his ſteadineſs, xxi. 219. Propoſes reſtraining the liberty of the preſs, which is publiſhed but never put in force, 221. His great anxiety, 224. In conjunction with Maurice, he terminates the differences raiſed by the Haarlem deputies, ib. Publiſhes a remonſtrance againſt libels impeaching his character, with a reward offered for the diſcovery of the author of a libel againſt him and the ſtates general, 226.

Imprisoned, condemned, and executed, 253. His character, and high veneration for his memory, 234 (B). The odium this unjust action brings on prince Maurice, ibid.
Barnucium betrayed to the Arabs by Sergius, ii. 168.
Baroch, a sea-port in Hindustan, famed for its excellent cotton, vi. 221. Dismantled by Aureng Zib, 222.
Baron, an Huron captain, his practices against the French, and treaty with the Tsonnonthouans, &c. xl. 99.
Baronowsky, insolence of his confederated army, and the Polish senate proposes a conference with him, with his demands, xxxiv. 161. Refusal of them makes him send detachments to raise contributions over the kingdom, but, through the remonstrances of the nobility, he recalls them to the skirts of the republic, ibid. His ravages still continued, 269. Extreme meanness on being pardoned, 270.
Barrana, desert of, and copper-mines there, xxxv. 89. Forts in it and on its borders, 93.
Barradas, the Jesuit, his arrival in Abissinia, xv. 294.
Barremporter, or Bramaputren, a river in India, described, vii. 7.
Barre, M. la, his arrival in New France, and difference with la Sale, xl. 22. Allegations against him not groundless, ib. Calls an assembly of the inhabitants for advice, and the mistaken policy of the French court, 23. Negotiation with the Iroquois, and heavy complaints sent to court against the English, 24. The insolence of the Iroquois, 25. Resolves on an offensive war, with his assembling a body of French Indians to little effect, ib. Preparations for an expedition, with the number of men, 26. Receives a reinforcement from France, 29, with the import of two letters sent him, ib.
Barreto, (Don Pedro) viceroy of India, ix. 289.
——, (Nunez de) intended to be sent patriarch into Abissinia, xv. 252. Sues the viceroy of Goa to get intelligence from Abissinia, but attempted in vain, 261. Dies there, 262.
Barricades-day, whence so called, xxiv. 313.
Barsalli, kingdom in Guinea, described, with the state and retinue of its king, xvii. 298.
Barselar, a city in Kanara, and its Dutch factory, vi. 540.
Bart, M. du, success of his squadron of privateers against a Dutch merchant fleet, xxxi. 549, 550.
Barth. (Gaspard de) his death, with an account of him, xxx. 303 (F).
Bartholomew, St. cruel massacre of the Protestants on that day in Paris, xxiv. 271. Medals struck on that occasion, 279, sub not.
Bartholomew of Prato put to death by the Florentine general Bernard, and the consequences, xxxvi. 185.
——, St. account of that French island, xli. 259.
Baruc of Germersheim, a learned Jewish Cabbalist, xiii. 336 (F).
Basasiri raises a new revolt in Baghdad, iii. 240. iv. 95, 98. Deprives Omrah Malek of his power, iii. 241. His rise and insolence, ib. (A). Abandoned by his troops, 242. Applies afresh to the Egyptian khalif, and is driven out of Mawsel by Togrol Bek, 244. Induces Ibraim to revolt, and enters Baghdad with the Egyptian standard, 245. Severity to the wazir and khalif, 247. iv. 98. Defeated and killed, with his true name, 100. iii. 247.
Bascow Bojer, the rebels under him defeat the czar Yusky, xxxv. 298. He is piqued, and goes over to the czar, acquainting him that there was no real Demetrius, with the taking and executing their ringleaders, 299.
Basha of Egypt, his charges and revenues, iv. 163. Extortion on the Arab Cheyks, 169.
Bashar Ebn Saad, the Ansar, his success against the kingdom of Yaman, &c. i. 158.
—— Ebn Artah, his conquests in Africa Propria, ii. 66. Ravages against the Christian territories, 67, & 76.
—— Ebn Safwan, made governor of Africa, ii. 270.
—— Ebn Merwan, made governor of Cufa, ii. 152.
Bashee islands described, ix. 569 (D).
Basil, a Greek, causes the loss of Tyre, i. 469.
——, the Armenian, his many robberies and death, iii. 379.
——, the Greek emperor, becomes Lewis's bitter enemy, and encourages Adelgise of Benevento to revolt, who afterwards submits, xxv. 247.
——, the famous council of, opened, xxv. 134. xxvi. 132. Their proceedings, and the pope sends full powers to Julian to dissolve it, ib. (B). The fathers resolve to continue the council, with the purport of their letter to all the faithful, xxv. 134. The French declare for it, with their proceedings in the second session, 135. The pope and cardinals invited to come to Basil, while deputies from the council have a conference with those of the Bohemians at Egra, and safe-conduct allowed them to Basil, 136 (C). The pope's reasons for transferring it to Bologna, xxvi. 133. This answered by the emperor, and cardinal Julian continues it, ib. The emperor appoints deputies, and the elector of Bavaria as protector of the council, ib. which is accordingly opened, 134. Alterations made by the council in the Bohemian articles sent back, to which they agree, and submit to the church, 141.

Upon this the peace entitled Compactata is received by all the Huſſites, 142. Among their proceedings ſeveral decrees are paſſed againſt the pope's authority, xxv. 137. Probably countenanced by the emperor, who publiſhes a bull, 138. Further proceedings againſt the pope, xxvi. 142. Arrival of the emperor there, and the term of proceeding againſt the pope prorogued, with other matters in the council, 143. Legates ſent by them into Italy, in favour of the pope, 144. Deputies from the Greek emperor arrive there, and the reſolutions of the council thereupon, with other decrees compelling the Jews to hear ſermons, &c. and for the ſtudy of the eaſtern languages, 145. xiii. 410 & ſeq. (N). Deputies ſent from that council to treat with the Bohemians, xxvi. 146. Several decrees againſt the concubinage of the clergy, ib. Mandate to the famous congreſs at Arras, 147. Nuncios ſent from the council to the emperor of Conſtantinople, 148. Several reſtrictions laid upon the pope and cardinals by the council, 149. Plenary indulgencies granted by the fathers to defray the expences of the Greeks who ſhould come to the œcumenical council, but exclaimed againſt by the pope's legate, 149 (E). Requeſt made to the fathers by the clergy of Denmark and Norway granted, xxxii. 333. Diſſentions revived there about the place for the œcumenical council which the fathers appoint, and the council divided into factions, which publiſh ſeparate decrees, xxvi. 151. The pope confirms the decrees of the minority, ib. Nuncios ſent by each party to Conſtantinople, the Greek emperor embarking in the pope's galley, ib. The factious party irritated againſt the pope, with their proceedings thereupon, ib. Notwithſtanding the emperor's advice, the council declare the pope guilty of contumacy, 152. The pope transfers the council to Ferrara, which the fathers at Baſil declare null, and ſuſpend the pope, 153. Cardinal Julian and other cardinals leaving Baſil, the cardinal of Arles is created preſident, ibid. The fathers produce new articles of accuſation againſt the pope, and admit witneſſes to prove them, 156. Their deputies in the diet of Nuremberg refuſe all terms of accommodation, ib. Great confuſion in the council, 160. A decree againſt the eight propoſitions of the catholic faith, and relics ſubſtituted in the room of the abſent biſhops, ib. They depoſe the pope, and only ſeven biſhops preſent, ib. (K). A decree confirming the immaculate conception, 161 (L). Proceedings in favour of Felix V. 162. Publiſh a letter, ſupporting the authority of a council above a pope, 163. xxxvi. 252. How the different Chriſtian powers ſtood affected at this juncture, xxvi. 163 (M). Decree for reinſtating their adherents in their benefices, 165. A decree paſſed there for celebrating the Viſitation of the Virgin Mary, ibid. An interview there between the emperor and Felix, who quits that city, 166. Decree tranſlating the council to Lyons, 167. Why that council aſſents to convoking a new council, xxix. 420. After paſſing a decree in favour of Felix V. and owning Nicolas V. the council is diſſolved, xxvi. 173. The joy this cauſes in Rome, and the bulls publiſhed thereupon, ib.

Baſil, the biſhop of, his addreſs to God on the election of Rodolphus, xxix. 224 (Q).

—— city, account of, and alliance with the Swiſs cantons, xiii. 143.

Baſilia reduced by the Venetians, xxvii. 191 (B).

Baſilides, or Adyam Segued, 93d king of Abiſſinia, xv. 211. Proclaimed by the revolters, 305 Succeeds his father, 313. Perſecutes the Romaniſts, baniſhes the patriarch to Fremona, and his anſwer to the patriarch's expoſtulatory letter, 314. Defeated by the Gallas, 319. Exaſperated againſt the Jeſuits, and the remainder of his reign variouſly repreſented, 321. Alarmed by falſe reports from Europe, 325. Bribes the baſhas of Suakem to his intereſt, and his jealouſy of his brother Claudius whether well grounded, 326 (Y). Falſely accuſed of other crimes, 328. His precaution to ſecure his brother, &c. 329. Charge againſt him much to be ſuſpected, 331 (Z). Why ſaid to be unfortunate in his wars, 332. Defeated by the Agaus, 333. Severity againſt the Romaniſts, and defeated by the revolted mountaineers, ib. Invaded by the king of Adel, 334. Ill ſucceſſes contradicted by abbot Gregory, ib. and by the French phyſician Poncet, 335. Severity to the revolted monks, 336. His character, devotion, and pompous dreſs, &c. 338.

Baſilius, the emperor, invades Meſopotamia, iii. 106. Forced to make peace, and enters into alliance with the Ruſſians, 107. Defeats Phocas by ſea and land, 108. Expedition into Armenia, and makes peace with the governor, 120.

—— Protoſnatharius, the Greek admiral, his deſcent on Sicily, iii. 29.

——, king of Nubia, his embaſſy to wazir Bedr Al Jemal, iii. 276.

—— Demetriwitz revenges his father Demetrius's diſaſter, xxxv. 191.

—— the Blind, the ſon of Baſilius Demetriwitz, his various fortune, xxxv. 191.

—— Iwanowitz, formerly Gabriel, after taking off young Demetrius, ſucceeds his father John Baſilowitz, czar of Muſcovy, xxxv. 169. The expectations of diſturbance in Ruſſia and Poland diſappointed, ib. Takes Pleſkow by treachery, and Smolenſko, 201. His dan-

gers increaſe, and the emperor Maximilian breaks off his alliance with him, 202. Counterplots Sigiſmund, who ſtirs up the Crim Tartars to invade Muſcovy, 204. Unſucceſsful in Livonia, through the grand maſter Plettenberg, ib. His policy, 205. Concludes a truce with Poland, with his treachery to the duke of Servia, whom he impriſons, and then ſeizes on his dominions, 207. Fruitleſs expedition of his two generals into Caſan, ib. Repudiates his conſort Solomea for barrenneſs, and marries Glinſki's niece Helena, 208. Renews the truce with Poland, 209. His death and character, his ſon John ſucceeding him under Glinſky's regency, 216.

Baſilowitz, (John) great duke of Muſcovy, his character and marriages, xxxv. 192. Shakes off the yoke of the Tartars, through his conſort Sophia's means and his own reſolution, 193. Makes himſelf maſter of Caſan, where he is crowned, with his other conqueſts, particularly Great Novogrod, which yields him an immenſe treaſure, but for the preſent puts it under the protection of the Poles, but ſoon after eſtabliſhes magiſtrates of his own there, the ſeveral petty princes of Ruſſia ſubmitting, ib. Poland being in great diſtreſs, purchaſes a ceſſation of arms, and Servia ſubmits to the Ruſſians, 195. Intrigues of his conſort Sophia for her own children, and an account of them, 198 (A). His death and character, with an account of his perſon, and other tranſactions, ib.

—— II. (John) an infant, ſucceeds his father John Baſilowitz, czar of Muſcovy, xxxv. 210. His uncle's miſcarry in their attempts to wreſt the ſceptre from him, 211. An extraordinary embaſſy from the czar to the emperor Charles V. and its views, ibid. Invades Caſan, but his troops mutinying before the capital of that name, is forced to return home, 212. He puniſhes the rebels, attacks the city of Caſan again, and, by ſpringing a mine, enters and takes it, with its king and queen, 213. He alſo takes Aſtracan, 214 (A). The archbiſhop of Dorpt and the Livonians agree to terms with the czar, ib. but the Livonians, being joined by the Swedes, violate them; upon which Baſilowitz invades Finland, where a peace is concluded with Guſtavus Vaſa of Sweden, 215. Applies again to the emperor for German artiſts, &c. but to no purpoſe, and his reception of the Livonian embaſſadors, with his ſending them home by round-about ways, 217. His declaration of war againſt the Livonians, and the Ruſſians ravage Livonia, 218. His policy, with a prolongation of the truce between Ruſſia and Sweden, 222. Very groſsly affronted the Poles, ib. Declines the offer of an alliance from Sweden againſt the Poles, by whom his troops are twice worſted, 223. A very dangerous plot againſt him diſcovered, and the pretences for it, 224. He feigns to abdicate, and a pathetic addreſs from Moſcow to reſume the government, with his reply, 225. He reaſcends the throne, with the neceſſary precautions for his future ſafety, particularly a body-guard, 226. He ſends an embaſſy to queen Elizabeth, for a treaty of commerce, ib. Propoſal to queen Elizabeth for a retreat, &c. deferred in anſwering, 228. Another conſpiracy againſt the czar by Petrowitz, and his tragical end by Baſilowitz's own hand, 230. An embaſſador from, and ſends another to, queen Elizabeth, with what paſſed, 231. A letter from him to the queen, complaining of a ſlight put upon him, with her anſwer, which proves ſatisfactory, 232. His ſevere puniſhment of his brother George and Novogrod, with the occaſion, 233. His policy in declaring Magnus duke of Holſtein king of Livonia, 234. Prepares to put Magnus in poſſeſſion of his kingdom by force, 235. Makes a truce with Poland, but rejects overtures of peace from John of Sweden, 237. Ravages Finland and Livonia with two powerful armies, ibid. Takes Wittenſtein, &c. but is defeated by the Swedes under Claas Ackeſon, with a ſmall body of men, ib. Expreſſes a deſire of peace with Sweden, and Magnus marries a relation of his at Novogrod, with the czar's behaviour on the occaſion, 238. Agreement between him and Magnus, which the latter violates, and the former's revenge, 242. Noble behaviour towards Magnus, and juſt indignation againſt the people of Werden, ibid. Takes ſeveral places, and permits Magnus, after ſome reproaches, to go to his conſort at Kackenhauſen, 243. Sends a numerous army againſt Pleſkow, ibid. Solicits peace with the Poles, who reſolve to continue the war, and take ſeveral places from the Ruſſians, and burn Wielkiluki, 247. His ſcheme, with his marriage, and that of his ſon, 249. Deſires the pope's mediation between him and Poland, and on what condition, 250. Remonſtrance made by ſeveral Ruſſian nobles to the czar, who is greatly incenſed, and accidentally kills his own ſon, with his grief hereupon, 255 A full account of this matter, 256 (A). Magnificent funeral, and large ſums to pray inceſſantly for his ſoul, 257. Makes a truce with the Swedes, and evades the demand of the pope's legate for re-uniting the church of Ruſſia with the ſee of Rome, with a particular circumſtance which gives the czar a great diſlike to the pope, 258. Worſted by the Tartars, he makes peace with them, and dies, with his regard for the people's welfare, and deſire to hi-

his ſon, ib. His great character, 259. Utter abhorrence of the Jews, and unfeigned devotion, with an obſervation of Milton on this prince, 260 (A). Determined to civilize his people, ib. His great views, 262. Inflexible in preferring merit, ibid. Deteſted drunkards, and compoſed a body of laws, with his uncommon fortitude, and ſtriking proofs of his firmneſs, 263. His perſon deſcribed, great memory and magnificence, with his iſſue, his eldeſt ſon Theodore ſucceeding, 264.

Baſilan, a fruitful iſland near Mindanoa, ix. 451. Clove trees why rooted up by the king, ib. (E). The people Mohammedans, 451.

Baſnage, his Hiſtory of the Jews maimed and corrupted by that of Paris, xiii. 132 (E). Unjuſtly cenſured and miſrepreſented, alſo vindicated, 133, ſub not. paſſim.

Baſra, city, by whom built, with its bay deſcribed, ii. 308. Trade, inhabitants, colleges, and learned men, ib. Relieved by Mohallebi, the wazir of Moezzo'ddawla, iii. 26. Taken by Adado'ddawla, 73, and by Sharfo'ddawla, 105. See Boſra.

Baſrans revolt againſt Merwan, ii. 242.

Baſſia beſieged and taken by the confederates, but recovered by the duke of Ferrara, xxvii. 271.

Baſtidas's voyage to America, xxxviii. 19.

Baſtile, marſhals Montmorency and Coſſe ſent to that priſon, xxiv. 277.

Baſtonado how given in China, viii. 174.

Baſuri, the Malabric name for the ſmall-pox, whence, vi. 633.

Baſſaim, an opulent city in Vizapur, deſcribed, vi. 496. Subject to the Portugueſe, ix. 372.

Baſſora, its vaſt yearly commerce, ix. 211. Excellent ſituation for it, 212 (L). European factories, ib. The firſt French conſul when ſettled there, xi. 173. Its extenſive trade with India, 174.

Bataway, on the Grain Coaſt, deſcribed, xvii. 216.

Batakols, a town in Kanara, vi. 540.

Bataniates, (Nicephorus) revolts againſt the Romans, iv. 193. Proclaimed emperor, and harraſſed by Soleyman, 194. Reſigns the empire, 195.

Bataniſts, or Aſſaſſins, their riſe and intrepidity, iv. 123.

Bataniyah, or Bataniſts, who, with their conqueſts in Perſian Irak, iii. 277. Aſſaſſinate the Egyptian khalif, 336.

Batavia, antiently Kaleppa and Jocatra, its condition at the coming of the Dutch, x. 301. By whom called Batavia, 304.

——, New, by whom built, and made the foundation of a new empire, x. 305. Twice beſieged by the king of Java, 315. By the king of Bantam, 353. Indian princes ſent to it for their education, 365. When and by whom beautified, 381. The city, government, and commerce, deſcribed, 424. Iſlands defending its harbour, ibid. (I). Fortifications, 425. Garriſon, citadel, &c. 427. Indian inhabitants, 428. Manners, habits, &c. 429.

Batavians, or Hollanders, their antient hiſtory, xxxi. 14 & 15 (A).

Batavis, a kind of Abiſſinian hermits, cauſe a revolt, and ſlaughtered by Sella Chriſtos, xv. 292.

Batayehi, or Al Batihahi, made wazir of Egypt, iii. 338.

Bathilda perſecutes the Jews in France, xiii. 227.

Bathori, (Sigiſmund) reſigns Tranſylvania to his couſin cardinal Andrew Bathori, who is defeated and ſlain, xxx. 94 (H). He ſecretly returns to Cloſomburg, with his reception, 93. Reduced to extremity by the Turks, and is killed by a ſoldier at his own requeſt, Bethleem Gabor ſucceeding, 118.

Bathuel, brother of Siward, aſcends the Daniſh throne, as 41ſt king, xxii. 63. Deplorable ſtate of Denmark, and affairs retrieved by Jarmeric, Siward's ſon, to whom Bathuel reſigns, 64.

Batiha, territory of, deſcribed, iii. 110.

Batori, (Stephen) elected king of Poland, upon the abdication of Henry de Valois, duke of Anjou, preferably to the emperor, xxx. 85. He marries the princeſs Ann, and is crowned, with an account of his great qualities, xxxiv. 146 (A). xxxv. 239. Inveſts Dantzick, with Collen's bravery, and death in a ſally, upon which a peace is concluded with the Dantzickers, xxxiv. 149. He applies to domeſtic adminiſtration, and puts the Poliſh cavalry on a good footing, called the Quartienne, 155. The czar Baſilowitz II. ſends an embaſſy againſt him to the emperor Maximilian, but king Stephen ſends another to the czar for peace, xxxv. 240. His embaſſy to the czar for ſatisfaction, and war declared in an extraordinary manner by the former's embaſſador, with the czar's reply, 245. Great preparations on both ſides, the king diſciplines the Coſſacks, and attaches them to Poland, xxxiv. 155. xxxv. 246. Conqueſts of the Poles and Ruſſians, 246. The king takes Poloczkow, &c. ibid. Draws towards Pleſkow, and, notwithſtanding the difficulties, lays ſiege to it, with the bravery of the beſiegers and beſieged, 252. While the king is taking meaſures for the reduction of Riga, he dies, xxxiv. 156. His character and Latin epitaph, 157 (A).

Bats, extraordinary, of Hinduſtan, vi. 213. Of a monſtrous ſize in Mexico, xi. 485.

Batu, or Patu, Khan, made governor of Kipjak, iv. 474. Accompanies Supalaj to the Caſpian Sea, 498. Defeated, and how ſtopt

from retreating, 510. Presides at the election of Khan Mengko, 513, and nominates him to the succession, 514.
Batu, or Badu, Khan, his reign and conquests, v. 103. Successes and conquests in Russia, vi. 118. Resigns them to his brother Sheybani, 119. His death, v. 103.
Batua, its gold mines, xv. 476. Castles anciently built for their safe-guard, ib. (F).
Batuir, its desert situation, v. 304. Taken and destroyed by Timur Bek, with the sad carnage there, 305.
Batta, dukes, their extraction, xvi. 131. Become tributary to Kongo, and their capital described, 132.
Battel, (Andrew) his account of the Giagas, xvi. 11. His abode with them, 18.
Bavaria, Duke of, why divested of his dominions, which are given to the emperor's son Henry, xxix. 73, who is declared king of the Romans, and the emperor drives the duke out of Carinthia into Hungary, 74. War between that house and Austria, with a truce concluded, 336.
——, Duke of, declines being chosen king of the Romans, xxx. 134. Reduces the Protestants of Upper Austria, who are pardoned, 143. Invades Bohemia, and offers the Protestants terms, with his reply upon their refusal, 145. Admitted into the electoral college, 164. Makes a separate peace with France, 281. Laid under contribution, and the elector withdraws to Saltzburg, 283. Declared head of the catholic union, 297. His observation on rejecting the imperial throne, with the intrigues of the French in this matter, 301. A partition treaty between the three brothers for the Bavarian dominion, 350. The elector assumes the command of the army, and takes Belgrade by assault, 364. Openly declares for France, after seizing Ulm, &c. 400. His successes against the imperial generals, and taking possession of Ratisbon, 402. Takes Inspruck, &c. but the boors oblige him to quit Tirol, 403.
——, cruelties of the imperialists there, notwithstanding a treaty, xxx. 415. False accusation alledged by the Austrians, with an oppressive edict published by Lowenstein there, 416. Revolt caused thereby, and being defeated, a treaty is granted, but observed like the former, ib. The elector, together with the elector of Cologne, is put under the ban by the aulic council, with the ceremony in pronouncing this decree in the emperor's presence, 419. Complains against the severity and informality of this sentence, ib. The imperial court confiscates the estates of the disaffected ministers and officers there, 425. Dismembering of it by the emperor's authority, 440.
Bavaria, Duke of, made hereditary governor of the Netherlands, xxi. 466.
——, history of that electorate, xlii. 186. Its antient and modern extent, with its capital and other towns, ib. & 187. Its four great bailliages, 187. Antiquity of this house and derivation from the counts of Scheynen, ib. Passes into other families, and at length to its hereditary lords, 188. Its duke how chosen emperor, 485. His Britannic majesty observes a neutrality, but is forced to change his measures, and defeats the French at Dettingen, 486.
Bavarians take Kempten and Weissemburg, beating count Palsi, xxx. 401. Their menaces to Ratisbon, with the disputes in the diet thereupon, 408.
Baubek Khan severely reproved by Shah Abbas, vi. 444.
Baucher, a powerful squadron under him sent to Brasil, but the Dutch at length route, xxi. 342.
Bautzin reduced to ashes, and how, xxx. 217.
Bax made governor of the Cape of Good Hope, xv. 515. Improvements there, 516.
Bayagoulas, village and temple there described, xl. 273.
Bayalkiri, province in Karazm, vi. 135.
Bayan Kuli, the 20th khan of Bukharia, v. 145.
Baydu dethrones Ganjatu in Iran, v. 180. Conspired against by Gazan, deceived by Newruz, and slain, 183.
Bayeju, the Tartar, refused winter quarters, iv. 256. Defeats Azzo'ddin, 257. Assists his brother against him, 258, v. 155. Successes in Irak, 156.
Bayezid, prince of Kojend, his wars with other Mongl princes, v. 211. Put to death by Togluk Timur, 213.
——, or Aydin, its submission to Timur Bek, v. 283. Its prince doth the same, 284.
——, Soltan, his haughty answer to Timur Bek, v. 325. Wars against him, and desire of peace from him, 338. Ambassy to him, 340. Marches against him, 341. Defeated and taken, 342. Crowned king of Anatolia, 344. Falls sick and dies, 346.
——, or Baj zet, the son of Morad Ogli, marries the daughter of Ghermian Ogli, xii. 63. Proclaimed his father's successor, 64. Mounts the throne, 68 (A). Causes his younger brother to be strangled, ib. (B) (C). His father's pompous funeral and monument, 69. Conquests in Europe and Asia, ib. (F) (G). Defeats the Moldavians, 70. Why surnamed Ilderim, or Lightning, ib. (M). Other conquests in Asia, 71. Victory over the Christians under Sigismund, 72. Vast rich plunder, ib. & notes.
Bayhin island, described, with the Dutch settlement upon it, x. 492.

Bayhakan rebuilt by Timur Bek, v. 353 (F). Given to Bahram Shah, 354.
Baymund ſucceeds his father prince of Antioch, iii. 358.
Bayonne, the Spaniards forced to withdraw from it, xxiv. 154. Conference there, in which the ruin of the Proteſtants is reſolved on, with the conſequences, 253.
Bayoue-Ogoulas, ſavages, where, xl. 345.
Baypin, an iſland on the Malabar coaſt, vi. 551.
Bay-Sanker Mirza, the 9th ſhah of the White Sheep dynaſty, vi. 114. Diſturbed by revolts in favour of his uncle, and ſlain by Mirza Roſtam, 115.
Bayſankar, the ſon of Shah Rukh, his three ſons quarrel about the empire, v. 395.
Bayſankor rebels againſt his brother Maſſud, v. 406. Outwitted and ruined by Khoſru Shah, 407.
Bayſur, a Mongl prince, revolts in Iran, and ſuppreſſed, v. 188.
Bayat Turks, whence deſcended, iv. 30.
Baza, ſiege and reduction of, xxi. 176.
Bazano taken from the Modeneſe, and burnt by the Bologneſe, xxxvii. 78.
Beard cutting a great infamy in the Eaſt, v. 254 (B).
Bezius, reputed the original inhabitants of Borneo, deſcribed, ix. 333.
Beatrix delivered of Alonſo, whom the ſtates of Caſtile acknowledge his father's ſucceſſor, xx. 187.
Beavers of Canada deſcribed, xxix. 379. Their fleſh, caſtoreum, furs, properties, and wonderful buildings, ib. Outward fortifications, 380. Their cabbins, ib. Cleanlineſs and economy, 381.
Beaufort, Ducheſs of, account of K. Henry the fourth's amour with her, xxiv. 384 (D). Her death to what aſcribed, 385. Her character and iſſue, ib. ſub. fin. not.
Beauharnois, M. de, ſucceeds Vaudreuil as governor of New France, xl. 785.
Beaujeu, Dame de, her great addreſs retains ſome reſtleſs ſpirits within bounds, xxiv. 85. She gains over René of Lorrain, who returns the lye given her by the duke of Orleans with a blow on the face, 86. Diſcontents run high, which break out in the midſt of ſeeming tranquility into a flame, ibid. Her artful management, 88. The malcontents cited as rebels before the parliament, 89.
——, Lord of, ſucceeds his brother as duke of Bourbon, and his conſort hence ſtiled ducheſs of Bourbon, xxiv. 90.
Beaumont le Roger, for whom made a peerage, xxiii. 419.
Beauvais, biſhop of, his armour ſent to the pope, with the queſtion put at the ſame time, xv. 428.
Belin taken by the Venetians, xxvii. 108.
Bebut beg murders prince Safi by his father's order, v. 441. Obliged by him to murder his own ſon, but is murdered himſelf by his own ſlave, 442.
Becaſſe, la, a renegado from Maltha, his defeat and puniſhment, xix. 300.
Beck, general, defeated by prince Henry, xxxi. 338.
Becket, (Thomas) ſent for by Alexander III. takes the habit of a monk, xxv. 406. Aſſiſts at the council of Tours, and created legate a latere, 408. The new legate excommunicates thoſe who obſerved the royal cuſtoms, ib. Two legates appointed to decide the difference between the king and him, ib. The king obtains a ſuſpenſion of the archbiſhop's authority, but the pope recalls the commiſſion of his legates, 409. Murdered ſoon after his return to England, 412. Canonized, 414.
Beckford, lieutenant governor of Jamaica, celebrates K. William's obſequies and queen Ann's acceſſion, xli. 380.
Beckowitz's expedition from Ruſſia to the Keſel, vi. 132. Enſnared by the Tartar Khan, and ſlain, 133.
Bedr Al Jemal, his cruel character and deeds, iii. 258. Riſe in Egypt, 263. Puts his ſon to death for rebellion, 273. Receives ſplendid preſents from the Ethiopian metropolitan, 275. His quarrel with him for not ſuffering moſques in Abiſſinia, 276. His haughty letter to the Abiſſinian emperor returned in kind, 277.
——, capital of Telenga, deſcribed, vi. 494. The famed battle where and when fought, i. 106. The well filled with the bodies of the ſlain, 108. Valley famed for the excellent plant erak, 113.
Bedford, Duke of, regent of France, xxiv. 1. His great prudence, 3. His ſucceſs by what retarded, and makes a tour to England, 6. Obliges the duke of Bretagne to ſubſcribe the treaty of Troyes, 8. Concludes new treaties with the dukes of Burgundy and Bretagne, 13. Puniſhes ſeveral citizens of Paris, ib. Difference between him and the duke of Burgundy, 17. His death and character, 19.
Bedmar, the capital of Kanara, vi. 538.
Beghi, the 6th khan in Bukharia, v. 143.
Begum, Ara, Shah Jehan's ſecond daughter, her reception of her brother Aureng Zib, and her death ſuppoſed by poiſon, vi. 545.
Behader Keray, the 16th khan of Krim, v. 116.
Behesna, its ſtrong ſituation, v. 326.
Behesim taken and plundered by Mahmud Gazni, iii. 157.
Beja, Duke of, attends the emperor Charles V. into Barbary with ſuccours, xxii. 229.
Beiram, the two feſtivals of the Moſlems, i. 378.

Beira, in Portugal, account of, xxii. 10 (D).
Bela, or Bala, Nevian, his ſucceſs againſt Jalaleddin, iv. 437. Sent to oppoſe his return from India, 441.
—— I. king of Hungary, falls on his people aſſembled tumultuouſly, and ſoon after dies, xlii. 11.
—— II. king of Hungary, his good adminiſtration, and how he alienates his ſubjects, xlii. 18, who are reduced and puniſhed, ib. His death, ib.
—— III. king of Hungary, his wife adminiſtration, xlii. 21. Marches into Dalmatia againſt the Venetians, with his ſucceſs, and a truce concluded, ib. Dies, 22.
—— IV. king of Hungary, his pompous coronation, xlii. 25. Alarmed by an invaſion of the Tartars, and the Cumani on that account aſk for refuge, whom he receives, but thereby offends his own ſubjects, 26. Invaſion of the Tartars, and their great barbarities, and are joined by the Cumani, ib. He aſſembles an army to oppoſe them, but is defeated, with the loſs of all his troops, 27. Obliged to fly into Auſtria, and detained priſoner, ib. Being releaſed, he conceals himſelf in Dalmatia, while the Tartars ravage Hungary, and return home, 28. Is reſtored by the aſſiſtance of the knights of Rhodes, and invades Auſtria, defeating its duke, who is killed, ib. War declared againſt him by Othogar king of Bohemia, who defeats the former, and peace concluded, 29. Rebuilds the ruined cities and churches, and dies, with the contradictory accounts here, ib. (E).
Belalcazar, (Sebaſtian de) his expedition to Quito, and hardſhips, xxxviii. 331. Repulſes a party of the Indians, 332. Grants an alliance to the Canaries provinces, ib. Seaſonably relieves Ruyz Diaz, and the combatants ſeparate, ib. Gains an eminence, and the enemy's ſtratagem fruſtrated, 333. Arrives at Riobombo palace, and his equitable propoſals of peace rejected, ib. Defeats them in ſeveral ſkirmiſhes, and they ſtill reject peace, and murder his meſſengers, 334. Gains a ſtrong paſs, and maſſacres 300 families in Quito, ib. yet diſappointed of treaſure here, 335.
Belcher, (Jonathan) made governor of New-England, and his ſpeech to the aſſembly about his ſalary, xxxix. 337. His ſpeech to the houſe of repreſentatives, 338. Their anſwer, and a minute entered in their books, ib. At laſt prevailed on to accept of 1000 l. but not binding on future aſſemblies, ib. Diſpute about white pines, with a proclamation of the aſſembly, and public notice from Mr. Dunbar ſurveyor, 339. Complaint againſt him ſent to Old England, with a vote paſſed in the Britiſh parliament, as alſo about the cenſure paſſed on Mr. Dunbar, for evidence given, xxxix. 340.
Bellem, or Bethlem, monaſtery of, in Portugal, by whom founded, with the village and fort deſcribed, xxii. 193 (C).
—— Para, capital of Paria, in Braſil, deſcribed, xxxix. 220.
Belgia, Nova, poſſeſſed by Holmes, xxxi. 438.
Belhaven, Lord, governor of Barbadoes, ſhipwrecked, xli. 168.
Beliſarius ſent againſt the African Vandals, xiv. 136. Lays ſiege to Carthage, 139. Triumphant entry into it, 140. Marches out againſt the Vandals, and the ſtate of both armies, 141. Drives the Vandals out of Africa, 144.
Belkin Ebn Mohammed rebels and is proclaimed in Bujiyah, iii. 240. Murdered, and ſucceeded by Naſr Ebn Alnas, 249.
Beloſero, province, and its provincial town of the ſame name, xxxv. 9.
Beluja, a fiſh, deſcribed, of which the beſt iſinglaſs and caviar are made, xxxv. 114.
Bells, ſmall, worn about men's privities in India, vii. 50.
Bell, a monſtrous large one at the temple of Dagon, vii. 47. Large ones in China deſcribed, viii. 301. In Japan, 101.
—— ſucceeds Hunkes, governor of Barbadoes, xli. 137. His regulations for its government, and great increaſe of inhabitants, ib. Is ſucceeded by lord Willoughby, 159.
Bella Chriſtos defeated by the revolted mountaineers, xv. 334.
Bellamont, Earl, made governor of New-England, and the king's view in this, xxxix. 327. Arrives in New-England, 328. Proceedings with count Frontenac, when the latter dies, 329. Holds a general aſſembly at Boſton, account of his appointment, and ſeizing Kidd the pyrate, 330. Dies ſoon after, ib. Views with regard to the Iroquois, xl. 132. His bad policy towards the Iroquois, but deſiſts from his demands, 134. His adminiſtration, 135. Fiſhery at Mount Lewis miſcarries, ib.
Bellarmine, a piece of his ſuppreſſed, xxiv. 448.
Belleiſle, adventure of that French officer in Louiſiana, xl. 364. How he eſcaped from the ſavage Atac-apas, 345.
——, Count de, takes Traerbach, xlii. 484. Procures the votes of the electors for the duke of Bavaria to be emperor, 485. His ſcheme for diſtreſſing the queen of Hungary, 519.
——, iſland, taken by the Engliſh, xlii. 512.
Bellizone, account of, xlii. 146.
Bembea, High and Low, in Angola, deſcribed, xvi. 176.
Bembo, (Franciſco) his fleet defeats the enemy on the Po, xxvii. 132.

Bembo, Cardinal, his character of the French, xxvii. 251 (E).

——, (Matteo) purſuing the pirates, and battering Durazzo, is baniſhed, xxvii. 375.

Bembow, Admiral, Engliſh fleet under him bombards St. Maloes for three days, xxv. 136. Sent to Jamaica with a ſquadron, xli. 379. His crews greatly diminiſhed by diſtempers, ib. His activity and ſucceſs againſt the French, xxv. 156. xli. 380. Account of his engagement with Du Caſſe, near St. Martha, 381. Keeps up a running fight for ſeveral days, and the cowardice of two of his captains, ib. His right leg ſhivered, yet maintains the fight in a cradle on deck, 382. Expoſtulates with his cowardly captains, and returns to Jamaica, ib. Kirby and Wade ſentenced to be ſhot, which was accordingly executed, ib. Conſtable caſhiered, (Hudſon having died) and Fog and Vincent proviſionally ſuſpended, 383. Du Caſſe's letter to the admiral, xxv. 156. xli. 383. His letter to his wife, and death, ib.

Benares, univerſity in Hindoſtan, vi. 275 (O).

Benavente, Count de, viceroy of Naples, reforms abuſes in the criminal tribunals, and impoſes new taxes, xxviii. 290. Puts a ſtop to the practices of money-clippers, and deſtroys Durazzo, which ſerved for a retreat to the Turks, alſo a great number of banditti in Calabria, 292. Vigorouſly oppoſes the encroachments of eccleſiaſtics as to ſanctuaries, and is recalled, with his character, 292.

Bencoolen, the Engliſh ſettlement there deſcribed, x. 255.

Bendokdar, ſoltan of Egypt, his ſucceſs againſt the Mogols in Rum, iv. 265. v. 171. Moderation towards Kayſariyah, iv. 265. v. 172. Reſtores Hatem's ſon to him, v. 172. Flies from the approach of Abaka, and dies in Syria, with an extraordinary piece of bravado between him and the khan of Iran, iv. 266. v. 173.

Benedict V. ſucceeding Leo IX. is depoſed, and on ſubmiſſion pardoned, xxix. 40.

—— VIII. choſen pope, but obliged to quit Rome by an oppoſite faction, who chuſe another, xxv. 305. On the death of Clement he ſeizes on the papal dignity, till Damaſus II. is ſent by the emperor, but dies, 318.

——X. abſolves Philip le Bel, xxiii. 390. xxvi. 2. The pope's good character, who dies, and is ſucceeded by Got archbiſhop of Bourdeaux, under the name of Clement V. by Philip's means, ib.

—— X. or XI. ſucceeds pope Boniface VIII. with an account of him, and the reception he gives his mother, xxv. 531 (T). Receives a letter from Iſhibraim, patriarch of the eaſtern Chriſtians, and endeavouring to reconcile the factions of Italy, is forced to deſiſt, 532. Annuls all his predeceſſor's acts againſt the king of France, and reſtores the Colonna family only to the communion of the church, with his other endeavours and death, ib.

Benedict XII. choſen pope, his exclamation thereupon, with his firſt tranſactions, xxvi. 32. xxviii. 177. Receives an embaſſy from the emperor, but without effect, xxvi. 33. Publiſhes a bull about the beatific viſion, and a peace propoſed between him and the emperor ineffectual, with his other proceedings, 34. Endeavours in vain to reconcile the kings of France and England, ib. Informs the king of France of the emperor's deſigns againſt him, ib. The other tranſactions of that pope, who alſo gives the inveſtiture of Sardinia and Corſica to the king of Arragon, 35. Receives an embaſſy from Andronicus, 36. Sells the title of vicars of the empire to ſeveral nobles in Lombardy, with Villani's exclamation thereon, ib. Other proceedings, ib. His anſwer to Frederick's ambaſſadors, xxviii. 177. Confirms all John's bulls againſt the emperor, xxix. 308. His death, xxvi. 37.

—— XIII. choſen antipope, xxvi. 89. Eſcapes from priſon at Avignon, and ſends two nuncios to Rome about an union, with the iſſue, 96. In a council opened at Perpignan, he ſubſcribes to the means for ending the ſchiſm, 105. Depoſed, 120. Clement VIII. elected by the two cardinals of his obedience, 127. Still refuſing to reſign, the emperor undertakes to bring this affair about, but miſcarries, xxix. 381. Benedict, on the emperor's menaces, flies to Peniſcola, and loſes all his partiſans, ibid.

Benedictines, a proſecution of theirs againſt the Bologneſe ordered by the pope to be dropt, xxxvii. 89.

Benevento, Duke of, renounces his allegiance to the Greek emperor, xxv. 259. xxviii. 23. Reduced by the Greeks, xxv. 261. xxviii. 24.

——, decrees made in a council there, xxv. 350. Another council there, 365.

——, modern name of that duchy, and what the poſſeſſions of the Greek empire there, with the extent of the duchy, xxviii. 2.

—— and Capua in the ſame government, xxviii. 26 (G). Separated from Capua, Landulph IId's two ſons reigning reſpectively in each, 30. The two brothers acknowledge the emperor Otho their ſovereign, ibid.

Bengal, a fertile province in Hindoſtan, deſcribed, vi. 236. Bold women, ib. Caſtles, towns, and factories, 237. Subdued by Soltan Hemayun, 315. By Akber, 326. Some changes made in it by Jehan Ghir, 345. The Engliſh ſettlements there, x. 248.

Bengo, province in Angola, described, xvi. 183.

Benguela, kingdom, described, xvi. 2. Old Benguela described, 3. Inland provinces, &c. 5. Soil, natives, &c. and money, 6. Mines, 7. Capital of Kafhil described, and ſtrange idols, &c. 8. Infamous method of making ſlaves, and a ſtrange creature called abada deſcribed, with its uſe, ibid. The country cruelly ravaged by the Giagas, 10.

——, town, deſcribed, and its villages, xvi. 4—6. State ſince its conqueſt by the Portugueſe, 174. Its fortreſs, ib. Priviledges and product, ib. and its natives not yet converted, 175. Strong garriſon, 186.

Beni Mager, mountains in Morocco, deſcribed, xviii. 65.

—— Zeker, a mountain in Morocco, and its traffic, xviii. 66.

—— Manzor, a mountain in Morocco, xviii. 66.

—— Oriegan, a mountain in Morocco, xviii. 66.

—— Tefren, mountains in Tunis, xviii. 381.

Benja, river, in the kingdom of Fetu, deſcribed, xvii. 53. Its extreme ſaltneſs whence, ibid.

Benimerini ſucceed the Almohedes in Barbary, with their vaſt dominions and conqueſts, xviii. 38.

Benin, or Great Benin, kingdom, a part of Guinea, xvi. 355. Its towns and rivers, 358. Capital deſcribed, 360. Palace, 361. Cauſes of its decay, and ſtrangers not permitted to examine it, 362, (A). The country deſcribed, 363. Natives, their genius, &c. and now divided into claſſes, 364. Way of living, 366. Dreſs, 367. Courtſhip and weddings, 368. Adultery how puniſhed, 369. Singular modeſty of the natives, 370. Circumciſe their children, twins reckoned lucky, but put to death in one of the provinces, 372 (A). Their women fruitful, their diſeaſes, and way of curing them, with their funeral obſequies, 373. Thoſe of the king, and theft how puniſhed, 374. Five different methods of purgation for the accuſed, 375. Their religion, 376. Notion of a future life, 377. High regard for their prieſts and idols, 378. Method of meaſuring time, and their feſtivals, 379. Laws at the ſucceſſion of their kings, their ſtate, and revenue, 381. Forces ill diſciplined, and arms, 382.

Benkat, a city in Turkeſtan, iv. 73.

Benlorin's treachery to the factory of Bencoolen, x. 158.

Benſhin left general in Khoraſſan by his brother Abaka, v. 171.

Bentivoglio (Giovanni) effects a revolution in Bologna, xxxvi. 191. xxxvii. 412.

——, (Annibal) murdered by Canneſchi, for which he is put to death by the populace, xxxvi. 278. A baſtard grand-ſon of his diſcovered to the Bolognese, with Coſmo de Medicis's ſpeech to him, and his accepting the charge of the Bentivoglio family, with his prudent management therein, 273.

Bentivoglio, (Santi) drives out the exiled Bolognans, who had entered the city by the common ſewers, xxxvi. 289.

Bennet, governor of Bermudas, xli. 343.

Beraa taken by the Moſlems, i. 457.

Bera, firſt count of Barcelona, baniſhed for life for intriguing to render himſelf independent, xx. 463.

Berat Koja puniſhed for cowardice, v. 214.

Berbuda, account of that Engliſh iſland, xli. 264. The property of the Codringtons, 265, who bequeath a great part of it to pious uſes, ib. Some ſalutiferous ſerpents here, 266.

Berdoa, province of Africa, deſcribed, xvii. 412.

Berebers of Algiers, who, and whence, xviii. 183 (A). Their various tribes, ib.

—— of Morocco, xviii. 58.

Bereke, Sheykh, highly honoured by Timur Bek, with his death and funeral honours, v. 356.

Berendak, Amir, favours Mirza Kalil's revolt, v. 373. Swears fealty to him, 374.

Berengara, or Berenguela, the empreſs, her death, with the diſturbances among the Moors, xx. 123.

——, Donna, proclaimed queen of Caſtile, xx. 181, but reſigns to her ſon Ferdinand, ibid. upon which Alonſo of Leon enters Caſtile, but retires, 182.

Berengarius ſucceeds to the crown of Italy, xxv. 260. xxviii. 24. Forces Boſon to renounce his claim to the crown of Italy upon oath, xxv. 266. Succeeds Lewis in the empire, and his peaceable reign for twenty years, 268. His care in repairing the damages cauſed by the Huns and Saracens, procures privileges from the pope and from the biſhop of Pavia, and rebuilds the church of Padua, 269. Crowned emperor by the pope, Adelbert count of Tuſcany dies, and his ſon Vido confirmed by the emperor, but conſpires againſt him; alſo a new conſpiracy againſt the emperor by the marquis of Ivrea, &c. 271. Lambert, made archbiſhop of Milan by Berengarius, joins the conſpirators, who are unexpectedly attacked by the Huns at Breſcia, ibid. Count Gilbert, though diſmiſſed by Berengarius, directly joins the rebels, and conducts Rodolphus of Burgundy's army over the Alps, whom they had invited into Italy, 272. Treacherouſly murdered in a church of Verona, xxv. 273.

——, ſon of Albert marquis of Ivrea, ſends Amadeus in diſguiſe to ſound the Italian nobles, xxv. 280. The emiſſary eludes all ſearch after him, goes himſelf into Italy, where

where he is joined by many, and arriving at Milan, assumes the government, 281. Hugh and Lotharius retain the title, but Berengarius the power, of king, ib. Said to have poisoned Lotharius, who dies, 282. Is crowned at Verona, and associates his eldest son Adelbert, ib. He possesses himself of Pavia, and imprisons Adelaide for rejecting a marriage with his son, but she escapes to Canoza, where she is besieged by Berengarius, 283. She solicits the assistance of Otho K. of Germany, and the terms, ibid. Goes into Germany, and submitting to Otho, is restored to most of his kingdom, on condition of paying homage, 284. Italy extremely harrassed by the tyranny and avarice of Berengarius, who is defeated several times by Ludolphus, Otho's son, ibid. Ludolphus dying, Berengarius renews his former violences against those who abandoned him, and restores their ancient priviledges to the Genoese, 285. His tyranny obliges the Italians again to solicit Otho's assistance, ib. Surrenders, and is sent prisoner into Germany, 289.

Berengarius of Tours abjures his heresy, xxv. 341.

Berenger, (Raymund) 29th grand master of Maltha, chaces away the Barbary corsairs, xix. 79. He burns Alexandria, and is prevented from abdicating, 80. Reforms some abuses, with his death, ibid.

—— made count of Barcelona, xx. 469.

—— and Raymond, joint counts of Barcelona, the latter of whom is murdered by banditti, xx. 470.

——, bishop of Gironne, his tongue is cut out, xxi. 30.

Beresow circle in Tobolsk, described, xxxv. 89. Its most remarkable places, with Berezow, where prince Menzikoff died in exile, 58.

Bergama surrendered to Orkhan, xii. 46.

Bergue, Count de, and the Spaniards disappointed in their expeditions into the Provinces, xxxi. 248. His successes, and junction with Spinola before Breda, 251. Defeats the forces of the States general, 269. With 25,000 men he is repulsed from the besieged camp before Bois le Duc, 378. Resigns, and retires to Liege, 295. The archduchess writes him a letter, with his answer, and he declares against the Spaniards, with the substance of the prince of Orange's letter to him, 296. He returns to Aix in Holland, and is declared a traitor by the court of Brussels, ib.

Bergen, the attempt of the English on the Dutch fleet there miscarries, xxxi. 452; but Ruyter arriving, they are dispersed and shattered in a storm when steering homeward, 453.

Berkley, Dean, his plan for a college in Bermudas, xli. 343. It proves ineffectual, ibid.

Berkley, governor of Virginia, xli. 530. Makes peace with the natives, 531. His impolitic conduct what, ibid. Re-chosen governor of Virginia, and the terms, 532. Their loyalty for K. Charles II. and a particular mark of his favour, ib. His wise regulation ineffectual, and the deficiency what, 533. Noble example to the colony for improvements, 534. Sends out on discoveries, ib. His conduct and firmness on Bacon's rebellion, 537.

Berlyps, Counteſs, and all the Germans sent home from Spain, xxi. 482.

Bermudas, (Summer Islands) their discovery by the English, xli. 339, but abandoned by them, 340. Are re-inhabited, and their property given the Virginia company, ibid. Wonderful escape of five Englishmen in an open boat, 342 (Z). Visited by Waller, and character of his poem on them, ibid. Prosperity, and the chief adventurers who, 343. Their loyal address to K. William, ib. Dean Berkley's plan for a college ineffectual, ib. Situation and natural history, 344.

Bermudes writes a second history of Abissinia, xv. 7. Left in the country by Alvarez, 218. Sent ambassador to Rome and Portugal, 221. Consecrated patriarch, with his success at Rome and Lisbon, 222. Returns to Goa, and his narrow escape from the Moors, 231. Contest with the young emperor, 235. Speech to his Portuguese upon it, 236 (Z). Rude behaviour to him and his mother, ib. & seq. sub not. Irritates him with fresh outrages, 241. Outwitted by his fair promises, 242. Renews his threatenings against him, 243. Sent and confined among the Gassates, with his quick return, 245. He escapes being poisoned by him, 246. New expostulations tried in vain with the patriarch, 247. Ordered to be closely watched, 248. Lucky escape to sea, 249. Arrival at Lisbon, and some remarks on his plain history, 250.

Bermudo I. accepts and resigns the crown to don Alonso, xix. 505.

—— II. his victory over the Moors, xix. 553. He becomes king of Oviedo and Leon, but unable to resist the Moors, 554. Defeated by Almançor, ib. & seq. Defeats him at the battle of Osma, 557. His death, with the dismal state of his realm, 558.

—— III. succeeds his father under a regency, xix. 561. Deprives the bishop of Compostella, 562. Contest with the K. of Navarre, 563. Makes peace by the cession of some of his dominions, 564, but recovers them again, 565. Slain at the battle of Carriou, 566. The last of the male line of the Reccared kings, 567.

Bernard, count of Thoulouse, made count of Barcelona,

Barcelona, who is ſtabbed by the emperor Charles the Bald, xx. 464.
Bernard, St. abbot of Clairvaux, his character, xxiii. 306. Preaches the croiſade with ſucceſs in Germany, 308. Prevails on Lewis king of France and Conrad the emperor to take the croſs, xxv. 392. His apology for himſelf, 394 (F). His death, with an account of his foundation, ib. (G).
—— crowned king of Italy, xxv. 232. Revolts, and loſes his eyes and life, 234.
—— Ochus, the Capuchin, propagates the Reformation, with the emperor's character of him, xxviii. 272.
——, duke of Lower Saxony, ſubmits to the emperor Henry II. xxix. 62.
——, Duke, ſucceeds Guſtavus in the command of the army, with his ſucceſſes in Saxony, xxxiii. 254. Victories obtained by him on the Rhine, with his ſubſequent ſucceſſes, 270. His death diſtreſſes the Swedes, 272.
—— III. duke of Saxony, xlii. 181.
——, duke of Brunſwic, makes exchange with his brother Henry for Luneburg, xlii. 215. Has an extraordinary cannon caſt, ſtill preſerved, and dies, ib.
Bernardus, St. the famed ſtreight of, in the Philippines, deſcribed, ix. 436 (Z).
Bern, auxiliaries from, aſſiſt the Genevois, and their ſucceſſes on the road, alſo their avarice, and the duke of Savoy ſtripped on all hands, xxxvii. 295. Account of that city, and alliance with the cantons, xlii. 142 (U).
Bernois offended at the ſeverities againſt the reformers, xxxvii. 283. Befriend the Genevois, and declare war againſt the duke of Savoy, with the occaſion, 293.
Bernſtein, the imperial general, defeated and killed, xxxiii. 237.
Beronis, (Andrew) a gallant action of that Swediſh ſea-captain, xxxiii. 164 (A).
Berthelier, remarkable perſecution of him, and his eſcape to Fribourgh, which city eſpouſes his cauſe, xxxvii. 265. His courage, and purſuing a plan of alliance between that city and Geneva, ib. Acquital, 267. Arreſted by the biſhop of Geneva's vidame, with his behaviour and beheading, 271. Further particulars about him, and his epitaph, iv. (A).
Bertoalde ſlain by Clotaire, and his army routed, xxiii. 73.
Bertold, duke of Savoy, account of him, xxxvii. 490.
Berwana amuſes the Mongls in Rum with falſe ſecurity, and put to death by Abaka, iv. 266 (R). v. 172.
Berwick, Thaun endeavours in vain to bring him to a battle, while he covers Dauphiny and Provence by his judicious ſituation, x x. 439.
Berwick, lieutenant-governor of Barbadoes, his wiſe adminiſtration, xli. 175.
——, Duke of, takes Fort Kehl on the Rhine, but killed before Philipſburgh, xlii. 484.
Beſa, Buſa, or Feſa, an antient city in Perſia, ii. 306.
Beſt, Captain, his voyage into India, x. 29. Noble ſucceſs againſt the Portugueſe, and high reputation thereon at the mogul's court, 30.
Beſſarion, Cardinal, his negotiations in France unſucceſsful, with his death and character, xxvi. 207 (A). His library bought at a high price by the republic of Venice, ibid. ſub fin. not.
Betel, a leaf chewed by the Indians, vi. 245. Its virtues, ib. and that of Manila the fineſt, ix. 419. That of Java deſcribed, and pernicious to the Europeans, x. 390.
Betzaleel, Rabbi Judah, chief of the Moravian Jews, his learned works, xiii. 422 (Z).
Beyan Selduz revolts and ſlays Abdo'llah, alſo cauſes great confuſion by his love of wine, v. 211.
Beyram Khan, his ſucceſs againſt Hemow Khan, vi. 322. Suſpected by the ſoltan, and obtains his diſmiſſion, but ſlain in th way to Mecca, 323.
—— Bek ſeized and put in irons by Shah Jehan, vi. 359.
Beza's prediction on the appearance of a ſtar, xxiv. 279 ſub nôt. A ſolemn deputation to the king of France, at the head of which he is, with his fulſome ſpeech, and the anſwer, xxxvii. 314. Makes a thankſgiving ſermon, ordering the 124th Pſalm to be ſung, which is ſtill done on this anniverſary, 319. His death and character, 322.
Bezoar of Kongo whence taken, xvi. 51.
—— in ſome huge crocodiles, xvi. 57.
Bees, remarkable kind in Guadaloupe, xli. 251.
Beeſton, governor of Jamaica, remedies ſeveral abuſes, xli. 366. Proclamation againſt the ſettlers of Darien, 377. His death, 380.
Biaſar, kingdom, where ſituated, xvi. 353.
Biafars, kingdom in Africa, deſcribed, xvii. 425.
Bianco, or Blanco, Cape, in Tunis, when firſt diſcovered, xvii. 404. xviii. 389.
Bibars, or Bundokdar the Leſſer, ſlays the ſoltan Kotuz, and ſeizes on the Syrian kingdom, v. 164.
Biberach, account of it, and government, xlii. 135.
Bibles, Hebrew, firſt printed at Venice, xii. 399.
——, Italian verſion publiſhed by pope Sixtus V. xxvi. 391 (M).
Bico, the French defeated there, through the obſtinacy of the Swiſs, and their loſs, xxvii. 305. In conſequence of this the Milaneſe is entirely conquered, ib.

Bidaw,

Bidaw, an Indian prince, ſubdued by Mahmud Gazni, iii. 148.

Bielinſki, in the French intereſt, elected marechal of Poland, xxxiv. 271. The glaring corruption of the electors, 272. The equal ſtrength of the two parties and their agents, alſo their intrigues, with Fleming's enſuring ſucceſs by money, 273. An audience is given the foreign miniſters, with the indecorum obſerved by the imperial miniſter's ſervants, ib. (A).

Bielogorod, government of, and diviſion into eleven diſtricts, with its capital deſcribed, xxv. 23.

Bielſki's ambitious projects in favour of his pupil Demetrius, the czar Baſilowitz's ſecond brother, xxxv 264. His views fruſtrated by the Ruſſian nobility, and he is baniſhed, 265.

Bienville, M. his ſucceſs againſt a party of ſavages, but is killed, xl. 72.

——, his method of gaining the friendſhip of the Natches in Louiſiana, xl. 311.

——, governor of Louiſiana, xl. 357. Continues the war againſt the Chicachas, with his demand, and their ſpirited anſwer, ibid. His negotiation with the Chactaws, and ſlow march of his army againſt the Chicachas, 358. Suppreſſes a conſpiracy, and proceeds on his expedition againſt them, 359. He beſieges them in their fort, 360. Imprudent firing upon a party ſent by one of his own officers, ibid. Forced to retire ſhamefully, ib. Diſbands his army, 361. The deplorable death of the officer upon whoſe party he fired, with that of his men, 362. Undertakes a new expedition againſt the Chicachas, ibid. Different nations in his army, which continues inactive, 363. Effects of his inactivity on his army what, ib. Makes peace with the Chicachas, ib. His conduct in this war, 364.

Bienne, its alliance with the Swiſs cantons, xli. 145.

Bigu, a Turkiſh prince, educates Seljuk after his father's death, iii. 224.

Bikijek's ſtratagem at the ſiege of Kortenz, and amply rewarded by Timur Bek, v. 352.

Bikkermanſid ſeizes Jehan Ghir priſoner, but killed by one of his guards, vi. 356.

Bilbars, the brother of Ilbars Khan, comes with him into Kharazm, vi. 151. His valour, ſucceſs, and death, 154.

Bilcaconga, ſurpriſing victory of Soto at a paſs there, xxviii. 330.

Biledulgerid, that vaſt country deſcribed, xvii. 432. Some errors of modern maps corrected by Mr. Liſle, 454. Great province deſcribed, and the ſad character of the inhabitants, 435. Their dreſs, and general uſe of the oſtriches, 436. Their religion, prieſts, &c. and cities, 437.

Bilejiki taken by Othman by ſtratagem, xii. 25.

Biloxi, damage done there by a hurricane, xl. 309.

—— poſt, where, xl. 367.

Billing, (Herman) made firſt duke of Saxony by Otho I. xlii. 179. His ſucceſſors, ib.

Bimaidæ, Al, Chriſtians in Egypt, ii. 402. Raiſe a revolt againſt khalif Mamun, but are defeated and deſtroyed, 403.

Biorno ſucceeds his father Snio king of Denmark, with the diverſity of accounts, xxxii. 67.

—— III. or Bero, ſon of Regner, king of Denmark, ſucceeds Charles a Swediſh lord in Sweden, xxxiii. 45. In his reign Chriſtianity is firſt preached in Sweden by Anſchatius and Vitmar, but dethroned and ſlain ſoon after, with the occaſion, ib. (A).

Bir, or Bira, caſtle taken by the Moſlems, alſo its ſtrength, valley, &c. deſcribed, i. 518. Delivered up by the Franks to Nojmo'ddin, iii. 353. iv. 163.

—— taken by Timur Bek, v. 334.

Birch, governor of New Providence, but finds it abandoned, xli. 335. It becomes a neſt of freebooters, ib.

Bird, the apparition of a ſtrange one before Motrawakkel's death, ii. 447.

—— of Honey, or Honey-bird, in Kongo, deſcribed, xvi. 53. Muſic birds, alſo ominous birds and fiſhes, 54.

—— Iſlands, in St. Lawrence's gulph, deſcribed, xxxix. 370.

—— Iſland, account of, xli. 524.

Birds, their language pretended to be underſtood by the Arabs, ii. 185.

Birdi-bek made governor of Azerbijan, v. 106. Succeeds his father in Kipjak, with his ill life and death, 107.

Birger reconciled with his brothers, with a treaty of marriage concluded between his ſon and Ingelburga, daughter of Hacquin, xxxii. 221, by which a ſolid peace is brought about between the three northern crowns, and alſo with thoſe of the neighbourhood, 222.

—— Jerl, king Eric's ſon in-law, his ſucceſſes againſt the Tavallians of Finland, and putting all to the ſword who refuſed Chriſtianity, xxxiii. 58. Made regent of Sweden, with his many excellent inſtitutions, and, at the deſire of the nation, he is made a duke, 59, with the meaning of the word Jerl, ib. (C). His perfidy, ib. His death and iſſue, 60 (D).

——, after the death of his father Magnus Ladiſlaus, aſcends the throne of Sweden, xxxiii. 65. Marries the princeſs of Denmark, and builds Landſkroon, which the Ruſſians demoliſh, ibid. He and his queen are crowned, and contentions ariſe between him

him and his brothers, with the occasion, 66. They are forced to sign concessions to the king, 67, who becomes jealous of them a second time, ibid. They take refuge in Denmark, but are obliged to seek shelter in Norway, from which they make excursions into Gothland, ib. Eric defeats the king's army, and an accommodation made, 68 (G). Surprised and taken prisoner by his brothers, ibid. A treaty is concluded, by which the king is restored to part of his dominions, and resolves to recover the rest, 69. The concurring circumstances to favour it, with the junction of the armies of the king of Denmark and Birger, with their successes, 70. The kings besiege Nicoping, upon which the nobility desert them, a peace is concluded, with the terms, 71. Their reconciliation how destructive to the people, ib. The king perfidiously seizes the dukes at Nicoping, and throws them into a dungeon, where they perish, 72. The king is defeated at Stockholm, as also by Kettlemunson, and Steckenburg takes, and his son Magnus, ibid. His retreat to Denmark, 73.

Biron, Duke of, his jocular answer to his son, xxiv. 346. His death, with his character, 374.

——, Marshal, sent over to queen Elizabeth, and their interview about the earl of Essex, xxiv. 393. Sent to renew the alliance with the Swiss cantons, and carries this important point, 396. Is prevailed on to come to court, 399. He and count d'Auvergne arrested, 400. His process formed before the parliament, ib. Makes a long and eloquent speech, 401; notwithstanding which he is unanimously adjudged to death, which he suffers in confusion, and without his usual intrepidity, ib. His personal history and character, ibid. (E). The turn this conspiracy gives to the king's policy, 403. Not. sub fin.

——, (John Ernestus) the empress Anne's great favourite, appointed by her the head of the regency in Russia, xxv. 554. He is banished with his family into Siberia, ibid.

Birwan, battle of, variously related, iv. 438.

Birretz, 26th emperor of Japan, ix. 115.

Bisays, in the Spanish East Indies, who, ix. 445. Language what, 446 (C).

Biscara taken by the Algerines, and the sad slavery of the inhabitants, xviii. 228.

Biscay, Rioja, &c. how separated from Navarre and added to Castile and Leon, xxii. 425.

——, New, province, described, xxix. 136.

Biserta gulph described, xviii. 380.

——, a city of Tunis, described, xviii. 399. Its fishery, 400.

Bishbalig taken by Jenghis Khan, iv. 378.

Bishops of Egypt, their avarice, iii. 205.

—— sent into India, vii. 316. Strive to convert the kingdom of Siam, 317.

—— of Denmark, their policy, xxxii. 284. A decree of the Danish diet abolishing their temporal power, 440. Luther himself remonstrates to the king against this severity, ib.

Bisnagar, once the capital of Karnata, its situation, vi. 579.

——, the empire of, described, vi. 485. Its history, 486. Divided between the slain Rama's nephews, 488. Re-united under one king, 490. Distracted between its three tyrants, ib. Conquered by Aureng Zib, 491.

——, Its lawful king kept in confinement by Rama Rajah, vi. 489. Slain by Temi's son, 490.

——, the capital of, described, vi. 486. Attacked and destroyed by the three Dekan kings, with the immense plunder of the place, 488.

Bisukay Behadr, the father of Jenghiz Khan, his great conquests, iv. 325.

Bissagoe, islands in Africa, on the Cazegut, described, xvii. 398.

Bissao island, in the C zegut of Africa, described, xvii. 387. Its extent, and its fertility obstructed by their wars, 388. Inhabitants, 389. Despotic government, ibid. (E). Manner of going to war, 392. Numberless idols, 393. Commerce, and contest between the Portuguese and French, 495. (P).

——, the emperor of, arbitrary, xvii. 390. Inhuman obsequies at his death, 391. How elected, and his palace, retinue, &c. 394. Is Balontes who, 396. Jealousy on account of their gold mines, 397.

Bita, kingdom of, described, xvii. 424.

Bither besieged by the Romans, xiii. 153. Its horrid catastrophe, ib. [A].

Bithinia over-run by the Turks, iv. 270. xii. 28.

Bitzleer, (Rabbi Liwa) favourite of the emperor Rodolphus, xiii. 422 (Z).

Black, the colour worn by the khalifs of A. Abbas, iii. 71.

Blacks, their origin according to the Lanians, vii. 164. Two sorts in the Philippines whence, ix. 433 (Y).

Bladislaus, (John) the Bulgarian usurper, his submissive offers to the emperor Basilius, iii. 172, but murdered by his soldiers, 177.

Blake, Admiral, burns the Spanish galleons at Teneriff, xxi. 409. Takes fifteen sail of the Brasil fleet, xxii. 307. Attacks the Dutch fisheries off Shetland, takes the convoy, but dismisses the busses, xxvi. 37. Engages the Dutch fleet near the Kentish Knock.

Knocks, and the Dutch are worſted next day, xxi. 374. Heavy complaints made in Holland, ib.

Blake, governor of Carolina, xl. 427. The laſt fundamental articles from England, and his wiſe conduct, 428.

Blanc, (Vincent le) his account of the Portugueſe exploits in Monomotapa, xv. 471.

Blanca, obtaining leave to perform her devotions in Toledo cathedral, refuſes to come out, and induces the inhabitants to a revolt, xx. 303. Her death and character, 309 (V).

Blanchecourt, (Guy de) the 40th grand maſter of Rhodes, xix. 136. Dies in his way to it, ibid.

Blanco, Cape, in the South Sea, moſt difficult to double, xi. 477.

——, ——, diſcovered and deſcribed, xvii. 404.

——, iſland, account of it, xli. 527.

Blenheim, famous battle of, gained by the duke of Marlborough, xxv. 160. xxx. 407. Reflections on the defeat of the French and Bavarians there, xxv. 161.

Bletiſa, ſite, and account of its preſent name, xx. 139 (Z).

Blois, ſtates there, cancel the edict of pacification, xxiv. 289. The war renewed againſt the Hugonots, and ſome places taken from them, with the revival of the edict of pacification, 290. Treaty confirmed, but infringed by the French, xxix. 486.

Blondel, the ſyndic of Geneva, who is fined for miſdemeanors, racked and executed for murder and treaſon, xxxvii. 322.

Blood, a rain of, continues for twelve hours, vi. 446 (B).

——, Precious, that order by whom inſtituted, xxvii. 472.

Baiyans, Banyans, or Vanias, in Hindoſtan, their tribes, &c. vi. 257.

Boccalino, governor of Oſimo, his revolt, xxvi. 223.

Bodajor, or Bojadore, Cape, by whom firſt doubled, ix. 242, 246.

Bodoaria, or Participatio, (Urſo) the XVIIIth doge of Venice, his character, xxvii. 34. His ſon taken by the Dalmatians, and the doge reſigns, ib.

Boeda-Mariam, the 83d emperor of Abiſſinia, iv. 209.

Boemond ſurpriſed and wounded by the Turks, but gives them two ſignal defeats, iv. 206.

Baetica invaded by the Saracens, ii. 180.

Boga, father and ſon, put to death for rebellion, ii. 463.

Bogar, the grand magazine of oriental commerce, and the ſeat of the Uzbek khans, ix. 205.

Bogdan, the uſurper of Moldavia, obliged to ſue for peace, and is aſſaſſinated, xxiv. 118.

Bogday, in Eaſt Tartary, who and where ſituated, vii. 523. Their religion, language, &c. 524. Writing and character, 526.

Bogiſlaus, laſt duke of Pomerania, his death, and his eſtates devolve to Brandenburgh, xxx. 234.

——, account of him, and his bold ſpeech to the revolted army, with their laying the whole country round under contribution, and their remonſtrance to the Poliſh ſenate for their arrears, xxxiv. 258.

Boheira, or the monk Sergius, his charge concerning Mahommed, i. 26. Correſpondence with him, 30. Aſſiſts him in compiling the Koran, 317.

Bohemia, King of, reduces Lombardy, xxvi. 29. He rejects the pope's propoſal to deſert the emperor, and quits Italy, 30. Arrival of his ſon at Avignon, who negotiates a treaty for the empire, and is choſen emperor, 40.

——, freſh troubles there, a truce, and an embaſſy ſent to the emperor for redeeming Ladiſlaus, xxix. 423. Its crown offered by the pope to Matthew king of Hungary, with his fears about accepting it, 442. The Catholics of that kingdom offer their crown to Caſimir king of Poland, who declines it, ib. The crown given to Uladiſlaus, the eldeſt ſon of Caſimir III. who alſo takes th crown of Hungary, and dies. xxxiv. 120.

——, its hiſtory, xlii. 148. Its boundaries, towns, and antient inhabitants, ib. Declared elective by the Golden-bull, but hereditary to the houſe of Auſtria by the treaty of Munſter, 149. Its king the firſt ſecular elector, but its ſtates not under the government of the empire, ib. Its provinces, ib. Government, and ſix courts, 150. The ſtates by whom peopled, 151.

——, a baron of, ſupported by the Genevois, xxxvii. 327.

Bohemians deliver their articles and the conditions of the union to the deputies of the council of Baſil at Prague, and their purport, xxvi. 141. Give their crown to Ladiſlaus of Poland, 203. Their deputies in a diet at Preſburg, being in tents in the open fields, the conferences begin, with the ſubſtance of the emperor's addreſs to them, xxix. 397. Their reply, and inſiſting on the ſecurity of their deputies to be ſent to Baſil, 398. The demands of their ambaſſadors to the emperor in the diet at Ratiſbon rejected, 402. Chuſe two adminiſtrators, 413. Revolt, with their proceedings, xxx. 123. Accuſe cardinal Kleſel, the emperor's prime miniſter, ib. An army raiſed for them by their allies, 127.

Bohia iſland diſcovered by Columbus, xxxviii. 6. His arrival there, and calls it Hiſpaniola, ib. See Hiſpaniola.

Bohol iſland, among the Philippines, deſcribed, ix. 436.
Boiling in oil, a Japoneſe puniſhment, ix. 35.
Bois le Duc ſurrenders to prince Henry, and the Spaniards every where defeated and diſperſed, xxxi. 280.
Boka, ſtrong fortreſs of, taken by John Comnenus, iv. 220.
——, a ſhepherd, founds the kingdom of Biſnagar, and builds the city of that name, vi. 486.
Bokhara, where ſituate, and deſcribed, iv. 393. Beſieged by the Mongls, and abandoned to them by its three commanders, 394. Burnt, and ſince rebuilt by Jenghis Khan, 395.
Bokharia, kingdom. See Bukharia.
——, city, deſcribed, v. 120. Its coin, trade, &c. 121.
Bokht-Naſr, the famed Nebuchadnezzar of the Arabians, i. 3.
Bokrat raiſes a revolt in Armenia, but is defeated, ii. 434.
Bolaki, or Balokki, recovers Guzerat, vi. 357. Seized on by Mohabet Khan, 367. Forced out of the Raſputs hands, 369. Crowned ſoltan pro tempore, 378. Strangled by Jehan Shah, 379.
Boleſlaus of Bohemia ſues to the emperor Henry II. for peace, and does homage, xxix. 61. Violates the treaty, and again ſues for peace, with the condition, 62.
—— Chrobry I. raiſed after the death of his father Mieczſlaus to the regal dignity of Poland, with his character, xxxiv. 52. His policy in affecting more ſtate than uſual, 53. His military exploits againſt the Bohemians, and taking of Prague, alſo the duke and his ſon in Wiſſogrod, 54. Invades Ruſſia, ib. He beats Jariſlaus the brother of Suantepolk, and takes Kiovia, with vaſt treaſure in it, 55. Reinſtates Suantepolk, and defeats Jariſlaus a ſecond time, ib. Upon the ingratitude of Suantepolk, he again enters Kiovia, which he gives up to pillage, after which he returns to Poland, 56. Conquers Saxony, Pomerania, and Pruſſia, 57. He now applies himſelf to the internal government of Poland, and again conquers Ruſſia, with his death and character, 58.
—— II. ſucceeds his father Caſimir I. in the throne of Poland, xxxiv. 65. The unfortunate neighbouring princes are protected by him, ib. His war with the duke of Bohemia in favour of Jacomir that prince's brother, 66. A treaty and alliance concluded by the duke with the king's ſiſter, and he defeats the Hungarians in behalf of Bela, king Andrew's brother, 67. Andrew is taken and dies, with Bela's aſcending the throne of Hungary, and Boleſlaus marries a princeſs of Ruſſia, ib. His motives for a war with Ruſſia, a great part of which he conquers for Zaſlaus, 68. He eſtabliſhes the peace of Hungary on Bela's death, again quells a revolt in Ruſſia againſt Zaſlaus, and takes Kiovia, 69, with the luxury of which place he is corrupted, 70. Conteſt between him and the clergy, with the maſſacre of the biſhop of Cracow in the cathedral, 71. Heavy complaints to the pope againſt the king, who is excommunicated for the murder, forced to fly with his ſon, and becomes a cook in a monaſtery, where he dies, 72. Different accounts of his end, ib. (A), & 73 (B). His character, 73. The pope's vengeance extends to Boleſlaus' ſon and the whole kingdom, but he at laſt conſents to the brother Uladiſlaus' being raiſed to the ducal dignity, ibid.
Boleſlaus III. Crivenſtus, or Wry-mouth, ſucceeds his father Uladiſlaus Hermannus as duke of Poland, and the diſputes between him and Sbigneus, with the occaſion, xxxiv. 75. War with the emperor Henry IV. who is defeated by him near Warſaw, 78 (B), but he marries the emperor's ſiſter, 79. His unfortunate war with Ruſſia, and the occaſion, with his death and character, 80.
—— IV. or Criſpus, raiſed to the ducal dignity of Poland in room of his depoſed brother Uladiſlaus II. xxxiv. 82. Compels the Pruſſians to embrace Chriſtianity, who afterwards defeat him, 85. Civil war upon this, and the occaſion, with a freſh inveſtiture of Silefia to the duke's nephews, and his death, 86.
—— V. or the Chaſte, raiſed to the ducal throne of Poland, in room of his Father Lechus VI. xxxiv. 95. Conrad the uncle is ſupported by the Teutonic knights, ib. (B), but is twice defeated, yet diſturbs his nephew, with an irruption of the Lithuanians, 96. His death, and ſome few particulars relating to him, ib.
—— I. or the Cruel, duke of Bohemia, ſubmits to terms from the emperor Otho, xlii. 154.
—— II. or the Pious, duke of Bohemia, quells a conſpiracy with the aſſiſtance of the Jews, and their reward, xlii. 155. On an invaſion from Poland he takes Cracow, ib.
—— III. or the Blind, duke of Bohemia, xlii. 155. Reſigns, ib.
Bolgar, a canton in Weſt Tartary, iv. 18.
Bolgari, Al Emir, ſeizes on Aleppo, iii. 322. His extraction, 323.
Bolinao, a famed port in the Philippines, ix. 417.
Bolingbroke, treaty made by him in favour of the duke of Savoy, xxx. 470.
Bolm, a kingdom in Sierra Leona, deſcribed, xvii. 239.
Bologna, council there prorogued, xxvi. 321. The prelates there diſperſe, ſome few penſionaries excepted, 323.
——, its hiſtory and ſtate under Charles the Great,

Great, xxvii. 1, who makes ſeveral alterations in civil policy, &c. 2. Its privileges from the pope, and pious donations, with its magiſtracy, &c. ib. Its form of government ariſtocratical, and ſtate under ſome ſucceeding emperors, 3. Method of electing magiſtrates there, 9. Famous for the ſtudy of the law, 10. The pope's reception there on his way to Verona, and refuſing the emperor's requeſt, 20. Domeſtic broils there, 23. Family diſſenſions there, 25. Election of a prætor, who, for corruption, has all his teeth knocked out, 28. Why interdicted, with their wonderful conſtancy, 34. League between that city and Faenza, 35. Delivered from the interdict, ib. Viſited by the empreſs Conſtantia, as alſo by Peter emperor of Conſtantinople, 38. Its power, ib. Remarkable decree in favour of the ſcholars, 39. Vaſtly embelliſhed, 42. The pope's injunctions about the profeſſors of law and ſtudents of divinity, ib. Interdicted by its biſhop, 43. Its privileges are augmented by the emperor and pope, and they quarrel, with the occaſion, 44. Military regulations made there, 47. The emperor's authority in transferring its univerſity to Naples diſregarded, 49. Commotion there by Joſeph the Tuſcan, and the occaſion, 52. Cruel diſcord there, and the conſequences, with their invading the Modeneſe, and other diſturbances in Lombardy, 61. Two remarkable laws paſſed there, 68. Its biſhop reſigns, 69. The emperor failing in his attempt on it, barbarouſly ravages the open country, and transfers its univerſity to Padua, 70. Differences reconciled by father Vicentio, and regulations in favour of the univerſity, 73. Its biſhop made a cardinal is ſent to the Bologneſe by the pope, 79. Civil diſcord there appeaſed, and a public act for making Medicina and Argellata part of their territory, 81. Endeavours to extinguiſh diſſentions there, 86. New regulations made there, and its influence in Ravenna, forms a confederacy, &c. with examples of public juſtice, 89. Its war with the Cervians, who at laſt ſubmit, with ſome domeſtic occurrences, ib. A law for manumitting ſlaves, 95. Threatened by the pope for not executing the award about Frignano, 96. Relieves ſeveral ſtates oppreſſed with famine, ib. Public works completed, and the high reputation of its inhabitants, with the inſtitution of horſeraces, 97. On great differences there, the pope ſends them a cardinal legate, for whoſe inhuman cruelties he is driven out, 98. Its government ſold to Viſconti archbiſhop of Milan, but it returns to its ſubjection under a legate till it falls under the power of Bentivoglio, ib. The ſeveral viciſſitudes it underwent till Julius II. drove the Bentivoglians out of Bologna, and eſtabliſhed a new form of government, 99. Now part of the pope's dominions, 100. Factions there, 416.

Bologneſe ſhake off the German yoke, and the occaſion, xxxvii. 4. They ſide with the pope by Matilda's advice, but make their peace with the emperor Henry IV. 5. His charter in their favour, 6. Build a moſt magnificent town-houſe, and are in great proſperity, ib. Their religious conſtitution, companies, and civil laws, what, 71. Their preparations for war with the Modeneſe, but prevented by an honourable peace, 8. They appeaſe the emperor Lothaire, and defeat the Modeneſe, who ſtill claimed Nouantola, with the conſequences, 9. Their privileges confirmed by two popes and the emperor Conrad, ib. Differences with the emperor Barbaroſſa, war with the Imoleſe, and remarkable terms of a peace concluded, 10. Matters compromiſed with the Modeneſe, 11. Their great power, and joining the emperor's army, with the lawyers deciſion in his favour, ib. Their proſperity owing greatly to their law-ſchools and the privileges granted its ſtudents, 12. The profeſſors reſpected by the emperor, but the Bologneſe fall under his diſpleaſure, and he diſmantles their city, 13. They oppoſe his deputy, but ſubmit; he is aſſaſſinated, and they enter into a confederacy againſt the emperor, ib. who is driven out of Italy, and the conſequences, 14. War with the Faventines, who are defeated, and peace granted them, ib. They renew their league, with a remarkable article of it, ib. They oppoſe the imperialiſts, and raiſe the ſiege of San Caſſiano, 15. The confederacy renewed, the emperor Frederic defeated by the allies, and a peace concluded, 16. Privileges granted the canons of Bologna, and the differences between the Modeneſe and Bologneſe adjuſted by a formulary, 17. Their league renewed with the Faventines, and war continued with the Imoleſe, ib. A new alliance concluded, and the Imoleſe totally defeated, with a peace concluded, 18. They enter into a croiſade, and the inſtitution of law lectures, 20. Form of bargain between Lothaire of Cremona and the magiſtrates, 21. Great confluence of law-ſtudents, with the emperor's coming into Italy, who increaſes the privileges of the Bologneſe, ib. Alliance with the Ferrareſe renewed, 22. Succeſſes againſt Marcoald, the emperor's cup-bearer, 24. During the diviſions in Germany they recover their towns, with their care of the univerſity, 35. Are at war with the Imperialiſts, and reduce Alberto a mountaineer, with other parts of imperial Imoleſe, ib. A war in conjunction with the Reggians, &c. againſt

the Modeneſe, 26. The diſſenſions continue, ib. Difference between the Modeneſe and Reggians compromiſed, 27. Quarrel with the Ferrareſe adjuſted, and a new league concluded, ib. They next attack the Modeneſe, and make a league with the Reggians, and its remarkable contents, 28 (A). An unſucceſsful negotiation, and alſo another, but at laſt an accommodation takes place, 29. They aſſiſt the Mantuans againſt the Reggians, who are worſted, with regulations for their law-ſchool, and great reſort of ſcholars, 30. The Reggians aſſiſted by them, and the Mantuans conquered, with public works carried on at Bologna, 33. Their difficulties on the legate's coming to their city, 33. A war with the Piſtoians, and the occaſion, ib. Their ſucceſs againſt the Piſtoians, and join Aldobrandini of Eſte againſt Salinguerra, 35. Conſent to a cruſade, and their agreement with one Hugh, a ſurgeon, for curing wounds, &c. 36. Difference with the biſhop, and the occaſion, ib. War with the Rimineſe, 37, againſt whom the Bologneſe aſſiſt the Ceſenians and conquer, with a peace concluded, and the terms, 38. A large ſum iſſued by them for the croiſade, and civil diſſenſions, the conſequences of which are prevented by the podeſta's prudence, and other wiſe citizens, 39. Add a profeſſorſhip of grammar to their univerſity, aſſiſt the Faventines againſt the Imoleſe, with the emperor's views, and the demands of his ambaſſadors at Bologna rejected, 41. Accommodation with the Imoleſe, and the legate umpire between the Bologneſe and Piſtoians, ibid. The reputation of their croiſaders in taking Damietta, 43. The pope's excommunication little regarded by the emperor, and the difficulties of the Bologneſe, who carry on works of beauty, 44. A decree in favour of ſtrangers ſettling in their territory, 47. They are interdicted, yet build Caſtel Franco, 50. War between them and the Modeneſe, with the auxiliaries on each ſide, 54. Entirely defeated, with their inglorious retreat from Bezano, and the governor of Plumati murdered, 55 (B). Take San Ceſario, ib. but an action enſuing, James Howeri ſaves the Parmeſan ſtandard, but that of Bologna is taken by the Modeneſe, and themſelves defeated, 56. A truce concluded by the pope's means, and its terms, 57. Sudden quarrel between them and their biſhop, and the former are interdicted, 59. Difference with the biſhop compromiſed, 60. Aſſiſt the Faventines againſt the Forleſe, but a peace is concluded, 62. A robbing war with the Modeneſe, who, in revenge, make a canal from the Scultenna, for deſtroying Caſtel Franco, and they take Menzo, ib. On the emperor's return to Germany, they increaſe their warlike preparations, 63. Take and demoliſh Caſtel Loiano, with their ravages alſo in the Modeneſe, and are deeply intereſted in the diſſenſions of Faenza, 64. Ravage Frignano, the inhabitants of which had returned to their duty, 65. Prepare for war, with the occaſion, 66. March to Modena, but on what occaſion recalled from the ſiege, ibid. and they relieve the Guelphs in Faenza, beſieged by the Gibelines, after defeating the latter, 67. Renew the war againſt the Modeneſe, with their ſucceſs, ib. Defeated before Vignola, ib. Their conſtancy, 69. Adorn their city, 71. Treaty between them and the Parmeſans, with the want of punctuality in the former, ib. Their neutrality in the war, yet have domeſtic diſſenſions, 72. Their preparations, ib. Their foreſight and economy, with their taking care of the roads, and building a palace for the Antiani, 76. Shelter the Gibelines from Breſciano, and aſſign them ſubſiſtence, ibid. Build the caſtle of Scaricaleſi, aſſiſt the Breſcians againſt Entius, and make a law for re-occupying the open country, ibid. Succeſs againſt the Modeneſe in the Romagna and Imoleſe, alſo take Cervia, 80. Spirited up by cardinal Octavian, defeat Entius, and take him priſoner, &c. 82. Return to Bologna, which they enter in triumph, and enact a law about Entius, with their taking Modena by capitulation, 83. Its ſeveral articles, 84. Ratified, and the diſpute about Frignano adjuſted, 85. Perſiſt in their oppoſition to the emperor, whoſe menaces about his ſon's captivity they deſpiſe, 86. Excellent laws paſſed in favour of the open country, ibid. On the pope's coming to Genoa, complaints are made by the Modeneſe againſt them; Innocent makes a progreſs to Bologna, and confers the ſignal honour on that city of conſecrating two new churches, 87. Alteration in the government by admitting a popular podeſta, whom they called Captain of the People, 91. Their reſolution, and thereupon the Bagnacavallians ſubmit, 92. Are arbiters between Forli and Forum Populi, with their award, 95. Affair between them and the Bagnacavallians ratified, 96. Arbitrary law made for the free peaſants furniſhing corn, 97. The pope hires a body of Bretons under the legate of Geneva to reduce them, with his affected tenderneſs, and the pontiff comes to Italy, xxxvi. 146.

Bombay yielded by the crown to the Eaſt India company, and a fort built upon it, x. 74. A revolt of the natives quelled, 79. The fort beſieged by the Moguls, 87. In great diſtreſs, 88. Relieved, 90, but ruined by its bad governor, 97. Iſland and fort deſcribed, 225. Strange diſeaſes of it, 226.

Bomberg, (Daniel) a famed Hebrew printer at Venice, xiii. 399.
Bomb-ketches, invented by Renard, tried firſt at Algiers, xxv. 119.
Bombs, where firſt uſed, xxvii. 215.
Bommaſeen, an Indian ſachem, taken by the Engliſh, xxxix. 323. Effect of this towards a peace, but why it comes to nothing, 324.
Bona government and city deſcribed, xviii. 223. Its port, 224.
Bonaventure iſland deſcribed, xxxix. 371.
Bond, lieutenant governor of Barbadoes, and his excellent meaſures, xli. 162.
Bonello flies, but the king, convinced of Majone's treaſon, recalls him to Palermo, xviii. 87, but he forms an aſſociation to dethrone the king, who, in Bonello's abſence, is ſeized, and his young ſon Roger is proclaimed, with his death by a kick from his father, 88. On a new inſurrection Bonello is impriſoned and dies, ib.
Boniface, Admiral. ſinks ſeveral of the Moorish ſhips, and obliges the reſt to retire, xx. 307.
——, Pope, his character cleared, and a challenge againſt all France for his innocence, xxiii. 393.
—— VIII. elected to the pontifical chair after Celeſtine V. xxv. 520. Annuls ſeveral acts of his two predeceſſors, with the accuſations againſt him, and, at his return from church, the kings of Sicily and Hungary hold his bridle, ib. His arrogant chiding and impriſoning Celeſtine for life, with other methods for ſecuring his dignity, 521. Endeavours to conclude a peace between the French and Arragonians, &c. and publiſhes a bull for the immunity of the clergy from taxes, and afterwards another more moderate, 522. Overlooks the rights of the empire through a large ſum from the Italian cities, ib. His revenge againſt two cardinals of the Colonna family and the archbiſhop of Genoa on a falſe information, 523 (R). Publiſhes a ſevere bull in favour of the ſacred college, and canonizes St. Lewis, ibid. Crowns the king of Arragon king of Corſica and Sardinia at Rome, ibid. Refuſes to conſent to the depoſition of Adolphus the emperor, and to confirm Albert's election, 524. Settles the articles of treaty between France and England, with his treatment by the former crown, ib. He concludes a treaty and alliance with Albert, and diſapproves of king Edward's invaſion of Scotland, 525. The firſt jubilee opened at Rome, with the vaſt concourſe, and the great cheapneſs of proviſions under him at Rome, 526. Account of it, ib. (S). Ambaſſy from the king of the Tartars on defeating the ſoltan of Egypt, and taking Damaſcus, and orders a croiſade for the Holy Land to be preached, 527. Would not receive an embaſſy from Albert, but affirms himſelf to be emperor and pope, ib. Creates Charles of Valois vicar of the empire, and attempts to reconcile the Whites and Blacks in Florence, 527. Difference between him and the king of France, 528. Receives an embaſſy from the king, biſhops, and nobles of France, with his anſwer, and confirms Albert's election, with the conditions, 529. Sends ſeveral articles to be ſubſcribed by the king of France, who refuſes them, and is excommunicated, 530. Accuſations in a parliament at Paris againſt him, and appeal to a general council, ib. Proceeding upon an accuſation at Paris, and ſeized by the French and Colonna at Anagne, but, after three days impriſonment, he is ſet at liberty by the citizens, 531.
Boniface IX. elected pope, with an account of him, xxvi. 86 (V). A jubilee at Rome, with great abuſes in the indulgences, ibid. Ladiſlaus and his conſort crowned king and queen of Sicily by his orders, 86. Publiſhes a letter to all the faithful, acquaints the king of England with the ambitious views of the French monarch, with a bull for the liberty of eccleſiaſtics, 87. Retires to Perugia, and grants a divorce to Ladiſlaus, 88. Sends nuncios to France for aſſiſtance in reſtoring union, ib. Returns to Rome, which he quits, 89. After an interview of the emperor and king of France he conſents to reſign, if Benedict will firſt abdicate, who, refuſing this, is confined by the French king, xxvi. 91. Returns to Rome on condition of transferring the power entirely from the people, 93. Confirms the duke of Bavaria's election to the empire on Wenceſlaus' depoſition, 94. On the death of pope Urban, he eſpouſes Ladiſlaus' cauſe, who, with Conſtantia, is crowned at Gaeta, xxviii. 204. Dies, xxvi. 96.
——, ſurnamed Roland, ſucceeds his father Amadeo IV. marquis of Savoy, and is unfortunate, xxxvii. 492.
Bonis, De Latis, a Jew of Provence, invents an aſtronomical ring, xiii. 392, ſub not.
Beniti, ſiege of, and ſurrender to Charles of Anjou, xxxvi. 27.
Bonzas when firſt in vogue among the Mongls, iv. 511. Careſſed by Mangu Khan, 516.
—— of Fo and Tau regulated by Kublay, iv. 567.
—— deſigned for Japan, but all drowned, iv. 581. Forty-thouſand aſſemble to ſettle their religion, 585. Their lands taxed, v. 16. Suppoſed the authors of ſeveral calamities, 18. Declared uſeleſs in China, 30. Favoured in China by the emperor, viii. 112. Their wretched character and knaveries, ib. (H). Principal tenets, 114. Maſſacred by Tay-vu-Ti, and 100,000 of them obliged to marry to beget ſoldiers, 442. The whole

ſcribe obliged to return to a ſecular life, 450. Thoſe of Japan great moraliſts and orators, ix. 38. The undertakers at funerals, 69.

Bonnivard, abbot of St. Victor, his good advice to the Genevois, xxvii. 278. Reply to their deputies on their diſſuading him to read a writ of excommunication by the archbiſhop of Vienne, 279.

Bonnivet, Admiral, his ill ſucceſs in Italy, xxiv. 145. Recovers ſome part of the Miłaneſe, 154. Paſſes the Alps with an army, with his ſucceſſes on the Milaneſe frontiers, xxvii. 307. His error and Colonna's diligence occaſion the bad ſucceſs of the French, 308. Retires from Milan, and takes Lodi, &c. with the cautious meaſures of the Venetians, ib. The Swiſs under him revolt, and his rear defeated in paſſing the Alps, 311.

Borachio Sapatoe, fruit, its inebriating quality, xxxix. 130.

Borak Oglon invades Abaka in Iran, v. 170. Defeated by him, 171.

Bonecurſi, one of the podeſtas in Mantua, puts the other podeſta, Zenachalli, to death, and is ſucceeded by Bardellone, the ſon of Bonacurſi, with different accounts of him, xxxvii. 465 (A).

Bored-iſland deſcribed, xxxix. 371.

Boreel, his ſpirited remonſtrance at Paris, xxxi. 410.

Borelo ſucceeds his couſin Seniofred count of Barcelona, xx. 467. Very aſſiduous and fortunate till defeated by Mohammed Almanzor, at Moncada, ib. who takes Barcelona by aſſault, 468, which Borelo regains, ibid.

Borgia's legation in Spain, luxury, and avarice, xxvi. 208 (B).

——, (Cæſar) pope Alexander VIth's natural ſon, made cardinal, and the methods uſed by his father to remove impediments, xxvi. 231 (K). Reſigns the cardinalate, and goes legate into France, 238. Created a duke in France, where he marries, 239. Takes Imola and Forli, 241. Poiſons the cardinal of the ſame name, and conquers Peſaro and Rimini, but obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Faenza, 242, which ſurrenders to him, and he is created duke of Romagna, 243. Takes Piombino, 244. Convention between him and the Florentines, with his inſolence, which the French king checks, xxxvi. 301. Makes himſelf maſter of Urbino, &c. xxvi. 244. Confederacy againſt him, but the Urſini conſenting to a ſeparate peace, the other lords accede, 245. His cruelty, with his taking poſſeſſion of ſeveral places, 246. The Spaniards conquering Naples owing to the neglect of the French, ib. Borgia begins to treat with the Spaniſh general, but the pope reſolves on a neutrality between France and Spain, ib. Deſigns, with his father's concurrence, to poiſon the cardinals, when both he and the pope are poiſoned by miſtake, of which the pope dies, and Borgia loſes his ſkin and hair, 247. Great confuſion in Rome by the French and Spaniards, ib. xxxvi. 379. Inſtance of the vanity of human politics, xxxvi. 379. Impriſoned by the new pope, reſigns the cities in Romagna, and eſcapes to Naples, with his perpetual impriſonment in Spain, and his eſcape and death, xxvi. 249 (O).

Borgia, Cardinal, made viceroy of Naples, xxviii. 294. Is removed, 295.

——, (Roderigo) or Alexander VI. choſen pope after Innocent, with his wicked character, xxvi. 343. Deſign of that pope and his ſon Cæſar in prevailing with Lewis of France to lend him a body of troops, 385. He and the French king reconciled, with his and his ſon's inſolence, 395. Confederacy of the leſſer Italian princes againſt them how diſconcerted, with their treachery and cruelty to the confederates, ib. Mutual league among the Florentines and others alſo againſt them, 396. That pope and his ſon's deceit, ib. His character, and his two immediate ſucceſſors, 397. Dies of poiſon taken by miſtake, ib. (A).

Borgo di San Domino taken, xxxvii. 107. Its fortifications demoliſhed, ibid. Submits, 427.

Borit ſucceeds his father Ginvil in Poloes, and his uncle Skirmunt in Lithuania, xxiv. 419. Character, and building ſeveral magnificent ſtructures, ib. Extends the bleſſings of the goſpel, 420 (A).

—— Gudenow, whoſe ſiſter the czar Theodore marries, his character and riſe, xxiv. 173. xxv. 265 (A). On Batori's death he endeavours to obtain the crown of Poland for Theodore, but it is given to Sigiſmund of Sweden, 266. Checks the Tartars, 267. Reſolves to uſurp the Ruſſian throne, and his meaſures for that purpoſe, xxiv. 174. xxv. 269. Cauſes young Demetrius to be aſſaſſinated by an officer, whom he alſo cauſes to be taken off, 270. Intricacy of this affair, ib. (A). Cauſes Moſcow to be ſet on fire, with his artful generoſity to its inhabitants, 271. Artful management after poiſoning the czar Theodore Iwanowitz, and is proclaimed czar and crowned, xxiv. 174. xxv. 275 (A). Firſt acts, after this, towards thoſe who had any claim to the crown, and to Guſtavus Ericſon, 276. He concludes a peace with the Poles, and an alliance with Chriſtian IV. of Denmark, 277. Rejects an embaſſy from the Turks, ib. Grants privileges to the Lubeckers, Engliſh, and Dutch, ib. Attempts, by a party of Coſſacks, to murder Demetrius, but miſcarries, xxiv. 175. xxv. 278. His

embaſſy to Sigiſmund of Poland, and that king's anſwer, 281. Again attempts Demetrius's life, but he himſelf dies of poiſon, 283. Different accounts of it, ibid. (C). Character, and his ſon Theodore Boriſſowitz ſucceeding, 283.
Borium, where ſituate, and becomes a retreat to the Jews, xiii. 215 (X).
Borivorius, firſt Chriſtian duke of Bohemia, xlii. 153. Chuſes a voluntary exile, is recalled, but abdicates, ib.
— II. king of Bohemia, xlii. 158.
Boris, Cunoſus, and Spera, ſucceed their grandfather Palæmon in Lithuania, xxiv. 416.
Boriſſowitz, (Theodore) ſucceeds his father Boris, czar of Muſcovy, and his character, xxv. 283. The Moſcovites revolt, and he and his family are impriſoned, with his violent death and that of his mother in priſon, 284.
Borka, Sid, comes embaſſador to Jehan Ghir, vi. 372. Mutual preſents of value, 373.
Borkholm taken by the Swedes, xxxii. 397.
— iſle of, ſurrenders to the Danes, xxxiii. 215.
Borneo, its firſt correſpondence with the Portugueſe, ix. 332. Situation, inhabitants, and chief kingdoms, 333.
Bornholm, account of, xxxii. 7.
Bornow, kingdom, deſcribed, xvii. 412. Its capital, 414.
Borona, a kind of corn in the iſle of Zebu, ix. 441.
Boroadoe, St. the Marvellous Iſland, deſcribed, and why ſo difficult to be found, xiv. 481.
Boſo ſucceeds Lionel of Eſte, in prejudice of his ſon, and made duke of Modena, xxxvii. 455, alſo duke of Ferrara, with the pope's maxim for diſregarding legitimacy, ib.
Borth, (Peter) ſent admiral to the Indies, x. 295.
Boſcawen, Admiral, ſent into India, x. 185. Lays ſiege to Pondicherry, 186, but obliged to raiſe it, 188. His fleet loſt in a ſtorm, 189. Defeats De la Clue's fleet, xlii. 508.
Boſkhower, (Marcellus Van) ſent by the Dutch to negotiate a truce in Ceylon, xi. 12 (G). Great honours done him there, ibid. Ill ſucceſs in Holland, and makes a treaty with Denmark, 18.
Boſcombroo, a congreſs of the Danes and Swedes there, xxxii. 476. Peace concluded there with Sweden, and Chriſtian IV's motives, ib.
Boſio's propoſal for ſaving the iſland of Modon, xix. 176. Sent to treat with the pope about Maltha, ib. Succeſs, diſaſter, and death, with his prudent precaution, 177.
— (Thomas) choſen biſhop of Maltha by the order, yet another put in by the pope, xix. 184. A long conteſt about his election, and concluded at length in his favour, 185.
Boſio, (The learned Antony) made agent at Rome to the order of Maltha, xix. 295.
Boſman's brave defence of Wedenburgh, xvii. 40.
Boſon made king of Provence, xxiii. 214. Erects Arles into a kingdom, ib.
Boſſu, a party under hire attempting to force the Brille, defeated, xxi. 55. His cruelty in Rotterdam, ib.
Boſt, where ſituate, v. 243 (W).
Boſton, in New England, built, and the occaſion, xxix. 279. The Puritan miniſters who, that were inſtrumental in the proſperity of this colony, ib. Ravage of the ſmall-pox among the Indians, ib. Dreadful fire there, 330. Burnt, and rebuilt in a more elegant manner, 334. Deſcribed, ib. Encouragement of learning, and their commerce what, ib.
Boſtra, (Baſra) beſieged by the Moſlems, i. 287. Betrayed by the governor to them, 289. Taken by Moawiyah, ii. 33. Retaken by Ali, ib. Ravaged by the Rawandians, 275. A dirhem coined there, 307.
Bota iſland, where ſituated, ix. 592.
Bothira, or Buteria, in Sicily, taken by the Moſlems, ii. 436.
Botla, Ebn, a Baghdad phyſician, his controverſy with Ebn Redwan, iii. 238.
Botſkay, (Stephen) ſeizes Tranſilvania, and Bathori's part of Hungary, xxx. 93.
Bottelary diviſion in Africa deſcribed, xv. 525.
Bottexella, nephew of Bardellone, ſucceeds him in the government of Mantua, xxxvii. 466.
Bottio, the execution of that marquis, xxxvii. 503.
Bottom, Iſland without, in the South Sea, deſcribed, xi. 287.
Bova, the royal title in Tong-King, vii. 483. Stripped of its ſecular power, &c. 484. Their melancholy ſtate under the uſurping chovas, and ſucceſſion how ſettled, 484.
Bouchafra, alcayd of Morocco, betrays Muley Mohammed, xviii. 152. Puniſhed according to his own ſentence, 153 (S).
Bouchain taken by Marlborough, after ſeveral ſucceſſes of the French, xxv. 189. Different accounts of this capture, and laſt military enterprize of that great general, ib.
Boucicard, a French marſhal, his arrival at Genoa as governor, xxviii. 423. Tranquility is re-eſtabliſhed there by leſſening the taxes, and, by the Genoeſe entreaties, the king appoints him governor for life, ib. With a fleet he obliges the king of Cyprus to agree to a peace, and the lord of Candelorum to a perpetual alliance, 424. Attacked by a Venetian fleet, and the commotions

at Genoa quieted on his return, with the lords of Piſa and Padua, &c. ſubmitting to the French, 425. His ſeverity, and deſign of ſeizing on the Milaneſe, 426. His ſhameful juggling, xxxvi. 199. A new faction in Milan for inviting the French under him, xxxvii. 418.

Bouffar, (Muley) of Morocco, defeated by Abdella, xviii. 171.

Boufflers, Marſhal, takes Philipſburgh, &c. xxx. 365. Why arreſted in the name of his Britannic majeſty, with his extraordinary reception by Lewis at Verſailles, xxv. 139. Feuquieres's ſevere cenſure on his conduct at Namur, ib. (A). His ſucceſs over Opdam near Antwerp, but both diſgraced, 157. His death, 192.

Bouganville, M. ſent with a body of obſervation to watch the Engliſh at Quebec, xl. 233; and, though reinforced, is obliged to retire, 236.

Bouillon, treaty with that duke, who is received into the king's favour, xxiv. 414. Makes his court to the queen at the expence of the Reformed, 451. Adviſes a negotiation with the queen-mother, 480. Dies, 496.

——, Duke of, pardoned, xxiv. 580.

Boulanvilliers's Life of Mohammed cenſured, and ſundry errors, i. 15. The Engliſh verſion guilty of the ſame errors, 17.

Boulogne taken by Henry of England, xxiv. 193.

Bourbon, fort. See Nelſon.

——, or Maſcarenhas, iſland, deſcribed, xl. 159. When and how colonized by French from Madagaſcar, 162. A new ſet of inhabitants rebel againſt them, 163. Vaſt difference of its inhabitants as to complexion, &c. 165. When firſt fortified by the company, 166. Coffee firſt brought into it, great profit thereof, and the iſland attempted in vain by admiral Boſcawen, 167.

——, Iſland, in Africa, deſcribed, xiv. 316.

——, Duke of, who had joined the duke of Orleans, dies, with his excellent character, xxiii. 507.

——, Duke of, conſtable of France, goes into the emperor's ſervice, xxiv. 151. xxvi. 476. An account of this matter, and his diſputes with madame, the French king's mother, ib. (C). This event ſuſpends Francis's ſending of ſuccours into Italy. xxiv. 152. The conſtable's ſucceſſes in France, but retires from before Marſeilles, 155. His embarraſſment in Italy, and how ſupplied with money, xxvii. 309. The imperial army under him reinforced with a body of troops, with the movements of both armies near Pavia, xxxvi. 481. Throws a body of Spaniards into Milan, himſelf at their head, and the effects, 502. Advances againſt Tuſcany and Rome, 507. Marches towards Tuſcany, 509. Proceeds to Rome, 511, which is ſacked, and he himſelf killed, 512. The diſorders committed by his army, with the immenſe booty taken, ib.

Bourbon, Cardinal, his reproach to the queen-mother, and her anſwer, xxiv. 323. His death, 341.

——, Duke of, on Orleans's death firſt miniſter of France, reſtores Villeroy, xiii. 480. Character and adminiſtration, ib.

Bourbonites, diſorders committed by them, xxxvi. 516.

Bourbourg, its gallant defence by the duke of Glouceſter, xxiii. 481.

Bourdeaux accepted for a congreſs between Alonſo and the king of France, xx. 225. The French in the mean time take Pampeluna, ib. The conferences opened without effect, ib. Inſurrection there, and the proceedings of the conſtable, who deprives it of its privileges, xxiv. 202. Some of the principal inhabitants obliged to dig Monem's dead body out of the grave with their nails, ib. Different effects of theſe ſeverities and the mild proceedings of the duke of Aumale, ib.

——, Archbiſhop of, diſgraced, xxiv. 566.

Bourdonnais, Mr. made chief commander of the French in India, x. 172. Encounters with captain Peyton, ib. Lays ſiege to Madraſs, 175, and takes it, 178. Noble conduct, 179. Oppoſed by Dupleix, 180. Deſign againſt the Engliſh factories, 182. His vaſt improvements in the Iſle of France, xi. 153. Accuſed at court, 155.

Bourg, Chancellor Du, trampled to death at the king of France's public entry, xxiv. 184.

——, Count Du, his great intrepidity when executed, xxiv. 238.

Bourgeois, (Margaret) her inſtitution of the Daughters of the Congregation, at Montreal, what, xxxix. 467. How preferable to that of the Urſuline nuns at Quebec, ib.

Bourguignons, their kingdom where, xxxvii. 246.

Bouro, iſland, its ſituation, trade, &c. under the Portugueſe, ix. 346.

Bourtry, a town on the Gold Coaſt, deſcribed, xvii. 32.

Bonſtrophein, a ſingular way of writing in Japan, ix. 43 (W).

Bouteroue made intendant of Canada in Talon's room, xl. 2.

Bouteville, afterwards marſhal Luxemburg, his defence of Bellegarde, and honourable terms given, xxv. 60.

Bouton beſieged by the K. of Macaſſar, but relieved by the Dutch, x. 370.

Bowman's Iſland, in the South Sea, deſcribed, xi. 346.

Boyle, Mr. firſt governor of the ſociety for propagating the goſpel in New England, xxxix. 299.

Boyrak, khan of the Naymans, makes an alliance againſt Temujin, iv. 338. Defeated by him, 357.
Zoolac, a port in Egypt, deſcribed, xiv. 186.
Boroli, his miſconduct, xxvii. 303.
Brachio created the Florentine general, with his character, xxxvi. 212. His ſucceſsful exploits againſt Sforza, and relieving Urſini beſieged in Rocca Contrado, 213. He is beſieged in Todi, and ſurrenders; but the Neapolitan garriſon there expelled for their brutality, and Brachio recalled by the inhabitants, with his brave defence, 215. The pope's deſign againſt him, but reconciled, being appointed governor of Bologna, 216. His ſucceſſes, with the revolt of the Bologneſe, his pardoning them and ſelling Bologna, &c. to the inhabitants, 219. Reduces his native country, Perugia, after defeating Chicolini and Malateſta, who are taken, 220. Employed to reduce Bologna, which had revolted, 222.
——, (Charles) ſon of the former, dies, and the conſequences, xxxvi. 332.
Brachius routed and mortally wounded, xxvi. 127.
Braddock, General, his character and diſappointment on his arrival in Virginia, xl. 202. Diſadvantages what, in his way to Fort Du Queſne, 203. Meſſages to the governors of Penſylvania, &c. with the conſequences, xli. 49. His imprudent conduct, is entirely defeated and killed, xl. 204.
Braga, Archbiſhop of, &c. his conſpiracy againſt the king of Portugal, xxii. 296. Different accounts of its diſcovery, 297. Manner of their puniſhment, 298.
Bragadino, his cruel treatment in Famagoſta from the Turks, with his death, and amazing firmneſs, xxvii. 406 (A).
Braganza, (Conſtantine de) viceroy of India, with his ſucceſs, ix. 289.
——, Duke of, proclaimed king of Portugal, xxi. 379.
——, (Alenſo) duke of, his death, xxii. 154.
——, Family of, in Portugal, account of it, xxii. 155 (F).
——, Duke of, executed, and his brothers declared traitors, xxii. 170. Family reſtored, 186. Don Diego, account of him, and iſſue, 191 (B).
——, Duke of, his expedition into Africa, and wife conduct there, xxii. 204.
——, (John) duke of, his ſituation and family, xxii. 280. His character, and that of his duchels, 281. Reſolves to accept that crown upon an invitation, with what paſſed between his ſecretary and duchels, 287. By a ſudden revolution he becomes king of Portugal, 288.
Braganza, Duke of, refuſes obedience to the pope, xxvi. 441.
Bragge, the brave Swediſh admiral, taken by the Danes, xxxiii. 164.
Braham, or Ibraim, choſen king of Quiloa, but dethroned, xv. 418. Civil anſwer to Cabral's meſſage, reception, and interview, 420.
Brahmans, or Brahmins, of Hindoſtan, their ſeveral claſſes, vi. 252. Whence ſo named, and their dignity, 253. Their learning, poetry, and philoſophy, 269. Sects, 271. Notions of a firſt principle and morality, 272. Phyſic, anatomy, and aſtronomy, 273. Apprehenſions of eclipſes, 274. Monſtrous geography, 275. Univerſities, books, ſtudy, &c. and manner of initiating infants, 278. Horrid cruelty in funeral rites, 282. Notion of the world's creation, firſt man and woman, 593. Deſtruction and new creation of mankind, 596, 602. Their moral and ceremonial law, 598. Frequent ablutions, 600. Worſhip, prayers, and pilgrimage, 601. Various tribes, new deſtruction and creation of the world, 602. Laſt day, and they believe no reſurrection, 605. Their gods of the firſt claſs, 609. Of the ſecond and third, 636. Syſtem of the univerſe, and three-fold heaven, 639. Seven-fold earth, and purgatory, 641 (G). Ages of the world, and their temples, 642. Ceremonies and ſuperſtitions, 646. Their origin, privileges, &c. 648. Education, 651. Marriages and polygamy, 652. Hierarchy, 654. Eighty-two tribes, ordination, and duty, 656. Claſſes and rules, 658. Various ſects, 660. Vaſt number of monaſteries, 666.
Bramante lays the firſt ſtone of St. Peter's at Rome, xxvi. 252.
Bramma, the Indian god, his origin and office, vi. 613. Created with five heads, 614. One cut off by Veſtnum, 615. Wife, children, and temple, 616. The reſt ſee under Ibraim.
Brammans in India, in what they differ from the Jamas, vii. 183.
Brampur, capital of Kandiſh, in Hindoſtan, deſcribed, vi. 239. Its vaſt trade, ib. and beſieged by the rebel Khurm, but defended by Roſtan Khan, 364.
Brandenburgh, account of an impoſtor who lays claim to, xxxii. 252.
——, Elector of, alone eſpouſes the cauſe of the Dutch, with whom he concludes a treaty, xxv. 98.
——, when erected into an electorate, xxix. 383.
——, war between that marquis and Nuremberg, with its riſe, xxix. 422. The foundation

tion of the marquis's claim, with his appellations and character, ibid. (O).
Brandenburg, (John) marquis of, enters into the Proteſtant league, xxx. 33.
——, Elector of, intercedes for the elector of Saxony's pardon, with the conditions, xxx. 55; and he, with duke Maurice, propoſes articles of accommodation between the emperor and the landgrave of Heſſe, 56.
——, Albert of, occaſion of the war kindled by him, and his ravages, xxx. 66 (C).
——, Marquis of, and the prince of Neuburg join their forces, under the protection of Henry of France, and they are declared declared legal poſſeſſors of Juliers and Cleves, xxx. 99. Treaty concluded about Cleves, Juliers, and Berg, between that elector and the duke of Neuburg, but fruſtrated, 163. Negotiation with France ineffectual, 265. Threatened by the imperial general, he retires into the biſhopric of Hildeſheim, 322. He makes peace with France, ib. Invades Swediſh Pomerania, with his ſucceſſes, 330. Takes Stetin, Stralſund, and Gripſwald, 333. Oppoſes Leopold's deſigns, with his motives, 345. Takes Bonn, 368. Cedes the circle of Schweibus in Silefia to the emperor, who gives him the title of King of Pruſſia, 382.
——, the ſucceſſion of Juliers and Cleves eſpouſed by the ſtates general in favour of that prince, xxxi. 213. Proviſional agreement between it and Neuburg how fruſtrated, 270.
——, Marquis of, reconciled to queen Margaret, xxxii. 209. Reduces Frederica-Odde, but his further progreſs is prevented by commodore Pen, 499.
——, Elector of, invades and reduces moſt of Royal and Ducal Pruſſia, but is defeated, and acknowledges Ducal Pruſſia a fief of Sweden, xxxiii. 305. Excites the jealouſy of ſeveral powers, ib. Better terms granted him by Sweden to preſerve this only ally, 308.
——, Elector of, concludes a treaty with Poland, xxxiv. 311.
——, dominions of that electorate, xlii. 227. Diviſion and capital, 228. Poſſeſſed of part of Cleves, Mark, and Ravenſberg, ib. The country of this electorate has its own laws, and no appeal from the ſovereign, 230. Its religion, and privileges of the elector, ibid. His votes, ibid. The antient inhabitants who, ib. Antient government, 266, as alſo its modern, 267. The marquis of, obliged to a peace with Mecklenburgh, 290.
——, New, ſtormed by Tilly, xxxiii. 234. Account of that town, xlii. 359.
Branjinoko, king of Pegu, reſcued in ſingle combat by means of his elephant, vii. 101. See Pranjinoko.
Brava, iſland, on the African coaſt, xiv. 433.
Brava, republic of, not an iſland, and where ſituate, xv. 385. Account of it, &c. 387.
Brazil, by whom firſt diſcovered, xxii. 193. Brought into a very good ſtate, 235. A gold-fleet arrives from it, and an account of the colony whence brought, 361 (C). Diſcovered by the Portugueſe, xxviii. 17. Deſcribed, xxxix. 217. Attempts on it unſucceſsful, ib. Difference of climate there, 218. Poiſonous reptiles of vaſt ſize and variety, ib. Commodities and vaſt commerce, ib. Revenue to Portugal from it, ib. (A). The principal manufactures exported to it from different countries, 219, ſub not. Times of the fleet's ſailing, ib. in fin. Mines of gold and diamonds their produce, ibid. Number of ſlaves ſent from Africa, 220. Diviſion into provinces, (capitanias) ibid. Viceroy, his authority, ib.
Braſilian colonies, reflections on them, xxxix. 225.
Braſilians, character of them, xxxix. 225. Account of their eating human fleſh, by Purchas, fictious, ib. Prevailing notion, which evinces their religion, 226. Probable reaſon for not having temples, ib. Kind of civil inſtitution among them, with their hoſpitality and funeral rites, ib. Manner of burying, 227. Knowledge of the art of war, ib.
Bray, Dr. his ſettling church matters in Maryland, xl. 471.
Brayne ſuperſedes Sedgewick, governor of Jamaica, but dies, xli. 352.
Breda, congreſs there fruitleſs, xxi. 65. Taken by the confederates by ſtratagem, and Parma's endeavours to recover it ineffectual, 113. Trenches are drawn round it by Spinola, with the ſituation of the garriſon, and the advantage gained by Baglioni, 252. Proſecution of its ſiege, 254. After ten months ſiege, it capitulates, 257. 322. Important conſequences of this conqueſt, ibid. Congreſs at laſt opened there, 468. Peace concluded there, 470. The mediation of the Swediſh regency contributes to that peace, with the importance of Sweden in ſeveral other inſtances, xxxiii. 317.
Breitenfeldt, conſternation cauſed at Vienna by the defeat there, xxx. 260.
Bremaw's creation and labour, who brings forth twins, that re-people the world, vi. 596.
Bremen made an archbiſhopric, xxix. 47 (K). Its complaints in the diet at Ratiſbon againſt Sweden, and a peace concluded at Staden, xxx. 297. Affairs of the North with regard to the king of Denmark's invading it, and a treaty concluded, which ſettles the diviſion of it, 330. The French repulſed in an attempt upon it, xlii. 514.
Breſcia beſieged makes a deſperate reſiſtance, but,

but, after a long defence, ſurrenders, and is diſmantled, xxix. 274. Surrenders to the Venetians, xxvi. 228. Relieved by Sforza, after defeating the Milaneſe fleet, 269. Retaken from the Venetians by de Foix, 421.

Breſſagukan makes peace with the Portugueſe, vii. 68. Ceremony of ſwearing to it, but murdered by a Brama vaſſal, ib.

Breſſani, a Jeſuit miſſionary, his cruel treatment when taken by the Iroquois, xxxix. 438. Reflections on ſuch accounts of the miſſionaries, ib. Returns to Canada, 443. Abſurdly offers to go among the Iroquois, ibid.

Bretagne made a dukedom and peerage, the firſt in France, xxiii. 383.

——, Duke of, ſore preſſed by the king of France, retires into England, xxiii. 465.

——, the French driven out of it, and its duke reſtored, with wrong ſteps of the king, 474. The duke ſeizes the conſtable Cliſſon, and, after extorting a vaſt ſum, ſets him at liberty, with his project of landing in England overthrown by the duke of Bretagne, 485. Dies, leaving his family to the care of Oliver de Cliſſon, with the reſentment to his own daughter, 495.

——, (Arthur) duke of, dies, xxiv. 41.

——, Duke of, after his miniſter Landais's death, by whom governed, xxiv. 86.

Bretigny, treaty with France, xxiii. 449.

——, M. firſt ſettled on Cayenne iſle, xxxix. 232.

Bretiſlaus, duke of Bohemia, ravages Poland, xxxiv. 61. xlii. 156. His ſucceſs in Poland, and againſt the emperor Henry II. yet obliges him to a peace, 156. Makes an edict againſt witchcraft, and recovers Sileſia from the Poles, 157.

Breton, Cape, ceded to France by the treaty of Utrecht, xxxix. 252. The French retain the right of fiſhing there and in St. Lawrence's bay, 258. Why chiefly memorable, 264.

Brewer, his paſſage into the South Sea diſcovered, xxi. 336.

——, Admiral, account of his expedition to Chili, xxxviii. 377. Succeſſes and death, after making an alliance with the natives, 379. His ſquadron returns, ib.

Breze, (Peter de) makes a deſcent on the Engliſh coaſts, in concert with queen Margaret of England, xxiv. 41. Spaniards beat by the French fleet under him, 561. Killed in an engagement with the Spaniſh fleet, and the retreat of that of France, xxv. 20.

Bridge, Mohammed's, near hell, deſcribed, i. 338. The notion taken from the Perſian magi, 339.

Bridgman, (Sir Orlando) appointed governor of Jamaica, but did not come over, xli. 409.

Brienne, (John de) king of Jeruſalem, marries Berengara, ſiſter to king Ferdinand of Caſtile, xx. 188. Mediates between the emperor and pope with ſucceſs, xxvii. 48. He and his daughter Bianca viſit Bologna, ib.

Brigoudis, a brave Hottentot tribe, their manner of training up lions for war, xv. 512.

Brigget, St. a pretended prophet and his oracles in Denmark, xxxii. 408.

Brin, every thing there favourable for the Proteſtants, of which place Swenbecci takes poſſeſſion, xx. 232.

Brion, Admiral, reduces great part of Piedmont for Francis, xxiv. 179.

Briſac, Count, his military operations in Italy, xxiv. 206. Surpriſes Caſal, with other advantages on this ſide to the French, and new negotiations for a peace ineffectual, 217. His ſucceſſes in Piedmont loſt thro' the king's condeſcenſion, 222. Abandoned, but coming to court clears himſelf, 229. His death and character, 251.

—— ſurrenders, after being reduced to extremity, with the deſigns of France and Weymar reſpectively on it, xxx. 237. A promiſe of it obtained by Richelieu from Erlach, 238 (X). Taken by the French, for which the governor is beheaded, and the ſecond in command degraded, 403.

Britain, New, an iſland in the South Sea, deſcribed, xi. 348. The natives have a ſharp ſkirmiſh with the Dutch, ib. Country deſcribed, 349. Propoſals for ſettling a colony in it by the South Sea company, 363.

——, Great, queen of, exile and reception at Paris, xxv. 10.

——, ——, king of, threatens to break alliance with the French, if the king proceeded further in Holland, and Lewis's inſolent terms, as alſo thoſe from England, at Boxtel, rejected, xxv. 102.

——, conqueſts there by what Daniſh king, xxxii. 38. By whom reduced, 75.

——, Great, its negotiations at the Hague for peace rejected by the imperialiſts, xxxvii. 214.

——, ——, threatened with an invaſion, but defeated by the weather, xxxvii. 200. Plan of accommodation from Spain rejected, and accedes to the quadruple alliance, ib.

Britany, Duke of, dies, xxv. 192. See Bretagne.

Britiſh officers in Guſtavus's army, account of them, xxxiii. 233. Auxiliaries under the marquis of Hamilton, ib.

—— ſettlements in North America, xxxix. 234.

—— nation, its firſt expeditions to North America, and by whom, xxxix. 234, 235 (B).

—— court orders reprifals on the French in North America, xl. 197. Orders two American regiments to be raiſed, and their officers named, 199.

Brito, (Philip, and Nicota de) an upſtart Portugueſe, ſets up for king of Pegu, vii. 29. Over-reaches the king of Arrakan, and his ingratitude to him, 113. Aſſiſted by the viceroy of Goa, 114. Proclaimed king of Pegu, 115. Defeats the Tonquin fleet, and takes the prince of Arrakan priſoner, whom he releaſes for 50,000 crowns, 117. Defeats the joint forces of Arrakan and Tangu, takes the latter priſoner, and from him a million of gold, 118. Is beſieged by the king of Ava, betrayed, and impaled alive, 119. His wife made a common ſlave, his ſon put to death, and his misfortune owing to his wife, 120.

Broder ſucceeds his father Jarmeric in the Daniſh throne, with his indolent and weak reign, alſo the revolt of ſeveral provinces, xxxii. 65.

Broecke (Peter Vanden) bombards Jacatra from his fort, x. 303. Taken priſoner by the king, and wreſted from him by admiral Koen, 305. Firſt ſailing to the Red Sea, and returns richly laden, 317.

Broglio and Coigny ſucceed Villars in Italy, xxxvii. 518.

——, joined with Soubiſe, defeats Yſenburgh, xlii. 504.

Bruigny, (John of), a ſwineherd, biſhop of Geneva, his hiſtory, xxxvii. 252.

Brokht iſland deſcribed, vi. 71.

Broughton, (Thomas) governor of Carolina, xl. 442.

Brouillan, M. governor of Placentia, his character, xl. 118. Takes Fort Forillon ſword in hand, 119. Other petty advantages, but differs with Iberville, and on a compromiſe takes Fort St. John, 120.

Brown penetrates into Provence, xxxvii. 239. Notwithſtanding the bombardment of Antibes by the Britiſh fleet, is forced to retire from it before Belleiſle, 240.

Bruan obliged to abandon Merghi, vii. 374. Made commander of it, 381.

Brue, M. de, over-reaches the king of the Iſle of St Lewis, xvii. 286. Other inſtances of his knavery, 287 (A). Seizes the iſle of Goree, 358. Diſcovers a great piece of artifice in the inhabitants, 359 (O).

Bruges taken by the French, xxv. 172.

Brun, M. le, an embaſſy from Spain by him, with its motives, xxxi. 352.

Brunehaut forms a confederacy to revenge her ſiſter's murder, and the event in her favour, xxiii. 36. Revenge againſt Fredegonde, and various ſucceſſes thereupon, 40. Her character, and with regard to Fredegonde, 61. Baniſhed, through her ill conduct, by her grandſon Theodobert, 62. Prevails on Thierri and Theodobert to make war on Clotaire, whoſe forces are cut to pieces, 63, but obtains peace from his couſins, with a ſecond war between them, and a peace concluded, 64. War between Theodobert and Thierri how ended, 65. Brunehaut abandoned by the Burgundians, with her miſerable end, 70. Different accounts of her character, ib. (L).

Bruneleſchi, his plan by a mound for drowning Lucca, baffled by a counternound, xxxvi. 238.

Bruno, (Anthony) the Jeſuit, his arrival in Abiſſinia, xv. 290. Perſecuted with his brethren by the emperor Baſilides, 316. Put to death, 317.

——, a Saxon, choſen pope, under the name of Gregory V. xxv. 300.

——, nominated by the emperor Henry, ſets out for Rome, is choſen pope, and takes upon him the name of Leo IX. xxv. 318.

Brunſwic, the Jews ſettled and protected there, xiii. 424.

——, Duke of, his arrival in Italy with 12000 Germans, who beſieges Lodi, but raiſes the ſiege, and retires into Germany, 332 (F).

——, war between that duke and the biſhop of Hildeſheim, but a peace is concluded, xxix. 340.

——, war between the duke and city of that name, but a treaty is concluded, with the principal articles of it, xxx. 120 (N). The duke is totally defeated by Tilly, and this puts an end to the party of Frederic V. elector Palatine, 156.

——, Ducheſs of, attempting a revolution, is arreſted at Riga, where ſhe has been confined ever ſince, xxxv. 556.

——, antiquity of that houſe, xiii. 205. Deſcended from a Roman nobleman, Caius Actius of Eſte, ib. Series of his deſcendants down to Mathildis, 206. From thence till the Actii, or Eſte, blood is united with the Guelphs, 207.

—— Halberſtadt, Duke of, cuts in pieces a body of Croats, xxx. 166. His death, with an account of him, 167.

—— Wolfenbuttle, account of that line, xiii. 226.

——, Prince of, takes Wachtendonck, xiii. 504. Drives the French out of Fulda, 509. Defeated and wounded, ib. Defeats Glaubitz, with the priſoners taken, 510. Supports Bulow, and takes Cleves, ib. Defeated at Campen with loſs, ibid. Obliged to draw off from Fritzlar, which ſubmits ſoon after, 511. Defeated near Grunberg, 512. Drives the French out of their intrenchments before Brunſwic, 514.

Bruſſels, an aſſembly convoked there, with the jealouſies between the Flemings and Spaniards, xxxi. 125. Propoſals made by that court, and conferences opened at the Hague, 302.

Bryennius, (Nicephorus), his revolt in Aſia Minor, iv. 194.

Buccaneers, their riſe in Jamaica, xli. 353.

Inſtances of their extravagance, with their hiſtory, ib.

Buccanigra choſen captain of the people of Genoa, and a council of thirty-two ancients together nominate a podeſta, xxviii. 383. How depoſed, 384, and his authority given to a podeſta, 385. Made duke of Genoa, quells a tumult of the commons, connives at a ſecond, and is confirmed duke for life, 405. Some nobles, for a conſpiracy againſt him, are publicly executed, ib. Aſſiſts the king of Caſtile againſt the Moors, and Albenga againſt the marquis of Final, who is obliged to aſk pardon at Genoa, ib. The exiles ſtill promoting diſaffection, the duke puts ſeveral to death, with his other proceedings againſt them, 406. Through the intrigues of the exiles, and an agreement between both parties, he reſigns, and retires, with a large ſum, to Piſa, ibid. Again tumultuouſly choſen duke of Genoa, with his proceedings againſt the nobles, and the Viſconti, 410. Notwithſtanding the diſcovery of conſpiracies againſt him, he is poiſoned, ib.

Buchan, Earl of, defeated and taken at the battle of Crevant by the Engliſh, xxiv. 3.

——, account of its nunnery, xlii. 139.

Buchorn, account of, xlii. 139.

Buckingham, Duke of, traverſing France, arrives with an army in Guienne, xxiii. 475.

——, Duke of, ſtabbed by Felton, xxiv. 515. See Rochelle.

Buda, after a ſtout and long reſiſtance, is taken by the duke of Lorrain by aſſault, xxx. 357. The Turkiſh army retires, and paſſes the Drave, while the duke takes Segedin, the Five Churches, &c. 358.

Budchat, (Ali Ben) cauſes Hamed and his ſons to be ſtrangled, xviii. 138. Outwitted by the princeſs Meriam, 139. Is beheaded, 140.

Budæus ſent ambaſſador to the pope from Francis I. but proves ineffectual, xxvi. 270.

Budda, or Boutta, the ſame with Sommona Kodom, vii. 185. Its origin and antiquity, and worſhipped by the Sarmanes, 186.

Buena-viſta, one of the Cape de Verd iſles, xiv. 430.

Buenos Ayres, in los Charcas, deſcribed, xxxix. 203. Its capital, 204. Abundance of cattle and horſes roving wild in this country, and other cities here, ib.

Buffaloes of Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 383. Manner of hunting them, 384.

Buga Timur, the 7th khan of Bukharia, v. 143.

—— ordered to put prince Argun to death, v. 176. Releaſes and raiſes him to the throne of Iran, and is made his prime miniſter, 177. His revolt and death, 179.

Bugia, or Boojeiah, city and port in Algiers, deſcribed, xviii. 227 (C). Its traffic and its territory deſcribed, 229. Relieved from a Mooriſh fleet, xxi. 211.

Bugeſlaus compelled by Canute to ſue for peace, on condition of doing him homage, xxix. 142.

——, death of, and partition of his dukedom, xxxii. 174.

Buchanzon defeated by Salh Reys, xviii. 132. Attempt on the city of Fez, ib. Betrayed by him, 134. Crowned king of Fez, and jealouſy of his two ſons, ibid. Defeats the ſharif Mohammed, 135. Is defeated and killed by him, ib.

Buhayen, a province of the iſland of Mindanao, deſcribed, ix. 448. River therein of the ſame name, 478.

Buiningen, negotiation of that Dutch miniſter with Sweden, xxxi. 379.

Buiſſon, M. des, ſubdues, and cruelly murders, the brave Outagamis, for which Charlevoix commends him, xl. 178.

Buka Timur, his bloody expedition againſt Hella, v. 160.

Bukha al Malk ſeizes on Maru, iv. 425. Driven out by Maſar, and ſlain by the Mongls, 426.

Bukhara, city, v. 120. See Bokhara.

Bukharia invaded by the Moſlems, ii. 76. Its queen narrowly eſcapes, ib. Taken by Katiba, 176.

—— the Great, deſcribed, v. 117. Various names and provinces, 118. Situation, ſoil, &c. 119. Diviſion, 120. Inhabitants deſcribed, religion, trade, &c. 126. Monarchs deſcended from Jenghis Khan, 140.

—— Proper, deſcribed, v. 120. Government, language, &c. 121.

—— the Leſſer, deſcribed, v. 129. Soil, product, diviſion, 130. Cities, 131. Inhabitants, 134. Dreſs, manners, &c. 135. Marriages, polygamy, &c. 136. Religion, legends alſo of the Virgin Mary, 137. Future ſtate, and ſtrict lent, 139.

Bukharian learned men preſented with Timur's valuable curioſities, v. 357.

Bula, fictitious king of Chozar, the legend of his converſion, xiii. 231 (M).

Bulacabi, Cape, in the iſle of Panay, ix. 434.

Bulgaji tribe defeated by Timur Bek, v. 259.

Bulgar, capital of Bulgaria, where ſited, iii. 323.

Bulgaria ravaged by the Othmans, xii. 55.

Bulgarians, their panic, and flight from before Didymotikum, xii. 48.

Bull, Golden, the famous edict of the empire ſo called, enacted in the reign of the emperor Charles IV. and reaſon of its name, xxix. 330. xxx. 481. Account of the original at Frankfort, ibid. (*). Its remarkable preamble, ib.

——, Mexican, (urus) deſcribed, xxxviii. 158.

Bullul Khan, ſeizes on the young king of Viſapur,

ſapur, and uſurps the government, vi. 500. Ill ſucceſs againſt Seva ji, 501.

Bulla Mataro, an apoſtate Kongoeſe, buried in a church at Kongo, and his carcaſs carried off by devils, xvi. 150 (B).

Bungo, a city in Japan, and capital of the iſle of Ximo, ix. 88.

Buomping, a town in Kamboja, deſcribed, vii. 405.

Bupo, or Kobat, brings the Indian religion into Japan, ix. 112.

Buguoi, his ſucceſſes, xxxi. 183.

Buquoy repulſed, and an agreement made at Ulm, xxx. 142. Makes ſome progreſs in Hungary, but loſes his life in an engagement near Newhauſs with count de la Tour, xxx. 151.

Burdin, (Maurice) archbiſhop of Braga, made pope Gregory VIII. xx. 95. Hideous picture of him, ib. (N). His character and promotions, xxv. 372 (S). Taken priſoner, and his ignominious proceſſion, 377, and miſerable end, xx. 95.

Burewin family, princes of Mecklenburgh, xlii. 282. How they recover their independency, 283. Submit again to the Danes, 284.

—— II. diviſion of Mecklenburgh between him and his ſons, xlii. 285, who ſubmit to Denmark, with their fidelity, ib.

Burga Soltan, his great ſervice to Abu'lgayir, vi. 120. Conqueſt in Great Bukharia, with other gallant exploits, and defeats Khojah Mirza, 121. Seizes on ſome of his lands after his death, 122. Put to death for it by ſultan Bakht, and his ſon's advancement under him, 123. v. 151. His poſterity driven out of Karazm, but reſtored by Obeyd Khan, vi. 159.

Burgara, port, in Malabar, vi. 547.

Burgha Khan, his reign and conqueſts in Kipjak, who turns Mahomedan, and dies, v. 104.

Burgos, in Old Caſtile, account of it, xx. 6 (B).

——, Counts of, arreſted and put to death by Don Ordogno, xx. 7. This act how reputed by hiſtorians, ib. Upon it the Caſtilians revolt, and ſet up judges as ſupreme, 8.

Burgundy deſcribed, xxi. 232 (H). Different claims on it, ib. War of, its cauſes and conſequences, through Eudes count of Champagne, xxiii. 280. Diſputes about the ſucceſſion to it, which John of France annexes to the crown, 451.

——, (Philip the Hardy) duke of, eſtabliſhed in Flanders, xxiii. 482. Marries his ſon to the heireſs of Albert of Bavaria, 483. Sends powerful ſuccours to the Scots, with the diſcredit brought on their country by the French there, ib. Invaſion on England fails to the loſs of the French, ibid. All kinds of diverſions contrived for amuſing the king, 484. Favours the people againſt the duke of Orleans, and his death, 498 (E). The policy of marrying him to the heireſs of Flanders, and his iſſue, ib. ſub not. His ſon John who ſucceeds him excluded by the queen and duke of Orleans from the government, 499.

Burgundy, (John the Fearleſs) duke of, ſucceeds his father Philip the Hardy, xxiii. 499. After the murder of Orleans, he retires, 503. Comes to Paris, and forces a pardon from the diſeaſed king, but which is declared null, 504. Upon the duke's return from Liege, the queen and princes of the blood retire with the king, and he obtains his own terms, but loſes his credit through the licentiouſneſs of his troops, 505. His ſubmiſſion in general terms to the king, and his intrigues with the princes of the blood, ib. Aſſumes, as governor of the dauphin, the direction of the kingdom, 506. Failing in his deſigns he retires to Flanders, but ſets freſh intrigues on foot for recovering the adminiſtration, 512. Effectual means for awakening the dauphin in a grand council, ib. Murdered at Montereau, by the connivance, if not command, of the dauphin, 526. Condolance ſent the young duke on the murder of his father, with his character and iſſue, 526 (G).

——, (Philip the Good) duke of, obliged by the duke of Glouceſter to raiſe the ſiege of Calais, xxiv. 20.

——, (Charles the Hardy) duke of, ſucceeds Philip the Good, xxiv. 56. Concludes a treaty with the king on what terms he pleaſes, 60. Obliges the king to march with him againſt Liege, ib. On the king's return he confirms the treaty, and why he orders all magpies and jays to be deſtroyed, 61. Diſcovery of the ſecret correſpondence of the prime miniſter cardinal Balu and biſhop of Verdun, alſo their conviction, and confinement in iron cages, ib. Refined policy, with very ſingular events attending it, and the peace of Crotoi, which the king refuſes to ratify; declares war againſt the king, who gains over Philip de Comminet, the duke's prime miniſter, 67. The duke failing to retake ſome towns, diſcovers the conſtable's treaſon to the king, 68. How the conſtable ſaves himſelf, and a perſon detected in poiſoning the king, ibid. Diverted from France by diſputes with the empire, 69. The duke, though beſieged in his camp by the Germans, has a treaty granted him, 70. Runs headlong into a war with the Swiſs, who defeat him twice, 73. Defeat and death at the ſiege of Nancy, which event king Lewis endeavours to turn every way to his advantage, 74. Some more particulars on occaſion of that duke's death, ib.

Burgundy, Duke of, vaſt army in the Netherlands commanded by him, xxv. 172.
——, account of it, xxix. 68 (F).
——, diſputes between France and Spain about that title adjuſted, xxxi. 510.
Buri, and Bolm, kingdom in Sierra Leona, deſcribed, xvii. 239.
Burikha, the Arab, revolts againſt Abu'l Abbas, and defeated by him, ii. 256. Choſen head of a new revolt, 258. Defeated by the khalif, 259.
Burkut Turks in Weſt Tartary, iv. 29.
Burma, a province in Karazm, vi. 135.
Burnet, Dr. memorial for baniſhing him from Holland, xxxi. 526.
——, (William) made governor of New England, and the flouriſhing ſtate of the colony, xxix. 336. Diſputes about a ſettled ſalary, and he dies, 337.
——, (William) governor of New York, xxix. 353. His character, ib. Obtains an act of aſſembly for prohibiting trade with Canada, 354. Remonſtrated againſt in England, but the governor's reply proves ſatisfactory, and the act ſince made perpetual, ib. He builds Oſwego, ib.
Burning, a Japoneſe puniſhment, ix. 35.
——, a death choſen by the Indian women, after their huſbands deceaſe, vi. 461 (C).
—— Iſland on the South Sea, xi. 314.
Burſa, antient Pruſa, taken and diſmantled, iii. 20.
Buralday's revolt ſuppreſſed, v. 255.
Buſakin ſent to beſiege Aleppo, ſlays Saleh Ebn Mardas, and ſends his head to the khalif of Egypt, iii. 199.
Buſbudgia fort taken by admiral Watſon and colonel Clive, x. 198.
Buſra ſent baſha of Tetuan, and defeats Hammed in his attempt upon it, xviii. 164.
Butan, the 14th khan of Bukharia, v. 144.
Bureus, father, murdered by the Iroquois, xxix. 453. On which account, and the deſtruction of the Hurons, many of the miſſionaries return to Europe, ib.
Butler, governor of Bermudas, introduces a new government, xli. 342.
Buts, among the Bramans, what, vi. 655.
Butuan river, in Mindanao iſland, ix. 448.
Buzentuf betrayed by ſharif Mohammed, xviii. 118.
Buyan dynaſty, by whom and when founded, ii. 549.
Buys, the Dutch envoy in London, his virulence and indiſcretion, xxv. 195.
Buzenjir Khan, his miraculous birth, with his deſcendants down to Jenghis Khan, iv. 324.
Buzjani, Al, a famed geometrician, his death and character, iii. 134.
Buzzuga, the 5th khan of Karazm, vi. 156. Invited into an alliance with Shah Tahmaſh, and makes peace with him, 157. His death and progeny, ib. (V). The family extinct, 170.
Byng, admiral Sir George, fruſtrates Lewis's invaſion of Great Britain under Fourbin, xxv. 172. Upon rejection of certain articles to Spain, he deſtroys the Spaniſh fleet, xxxvii. 200. Sent with a ſquadron up the Mediterranean, xlii. 369. Engages the Spaniſh fleet, which he defeats off Peſſaro, 370. A letter from Walton on the loſs of the Spaniards, and the king's letter of thanks to Byng, 371. Conſequences of this victory as related by Corbet, 372. Memorials on the Spaniſh oppreſſions diſregarded, 373. War in Sicily, with Byng's letter to Maſſei about the German reinforcement for Meſſina, ib. which ſurrenders, 374. Saves the Sicilian fleet, a Turky ſhip, and rear-admiral Delaval, ib. Alliance for giving the duke of Savoy Sardinia, on evacuating Sicily, 375. Byng ſaves the Germans in Sicily from periſhing, ib. A reinforcement ſent from Eugene's army for Naples, ib. Succeſs of his fleet under Matthews at Pentamelia, 379. Gets leave to confiſcate all French ſhips employed by the Spaniards, with the characters of the oppoſite generals Merci and de Lede, 380. Tranſports the imperialiſts from Hungary to Sicily, who fail in their attack on the Spaniſh camp, 381. Adviſes to form the ſiege of Meſſina, which is taken, with the Spaniſh ſhips in the mole ſunk and deſtroyed, 382. The citadel of Meſſina ſurrenders, and he again ſaves the imperialiſts, ib.
——, (Robert) ſon of the above, governor of Barbadoes, indemnification for the loſs of his equipages, xli. 178. His adminiſtration diſtinguiſhed by the ſpirit of the iſlanders againſt the enemy, ib. Death, and the aſſembly's reſolution, 179.
Byron, Captain, deſtroys French ſhips in the bay of Chaleurs, xl. 247.

C.

(See ſeveral Articles under K.)

CAAB, the ſon of Lawa, his deſcent, i. 6. Gives a new name to the ſixth day of the week, 7.
—— Ebn Aſhraf, aſſaſſinated by Mohammed's order, i. 118. Confounded by Prideaux with Caab the poet, 119.
——, the poet, forgiven by Mohammed, i. 194.
——, a Moſlem commander, defeated near Aleppo, i. 438.
——, a Jew, converted by khalif Omar at Jeruſalem, i. 435.

Caaba, what, and by whom poſſeſſed at firſt, and the number of its idols, i. 122, 179.
——, white and black ſtone, what and whence brought, i. 208, 214. Devoutly kiſſed by Mohammed, and how viſited by all the Moſlems, 161.
——, idols, deſtroyed by Mohammed, i. 172. Sacred among the Arabs from the earlieſt times, 179. Deſcribed, and whence ſo called, 207. White ſtone, or tomb of Iſhmael, 208. Its oratories, cupolas, &c. 209. Its pretended antiquity, 210.
——, famed black ſtone, deſcribed, i. 212. Whence its blackneſs, 213. Carried away by the Karmatians, and ſent back twenty-two years after with contempt, ibid. Pilgrimage to it inſtituted by the Koran, 218.
——, white ſtone of Abraham, deſcribed, i. 213. ii. 135.
Caabites puniſhed by Mohammed for refuſal of the ordinary contribution, i. 192.
Cabezzo, a province in Angola, deſcribed, xvi. 178. The lord of it a Chriſtian, ib.
Caboche's attempt on the king of France, xxiv. 222.
Cabot, (John) his diſcovery of Newfoundland prior to that of the Spaniards, xxxviii. 13.
——, (Sebaſtian) firſt diſcoverer of the eaſt part of America, and the conſequent claim of the Engliſh what, xxxix. 234. Why neglected by them, 235. Under Henry VII. diſcovers Canada, 406. Diſcovers Florida, xl. 378 (Q).
Cabras, Iſha del, or Goat Iſland, xiv. 411. Very unhealthy to the Portugueſe, 412.
Cabral, (Petro Alvarez de) ſent admiral to Calicut, xv. 419. Flattering meſſage to the king of Melinda, and to that of Moſambico, 420. To that of Quiloa, and his grand reception on board, ib. Forced to leave Quiloa in fear and haſte, 421. Reception at Melinda, ſails for India, with his piracies on the Arabian ſhips, ib.
—— diſcovers the Braſils, xxii. 193. His voyage to America, and anchors at Puerto Seguro in Braſil, xxxviii. 17.
Caboul, Gaboul, where ſituate, and its vaſt commerce between the eaſtern and weſtern nations, ix. 204.
Cachao, a province of Tong-King, and alſo its metropolis, deſcribed, vii. 456. Royal palaces, &c. and ſubject to frequent fires, 458. Method for preventing this, ib. (B). The great fair there, 472. Engliſh factory there, and its ſtout dyke, 459.
Cachimies, in California, their creed, xxxix. 111. How accounted for, 112.
Cacongo, kingdom, deſcribed, alſo its ſoil, natives, &c. xvi. 282. Its commerce, 293.
Cadalous, biſhop of Parma, appointed pope by the emperor, by the name of Honorius II. who going to Rome with an army, is defeated by Godfrey marquis of Tuſcany, xxv. 325, and upon invitation entering Rome again is beſieged in the caſtle, 326.
Cadem Saghed, the 70th king of Ethiopia, xv. 208.
Cadi, or Kadi, the office of, at Baghdad, become venal, iii. 35.
Cadillac's generoſity to the Canadian ſavages and its effect, with its ſucceſs againſt the Iroquois, xl. 103.
——, la Motte, his imprudence in a quarrel between the Outaouais and the Miamis, xl. 159. Diſcovers a conſpiracy againſt the French, and claps up a diſhonourable peace, 160. Why made governor of Louiſiana, and his proceedings, 284.
Cadiz taken by lord Howard and the earl of Eſſex, xxi. 325. Succeſsful expedition to it by the Engliſh and Dutch fleets, xxxi. 153.
Cadodacchos, their kind reception of Mr. Joutel, xl. 265.
Cadodaquioux, ſavages, and vaſt number of tribes, xl. 346.
Caerdon, (Paul Van) his vain attempt on Moſambico, xv. 437.
Cæſar de Eſte, excluded by pope Clement VIII. as illegitimate, from Ferrara, and that pontiff takes poſſeſſion of it, xxxvii. 458.
—— I. duke of Modena and Reggio, ſucceeds Alphonſo II. with his death, marriage, and iſſue, xxxvii. 458.
——, Don, his haughty behaviour to the dowager of Modena, and influence over that duke, xxxvii. 460.
Cæſarea ſeized by the treachery of Khliziſſlan, iv. 226. Taken and put to the ſword by the Moguls, 253. Taken by Moſlems, an Arab general, ii. 216. Surrendered to the Moſlems, i. 471. Its preſent ſtate, 472.
Cæſarius, biſhop of Arles, falſely accuſed by the Jews, xiii. 224.
——, the patrician, ſent ambaſſador to Siſebut the Viſigoth, xix. 406. Makes a diſadvantageous peace, ib.
Caffa, in Crim Tartary, ſeized by the Genoeſe, ix. 228 (G). Importance of that port, 229 (H). Taken by the Turks, xxviii. 443.
Caffres, thoſe among the Hottentots deſcribed, and utter enemies to the Chriſtians, x. 475. Whether really ſo barbarous as reported, 476 (K). Whence ſo called, with their vile character and cuſtoms, xv. 480.
Caffraria deſcribed, and its northern boundaries uncertain, xv. 485. The country and people deſcribed, 486.
Cafur, an Ethopian, made regent of Egypt, iii. 18. Expels Saiſo'ddawla out of Damaſcus, 19. Makes himſelf abſolute, but oppoſed by a Greek ſlave in high power, 35. Seizes on the government of Egypt, 47. His death, 48. His character and ſucceſſor, 40.
Cagayan, province in Manilla, its metropolis by whom founded, and government, ix. 415. Cagliari,

Cagliari, capital of Sardinia, described, xxvii. 490.
Cahors surprized by the king of Navarre, xiv. 293.
Cajetan, cardinal, chosen pope, by the name of Gelasius II. with an account of him, xv. 373 (U).
Cairo, or Al Kahirah, in Egypt, by whom founded, iii. 53. Why called Al Kahirah, 59. fin not. Becomes the capital and chief mart of the kingdom, ix. 220.
Cairoan, or Kairwan, the antient Cyrene, where situate, and by whom rebuilt, ix. 219.
Calabria invaded by Abu'l Kasem, iii. 69. Made shambles of cattle, 70.
——, Duke of, his reception at Rome, and a Latin verse put over his door, xxvi. 219 (E).
——, Duke of, on the death of Violante and Charles Martel, becomes heir apparent to Naples, xxviii. 166. The pope's ratification of the treaty, and terms, ib.
——, Duke of, his discontent, and recall to defend Naples against the invasion of the Turks, xxvi. 334. Defeated by the pope's forces under Robert of Rimini, 335. An interview between him and Peter de Medici, 347, in which the latter declares openly against the French, 348.
Calais taken by Edward III. who turns out the inhabitants, and replaces them with his own subjects, xxiii. 434. The war unfortunate on every side to Philip, 435, who forgives Geoffrey de Harcourt, Edward yields to a truce, and disappoints in person an attempt upon Calais, ib. Reduced by Guise, and some further account of this place, xxiv. 227. The English soon after outed from all they possessed in France, ib.
Calamianes, three islands near the Philippines, and extent of the province, ix. 434.
Calamo, isle, described, xix. 62.
Calaminham, the great empire of, where, vii. 76 (X). Described, ib. (Y). Vast power of its emperor, and Pinto's account probably fabulous, 76.
Calao, the port of Lima, its former commerce with Zebu, ix. 463. Since decayed by changing the course to the Philippines, 464. Proves detrimental to New Spain, 465. Attempt of the Dutch on it frustrated, xi. 454. The governor's resentment against them, 458. Inhuman reprisals by the Dutch on the Spanish prisoners, ib. The port described, xxix. 186. Its importance, 187.
——, island and harbour of, where situated, xxviii. 341. Several stupendous monuments there, xxix. 24 (E).
Calasio, the compiler of the famed Hebrew Lexicon, xiii. 410 (L).
Calatrava, its defence, the Templars having given it up, undertaken by St. Raymond, abbot of Vitero, xx. 131.
Calatrava, knights of, remove to Salvatierra, xx. 182.
Callahom, or Aahowm, third minister in Siam, vii. 270. His office, 271.
Calbaria, province, in Africa, described, xvi. 353.
Calcutta fort taken from the English, x. 195. Melancholy state of its garrison, 196 (C). Retaken by admiral Watson and Mr. Clive, 198.
——, or Fort William, described, x. 248.
Calicut, arrival of the Portuguese under Vasquez de Gama, ix. 253, 257. Besieged by the Indians, but relieved by Menezez, 284. See Kalikut.
Calderona, Lerma's favourite, rise and fall of, xxi. 352.
Caleb, or Elesbaun, antient king of Abissinia, conquers the Homerites, xv. 206.
Calendar, Persic, corrected under Al Moktadi, ii. 292
——, Chinese, rejected by the Pa-pe-si-fuans, and invaded for it by the Mongls, v. 5.
——, by whom reformed, xxvi. 372.
Calendo, a famed chief of the Giagas, with his wife's singular long life, xvi. 345.
Calentar, in Persia, its office, vi. 33 (B).
Calhua, who and where situated, xxxviii. 453.
Calido, governor of Dowaro, in Abissinia, surprized by the Portuguese, and slain by some of their marksmen, xv. 247.
California, a mission established there by the Jesuits, ix. 474 (Q). Its wine esteemed through Mexico, ib. Discovered, xi. 399. Name, site, derivation, and climate, xxxix. 100. Its animals, native and imported, described, 101. Birds, 102. Insects and trees, ib. Shrubs and manna, 103. Nations and languages, ib. Neglected by the Spaniards, and the different attempts for discoveries on that coast, 116. By whom found to be a peninsula, 117. Indefatigable zeal of the missionaries, and the fault found with them what, ib. Negligence of the court of Spain, and the Spanish town near Cape St. Lucar to what use put, ib. Islands in its gulph inhabited, and what, ib. (N).
Californians, their persons described, xxxix. 104. Without knowledge of letters, and tradition of their origin, ib. Their characteristical genius what, 105. Some emulation among them, ib. No idea of wealth, 106. Government among them little or none, and what, ib. Occasional leaders how promoted, ib. Their wretched huts, 107. Sleep sitting, their dress what, and decency of their women, ib. Their petty-coats how prepared, and their love of ornaments, 108. Dexterity in their fishing-nets, and plurality of wives, &c. ib. Manner of marriage, 109. Absurd custom in the women after delivery, and also in the men, ib. Established custom among wi-

dows, ibid. Festivals, ibid. Comedies and dances, ib. Religion, but no idolatry among them, 110. Their speculative tenets surprising, ib. Accounted for, 111. Their other religious notions, ib. Their priesthood, 112. Impostures, and the motive, ibid. Their only physicians, and a remarkable medicine what, ib. Schools for propagating their impostures, and what the youth are taught, 113. Dress of the priests at public festivals, and its ridiculousness, ib. Their behaviour, ib. The licentiousness of these meetings, 114. Another public festival what, ib. The priests impostures, ib. Barbarous ceremonial, &c. 115. Their funeral rites and barbarity, ib.

Catharine, St. island of, account of it, xxix. 115. Difference in relations here, ibid. Crows in the island of St. Catharine, story of two large ones, and the opinion of the natives about them, 116.

Calijar, (See Abu) invited to the government of Kerman, iii. 204. Marches against Jalalo'ddawla, ib. but defeated by him, 207. Seizes on Tabrestan, 214.

Calilaya, province in Manilla, described, ix. 415.

Calitura surrendered to the Dutch, x. 347.

Calixtine and Bohemian nobles agree to the famous treaty Compactata, but the orphans and Thaborites opposing it, 20,000 of them are cut in pieces at Prague by the nobles, xxix. 400. Offer the crown of Bohemia to Albert elector of Bavaria, who declines it, as does also the emperor, on the states tendering it to him, and both offer it in favour of young Ladislaus, xxix. 413.

——, or Hussites, in Bohemia, their grievances, xxx. 120.

Calixtus II. or Guido, elected pope by the cardinals at Cluny, xxv. 375. Account of him, ibid. (X). Is consecrated at Rome, 376. Holds a general council at Rheims, where the emperor and antipope are excommunicated, ib. Has a conference with the king of England at Gisors, and the agreement thereupon, with his arrival at Rome, and proceedings on the road and afterwards, 377. Receives an embassy by Suger from Lewis king of France, ib. The antipope falling into his hands, is, after a mock procession, shut up in a convent, xxix. 104. Creates the bishop of Compostella a metropolitan, with an account of Calixtus's writings, xxv. 379 (Z). Gives a commission to Otho bishop of Bamberg, for converting the Pomeranians, with his other transactions and death, also his character, ib.

—— III. elected pope in the room of Nicolas V. and an account of him, xxvi. 177. Acts with vigour against the Turks, with the emperor's embassy to the pope, 178. Difference between the pope and king of Naples, ib. A misunderstanding between the pope and the German princes, xxix. 432. Articles of complaint in a remonstrance from them, with the import thereof, and this accusation answered article by article, and drawn up by Æneas Sylvius, in favour of the pope, 433. The pope endeavours an accommodation between the emperor and Ladislaus, who dies in the mean time, ibid. Several competitors arise for the crown of Hungary and Bohemia, ib. Appoints his nephew Borgia governor of Rome, &c. xxvi. 180. Upon the death of Alphonsus, he claims Naples against Ferdinand, but dies, having earnestly promoted his relations, ib. (P).

Caliztus, the antipope, submits, and is received with great humanity by Alexander, and a decree in a general council about the election of future popes, xxix. 135.

Calliere's memorial to France for the conquest of New-York, xl. 47. Plans for that conquest why deemed impracticable, 51. Receives an embassy at Montreal from the Iroquois, with six belts, and their import, 52. A representation to him from the Iroquois, and his answer, 126. Made governor of New France, and his character, 127. Negotiation with earl Bellamont, 128. Receives a deputation from the four upper cantons of the Iroquois, and his answer, 129. His views with regard to the Iroquois, 133. Interposes in a quarrel between the savages, and his answer to their remonstrances, 136. His apology when pressed on a settlement at Detroit, 137. Sends an embassy to Onnontage, with his threatening speech, 138. Teganissorens' lively declaration to him concerning the prisoners, ib. His policy in a preliminary congress with the savages, 140. General conferences opened, 141. Gratifies the Iroquois request, ib. Solemn ratifying peace with the savages, 142. Conferences with their deputies, and sends missionaries, on their own request, among them, 143. Dies, and his character, 144.

Calmar. See Colmar.

Calojanes, or Kalojanes, surrenders Nicomedia to the Othmans, xii. 44.

Calous sent into Syria against the Arabs, i. 290. Incenses the Damascenes, and taken prisoner by the Moslem general, 292.

Calpisca, what, xxviii. 117.

Calvert, (Sir George, lord Baltimore) obtains a grant of part of Maryland, xxxix. 250.

——, adventures of that governor in Maryland, xl. 467. His reception from the Indians, and a town ceded him by them, which he calls St. Mary, 468. Progress of his settlement, ib.

——, (Charles) governor of Maryland, his good character, xl. 469. His influence over the Indians, and equal administration, 470.

Calvi admits a Genoese garrison, upon the fleet of the latter breaking through that of the enemy before Boniface, xxviii. 430.
Calvin arrives at Geneva, with his character, xxvii. 295. Goes to Strasburgh, 298. Invited to return to Geneva from Strasburgh, and becomes dictator of the state, ib. His rigour, ib. and death, 301.
Calvisano surrenders to Sforza, xxvii. 186.
Calvo, Governor, obliges the prince of Orange to raise the siege of Maestricht with loss, xxv. 118.
Caluximbo, chief of the Gjagas, elected, and why slain, with three hecatombs of each sex slain at his funeral, also his thirty successors, xvi. 346.
Calleca, (Don Juan) sent admiral into India, with his character and success, ix. 259.
Callenburg surrendered to the king of Denmark, but Canute Porsius's widow is disappointed of Halland, xxii. 248.
Callinicum fortified by Almansur, ii. 289.
Callipolis overturned by an earthquake, xii. 55. Romans there made prisoners, and rebuilt by soltan Soleyman, ibid. Surrendered to him by Kallaconias, 58.
Cam, (Diego) discovers the coasts of Kongo, xvi. 133. His reception and success there, 134 (U). Embassy to the court, 135.
Camak, famed fortress of, betrayed to the Arabs, ii. 334.
Camarines, province of, in Manilla, described, ix. 415.
Cambadoxi, one of the chief deities of Japan, and fabulous account of him, ix. 15.
——, lugubral festival how kept, ix. 23.
Cambamba, province in Angola, described, xvi. 184.
Cambi, a princess of Angola, taken prisoner, xvi. 210. Baptized by the name of Barbara, 212. See Barbara.
Camboja river in Cambaya, vii. 394.
——, kingdom, described, vii. 394. Extent and limits, 395. Produce, commodities, &c. ibid. Ports, 397. Chief islands, 398. Animals, 399. Chief rivers, 402. Inhabitants described, 409. Natives, 410. Their commerce, but quitted by the Dutch and English, and the latter invited to it, 411. Their religion, 412. Future state, 413. Various and numerous priests, with their popish missionaries, 414. Government and marks of honour, 415. Kingly power absolute, and state grandeur, 416. History of the kingdom, 418. Invaded by the Siamese, 419. Assaulted by the Spaniards, 421. Subdued by the Siamese, and torn by intestine wars, 422. Becomes tributary to Cochin-China, and abandoned by the Siamese, ibid.
—— revolts from the king of Siam, vii. 289. Repulses him with great loss, 301.
Cambray, league of, against the Venetians, for what end made, xx. v. 118. xxvi. 255. xxix. 488 (L). xxvii. 405. Proclaimed in Spain, xxi. 203. Serviceable to the Florentines for the recovery of Pisa, xxxvii. 407. Great springs of that league, xxvii. 245. Another cause of this formidable league, and its rise, 247 (A). Conditions of the league, and the contracting parties who, 248. The princes invited to this alliance, and when signed, 249 (B).
——, why called the Ladies Peace, xxi. 238. xxiv. 170. Its contents, ib. Generosity of Henry VIII. towards Francis I. upon this treaty, and the troubles in Germany lucky for Italy, ibid.
——, siege of, by Henry II. of France, prevented, xxiv. 212.
——, the pope's scheme on the disunion of its allies, xxxvi. 408. Francis's accommodation with Charles there, 524. Memorials from the discontented Italian states there, xxxvii. 200. Proceedings of the congress there, xlii. 386. Family connections formed there between France and Spain, ibid. Those and the congress broken off, 389.
Cambridge, Earl of, with a fleet and small army arrives at Lisbon, xx. 333. His eldest son Edward, six years old, married and publicly bedded with the infanta Beatrix, 334.
Camel of Mohammed performs his devotions, and the print of his foot-step how and when discovered, i. 216.
——, battle, or Khoraiba, whence so called, ii. 20.
——, sacred, what, and its singular privileges afterwards, xiv. 223.
Camels, how made to supply the want of artillery, vi. 54.
—— of Africa, their great usefulness, xiv. 67. How brought up for use, 68 (U). How reared for use in Egypt, 239. Vast traffic by the Nile, and since by the caravans, 240.
Camelion in Africa described, xiv. 85 (E).
Camelopardus of Ethiopia, remarkable, described, xv. 58.
Cameros, (Roderic Diaz de los) resigns his government of Rioja to king Ferdinand for a valuable consideration, xx. 185.
Caminatzin, Motezuma's nephew, heads a dangerous conspiracy against Cortez, xxviii. 178. His character differently related, ib. Holds an assembly of the princes at his palace at Tezeuco, and his harangue how thwarted by one of the caziques, 179. The plot discovered, with Motezuma's counsel on Cortez's representation, 180. Taken prisoner, ib. His plot defeated, and the conspirators pardoned, upon submission, 181. Deposed from the crown of Tezeuco, and his nephew chosen, whom Cortez supports, and becomes Christian, xxviii. 243.

Campaign in Portugal favourable to Philip, with powerful efforts by France in his behalf, xxi. 505.
—— in Holland, its operations, xxxi. 149.
Camoens, (Luis de) the famous poet, born, xxii. 202.
Camphire tree, in China, described, viii. 316. Method of extracting and purifying its gum, 317. The virtues and uses of both, 318. Chinese treatise about them, 316.
—— in Japan, and the gum how extracted, ix. 98.
—— in Sumatra by far the best, ix. 230 (Z).
Campo de Espina battle, in which Alonso of Arragon totally routs his consort Urraca's troops, xx. 89.
Camran, or Kamran, affronts soltan Hemayun, vi. 317. Taken prisoner, blinded by him, and dies, 319.
Campanella's dangerous conspiracy in Naples discovered and quelled, xxviii. 290. The Turks repulsed from the coasts, and his death, ibid.
Campbel, Captain Dugal, his brave character and death x. 199.
Campeachy town described, and taken by Mims, xxix. 141.
Campeng, or Kampeng-pet, a city in Siam, described, vii. 205.
Camma, a province of Loango, described, xvi. 281.
Canada, expedition from England against it, xxix. 331. Arrival at Boston and how delayed, 332. The number of the fleet what, 333. Its miscarriage, ib. This attempt one of the articles against the earl of Oxford, ib. Its boundaries, 369. Quadrupeds described, 379—385. French trade what, 387. Storehouses erected there, which were improved into forts, and these multiplied gave rise to the war with the French, 389. Its fishery, ib. Birds what, 391. Great variety of trees in its forests, 393, also shrubs of various kinds, 394. A vast tract of unknown country west of it, and the names of the natives, 395. Their superstition and other rites, ib. Population how accounted for by M. le Page du Pratz, 396. Its history and first discovery by whom, 406. Its state during the minority of Lewis XIII. 415. How neglected, 418. War renewed between the Indians, and the state of the French colony, 419. Its decline how owing to the ecclesiastics, ib. French colony there its management and weakness, 438. Its situation, 466. A bishop sent to it, who introduces a total change, ib. Stiled bishop of Petree and apostolical vicar, 467. Favourable turn of affairs for it among the Onnontague women, 469. Reinforcements from Old France arrive there, with the good effects, but how damped by the gover-or-general, 473. Dreadful thunders, lightnings, and earthquakes, with the construction put upon them by the clergy and nuns, 474. Furious hurricanes consequent thereon, and the frightful effects, ib. Extent of those calamities, and one remarkable circumstance what, ib. Real effects of these on the people, and the present face of the country evinces the dreadfulness of the desolation, 475. Surrendered by its company to the king of France, who new-models its government, ibid. The regulations made have an effect on the Canadians different from what was expected, ib. Council of state established, and its members who, 476. Restoration of peace with the Iroquois how retarded, ib. Remarkable request of the colonists in their petition to the king of France what, 478. Its government how ill conducted, and the Jesuits how blameable, 482. Their interested conduct, 483. Iron mines discovered, and why these and a tannery came to nothing, ib. Why they encouraged the fur-trade, 484. Flourishing state, and commendable policy of the French therein, xl. 1. How the French colonists fall off, and the advantage thereby to their British neighbours, ibid. Number of French there, 20. Practices of the Iroquois through the English, ibid. Practices of the missionaries there, 21. An English armament for invading it, and Frontenac why surprized at it, 61. Vast preparations in the English settlements against it, 164. Its force, 182. Number of its inhabitants, 185. All reduced, and reflections on its conquest, 248. Ceded to Great Britain, and the contest about its limits in the subsequent treaty of peace why unnecessary, 249. Reflection on it with regard to its new possessors, 250.
Canadians, ill success of the missionaries among them, xl. 6.
Canal Royal, in China, when and by whom made, iv. 588. Compleated, 593 (R).
Canalis (Jeronimo) beats a Turkish squadron, xxvii. 339. Soliman, on this, detains the Venetian merchants in his ports, but enlarges them soon after, with his commendation of Canalis, ib. (A).
—— scours the Adriatic of pirates, xxvii. 376.
Canaries, when and how discovered, ix. 242 (E). Yielded to prince Henry of Portugal, 245.
—— islands described, xiv. 437. When first discovered, 438 (B). Situation, climate, &c. 440. First inhabitants, 441. Singular humanity, 442. Various states, religions, &c. 443. Grand Canary described, 463. Fertility, 465.
——, by whom reduced, xx. 361.
Candace, the common name of the Ethiopian queens, xv. 25 (B). 140 (B).
Candahar, the occasion of its revolt, vi. 29. 31.

Taken by Timur Bek, v. 243. Betrayed to the great Mogul by Merdan Khan, 465. Recovered by Shah Abbas II. 480. Its various changes of oppreſſive maſters, vi. 32. Petition to Shah Huſſeyn, ib. Baffled by Gourgon Khan, 33. Revolt, 37. Beſieged by the Perſians, 39. Relieved by Mir Weis, 40. Its vaſt commerce with Europe and India, ix. 205. The city and province deſcribed, 206. Beſieged and taken by Shah Abbas, vi. 353.

Candelaria, Puerto de, xxviii. 290.

Candia, Duke of, murdered in the ſtreets of Rome by his brother the cardinal, xvi. 236.

—, taken, and conſiderable acquiſitions to the republic of Venice, xxvii. 56. The firſt war there fomented by the Genoeſe, but the whole iſland ſubdued, and how divided, 58. Second war there, and the Venetian general defeated, with a treaty concluded, 59. Inſurrection there, and return to their allegiance, with the conditions, 60. Another revolt, and the rebels terms accepted conditionally, ib. Revolt, and war with the Candians, with horrid murders and ſtratagems, 90. The Venetian army landing, defeat the Candians, with their capital taken, ib. Mutiny in the army quelled, and the iſland ſubmits, 92. Another revolt there, but are twice defeated, though not deciſively, 93, yet obliged to ſubmit, and the whole iſland reduced, ib.

Candiano, (Pietro) XVIth doge of Venice, being ſlain in a ſea-fight againſt the Narentines, the reſt of the Venetians ſurrender, xvii. 32.

—, II. (Pietro) XIXth doge of Venice, obliges the Comachians to ſurrender at diſcretion, with the moderation of the Venetians in releaſing them, xvii. 34.

— III. (Pietro) XXIſt doge of Venice, his character before and after promotion, xvii. 35. The Narentines ſubmit, and are pardoned, with the baniſhment of his ſon and colleague Pietro, who encouraged riots, ib. Pietro's ravages on the Venetian ſhipping, and his father's death, 36.

— IV. (Pietro) XXIId doge of Venice, recalled with great honours, and his brutal government, xvii. 36. Savage treatment of the inhabitants of Uderza, 37. Put to death, ib.

Candida, a Chineſe lady and zealous Chriſtian, viii. 126. Her piety and generoſity, ibid. (M).

Candiſh, or Cavendiſh, (Sir Thomas) his voyage round the world, xi. 410. Account of him and his commiſſion, alſo engagement with the Spaniards, 412. Arrival at the Streights of Magellan, 413. Enters into the South Sea, 414. Various ſucceſſes, 415. Takes the St. Ann, a rich Acapulco ſhip, 419. Leaves his vice-admiral in the Content, who is loſt, 420. Intercourſe with the caziques of Cabul, 421. Sails for the Cape of Good Hope, 423. His ſingular letter to lord Hunſdon, 424. His character and death, 425.

Canea, a city of Candia, in vain beſieged by the Chriſtians, xix. 326.

Caneta, expedition thither by Gonzalo Pizarro, xxviii. 379.

Can-ghe, or Kanghe, a portable pillory uſed in China, viii. 174 (I).

Cang-hi, emperor of China, whether a Chriſtian in his heart, viii. 111. His favour to the bonzas, 112. A favourer of the literati, 117. Explains the term Tyen, or heaven, by an edict, 119 (K). Edicts againſt the Chriſtians, 132. Reflections on the preceding emperor's declarations, 164, 166 (E). A great admirer of learning, 182. Grand funeral and deep mourning for his mother, 266. Judgment on European defections, 320. Proclaimed emperor, 502. Severe edict againſt the Chriſtians, and reception of the Portugueſe ambaſſadors, 503. His palace burnt to the ground, 505. Pays a great honour to the Chineſe monarchs, ſeverity to the king of Quang-Tong, and viſits his Tartarian dominions, 506. Fixes the frontiers with Ruſſia, 507. Decreaſes in favour of and againſt the Chriſtians, 508. His ſucceſſor diſgraced, with his reception of the Ruſſian embaſſy, 509. Taken ill and dies, 511.

Cang-Wang, emperor of China, his good reign, viii. 396.

Cangoxima, a ſea-port in Japan, with its caſtle and light-houſe deſcribed, ix. 88.

Cani, two iſlands belonging to Tunis, xviii. 379.

Canſivoran plundered by the Maharattas, vi. 515.

Cano, the ſon of Amida, a chief deity of Japan, ix. 16 (H).

—, kingdom, in Africa, deſcribed, xviii. 409.

Canopus, gulph of, in Africa, deſcribed, xiv. 190.

Canoſa, famous caſtle in Modena, deſcribed, xxxvii. 448.

Canſo, in Nova Scotia, deſcribed, xxix. 264.

Canta, his ſucceſs againſt the Othman fleet, xii. 47. Aſſumes the imperial title, 48, Brought to the greateſt diſtreſs, ib. Relieved by the brave ſoltan Amir, and gives his daughter in marriage to Or Khan, 51. Ceremony of her betrothing, greatly aſſiſted by him, and grand reception of Or Khan, 53. Greatly aided by him againſt Paleologus, 54. Ill treated by his ſon Soleyman in Thrace, 55. Makes peace with Paleologus, and ſoon after retires from the world, 56.

Cantelmo, his ſucceſſes in the territory of Waes, xxxi. 335.

Cantemir, Prince, his account of the origin of the Turks, xii. 2. Exploded, 3. Objections againſt his hiſtory of Soleyman Shah, 9 (X). Choſen by the grand ſeignior prince of Walachia, but why he revolts to the czar, xxv. 460. An incident about that prince much to the czar's honour, 462.

Canterbury, Archbiſhop of, in a council at London, condemns Wickliffe's doctrines, xxvi. 90. The kings of France and England, after an interview, ſolicit both popes to reſign, but they refuſe, 91.

Canute the Little, being a child, and the only ſon of Eric the Uſurper, and 61ſt king of Denmark, Ennignup is choſen for life, xxxii. 83. His character with regard to religion, 84.

—— the Great ſucceeds his depoſed brother Harold in the Daniſh throne, and 71ſt king of Denmark, xxxii. 95. His character and invaſion of England, with the contradictory accounts of the Engliſh and Daniſh hiſtorians, ib. (A). Olaus of Norway invading Denmark, Canute's ſon purſues him into Ruſſia, 96. Omund of Sweden aſſiſting Olaus, Canute enters upon a war againſt both, ib. His ſtratagem againſt Olaus, with his defeating and killing the king of Sweden in battle, 97. Succeſs of his policy in Norway, and Olaus' death, with the great power of Canute, and dividing his kingdom among his ſons, ib. Miſtake of the Engliſh hiſtorians about his iſſue, ib. (A). His death and character, 98. An anecdote not mentioned by any Engliſh hiſtorian, ibid. (B).

—— the Pious called to the Daniſh crown after his brother Harold the Simple, and 75th king, xxxii. 106. His views in accepting the crown, and obliging ſeveral idolaters to receive the truths of the goſpel, ib. He enforces reformation by his own ſtrict example, the good effects and virtuous character of his reign, with his ſeveral eccleſiaſtical regulations, 107. His regard for learning and reſolution for the recovery of England, 108. His brother Olaus conſpires againſt him, the army deſerts, and he calls a diet, which he opens with a ſpeech, ib. Why the people revolt, he is betrayed and put to death, his character and cataſtrophe, which has a ſtriking analogy with that of Charles the Firſt of England, 109. Canonized, 111.

——, ſon of Eric III. obtains the government of Sleſwick, and ſurpriſes the head-quarters of Henry prince of the Vandals, who eſcapes, but is afterwards defeated, xxxii. 115. He abjectly ſupplicates for peace, and obtains it, a ſtrict friendſhip is entered into between the two princes, and by Canute's wiſe meaſures, on Henry's death, he is made king of the Vandals, 116. Triumphs over the ambition of his ſons, which diſturbed his happy reign, ib. Denmark, Sweden, and Poland, uniting againſt Vratiſlaus prince of Sclavonia, Canute's generous interpoſition with Nicolas for Vratiſlaus, 117. This generoſity, and his other virtues prove his ruin with the credulous Nicolas, ibid. A conſpiracy againſt his life how fruſtrated, and the queen's ſpeech to him on her death-bed, 118. His enemies renew their attacks on him, but he convinces Nicolas of his honour and loyalty, ib. An accidental omiſſion greatly endangers him, with an oath of ſecrecy taken by the conſpirators upon it, 119 (A). Diſſimulation and treachery of Magnus the ſon of Nicolas, to whoſe perfidy Canute falls a ſacrifice, notwithſtanding the notice ſent him by his wife Ingebourg, 120 (B). His character, the king ſheds tears for his loſs, and the whole kingdom inconſolable, ib. His wife, ſoon after his murder, is delivered of a ſon, Eric and Harold, the child's uncles, being appointed guardians, 121. Why no notice is taken of his other ſons, ib. (A). Inſurrection of the people under Eric for revenging his death, and, after ſeveral ſpeeches in a public aſſembly, Magnus is baniſhed to appeaſe the people, 122, but the king recalls him, which occaſions an open rebellion headed by Eric, who, through treachery, is defeated by Nicolas, 123 (A).

Canute V. aſcends the throne of Denmark, xxxii. 134. War between him and Swen, but are reconciled, and march againſt the Vandals, 135. The civil war breaks out again, and Canute is defeated by Swen, 136. Valdemar declares for Swen, and Canute, being defeated by him, flies to Sweden, ib. Again invades Denmark, and beſieges Swen in Wiburg, but is defeated, 137. A third attempt by him, but is once more forced into exile, 138. He engages the emperor Barbaroſſa in his ſervice, ib. After various viciſſitudes, he is murdered by Swen's means, with his character, 147.

—— VI. Valdemar's infant ſon, proclaimed, conjointly with his father, xxxii. 155 (A). Commands an army againſt the Vandals, and his ſucceſſes, 165. Succeeds his father Valdemar, king of Denmark, 170. A revolt in Schonen, and the rebels chuſe Harold their king, with his character, 171. The tumultuous rebels defeated without bloodſhed, and reduced ſoon after to order by Abſalon, ibid. Over-runs the Vandal country, 173. Defeats Bugiſlaus, who ſues for peace, with the terms, ibid. Anſwer to an embaſſy from Barbaroſſa, 175. Account of the conteſt between that king and Valdemar

demar biſhop of Sleſwick, who is ſeized and impriſoned, with which his projects end, 176. His ſiſter Ingeborga married to Philip II. of France, and why divorced, ib. (A). Quarrel between him and Otho of Brandenburg, with the ſucceſs of the latter againſt the Daniſh army, but Canute in perſon obliges the enemy to ſue for peace, 178. Death and character, 180.

Canute Eriſon invades Sweden, takes Charles Suercherſon priſoner, who is beheaded, xxiii. 55. Defeats the Danes and Goths under Kol, Charles's brother, who is ſlain, alſo an incurſion of the Eſthonians and Courlanders, ib. His death and character, 56.

——, king of the Abodrites, why perſecuted at the Daniſh court, xlii. 277. Is acquitted and received into friendſhip, but treacherouſly murdered, ibid. His death revenged, 278.

—— of Denmark reduces Mecklenburgh, xlii. 281. A grant of it procured by his ſucceſſor Valdemar, 282.

Canuſon, (Charles) grand mareſchal of Sweden, joins the rebels, but bears a grudge to Engelbert, xxxii. 330. xxxiii. 90. Engelbert murdered by his means, xxxii. 331. Hiſtory of his regency, and the means by which he aſcended the throne of Sweden, xxxiii. 91. Brought over to favour Chriſtopher, with the conſiderations, xxxii. 341. xxxiii. 93, which are confirmed by Chriſtopher, xxxii. 341. Choſen king of Sweden and Norway, xxix. 423. xxx.i. 348. xxxiii. 96. His reſolution to ſubdue Gothland, with an embaſſy from Denmark, remonſtrating againſt this ſtep, xxxii. 348. xxxiii. 97. Deteat on Norway, and coronation, xxxi. 352. Peremptory inſtructions to his deputies on the head of peace with Denmark, ib. Chriſtian's complaints againſt him, and the Swedes diſguſted with his government, 353. Is violently enraged at his plenipotentiaries negotiations, ib. Signs an agreement with the ſuſpected lords, xxxiii. 99. A diſpute between him and the archbiſhop of Upſal, with the occaſion, 100. Enters Schonen, and his dreadful ravages there, but is driven from Lunden with great ſlaughter by the archbiſhop, and from Wetcheſſle caſtle by a lady, xxxii. 355. Returns to Sweden with a great army, and raiſes the ſiege of the capital, 356. A party of Danes cut in pieces, with the taking of Ladeſe, and all the governors of Weſt Gothland ſurrender to Charles, ib. His propoſals to the archbiſhop being rejected, he abdicates, and ſails for Dantzic, with Puffendorf's inaccuracy here, xxxiii. 101 (A). The great power of the archbiſhop upon this, ib. Depoſed, and Chriſtian elected king of Sweden, xxxi. 360. Recalled to the Swediſh throne, with the firſt acts of his adminiſtration, but abdicates with more diſhonour than before, 364. xxxiii. 106. Defeated through treachery, 109, and by the archbiſhop of Upſal on the ice, and he renounces all claim to the crown, xxxii. 365. His death, 367. Declaration of both parties upon this, xxxiii. 110.

Cannari province, ſome account of the manners and a peculiar cuſtom among that people, by binding their children's heads with fillets, xxxix. 81.

Canneta, Marquis of, arrives as viceroy of Peru, and executes the rebel officers who had deſerted, xxxviii. 443. Others baniſhed, with his further proceedings, ib. Prevails on an inca prince to accept a penſion, 444. Raiſes enemies by his proceedings, 445.

Cannohatinnos, their defeat by the Cenis, and barbarous cuſtom what, xl. 263.

Cannon, with large bullets, where firſt uſed, xxvii. 161.

—— when firſt uſed in Germany, xxix. 345 (D).

Cazouitas ſavages, account of them, xl. 336. Reject an emperor from Bienville, yet take one from Perrier, hardly reconcileable, 337. Trade with the Engliſh, ib.

Capac Yupanqui, 5th inca, ſucceeds his father Moyta Capac, xxxix. 32. Makes a progreſs, ib. Builds a bridge over the river Apurimac, which he croſſes with an army, 33. Several nations ſubmit, ib. Haughty anſwer to his ſummons from the lords of Uncaſuyu, ib. Surprizes them, and they ſubmit, 34. Settles the boundaries, and is carried in a chair of gold to Chirirqui, ib. Prepares for another expedition under his brother Aqui Titu againſt the Quechoas, 35. Makes an expedition in perſon as far as Lake Puria, xxxix. 36. The nations around ſubmit, and two lords of Callafuya ſubmit their differences to him, ib. His deciſion, 37. Both become ſubjects of the inca, and he returns in triumph to Cuzco, ib. Builds a bridge at the mouth of the Titicaca lake, and marches over it with an army, 38. Summons the inhabitants of Chaycuta, with their ambiguous anſwer, but at laſt they ſubmit, ib. Proceeds to Charcas, moſt of whoſe natives ſubmit, ib. Returns to Cuzco, and, after ſending his ſon on an expedition on Chincaſuya ſide, to whom all the people ſubmit, he dies, 39.

—— ——, brother to inca Pachacatee, advances to Sanſa province, xxxix. 59. Proceeds to Chicarpac territory, whoſe inhabitants, after ſome ſkirmiſhes, ſubmit, 60. Goes next to Ancara province, which, and Hyallas province, immediately ſubmits, aboliſhing ſodomy among the latter, ib. Returns to Cuzco, and his triumphal honours, ib. Sent with the inca's eldeſt ſon and a

ſtrong army towards Chincaſuya, when Pinan province ſubmits on ſummons, 61. Other provinces confederate for their defence, with their ſpirited anſwer, ib. Beſieged in an inacceſſible ſituation, they at laſt ſubmit, and are graciouſly received, 62. Arrives near Huamuchacu province, whoſe lord joyfully ſubmits, and why, 63. Proceeds to Caſſamarca, ib. Their contemptuous anſwer to his meſſage, when beſieging them cloſely, after ſeveral bloody ſkirmiſhes, they ſubmit, and he builds a city, temple, &c. here, 64. Marches to Yanyu, whoſe inhabitants ſubmit, ib. Returns, with his triumphant entry into Cuzco, ib. With the inca's eldeſt ſon he marches to Chinca, 65. On their way Yca and Piſco ſubmit, ibid. Bold defiance ſent him by the Chincheſe, upon which he enters their country, 65. After ſeveral obſtinate ſkirmiſhes, &c. they ſubmit, ib. His kind reception of their curaca, 66. Solemn feſtivals and proceſſions on the prince's return to Cuzco, ib. He takes the field again, entering Huarca territory, and begins a bloody war with Chuquimanca, who refuſed to ſubmit, 66. His army thrice exchanged, 67. Obliges him to ſurrender, ib. Proceeds to conquer Cuſmancu's four vaſſals, and ſummons him, ib. The curaca's anſwer in the hearing of his army what, 68. Not diſagreeable, and he ſends a meſſage to him on entering Pachacamac valley, with its import, ib. A conference agreed to, and effectual, 69. Is invited to Cuzco, and the honours done him there, ib.

Capaulican elected leader of the Aracceans of Chili who revolt, xxxviii. 372. His military conduct, forming his men into battalions, 373. Defeats Vellagea, 375. Taken priſoner, and put to death, 376.

Cape, diſcoveries of the Portugueſe round it, with their influence on the commerce of Venice, xxvii. 219.

—— Coaſt in Guinea, and Engliſh ſettlement deſcribed, xvii. 64. See Coaſt.

Capet, (Hugh) his acceſſion to the crown of France, and by what means, xxiii. 265.

Duke of Guienne refuſes to acknowledge him, but being beaten he ſubmits, 267. He aſſociates his ſon Robert, and has him crowned, ibid. Charles of Lorrain takes Laon by ſurprize, and Rheims is betrayed to him, ib. Laon betrayed to the king by its biſhop, and duke Charles, his ducheſs, and archbiſhop Arnold, made priſoners, 268. Proceedings againſt Arnold, and Gerbert advanced to the ſee of Rheims, 268. All this reverſed by the pope, 269. Government and cautions, ibid. Peers of France when inſtituted, ib. (A). Paris made the ſeat of government, 270. Death, character, and iſſue, 271 (B). Meaning of his ſurname of Capet, 272, ſub not. in fin.

Capez, a nation of Sierra Leona, deſcribed, xvii. 238. Frequent wars, 239.

Capiſtria taken by the Venetians, xxvii. 109.

Capral, (Pedro de) ſails with a ſecond fleet into India, ix. 256. His indiſcretion fatal to his countrymen, 257. Brings Indian ambaſſadors into Portugal, with his cold reception there, 258.

——, (George) made viceroy of Goa, and his deſign againſt the ſamorin prevented, ix. 289.

Capralis, (Pedro Alvarez) firſt diſcoverer of Braſil, xxxix. 217.

Captain of Genoa, a conſpiracy diſcovered againſt him only eſtabliſhes his authority, xxviii. 384.

—— —— reſigning, a foreign podeſta is made, xxviii. 395.

Captains, Two, choſen in Genoa, with a foreign podeſta, abbot of the people, and antients, xxviii. 403.

Capſa, a city in Biledulgerid, deſcribed, xvii. 438.

Captivity, its Jewiſh chiefs, xiii. 178. Whence ſo ſtiled, ib. (F). Pretended antiquity, &c. exploded, 179, ſub not. When firſt begun, 180.

Capua, civil war in that country, with the occaſion, and conſuſions enſuing, xxviii. 19. Diſſenſions ſtill there, 20. It and Benevento comprehended under the ſame government, 26 (G).

——, counts of, revolt from the prince of Salerno, and declare themſelves independent, and the prince after ſeveral unſucceſsful ſkirmiſhes obliged to retire; with the boundary of the county of Capua, xxviii. 15 (F).

Capuans expel their biſhop, and chuſe another, whom the pope conſecrates, xxv. 252.

Capuchines, three put to death by the governor of Suakem, and new ones ſent into Abiſſinia, xv. 320,

—— betrayed and ſtoned, xv. 324.

——, order of, confirmed by the pope, xxvi. 298 (G).

Cappadocia invaded by khalif Al Walid's generals, ii. 178. By khalif Heſham, 220. Invaded by the Greek emperor, and by khalif Motaſem, 416. Ravaged by the Seljuks, iii. 254.

Caponi, (Gino) the wiſdom and magnanimity of that Florentine, xxxvi. 207.

Capponi, (Neri di) his death, and the effects of it with regard to Coſmo, xxxvi. 298.

——, (Nicola) choſen gonfalonier of Florence, xxxvi. 514. A revolution in Florence how occaſioned by his management, 522.

Caracalla, his friendſhip to the Jews, xiii. 170 (C).

Caracas, country and town described, xxxix. 166. Great illicit trade here, ib.
Car, (Sir Robert) sent with a strong squadron to dispossess the Dutch from New York, xxix. 348. Takes New Amsterdam by capitulation, ib.
Caracombo island, in Africa, described, xiv. 422.
Carafa, (Gregory) the 60th grand master of Maltha, xix. 322. Completes its fortifications, and assists the emperor against the Turks, 323. Takes Corou from them, with Modon, and other fortresses, 324. Descent into Dalmatia, and death, 325.
Caraffa, cardinal, sails with a fleet against the Turks, surprises and plunders Smyrna, returning with the spoil, xxvi. 207 (Q).
Caragan coast, where situated, and commerce with the Ladrones, ix. 599 (B).
Caraite Jews at Constantinople numerous, xiii. 273.
Caraman Ogli invades the Othman dominions, but defeated and slain by Bajazet, xii. 70.
Carasus province submits to Or Khan, xii. 46.
Caravan of Mecca and the pilgrims destroyed by an inundation, iii. 300.
——, or famed pilgrimage, from Egypt to Mecca, xiv. 215 (V). Its vast expence and danger, with the time of their going, 218. Number of Pilgrims, 221. Danger on the road, 224. Vast traffic at Mecca, 225. Visits Medina, 226. Returns to Kayro, ib. Joyful return thither, 241. March homeward described, 242.
Carbe (Victor) a Jewish convert, his learned works against them, xiii. 413 (Q).
Carbonniere, in Newfoundland, success of the French there, xl. 167.
Carcajou of Canada described, xxxix. 382. How he destroys the elk, 383. Employs three foxes to hunt for him, ib. (F).
Cardeyra, (Lewis) the Jesuit, his arrival in Abissinia, xv. 294. Concealed by Tekla Emanuel, but is put to death, 317.
Cardinal, an Ethiopian bird so called, xv. 64.
Cardinals, at the election of a pope, ordained to be shut up, xxv. 504.
——, dissention among them, and its consequences, xxvi. 12.
—— decoyed to Lyons, and confined, xxvi. 13.
—— chuse pope John XXII. xxvi. 13.
——, their proceedings previous to an election, which falls on Paul II. xxvi. 195.
——, compelled by the Romans to chuse an Italian pope, who takes the name of Urban VI. who is abandoned by the French cardinals, xxviii. 196. He is favoured by the queen of Naples, with his rude returns, and intrigues with the duke of Durazzo, ib. She and the cardinals disgusted at his morosenes, and an antipope chosen, who resides at Avignon, 197.
Cardoso, (Isaak) a learned Spanish Jew, his character and writings, xiii. 358 (G).
Cardross, Lord, his settlement in Carolina, how abortive, xl. 426.
Carelians, conquest of them, xxxiii. 65.
Carelshaven surrenders to the Danes, xxdi. 522.
Careri, (Gemelli) his accounts of the natives and produce of New Mexico, xxxix. 119.
Caretti, (Fabricius) the 41st grand master of Rhodes, xix. 136. Invaded by the Turks, 137. His death, 138.
Caribert, king of Paris, and Sigebert's brother, his character and issue, xxiii. 32 (F). His dominions divided among his brethren, but Paris left common to all, 33.
Caribeana Proper, what, xxxix. 230. Settlements of different nations, ib. Its coast and nations described, ib.
Caribore, description of that wild ass, xli. 99.
Caribou, a species of stag in Canada, described, xxxix. 383.
Caribbeans, (Caribbees) account of them from Lery, xli. 251. Their manners, 252. Formerly man-eaters, 253. Humanity to captive women and children, 254. Vindictive, ib. Their fare, 255. Odd manner of beginning war, ib. Customs, names, and other modes of living, with some idea of two principles, 256. Whimsical custom, ib. Humanized by the English, 257.
Carinthia, singular ceremonial in taking possession of it, xxix. 232 (C).
Car khanays, or work-room of the Great Mogol, vi. 296.
Carlesbad, how discovered by the emperor, xxix. 341 (B).
Carlestein citadel finished, xxix. 331.
Carlisle, Earl, obtains a grant of Barbadoes, xli. 132. On account of a flaw he obtains a new patent, 135.
——, Lord, governor of Jamaica, and the inhabitants fears of the French during his administration, xli. 359.
Carloman and Pepin succeed their father Charles Martel, and their dominions settled by the nobles, xxiii. 100. They act on all occasions with entire confidence, and the consequences, 101. Pepin proclaims Childeric, the son of Thierri of Chelles, 102. Both act in reducing Odilon duke of Bavaria and his German allies, ib. Defeat Odilon, 103. Pepin forces Hunald duke of Aquitaine to submit, who retires into a convent, 104. Their joint success against the Germans, with Carloman's retiring to a convent, 105.
——. See Charlemagne.
——. See Lewis.
—— saluted king of France, xxiii. 216. His com-

compoſition and that of Charles le Groſs with the Normans, with Carloman's death without iſſue, and his character, 217. An interregnum follows, ib.
Carloman appointed ſucceſſor in the empire to his father Charles the Bald, xxv. 251. Marches back from Italy with his army to Germany, 252.
Carlos of Navarre releaſed from France, xx. 335.
—— acknowledged ſucceſſor of Spain, xxi. 275. Almoſt killed by a fall, 277. Intrigues with the malcontents of the Low Countries diſcovered, 284. Attempts to kill Alba before his departure, 286. Forms a deſign of flying into Germany, with a character of him, 287. The king in perſon cauſes him to be arreſted, 288. The prince's behaviour, and that of the king, ib. Dies under confinement, with various accounts of this matter, 289 (A).
——, Don, eldeſt ſon to the queen of Spain, the emperor grants him the inveſtiture and the ſtipulations enforced by the treaty of Seville, xxvi. 565, which is guaranteed by Spain, Great Britain, France, and the States General, with the emperor conſenting at laſt, ib. Conveyed to Italy by an Engliſh fleet under Wager, xxxvii. 205. Makes himſelf maſter of Naples, 209. Complaints throughout all his new conqueſts, and a negotiation propoſed, which compriſes the different claims in a few queſtions, 211. Embarkation for the conqueſt of Sicily, and a circumſtance between him and the young pretender, ib. Progreſs of the Italian war in his favour, xlii. 399. All Naples ſubmits to him, ib. Great ſucceſſes of the Spaniards, 400. Preliminaries for a pacification, 401. What with regard to Spain, 402. Objections by the queen of Spain to the plan of the pacification, ib. Becomes king of Spain, his ſettlement of the crown of the two Sicilies, and arrival from Naples, 434. Neutrality and prudent adminiſtration, but his reſolution is ſhook by the French, 435. Family-compact between him and France, with ſome of the articles, ib. A fœderal as well as incorporate union, with ſome of the articles, 436. Lends his name to Buſſy's famous memorial, with the Britiſh miniſter's anſwer to it, 437. The earl of Briſtol's repreſentations to Wall, and his anſwer, 438. Wall more peremptory, and reply to the earl's laſt diſpatch as a declaration of war, who leaves Madrid, 439. The Spaniſh miniſter's inſolent note left on his quitting London, ib. The earl of Egremont's anſwer, 440. War declared on both ſides, ib.
Carleſtadt taken, and Chriſtian V's demand of it alarms the allies, xxxii. 514.
Carlowitz, peace concluded there between the Poles and Turks, with its articles, xxxiv. 308, by which Kaminieck, Podolia, and the Ukraine are reſtored to Poland, ib.
Carlowitz, peace concluded between the emperor and the Turks there, xxx. 393.
Carlſon defeated, xxxiii. 110.
Carmagniola abandoning the government, is ſucceeded by James Iſolani, xxviii. 431.
Carmagnola deſerts Philip of Milan, xxxvii. 431. Attempt to take him baffled, 434. Called in by the Venetians, and his ſpeech, xxvii. 128. Declaration of war, and the town and fort of Breſcia ſurrenders to him, 130. His conduct, and beſieging Ortolonga, with the repulſe of the enemy, 133. Raiſing the ſiege, he marches to Cremona, and has a doubtful battle with Philip Viſconti at Sama, 134. Defeated by Sforza at Socinna, 142. His ſuſpicious conduct, and reception at Venice by the ſenators, notwithſtanding an edict againſt him, 148 (A). Seized and beheaded, ib. xxxvii. 437. His character, xxvii. 148.
Carmelites, by whom inſtituted, xxv. 478.
Carolana, (Florida) account of, by Coxe, xxxix. 126.
——, (Miſſiſſippi) known to the Engliſh before the French, xl. 27 (E).
Carolina iſland in India, when firſt diſcovered and named, ix. 597.
——, account of, xl. 419. Firſt ſettlement, 420. Deſcription of the old places, and Charles II's patent, ib. Toleration of religion granted the ſettlers, and their original ſacred conſtitutions, 421. Abſtract of ſome of theſe, ib. Civil conſtitution, 422. Alterations therein, ib. Impracticability of this government, 423. Expences of the proprietaries, ib. Some deviations from its conſtitutions, its firſt planters who, and a ſchiſm, or civil war, with the occaſion, 424. Flouriſhing ſtate, 425. Diſſenſions there on the failure of an attempt on St. Auguſtine, 431. Terribly harraſſed with pyrates, 435. Amity concluded with four Indian nations, and a dreadful plot of the Negroes diſappointed, ib. Their numbers here, 436. Right of chuſing juries by ballot confirmed from England, ib. The charter returned, and the conſideration, 437. This compact confirmed by act of parliament, and one clauſe there reſerving lord Carteret's right, ib. Flouriſhing ſtate, and ſettlement of the Swiſs there, 441. A noble ſcheme of his majeſty for its benefit, ib. Their grievance with regard to the diſtribution of lands, and redreſs, ib. Diviſion into South and North, 443. Its deſcription, 450. Settlement according to the French, and produce, ib. Trade, 451.
——, (North) little care about its police, xl. 443. Its counties, 452.
——, (South) thriving ſtate of, and the governor's

vernor's ſpeech, xl. 443. Interview here with the Creeks and Cherokees, ib. Alliance, and good effect, 444, 452. Its provinces and towns, 452.
Caroline, famous bull, what, xxix. 334 (B).
——, Fort, mutiny there againſt Laudonniere, and the occaſion, xl. 400. The conſpirators turn pirates, forcing Laudonniere to ſign a commiſſion, 401. Their ill ſucceſs, ib. Puniſhment of ſuch of them as fell afterwards into his hands, 402.
——, ——, miſtake about it, xl. 419.
Caroliniens, their war with the Yamaſſees, and the iſſue, xl. 440.
Carpenter, general, his ſucceſs in the Eaſt Indies, x. 313. Southern diſcoveries, 314.
Carpi, in Modena, deſcribed, xxxvii. 447.
Carpin, (John de Plant) his voyage into Great Tartary, ix. 237.
Carpio, vicegroy of Naples, xxviii. 326. He labours aſſiduouſly to root out all public diſorders, reſtores the currency of the coin, and extirpates the banditti, 327. The benevolent part of his character and death, ib.
Carraccioli, favourite to queen Jean of Naples, his intrigues for ſupporting himſelf in the ſupreme adminiſtration, xxviii. 222. His contemptuous language to the queen, and his murder by means of the ducheſs of Seſſa, with Alphonſo's diſappointment, 224.
Carracene ſent to command againſt Portugal, and finds things different from what he expected, xxi. 425. Totally defeated on the plain of Montes Claros, and the laſt army of Spain ruined, with king Philip's anſwer on the news of this defeat, ib.
Carral, the common ſerjeant of Geneva, broke on the wheel, xxxvii. 323.
Carranza, the unfortunate archbiſhop of Toledo, dies at Rome, xxi. 302.
Carrario, (Franciſco) war with him, in which Viſconti takes Padua and Treviſo, with the partition of conqueſts between him and the Venetians, xxvii. 115. Succeſſes of the Venetian generals againſt him, 119. His ſon Tertius repulſed from the Venetian camp, and he himſelf defeated by Sabello, 120. He and his family are ſtrangled at Venice, 122.
——, ſon to the above, attempting a revolt in Padua, is ſeized, convicted, and put to death by the Venetians, xxvii. 151.
Carre, M. his bravery in repulſing the Engliſh from Quebec, xl. 68.
Carriaric, king of the Suevi, converted from Arianiſm, and his death, xix. 383.
Carron perſuades the French to attempt Ceylon, x. 382. How and by whom fruſtrated, 384.
——, Sieur de, fruitleſs attempt on the iſland of Ceylon, xi. 80.
——, character of that Recollect miſſionary, who came with Champlain to Canada, xxxix. 416.
Carthage ſeized on by the Arabs, but driven out, ii. 168. Its ruins, xviii. 391.
Carthagena province and city deſcribed, xxxix. 160. The ſeveral attempts made on the place, particularly the diſgraceful one by Vernon, ib. Its ſituation and that of the harbour, &c. 161. Particular diſeaſes here, ib. & 162. Trade with the galleons which arrive firſt here, 162. How regulated now, and the illicit trade with the Engliſh and Dutch, 163. Strength, and to what owing, xli. 429.
Carthaginians diſcovered an iſland beyond Hercules's Pillars, and why they hindered ſettling there, xxxviii. 4.
Carthago, capital of Coſta Rica, deſcribed, xxxix. 151.
Cartier, (Jaques) his voyage to North America, xxxix. 407. His diſcoveries up the river St. Lawrence, ib. Generous treatment from the natives, and kidnapping his friend an Indian chief, 408.
Carvajal taken priſoner, and cruelly maltreated by the ſoldiers, xxviii. 422. His magnanimity and humane uſage from his enemy, with his execution, 423.
Carvalho, the Jeſuit, his arrival in Abiſſinia, xv. 294.
Carwas, lord of Mawſel, tricked by Kukias, iii. 232. His death, 238.
Cas, St. defeat of the Engliſh there, xlii. 505.
Caſal, enterprize on it unaccountably defeated, and the Spaniards defeated, xxi. 374.
—— and Mardyke taken, xxv. 14, but the former recovered, and the latter ſurpriſed by the Spaniards, 15.
—— receives a French garriſon, xxx. 345. The allies take it, 384. Taken by the duke of Savoy, but reſtored by the emperor after its demolition, xxxvii. 480.
Caſan, meaning of it, xxxv. 57 (A).
—— government deſcribed, and its diviſions, xxxv. 61. Its chief towns and capital, ib.
Caſas, (Bartholomew de la) his plan of policy for the Indies, and principal laws, xxxviii. 391 (B). Remarks thereon, 392 ſub not.
Caſba city in Tunis deſcribed, xviii. 403.
Caſbahad, famous caſtle of, ſurrenders to Motaſem, ii. 415.
Caſco-Bay fort taken by the French, xl. 56.
Caſhim Beg becomes tributary to Or Khan, xii. 45.
Caſimir, brother to the king of Poland, elected by a party of Bohemians, and crowned king at Prague, xxix. 407. His brother Ladiſlaus advancing into Bohemia, gains ſeveral advantages, yet is forced by the marquis of Brandenburg to retreat to Thabor, 408; but the marquis making an irruption into Upper Poland, Ladiſlaus retires, ib.
—— choſen king of Poland, xxix. 418. Defeated

fisted by Charles Guſtavus of Sweden, xxx. 298.
Caſimir, Prince, enters the Netherlands, and why ſuſpected, whoſe army, and Anjou's, becomes uſeleſs, xxxi. 81.
—— returns to Poland, and the Poles in general revolt, maſſacring the Swedes every where, xxxiii. 306.
——, Rixa's ſon, character of, who is driven out of Poland, when the civil wars commenced, xxxiv. 61.
—— I. recalled from baniſhment to the Poliſh throne, and diſcharged by the pope from his ſacerdotal engagements as a monk at Clugny, xxxiv. 64. He is received on the frontier, and conducted to Gneſna, where he is crowned, ib. He quells the banditti, and marries Mary ſiſter to Jaroſlaus of Ruſſia, 65. His wiſe adminiſtration and conquering Maſlaus, a private ſolder, who aſſumed the title of prince, and revolted, ib. (A). Death, 65.
—— II. or the Juſt, raiſed to the ducal throne of Poland, in the room of his depoſed brother Mieczſlaus III. xxxiii. 87. His character, and ſubduing Lower Poland and Pomerania, with his equitable adminiſtration, and reſcuing the peaſants from the tyranny of the nobles, 88. The duke's ſingular generoſity to his brother, and the latter's ingratitude, 89.
—— III. or the Great, ſucceeds his father Uladiſlaus III. in the Poliſh throne, xxxiv. 102. Subdues Ruſſia Nigra, applies next to domeſtic adminiſtration; among other regulations, he aboliſhes a ridiculous cuſtom of determining private differences, and publiſhes a written code, 104. His wiſe adminiſtration and character, ib. War with the Teutonic knights, with the occaſion, and he is defeated in his camp before Marienburg, 119. He conquers the knights, and obliges them to a peace, with the terms, ib. Some attempts made by his mother for him, and his generoſity in behalf of his elder brother Uladiſlaus, and by whom ſeconded, 197.
——, (John) raiſed to the Poliſh throne on the death of his brother Uladiſlaus VII. xxxiv. 206. He diſapproves of the meaſures againſt the Coſſacks, and on his anſwer to the nobility, they act againſt that people without his conſent, and the account of their firſt operations deficient, 207. A peace is concluded with them, and the terms, ib. Defeats the Tartars, 208. Invited to return to Poland, 210. Civil commotions between that king and the Poliſh nobles, and a war with the Ruſſians, who are twice defeated, 214. The citadel of Vilna long beſieged by him, and diſputes riſe high, when that monarch reſigns the crown, and retires to France, where he dies, xxix. 463, xxxiv. 215. Calumny raiſed on the king, with the defence of his conduct and character, and a fine Latin inſcription recites his virtues, 217 (A).
Caſimir ſucceeds Sigiſmund in Lithuania, on whoſe elevation to the throne of Poland, upon the death of Uladiſlaus VI. it devolves to Alexander, the younger ſon of Caſimir, but he is ſoon elected king of Poland, in the room of his brother John Albert, xxxiv. 459.
Caſpian Sea, its commerce open with India, ix. 228. Whence named Kurzem, or Karazm, xii. 7 (N).
——, an exact chart of it ſent by the czar Peter to the Royal Academy at Paris, xxv. 526.
Caſtanaga, governor of the Netherlands, his bitter counter declaration againſt Lewis XIV. xxv. 123.
Caſtelmelhor engroſſing all power in Portugal, ſupplants every one elſe, as well as Antonio Conti, though recalled from the Braſils, xxii. 328. His brother a great favourite with Pedro of Portugal, 329.
Caſtelnuovo, bravery of the women in defence of it, ſaves the place from an attack, xxvii. 409.
Caſtellana, Civita, deſcribed, with its ſtupendous bridge, xxxvi. 8.
Caſtile. See Arragon.
——. See Terra Firma.
——, its hiſtory how perplexed, xx. 1. Opinions about the origin of the name, 8. Why called Old, with its ſituation and recovery from the Moors, 3.
——, counts of, whence ſo called, and their office, xx. 3 (A).
——, antient counts, their true and fabulous hiſtory, xx. 5 (B).
——, freſh troubles there, xx. 103.
—— and Leon, their hiſtory from the acceſſion of St. Ferdinand to their union in Ferdinand and Iſabella, xx. 194.
—— and Arragon, the kings of, form ſchemes of travelling, both fruſtrated, xx. 216.
——, excellent laws made by the ſtates, xx. 287. Diſtreſſed with a grievous plague, 296.
——, admiral of, takes ſixteen Portugueſe gallies, with Juan Alonſo the queen's brother, xx. 333.
——, irruption into it by the Portugueſe and Engliſh, but retire into Portugal, xx. 341.
——, queen of, ſole regent, with a council to aſſiſt her, and the Canaries reduced by Bethencourt, xx. 361. Found dead in her bed, with her character, ib. The king, though ſcarcely thirteen, proclaimed of full age, and eſpouſed to Maria of Arragon, 362. Troubles there increaſe, and the queen delivered of Henry, who is declared preſumptive heir, 365. Troubles break out afreſh, in which the king prevails, 371. Concludes a truce

a truce with Mohammed, 371. Put under an interdict by the pope, but recalled, xxi. 222. Diſcontents there, 223. Inſurrection becomes general, 224. The conſtable and admiral of Caſtile aſſociated with the regent, 225. Armies raiſed by the regents and commons, with de Croy and his uncle Chierres' death, and a character of the latter, ib. A letter of the cardinal regent to the emperor intercepted, and publiſhed by the commons, ib. The commons defeated, and their chief commanders taken priſoners, 226. All the cities ſubmit except Toledo, ib. After ſeveral battles, the commoners, or Germanats ſubdued, 227. The ſtates grant Charles a free-gift, and he makes ſeveral good laws, ib. Pope Adrian's death and ſucceſſor, 229. He receives an embaſſador from Perſia, and the French obliged to repaſs the Alps, ib. Dearth there through locuſts, 256.

Caſtile, Amirante of, withdraws to Liſbon, xxi. 493. Attainted of treaſon, 496. Forfeited and baniſhed, but acquitted of treaſon, with his dangerous intrigues in Portugal for the archduke Charles, ib. Dies, account of this event, and character, 502 (B).

——, admiral of, made viceroy of Naples, has the ſame demands as his predeceſſors for men and money, ſuſpends the collecting a tax for fear of a general inſurrection, and requeſts to be recalled, xxviii. 303.

Caſtilians fortunate in the war with the *Moors*, xx. 373. A peace with Arragon and Navarre, ib.

Caſtilla, (Sebaſtian de) choſen governor of Charcas by the malcontents, xxxviii. 430. Aſſaſſinated, 431.

Caſtin, Baron St. his influence over the Abenaquis, is arreſted by the Engliſh, but releaſed, xl. 180.

Caſtration, why the only way of promotion in Tong-King, vii. 492. Why performed with little danger, ib. (K).

Caſtrillo, count, arrives as viceroy of Naples, and his character, xxviii. 317.

Caſtro, (Ferdinand de) ſent to take poſſeſſion of the Canaries, ix. 245.

——, (John de) his ſucceſs againſt the Turks, and ample reward from the king of Portugal, ix. 288.

——, (George) occaſions a change of affairs in the Molucca iſlands, ix. 349.

—— and Lara bring the diſputes of their houſes to the deciſion of a battle, xx. 146 (B). The former gain a complete victory, ib.

——, (Agnes de) the prince of Portugal's amour with her, xxii. 80. Taken off with his father's conſent, 81. The murderers puniſhed, 85.

——, (Peter de Novo) the too great ſeverity of that proueher, xxv. 444 (X).

Caſtro, duchy, why forfeited to the pope, xxxvii. 173.

——, Biſhop of, aſſaſſinated, xxxvii. 181.

—— city razed, xxxvii. 182.

——, (Vaca de) his arrival at Quito from Spain as governor, xxxviii. 386. Sets out for Truxillo, 387. All ſubmit to him, and he is received at Lima, ib. His cruelty and public inſtitutions, 390. Diſcovers Gonzalo Pizarro's plot, and the governor's lenity, 393. Superſeded by Vela the viceroy, and impriſoned, 396. Bailed, 397. Makes his eſcape from Panama, and deſigns to oppoſe Pizarro, 402.

Caſtruccio Caſtracani of Piſa takes ſome places from the Guelfs in the eaſtern Riviera, xxviii. 401.

—— Caſtruccani, ſome account of him, xxxvi. 70.

——, his retreat from Prato before a tumultuous multitude of Florence, xxxvi. 75. Driven from Fucetti, eſcapes, wounded, and with great difficulty, 78. Aſſiſted by Galeazzo of Milan, beats the Florentines, and lays waſte their territory, 80. On the biſhop of Arezzo's death, he acts as general and ſole miniſter to the emperor, 86. Beſieges and takes Piſtoia, which is thought the moſt ſhining action of his life, 88. His death, whence the good fortune of the Florentines, 90.

Caſtus, the 5th grand maſter of Maltha, xix. 39.

Caſſange Calanga, a chief of the Giagas, aboliſhes ſome inhuman cuſtoms, and is aſſaſſinated by his own ſon, xvi. 346.

Caſſano, obſtinate battle of, in which Vendome defeats prince Eugene, xxx. 409.

Caſſart, the French admiral, his expedition againſt St. Jago, one of the Cape Verdes, who raiſes contributions from Surinam and Brabin, Dutch ſettlements, xxv. 802.

Caſſel ſurrenders to prince Ferdinand, xlii. 514.

Caſſieres, (John l'Eveque de la) the 49th grand maſter of Maltha, xix. 279. Complained againſt by the order, but put a ſtop to by the pope, 282.

Caſſino, abbot of, ſhipwrecked and periſhes in going to Conſtantinople, xxv. 308.

Caſſon, kingdom of, on the Senegal, deſcribed, xvii. 301.

Caſſoni, his ſucceſs againſt the Milaneſe, but diſappointed at Milan, xxxvii. 365. Obliged to leave Milan, into which Otho is received, ib. Defeated and killed, 367.

Cat nation. See Eries.

Cataculas's brave defence of Meſſina, iii. 225.

Catadia, a Javaneſe, plots the deſtruction of the Dutch factory in Java, x. 408.

Catalan reſolves to retreat, and, notwithſtanding his gallant efforts, his army is cut off, xxviii. 527.

Catalans aſſiſt the Greek emperor, xii. 30.

Commit horrid ravages in Bithynia, and the cruel revenge on Kallipoli and Perinthus, 33. Their treachery to the Greek general discovered by a woman, 36. Ravage the Greek empire, 37. Defeat some of the Turks, 38.

Catalans, their representations to the king of Castile in council, who refers the matter to Lewis of France, and that king's award disliked by both parties, xx. 402. Revolt against the king out of hatred to queen Juana, xxi. 140. Defeated by king Juan II. 143. They call in Rene of Anjou, with the fatigue of opposing whom the queen dies, 144. Her last words, ib. Defeated with considerable loss, 146. Revolt and murder the viceroy, 376. Their demands satisfied, and their return in money, 494. Fortify Barcelona, and submit to the crown of France, stipulating only for their privileges, xxiv. 567. Visit the Genoese coasts, which the Genoese return, and the former appear no more at sea, xxviii. 402. Peace concluded between the Genoese and them, 403. Their hard case, with king Philip's answer to a memorial from Great Britain, xiii. 362. Bolingbroke's remark to one of the plenipotentiaries, and the contempt shewn the minister in Spain, on a representation about them, with the consequences, 362. Assurance of the Spanish minister in London in his memorial, ib. Wishart sent with a squadron, and his infamous instruction about them, 363. Address of the British peers about them, with instructions to lord Bingley, and counter-orders to Wishart, ib. See Barcelona.

Catalina married to the duke of Savoy, xxi. 300.

Catalonia, revolt there, xxi. 463. Its history and that of Barcelona, till united to Arragon, xx. 461. Description of the old country, its boundaries, produce, and extent, ibid. Its antient inhabitants, 462. Derivation of the name, and its conquest by Charlemagne and Lewis, ib. Events there, xxi. 408. Convention for evacuating it, 529. Its singular nature what, ib. Revolt and cause, xxiv. 563. Campaign there to the advantage of the allies, xxv. 125. Agreement made with regard to it, xxx. 474.

Catama, Al, fortress, surrendered to Al Mansur, iii. 20.

Catami, Al, made governor of Tripoli, in Africa, iii. 59.

Catana taken by Abu'l Kasem, iii. 69. Seized by Ebn Thamam, 205.

Catanduanes isle described, ix. 419.

Catanella, by stratagem, takes Rocabarbera and Zuccarel, xxviii. 525.

Catapanata, now Capitanata, in Puglia, account of it, xxviii. 42 (L).

Catapham, in Italy, what, xxviii. 39 (L).

Catapoma, address of one of their orators to the Peruvian general welcoming him, xxix. 35. Their rich present, and are received into favour, ib.

Cataracouy fort blown up by the French, xl. 50. Repaired by Frontenac, 98. Its importance, 127.

Cataste, a new tax at Florence so called, what, and why strenuously supported by John de Medici, xxvi. 230. Its extending to all the cities subject to Florence complained of, ib. Cosmo de Medici gives way to it, and a flat denial to the great men for repealing it, 298.

Catharine espoused to prince Arthur of England, xxi. 183, but prince Arthur dying, she is married to his brother Henry, afterwards Henry VIII. 193.

—— de Foix declared queen of Navarre on the death of her brother Francis, xxii. 525. Married to John d'Albret, count Perigord, who becomes king in her right, ib.

——, infanta of Portugal, married to Charles II. of England, xxi. 318. Declared regent of Portugal, 368. Resigns, dies, and leaves her immense wealth to the king of Portegal, ib.

—— of Barr dies, to the regret of king Henry IV. and the Protestants, xxiv. 407.

——, account of the ascendency of that mistress over Eric XIV. and making her queen, xxxiii. 171.

——, empress, the czar Peter is saved by an expedient of that princess, and concludes a peace, xxxv. 462. Delivered of a prince, 478. Crowned at Moscow, 535. Declared empress on the death of her husband Peter I. 537. Bestows great funeral honours on the emperor, ib. Her prudent management with regard to the army and Cossacks, 539. State of the empire at her accession, with her great attention to guard against any disturbance, 540, also of foreign affairs, with her wise precautions, ib. Gains great advantages in Persia, on the Caspian sea, in Georgia, and over the Dagestan Tartars, 541. Executes several of the late emperor's designs, as settling the succession, enquiring into ecclesiastical revenues, &c. ib. Prevailed on to agree to the Vienna treaty, 544. An alliance with the emperor, ib. She assembles a great naval force to favour the duke of Holstein, and a report spread to irritate Denmark, with the consequences, 545. Treaty between her and the king of Prussia, with the motive to it, and guaranteying their respective possessions, &c. 546. Her measures for preserving her influence among her neighbours, and appoints the late czarowitz's son Peter her successor, by previously declaring him great duke, 548. Receives the order of the White Eagle from Augustus king of Poland, 549. She presides at the

first meeting of the academy of sciences at Petersburgh, and how taken ill, ib. Prepares against an alliance of the English, French, Danes, and Swedes, but preliminaries of a peace are signed, to which the northern powers are to be invited, 550. Her illness increases, with her death and character, 551.

Catharine, the czar's niece, married to the duke of Mecklenburg-Schwerin, xxxv. 479.

—, St. that order instituted by the czar Peter, xxv. 477.

—, St. fort of, in Geneva, demolished, xxvii. 314.

—, St. Portuguese colony on that island described, xxxix. 225.

—, St. in Jamaica, described, xli. 465.

—, St. account of it and inhabitants, xli. 525. Contempt of money, and happiness without it, 526. The climate and produce, ib.

—, Cape St. described, xv. 445.

— II. how raised to the Russian throne, xlii. 526. Her character, ib.

Cathcart, lord, his manifesto for the Spanish West Indies, xli. 427. He draws a declaration from France, ib. Grand armament under him and Ogle for the West Indies, 426. Their strength and the principal officers, ib. Dies regretted, 427.

Catholic, title of, bestowed by the pope on Ferdinand, xxi. 187.

Catholics, association entered into by them, and the chief of those concerned, xxx. 32 (M).

Cathrinenburg circle in Tobolsk province described, also its chief places, as Cathrinenburg, &c. xxv. 84.

Catinat, marshal, his character, and he beats the duke of Savoy at Staffarda, upon which all Savoy, except Fort Montmelian, is soon reduced, xxv. 126. Takes Montmelian after an obstinate resistance, 150. xxx. 372. Defeats the allied army in Savoy, and Schomberg taken prisoner, yet Catinat repasses the mountains, reinforcing the garrisons, xxv. 135. Superseded by Villeroy, 152. Takes Salaces, Nice, Villa Franca, &c. xxx. 372. Defeats the duke of Savoy at Marsaglia, 378. His death and character, xxv. 202.

Catino besieged, which is surrounded with a strong rampart and ditch, also its surrender to the Florentines, xxvi. 93.

Catoche, Cape, whence its name, and where situated, xxviii. 62.

Catombella, a river in Africa, xlv. 203.

Cattle, sundry Arab superstitions about them forbad by the Koran, i. 362. Craned up and down some Ethiopian mountains, xv. 97.

Cavades persecutes the Jews, xiii. 206. Punished for it, ib. (N).

Cavalry, in Poland, and their division, xxiv. 30.

Cavaliere, a famous journeyman baker of the Cevennes, some account of him, and the revolt of the Camisars, xxv. 164.

Cavazzi's account of the Western Ethiopia, why so imperfect, xvi. 20 (E). An account of his travels and mission, 21 sub not.

Caudebec taken by the confederates, xxiv. 345. It and Espernai recovered, 347.

Cavolam, kingdom of, subdued by the Barmas, with the rubies and other products, vii. 92.

Cavendish, admiral, takes a rich East India prize, ix. 464 (L). First visit to the Mariannes islands, with a farther account of them, 529. Expedition round the world, x. 13.

Cave's isle on the South Sea described, xi. 329.

Caviar, what, xxxv. 157.

Cauldron, Black, his descent on Montreal, and exploits, xl. 80. How killed by some Algonquins, 124. Charlevoix's account of it, ib.

Cau-fong besieged by the traitor Li, and that place laid under water by mischance, viii. 482.

Cau-Tsong, emperor of China, his fatal fondness for his wife, viii. 444. His death, 445.

Cau-tsu-ven-ti murders the emperor, and founds the 24th dynasty of China, viii. 441. Reforms music, rhetoric, &c. and is murdered by his son Yang-ti, ib.

Caxas, a large building there for spinning-women, and men suspended by the heels for entering it, xxxviii. 305.

Cayanca, a general council there, xx. 42.

Cayenne, French settlement on that island described, xxxix. 231. Taken by the Dutch admiral Binks, but recovered by count d'Estrees, and is still under the French, 232. Villages, and methods for securing this establishment, ib.

Cayero, (John) forced to reject the king of Martavan's vast offers, vii. 71. Assists the Barman king against him, 73.

Cayona, town in Tortuga, described, xli. 516.

Cayro, or Grand Cayro, in Egypt, described, xiv. 181. Its garrison, ibid. Old and new town described, 183 (M). Its port where situate, 186. Number of its houses, 187. Grand aqueduct, 188.

Cayrwan, or Cayrowan, in Tunis, by whom built, and described, xviii. 395. The sepulchre of the Tunisean kings, and the mosque described, 369 (K).

Ceba Christos, a friend of the papists in Abissinia, slain by the revolters at Lasta, xv. 302.

Cebu, Zebu, or Sogbu, islands of the Philippines, described, ix. 479. Its bishopric, trade,

trade, &c. gone to decay, its inhabitants, produce, &c. 441. Its commerce with Lima ſhorter than Manilla to Acapulco, 442. Other iſlands near Cebu, 443.

Celebes iſland deſcribed, ix. 334. Its government, &c. and why not converted to Chriſtianity, 335. Excellent ſituation for commerce, 336. Its product, and attachment to the Portugueſe, 337.

—— iſlands ſubdued by the Dutch, x. 463. Brave inhabitants deſcribed, 464 (D). Their vaſt importance to the Dutch company, and its rich gold mines kept concealed, 465.

Celef river in Algiers, xviii. 200.

Celeſtine II. ſucceeding pope Innocent II. takes the interdict off France, xxv. 390. Dies, ib.

—— III. ſucceeds pope Clement III. who crowns the emperor Henry VI. and his wife Conſtantia at Rome, xxv. 424. Singular manner of this coronation, ib. Excommunicates the king of Galicia, 425. Bull in favour of the church of Scotland renewed, and the diſturbers of the public peace in England excommunicated, ib. Orders the archbiſhop of York to be tried by the archbiſhop of Canterbury as legate, who holds a council, and the canons made at York, 426. Excommunicates the duke of Auſtria for the violence done to Richard of England, as he does alſo the emperor, 427. Sends a legate into Bohemia and Poland, and dies, 430.

—— IV. ſucceeds pope Gregory IX. after ſome vacancy, but dies ſoon, xxv. 479. xxvii. 70.

—— V. choſen pope, after two years interval, in the room of Nicolas IV. and conveyed on an aſs, with the vaſt number preſent at his conſecration, xxv. 519. Ignorance and ſimplicity, with a decree for his own abdication, 520.

Celſo, (Lorenzo) the LVIIIth doge of Venice, his character, xxvii. 89.

Cemagre's palace, a deſcription of it, and the information given by the cazique's ſon where gold was to be found, xxxviii. 37. Amount of the king of Spain's fifth, 38.

Cemluk caſtle taken by Or Khan, xii. 45.

Cemmeroof, or Kenneroof, the capital of the kingdom of Aſſem, vii. 8.

Cenis (Aſſinais) people deſcribed, xl. 255. Their cabins, furniture, &c. 256. Gain a victory over the Cannohatinnos, and their triumphs thereon, 263. Inhuman cruelties, 264. Proceſſion, ib.

Cenſor-general in Peru, his power, xxxix. 15.

Centeno's extraordinary retreat before Caravajal, but at laſt forced to diſperſe, xxxviii. 407. He and other royaliſts come from their places of concealment, 413. His anſwer to Pizarro's propoſals, but defeated at Huerina by the latter, 417. Humane treatment of Caravajal when priſoner, 422. He and his brothers take Panama, and ſeize the royal treaſure, 426. Driven out and the treaſure recovered, 427. Are hanged, and many of their followers executed, ib.

Centurioni, the Genoeſe admiral, his gallant defence againſt four ſtout corſairs, with ſeveral other advantages obtained by him over them, and a treaty of commerce concluded, xxviii. 518.

Cercut, one of the four contenders for the Monomotopan crown, xv. 472. Reigns jointly with his brother, with his fatal fratricide and end, 473.

Ceriſolles, account of that battle, xxx. 44 (T).

Ceſſation of arms between France and England proclaimed, xxv. 199.

Cetra, cape, deſcribed, and iſlands about it, xv. 436.

Cevennes, account of the war there, and the cruel perſecution of the Proteſtants, xv. 163.

Ceuta, or Septa taken by Abd'alrahman, iii. 35. Deſcribed, xviii. 83. Blockaded by the Moors, and its great poverty, with the people's activity, ib. Beſieged by Ripperda, 173. His gallant behaviour at it, ib. After a long ſiege it is abandoned by the Moors with great loſs, xxi. 472.

Centranigo, (Pietro) the XXVIIIth doge of Venice, his wife adminiſtration, depoſition, and character, xxvii. 42.

Ceylan, Seylan, the famed idol, taken and burnt by the Portugueſe, vii. 96. Two others ſubſtituted in its ſtead, 97. Its various names, ix. 320.

Ceylon, the chief king of it obliged to ſubmit to Portugal, ix. 268.

——, iſland invaded by the Dutch, x. 138. State at their firſt coming to it, 340. Subdued by the Dutch, 348 (E). Attempt of the French upon it, 382. The king's ſignal policy to gain the Dutch, 346. Unſucceſsful war againſt the Dutch, 348. Reduced by them, 349. His expoſtulatory letter to them, ib. (E). His ſtation and condition ſince reduced by them, 447 (T). How cinnamon is cultivated, 448 (V). Its vaſt trade, 449. Rich mines, ib. (X). Pearl fiſhery, 450. Natives deſcribed, and converts numerous, 451.

Chactaws oblige the French to redeem their own priſoners, xl. 331. Their character, 332. Where ſeated, 338. Reaſons for their populouſneſs, ib. The uſe to be made of them and their country, 367.

Chahan left general in Kin, iv. 458. Repulſed before Chang-chew, 500, and Gang-tong, 501.

—— Temur retakes Kay-fong-fu, and forti-

fies

ſes it, v 66. Fatal quarrel with Polo-temur, and ſucceſs againſt him, 68. Murdered by Tyen-ſong, 69.
Chahar Khan depoſed for his cruelties, iv. 315.
——, the deſcendant of Kublay, rules over the other Mongls, v. 86. Becomes ſubject to the Manchews, 87.
Cha-hay ſent againſt the ſong, iv. 498.
Chajab, or Cajab, a Jewiſh chief, takes up arms againſt Mohammed, xiii. 211.
Chajim, Al, (R. Joachim) his impious affront on the city of Prague, xii. 426 (B). Execration and impious behaviour, ib.
Chakri, ſecond miniſter of ſtate in Siam, vii. 270.
Chalce iſle, near Rhodes, deſcribed, and its inhabitants excellent divers, xix. 62.
Chalci, or Chalcas, who and where ſeated, xxxii. 450.
Chalcidonians revolt in favour of the Omiyahans, but totally defeated, ii. 256.
Chaldeans, by their deputies, ſubmit to Rome, xvi. 169.
Chalcu kingdom where ſituate, vii. 74 (P). 76.
Chaleurs, the French ſhips, &c. deſtroyed in that bay by captain Byron, xl. 247.
Chalil, the ſon of Or Khan, taken by a pyrate, and redeemed at a vaſt price, xii. 56.
Chalons, the parliament there declares the pope's bulls null and ſeditious, xxiv. 342.
Chalula, its famous idol, xxxviii. 464.
Challenges in Germany, account of, xxx. 504.
Chamb, account of, xlii. 187.
Chamberry, the capital of Savoy, and other places, deſcribed, xxxvii. 483.
Chamber, Imperial, at Spire, xxix. 13.
Chamblay fort, in Canada, deſcribed, xxxix. 390.
Chambres-ardentes, or Burning-chamber, erected by Francis II. of France, xxiv. 238.
Chamdara city in the kingdom of Aſſem, vii. 8.
Chamilly, the French under him take Heidelberg, not ſparing the electors tombs, xxx. 378.
Champa, its princes ſtir up the Makaſſars againſt the king of Siam, vii. 332. The kingdom deſcribed, 424. Iſlands on its coaſts, bays, cities, inhabitants, &c. 425. Religion, laws, product, and trade, 426. Detain a French ſhip, and puniſhed, 428. Its king deſcribed, 430, who obliges the French ſhip to redeem itſelf, 431.
Champion, chancellor of Savoy, ſucceeds as biſhop of Geneva, xxxvii. 257.
Champlain Lake deſcribed, xxxix. 390. The variety of fiſh in it, ib.
——, founder of Quebec, account of his ſettlement there, xxxix. 412. Impolitic joining the Hurons againſt the Iroquois, ibid. Superſtition of his allies, and impoſitions of their ſpiritual jugglers, with his expedition in canoes and diſcoveries, 413. and his victory over the Iroquois, ib. The inhumanity of the victor Hurons, 414. His farther adventures, and forming the Iroquois intrenchment, 415. His character, 416. Arrival at Quebec with four Recollects, and during his abſence in Old France, a conſpiracy formed by the Hurons againſt all the French, how diverted, with their ſatisfaction for the murder of two of the latter, 417. Wounded in an attack on the Iroquois, and defeated, ib. Builds a ſtone fort at Quebec, and the occaſion, 419. Returns to France with his family, ib. On the reſtitution of Canada he is made its governor, and his indefatigable zeal, with his views, 424. Conduct, ib. Death and character, 426.
Champmelin, count de, retakes Penſacola from the Spaniards, xl. 303. His repriſals on them for their cruelty to the French at the Havannah, ib. Partly demoliſhes Penſacola fort, 304. Miſerable ſtate of his ſquadron, and aſſembles the ſavages to thank them for their ſervices, ib.
Chamtovers, Hottentots, who and where ſituated, xv. 494.
Chamu, king of, taken priſoner by Timur Bek, turns Mahommedan, and is ſet at liberty, v. 314.
——, city of, taken by Timur Bek, v. 314.
Chamuka revolts from Temujin, and defeated, iv. 329.
Chanan Mehiſcha, a famed Jewiſh Gaon, xiii. 208.
Chancellor of France, his ſon and Monſ. de Vieuville diſgraced, xxiv. 496.
—— of Sicily, difference between him and the pope, xxviii. 103. Upon William Capparo's ſeizing the palace and king, he recovers his authority, 105.
——, (captain Richard) his diſcoveries, xxxv. 226 (A).
Chandegri, a ſtrong caſtle, the reſidence of the king of Biſnagar, vi. 490 (G).
Chandenagore taken by admiral Watſon and Mr. Clive, x. 202. The latter's ſucceſs againſt the nabob, 203.
Changa, king of, ſeizes on the kingdom of Quiloa, xv. 416.
Chang-Chew-fu retaken by the ſong, iv. 558, alſo by Pe-yen, and put to the ſword, 558.
Chang-chew, in Fo-kyen, its noble bridge, viii. 47.
Chang-chi raiſes a revolt againſt Jenghiz Khan, but defeated and beheaded, iv 373.
Chang-chy-Kyay intrenched before Gan-lo, iv. 549. His cruelty to Pyen-piau, and death thereby, 562.
Chang-chi-Kong dethroned for his exceſſes, viii. 441.
Chang-yu-chun, Chu's general, his ſucceſs in Kyang-nan, v. 78.

Chang-hong-fan, his ſucceſs in Kyang-nan, iv. 556. Surpriſes the ſong and lords in Yay-ſhan, and defeats their fleet, 570.
Chang-hyen-chang, a bloody Chineſe general, his dreadful buteheries, viii. 495 (Z). Pretence to favour the Chriſtians, with his ſtrange and ſudden death, 596.
Chang-jau made general under Hupilay, iv. 522.
Chang-Kya-kew, the third gate of the Chineſe wall, iv. 278.
Chang-lin deputed emperor of Kin by Shew-ſu, and performs his funeral obſequies, iv. 496.
Chang-pe-tu, a famed pirate, taken and executed, viii. 429 (H).
Chang-Quey comes to the relief of Syang-yang, iv. 544. Bravery and death, 545. Honourable burial and tomb, 546. Cauſes lectures of hiſtory to be founded, v. 28. Famous memorial againſt ſome conſpirators, 29, and other bad miniſters, and his bonzes, 30.
Chang-ſhah taken by Ali Haya, with the heroic fidelity of the beſieged, iv. 560.
Chang-ſhi-Kyay defeated by the Mungls, iv. 556. Fidelity and diſtreſs, 557. Made prime miniſter to the ſong, 569. Leads the young emperor into an iſland, 570. Builds him a palace and other conveniencies, but ſurprized by the Mungls in it, 571. Defeated by Hong-fan, and buries the drowned emperor, empreſs, and her ladies, 572. Freſh attempt to reſtore the ſong family, and drowns himſelf in a ſtorm, 573.
Chang-ti, his ſhort reign in China, viii. 428.
Chang-yau, his gallant behaviour to Minghan, iv. 454. Enters into the Mungl ſervice, with his ſucceſs againſt Kya-gu and U-tſyen, 455.
Chanina, Rabbi, fables reported of him by the Jews, xiii. 128, ſub notes.
Chantebon, a large river in Siam, vii. 200.
Chaouraſou, a ſort of pike in Lake Champlain, deſcribed, xxxix. 390. How artfully he deſtroys birds, 391.
Chapar, the ſon of Hay-tu, ſubmits to Timur, v. 8, and to Hay-ſhan, 15.
Chapas battle deſcribed, xxxviii. 389.
Chapatonado, a peculiar diſeaſe in Carthagena, account of it, xxix. 161.
Charcas deſcribed, xxxviii. 344. Reduced by Pizarro, 379. Troubles in that province occaſioned by the judges, 429. The malcontents why not countenanced now by Nonojoſa, ib. Treaſures ſeized by the malcontents under Caſtilla, 430.
—— los, (la Plata) audience deſcribed, xxix. 191. Various climate, 192. Commodities and mines, ib.
Chariots of Hinduſtan deſcribed, vi. 229.
Charlemagne recovers part of Navarre, but ſeverely checked in the valley of Roncevaux by the Vaſcons, xxii. 393. He and Carloman ſucceed their father Pepin, xxiii. 123. The character of the former and his perſon, with the reverſe character of the latter, ib. Makes an irruption into Lombardy by two different routes, 128. Didier's army, on a ſmall advantage of the enemy, retires, 129. Verona, Milan, &c. fall into Charlemagne's hands, and he takes a tour to Rome, with what happened there, 130. On the ſurrender of Pavia, and Didier's ſubmiſſion, he becomes maſter of Lombardy, and is crowned king of it; but, repaſſing ſpeedily into Germany, he quells the revolted Saxons, and concludes a peace, 131. Freſh troubles in Lombardy, but ſuppreſſed by his quick return, 132. The Saxons revolt again, but, upon his return, demand pardon, and offer to become Chriſtians, ib. Further precautions to prevent a revolt of the Saxons, 133. Invited by ſeveral Mooriſh lords, he makes an irruption into Spain with ſucceſs, ibid. Returns home, 134. Freſh diſturbances in Saxony quelled, and their ſubmiſſion received once more, 135. Obtains ſecurities from them for preachers of the goſpel, and new troubles in Italy occaſion his return, upon which they are quelled, ibid. Makes another viſit to the pope, with the diviſion of his dominions, 136. Suppreſſes a freſh rebellion of the Saxons with remarkable ſeverity, 138. The reſentment of this raiſes a general revolt, which brings on a bloody war, ib. Witikind and Albion received with great reſpect by him, 139. Other revolts quaſhed, and he makes a tour into Italy, and ſuppreſſes the commotions there, 140. Repaſſes the mountains, ib. Makes eccleſiaſtical canons, and introduces the Gregorian ſong, with his aſſiduous application to government and police, and the univerſality of his genius, 143. Love of learning, and zeal for promoting it by the advice of Alcuinus from Britain, ibid. Aſſiſts the Abodrites, or inhabitants of Mecklenburg, againſt the Wilzi, 144. Makes an expedition againſt the Huns, as far as Raab, ibid. Diſcovery of a plot againſt his life by his ſon Pepin, 145. New revolt of the Saxons, with great ſlaughter on both ſides, ibid. His dominions attacked on every hand, with his conduct on this occaſion, 146. Noble ſcheme for uniting the Danube and Rhine for commerce, ibid. Defeats the Moors in Spain, and the malcontents in Italy fall out, 147. After an obſtinate war, he almoſt extirpates the Abdares, or Huns, 148. Humbles the Moors, 149. Viſited by pope Leo III. at Paderborn, &c. ibid. Provides againſt the Norman pyrates, ibid. Takes a journey into Italy, and Grimoald duke of Beneventum reduced, 150. Is crowned at Rome emperor of the Weſt by pope Leo, ib. He compels the Moors in Spain

Spain to ſubmit, and reduces Rieti in Italy, 151. The Perſian monarch, by his ambaſſadors, makes him a ceſſion of the holy places in Jeruſalem, 152. He compels the emperor Nicephorus to acknowledge him Auguſtus, and concludes a treaty, 153. Obliges the king of the Normans to conclude a peace, and the diviſion of his dominions among his three ſons, ibid. Advantages over the Infidels and a tribe of Sclavonians, 154. Receives an embaſſy from Harun Al Raſchid, monarch of Perſia, ib. By his wiſe precautions the Norman pyrates give him but little trouble, and why ſtiled Norman, ib. Repels the Moors and Greeks by the ſame means, 155 War with Godfrey king of the Normans, who proves formidable, ib. Repreſſes the Moors and Greeks, 156. Reſtores Ædulf king of Northumberland, ib. Progreſs of his war with Godfrey, the Grecks, and Moors, ib. His domeſtic employments, and various ſucceſſes againſt the Moors and Greeks, 157. His beloved daughter Rotrude and his ſon Pepin die, 158. The latter's baſtard ſon Bernard declared king of Italy, 159. A ſolid peace with the new king of the Normans, ibid. Death of his eldeſt ſon, and moſt of his enemies inclined or compelled to peace, ib. He aſſociates his only ſon Lewis in the empire, 160. Form of inveſtiture by the emperor, ib. Appoints ſeveral councils, and his magnificence in the diets, ib. (D). His frugality on other occaſions, and ſtrong inſtance of it, ſub fin not. Peace renewed with the Normans, and ſucceſs againſt the Moors, 161. He is crowned king of Italy, xv. 225. The Lombards revolt, but are reduced by him, viſits Italy again, and on what account, 226. A body of laws by him, and his ſon Pepin crowned king of Lombardy, with a league by Irene for reſtoring Adalgiſe the Lombard, which is prevented by the return of Charlemagne, who gives Arechis a peace, 227. Pardons Taſſilon's revolt, and the Huns invading Germany and Italy are defeated, ib. The Greeks intend to invade Italy, ib. (A). He marches into Italy, and is crowned emperor of the Romans by the pope, 229. His army over-runs Saxony, but are driven out in his abſence, xxxii. 69. His ſucceſs at the head of an army againſt the Saxons, ib. His exceſſive joy on hearing of the death of Gotric of Denmark, 70. His death and character, xxiii. 162. xv. 232.

Charlemagne's line, the cauſes of their excluſion, xxii. 264 (H).

Charleroi loſt, xxi. 469. Its ſurrender to Luxemburg, xxxi. 540.

Charles, youngeſt ſon of Brachio, his attempt on Sienna fruſtrated by the Florentines, xxxvi. 323.

Charles Court iſland in the South Sea deſcribed, xi. 341.

—— Fort St. in Penſacola, attacked by the French, xl. 296. It capitulates, ib. The terms broken, 297.

—— Town, in South Carolina, xl. 425. Deſcribed, 452.

—— of Valois, Boniface's intrigues with him, who creates him paciare of Tuſcany, xxviii. 165. Sails with a formidable army to Sicily to no effect, and concludes a peace with Frederic, one of the conditions of which was Frederic's becoming king of Trinacria, ib. Hurts his reputation by this treaty, and is recalled to France, afterwards ſeizing the pope at Anagni, with that prelate's death, 166. Sent by the pope, is admitted into Florence, with his conduct there, and the motives, xxxvi. 53. Recalled from Florence, where the Black faction, or Donati, prevail, who defeat the Bolognese confederated with the Whites, or Circuli, 54.

—— declared king of Neuſtria, and on Pepin's death, has a new diſtribution of country, and made king of Lorrain, xxiii. 233. Devolves all his power on his favourite Haganon, ib. Prediction of Henry of Saxony on this intimacy, 234. Depoſing Charles by the nobility avoided by a treaty, and they crown Robert duke of France, 235. Charles, by an unexpected attack, kills Robert, but is defeated, 236. Entirely abandoned, and impriſoned, through the treachery of Herbert count of Vermandois, 237.

—— king of Almain, why he declares war againſt Boſon, xxv. 255. This prevents Boſon from aſſiſting the pope, ib.

—— the Wicked ſucceeds his mother Joanna II. in the throne of Navarre, xxii. 470. His character and good conduct then, but his ſeverity ſoon after alarms his people, 471. Has an interview with Pedro the Cruel of Caſtile, and Pedro of Arragon, with the conſequences, ib. Goes to the French court, and eſpouſes the king's ſiſter Joanna, but becomes a malcontent, 472. Raiſes a rebellion, and has a correſpondence with John of Gaunt, 473. Formal but inſincere reconciliation between the two kings, ib. He contrives new ſchemes againſt John of France, and ſeduces the dauphin, 474. Betrayed by the dauphin to his father, who impriſons him and puniſhes his confederates, 475. His ſchemes perplex king John, with his eſcape out of Arleux caſtle, his entry into Paris, and reconciliation with the dauphin, ib. His famous harangue to 30,000 people in a ſquare, 476. Demands, and funeral oration for his friends, ib. By his intrigues he brings France to the brink of ruin, and is willing to ſave it by peace, 477. Interview with Pedro the Cruel, who forces him into a war with Pedro of Arragon,

478. Interview and confederacy with Pedro of Arragon and Henry count Traſtemara, againſt Pedro of Caſtile, with the war in Normandy between France and Navarre, 479. A peace is concluded, with its terms, 480. Diſbanded troops of France, Arragon, and Navarre, ſent againſt Pedro of Caſtile, ib. He concludes contrary treaties with Pedro and Henry of Caſtile, endeavouring to reap advantage from both, 481. His artful and baſe contrivance, ib. He and Arragon treat at once with Pedro and Henry, 482, but Henry, after recovering Caſtile, reſolves to be revenged on the king of Navarre, 483. Concludes a definitive treaty with Edward III. of England, and with France, with the terms, 485, but is obliged to a neutrality in Normandy, ibid. Interview between him and the king of France, who conclude a peace, ibid. Some new differences left to the arbitration of pope Gregory XI. and Henry of Caſtile invades Navarre, but, at an interview, he concludes a peace with Charles, 486, who endeavours to draw over Henry againſt France, and compound with John of Lancaſter for his pretenſions, ib. Carlos of Navarre eſpouſes Leonora of Caſtile, 487. Puts Rodrigo Urriz to death, and the king of Navarre accuſed of intending to poiſon the king of France, the executions thereupon, and ſeizing his children and eſtates, with ſome clearing up of theſe proceedings, 489. Renews his treaty with Richard II. of England, who ſends a body of Engliſh troops againſt Caſtile, and the war with this crown terminated, and the terms, 490. After an interview with Carlos, Henry dies, and an inſurrection ſuppreſſed, 491. Carlos of Navarre releaſed, 492. The king's freſh deſigns againſt the life of the French king and his uncles, but liable to various objections, 493. Carlos of Navarre marches troops to the relief of his brother-in-law of Caſtile, upon the duke of Lancaſter's ſailing to Portugal, and, though infirm, ſuppreſſes a tumult, 494. His death, with ſtrange ſtories about him, particularly his exit, and the true cauſe probably accounted for, 495. Character and behaviour, with the embarraſſments he cauſes in France, xxiii. 439.

Charles III. ſucceeds his father Charles the Wicked, king of Navarre, xxii. 496. His character, and ſurname of Noble and Liberal, ib. Declares for pope Clement VII. and his care to live on good terms with his neighbours, and compound diſputes amicably, 497. Lets the queen return to her own country for the recovery of her health, applies himſelf to regulate domeſtic affairs, and fruitleſs endeavours to prevail on the queen to return, 498. Proceeds to his coronation, and obtains the reſtitution of Cherbourg, &c. from Richard II. of England, 499, but fails in his application to the court of France, and queen Leonora returns to Navarre, 500. Gives the 40th part of his revenue to build Pampeluna cathedral, and the queen delivered of a ſon, 501. Marriage of his two daughters, with the death of his ſon and brother, ib. Goes to France, adjuſts all claims, and concludes a marriage of his daughter with Bourbon count de la Marche, with his return, 502. The marriage celebrated, 503. Purſues the welfare of his dominions, and ſends ſuccours to Caſtile againſt the Moors, but obliged to make a new tour into France, and ſettles matters with Charles VIth's family, 504. His treatment of duke Benavente, who fled from Caſtile, with his juſtice and moderation at home and abroad, 505. Death of queen Leonora, and he aſſiſts count de Foix againſt count d'Armagnac, 506. The latter marries Iſabella the king's daughter, and Blanche eſpouſes Juan of Caſtile, who becomes preſumptive heir, 507. He cultivates the arts of peace, and Blanche delivered of Carlos, who is declared heir of Navarre, and alſo of Donna Blanche, ib. His death and character, 508.

Charles of Anjou reſigns the vicariate of Tuſcany and ſenatorial dignity to the pope, xxv. 508. xxxvi. 34. Made king of Sicily by the pope, xxviii. 135. On Urban's death, his ſucceſſor Clement IV. clogs his bull of inveſtiture to him with ſeveral articles, ib. (D). Arrives at Rome, 136. The barons of Puglia correſpond ſecretly with him, notwithſtanding their promiſes to Manfred, ib. He and his wife crowned in St. Peter's church, 137. The cities of both kingdoms almoſt ſubmit to him, who oppreſſes his new ſubjects by his officers and ſoldiers, 138. Profuſe donations to the Puglians, and preparations for an expedition to Africa with St. Lewis, 141. He concludes a peace with the king of Tunis, ib. His cruelty in publicly beheading Conradin and other priſoners at Naples, ib. The king of Tunis becomes tributary, 142. Gregory X. choſen pope, and his reception at Puglia by Charles, who reduces the Gibellines of Rome and Tuſcany, ib. Reſolves to make Naples his reſidence, which he beautifies and fortifies, with an account of the number and privileges of the Seggi, or Piazze there, 143 (G). Complaints againſt him in the council of Lyons, and the pope's admonition to him, and, on Gregory's death, Innocent V. is choſen pope, 144. Charles has the ceſſion of the title to the kingdom of Jeruſalem, ibid. On Innocent's death, Adrian V. choſen contrary to Charles's deſign, and he dying John XXI. or XXII. is choſen, who crowns Charles king of Jeruſa-

lem,

lem, ib. Nicholas III. choſen pope, 145. Charles makes preparations againſt Jeruſalem and Conſtantinople, with his great power at this time, and greatly oppreſſes the Sicilians, with an inſtance of this towards the farmers, ib. (H). Why pope Nicolas reſolves to humble him, ib. His immenſe armament againſt Greece, 146. A conſpiracy carried on againſt him by John de Procida, ib. but diſturbed by the pope's death, pope Martin eſpouſing his intereſt, while John's plot goes on, 147. Beſieges Meſſina by ſea and land, with the brave reſiſtance of the inhabitants, and even the ladies, 150. Raiſes the ſiege of Meſſina, and precipitately evacuates Sicily, the Arragonian fleet taking ſeveral of his gallies, ib. Both kings agree to decide their quarrel by a duel at Bourdeaux, 151. The two kingdoms diſjoined, Naples being the ſeat of the French, and Palermo of the Arragonians, ib. Hangs ſeveral rioters in Naples, and the prince of Salerno ſaved by Conſtantia's generoſity, 153. He fits out another armament from Naples againſt Sicily, and how diverted to Reggio, which he beſieges, but obliged to retire, ib. Marching to Rome, he is crowned there king of Naples, and he defeats Mainfroy, who is killed in battle, and makes himſelf maſter of the Two Sicilies, xxv. 497. xxix. 219. Crowned king of Naples at Rome, with the brave exploits of the exiles under him, xxxvi. 23. A peace made with the Piſans, and Gregory X. choſen pope, 31. Forces the Florentines to readmit the exiled Gibelines, ib. Succeſſes in Africa, and death ſoon after, with his appointing count d'Artois regent, xxviii. 154. xxxvi. 38.

Charles prince of Salerno crowned king of Sicily by the pope at Rieti, xxviii. 156, having been releaſed by the treaty of Oleron, with its articles, 157. Pope Nicholas abſolves him from this agreement, but through the king of England a truce is concluded between king Charles and king James, ib. Favour to the Gaetans, and his eldeſt ſon Charles Martel crowned king of Hungary, on the death of his uncle Ladiſlaus, 158. Celeſtine V. elected pope, and creates twelve cardinals, friends to that prince, and reſigns, Boniface VIII. being choſen, 160, who mediates a peace between them, with king James's motives for deſerting the Sicilians, ib. He cultivates the arts of peace at Naples, with his death and character, 167. Account of his iſſue, ib. (M).

——, ſon of Ladiſlaus by Margaret, is proclaimed king of Naples, but being overpowered by a faction, who proclaim Lewis II. he quits Naples, and retires to Gaeta, 168.

—— of Naples, king of Hungary, on a revolt of the nobles is murdered, xlii. 41. Fate of his murderers, ib.

Charles the emperor perſuaded by the pope to go again into Italy, where the empreſs is crowned, xlii. 207. In his return he dies of poiſon, with his character and iſſue, 208. xxv. 251.

—— le Groſs, emperor, called to the throne on the death of Carloman of France, xxxii. 217. Pretences of the nobility for this, and his character, 218. Enters into a war with the Normans, who come up the Seine with a large fleet and beſiege Paris, 219. Succours brought by Henry of Saxony, and his murder in attacking them, ib. The emperor goes to its relief, 220, who by a ſum of money induces them to withdraw and go into Burgundy, ib. Declining ſtate of Charles, 221. Depoſed and ſucceeded by Arnold of Bavaria, ib. Comes into Italy, and is crowned king by the archbiſhop of Milan, xxv. 256, alſo emperor by the pope at Rome, who ſolicits his aſſiſtance againſt the Saracens, &c. ibid. He ſucceeds his brother Lewis king of Germany, 257. The Normans ravaging France and Germany, the emperor makes a diſhonourable peace, ib. Why depoſed in a diet at Friburg, 259. Arnulph, Carloman's natural ſon, choſen, and Charles, deſerted and decrepid, dies ſoon after, being the laſt of the Carlovingian race, with his character and iſſue, ib. (E).

—— of Luxemburg, intrigues by Philip of Valois in his favour, and is choſen king of the Romans, and crowned by his own party, xxix. 315. The particulars he engaged to perform when with the pope at Avignon, 326 (O). Succeeds Lewis of Bavaria in the empire, 318. xxxvi. 118. His education, qualities, and exploits, previous to this event, xxix. 318. Succeeds his father blind John, who was ſlain at the battle of Creſſy, in the throne of Bohemia, 319 (R). His pious exclamation on the news of Lewis's death, and is acknowleged king of the Romans and emperor by many imperial cities, ib. tho' affronted in ſeveral places, ib. (S). He and his ſon viſit king Charles at Paris xxiii. 473. Why he chaſtiſes Frankfort by a high fine, and is crowned with his conſort, xxix. 321. Impoſes new tolls on rivers, which Straſburg refuſes to pay, 322. This failing, he mortgages the imperial domains, and allows others to redeem thoſe already mortgaged, ib. Sends ſuccours to the empreſs-dowager of the Low-countries againſt her ſon William, whom ſhe defeats, 324, but defeated in her turn, and obliged to fly to England, the monarch of which effects an accommodation, ib. After ſeveral wholeſome regulations in a progreſs through Alſace, takes the field againſt the Swiſs, but retires,

retires, with the occaſion, 326. After the commotions are ſettled in Germany, and the emperor's other proceedings, he ſets out for Italy, and is crowned at Milan, and with his conſort alſo at Rome, 327. He ſneaks out of town the ſame day, and confirms his promiſes to the detriment of the empire, but is inſulted in different places on his return, 328, and reproached in a letter from the poet Petrarch, ib. (X). He ſupports the Guelfs againſt the Gibelines, who eſpouſed the intereſts of the empire, with the troubles of the north of Germany, and the confuſion he finds at his return, 329. Convokes a diet at Nuremberg, in which the emperor veſts the right of voting entirely in the count Palatine, which the princes of Bavaria proteſt againſt, and, among other decrees, the famous Golden Bull is enacted, 330. Another diet at Mentz, prepares a feſtival, in which each elector exerciſes his peculiar function, 330. Marches againſt the dukes of Bavaria and their confederates, 331, who agree to an accommodation, ibid. His return to Bohemia, is wholly engroſſed in amaſſing wealth, and enlarging his hereditary dominions, 332. The incorporation of Sileſia and Luſatia involves him in a war, and how treacherouſly terminated, ib. (A). He encourages learning, remonſtrates againſt the extravagance of the clergy, and applies himſelf with extraordinary care to adminiſter juſtice, 333. Inexcuſably remiſs in the affairs of Italy, and he ſells the imperial juriſdictions, &c. there, with a difference between him and the pope, and a flat refuſal given by the diet to the nuncio's demand, 334. To pacify the pope, he publiſhes the famous Caroline Bull, and what, ib. (B). The empreſs delivered of Winceſlaus, the emperor neglects the affairs of the empire, and grows extremely covetous, 335. Sells the landgraviate of Alſace to the biſhop of Straſburgh, with the origin of landgrave, ib. (C). This acquiſition occaſions a war, which is ſoon terminated by a peace, 336. The German princes in vain ſolicited for ſuccour by Peter Luſignan king of Cyprus, ib. He effects an accommodation between the pope and Viſconti, 337. Quarrels with the king of Hungary, but an accommodation is effected by the pope, ib. He marries the daughter of Bugiſlaus duke of Pomerania, projects great deſigns, and, among other things, makes the abbots of Fulda, Weiſſemburg, Kempten, and Mourbach, princes of the empire, ib. Has an interview with the pope at Avignon, and engages to march into Italy againſt the uſurpers of church lands, and thoſe belonging to the empire, 338. Yields the ſovereignty of Dauphiny to France for a dinner at Villeneuf, ib. Marches into Italy, with his ſucceſſes, and peace made with the Viſconti, 340, but he revokes the privileges of the rebellious towns, and reſtores them again for money, ib. Accompanies the pope to Rome, leading his horſe by the bridle, and holding his ſtirrup, with the coronation of the empreſs in St. Peter's, ib. Purchaſes Brandenburg for his ſecond ſon, 343. He viſits Germany, and bribes the electors, who chuſe his ſon Winceſlaus king of the Romans, ib. He ſells towns, ſo as to be ſaid to have plucked the eagle, makes a journey to Paris, with his entry there, and declares the dauphin perpetual vicar of Arles, 344. Erects an univerſity and archbiſhopric in Prague, xlii. 164. Declares war againſt the marquis of Brandenburg, who is obliged to reſign, ib. Brings to Prague the relics of St. Vitus, beautifies his capital, and reduces the laws into writing, 165. Cauſes his ſon Winceſlaus to be crowned, when two years old, and raiſes the ſiege of Straſburgh, ib. Gets his ſon choſen king of the Romans, ib. Death, character, marriages, and iſſue, xxix. 344 (C). His anſwer to the princes intreating him to quit Bohemia, 345. Account of his edicts and tranſactions, and cannon ſuppoſed to have been firſt uſed in his reign, ib. (D).

Charles V. elected emperor, xxvi. 280. Proclaimed, xxvii. 299. His diſſimulation, xxvi. 295. Treaty with the pope, 296. His ſucceſs in Italy, ib. Concludes a treaty at Cambray with Francis I. 299. Conferences between him and pope Clement VII. at Bologna, where he is crowned, and afterwards ſets out for Germany with Campegio, 300. He and the catholic princes enter into a league, and publiſh an edict for the Romiſh religion, 302. Reggio and Modena adjudged by him to the duke of Ferrara, ib. Returns to Italy, 302. An alliance renewed between him and the pope at Bologna, ibid. Triumphant entry into Rome, 306. Preparations for a war with Soleyman, and paſſes into Italy, but could not draw the Venetians into a league, xxvii. 338. Raiſes a powerful army and fleet againſt Soleyman in Africa, 340. A conference between him and Francis, but nothing concluſive, 351. Charles's edict for appeaſing pope Boniface, xxviii. 164. Is a candidate with Francis I. and the averſion between them on his gaining it, xxiv. 145. Yields the iſland of Maltha to the grand maſter of Rhodes, xix. 177. xxi. 239. Difficulties about coming, &c. removed, xix. 178. Conteſt about the naming a biſhop yielded to him, and joins forces with him againſt the Turks, 185. The emperor's ſucceſsful attempt in Africa, 196. xviii. 429. Gives aſſiſtance to Haſſan king of Tunis, 429. Expedition to that ſiege, ib. His navy and camp

camp how supported with all neceſſaries, 430. The ſiege ſucceſsfully carried on, 431 (B). The place taken, 432. Entry into Goletta, and reſolves to beſiege Tunis, ib. Reception of the brave Simoni and his 7000 ſlaves, 436. Horrid carnage committed by the Germans on the Tuniſeans, 437. Above 200,000 periſh by their cruelty, ib. Terms of vaſſalage to which he reduces Muley Haſſan, ib. (F). His fleet ſhipwrecked, and his arrival in Sicily, 438. Raiſes a new armado in favour of Muley Haſſan, 444. Sells his Indian pretenſions to Portugal, ix. 390. Burns two Jewiſh impoſtors, xiii. 392 (O). Aſſiſts the Tremecens againſt Barbaroſſa, xviii. 273. Defeats and kills him, 275. Arms againſt his brother Hayradin, 279. Beſieges Algiers, 282. Harraſſed by rains, &c. 284. Forced to raiſe the ſiege, 285. Meets with a freſh ſtorm, ib. Obtains a ſubſidy from Spain after great diſturbances, xxi. 224. Appointing cardinal Adrian regent of Caſtile, he embarks and lands at Sandwich, ib. Is met by the king of England, and, after making this monarch umpire between him and France, embarks and lands at Fluſhing, ib. War hot in Italy between him and Francis I. 227. Treaty with Henry VIII. but its views broken by the death of pope Leo, and cardinal Adrian choſen pope, ib. Lands at Dover, with the effects on Wooliey, xxiv. 145. Concludes a treaty with Henry, and ſails for Spain, xxi. 227. A full pardon read from a magnificent theatre, with ſome exceptions, 228. His jocular anſwer to a buſy informer, ibid. The Italian princes negotiate a league againſt him, 230, but are diſappointed in obtaining Francis's liberty, ib. The holy league in Italy concerted againſt him, 233, into which Wooliey brings Henry, 234. Two kings at arms from England and France demand an audience of the emperor, and declare war againſt him, 236. Strange meſſages between Francis and the emperor, which end in a challenge, but without effect, 237. The ſtates own Philip as heir, and various ſucceſſes in Italy, ib. Treaty concluded at Barcelona between him and pope Clement VII. with the conditions, ib. Concludes a peace with Venice, and promiſes to reſtore Francis Sforza, who ſubmitted, 238. Gives Tripoli and Goſa to the knights of Jeruſalem, 239. Interview with the pope and French king, 240. Ranſom paid him by Francis, part of which goes to England, ib. Orders the opinions about Henry of England's marriage to be collected, ib. His precaution in defending his dominions againſt France, ib. From the too great expence of the conqueſt of Coron, quits it, 243. His expedition into Africa, and reducing Gouletta, 244. Defeats Barbaroſſa, takes Tunis, and reſtores Muley Haſſein, who becoming his vaſſal, cedes Goletta, 245. Reſolves to attack Algiers, but fails, 246. The war breaks out with Francis I. upon the death of the duke of Milan, ibid. Invades France, and beſieging Marſeilles, is obliged to raiſe it, 247. xxxvi. 480. Attacked by the French upon one ſide, and by the Turks on the other, he obtains ſubſidies from Caſtile and Arragon, xxi. 248. The Turkiſh fleet burn and pillage ſeveral places, but Doria takes twenty galleys, ib. Truce with France, the pope, and the Venetians, ib. Meets with ſeveral cauſes of mortification, 250. The empreſs dies, 251. Her iſſue, ib. On Ghent revolting he paſſes through Paris to reduce them, 252. His reception there and throughout France, ib. Incident of dropping a ring before the ducheſs d'Eſtampes, and the intent, ib. Interview with the pope, 254. Compels the duke of Cleves to ſubmit, 257. Goes into Germany, and makes cruel war on the Proteſtants, 259. Two great projects of his miſcarry, 261. Reſolves to return to Spain, but embarraſſed by the conjunction of the French and Turks, 262. Narrowly eſcapes from Maurice of Saxony, ibid. Marches an army towards the Low Countries, 264. Large ſupplies from Spain, ib. Vigorous war in the Low Countries, 265. Projects Mary of England's marriage with his ſon, ib. War in Italy and the Low Countries, 266. Gains over Wooliey, and upon Francis's demanding ſuccours, Henry declares war, xxiv. 150. Effects of the invaſion upon Francis's affairs, ib. Concludes a truce with the regent of France, and negotiates a marriage with a ſiſter of Portugal, 160. His meaſures, and thoſe of the princes of Germany, 176. Enters France with a large army, 180, which beſieges Marſeilles, ib. Miſerable retreat of his troops out of France, 181. Avails himſelf of his ſuperior fineſſe, 185. His forces under Arſcot defeated, 189. The duke of Cleves makes the beſt terms he can with him, and the Engliſh are auxiliaries in the latter's ſervice, ib. His views, and thoſe of Francis in the preſent war, and how executed, 191. The imperialiſts defeated entirely by the duke d'Anguien at Cerizolles, and the conſequences, 192. Beſieges Metz with a numerous army, but obliged to decamp with loſs, 209, and the duke of Guiſe's generoſity to the imperialiſts, 210. Takes and razes Terouenne, with the diſaſters there and at Heſdin, 211. Worſted before Renti by the French, yet the latter retreat, with his remark on the compliment of a lord about it, 214. Builds Charlemont and Philipville, 217. His reſignation, with that of Ferdinand, prevented by the French miniſters, ib.

Charles, Ferdinand's grandſon, ſucceeding to the Spaniſh monarchy, (See Charles V. emperor) writes to the Neapolitans, and confirming Cordona their viceroy, arrives in Spain from Bruſſels, xxviii. 260. Concludes a treaty with the king of France at Noyon, 261. The Spaniards openly take up arms againſt his governors, ib. Makes himſelf maſter of the Milaneſe, 262. He and the pope make an alliance, 266. Prepares for an expedition into Africa, and, after defeating the Moors, and making a progreſs through Sicily, arrives at Naples, 269. His birth and education, xxx. 1. Declared of age at fifteen, and made governor of the Low-Countries, ſucceeding alſo to Spain on Ferdinand's death, 2. Is a candidate for the Imperial throne, but Francis I. is his competitor, and the crown offered to Frederic the Wiſe, of Saxony, who declines it in favour of Charles, ibid. Elected emperor at Franckfort, and crowned at Aix la Chapelle, 3. Has, before his coronation, an interview at Canterbury with Henry VIII. of England, and convokes a diet at Worms, ibid. The Spaniards, who take up arms againſt him, are reduced, ib. Sets out for Spain, 7. He firſt viſits England, and enters into an alliance with Henry, ibid. His allies become jealous of him, and aſſociate to expel the Spaniards out of Italy, 10. Alliance formed againſt him, who endeavours to reconcile himſelf with the king of France and the pope, 13. Makes peace with the confederates, and confers with the pope at Bologna about reducing the proteſtants, with the reſult, 15. Crowned there, and his further proceedings, ib. Exerting himſelf for ſecuring the Imperial dignity to his brother Ferdinand, is oppoſed by the duke of Saxony, &c. 17. Reaſons for conſenting to an accommodation with the proteſtants, 20. Repairs again to Italy, where he writes to the ſtates, and the import, 21. Has a conference at Bologna with the pope, with whom, and the Italian princes, he renews the league, and embarks from Genoa for Spain, ib. Makes a deſcent upon Barbary, takes Tunis and Goleta, defeating Barbaroſſa by ſea and land, 29. Obliged to turn his arms againſt the king of France in Italy and at Rome, makes a very paſſionate harangue, challenging Francis to ſingle combat, 30. His ſollicitations with the pope for holding a council, with his unſucceſsful attempt in perſon on Provence, and in Picardy, by count Naſſau, 21. (L). He is viſited at Genoa by ambaſſadors from the proteſtant princes, ibid. Hilde the vice-chancellor, and the pope's nuncio, meet the proteſtants at Smalcalde, 31. There they produce the pope's bull for convoking a council, with the declaration of the Lutheran divines thereupon, ibid. Intrigues againſt Charles Egmont, duke of Guelderland, 33. Powers granted by him for accommodating all matters in diſpute, 34. Is informed by the king of France of a revolt in Ghent, 36. He paſſes through France to the Low-Countries, with his ſplendid reception there, and his promiſe by way of gratitude, which he eludes, ib. The murmurs of the people that Francis did not retort Charles's uſage at Madrid, 37, (P). Severe proceedings againſt Ghent, and he confirms the reſult of the aſſembly at Frankfort in favour of the proteſtants, when, after ſeveral unſucceſsful aſſemblies, he refers the diſputes in religion to a conference, 38. Account of the preſidents and doctors appointed, ibid. (Q). Notwithſtanding public decrees againſt the proteſtants, he privately indulges them with liberty of conſcience, and the reſult, ibid. Puts the duchy of Cleves to the ban, with other proceedings, 39. Undertakes an expedition againſt Algiers, which proves unfortunate, with his view therein, ib. (R). After ſeveral proceedings by the way, arrives in Germany, marches to Duren in Juliers, and takes it by aſſault, with the ſurrender of other places, 42. Pardons the duke of Cleves, ibid. Riſes from before Landrecy, and afterwards preſiding at the diet of Spires, among other proceedings he is favourable to the proteſtants, 43. Treaty upon this entered into between the emperor and elector of Saxony, alſo a ſcheme concerted by Charles for attacking France with Henry of England, and his views, 44. Concludes a treaty with the pope, 49. By it a treaty of peace is concluded between France and England, with the emperor's motives publiſhed in a manifeſto, which is anſwered by the proteſtants, ibid. Tampering with the elector of Saxony's couſins, he alſo takes the field, 50. His route to Ingolſtadt, takes ſeveral places, and ſkirmiſhes only happen between both armies, 51. He takes advantage of the elector of Saxony's diſappointments, and ſpeedily purſues him, 52. He receives the landgrave of Heſſe's ſubmiſſion, 57. But is afterwards arreſted by the emperor's orders, and contrary to the articles of the treaty, ibid. One word foiſted in the accommodation for another, ibid. The electors of Saxony and Brandenburg proteſt againſt this breach of faith, 58 (Y). The landgrave, notwithſtanding he fulfils ſome of the articles, is ſtill detained, and the emperor explains himſelf to the diet, eluding all ſolicitations, 59. Private complaints he takes into his own hands, and confirms the electoral dignity

alty to duke Maurice, 60. He ſets out for Bruſſels, 61. His removal from Augſburg to Inſpruck, and with what views, 62. Is ſollicited to ſet the landgrave of Heſſe at liberty, and upon his anſwer Maurice prepares for war, 63. He deſtroys Terouane, and then turns his attention to prevent the war kindled by Albert of Brandenburg, 66. Engaging the whole force of the proteſtants in his intereſts, marches againſt the king of France towards Straſburg, ibid. Joined by the marquis of Brandenburg, he beſieges Metz with a very numerous army, but forced to retire, ibid. He turns his attention to a match between his ſon Philip and Mary of England, 67. His brother ſends ambaſſadors about renewing the former treaty, and mediating between Ruſſia and Poland, xxxv. 207 (A). Conduct of the emperor with regard to the Italian ſtates, particularly the Florentines, xxxvi. 127. Mark of the pope's affection to him againſt the French, and that pontiff's changing his ſyſtem, with his anſwer to the emperor's remonſtrances, 479. The pope and Florentines courted by the emperor, with the pontiff's endeavours for peace, 482. His inactivity after the battle of Pavia, 486. His views in Florence, 493. A confederacy concluded againſt him, and its terms, 498. The generals in league againſt him are appointed, and a negotiation between the Imperialiſts and the pope broken off, 500. Shews himſelf a great prince, 506. His obſtinacy, 518. His hoſtilities againſt the Florentines, who are not daunted, and he alſo arrives at Genoa, 525. They ſend a deputation to attend him, with the courage and conduct of the Florentines, 526. The ſubject of conſideration at the interview with the pope, 532. An interview at Bologna between him and the pope, with the former's prepoſſeſſion againſt the Florentines, ibid. Crowned by the pope at Bologna, with other matters that paſſed there, 537. Changes the government of Florence to what it was when the Medicis held it, and all the pope's friends reſtored in Sienna, 542. Coldneſs between the emperor and pope, from the latter in fact refuſing to convoke a general council, 543. The emperor decides the affair of Modena and Reggio againſt him, in favour of the duke of Ferrara, ib. Interview at Bologna between him and the pope, 545. Differences continue between him and the pope, on the indiction of a council, 547. A ſeparate agreement between him and the pope, 548. Progreſs in returning to France, and proceedings at Sienna, which he takes under his protection, xxxvi. 360. But the French garriſon driven out, and the ſtrength of the league increaſes, ib. Letter from him to Geneva, encouraging them to ſtand out againſt the Bernois, xxxvii. 297. Commiſſion and grants to Cortez arrive, xxxviii. 282. Thought to foment diviſions among the Spaniards under him, 284. Arrival of his officers in Mexico, ib. Their cruelty to Cortez, 285. Act of renunciation unanimouſly approved at Frankfort, and Ferdinand's election to the empire, xxx. 73. But the validity of both refuſed by the pope, who appoints commiſſaries to examine the merits of the affair, with their opinion, 74. The manner in which the emperor appropriated the ſovereignty of the Low-Countries, xxi. 25; who alſo united Utrecht to Holland and Zealand, 26. Treaty at Turin with the Florentines, and the terms, xxxvi. 362. Another between him and the allies at Vercelli, the latter performing next to nothing, 363. The war renewed, ib. Reſolves to abdicate, and his motives, xxi. 266. xxx. 69. Reſigns the ſovereignty of the Low Countries, with all his royalties and ſignories to his ſon Philip, ibid. xxi. 267. Is diſappointed by his brother Ferdinand in the ſucceſſion to the empire intended for Philip; formally tranſmitting its enſigns to the diet, reſigns in favour of the former, xxi. 270. xxviii 338. Embarks at Fleſſingen, after ſetting out with a grand retinue from Bruſſels; he arrives in Spain; with his pathetic exclamation at Laredo, xxx. 70. Shuts himſelf up in St. Juſtus's cloiſter as a ſimple friar, xlii. 202. where he dies, after receiving the euchariſt in both ſpecies; his marriage and iſſue xxx. 70 (D). Sketch of his portrait and character, 71, and xxi. 271.

Charles VI. unanimouſly choſen emperor in the room of his brother Joſeph, with the reaſons, xxx. 450. Diviſions in the council at Vienna, 451. Inſiſts on the preliminaries at Gertruydenberg; ſets out for Germany, lands at Vado, and has a conference with the duke of Savoy, 452. Receives congratulations on the road, and ſwears to the imperial capitulation as propoſed by the electors, with their intention in this, and the ſubſtance thereof, ibid. (A). Other particulars contained in the capitulation, 453. By it the electors did not approve the conduct of the two laſt emperors, and he is crowned at Frankfort, ibid. He and the Dutch open the campaign 461. He is crowned king of Hungary at Preſburg, and the demands of the deputies in the diet, 465; who expreſs their diſtruſt at the emperor's ready promiſes, and their jealouſy fomented by count Berecini, ibid. Levies oppreſſive wars in his hereditary dominions, 466. Refuſes the terms at Utrecht, xxv. 209. Obſtinacy of him and the Dutch, as to propoſals of peace, 470. xxxviii. 519. Prepares for war, but meets with great obſtacles, xxx. 478. Dies, and

and the conſequences, xlii. 485. His daughter Mary preſent empreſs, xlii. 204.
Charles VII. emperor, his death, xlii. 524.
—— a Swediſh lord, raiſed to the throne on the flight of Olaus Trætaiga, but is ſlain by Regner, king of Denmark, in ſingle combat, who gives Sweden to his ſon Bero, or Biorno, xxxiii. 44 (A).
—— and Eric the Holy, are choſen kings, the former by the Goths, and the latter by the Swedes, to reign alternately themſelves, and their deſcendants, with a compromiſe, xxxiii. 53.
—— Suercherſon, after ſome demur, is acknowledged king by the Swedes, according to agreement, xxxiii. 54. Recalls Canute, ſon of Eric, from Norway, and declares him preſumptive heir, with his character, and too great complaiſance to the pope, 55.
—— Canutſon, joins the rebels, is jealous of Engelbert, xxxiii. 90 (D). Choſen general of the peaſant army, ib.
—— IX. raiſed to the Swediſh throne in the room of the depoſed Sigiſmund, is unſucceſsful in Livonia, xxxiii. 211. He is beaten by the Poles, 212. He a third time attacks Livonia, and his general, Manſfeldt, agrees to a ſuſpenſion of arms with the king, but refuſes to ratify, ib. He refuſes a challenge from Chriſtian of Denmark, 214. His ſucceſſes in Sileſia, under de la Garde, 214. His death and character, with the ſtate of Sweden after this event, 216.
—— Guſtavus. See Guſtavus.
—— X. of Sweden. Politics of Holland and Denmark with regard to him; freſh alliance concluded, and an embaſſy from Sweden to the king on that ſcore, ends in nothing, xxxiii. 483. His ſucceſs in Holſtein. 485. Invades Denmark from Kiele, paſſes over the ice with intrepidity to Zealand, 487. Propoſals of peace to him, and his appointing Ulefeldt to treat, ibid. Reſolves to lay ſiege to Copenhagen, and the king of Denmark's ardour to reſiſt him moderated by the ſenate, 488. Negotiations for peace go on ſlowly, and his hard conditions rejected, 488. Upon Chriſtina's reſignation, is crowned king of Sweden, xxxiii. 302. Difficulties at his firſt acceſſion, and propoſals to the ſtates, ib. Invades Poland by general Wittenburg, with Charles's progreſs, and the Poles twice defeated, 304. He takes Cracow, and the whole kingdom ſubmits upon king Caſimir's flight to Sileſia, ib. He defeats general Czarneſki, and his army is in a deplorable ſituation; but in imminent danger he forces a paſſage to Warſaw, and marches to Pruſſia, 306. He beſieges Dantzick, 307, but deſiſts on the Dutch interfering, ib. In conjunction with the elector of Brandenburgh, upon a treaty with the latter, defeats the Poles, 307. Concludes a treaty with Ragotſki, after which he returns to Pruſſia, 308. Marches to Stetin, 310. Paſſes over the ice to Funen, which and the iſles he reduces, 311. He, from ſome meaſures taken by the king of Denmark, renews the war, and beſieges Copenhagen, 313. But Opdam relieves the ſiege, and Charles converts it into a blockade, ibid. His meaſures for fruſtrating the concert of the Hague, 314. He invades and conquers Poland, Caſimir flying to Sileſia; the provinces take an oath to the conqueror, xxxiv. 210. By the change of meaſures at the court of Berlin, and joining the king of Poland, is very likely to evacuate Poland, but he dies, 213 (A). The other powers of Europe take umbrage at his rapid progreſs, 212. Death and character, xxxiii. 315.
—— duke, a poſtern-gate in Stockholm is opened to that duke, xxxiii. 177. He oppoſes his brother the king of Sweden, 185. He on notice of Sigiſmond's election to Poland, makes a declaration, and its purport, 188. He is entruſted with a ſhare of the Swediſh government, 192. His marriage, 193. He takes the adminiſtration of Sweden till Sigiſmund's return, 194. Diſturbances in the kingdom, and the occaſion, 195. Is declared regent by the Swediſh ſenate during Sigiſmund's abſence, ibid. They jointly convoke the ſtates for oppoſing the new liturgy and growth of popery, ib. Counſels the king to grant his ſubjects entreaties, and the king's anſwer, which brings on a threatening reply, 198. Takes the matter upon himſelf, to whom and the Poliſh lords, the king promiſes fallaciouſly all that is required, 199. The chief diſſentions ſeemingly compromiſed, are ſoon renewed with more violence, 200. Eſcapes a plot formed by the king for aſſaſſinating him, ib. Eſpouſes the cauſe of the peaſants in Finland, 202. His care in reſtraining the inſolence of the ſoldiers, with the quarrel between him and the ſenate, 203. He retires in diſguſt to Grypſholm, ib. Calls an aſſembly at Abroga, with their reſolutions, 204. Aſſembles an army, with his ſucceſs, 205. On an open rupture between the brothers, that duke clears himſelf, as do alſo the ſtates, ib. while the king raiſes a powerful army for reducing him, 206. Hoſtilities are firſt renewed by that duke againſt the king, 208. He forms alliances with Lubec, 209. Enjoys the authority of a king, with his great addreſs and policy, 211. On Sigiſmond's return to Poland, forms deſigns, and Poliſh writers account of his management, xxxiv. 169.
—— XI. a minor, ſucceeds Charles Guſtavus in Sweden, under a regency, xxxiii. 315. Takes the reins of government to oppoſe Chriſtian

Chriſtian V. Makes a deſcent on Schonen, xxii. 519. but the latter makes himſelf maſter of Helſingburg and Landſcroon, 520. Alſo Chriſtianſtadt, 521. Aboliſhes the chief ſway in the Swediſh ſenate, and the king raiſed above the peers, yet ſtill with a glimpſe of limitation, xxiii. 14. Invades Brandenburg, 317. Takes the reins of government into his own hands, but is unſucceſsful againſt the Danes in Schonen, 319; yet his fortune returns by beating general Duncamp near Helmſtadt, and at the battle of Lunden, ibid. He marries Ulrica Eleanora of Denmark, 324. His queen is crowned, 325. Acquires abſolute power, 326. His embarraſſment, when he ſucceeded his father, and his forces beaten near Fehrberlin in Brandenburg, xxv. 356. The abuſe of the ſupreme power by him, particularly with regard to Livonia, 410. His death and character, xxiii. 328.

—— XII. a minor, ſucceeds his father Charles XI. in the Swediſh throne, under the tuition of his grandmother, and five ſenators, xxiii. 329. Quarrel between him and Auguſtus of Saxony, but a treaty is concluded, xxv. 418. Occaſion for breaking it, ib. Forces the emperor to accede to all his propoſitions, 422. Maintained his prerogative till defeated at Pultowa, where the Swediſh ſenate reſumed their authority, but on his return were deprived of it, xxiii. 14. He, with the Engliſh and Dutch fleet, makes a deſcent on Zealand, and prepares to lay ſiege to Copenhagen, 332. Marches to the relief of Narva, beſieged by the czar, and a contraſt of the princes and their armies, 332. He, with 8000 men, defeats three large bodies of Ruſſians ſucceſſively, 333. His ſaying to an officer, who remonſtrated on the king's attacking the Ruſſian entrenchments, ib. He, with 4000 men, purſues 50,000, with an account of the killed and taken, 334. His generoſity to the priſoners, and the czar's ſaying on hearing this defeat, ibid. His prediction verified, and his deſign of attacking the king of Poland, ib. Obtains a compleat victory over the Saxons, 335 (A). Progreſs in Courland and Lithuania, 336. Scheme of dethroning Auguſtus, and the concurring circumſtances, ib. Defeats the Poles and Saxons, 339, and marches to Cracow, but intending to purſue the enemy, his horſe falls under him, and his thigh broke, ibid. Levies a heavy contribution in Dantzick and Elbing, with the reaſon for it, 340. Again defeats the Saxons under Stenau, ibid. Contrary to his firſt intention to Sobieſki, makes Staniſlaus king of Poland, 341. Beſieges Leopold, xxiv. 351. and takes it by aſſault, with a rich booty, xxiii. 342. Attacks Schullemberg, in Poſnania, with the king's overſight in not diſmounting his cavalry, 343. Dunemonde ſurrenders to him, xxiv. 329. Mediation of count Zinzendorf, the Imperial miniſter is rejected by him, and Auguſtus's abdication inſiſted on, 334. Advances to Warſaw, ibid. Penetrates into Pruſſia, 338. Publiſhes a manifeſto, 339. Takes Thorn, which the inhabitants purchaſe for diſmantling, 340. A deputation ſent to him by the confederacy and primate, propoſing a treaty, and his anſwer, 343, yet ſeveral quit the confederacy, and why, ib. He declares in favour of Leczinſki, palatine of Poſnania; and count Horn inſiſts on finiſhing the election, 346. Negotiations carried on with him, but prove fruitleſs, 396. He reſolves to ſeize upon Saxony, which reduces Auguſtus to great neceſſity, and has ſome thoughts of placing the hereditary prince of Saxony on the electoral throne, 370. An interview of Auguſtus and Staniſlaus, which is great matter of triumph to him, 374. Croſſes the Boriſthenes, and fights the battle of Holowitz, after which the Ruſſians retire towards Smolenſko, the Swede purſuing, 380. After quickly finiſhing the war in Denmark, raiſes the ſiege of Narva, 412. A deputation from the Poliſh council ſent to the king, with his anſwer that he would hold the conference at Warſaw, whither he marches, publiſhing a manifeſto, ibid. He enters Saxony, xxiii. 349. His declaration here, and the good conſequences, ibid. where only a few Saxons, &c. were found in arms, and their fate, 350. Attacks the Saxons encamped on the Dwina, who are defeated, xxiv. 326. Letter from the primate and deputation from Lithuania, with his anſwer to each, 327. Treaty with the Sapiehas, 328 (M). Impoſes heavy contributions, but protects the people from the ravages of the ſoldiers; and a pleaſant anecdote ſhewing the king's ſtrict diſcipline, xxiii. 350 (B). He impoſes harder terms on Auguſtus, 354. His inflexibility in regard to Patkul, 355. Forces the emperor to mean ſubmiſſions, 358. An anecdote ſhewing the terror with which he ſtruck the court of Vienna, ibid. His ſaying with regard to Rome, and his plan of depoſing the czar, and conquering Ruſſia, with an extraordinary viſit to Auguſtus at Dreſden, 359 (B). He quits Saxony, and marches againſt the Ruſſians, 360, and, in his march after the Ruſſians, defeats a large body of the enemy, 361. Its memory preſerved by a medal ſtruck in Sweden at the time, ibid. Difficulties which the king encounters in the purſuit of the Ruſſians, 362. He enters into a treaty with Mazeppa, general and

and chief of the Ukraine, but is fruſtrated by the Ruſſians, 362. After vaſt difficulties enters the Ukraine, 363. Paſſing the Duna, defeats the Saxons, and conquers Courland, with Peter's continuing his armaments, xxxv. 417. Continues ravaging Poland, 418. Advances againſt the Ruſſians at Grodno, from which Auguſtus flies towards Saxony, 432. Acquires not a ſingle province by all his victories, being now in purſuit of Auguſtus, 433. He obliges Auguſtus to write a congratulatory letter to Staniſlaus, and to deliver up Patkul, the czar's ambaſſador, 435. Leaves Saxony, and pays an extraordinary viſit to Auguſtus at Dreſden, after which he marches through Poland, with the horrid cruelties of the Swedes, 437. Narrowly miſſes taking the czar in Grodno, ib. Triumphs at Altranſtadt near Leipſic, being courted by moſt of the powers in Europe, 438. He triumphs in Poland, yet acquires no territory, while Peter procures real advantages, ibid. Advances towards Ruſſia, with his intrepid paſſage of the river Wabitz; and paſſing a moraſs on foot, defeats the Ruſſians at Hollowzin, 439. Reaches the Dnieper, near Mohilo, and marches towards the Ukraine, Peter following him, 440. He croſſes the Dnieper, with a ſkirmiſh between his troops and the Ruſſians, ibid. Piper's prudent advice, and the king's obſtinacy, 444. The conſtancy of him and the Swedes, with ſome anecdotes of this kind, xxxiii. 365 (A). With his army greatly diminiſhed, penetrates to Pultowa, 366. Inveſts Pultowa, ib. Conſtantly repulſed, and wounded in the heel, is carried in a litter, then on pikes, with his firmneſs on the occaſion, 367. xxxv. 448. Reſolves to attack the Ruſſians, with the different accounts on one circumſtance, xxxiii. 368 (B). Entirely defeated (M). and the loſs of the Swedes, xxxv. 449. The priſoners ſent to Siberia, account of the principal perſons, ib. (B). With the happy conſequences to Ruſſia, xxxiii. 369. His flight and arrival at Oczakow, with his relenting at the misfortune of ſome of his followers in Turkey, 370. Kind reception there and at Bender by the ſeraſkier, with the conduct of the Porte and French court to him, 371, who is ſtill big with hopes, 372. His cauſe eſpouſed by the ſultana, and grand vizir; but the czar's money, which he had taken at Pultowa, at laſt prevails, 373. Through his own conſtancy, and Poniatowſki's fidelity, effects a revolution in the Turkiſh miniſtry, 374. The new vizir makes him a handſome preſent, reſpectfully admoniſhing him to return quietly home, but the king rejects this propoſition, ib. Builds himſelf a ſumptuous caſtle at Bender, and inſtead of two tables, orders four to be kept, 382. The great diſtreſſes of the Swedes at Bender for money, ibid. (A). He comes to the Turkiſh camp, and groſly affronts the vizir, 381. His ſituation at Bender, 391. Great obſtinacy, xxxv. 451, and 456. Much careſſed, but traverſed by the czar's envy, 459. Refuſes liſtening to peace, 460. A remittance of 1200 purſes made to him by the Porte, on condition of his departure, 392, which he ſquanders away, and demands a thouſand more; with the ſultan's ſpeech in an extraordinary divan upon it, xxxiii. 393. His ſtrange reſolution to repel force by force, 394. The royal quarters are inveſted by 20,000 men, with the affection of the janiſſaries for him, 395. Refuſes to depart, xxv. 460. He affronts the janiſſaries, who exclaim againſt his ſtubborn ingratitude, xxxiii. 396. Stormed in his intrenchments and houſe, and at laſt taken priſoner, 398. His ſituation at Demotica, 404 (C). Here he conſents to the marriage of his ſiſter Eleonora to the landgrave of Heſſe-Caſſel, and at length determines to return, 405. A preſent ſent by the vizir to him, but no money, the article moſt wanted, 406. He ſets out for Sweden, but diſmiſſing his Turkiſh attendants, and accompanied only by colonel During, through bye-paths, he makes the tour of Germany, and arrives at Stralſund, 407 (B), with his admiſſion to the government, and the univerſal joy thereupon, ib. He drives the Pruſſians out of the iſle of Uſedom, which they ſoon recover, 409. Vaſt preparations on his return home, xxxiv. 394. Winters at Carlſcroon, and his reaſons for not viſiting Stockholm, xxxiii. 413, with his cruel extortion under the name of taxes, ib. (A). His irruption into Norway, and ſucceſſes there, but at laſt obliged to retreat, 414. He invades Norway, and forms the ſiege of Fredericſhall, where, viſiting the trenches, he is ſhot by a cannon-bullet, with different accounts of the circumſtances, 419 (A). His character, 420. Conſequences fatal to Goertz, and conferences renewed, xxxv. 515.

Charles, firſt duke of Nevers, ſucceeds Vincent II. duke of Mantua, xxxvii. 474. Supported by France, and the account of that affair, ibid. On the peace of Lucaſaſque he gets the inveſtiture of Mantua, 475.

—— III. ſucceeds his father Charles II. duke of Mantua, xxxvii. 475. His perſon, character, amorous adventures at Venice, and death, 476.

—— IV. ſucceeds his father Charles III. duke of Mantua, xxxvii. 476. Advantageous marriage with the princeſs of Guaſtalla,

ſtalla, and his precipitate entering into the French meaſures, with his character, 477. Their negociations for gaining him over, and his giving them Caſal up, 478. The Venetians break with the duke, who fortifies Guaſtalla, in violation of his marriage-contract, but obliged to deſtroy it, 479. On a love affair at Venice, he challenges the elector of Bavaria, who declines it, but at the head of an army, with the duke's making a campaign againſt the Turks, and is a favourite with the emperor, ib. Offers made the duke by the emperor, &c. but he again joins the French, and his capital given them up on ſummons; with the Imperial miniſter's notice to the diet at Ratiſbon on this head, 481. His ſecond marriage with the princeſs d'Elbeuf, and made general of the French in Italy, who are driven out of Mantua, with his death; and leaving no lawful iſſue, after being put to the ban, the emperor keeps poſſeſſion of the Mantuan, and gives Montferrat to Savoy, ib.

Charles I. or, The Warlike, ſucceeds his brother Philibert, duke of Savoy, and dies, xxvii. 498.

—— II. when nine months old, ſucceeds his father Charles I. duke of Savoy, and dies when eight years old, xxvii. 498.

—— III. ſucceeds his half-brother Philibert the Handſome, duke of Savoy, with his good fortune from the emperor Charles V. and Francis I. his reſentment, xxvii. 499. Joins the empreſs's general the duke of Bourbon, with Francis's ſtripping him of moſt of his forts and cities by Chabot, 500. His other loſſes and death, ib.

—— Emanuel ſucceeds his father Emanuel Philibert, duke of Savoy, and wreſts the marquiſate of Saluces from France, with his little moderation, by a medal, xxvii. 502. Invades Dauphiny and Provence, but obliged ſoon to quit them, ibid. A peace concluded by him, ibid. and after the ſcalade of Geneva forced to give the Genevois ſatisfaction, 503. His war in Mantua, and peace concluded, ib. His war with the Genoeſe, and victory of Ottagio, with a peace concluded, 504. He renews his claim on Montferrat, ib. He dies, and his character, 505.

—— II. a minor, ſucceeds his brother Francis Hyacinth, duke of Savoy; the diſpute about the regency continued, xxvii. 506. Declared of age at fifteen, 507. The Spaniards take two places; the one retaken, and the other reſtored by the peace of the Pyrenees; he cultivates the internal policy of his dominions, ib. Among other works, he cuts a paſſage through the rock Mount Viſo, and the manner of his death, ib.

—— III. ſucceeds his father, duke of Savoy, and king of Sardinia, with his complaints againſt the emperor, xxvii. 516. Concludes a treaty with France and Spain, with its ſtipulations, and the king's manifeſto againſt the emperor, 517. Villars joins the king, and they take Pavia, &c. with the conqueſt of the Milaneſe, ib. Having the ſole command, beats the Imperialiſts at Guaſtalla, with the loſs of the prince of Wirtemburg, &c. 519. Leaves his intereſts in the hands of Great-Britain, and after his queen's death, keeps the Imperialiſts in Lombardy in awe, 519. Negotiations for a peace at the arbitration of Great Britain and the ſtates-general, ib. His acquiſitions in the Milaneſe by the treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, and marrying a princeſs of Lorrain, 520. A parallel between him and his father, with his obligations to the Britiſh miniſtry in the late war, and his punctual perſeverance, with his cultivating commerce, 521.

Charles of Durazzo, his arrival at Rome, and reception by Urban, who gives him the crown of Naples, with the terms, xxviii. 193. Proceeding to Naples he defeats and takes Otho priſoner, 199. The queen being alſo impriſoned, he takes poſſeſſion of the kingdom, and queen Margaret crowned by the legate, ibid. But after alienating many, he orders queen Joan to be put to death, ibid. On the renewal of the diſſentions, beſieges the pope in Nocera, who eſcapes to Genoa, 202. Accepting the offer of ſome malecontents, is crowned king of Hungary, and murthered, ibid. Patronizes the Florentine exiles, but the progreſs of his general, Gianazzo of Salerno, towards Florence, is checked by Hawkewood, xxxvi. 154. He takes Arezzo, ib. His ambaſſadors politely received at Florence, and a preſent of money made him, with the condition, 155. A deputation from Florence, congratulating his acceſſion to the crown of Naples after queen Joan's death, 156.

—— I. of England, his ſtrange journey when prince of Wales to Madrid, and reception there, xxi. 359. Buckingham and Olivares quarrel, by which England becomes an enemy to the houſe of Auſtria, 360. Marries Henrietta Maria of France, xxiv. 499. Aſſiſts the Huguenots in the iſle of Rhee, xxvi. 431. Only evaſive promiſes given to him for Frederic elector palatine, xxx. 184. He demands juſtice from the emperor in behalf of the count palatine, who publiſhes a manifeſto and proteſt, 232. Analogy between him and Canute of Denmark, xxxii. 109. His charter of Carolina (Miſſiſſippi) xl. 277. Different conveyances down from Sir Robert Heath to Dr. Cox, 278.

Charles II. His requeſt of a ſquadron from the ſtates diſregarded, xxxi. 379. The ſtates-general receive him with great reſpect, and ſend an ambaſſy to him after his departure, 425. Debate about a preſent given by him to a ſon of the ambaſſador Beverwert, ibid. Propoſals of peace made by that king to the Dutch, 465. He ſeizes four Dutch Eaſt-Indiamen, and declares war, with an account of this frivolous declaration, 469. Clamours in England about the adminiſtration, and the ſtates irreſragable anſwer to the king's declaration, 480.

—— Lewis, prince palatine, defeated in Weſtphalia, by Haſfeldt, xxx. 258. Pretending to the ſucceſſion of Weymar, is arreſted in France, as alſo his two brothers, 245, but ſet at liberty, and reſtrictions put upon him, 246. Re-eſtabliſhed in the Lower-Palatinate, xlii. 197.

—— II. elector palatine, dies without iſſue, xlii. 197.

—— Philip, elector palatine, xlii. 198.

—— of Burgundy, takes Dinant by aſſault, which he reduces to aſhes, and puts all to the ſword; Liege abjectly ſubmitting, xxix. 441. On Philip's death the Liegois again revolt, but are humbled by Charles, who diſmantles St. Trou, Liege, &c. ibid. Obliges Lewis XI. of France to ſign the treaty of Peronne, where they met together, 444. Takes and deſtroys Liege, murthers his priſoners, and ravages Franchemont, ibid. His unbounded ambition, who tampers with the electors, 445. Employs all his efforts to atchieve his enterprizes, and beſieges Nuys, but obliged to quit it, 449, with the reaſons for ſo doing, ibid. (X). In a battle with the Swiſs at Nancy, loſes his life, 450. The confuſion occaſioned by this event, ib.

—— of Bourbon, outwits the pope and marches to Rome, in attacking of which he loſes his life, yet the city is taken and ſacked, xxx. 12.

—— duke of Lorrain, conteſts in France between him and Hugh Capet, with the iſſue, xxix. 48.

—— of Neuſtria, by ill-timed rigour, almoſt ruins his affairs, and the Normans bought off to retire, xxiii. 189. Beaten twice in Bretagne, 190. A peace concluded there, and the diſorders in the French empire, expoſed to all the barbarians; with a kind of conſtitution ſettled between the three brothers, 191. Pillaging and burning of Bourdeaux by the Normans, what effect on Charles's affairs, with the revolt of the duke of Bretagne, who defeats him, 192. Peace concluded, the Aquitainers throw off their allegiance, and Lewis ſends his ſon among them, ib. The Bretons revolting, defeat him, and his grant of the duchy of France to Robert le Fert, their general, 196. For a ſum of money engages one body of Normans to expel another, 197. His children's ill-conduct very vexatious, ibid. The king of Lorrain's divorce occaſions freſh diſturbances in France and Italy, 198. Continual diſturbances in France from the deſcents of the Normans, 199. His death, and account of his iſſue, 241 (B).

Charles the Bald, enters Italy with an army, and deceiving his nephew Carloman, marches to Rome, and receives the Imperial crown from the pontiff, xxiii. 205. His baſeneſs with regard to his nephew's only daughter, ibid. The raviſher Boſon made duke of Lombardy, and Charles's viceroy, ibid. Change of Charles's behaviour after receiving his new title, ibid. Crowned emperor by the pope upon Lewis's death, and owning the independency of Rome and the empire, the gift of the pope, xxv. 249. Alſo king of Lombardy at Pavia, 250. Holds a diet at Pavia, with his tranſactions there, ibid. Conſpiracy of the count of Tuſcany, &c. againſt the pope quaſhed, ib. Is defeated by Lewis king of Germany, and obliged to quit Lorrain, which he uſurped on his brother's death, 250.

—— the Groſs, marches to Italy with an army, and a compromiſe between him and his brother Lewis, king of Germany, xxv. 255.

—— the Simple, ſeated on the throne of France, xxiii. 227. Declining ſtate of the government, and the great change in the monarchy by introducing of fiefs, 228. The Normans more formidable than ever under Rollo, 229. Defeated by Hugh the abbot, with the occaſion, xxix. 21. He is made priſoner by one of the malcontents, upon which Henry the emperor paſſes the Rhine with his army, 22.

—— III. Method for ſupplying his treaſury, xxii. 458. Declines Edward's aſſiſtance, 459. Conſummate policy in aſſiſting Henry to the crown of Caſtile, 461. His prudent adminiſtration reſtores matters at home, 462. By the aſſiſtance of his ſtates declares war againſt Edward, 464. Little done on either ſide, but the ſame taxes impoſed, as for the releaſe of king John, 465. Through the king's management the war carried on with advantage, and his methods for ſtrengthening his alliances, proſecuting the campaign, and wearing out the black prince, 466. His vigilance in relieving his ſubjects, and a truce between both kings, 471. Improves it for his people's good. His armies, upon intelligence of king Edward's death, attack the Engliſh on all ſides, 473. Victory over them, and but few places left them, ib.

—— IV. or the Fair, ſucceeds his brother Philip V. king of France, and without oppoſition

pofition, xxiii. 409. Marriage with Blanch being annulled by the pope, he marries Mary of Luxemburg, and a war breaks out with England, ibid. He puts Lewis in his grandfather's ſeat, as count of Flanders, but diſappointed of being elected by the empire, 412. Treaty with the Scots about the ſucceſſion in either kingdom, 413. Eſpouſes his couſin Joan, ibid. and accepts of Edward III's excuſe for not doing homage, ibid. Erects Bourbon into a dukedom, peerage, and his leaving his queen pregnant, with his character, ib. The laſt male heir of Philip the Fair, 414. Remarks on the French ſucceſſion in the third race. ibid.

Charles the Fair, ſucceeds his brother Lewis Hutin, and aſſumes the title of Navarre, xxii. 462. Troubles here, and his death, 463. Sollicits the empire at the pope's deſire, but drops his pretenſions, xxvi. 22. Set up by the pope as Lewis of Bavaria's competitor, with an interview propoſed at Bar ſur Aube between him and the German princes, but to no effect, xxix. 297.

—— V. or the Wiſe, ſucceeds his father John in France, xxiii. 456. Prudential maxims by which he reſtores France, and the count de Mountfort admitted duke of Bretagne, 457. Gets a round ſum from the pope, with his abſolution, 461. Laſt inſtructions, with his death, character, and iſſue, 475 (D).

—— VI. returning from Flanders, chaſtiſes the Pariſians, by executions, and extorting from them and others money, &c. xxiii. 480. Carried by the duke of Burgundy againſt the revolted Flemings, ibid. Spirit and prudence againſt them, who are defeated at Roſebecque, and his outrageous ſeverity, ib. Has an interview with Iſabella of Bavaria, whom he reſolves to marry, 482. Makes an expedition into Flanders, ib. Aſſumes the government, and names a new council, alſo makes a truce with England, and the uſe made of it by him, 486. Obtains the ſurname of Well-beloved, and makes a tour to Avignon, ibid. In his return viſits Languedoc, redreſſing grievances, and count de Foix declares him his heir, ibid. His brother, the duke of Touraine, afterwards duke of Orleans, eſpouſes Valentine of Milan, 487. The king diverted from foreign enterprizes, but his allies aſſiſted, ibid. The dukes of Berry and Burgundy diſguſted at their excluſion from court, ibid. The hatred ſhewn againſt the conſtable, 488. Marching into Bretagne, ſeized with a ſudden phrenzy, 489. The dukes of Berry and Burgundy ſeize the government, excluding the duke of Orleans, ibid. The king's indiſpoſition increaſed by another ſingular accident, 490. His diſeaſe returns more frequently and violently, 491. Mild and prudent government of his uncles, 492. Accommodate all diſputes with Richard II. of England, who eſpouſes his daughter Elizabeth, with the duke of Orleans's rapacioufneſs, 493. Has frequent returns of his malady, 494. The queen delivered of a ſon, 497. Holds a bed of juſtice, and an edict for eſteeming the eldeſt ſons of France as kings at their acceſſion, 503. A new ſcheme of accommodation propoſed, and the two factions of Orleans and Burgundy how deſigned, and their marks of diſtinction, 508. Several turns of ſuperiority between both dukes, ibid. The king makes ſome changes in the adminiſtration, 509. Puts himſelf at the head of an army againſt his uncle and nephew, ibid. A complete army from England under Clarence lands, ibid. The old treaties renewed, and hoſtages given for the payment of the Engliſh, who march to Guienne, 510. The ſtates being aſſembled and diſmiſſed, the dauphin reſolves to take the government, and the finan- ers perſecuted, with the diſcovery made by Eſſard, who poſſeſſes himſelf of the Baſtile, 511, but being ſurrounded by the band of butchers is perſuaded to ſurrender, with ſeveral commotions by the rabble, and the dauphin's method for repreſſing their inſolence, 512. Marches againſt the duke of Burgundy, and a peace ſigned with him, 514. Splendid embaſſy ſent to England, with their information on returning, 515. The queen's plate ſeized, and herſelf, with her daughter Catherine, baniſhed to Tours, but protected by the duke of Burgundy, with the meaſures thereon, and his attempt on Paris fruſtrated, 520. General ſpirit of deceit at this period in every court, deſtroying all faith, 521. A reconciliation of the queen with the dauphin's party prevented by the conſtable Armagnac, 522. A truce between France and England, 527.

Charles VII. proclaimed king of France, xxiv. 1. Character of Charles VII. or the Victorious, 2. His ſurpriſing preſervation amidſt the fall of a houſe, ibid. In his diſtreſs endeavours to draw aſſiſtance from abroad, particularly Scotland, and thereby has a conſiderable army, 4. His troops defeated by Bedford, at the battle of Verneuil, in which the conſtable, the earl of Douglaſs, and his ſon, are killed, 5. Reduced to a ſad ſituation, but ſuſtains himſelf by his temper, ib. Reconciled to Arthur earl of Richmond, and his brother the duke of Bretagne, 6. He gives himſelf up to eaſe, without detriment, 16. By the intrigues of the duke of Orleans in England, engages king Henry to conſent to a treaty at Arras, which is concluded in favour of Charles's propoſitions, though more

in favour of the duke of Burgundy, 18. After taking Montereau, makes a ſolemn entry into Paris, but forced to abandon it on account of a plague and dearth, 21. In an aſſembly of the clergy at Bourges, eſtabliſhes the liberties of the Gallican church by the pragmatic ſanction, 22. Conferences about a treaty with England, come at laſt to nothing, ib. Contrives a plan of military diſcipline, which he cauſes to be executed, ib. Greatly diſtinguiſhes himſelf by taking Pontoiſe ſword in hand, 25. New troubles excited in the kingdom by the dukes of Orleans, Burgundy, and Bretagne, with the king's behaviour, who detaches Orleans from the malecontents, and diſſipates the league, 26. With firm ſteadineſs he goes to the relief of Fortras, in Languedoc, ib. Truce between him and Henry of England, ib. Accepts of a compoſition from Metz, and carries his ſcheme of diſcipline into execution, with the part had in this and other matters in defence of his character, 29. Takes Mons, and his apology to Henry accepted, 30. Alteration in France through the king's good management, and unaccountable breach of the truce by the Engliſh, amidſt great confuſion at home, ib. Provides ſilently and ſpeedily for war, and enters Normandy, 31. Great part of that duchy and Rouen reduced, and by the defeat of the Engliſh general Kyriel at Fourmigin, all of it, 32. Makes a ſudden peace with the duke of Savoy, whoſe daughter the dauphin marries, 36. Sends a governor to Genoa, which republic had put themſelves under his protection, 42. Reduces the government in Dauphiné to its ancient form, and takes all methods of ſhewing the dauphin his great deſire to reclaim him, 43. Dies through want of ſuſtenance, for fear of poiſoning, 44. His character, with ſeveral particulars of his reign, 45 (B). Iſſue, and monumental inſcription, ib.

Charles VIII. ſucceeds his father Lewis XI. of France at fourteen, xxiv. 82. His low education, and to whom owing, with his deformed and infirm ſtate, 53. Conteſt between his ſiſter Anne, dame de Benujen, and two princes of the blood, about aſſiſting the king in the government, referred to the ſtates, ib. One of the late miniſters delivered up to public reſentment, ib. The ſtates at Tours ſettle the adminiſtration, and give a large ſubſidy preſent, 84. Steps taken with his armies, and their effect, 87. Invades Bretagne, and brings its duke into great diſtreſs, 88, who extricates himſelf, and the king's ſucceſs in Guienne, ib. Treaty of pacification concluded, and releaſing the prince of Orange, ſends him into Bretagne, where he does ſignal ſervice, 91. Negotiations for a marriage with the princeſs of Bretagne, and their objections, 92. Upon releaſing the duke of Orleans goes to Bretagne, and brings about the marriage with the king, 93. Jealouſy which this meaſure raiſed in the neighbouring powers. Makes a truce with the archduke Philip, and reſtores Rouſillon and Cerdagne to king Ferdinand of Caſtile, 94. Makes the treaty of Senlis with the archduke, and the motives upon which he embarks in the war of Naples, and the ſtates of Italy, ibid. In his way to Italy falls ill of the ſmall-pox at Aſt, 96. His treaty with the pope, and entering Naples in Imperial robes, 98. Rapid fortune, with the uſe made of it, ib. Beats the whole force of Italy with a handful of men in Fornova-valley, marches home, with his mighty conqueſts as rapidly loſt, 99. Preparations for renewing the war in Italy abortive, and all Naples recovered, 100. Falſe and fickle temper of the Italians now, and ſome curious particulars of this expedition into Italy, ib. His ſailings, what? with their influence on his adminiſtration and health, 103. Enters Italy, whom Sforza joins, xxvi. 232. xxviii. 250. 447. xxxvi. 345. Embaſſy to Florence by Aubigny about his paſſage to Naples, not poſitively anſwered, xxvi. 346. Intimidated, but refuſe to join againſt him, 358. Takes ſeveral places, and enters Rome in triumph, xxvi. 233. Is ſollicited by the cardinals to depoſe the pope, but concludes a treaty with him, ibid. Makes an eaſy conqueſt of Naples, 234. His pretenſions, with thoſe of Lorrain, to Naples, xxviii. 250 (X). Fatal conſequences of this invaſion to Italy, ib. Without oppoſition enters Naples triumphantly, 252. Renounces and impriſons the antipope at Avignon, xxix. 353. Invading Brittany, marries Anne, and by what means, 463. Though threatened by Maximilian, a treaty is concluded, ibid. Enters Florence as a conqueror, with his demands, and the determined reſolution of the Florentines, particularly Pietro Capponi's boldneſs in the king's preſence brings about an accommodation, xxvi. 351. Enters Rome, to whoſe demands the pope yields, and an accommodation effected, 353. Diſputes between the Piſans and Florentines, with the allegations of both before him, ib. who favours the Piſans, and temporiſes with the Florentines, 354. Keeps poſſeſſion of Piſa, 361. Beats the confederates at Fort Nuovo, ib. The Florentines favoured by him, who is inſulted by his own officers, and prepares to return to Italy, 367. His meſſage to Sforza, by Rigault, whom he amuſes, ib. His great indolence, 368. His unaccountable trifling ſpoils all appearances for the French,

French, and their intereſt intirely deſtroyed, 373. Precipitate return, xxvi. 235. xxviii. 252. xxix. 468. Sudden death, character, and iſſue, xxiv. 104 (G). In him ends the direct line of Valois, 106.

Charles IX. ſucceeds his brother Francis II. king of France, xxiv. 246. The conſtable recalled, and the queen-mother has the power of regent, ibid. Aſſembly of the ſtates, and their proceedings, 247. The queen-mother at the head of affairs uncontrouled, 248. Declared major, and the queen out of ſpite becomes a zealous catholic, 251. Peace with England, and progreſs made by the queen with the king, ibid. She publiſhes an edict againſt the proteſtants, 252. The year begun in January, ibid. An accident at Paris near reviving the war, ib. Prince Henry ſet up by his mother as competitor to Condé in the conſtableſhip ineffectually, 253. The queen-mother's dark policy, with the king of Spain's diſſimulation, all aimed againſt the proteſtants, ibid. Retreat of the court from Meaux to Paris, performed by the Swiſs, and their reward for this ſervice, 256. The queen-mother's cabinet council, with their views, and an attempt to ſeize the prince and admiral, occaſions the third civil war, 259. He appears in a new point of light, and his marriage with Elizabeth of Auſtria, and her character, 266. Speech to his baſtard brother Henry, and the duke of Guiſe's retiring from court, with the king's ſeeming to conſult his true intereſt under the deepeſt diſſimulation, 267. Treacherous c.joling of the queen of Navarre, and her death, 269. Fires on the flying Hugonots, with the fate of Peter Ramus, and its effect on Lambin, ibid. This cruelty, which laſts three days, is avowed and boaſted of by the king, with the execution of two gentlemen for a feigned plot, 273. The example in Paris followed in other cities, and called the Matins of Paris, ibid. Thirty thouſand proteſtants butchered, and the governors in ſome of the provinces relent, or abſolutely refuſe the orders, ibid. Settles affairs according to the queen-mother's deſire, and his miſerable end, 279. Account of him and character, ib. (L). Famous ſaying with regard to piety; his queen, daughter, other iſſue, with his device and medals ſtruck upon the maſſacre of St. Bartholomew, ibid. An interregnum after his death, with the conduct of the queen-mother as regent, 280. The queen-regent ſets out for Lyons, 283.

—— of Arragon prevails on the ſtates to proclaim him, and grant a free gift, xxi. 221. Marries his ſiſter Leonora to the king of Portugal, who had before her two aunts, 222. Catalonia and Valentia grant him a free gift, 242.

Charles I. of Spain, or emperor Charles V. his hiſtory to his abdication, xxi. 213. Proclaimed in Spain, ibid. And the cardinal's anſwer to a deputation of the nobility, 214. Grants commiſſions of array, 215. Firſt diſguſt given the Spaniards by that king, 221. Obtains a free gift from the ſtates of Caſtile, ibid. On the demiſe of his grandfather choſen emperor, 222. His grandſon ſucceeding him on the death of Ferdinand of Spain, makes a treaty at Noyon with Francis, xxix. 500. See Charles V. B.

—— II. of Spain, ſucceeds his father Philip IV. xxi. 428. Character of his mother the queen regent, with her unaccountable conduct by bringing her confeſſor Nitard into the regency, 429. Forced to make peace with Portugal, and acknowledge the houſe of Braganza, 430. Declared of age, his ſpirited anſwer to his mother, and ſuſpicion for the change in his temper, 439. His ſenſible anſwer to the French and Engliſh miniſters, 459. The queen-mother's influence, and the uſe made of it, ibid. The great ſhare he has in a revolution by the prince of Orange, 460. Acts wiſely to ſtrengthen the confederacy againſt France, with the queen's death, and the king's marriage with the princeſs palatine, 461. A war breaks out, 462. In Rouſſillon and Flanders the Spaniards are ſucceſsful, ib. Queen's public entry, and a well-penned paper of Spain againſt France, with the ſucceſs of the campaigns, 464. Arrival of the galleons at Cadiz, ibid. Count Oropela his diſgrace, and why, ibid. He appoints a junto for the finances, 466. The campaign goes equally on both ſides, 467. The public engaged to relieve itſelf with good effect, ibid. Intrigues about the ſucceſſion, 468. Spain and her allies have the worſt every where, ib. Spaniſh court torn by factions, 475, with the king's health declining, ibid. De Harcourt's management, 476. The firſt partition treaty between king William and Louis XIV. 477. Reaſon of his making a will, and for whom, ibid. Remonſtrance from France on this head, 478. Death of the prince of Bavaria alters things with regard to the king's will in his favour, and a ſedition in Madrid, 479. The king viſits the Eſcurial, and has the coffins of his mother and wife opened, with a commotion by removing Monterey, 480. The king reſents the conduct of Great Britain in the firſt partition-treaty, ib. He is ſuppoſed to be bewitched, and what follows, 481. His ſituation, xxv. 145. How his diſeaſe increaſed, xxi. 482. On Portocarrero's repreſentation, makes a will in favour of the duke of Anjou, xxviii. 329.

Adds a codicil, and appoints a regency, xxi. 483. With his death, 484. The will accepted by the king of France and the duke of Anjou, who sets out for Spain, 485, and is acknowledged in Naples, xxviii. 329. Death of near all his progeny, 193 (Q.)

Charles, archduke, war carried on in Flanders and Piedmont, with little advantage, xxi. 255. (See Charles VI. E). Publickly declared king of Spain at Vienna, 496. Arrival in England, xxx. 405. Comes to Lisbon in an English fleet, and assumes the title of Charles III. xxi. 497, & seq. with the manifestoes of this new king and the king of Portugal, 498. Conveyed to Barcelona by a grand fleet, under Peterborough and Shovel, which becomes the seat of his government, 503. Catalonia, Roses excepted, and most part of Valentia, declare for him, 504. Stifles a sedition at Barcelona, 511. His new queen received at Barcelona, and the duke de Moles declared his prime minister, 512. His army, their calamities, 517. Takes Madrid and Toledo, but could not keep them, 518. His affairs ruined through the behaviour of the Portuguese, xxii. 381. Death of the infanta his intended spouse, with what terms he influences Portugal, xxv. 159 (A). Election of a new emperor falls on him, 190. Succeeds his brother Joseph in the empire, xxvi. 503. By the treaty at Rastadt, is put in possession of Naples, &c. which refuses to acknowledge Philip king of Spain, xxviii. 332. Invested with Milan, xxx. 423. Revolution in Naples for him 427. His marriage to a princess of Wolfenbuttle, ib. His successes in Spain, xxv. 162. The pope's equivocal acknowledgment of his right to Spain, xxx. 435. His declaration, xxx. 446.

—— (Charobert) crowned by the legate, whom the states at last acknowledge king of Hungary, xlii. 33. Defeats the count palatine Matthew, who rebelled, ib. His marriages and issue, with his war against Walachia, ib. Fate of Feliciatus, who attempted to murther the royal family, 34. Invading Walachia, is defeated with the loss of almost his whole army, ib. Goes with his son Andrew to Naples, and is visited in Hungary by several great persons, ib. His eldest son Lewis declared heir of Poland, 35. The king dies greatly lamented, ibid.

—— Albert, present duke of Bavaria, xlii. 191.

—— Leopold of Schwerin, his marriage, xlii. 336. Differences with the nobility, and unhappy situation thereon, ib. His connections with the czar Peter, whose niece he marries, and the czar's views for seising that duchy, 337. Stipulations between him and Sweden relating to his Britannic majesty and Mecklenburg, 338. The Russians occupy the duchy, 339. The king of Sweden killed, and Goertz his minister executed, ib. The duke deserted by the czar, with the award by the emperor in his nobles favour, ibid. His misfortunes hereupon, and his brother appointed administrator, whom the Hanoverian troops supported, ib. Succession of the Russian empire, and why the duchess of Mecklenburg was set aside, 340. Settled in the younger sister Anne, duchess of Courland, ib. Her vigour in annulling the capitulation, unmeasurable affection for Biron, and nominating her niece of Mecklenburg her successor, who, with her mother, escapes into Russia, 341. Visits his daughter incog. who is married to Antony Ulric of Brunswick, which is opposed, but in vain, 342. Is delivered of John, and Biron appointed regent of Russia, during his minority, ib. Prudent conduct of the duchess of Mecklenburg, death of the empress Anne, and John proclaimed emperor, 343. Biron condemned, on the princess of Mecklenburg being appointed regent, and prince Antony chosen duke of Courland, ib. Revolution in favour of princess Elizabeth, 345. The princess of Mecklenburg arrested with her husband and son, ib. The duke of Holstein adopted by the empress, and married, with his fate, and death of the princess of Mecklenburgh, 346.

Charlevoix, his contrast of the French of Quebec and the English planters, xxxix. 377. His account of the pretended bravery of three French against an hundred English, xl. 89. His character of the English, 90 (H.) His opinion about the submission of some Abenaquais, and further canvassed, 95. The French treachery, ib. His remark on the cause of the French miscarriages in America, 96. His partiality to the French, and prejudices against the English, 122 (I). His account of a sham cession to Vaudreuil, by the Tionnonthuan deputy, 145. His meaning of a French neutrality, what, 149 (L). His mistake in his map of Louisiana, 268 (Z). Character of him and his work, 277. His report to the French court about the want of missionaries in Louisiana, and measures taken accordingly, 311 (E). His hatred to the Natches and Chactaws, and for what, 332. Character of the latter, by a missionary, ib. His unfavourable prejudices against the English, 333. Inaccuracy of his maps, 362 (N.)

Charobert elected king of Hungary, is approved by the pope, xxix. 260.

Charran, Harran, Charra, where situated, i. 298.

Charolt, the Maltheſe admiral, his ſucceſs againſt the Turks, xix. 300.
Chaſdai's letter to Joſeph king of Chozar, xiii. 230 (M).
Chateauneuf, (William de) the eighteenth grand maſter of Maltha, xix. 41. Fortifies the Holy Land; in great favour with the pope; and dies of grief, ibid.
—— abbe, on Polignac's integrity being impeached comes to Poland, but an order of the palatinates for the queen to quit Warſaw, ſets all right again, xxxiv. 265.
Chatelet, the laſt of their conqueſts recovered from the Spaniards, xxiv. 551.
Chatigon, or Xatigam, inhabited by ſwarms of Portugueſe pyrates, vi. 439 (H).
Chatillon, marſhal, beaten at Marſee, xxiv. 567.
Chatots, ſavages, account of, xl. 337.
Chatte, M. de, governor of Canada, his ſucceſs by Pontgravé, xxxix. 410.
Chaubayna beſieged in his capital of Martavan, vii. 72. Vaſt preſents offered to the Portugueſe, 72. Capitulates and ſubmits to the king of the Barmas, with his mournful proceſſion and barbarous death, 73.
Chaudar Tartars of Kermian, who, and whence, xii. 40 (Z). Put the Othman territories to fire and ſword, ib.
Chau-ma ſa, his brave defence of Chichew, iv. 553.
Chau-migrem's bloody fight with the Avans, vii. 75. Unlucky attempt on Savâdi, 78. Artifice to ſave himſelf and the Barmas from the Peguers, 84. Rich plunder and retreat, ib. Marches againſt Shemin-doo, 86. Defeats, and puts him to flight, 87. Crowned king of Pegu, and forced to compound with his mutinous army, 88. Chaumigrem's triumphal entry into Pegu, 89. Cruelty to Shemin-doo, his daughter and lords, with the farce acted after his public execution, 90. His hiſtory imperfect, 91. Conqueſts of above twelve kingdoms, 92. When made, with his invaſion of Siam by a prodigious army, 93. Reduction of the capital and kingdom, ib. A white elephant the occaſion of the war, 94. The number of his forces, and expedition againſt Arrakan fruſtrated, 95. Chouſed with a ſham princeſs, and a ſham ape's tooth, 96. Both brought in a magnificent galley, 97. His public works, and death, with his wives and progeny, 98.
Chaumond, M. St. his negotiations in Germany in favour of his maſter, xxx. 228.
—— ſent ambaſſador to Siam, vii. 322. Memorial in order to convert the king, 324, with his acute and diſcouraging anſwer, 325. Returns with three Siameſe ambaſſadors, 331.
—— marſhal, battle between the French under him and the Venetians, in which the latter are defeated, and Alviano taken, xxvii. 253. His death and character, xxiv. 123.
Chaunor, or Cape Non, when, and where diſcovered, ix. 246.
Chau-pi tranſlates the Chineſe books into the Mungl language, iv. 537.
Chauvin, his progreſs in Canada, by Pontgravé, xxxix. 409.
Chauvelin totally diſgraced at the court of Verſailles, which offers its mediation between Britain and Spain, xxxvii. 219.
Chau-ti, emperor of China, his mild reign, viii. 422.
Chau-ſcang defeats the king of Tſi, viii. 411, and uſurps the Chineſe crown, 412.
Chau-tſien, a province and kingdom in Korea, viii. 523. The king of Korea tributary to China, 534.
Chau-tſong, emperor of China, ſuppreſſes the Eunuchs, viii. 451. Baniſhed and reſtored; he cauſes them to be deſtroyed, ibid. Is murdered by the rebel Chuneen, ibid.
Chawl, or Chaol, a fortified port in Vizapur, vi. 496. Taken by the Portugueſe, ix. 290. Its nine months ſiege, 295. Strength and importance to Portugal, 313. Its fine ſituation and ſtrength, 372.
Chaw-paſa-thong becomes king of Siam, by treaſon, vii. 302. Marries the princeſs, 303. Murthers her brothers, and pompous funeral of his daughter, 304.
Chaw-vang, emperor of China, his odious reign, viii. 397. Drowned by a ſtratagem, ibid. Portents before his death, ibid. (P). Fo born in his reign, ibid. (See Fo.)
Chau-kong, great loyalty to his prince, viii. 400.
Che, king of Korea, tributary to China, viii. 534.
Chebucto-bay and river, in Nova-Scotia, its conveniency, xxxix. 264.
Che-ching, one of the three khans of the Kalchas, his dominions, v. 88.
Chektea, the ſixth ſect of Brammans in India, vi. 622.
Che-kyang, a province of China deſerta, viii. 60. Manufactures, product, &c. 61. Canals, cities, &c. 62.
Chelebi Muſſulman, Bayezid's ſon, ſubmits to Timur Bek, v. 346.
—— Iſa, another of Bayezid's ſons, doth the ſame, v. 347.
—— Yakub, a third ſon, obtains ſome provinces from Timur Bek, v. 348. All honoured by him after their father's death, 346.
Cheli, a noble lord, accuſes the rapacious Sang-ko to Hupilay, iv. 590. Is cruelly baſtinadoed for it, but his honeſt intrepidity rewarded, ibid.

Chenalat's treaſon diſcovered, who is executed at Geneva, xxxvii. 326.
Cheng-chau, his noble defence of Chang-chew-fu, and death, iv. 559.
Cheng-kin, prince, his grief for Wangſun's death, iv. 578. His death and character, 584.
Cheng-tſong declares againſt the project of the Whang-ho, v. 52. Diſgraced for it, 53.
Chen-tſu-jin, a brave Chineſe cenſor baniſhed, v. 72.
Chepar, Mr. French commandant among the Natches, his ſecurity, and he with his gueſts killed, xl. 315.
Chepe Noyan ſent to invade the Kin provinces, iv. 362 (C). Forces the poſts and the great wall, 363.
Cher Shir Khan drives Humayan out of Dekan, with the contrariety of that account, vi. 483. (Vid. ſub Shir Khan.)
Cheraſio, in Piedmont, taken by aſſault, xxx. 33.
Cherburgh taken by the Engliſh, the works deſtroyed, and the ſhipping burnt, xlii. 505.
Cherokees, their perfidy effectually chaſtized by colonel Montgomery, xl. 240. Savages, account of them, 317. Treaty concluded with them at Charles-town, in Carolina, 439. Conſpiracy of the hoſtages in fort Prince George, who are put to death, 446. The ſavages without repulſed, as alſo from fort Ninety-ſix, ib. Meaſures taken againſt them, 447. Beſiege fort Loudon, which they take, with their barbarity to the garriſon, 449.
Cherſoneſus Aurea, of the antients, probably Sumatra, ix. 330. fin. (Z).
Chetfirds in Ruſſia, what, xxxv. 125.
Che-ti, emperor of China, murthered by Lyang-ki, viii. 428.
Chetodel brings off the miſerable remains of la Roche's ſettlement on Sable-Iſle, xxxix. 409.
Che-tſong, emperor of China, preſented by his miniſter with ten noble maxims, viii. 461. The famed Ko-lau in his reign, ibid. (A).
Chevert, the French general, unſucceſsful in his attempt on Imhoff, xlii. 504.
Cheu-yew-lyang refuſes entrance to his principal into Nan-chang-ſu, v. 67. Cauſes him to be ſlain, 68. Founded the dynaſty of Han, and defeated by Chu, 70, and ſlain, 71.
Chew, a bloody emperor of China, his reign, viii. 392. Dreadful end, 393.
Chew-keng, prime miniſter, offers his life to heaven for the emperor, viii. 395. Forced to retire, ibid. Is recalled, 396. Singular preſents to the foreign ambaſſadors, ibid. (O).
Chew-kyun abandons the empire to the uſurper Chau-ſyang viii. 412.
Chew-ſhan, or Shu-ſan, iſland deſcribed, viii. 65 (E).
Cheytur, the Ranna's capital, treacherouſly ſeized on by the Mogols, vi. 447.
Chelles, abbeſs de, Orleans's daughter, perſecuted on the ſcore of the bull Unigenitus, xlii. 481.
Chilias, the chief managers of the cinnamon woods in Ceylon, x. 449. ſub (U).
Chiamettan province deſcribed, and its capital, xxxix. 13.
Chiapa province deſcribed, xxxix. 141.
Chiari battle, in which the duke of Savoy, the French generaliſſimo, is defeated; Catinat's addreſs to his officers before the attack, with the duke's inſincerity, to whom this and other loſſes in Italy are aſcribed, xxv. 152.
Chiaux, one ſent to renew treaties with the Porte, xxiv. 478.
Chicacha war, account of its beginning, xl. 356. Progreſs, 357.
Chicachas, their practices, xl. 333. Charlevoix's account of them, and his groundleſs ſurmiſe about the Engliſh, 354. Language, its extent, 337. Savages, where, 338. Univerſality of their language, ib. Take a French boat with powder, 358. New expedition againſt them, 362. Their character, 364.
Chi-chew taken by the Mungls, iv. 553.
Chichimecas, or Otonnies, why the Mexicans are ſo called, xxviii. 449.
Chickley, deputy-governor of Virginia, procures forts to be built at the head of the four great rivers, xli. 539. Act of aſſembly paſſed in favour of this colony, ibid. Again appointed, 541.
Chievres, Le Croy his nephew made archbiſhop of Toledo, xxi. 221.
Chija, rabbi, his ſtrange way of quelling his luſt, xlii. 183.
Chiker river in Mongalia, iv. 282.
Child, Sir John, governor of Bombay, makes repriſals on the Mogols, vi. 450. Inſolent anſwer to Sedi-yakub, and forced to beg pardon, ibid.
Child, (Sir Joſiah) his ſhameful government in India, x. 78. Barbarity and inſolence, 80. Articles of complaint againſt the Moguls, ibid. ſub (E). Occaſions a war with them, 85. General depredations on the Mogols, 86. Baſe cowardice, ibid. Death, 89 (F).
Chili, Le Hermite's arrival on its coaſt, xi. 453. Attempt of the Dutch upon it, 458. Country and natives deſcribed, 459. The ſtate of the Spaniards in it, and ſkirmiſhes with the Dutch, 460.
Childebert, his edict againſt the Jews, xiii. 215

225. Invades the Viſigoths in the quarrel of his ſiſter Clotilda, xxiii. 15. The war of Burgundy and Auvergne, with the revolt and murther of Munderic, 16. He reconciles himſelf to Theodobert, and declares him his heir, 19. He and Theodobert again make war, and are reconciled to Clotaire, 21. He and Clotaire invade Spain, but are thoroughly beaten by the Viſigoths, 22. Death and character, 28 (E). His iſſue, and their fate, ib. in fin. Not.

—— king of Auſtraſia, avails himſelf of the diſputes between the Greek emperor and the Lombards, xxiii. 54. A conſpiracy againſt him diſcovered, and the conſpirators cut off, 55. Another conſpiracy in which, and the former, the biſhop of Rheims had the chief hand, 56. The battle between him and Fredegonde, with his ſucceſs, 59. Dies young, and is ſucceeded by Theodobert, 60.

Childeric, called to the throne of Auſtraſia, behaves wiſely at firſt, but becomes a tyrant and periſhes miſerably, with his pregnant queen and prince Dagobert, xxiii. 84. France in a ſtate of anarchy, 86. With his family ſhut up in a convent, 109.

Children in Peru kept to ſtrict decorum, xxix. 15. And the effect on the Peruvians, 16.

Chileſians, their jealouſy of the Spaniards, and an invariable maxim among them, what, xxix. 206. The governor and coloniſts reap all the advantage among them, 207. Their laſt treaty with Spain, what, ibid. Governed by their own chiefs, and their office, 208. Account of the natives, ibid. Their deſperate perſeverance, and the particulars of the war between them and the Spaniards, xxxviii. 376. Deſtroy the Spaniſh ſettlements, ibid.

Chili, Almagro's expedition to it, xxxviii. 343. Rich preſents of its inhabitants to the Spaniards, 344. Expedition to it, and its natives very brave, 368. Valdivia ſent thither, ib. Diſpoſition of its ſeveral inhabitants, 372. An expedition thither by admiral Brewer, 377. His ſucceſſes and death, after making an alliance with the natives, 378. The kingdom deſcribed, xxix. 205. Various accounts of its extent, ibid. Height of the mountains here, ib. The ſeaſons here oppoſite to thoſe in the northern hemiſphere, 206. A comfortable climate, and its productions, ib. Number of Spaniards and natives, 207. Commanderies here, what, ib.

Chilians, their plot againſt Valdivia diſcovered and puniſhed, xxxviii. 369. Drive the Spaniards from St. Jago fort, and ſet fire to the outworks, &c. ib. Riſe againſt the Spaniards, whom they put to the ſword at Copiapo and Coquinbo, deſtroying the towns, 371. But repulſed by Valdivia, ib.

Chiloa-Iſland, in Chili, xxxix. 213.

Chiloe-Iſland, in the South-ſea, deſcribed, xli. 526.

Chilperic perſecutes the Jews, xiii. 226. Marries Galſwintha, the eldeſt ſiſter of Brunehaut, xxiii. 34. Account and character of his concubine Fredegonde, ib. (G). Murthers his queen, 36. His defeat and diſhonourable treaty, 42.

—— king of Soiſſons, aſſaſſinated, xxiii. 45. Account of his death, and character, ibid. (H).

—— (Daniel) declared king, and Charles Martel, duke of Auſtraſia, xxiii. 94. The forces of the former are driven away, thro' the inactivity of the latter, 96. The king and his treaſures delivered to Charles, and the civil war ended by Charles's granting terms to Rainfroi the mayor, ibid. His death, after a ſhort and uneaſy reign, ibid. His character, 97.

Chilvagni, Quiſama, refuſes the crown of Angola, xvi. 201. Reſigns it to his ſon Angola, 202.

Chiluapopoca choſen third king of Mexico, and murthered by the Tepeacans, whence a war ariſes, xxviii. 456.

Chillingworth, firſt governor of the Bahamas, xli. 331. Forcibly ſhipped off for Jamaica, ibid.

China, how divided in Jenghis-khan's time, and what part called Kitay, iv. 327. Invaded by him, 361. State of the ſouthern empire at that time, 369.

—— ancient ſtate, growth, and extent of its empire, viii. 1 (A). Limits and provinces, 3 (B). Climate, 4. How improved, 5. (C). (D). Various names, 6. Twenty-two dynaſties, 7 (E). Whence the name of China, 8. When firſt diſcovered by the Europeans, their mutual ſurpriſe and admiration, 9. Its diviſions and peculiar advantages, 10. Populouſneſs, army, &c. 11. Villages on the water, 12. Numerous cities, and their different ranks, 13. Caſtles and forts, with other peculiar advantages, 14. Provinces deſcribed and chief cities, 15. Ancient religion, 100. Still preſerved, 101. Idolatry, when and how introduced, ibid. Complied with by the learned, 102. Different ſects, ib. (E). The antient religion revived by Confucius, 103. Sect of Fo, when and how brought hither from India, 108. Ridiculous notions and worſhip of him, 115. How repreſented, and puniſhed or rewarded by his votaries, 116. Sect of the Literati introduced, 117. Chriſtianity, when, and by whom preached, 123. Its monarchical government, 139. Supreme tribunals, 145. Four military

ones, 147. Courts, how regulated, 148. Provincial tribunals, 149. Laws much abuſed, ibid. Agriculture promoted and improved, 215. Plenty of paſture, 219. Animals, wild and tame, 220. Little birds and ſtags deſcribed, 221. The fine kin-ki, and flower-bird deſcribed, 222. Excellent fruits, 223. Singular trees, 224. Tea-ſhrub, &c. 227. Cotton, how propagated, &c. 234. Jen-ſeng, and other phyſical roots, 235. Gold, whence brought, 238 (H.) Silver, not coined, but cut and weighed, 246. Character of its antient and preſent inhabitants, 249. How early peopled, 325. Divided into various ſtates, 430. Invaded by the Eaſtern Tartars, 402, 460. Reduced by them, 466. Their firſt dynaſty of nine emperors founded, 467. Subdued by the Tartars, 484. Sea-coaſts and towns deſtroyed, 502. Damaged by a great earthquake, 505. Its commerce with Ruſſia very ancient, ix. 198.

—— married women, their melancholy condition, viii. 260. Care of their children while young, 266. Smallneſs of their feet, 272. Cloſe confinement, 273. Dreſs and ornaments, ibid. (S.)

—— ware, viii. 242. See porcelane.

—— princes of the blood perſecuted for being Chriſtians, viii. 512. Dreadful baniſhment into Tartary, ibid.

—— or Cochinchina, kingdom deſcribed, vii. 432. Its excellent populouſneſs, fertility, &c. 433. Produce, mines, &c. 434. Cities unwalled, manufactures, &c. 435. Commerce, and liberty granted to ſtrangers, 436 (B). Genius, diet, and dreſs, 437. Cuſtoms derived from the Chineſe, 438. Bad aſtronomers, 439. Fond of aſtrology, their religion, and various ſects, 440. Cauſe of its decay, and various ſuperſtitions, 441. Their monarch's manner of giving audience, 442. Capital puniſhments, their revenue and tributaries, 443 (E). Army and ſtrict diſcipline, 444. Gallies, why quickly manned, 445. Royal court, richneſs, &c. and miniſters, why all eunuchs, 446. Army and fleet, by whom commanded, and why more ſeverely puniſhed, 447. Arms and fine appearance, and imperfect manner of fighting, 448. Sway over their neighbours, and the origin of their monarchs from their own records, 449. Why and when they revolted from the Tonquineſe, which has intailed a mutual war to this day, 450. Iſles belonging to Cochinchina; wrecks got and dived for along its coaſts, 451.

—— a paſſage opened from Malaya to it, xii. 218.

—— Bakkar, a city in Pegu, vii. 41.

Chineſe, very ſuperſtitious, viii. 115. Fondneſs for aſtrology, fortune-tellers, &c. 121. May a worſhip to the ſun and planets, ibid. To the ſouls of the deceaſed, ibid. The laws, government, and politics, 139. Military under five courts, artillery imperfect 151. Improved by the Jeſuits, 152. Provinces and cities how governed, 153. Their conſtitution gradually poliſhed, 169, yet not wholly free from ſome cruelties, 171. Capital puniſhments, and diſobedience to parents puniſhed like high-treaſon, 172. Murther how puniſhed, 173. Adultery not capital, 174. Branding, torture, &c. 176. Their gaols better kept and ordered, 177. Civil cauſes how judged, ib. Tribunals often corrupted, 178. Their learning improved by their miſſionaries, 180. Records, how far certain, 184. Obſervatories, 185. Calendar mended by the Jeſuits, and their fondneſs for aſtrology, 186. Aſtrological tribunal, their office, and great ſkill in arithmetic, 187. Ceremony in obſerving eclipſes, ibid. (D). Navigation, how far carried, 188. Shipping, 189, &c. Sailing, 190 (E). Floating villages, 192. Want of logic, rhetoric, and their phyſic imperfect, 194. Pretended ſkill in pulſes, 195, and 306. Averſion to anatomy, 196, yet long acquainted with the circulation of the blood, 196, and 308. Crude muſic, 196. Several ſorts of poetry, all imperfect, 198. Hiſtory, its merit, 199. Ancient language deſcribed, 201. That now in uſe, 203. Voluminous dictionaries, 204. Whence the difficulty of learning it from books, ibid. (K). Various dialects, 206. Way of writing, 207 (L). Ancient character, 208. Difficulty of learning the preſent, and the manner of writing, 210. Paper, 211. Manner of printing, 212. Why inferior to ours, 213 (P). Agriculture greatly encouraged, 215. And improved, 217. Mountains cultivated, 218. Manner of doing it, 219. Plenty of paſture and cattle, ib. Cauſes of the country's poverty, 235. Miſeries of the meaner ſort, 236. Foreign trade very gainful, 237. With Europe much decayed, 238. Tradeſmen great cheats, ib. (I). Their manufactures, 239. Money, 245. Silver paid by weight, 246. Copper, the only coin, deſcribed, 247 (R). Weights, how divided, 248. High conceit of themſelves, 249. Deſtructive fondneſs for gaming, 250. Sumptuous feſtivals, 251. Sobriety at them, 252. That of the new year, how magnificently kept, ibid. (G). That of the lanthorns, 253. Two feſtivals in honour of Confucius, 256. On birth-days, 257. How they allow of polygamy, 259. Melancholy ſtate of married women, 260. Funeral obſequies and long mourning, 262. Anniverſary obſequies to their anceſtors, ibid. Funeral proceſſion deſcribed, 263. Tombs and ſtately monuments, 264. Feaſting at them,

them, ib. Mourning for an emperor, 266. Education of children committed to the wives, and humility of ſtile in ſpeaking and writing, 268. Formalities uſed in their viſits, ibid. (R). Treatiſes wrote on the ſubject, 270. Various ſhapes and complexions, &c. 271. Dreſs of the women, 274. Affectation of modeſty, ibid. (T). The preſent dreſs of the men, and forced upon them, 276. Their diet and rare dainties, 277. Bread and corn mills, 278. Common drink, 279. Made wines, and ſpirituous liquors, with the vaſt detriment occaſioned by them, ibid. (X). Fine roads and eaſy way of travelling, 282. But bad inns and duſty roads, 284. High cataracts, 285. Remarkable rivers, mineral ſprings, and curious lakes, 286. Metals and minerals, 287. Gold and ſilver fiſh, how propagated and kept, 288 (A). The great wall deſcribed, 289. When, and by whom built, 290. Its great bulwarks, 292. Artificial mountains, and roads cut through high rocks, 293, &c. Stately bridges, 294. Triumphal arches, 296. Sepulchral monuments, 297. Curious and ſtately towers, and that of Nanking, 298. Large bells, and their uſe, 301. Sumptuous fireworks, 303. Their reigning diſeaſes and method of curing them, 304. Method of blooding, cupping, &c. 308. Their origin and antiquity, &c. 320. Reaſons of their differing from other nations, 323. Conformity of their religion with that of the antient patriarchs, 341, and worthy of Noah, 344. Some of their excellent doctrines, and prophecies concerning the Meſſiah, 345, 357. Antient chronology from Fohi to Yew, proved the pureſt, 346. More proofs of Noah being their founder, 348. The beginning of their monarchy, 359. Their cycle, by whom invented, and how computed, 367. The firſt variouſly fixed, 368. Reigns of their monarchs, 369, ad fin. Subdued by the Tartars, 485. Their apology for it, 486, in fin. (B). Reſume their courage, 494. Their bloody inſurrection in Manilla, ix. 397, and fatal end, 398. Ambaſſy from China upon it, ib. Their inſurrection and dreadful maſſacre in Java, x. 416. 423. Pompous titles of their monarchs, viii. 141. Abſolute hereditary power, and great honour paid to them, 142. Supreme councils, 143. Aſſiduity in public affairs, ib. (A). Their forces, officers, 150. Their wiſe maxims eluded by their miniſters, 154. Various cauſes of their corruption, 155. Vaſt homage paid to them, 157. Splendor of their court, and vaſt retinue, ibid. Their revenues, whence, 158. Wives and concubines, 160. Their children equally capable of ſucceeding them, 161. Their palace and hall of audience deſcribed, 162. Reception of ambaſſadors, ib. The ſole enacters of the laws, 165. Some of their excellent declarations, ibid, (E). Funeral duties to their parents, 262. (M). (N). The chronology of their nine emperors, 362. That of the following ones uncertain, and not to be fixed, 367. Their reſpective dynaſties and reigns, 372, ad fin. Liberty of commerce reſtored in Japan, ib. Chineſe embaſſy, ix. 136, 148. Why ſince much reſtrained, 149. Idolatrous worſhip of the Chineſe converts condemned, xxvi. 496. Congrès and treaty concluded between the Ruſſians and them, with the retinue of the latter, and the ſingularity of this embaſſy and treaty, xxxv. 387. The negociation managed in Latin between two Jeſuits on the Chineſe ſide, and a German in the Ruſſian embaſſy, 388.

Chinca (Chico) province, their worſhip there, what, xxxix. 54.

Chincaſuya, a revolt there, according to the account given the inca by his baniſhed ſon Virachoca, xxxix. 47.

Chincheſe, their own account of their valour, xxxix. 66 (G). Their defence obſtinate and brave, with a remark on the difference of valour in the climates between the tropics, ib. in fin.

Chinda Swintho, king of the Viſigoths, maintains his crown by force, xix. 420. Kind reception of Arcebara, and calls a council at Toledo, with his great learning and piety, his public works and death, 421.

Ching dynaſty in China, its duration and extinction, viii. 410. Confirmed king of Korea, and diſobliges Hu pi-lay, 534.

Chingarii choſen chief of the Gingas, xvi. 345. Slain in Angola, 346.

Ching-chi-kong, called by the Dutch Coxinga, defeats the Tartars at ſea, viii. 494. Driven out of China, goes to Formoſa, drives the Dutch out of it, ib. (Y). Vid. Coxinga.

Ching-chi-long, called by the Dutch Coxinga, his zeal for the Chineſe monarchs, viii. 488. His ſurpriſing riſe and ſucceſs, ibid. (S). Wealth and power, 490. Strenuous loyalty, ib. (T). Rejects the offers of the Tartars, 491 (U). Sent priſoner to Peking, 492. Submits to the emperor Shunchi, ibid.

Ching-king-may ſucceeds Coxinga in Formoſa, viii. 500. Treachery to U-ſang-hey, 504 (C).

Ching-ko, a diſpute about tablets decided in her favour, v. 43.

Ching-long-chi betrayed by an officer in Ching-tu-fu, with his firmneſs and death, iv. 509.

Chi-ni-chong, prime miniſter of the ſong, ſues for peace to the Mungls; iv. 559 Breaks his promiſe with the Pey-yen, 561

Leaves the court in anger, ib. Is heard of no more, 567.
Chin-hay, a noble general, promoted by Oktay, iv. 474. A favourite of Toly-kona, 507. First minister of Quey-yew, 511.
Chin-pasien murthers two emperors, and founds the eleventh dynasty, viii. 439.
Ching-tang raised to the Chinese throne, viii. 382. Founder of the Shang dynasty, 383 (K). His excellent reign, 384 (L).
Ching-ti, a lewd emperor of China, his reign, viii. 423.
Ching-ting-vang, emperor of China, his preference of celibacy to marriage, viii. 405.
Ching-tin-fu, a city in the province of Becheli, viii. 32.
Ching-tsong, his shameful peace with the Syan-tongians, viii. 459. Fondness for the sect of Tau, artfully reproved by the prime minister, ib. (Z). Encourages agriculture, &c. 460.
—— the Chinese name of Timur, v. 1. (See sub Timur) Mild reign in China, viii. 468.
Ching-tsu, or Yong-to, drives the Mungls beyond the Desart, and his death, v. 84.
—— emperor of China, his excellent reign and maxims, viii. 472.
Ching-tu fu, capital of Se-chwen, ruined by the wars, but restored, and its singular bird, viii. 80. Betrayed to the Mungls, iv. 509.
Chin-wang, emperor of China, reconciled to his prime minister, viii. 395. Reception of foreign ambassies, laws against the use of wine, and his death, 396.
Chin-in, his brave defence of Ho-chew, with his surrender and death, iv. 473.
Chintila, king of the Visigoths, becomes master of all Spain, xix. 416. Expels the Jews out of it, 417. His edict approved by the council of Toledo, ib. (Q). His death, 419.
Chioggia, &c. taken, with Carrario's cruelty, xxvii. 363.
Chios-Isle reduced by the Genoese, xxviii. 407. Revolt there quieted, with the occasion, 425.
Chirigriquan tribe of Hottentots described, xv. 491.
Chirsea, city in Karnata, vi. 577.
Chitanagar, its fine pagod, vi. 493.
Chitor, a famed city in Hindostan, vi. 238.
—— fortress seized by Zinet Pala, vi. 323. Blown up by soltan Akber, 324.
Chiwa, a river, the boundary of Samorin, vi. 549 (R).
Chu-han-gur, Timur's general, his success in Tartary, v. 3.
Choisy sent with Chaumont ambassador to the king of Siam, vii. 322. His relation of that monarch's conversion, 325. Rejects lord Faulkon's proposal, 344.
Cholera morbus, or cholicky disorders, how cured in Japan, ix. 39, 42.
Cholcans, their conspiracy against Cortes how discovered, and severely punished, xxxviii. 139.
Chong-ping, a traitor, put to death, iv. 373.
Chong-ting, emperor of China, his reign, viii. 387.
Chong-tong year, what, iv. 533 (P).
Chong-tu, or Yen-king, built by Kublay Khan, iv. 540.
Chorlu taken by the Othmans and demolished, xii. 58 (N).
Choromandel coasts ravaged by the Maharattas, vi. 516.
Chosroes persecutes the Jews, xiii. 208.
—— II. an equal enemy to them, and afterwards reconciled, he sacrifices the Christians to them, 209.
Chotkiewitz, successor to Zamoski, defeats the Swedes in Livonia, xxxiv. 172, which remains to the conqueror, 173 (A).
Chova, or prime ministers, in Tonquin, assume the supreme power, vii. 484. Become absolute, 485. Numerous court, 486. Strength by land and sea, 487. Succession how settled, 484. Grievous oppressions, 493. Ceremony of their inauguration, 495. Largesses to their nobles and subjects, 496.
Chouchoucha animal described, xl. 273.
Choulan, on the Malabar-coasts, described, and the Dutch dislodged from it, ix. 315.
Chozar, an imaginary king, converted to Judaism, xiii. 227 (L). The occasion and manner of it, 229. King Joseph's account of that kingdom, 270.
Chrisna Rajah defeats the king of Visapur, vi. 486.
Christ, origin of the knights of, xxxv. 29.
Christian I. of Oldenburg, elected king of Denmark, after Christopher III. xxix. 425. xxxii. 348. Proclaimed king of Denmark and Norway, 348. Treats Eric with great politeness and humanity, requesting him to reside in Denmark, but he retires to Pomerania, 350, where he ends his days, ib. Relieves the besieged in Wisby, and takes that city, 351. Courts the friendship of the Swedes, and his view; is crowned and married to the dowager Dorothea, ibid. Sends an ambassy to Sweden about a peace, 352. Again invades Sweden, 357. Among other successes he takes Oeland, ib. And the Swedish bishops and nobility form a design of bestowing the crown upon him, 358. He foments their discontents, is privately invited to Sweden, takes Wibourg, and why the diet of Sweden breaks up in very ill temper, 359. Holstein and Stormar ceded to that king for a valuable consideration, 361. His moderation with regard to Hamburgh, and he composes differences between the people and clergy of the Hans Towns, 362. Obliges the Dominicans to refund the treasure lodged with them by Charles Canutson, ib. Divides the money of

of indulgences levied in Sweden, between himſelf and the pope's legate, 362. Compoſes a difference between Adolphus's two nephews, and alſo holds a congreſs at Wiſmar, with complaints of the Swedes againſt their new government, 363. His impriſoning the archbiſhop of Upſal, and his retiring privately from Stockholm into Denmark; when returning with a powerful armament the Swedes revolt, ib. Being a ſecond time beſieged in Stockholm, he ſails to Denmark, ib. (A). Releaſes the archbiſhop, loading him with civilities, 364. His inactivity, 365. Riſes from the ſiege of Oereſteen, in Weſt Gothland, and returns to Denmark, 367. Enters Sweden, but is wounded, and the different accounts of his ſucceſs, ibid. Applies himſelf to the domeſtic affairs of Denmark and Norway, and ſetting out on a viſit to the pope is inveſted by the emperor with the country of Dithmarſh, and his reception at Rome, 368. He founds an univerſity at Copenhagen, ib. Perſecutes a certain noble family of Denmark, 369. Endeavours to reſtore the union of Calmar, but though the Swedes refuſe to acknowledge him, they promiſe to chuſe his ſon John, who is aſſociated with him, and crowned at Lunden, ib. Keeps Sweden in continual alarm, xxxiii. 99. The ſucceſſes of the Danes, and an error in Puffendorf's account, ib. Invited to Sweden, 101. Mounts the throne, and unites the three crowns, 102. His conduct, and a diſpute about Sleſwick determined in his favour, who impoſes heavy taxes, 103. Is inveſted in Stockholm, and obliged to abandon it, 105. Agreement between him and Katil, with the conditions, 106 (A). Death, character, and iſſue, xxxii. 369. xxxiii. 112.

Chriſtian, prince, his ſucceſs and ſeverity in Norway and Sweden, xxxii. 386.

—— II. ſucceeds his father John, king of Denmark, xxxii. 402. State of the country at his acceſſion, and his ſcheme of marrying Iſabella, the emperor's daughter, ib. Indulgence to his queen, and domeſtic conduct, 403. Interview between him and Guſtavus at Stockholm, with the intention, 406. His arbitrary proceedings with regard to Torbern, ibid. whoſe death enſues in ſpite of all interceſſion, 407. The whole nation diſaffected, and a ſtratagem uſed to blaſt Torbern's memory, but with an effect the reverſe of what was expected, 408. Inſtances of his believing himſelf faulty with regard to the biſhop of Odenſee, 408. Not in the leaſt diſturbed, ib. A revocation of the pope's bull againſt him obtained, 409. Miſled by his favourite Sigibrette, who renders him odious to the nation, by raiſing the ſupplies, 410. Propoſition to the clergy rejected, and has recourſe to foreign aſſiſtance, with his queen's portion, 411. Renews the war with the Swedes, and the dreadful diſorders committed, 412. After three battles, the Swedes are defeated by Crumpen, with the loſs of the adminiſtrator, ib. Declared king of Sweden, and after reducing Stockholm is crowned, 413. His horrid plan for maſſacring the Swediſh ſenate at his coronation, which he executes, 415. After this horrible ſcene, lets looſe his troops upon the citizens, with other inſtances of his brutiſh cruelty, ib. Viſits his brother-in-law, and obtains the reverſion of Holſtein, 416. Abdicates the throne, and endeavours to reſtore himſelf, 420. Sails with his family and treaſure from Copenhagen, and, after a ſtorm, arrives at Weſel, ibid. Formally depoſed, and deſerted by all his friends, with his character and iſſue, ib. Unſucceſsful attempt for him, 426. Attempts to recover his crown, but his Flemiſh fleet is entirely deſtroyed by the Gyllemſtierns, 428. On his dilemma in Sweden, he ſurrenders and is impriſoned, ib. Renounces all claim to Denmark and Norway, with the conſideration, 446. Returns to Sweden with a numerous army, and is defeated by biſhop Katil, xxxiii. 105. Defeated by Nils and Steenſture, 110. Invades Sweden, 111. Unbecoming expreſſions before Stockholm, and the different accounts of the prince, ib. (A). Proclaimed at Upſal, and his popularity; is defeated and wounded by Sture before Stockholm, ſo that Steen-ſture is firmly eſtabliſhed, 112. Invades Sweden, but is defeated by Sture, 125. Ravages of the incenſed Chriſtian, and his perfidy againſt Sture diſappointed, ib. Sails to Denmark with ſix Swediſh hoſtages, and the differing accounts, 126 (A). Invades Sweden, ib. His ſucceſs, and proclaimed by Guſtavus Trolle, 127. Stockholm ſurrenders to him, with the conditions, and he is crowned by Trolle, 128. His diabolical project for exterminating the Swediſh nobility, with Trolle's ſpeech, and the execution of ſeveral noblemen, 132 (A). Brutal cruelty in ſeveral inſtances, 114. Denmark all in arms againſt him, who abdicates, and flies into Germany, 128. Deſigns on Bremen fruſtrated, though the Swedes are ſomething unſucceſsful, 248. Repreſentation in a diet by ambaſſadors from him, xxxii. 431. Viſiting the emperor at Rotemburg, receives the inveſtiture of Dythmarſia, Stormar, and Holſtein, now formed into a duchy, xxix. 452 (Z.) And at his ſon's marriage inſtitutes the order of the elephant, ib. ſub fin. not.

Chriſtian III. elected to the Daniſh throne in the room of his father Frederic I. xxxii. 433.

Is crowned at Odenſee, 436. But refuſing to ſign the peace with Lubec, that regency conſpire againſt his life, 439. Invades Norway, and is crowned king, 441. Confeſſion of faith offered to the inferior clergy of Denmark, with an alternative, ib. Negotiations between the emperor and him miſcarry, 442. Manifeſtoes, and his formidable armament againſt the Netherlands fruſtrated by a ſtorm, 445. Uneaſineſs this armament cauſed to Henry VIII. of England, ibid (A). A peace with the Netherlands, alſo between the emperor and Denmark, ib. Diſmembers Holſtein from the crown in favour of his two brothers, which meaſure, though unpolitic, had no bad conſequences for a long time, 446. Declaration of his right in his coin, and Guſtavus's complaint, but without redreſs, ibid. His reign, its happy concluſion, death, and character, 447.

Chriſtian IV. proclaimed king of Denmark and Norway after his father Frederic II. and a regency appointed, xxii. 462. The young prince's promiſing qualities, and he marries Anna Catherina of Brandenburg, 463. Enters into the Proteſtant league, xxx. 33. Divides his army, which the Auſtrians do alſo, 167. At firſt rejects the emperor's monitorial letters for evacuating Holſtein, with the reaſon, and the emperor's reply, 177 (D), but at length withdraws his troops, 178. Takes Calmar by ſtorm, and lays ſiege to the citadel, when it is raiſed by the defeat of the Danes, xxxii. 463. Interview between him and Guſtavus Adolphus, 465. Choſen head of the Proteſtant league, 466. Obliges Tilly to raiſe the ſiege of Neenburg, but Wallenſtein joining the count, turns the ſcales, ib. Defeated by Tilly, ib. That king's memorable retreat with his cavalry, 467. On Mansfeldt's death affairs fall into diſorder, with the rapid progreſs of Tilly, joined by Wallenſtein, in Holſtein, and the king defeated a ſecond time, but gains ſome advantages, which are counterbalanced by the enemy, 468. Defeated at Wolgaſt, and the ſuperiority of the Imperialiſts every where after, ibid. Propoſals for peace, which is concluded, ib. Offers his mediation to terminate the differences between the emperor and Guſtavus, but comes to nothing, 471. A vaſt and chimerical project formed by him, which is defeated by Tromp, 472. Inveſts Gottenburg by ſea and land, 474. Count Horn raiſes the ſiege, ib. An ambaſſy from him to the emperor, and count Galas ordered to his aſſiſtance, ib. France and Holland offering their mediation, Horn defers giving an anſwer, ib. He gains an advantage over the Swediſh fleet, 475. Alliance between him and the court of Verſailles, 476, 477. Death and character, ibid. (X). (A.) 478 (B).

Chriſtian V. ſucceeds his father Frederic III. king of Denmark, xxxii. 508. Differences between him and the duke of Gottorp, with an interview at Rendſburgh, 509. On advice of the defeat of the Swedes by Brandenburgh, makes a peremptory demand on the duke of Gottorp, who complies, 510. Declares war againſt Sweden, and hoſtilities commence at ſea, 511. Has an interview with the elector of Brandenburgh at Gadebuſch, and their operations concerted, ib. He forces the ſtrong poſt of Damgarten, ib. Diſpute with Lubec ſettled, 514. Orders levies, and impoſes a proportional poll-tax, &c. ib. Demoliſhes the fortifications of Tonningen, ib. Various conjectures on ſeveral great perſons impriſoned by him, 516. Honours Tromp with the order of the elephant, 518. Returns to Copenhagen, and his tranſactions there, 524. Preparations for proſecuting the war with Sweden, and the operations on both ſides, 526. Lays ſiege to Malmoe, but after great loſs is obliged to raiſe it, ibid. On 5000 men falling into his hands, 530, endeavours to raiſe the ſiege of Chriſtianſtadt, but fails; is forced to ſurrender in ſight of the king, through an error of Arenſdorff, who is put under arreſt, 531. Enters into an alliance with Brandenburg and the biſhop of Munſter, at which the Dutch take umbrage, 534. Diſpels their ſuſpicions by a declaration, ib. Interview between him and the elector of Brandenburgh, with his impoſing a heavy tax on each plough in Holſtein, ibid. At Copenhagen he arreſts two Lubeck ſhips, which are at laſt releaſed, ib. Applies himſelf to the affairs of the empire and terminating differences, 535. Diſpute with the Dutch, 537. A treaty concluded between him and the Dutch, with his death and character, 540.

—— VI. ſucceeds his father Frederic IV. king of Denmark, xxxii. 542. His wiſe alterations, and aboliſhing a public farm, with his nobles ſaving on the occaſion, ib. A ſhort view of his wiſe policy, death, and great character, 543.

—— duke of Lunenburg, renews the alliance with France and Sweden, xxx. 252.

—— I. elector of Saxony, introduces Calviniſm, xlii. 184.

—— II. whoſe guardian the duke of Weimar again introduces Lutheraniſm, xlii. ib.

—— of Mecklenburgh Schwerin, his extraordinary character, xlii. 330. On account of diſputes with his ducheſs and the nobility, he travels to France and turns Roman Catholic, 331. Remarries, with

his

his unhappineſs here, and diſappointment in travelling incog. to Rome to ſee Kircher, 332. His country made the ſeat of war, ib. Goes to the Hague, and dies there without lawful iſſue, 333.
Chriſtian Lewis of Mecklenburg, on his brother Charles's death, makes a fundamental convention with his nobility, xlii. 346, 349.
—— children forbid to be taught to read, ii. 283.
—— ambaſſy into China well received, viii. 443.
—— king Moſt, who firſt had the title, xxiv. 82.
—— religion, by whom reſtored in Denmark, xxii. 22.
Chriſtianity favoured early by a Chineſe emperor, viii. 77 (K). When and by whom firſt planted in China, 123. Utterly ſuppreſſed, and replanted by the Jeſuits, 124. Imperial edicts againſt it, 132. Its ſad ſtate throughout India, ib. When firſt introduced into Japan, ix. 23. Its vaſt ſucceſs whence, 24 (M). Introduced into Ton-king, but proſcribed and perſecuted, vii. 483.
—— when firſt preached in Sweden, and by whom, xxiii. 45. Perſecuted, 46.
Chriſtiansburg fort, on the Gold-Coaſt, when and by whom built, xvii. 34. Its fertile ſoil, 86. Natives, and the in-land deſcribed, 87.
Chriſtians perſecuted by the Chineſe bonzes, viii. 126. Legendary miracles wrought in their favour, ibid. (N). Perſecuted in China and India, 132. Their name deteſted by the Indians, 133. Perſecutions raiſed againſt them, 445.
—— One hundred thouſand invade Syria, ii. 307. Succeſs againſt the Arabs, ib. and baniſhed out of Japan, ix. 136, and 147. Their ſurpriſing conſtancy and ſufferings during forty years, ib. Deſperate defence and final extinction, 148. Forbid to ride on horſes, only on aſſes and mules, ii. 436. Obtain a miſſion into Siam, vii. 342. Perſecuted by the khalif al Hakem, iii. 182. Forced to bear a mark of infamy by him, ibid. Rebuild their churches in Syria and Egypt, ib. and 188.
—— in Africa, various ſorts, xiv. 238.
—— of St. Thomas, differ from thoſe of St. Peter, vi. 551. Who, and where ſituate, xv. 28.
Chriſtian church greatly diſunited and weakened in Mohammed's time, i. 37. Sadly perſecuted in Egypt by the khalifs, ii. 262. Heavily taxed by Al Manſur, 271. Forbid to publiſh their account of it, 274. Diſputes about keeping of Eaſter, ib. All croſſes on church-tops ordered to be taken down, 283.
—— monument digged up in the capital of Shen-ſi, viii. 77. and 480. Its inſcription, 77 (L).
—— name becomes odious in India through the Portugueſe management, ix. 345.
Chriſtians, Twenty thouſand, loſt in ſeven months in Spain, xxi. 178.
—— take Jeruſalem by ſtorm, Godfrey de Bouillon elected king, and the legate Theobert, who inveſted him, choſen patriarch, xxv. 358.
Chriſtianſtadt taken by the Swedes, xxxiii. 322.
—— ſurprized by Charles Guſtavus, the citadel ſurrenders to the Danes, and other advantages follow; upon which the king of Sweden challenges Chriſtian to ſingle combat, who declines it, xxxii. 464.
Chriſto Monte deſcribed, xli. 518.
Chriſtodolus, the Egyptian patriarch, tortured by the revolters, iii. 257. Buys his life with a vaſt ſum, ib. His death, and his name expunged for that of Cyril, 269.
Chriſtiern of Denmark is crowned by Bugenhagius, a Lutheran miniſter, xxvi. 308. (See Chriſtian.)
—— duke of Brunſwic Halberſtadt, one of Frederick's allies, is defeated by count d' Anhalt, xxx. 152, with his horrid ravages in Weſtphalia, 153. Some account of him and his profligate army, ib. (Z).
Chriſtina, at ſix years of age, proclaimed queen of Sweden, after the death of her father Guſtavus Adolphus, under regents, xxxiii. 255. Her education committed to tutors, and claimed by John Caſimir, prince palatine, xxx. 205 (N). Beſieged in Stockholm, is confined and forced to capitulate, but releaſed, xxxiii. 118. Determines to ſecure the ſucceſſion of Sweden, 294. In a ſpeech to the ſenate, ſhe declares her intention againſt marriage, 295. Conjectures about her reaſons for this, ib. (A). Crowned, 296. Affectation of learning, and vanity her foible, 297. The ſuppoſed reaſons for transferring the crown to her ſucceſſor, ib. Still perſiſts in her reſolution, but conſents through repreſentations to poſtpone her reſigning, 299. Had like to be drowned, ib. Suddenly reſumes her intentions, ib. Abdicates the throne, and a revenue allotted her, 300. Her deſign of ſettling the reverſion of the crown on count de Tot, and making him a duke, relinquiſhed, ib. Unprecedented affront to the Portugueſe envoy, 301 (A). Quits Sweden and goes to Rome; reception and confirmation by the pope in St. Peter's; with ſome reflections on the event, and her character, 301, 302. xxvi. 456. Her ambition revives, and ſhe becomes a candidate for the crown of Poland, xxiii. 302 (B).
—— conſort of Uladiſlaus II. her ambition, and repreſentation to the Poliſh ſtates againſt the princes that duke's brothers, xxxiv. 81.

Chriſtinaux Indians deſcribed, xxxix. 403.
—— (Creek) Indians, account of them, xxxix. 485.
Chriſtopher, St. or Chriſtoval de Laguna, metropolis of the iſle of Tenerif, xiv. 462.
—— de Gama, ſent into Abiſſinia, xv. 225. See Gama.
—— St. taken by the Engliſh, xxv. 227.
—— I. choſen king of Denmark after his brother Abel, and the ſtrange reaſons for it, xxxii. 202. War between him and Henry Meldrop, in which the king is defeated, 203. But Meldrop retires out of the kingdom, ib. A war between Chriſtopher and the princes of Holſtein, ib. Diſpute between him and the biſhop of Lunden, with the conduct of the latter, 204. Obtains the confirmation of the ſovereignty of the Vandal country from the pope, but the people oppoſing it are defeated, &c. 205. On Valdemar of Sleſwic's death, a quarrel ariſes between him and his ſon Eric, 206. Sleſwick falls an eaſy prey to the king, ib. While war is preparing on both ſides, dies, with the different accounts about this event, and his character, 208.
—— II. ſucceeds to the Daniſh throne after Eric VIII. by abject ſupplication and corruption, xxxii. 227. Form of a particular oath adminiſtered to him, by which it appears that the regal authority was much limited, 229. Recovers the citadel of Hameren, 230. Contrary to his oath renews the plogpenning, quarrels with the clergy, and the occaſion, with the cauſes of diſcontent, 231. Abdicates, and makes ſeveral unſucceſsful attempts to recover the crown, 232. Meaſures for recovering the Daniſh crown, and Brandenburgh's efforts ineffectual, 234. His ſucceſſes, and the Danes ſeek a change of government, ibid. His ſon Eric reſcued out of priſon, 235. Is reſtored, his party re-united, and all differences removed, with the crown lands almoſt entirely mortgaged, 236. His miſconduct, ib. Quarrel between him and Gerhard of Holſtein, in which the king is defeated, 237. Made priſoner, but ſoon ſet at liberty and dies, with his character and bitter lampoons againſt him, 239 (A). Death alſo of the queen his mother, 273.
—— III. choſen king of Denmark, by the three kingdoms, in the room of the depoſed Eric X. and made protector of Sweden and Norway, xxxii. 338. xxxiii. 93. His edict for ſurrendering fortreſſes to the ſenate as the ſupreme power, xxxii. 340. His ſolemn promiſes at the diet of Wibourg, and in a diet of the three kingdoms at Abroga, 341. On complaints againſt Eric's piracies from Gothland, he viſits him there, and they part good friends, 343. Crowned in Norway and Denmark, and attaches himſelf particularly to the latter, ibid. Salutary domeſtic regulations, and goes incog. to the congreſs of German princes at Wiſmar, with the embarraſsment of this account, and his deſigns againſt the Hans Towns, 344. Marries the daughter of the margrave of Brandenburg, with a large portion, but never paid, 345. Murmurs of his ſubjects, and for what, ib. Studies popularity, and the good of his people, ibid. Is ſhipwrecked, with the loſs of vaſt treaſures, 346. While preparing to hold a diet in Sweden, he dies without iſſue, and his character, ib. (A). Great diſputes in the three kingdoms about a ſucceſſor, 347. Reſolution of the Daniſh ſenate, and they make an offer of their crown to Adolphus of Holſtein, who refuſes it, ib.
Chriſtopher of Bavaria, the Danes invite him to accept of their crown, with their complaint againſt Eric, xxxii. 335. The ſtates inſiſt on making elections abſolutely free from the ſovereign's will, ib. (A). Eric's conduct on this occaſion, 336.
—— becomes a tyrant, xxxiii. 94. Alienates the affection of the nation by all his meaſures, and his death, 95.
—— Eric the VIIIth's brother, his conduct, and king's charge againſt him to the ſtates, xxxii. 221. Reſtored to Halland, ib.
—— of Oldenburg's remonſtrance to duke Chriſtian, with the anſwer and reply, xxxii. 432.
Chriſtopher's, St. Iſland, account of, xli. 266. Settlement by the Engliſh and French, who ſhamefully maſſacre the natives, 267. Invaded by the Savages, 268. Proofs of the Engliſh being better acquainted with the Weſt-Indies than the French, 269. A partition and league between both, ibid. who are driven out by the Spaniards, 270, but return, and the flouriſhing ſtate of the Engliſh partition, 271. Engliſh diſpoſſeſſed, 273, but reconquered, 274. Dreadful earthquake there, ibid. Reſtored to the French by the treaty of Ryſwick, 278. Deſcent on it by the French, but repulſed, ib. Ceded to Great Britain by the treaty of Utrecht, 280. The article about it vindicated, ib. Acts of parliament paſſed in its favour and St. Nevis, 281. Raiſes their coin, with the council's opinion about it, ibid. Secretary of ſtate's letter on it, 282. Governor's ſalary ſettled, and order againſt receiving gifts, ib. Its produce, a ſilver mine, and its forts, 283. Quantity of ſugar, 284.
Chronicon Arab of Cambridge, when, and by whom probably wrote, iii. 41 (F).
Chryſoloras, of Bizantium, invited to Florence, xxxvi. 178.
Chucupuya, ſome account of that country and people, xxxix. 78.

Chocuy-tu provinte ſubmits to inca Lloque, their kind reception, and the effects on others and himſelf, xxxix. 22.
Chudders, in Malabar, a kind of prieſts, vi. 659.
Chui, a river of the Mongl Eluths, iv. 291.
Chunca-cunayci, the meaning of that Peruvian word, xxxix. 15 (C).
Chung-kang, the fourth emperor of the firſt Chineſe dynaſty, viii. 375. Wiſely avoids the artifice of Yu, but dies ſoon after, 376.
Chung-tſon recalled from his long exile, viii. 445. Crowned emperor and poiſoned, 446.
Chu-puwha, his gallant defence of Whaygan-fu, v. 62. Bravery and character, ib. (G).
Chuquimanca, a lord of four valleys, his bloody war with Capac Yupanqui, xxxix. 66. Its continuance differently told, 67. At laſt ſurrenders, and how, ib.
Church, ſchiſm in it, when, xxiii. 314. Still continues, xxix. 364. How finally terminated by the emperor, 421.
—— of England predominant in Maryland, xl. 472.
Chu-tſay-yelu made prime-miniſter to Oktay, iv. 472. Salutary advice to Jenghis Khan, 475. Undermined by envious lords, 477. His ſingular generoſity, 478. For the reſt, ſee under Yelu.
Chu, or Kong-vu, his riſe and ſucceſs, v. 60. Embarks over the Kyang, 61. Succeſs againſt the Mungls in Kyang-nan, 62. Succeſs and ſtrict diſcipline, 65. Succeſs againſt Chen-yew-lyang, and defeats him, 70. Burns an hundred of his ſhips, and kills him in a new engagement, 71. Proclaimed king, 72. His ſpeech to his generals, ſucceſs, and new conqueſts, 76. Palaces built, and his mean extraction, 77 (B). Character and ſucceſſes, his manifeſto to the Chineſe againſt the Mongls, and is proclaimed emperor, 79. Founds Tay-ming dynaſty, under the titile of Hong-vu, ibid. (C). Vid. viii. 470. His excellent government, 471. Grief for his ſon, and ſome of his laws, ib. (G).
Chu-veu aſſiſts to reſtore the emperor to his throne, viii. 431. Rebels and murthers him, and founded the fourteenth dynaſty, but murdered by his eldeſt ſon. 452.
Chwang-tſong, ſet on the Chineſe throne, founds the fifteenth dynaſty of China, viii. 452. His fatal avarice and death, 453.
—— Syang founds the 4th Chineſe dynaſty of Tſin, and defeats a powerful confederacy, viii. 412.
Chwang-wang, emperor of China, unable to reduce his tributaries, viii. 403.
Ciarpellone, why arreſted and put to death by Sforza, xxxvi. 279.
Cicogne, a Jew, ſets Frankfort on fire, xiii. 341.
Cilicia ravaged by the Seljuks, iii. 254.
Cil-manci river, in the kingdom of Adel, xv. 367.
Cimaira province deſcribed, xxxix. 136.
Cinnamon of Ceylon, excellent and plentiful, x. 448. Its tree deſcribed, ib. Its various kinds, ib. (U). Yearly product, ib. in fin. Not.
Cinque Mars. That favourite's ſtrange anſwer to his friends, who adviſed his aſſiduity near the king, xxiv. 574. Quarrels with the cardinal Richelieu, and reſolves to attempt the latter's ruin, 572. Joins the duke of Bouillon and Orleans, with the cardinal's remarkable words to the former at parting, 573. Convicted and beheaded, 579.
Circulation of the blood long ſince known among the Chineſe, viii. 296, and 308.
Circumcelliones, heretics ſo called, who, xxv. 484.
Circumciſion, why practiſed among the Abiſſinians, xv. 166. Countenanced by St. Paul, ibid. Why practiſed on the females, 168.
Cities, Imperial, their hiſtory, xlii. 121. Diſtinction into free, mixt, and municipal, ib. For the general affairs of the empire, and for convocation, 122. Protected by the emperor, ib. Thoſe of the bench of the Rhine, 123.
Cividad Real, capital of Chiapa, deſcribed, xxxix. 141.
Clamcoets, deſcription of that people, xl. 254. Their fine country, 255.
Clare, St. its nuns eſcorted to the duke of Savoy's dominions, xxxvii. 291 (B).
Clark, governor of the Bahamas, murdered by the Spaniards, xli. 332.
Claſſen, deſperate reſolution of that vice-admiral, xxxi. 192.
Claudiopolis beſieged by the Turks, but relieved by Manuel, iv. 232.
Claudius, or Aſnaf-legue, the 88th king of Abiſſinia, xv. 209. Aſſiſted by the Portugueſe, and ſucceeds his father, 223 (T). Excellent character and learning, 224. Diſcountenances the Roman miſſionaries, various ſucceſſes againſt the Moors, aſſiſted by Chriſtopher de Gama, 225. Joins the Portugueſe in the Jewiſh mountains, 235. His grand reception, conteſt with the patriarch Bermudes, and forced ſubmiſſion to him, 236. ſub (Z). Endeavours to ſlide away from him, 238. His ſtrange behaviour againſt the Moors, and generoſity to the victorious Portugueſe, 240 (A). Falls out afreſh with him, 241, yet forced to ſubmit to him, 242, 244 (H). Reſentment againſt him, 245. Treacherous deſigns againſt him, 246. Forced to call in the Portugueſe to his aſſiſtance, 247. Extreme concern at the ruin of his provinces, 248. Progreſs through the empire, and freſh generoſity to the Portugueſe, 252. Reception of biſhop Oviedo, 253. Moderation to-

towards him, 254 (F). Invaded by the Moors, 255. Abandoned by his daſtardly troops, brave defence, death, and memory why unjuſtly blaſted, 256. His confeſſion of faith, ib. (G).

Clement, that pope's faction recal him to Rome, xxv. 352.

—— III. ſucceeds pope Gregory VIII. xxv. 422. He ſends a legate to the emperor, who takes the croſs, ib. His bull of exemption to Scotland, 423. Sends a legate to France, and the deſign, ib. Gives the inveſtiture of Sicily to Tancred, in prejudice of the emperor's ſon Henry, ib. Dies, 424.

—— IV. choſen pope after Urban IV. xxv. 496. With an account of him, 497 (N). Charles of Anjou's arrival at Rome, in favour of whom the pope exerts himſelf, ib. His proceedings, creates Charles of Anjou vicar of the empire, with the occaſion, 499. His intrigues for the Guelphs againſt Conradine, and proceedings, 499. Death, ib.

—— V. choſen pope, who tranſfers his court to Avignon, xxviii. 166. Crowned at Lyons, and his horſe led by king Philp le Bel and his brothers, xxiii. 391. Fatal accident at the proceſſion, with the ſteps taken by him in favour of the king, and the papal reſidence fixed at Avignon, ib. Philip's ſon Lewis takes the title of king of Navarre, and his daughter Iſabella's marriage with Edward II. of England, ib. Diſappointed by the pope of the Imperial crown for his brother Charles of Valois, and Lyons annexed to France, 392. Proſecution of the Knights Templars, with their origin and character, ib. Reſides in France, xxvi. 2. (A). Revokes Boniface's bull againſt France, with other conceſſions, &c. and ſends a legate to quiet the troubles in Italy, who is expelled from Bologna, 3. Excommunicates the Greek emperor Andronicus, ibid. Conſecrates biſhops to be ſent into Tartary, with his anſwer to the king of France, about Boniface, 4. Supplies the Knights Templars, ib. (B) Sends a legate and army againſt Dulcinus an heretic, who is burnt, 6. Stratagem to avoid ſollicitation for tranſporting the empire to France on Albert's murther, ib. Removes to Avignon, and excommunicates the Venetians for ſeizing on Ferrara, ib. Confirms Henry of Luxemburgh's election to the empire, with the condition, 7. Recovers Ferrara, after defeating the Venetians, and gives the inveſtiture of the Two Sicilies to Robert, ſon of king Charles, ibid. Annuls all tranſactions between Boniface and France, 8. Holds a council at Vienne, by which the ſuppreſſion of the Templars is approved, with other canons, &c. 10. He grants indulgencies againſt the Turks, 11. His tranſactions and death on the road to Bourdeaux, 12.

—— VI. choſen pope, and his character by Petrarch, xxvi. 37 (G). Excuſes himſelf from an invitation to Rome, and appoints a jubilee there, with his proceedings againſt the emperor, and complaints againſt Edward III. of England, with the anſwer, 38. Excommunicating the emperor, 38, endeavours in vain to conclude a peace between France and England, 39. Ambaſſy from the Greek emperor to him, 44. Publiſhes a bull in favour of the Jews, ibid. Excommunicates the archbiſhop of Milan for ſeizing on Bologna, 45. Treats the emperor's advances to a reconciliation with a high hand, and the articles demanded by the pope, xxix. 315 (M). who excommunicates the emperor with all his adherents, and the dreadful imprecations in a bull againſt him, ib. (N). Dies, xxvi. 48.

—— VII. choſen pope in the room of Adrian VI. with an account of him, xxvi. 288. Refuſes to engage in the diſpute between France and the emperor, ibid. Seeks an accommodation with the emperor, 291, but his offers being refuſed, the pope enters into a confederacy againſt him, who ſeizes the Milaneſe, ib. He concludes an alliance with the king of France, now returned home, and with the Venetians, 292. Surprized in Rome by the Neapolitans, and compelled to a truce, but refuſes to fulfil its articles, &c. 292. Attacks Naples, but concludes a truce with the viceroy, and why, 294. Capitulates with the prince of Orange, and detained priſoner in St. Angelo, the plague ravaging Rome, 295. Eſcapes from St. Angelo, 296. Sollicited by Henry of England for a divorce from queen Catharine, and the motives, ib. (F). Excuſes himſelf from a league with France, and appoints the affair of a divorce to be examined in England, ib. The pope enters into a private negotiation with the emperor, 297. His double dealing, and taking to himſelf the judgment of the divorce, concludes a treaty with Charles at Barcelona, 298. Greatly offended at the emperor, and why, 301. Nuncios ſent to Scotland to oppoſe Lutheraniſm, and their ſucceſs, 303. Has a conference with Francis at Marſeilles, and excommunicates the king of England and his ſubjects, 304. Why acceptable to the French court, xxiv. 177. Is diſtreſſed at Rome, with his plot againſt Sienna fruſtrated, and agreeing to an accommodation, xxvi. 504. His puſillanimity and inconſiſtency, 506. Diſtreſs encreaſes, 508. A ſuſpenſion of arms concluded, with the pope's imprudence, 509. Diſgraceful accommodation with his enemies, what, 514. The pope delivered, 516.

His backwardneſs in acceding to the league, and policy therein, what, 520. Applies to the French king, with the latter's ſincerity and policy, 536. Cruelty and deſpotiſm of him and his creatures in Florence, 541. After that pope's compromiſe with the duke of Ferrara, a confederacy ſigned, and its terms, 547. Negotiation and agreement between him and Francis I. about Catherine de Medicis's marriage, and an interview propoſed at Nizza between them, 548. His death ſoon after, and character, xxvi. 304. xxi. 244.

Clement VII. antipope, propoſes to ſubmit to a gener l council, which Urban rejects, xxvi. 85. His bull for aſſiſting Smyrna againſt Tamerlane, 87. Dies, whom Peter de Luna ſucceeds as Benedict XIII. 89.

—— VIII. ſucceeds pope Innocent IX. with an account of him, xxvi. 398 (O). Publiſhes a bull againſt duelling, and eſpouſes the league, ib. Refuſes Henry of France abſolution, with the pope's declaration, and his ſwearing to it in the conſiſtory 399. Bulls about the Jews, 400. Diſmiſſes Henry's ambaſſador, who prints his journal, with a ſpirited remonſtrance, at Venice, ib. Receives an embaſſy from the patriarch of Alexandria, ib. After public ſupplications, &c. he grants to Henry the IVth abſolution, with the terms, 401. Receives an embaſſy from Ruſſia and Livonia, with the report about the Ruſſians, and forgery of the Alexandrian embaſſy, ib. Reception of his legate in France, and the French ambaſſador in Rome, 402. Sends an army to Hungary againſt the Turks, who are defeated before Gran, ibid. Two intermarriages performed by the pope, between Spain and Auſtria, 404. Receives an embaſſy from Perſia, with a ſquabble about precedence, and the iſſue, 408. Compoſes by a bull the diſſentions among the papiſts in England, and ſends troops againſt the Turks, with the unſucceſsful ſiege of Caniſa, 409. On Alphonſo II. of Ferrara dying, and Cæſar D'Eſte ſucceeding, that pope claims the duchy, after which Cæſar renounces his pretenſions, with the terms, 403. Refuſes to canonize Loyola, though he does cardinal Charles Borromeo, 419. Allows the diſpute about grace and free-will to be freely canvaſſed, with the ſtate of that affair, ibid. (R). Edict againſt the Jews, xiii. 399. Death, and character, promotion of cardinals, xxvi. 411.

—— VIII. antipope, on Benedict's depoſition choſen, xxvi. 127.

—— IX. after much caballing ſucceeds Innocent X. with an account of him, xxvi. 465 (G). Aboliſhes ſome taxes, and orders the ſecularization of ſome monaſtery land in Venice, but oppoſed in the Milaneſe and Naples, 466. Offers his mediation for a peace between France and Spain, and an alliance againſt the Turks to little effect, though a treaty is concluded at Aix la Chapelle, 467. Moderation with regard to his relations, and he quiets the differences betwixt the Moliniſts and Janſeniſts, with mutual conceſſions of the pope and France, 468. Sends a fleet, and prevails on others to do ſo, for aſſiſting Candia, ib. Grants a diſpenſation to the king of Portugal for marrying his brother's wife, and acknowledges him king, ib. Applies to re-eſtabliſhing his finances, and complains of the ignorance of the prelates; but while revolving on a remedy dies, with his character, 469. Obſtinate factions in the conclave, 470.

Clement X. elected pope after Clement IX. with an account of him, xxvi. 470. Adopts cardinal Paluzzi as his nephew, and advances his family, 471. He aſſumes abſolute power, and ſeeks by all means to eſtabliſh them, ib. Canonizes Pius V. and ſends a ſubſidy to the Poles, 472. Bad correſpondence between Poland and Rome, with the occaſion, ibid. Diſpute with the French king about Jus Patronatus, and an edict by the king in defence of it, ibid. Ambaſſy at Rome from Muſcovy, and the Pope dies, 474. His anſwer a few hours before to Altieri's importunity; with his character, ib.

—— XI. ſucceeds pope Innocent XII. with a rare example of modeſty, and account of him, xxvi. 492. Reſolves to execute juſtice with exactneſs, and appears to act with vigour, 493. Grants the inveſtiture of Naples to Philip V. of Spain, and embraces a neutrality about the Spaniſh ſucceſſion, ib. On the French and Imperialiſts entering Italy, a legate à latere is ſent to Philip 493. An edict publiſhed at Rome againſt luxury, with deſolating inundations and earthquakes, 494. Methods for retrieving theſe calamities, and other abuſes, 495. The Imperialiſts and French without leave entering the pope's territories, ſoon withdraw, 496. Rupture between the pope and the emperor, 499. Raiſes an army to protect his dominions, with his violent proceedings, but the former obliged to a peace, 501.

—— James, a particular account of that monk's aſſaſſinating king Henry III. and is killed on the ſpot, xxiv. 329 (G). Cried up as a martyr, and pope Sixtus V. magnifies the zeal of this villain, ib. ſub not.

—— a Lubeck pirate, Rantzaw's ſucceſs againſt him, and his cataſtrophe, xxxii. 435.

Clementine party which favoured Anjou poſſeſs Naples, xxvi. 84.

Clermont, Annet de, 57th grand maſter of Malta, his death and character, xix. 312.

Clermont, Urban holds the famous council there, with the two points diſcuſſed, xxix. 91.
Clergy of Poland, account of them and their character, xxxiv. 34.
Cleves. See Juliers.
—— and Juliers, freſh differences about them, which the emperor takes under his protection, and the conſequences, xxxi. 260.
Cliji, a tribe of the Afghans, deſtroyed by ſoltan Mahmud, vi. 30. Their way of living, 32.
Clinton, admiral, his deſcent in Bretagne, but quickly obliged to reimbark, xxiv. 229.
Clive, his firſt appearance at Madraſs in India, x. 191. Brave defence of Arkhot, and ſucceſs againſt the French, 192. His character vindicated in ſeveral reſpects, 193. Takes Monſ. d'Anteuil priſoner, 194. Number of priſoners made from the French, ſails back for England, a ceſſation of arms, 195. Made governor of Fort St. David's, and ſucceſs with admiral Watſon againſt the pirate Angria, 197. Alſo at the retaking Calcut, 199. Defeats the Nabob, and forces him to peace, with its articles; ſucceſs againſt the French at Chandenagore, 202.
Cloak, Mohammed's, becomes a ſtate garment among the khalifs, i. 194. Burned by Holagu, 195.
—— another rich one given by him to prince Yohanna, i. 197.
Clock-work, a clumſey piece much admired by the Perſians, v. 478.
Clock, the firſt erected at Seville, xx. 353.
Cloſterſeven, its convention, xlii. 502.
Clotaire, by Childebert's advice, murthers their nephews, and they ſhare their dominions, xxiii. 18. His cruelty, who with Childebert, finiſhes the conqueſt of Burgundy, while Thierri acts againſt the Viſigoths, 19. Gets himſelf acknowledged his nephew's ſucceſſor, 26. Involved in a war foreign and domeſtic, and by whom fomented, 27. His iſſue, and the behaviour of his eldeſt ſon, ib. Is ſole monarch of the Franks, with his eldeſt ſon's inſurrection, 29. The latter, and his family, ordered to be burnt by the father, ib. His death and character, 30. His dominions divided by lot among his four ſons, and the empire of the Franks continues in peace ſome years, 31. Invaſion of the Huns, ib.
—— II. abſolute maſter of the three kingdoms of the Franks, xxiii. 71. Changes his conduct, and becomes mild, ib. Defeated by Bertoalde, duke of the Saxons, and narrowly eſcapes, 72. Death and character, 73.
—— III. ſucceeds Clovis II. in Burgundy and Neuſtria, with an account of his reign and miniſters, xxiii. 83. Dies, 84.
Clotildis, Clovis's queen, her prudence prevents diſputes among her children, xxii. 12. Her children invade Burgundy, and murther Sigiſmund its monarch, 13. Clodomir ſlain, by which the Franks are inſpirited, 14.
Clove trade, when firſt brought to Amboyna, x. 453. How gathered and cured, 454. Why deſtroyed in the Moluccas, 455.
Clovis ſucceeds his father Childeric in Gallia, xxiii. 2. Defeats Syagrius the Roman governor, and ſubſtitutes his own power in Gaul, 3. Mild government after reducing the Roman power in Gaul, and his publiſhing the Salique law, 3. With a ſuccinct account of this matter, ib. (A). He defeats Baſin, king of Thuringia, and makes his ſubjects tributary, 5. Eſpouſes Clotildis, niece of Gondebaud, king of Burgundy, 6. With ſome account of her and her progenitors, ib. (B). Becomes a Chriſtian 7. Account of his baptiſm, 8 (C). The ſtory of the holy vial canvaſſed, ib. ſub not. He reduces Armorica, ib Defeats Alaric near Poitiers, and the latter ſlain, 10. Beaten before Arles by Theodoric, and a general peace made, ib. A diadem and robe ſent him by Anaſtaſius, emperor of Conſtantinople, ib. Prompted by ambition to deſtroy the petty kings of the Franks, ib. Makes Paris the ſeat of his empire, 11. Some other acts, with his death and character, ib. His dominions ſhared among his four ſons, 12.
—— the laſt of Chilperic's ſons by queen Andovera, murthered, with his mother, by Fredegonde's means, xxiii. 3. Continual diſputes between the three kings, ib.
—— II. king of Neuſtria and Burgundy, account of his reign, xxiii. 76. Injuſtice done his memory by the monks, 81. Account of his lunacy, ib. (N). Refutation of this ſtory, ib. in fin. Lying judgment about his weakneſs, ib. With ſome account of his character, 83.
—— III. eldeſt ſon of Thierri, bears the title of king of the Franks, xxiii. 92. On his demiſe, Childebert II. his brother ſucceeds, ib.
Cnutſon appointed regent and tutor to Berger, king of Sweden, xxxiii. 65.
Coango river, in Kongo, deſcribed, xvi. 35.
Coanza coaſts cruelly ravaged by the Giagas, xvi. 13, and 171. Extreme rapidity and iſlands, 172.
—— or Quanſa river, in Africa, xiv. 103.
Coaqui, its capital, where ſituated, with its riches and plenty, xxxviii. 296. Its climate unhealthy, and a loathſome diſeaſe among the Spaniards, 297.
Coaſt, Gold, (ſee Gold.) xvii. 1 & ſeq.
—— Cape, on the Gold-Coaſt, xvii. 64. Chief ſettlement of the Engliſh deſcribed, and Boi-

Bofman's description of its fort, &c. 65. Disadvantageous situation, 66. English servants, their salaries, 67. Company's gardens, and country near them, 68. Two other forts not far off, 69.
Coban, a Japonese gold coin, described, how marked and valued, ix. 58.
Coboceroes, in Guinea, who, and how chosen, xvii. 142.
Cochaquan, a tribe of Hottentots, described, xv. 490.
Cochi, how that Gonsalonier is drove mad, xxxvi. 299.
Cochin Chinese of Champa described, vii. 425.
—— kingdom, on the Malabar coasts, vi. 550. Jews settled there, and the inhabitants have swelled legs, 551. The king a vassal to the Dutch, 552. The capital described, ibid. His palace of residence, and why diminished of its ancient splendor, ib.
—— Old, its bazar and commerce, vi. 552. Its king makes alliances with other Portuguese against the Samorin, ix. 258. Burnt by the Samorin, 263.
Coglio, a priest, sent to queen Zingha's court, and ill success, xvi. 222.
Coco-tree of the Maldives described, and its various uses, xi. 317 (R).
Cocos island in the South-Sea described, xi. 307.
Codbuka's haughty answer to the Crusadors in Antioch, iii. 301, and strange defeat, 302.
Cod-fishing on the great bank of Newfoundland described, xxxix. 369. Different kinds of cod, ib. Lesser banks, and its particular fish, 370.
Codingus's vindication of the Abissinian baptism, and reflexion on the different accounts of it, xv. 185.
Codrington, deputy-governor of Barbadoes, xli. 149. Governor of St. Christopher's, on the Revolution, 273. The English how dispossessed by the French, ib. But reconquer it, 274. His operations at the siege of Basseterre in St. Christopher's, 276. Is taken, 277. Death, and succeeded by his son as governor, with the latter's great character, 278. Reduces the French part, ib.
—— defends Nevis against the French, xli. 292. Strength of his expedition against St. Christopher's, 293. Governor of Antigua, his great character, 305. Descent on Guadaloupe, and why unsuccessful, 306.
Cœlicolæ, a new sect in Africa, suppressed by Honorius, and falsly supposed to be Jews, xvi. 202 (I).
Coen, (Peter) the Dutch admiral, defeated by the English in India, x. 302. Retires to Amboyna, ib. Destroys the city of Jacatra, 304. Lays out New-Batavia, 305. His second voyage into India successful, 312. Brave defence of Batavia, 315. His death, 316.
Cœur (James) the king's financier, one of the richest subjects in France, some account of him, xxiv. 35. sub not.
Coffee first brought into Java, x. 406. Its wonderful growth there, and when first brought into Arabia, 407 (E). Forbid to go out of Egypt, xiv. 232.
Cogden desart described, xvii. 406.
Cognac, treaty of, between Francis, Clement, and the Venetians, xxvi. 314.
Cohanah, a learned rabbi, of the family of Eli, xiii. 181. sub (H).
Cohen-zedek sent to preside at Sora, xiii. 235. sub (Q).
Coil, or Kali-koulan, the principality in Malabar, and Dutch factory there, vi. 552.
Coin, when first stamped by the khalifs, ii. 165. Its progress, inscriptions, &c. and why misliked by the Moslems, 166. Othman, introduced by Orkhan, xii. 44.
Coinage, base, how redressed by the queen of Denmark, xxxii. 320 (A).
Cola circle, in Archangel, government, and its chief places, xxv. 9.
—— a school-master, some account of him, by whose means Galeazzo was murthered, xxv. 324.
Colan, a town in Quito, xxxix. 175.
Colapissas savages, where seated, xl. 285.
—— (Aqueloupissas) savages, where, xl. 338.
Colazzo cies of joy at the sight of captain Diaz, ix. 249.
Colbert made chief director of the finances, with his character, and has the greatest share of power, xxv. 86. Tellier and Louvois promoted, all which reflects honour on the king, ib. His management of the finances, 90. His character and Louvois's, by whose means matters are brought to bear in France, 94. Promotes several useful arts, 216. Erects a West-India company, with the clamours raised against him, and marriage encouraged, 217. Manufactures and military improvements, with the marine, commerce, and navigation, increased, 218. Number of royal ships in France, in the year 1681, with their expences, 219 (A). Improves the finances, ib. His death and character, 119 (A).
—— Crussy, M. de, sent from Lewis to London, xxxi. 474.
Cold, a remarkable one, succeeded by a dreadful pestilence in Genoa, xxviii. 427.
Colepepper, lord, governor of Virginia, brings over a commission for trying Bacon's followers, and instructions concerning the constitution, xli. 539. Several acts passed, and his salary greatly enhanced, 540. His arbitrary proceedings in the coin, and how disappointed, ib. Gives fresh provocation,

and a rebellion why prevented, ib. But resented by the assembly, 541. Caution and equity in the Northern-Neck affairs, ib. Opposition of the Virginians against the grant of the Northern-Neck to him ineffectual, 542. His wise administration, his return to England, ib.

Caraffa, cardinal, his behaviour in contempt of the pope, xxvi. 353 (A).

—— admiral, permitted to plant a Huguenot colony in Florida, under Ribaut, xl. 394.

Carolina, a colony founded there, xxxviii. 279.

Carthagena surrenders after a month's siege, xxiv. 575.

Caliva, the king of France attacks it in person, xxi. 382. Its relief attempted, but those who undertook it surrender, 383. It and Perpignac taken, ib.

Colmar admits a French garrison, xx. 225. Reduced by the bishop of Strasburgh, xxix. 241. The famous union concluded, and its articles, xxxii. 295. Surrenders to the Danes, xxxiii. 214.

Cologlies, at Algiers, who, xviii. 212.

Cologne, elector of, decried for employing Protestant preachers, xxvi. 313. Cited to Rome for favouring heretics, 316. His excommunication and deposition, ibid. Assinated, and the assassin broke on the , xxix. 185.

— of, a neutrality negotiated for it, 21. A congress appointed there, a suspension of arms not being agreed on, Lewis XIV. takes Maestricht, 323. A congress opened there, but why the French and their allies retire, xxxi. 496. Occasional congress there, and its design, but contentions arise about the chief command on the Rhine, 541. Account of that city, xlii. 12. Privileges, and by whom granted, ib. (A). Government and religion, 124.

—— man, king of Hungary, opposes the Germans march through Hungary, but defeated, xlii. 13. Civil war between him and his brother, but reconciled, the latter is seized, and his eyes put out, 15. Defeated by the queen of the Russians, ib. Joins the Venetians to repulse the Normans Dalmatia, part of which acknowledges dominion, ib. Defeats the Ve and makes peace with them, ib. Re the emperor, and die,

Columbanus, the Irish abbot, banished, xxiii. 66.

Colombo, sea-port of Ceylon, taken by the Dutch, ix. 320.

—— fortress in the island of Ceylon, x. 447 (T). The governor's residence, 449.

Colonna, cardinal, succeeds Orange as viceroy of Naples, with his character, xxviii. 267. His reformation of universal dissoluteness prevented by death, 268. How his conduct saves Treviso, xxvii. 280.

—— governor of Verona, his wise conduct, and a nuncio sent upon this to the emperor, xxvii. 293 (E). Takes Coma, with other successes, 303.

—— general, obliged by Lautrec to raise the siege of Parma, xxvii. 302. The former invests Milan, ib.

—— Pompey, his embassy to Philip of Milan, with the latter's answer, xxvii. 396. Sent to Venice, and speech there, with a senator's answer, and his reply, 398. Debates for and against peace, 399. League between Philip, the pope, and Venetians, also consultations with the allies about the operations of the war, and their resolutions, 400.

—— Otto, or Martin V. chosen pope, with his character before and after, and comes to Florence, xxxvi. 218.

—— Prospero, the confederate general, his death, xxxvi. 479.

Coloran river, in the kingdom of Madura, vi. 570. not. *.

Columbo, (See Colombo.) surrendered to the Dutch, x. 348.

—— in Ceylon described, x. 449 (T). City, its present decay, ib.

Columbus's offers accepted at the court of Madrid, ix. 383. Character vindicated, xl. 374. Why ranked among the circumnavigators, 377. His proposal rejected by the Genoese and by the Spaniards, 378, but promoted by the queen of Spain, 379. Sent out with a fleet, and his first discovery of land, 381. Sent on a second voyage, 383. Provided by John king of Portugal, xxii. 180. Now led to the discovery of the new or western world, xxxviii. 3. Hints of it from Plato, Solon, Aristotle, Sir Thomas More, &c. 7. When he discovered the Bahamas, Hispaniola, &c. Discovers the islands south-west of Hispaniola, and calls them Virgins, 9. His second voyage and discoveries, ib. Made governor-general, and admiral, but unfortunate, yet clears himself of all aspersions. 10. His third voyage, and discovery of America, 12. He and his brother put in irons, are sent to Spain, 18. xl. 384. Release and reception at court, xxxviii. 19. His fourth voyage to America, 20. Discovers islands at the entrance of Honduras-bay, ib. Account of the people as he coasted eastward, 21. Discovers the Antilles, &c. 23. His arrival at Porto-Bello, ib. Returns to Spain with the news of the discovery of Hispaniola, xli. 487. Comes back with a proper force, with the massacre of those he had left behind, 488. His conduct, and building towns, with the discovery of a rich gold mine, ib. His further discoveries and intention of exterminating the Caribbeans, with his character, 489. Barbarous

treat-

treatment of the natives, and the latter's resolution to prevent it, ib. Distresses of the whole island, 490. His measures on a mutiny and excommunication, with a dreadful hurricane, ib. Opposed by the priests, with complaints against him, and recal, 491. His sailings, ib. Returns to Spain, and vindicating himself, has his commission renewed, 492. Accusations sent to court against him, 495. How clear of all blame, 496. Returns to Hispaniola, with the bad impressions at court against him, and a commissary of enquiry sent, with his character, ib. who puts him and his brother in irons, and thus sent to Spain, 497. The king's policy on their landing, ib. He clears himself, is restored, except to the government of Hispaniola, 498. Bad conduct of his enemies in that island, and ordered home, how their immense treasure and themselves perish, ib. His death in Spain, xli. 499. Character, xi. 385. xxi. 200.

Columbus (young) defeats four Venetian gallies from the East, and carries them into Lisbon, xxvii. 215.

—— (Don James) a verdict in his favour, xxviii. 26, in fin. not. delayed by the king, and appointed admiral, 28. Among other colonies, Cubaqua recommended, and its produce of pearls, ib. His conduct in obstructing expeditions, ib.

—— (Diego) viceroy of Hispaniola, xli. 504. Recalled, and dies, ib.

Colla inhabitants, why they implicitly submit to inca Lloque, xxix. 21. Their various nations, their origin and worship, ib. Oppose inca Mayta Capac, are defeated after a bloody battle, and submit, 29.

Colleges, the famed ones of Tatu, built by Kublay, iv. 588. Encouraged by Ayyuhpalipata, v. 19.

College, Electoral, convoked, and the empress-regent's application to the electors ineffectual, xxx. 447. Also the remonstrances of Bavaria and Cologne disregarded, 448. Proceedings of the electoral diet, ib. Archduke Charles chosen emperor, 450.

—— of the German princes, their power, xxix. 9.

—— of the Imperial towns, their power and division, xxix. 10.

Collen, (John de) his bravery and death, xxiv. 149.

Colleva, a tree in Congo, and its fruit described, xvi. 28.

Colliton, governor of Carolina, how unpopular and driven out, xl. 426. Other governors mentioned, and who, ib.

Collup (Tilo) account of him, who pretended to be the emperor Frederic II. xxix. 229. (Z).

Comana (New Corduba) capital of New Andalusia, described, xxix. 166. The buccaneers repulsed from it with great slaughter, 167.

Comanna kingdom, in Guinea, its limits unknown, xvii. 87.

Comet, a fiery one is seen about the time of Abu Beer's death, i. 379. A fiery one in the East and West, ii. 275. A fresh one in the North-east, succeeded by a train of black stones, 297. A dreadful one before Hu-pi lay's death, iv. 597. Another causes a general amnesty in China, v. 19. A new one seen there sixty three days, 45, and a fresh one, which threatened the destruction of the Ywen dynasty, 54. Karazm deserted at the appearance of a new one, vi. 188. Seen in Egypt for twenty days, iii. 111. A dreadful one, &c. before a famine, 256.

—— remarkable in Denmark, xxxi. 187.

Comin, a small island described, and under the order of Maltha, xix. 23.

Cominot island, belonging to the knights of Maltha, described, xix. 23.

Como taken by the league, xxxvi. 465.

Co, agent from Parma, why ordered to quit London, xxxvii. 201.

Comos, a higher rank of priests in Abyssinia, xv. 147 (F).

Compactata peace received by the Hussites, xxvi. 142.

Companies, the Grand, ravage France, with an account of them, xxiii. 459. Edward's proclamation for laying down their arms, with their answer, ib.

Compass, mariner's, the Chinese only pretended inventors of it, viii. 188. Particulars about the use of it (E). Vid. 396 (O). Its variation first observed, xi. 380. How early used, xxvii. 155 (K).

Compostella, general council there, xx 45, 97. Raised to an archbishopric, 97. Archbishop seized by Urraca, 98. Whom the Galicians, supported by her son Alonso, forced to set at liberty, ib. A rupture just ready to break out, 99.

—— bells, in Cordova, account of them, 199 (B). The christian worship restored in the church, with other particulars of the king's success here, ib. sub fine. Some account of the bishop of Tuy, ib.

Comps, (Arnold de) the third grand master of Maltha, xix. 38.

—— (Bertrand) the sixteenth great master, wars with the Turkomans, and dies of his wounds, xix. 49.

Commendians raise a revolt against their prince, and assisted by the Dutch, both are defeated by the brave king, xvii. 44.

Commendo kingdom, on the Gold Coast, described, xvii. 38. People numerous, and great cheats, thieves, &c. 39. The English and Dutch forts at, 40. Adulterate their gold, 41.

Commendo, Little, described. Fort and factory settled at, xvii. 42.
—— king, his bravery against the Dutch, xvii. 43. Basely murdered by the English, 46. The murder revenged against them, 47.
Commendon, cardinal, legate at Augsburg, prevails with the Catholics there to receive the council of Trent, and gives a subsidy from the pope against the Turks, xxvi. 362.
Commerce of Europe with India described, ix. 170. (Vid. EAST INDIA.) General reflections on its advantages, xxviii. 1. Particularly that of America in several instances to Europe, 2. The design of all this, what, 3.
Commines (Philip) put into an iron cage, xxiv. 8.
Commission, grand, in Sweden, appointed, with the provinces belonging thereto, xxxiii. 325.
Committee, among other privileges, lost, the commons in Sweden are not admitted into the secret, and the nobility get the power into their own hands, xxxiii. 17 (A). How chosen, and their legislative power, 18.
Commorin cape, x. 447 (T).
Commorro Islands described, xiv. 403. Their traffic with Africa, 404.
Comnena (Anna) daughter of Alexis, her history of that emperor, iv. 194 (I).
Comneni justly censured for their pernicious ambition, iv. 242.
Comnenus (Isaak) taken prisoner by the Turks, iv. 192.
—— governor of Antioch, defeated and slain by the Turks, iv. 193.
—— John, the son of Alexis, his success against the Turks, iv. 219, in Armenia, 220, in Syria, 221. Gives the Turks several defeats, ib. Recovers some considerable places, ib.
—— Manuel, an enemy to the Jews, xiii. 273.
—— John, the son of Isaak Comnenus, turns apostate and traitor, iv. 221.
—— David, strives to get the empire for his brother Alexis, but defeated by Lascaris, iv. 245.
Conception coast first discovered, xi. 381.
—— immaculate, pope's bull for it, xxvi. 211. Warm disputes between the Dominicans and Franciscans about it, with the pope's decree, 421. High disputes about it in Spain, and a bull prohibiting any to assert the contrary, 462. This unsatisfactory to Spain, besides his favouring the king of Portugal, ib.
—— la, founded by Valdivia, xxxviii. 371.
—— capital of Veragua, described, xxxix. 152.
—— in Chili, described, xxxix. 209. Destroyed by earthquakes, 210. Good harbour, ib. Peasants, their dexterity in the use of the noose and lance, ib.
Conchacs savages, account of them, xl. 337. Cane among them of that name, ib.
Concini, a bloody renegado, defeated by the brave Romega, and his flesh torn off by the teeth of the Christian slaves his prisoners, xix. 236.
Concordat introduced into France, and what, xxiv. 140 (B).
Concordata, famous, about church benefices in Germany confirmed by pope Nicholas V. xxix. 421 (N).
Condamine, M. his voyage down Amazon river, xxxix. 228.
Conde, or Count fruit described, xvi. 50.
Condé, prince of, joins with Spain, xxi. 396. His discontent embarrasses the Spanish affairs there, 400. His success in the Low-Countries, 405. Spirited defence before the council, ib. Guises dissimulation, who offers to be his second, xxiv. 241. Is tried and condemned, with the narrow escape of the king of Navarre, 244. By the Constable's advice their lives spared, and a reconciliation with the Guises brought about, 245. He and the admiral design to surprize the court, but twice frustrated, 255. He marches into Lorrain to join the German succours, 257. The flame of war spreads every where, and he besieges Chartres, and concludes a peace here; yet several places, particularly Rochelle, refuse obedience, 258. Is wounded at the battle of Jarnac, and after barbarously shot through the head, with an account and character of him, and his issue, 260 (K).
—— His retreat to Strasburgh, and again admitted into communion with the Protestants there, xxiv. 278. Carries on the war with success, 307. Great advantage by a marriage into the house of Trimouille, ibid. Retires to Milan, and reception from the Spaniards, 431. Resisting all temptations from Spain, he returns to France, 443. He and Soissons leave the court, with their reasons, 450. Their complaint why groundless, with the favourite Conchini's inclining to Condé on Soissons's death, ib. His manifesto, and the queen's answer, 454. Some are for maintaining that answer by arms, and others by negotiation, ib. His negotiation concluded at Mepehoud, ibid. His fresh revolt, 459. Is arrested, which alarms several great men, and the ministry changed, 465. Has the sole direction on his arrival at court through d'Ancre, who receives a message from him that he was no longer his friend, ibid. Is released, joins Luynes, and accompanies him to the parliament, where he is received as a duke and peer, 482. Compelled to raise the siege of Fontarabia, 550. His miscarriage before Salces, in Roussillon, with loss, 561. Opens the siege of Lerida with

with a concert of violins, but raiſes it the 21ſt day after, xxv. 26. Grammont's high reputation, and the caution which the affair of Lerida taught Condé ever after, ib. The part acted by him through the ſupport of the duke of Orleans, 49. Raiſes a new civil war in Guienne, and his confederates, inhabitants of Bourges, prevailed on to quit his party, and receive their majeſties, 51. Is declared generaliſſimo, 55. His forces defeated by Turenne, ſave themſelves in Paris, and an aſſembly at the Hotel de Ville attacked by an armed mob, ib. Proceſs, and the parliament's ſentence againſt him and his adherents, 63. His noble retreat, with the inſolent conduct of the French and Spaniſh miniſters, with regard to their maſters, 68. His extraordinary march to Cambray highly commended by Turenne, and the former's endeavour to ſurpriſe Calais diſappointed, 75. His ſaying to the duke of Glouceſter, and his maſterly retreat, 79. The command of the army given him, with Turenne's compliments on that occaſion, and his in return, 93. Soon over-runs Franche Comte, ib. Takes Maeſtricht, but inundations ſtop his courſe, 104. Paſſes the Meuſe, 105. Campaign in Flanders unſucceſsful under him, 108. His error in attacking the intrenched camp of the allies, as a contraſt to that of Orange at Seneff, ibid. Which two battles moſt diſtinguiſhed the faculties of each general, 109. His death and character, 110. That prince attacks the prince of Orange at Seneff, with doubtful ſucceſs, xxx. 327. Powerful diverſion made by him and Turenne, xxxiii. 284.

—— viceroy of New France, xxxix. 416.

Caſſideracy endeavoured between Philip of Spain, the pope, and Venice, with methods used for engaging other Chriſtian powers and the Sophi, xxviii. 384. Treaty between Spain, the pope, and Venice, 385. Diſpatch uſed by the Turkiſh fleet, and a contagion in that of Venice, ib.

—— for dividing the conqueſts at Lerice, xxxvi. 98.

—— new, formed, with the emperor's diſſimulation, and ordering his holineſs to be reſtored to his liberty, xxxvi. 516.

Confederates, Milan, Parma, &c. ſubmit to them, xxvii. 278. An ambaſſy ſent to England, and their league publiſhed, 315. Equip a fleet, and block up Genoa, 318. Their forces land, and the city inveſted, with its ſurrender, and that of Milan citadel, 319. Their misfortunes, ib. After Lepanto battle, fail to Corfu, with thoſe in the grand alliance, xxxi. 536. Diſtribution of the ſpoils, and their ſeparating, xxvii. 422 (B). Opportunity for a deciſive blow loſt, 423. The Sophi's juſt notion of their mutual loſſes, ib. (C). Great preparations on both ſides, 424. The campaign ended, and their fleet ſeparates, diſgraceful for them, 432.—March into Heſſe-Caſſel, and are followed by Picolomini, to whom this campaign proves glorious, though without any general action, xxx. 247. In an aſſembly at the Hague, ſend two armies to the Rhine, commanded by the electors of Bavaria and Brandenburg, 369. Gain ſome towns, but with conſiderable loſs, 440. Notwithſtanding Brandenburg joins them, diſſentions ariſe among the generals and troops of different princes, xxxi. 501. A ſea-fight off Beachy, between them and the French, in which the Dutch are roughly handled, 532 Several bombardments on the French coaſts by their fleet, 545.

Conflans's ſquadron from d'Anville's fleet, returns ſafe to France, much to the diſgrace of the Engliſh marine, xl. 187.

Conforgien, his piety on the field of battle, who takes and ſacks Cruſilla, xxxvii. 316.

Confucius Kong-fu-tſe reſtores the old religion among the Chineſe, viii. 103. Account of his birth, life, writings, &c. 104 (F). His ſublime doctrines oppoſed by the grandees, 107. Juſt notions of the Deity, 108. His deſcendants the only nobles in China, 156. His two yearly feſtivals how obſerved, 256. Time of his birth, 407. His writings in high eſteem in Tonking, vii. 467 (O). and in Japan by the Imperial authority, ib. and ix. 122. Highly eſteemed in Ton-king, vii. 472.

Congoeſe, proud conceit of themſelves and of their kings, xvi. 64 (Y). Extreme poverty and ſloth, 65. Trades, and ſturdy beggars, 66. Jealouſy and envy, 67. Want of natural affection, ib. (Z). Religion and ſuperſtition, 69. Gangas, or prieſts, a greedy tribe, 70 (A). Their peculiar offices, 72. Chalombe, or high-prieſt, 73. His great power, 74. Dies not a natural death, ib. Inferior ones under him, 75 (B). Heavy taxes and frequent revolts, 82. Churches run to decay, 92. Gold mines, why neglected, 93 (H). Capital crimes, how puniſhed, 100. Great injuſtice and oppreſſion, ib. (K). Traffic with Europe, 101. Manufactures, ib. and chiefly in ſlaves, 104 (L). Their vaſt number and value, 103. Weaving, clumſy and tedious, 105. Lazy way of travelling, 106. Roads difficult and dangerous, 107 (M). Few and dangerous, 108. Poor way of living, 110. Mean houſes and furniture, 111. Shameful diſregard to marriage, 112. Ill cuſtoms tolerated, 114. Nuptial entertainments expenſive, 115. Prieſts very ſcarce, ib. Muſic rough, and muſical inſtruments, 116. Odd dancing, 117 (N). Diſeaſes, and ſtrange phyſicians, 118. Fatal effects of the venere-

real diſeaſe, 119. Its cure, 120 (O). Wretched ſurgeons, 122 (Q). Funeral obſequies, 123. Interments in churches, 124. barbarous cuſtoms ſtill in vogue among the unconverted nations, 127. Their chronology fabulous, 128.

Congo kingdom, by whom diſcovered, ix. 247.

—— kings, their vaſt power; xvi. 81. Splendid ſtate learned from the Portugueſe, 86. Stately throne, 87. Guards, 88 (F). Grand retinue, 89. Chief officers, 90. Numerous and ſlaviſh court, 91. His queen and her attendants mutual infidelity, 92. Forces ill diſciplined, &c. 94. Scurvy appearance, 95. Exerciſe, and poorly paid, are forced to live on plunder, 96. Way of fighting, 97. Their hiſtory uncert in till the Portugueſe arrive, 132. Their firſt ſignal victory over the rebels, 138.

—— kingdom deſcribed, xvi. 20. Its extent imperfectly known, ib.

—— Proper deſcribed, xvi. 22. Seaſons how divided, 23. Fertility, 24. Women mere ſlaves, 25. Chief product and exotic fruits, &c. 26. Various ſhrubs deſcribed, 30. Aromatic plants, 31. Graſs why dangerous to travellers, 32. Various flowers deſcribed, 33. Principal rivers, 34. Its provinces how diſtinguiſhed, 37. Its capital deſcribed, and why called St. Salvador, 44. Royal palaces, 45, and other provinces, 46. Animals wild and tame, 48. Land and waterfowl, 53. Fiſh of all ſorts, 55. Monſtrous ſerpents, 58, and other venomous inſects, 59 (U). No populouſneſs whence, 61 (X). Prodigious fecundity of its women, 63. Vaſt armies, ib. Idolatry and ſuperſtition, 70. Danger of oppoſing it, 77. Sad ſtate of Chriſtianity, 78 (C). Sadly neglected, 79. Better cultivated in ſome provinces, 80. King's government, 81 (D). Kings, how far elective, 83 (E). Bleſs the people, 84. The ceremony of it, ib. and of granting inveſtitures, 85. Ancient ſtate, 128. Monarchy, by whom founded, 129. Coaſt of, by whom diſcovered, 133. Decay of religion, 150 (B). Commerce whence, 153. Receives a new biſhop, ib.

—— king of, ſends his ſon with others to be brought up at Liſbon, xxii. 203.

Congreſs, different places nominated for one, and the reaſons of the Dutch againſt theſe, xxxi. 466.

—— event and ſmall ſucceſs of one held by the Canadians at St. Mary's-Fall with the French, xl. 9.

—— holden at Montreal, between the ſavage deputies and Callieres. xl. 140.

Cong-kia recovers the Chineſe throne, with his lewd reign and death, viii. 380.

Cong-tu, the laſt emperor of the eighteenth dynaſty, viii. 456.

Cong-tſong, his offers of peace to the Tartars haughtily rejected, ſent away priſoner into the Cobi deſert, and dies, viii. 486.

Cong-vang, emperor of China, his cruelty to the Mycans, with his remorſe and good government afterwards, viii. 398.

Coni ſaved by prince Eugene, xxv. 129. Siege of raiſed, xxx. 372.

Conjunction, a grand one of all the planets, ii. 85. iv. 172.

Conqueſts and ſettlements of the Spaniards, ix. 383.

Conrade, emperor of Germany, lands at Conſtantinople, iv. 222. Bravery and ſucceſs againſt the Turks, 223. Baffled before Iconium, and returns home, ib.

—— the emperor Barbaroſſa's ſon, why his intended marriage with Berengara of Caſtile fails, xx. 155.

—— ſon of the emperor Frederic, upon the death of his father, marches into Italy, and joins his brother Manfred, xxv. 486.

—— duke of Franconia, entering Italy is crowned at Monza, 311. He publiſhes ſeveral laws, and obliges Pavia to ſurrender, ib. Goes to Rome, and is crowned with Giſelle by the pope, 312. An inſurrection of the Romans quelled, he quits Rome and returns to Germany, but comes again, and after quieting the diſturbances raiſed by a faction, returns, ib. The Italians enter into a reſolution of a general revolt, and returning, ſends many of the malecontents priſoners into Germany, 313. He beſieges Milan, holden by Herbert, but to no purpoſe, and how a ſedition in Parma while the emperor was there is puniſhed, 314. From Rome he orders juſtice to be done to the monks of Caſſino, which Pandulphus of Capua refuſing, Conrad marches againſt him and is crowned at Capua, ib. (I). He confers Capua on Guiomar, prince of Salerno, and confirms Rainulphus the Norman in Averſa, &c. but returning to Germany, his army is attacked by a contagious diſtemper, and he dies. 315.

—— ſon of the emperor Henry, acting as groom to the pope, is promiſed aſſiſtance, xxv. 355. In a private aſſembly of Nobles at Coblentz declared emperor, with an account of Innocent's behaviour by his legate in the affair, as alſo of this meeting, 387 (C). Propoſes a peace, which is rejected, and being excommunicated, dies, 487.

—— ſucceeds his father Frederic in all his dominions, particularly the Two Sicilies, xxviii. 126. His father's deſtination by will in favour of his other children, ib. Manfred his baſtard brother aſſumes the adminiſtration in Conrad's abſence, 127. A great party in Puglia declare for the pope, and Conrad arriving there with an army, revokes all the grants made by his father's will, &c. ib. Makes himſelf maſter of ſeve-

several places, and of Naples, 128. Among other proceedings of the pope against Conrad, he offers the kingdom of the Two Sicilies to Richard earl of Cornwall, ib. but rejected by him and the count of Anjou, ib. Holds a parliament at Melphis, and the death of his brother Henry, with the king of England's offer to the pope rejected, 129. Reduces Puglia, and a second excommunication against him, after which he soon dies, ib.

Conrad I. the first German emperor, xxix. 16. Precautions to support his authority, 18. Executes Erchanger and Berthold as traitors, ib. Dies, 19.

—— the emperor, Henry's eldest son, is put to the ban, xxix. 91.

—— who had been elected king of the Romans, narrowly escapes assassination, with the fate of the traitors, sets out for his Italian dominions, and takes Naples, xxix. 208. Has several quarrels with the church, and dies, ib.

—— II. the princes present at his election, xix. 65. (E). His chief care what; he marches into Italy, and after reducing the Lombards is crowned at Rome, 66. On his return, causes his son Henry to be declared his successor, and crowned at Aix la Chapelle, ib. Defeats the rebels, and Ernest duke of Suabia slain, having been put before to the ban, ib. Entering Italy, marches to Capua, where he deprives Pandulphus of his principality, and gives it to Guamarius, prince of Salerno, xxviii. 46. Marches against Misico, king of Poland, who, on account of the emperor's generosity, surrenders at discretion, xxix. 66. His successful expedition against Stephen, king of Hungary, and Eudes, count of Champagne, and he succeeds to the kingdom of Burgundy, 67. Is seized with the gout and dies, his character, and an instance of his generosity, 69 (G).

—— the emperor's uncle, dies, and consequences, xxix. 160.

—— III. duke of Franconia, succeeds Henry V. in the empire, xxix. 110. Roger, king of Sicily, and Guelph of Bavaria, take the field against him, 112. His generosity on seeing the conjugal fidelity of Guelph's consort, and the ladies to their husbands, 111. Engages in the croisade to the Holy-Land, which is unsuccessful, with his valour at the siege of Damascus, 113 (R). Upon this St. Bernard reviled, ib. Death of Henry his eldest son, settles the succession on his nephew Frederic Barbarossa, and dies, 114. (S). His character and issue, 115 (T).

—— of Bavaria dies, his character and distribution of his dominions, xxiii. 213.

—— the emperor, Henry the IVth's eldest son, revolts, xxix. 90 (A).

Conrad of Antioch, taken by Charles of Anjou, and hanged like a malefactor, xxix. 220. All this barbarity said to be advised by pope Clement IV. ib. (M).

—— his negotiations with the emperor's chancellor in Italy, with the emperor's arrival at Bologna, who confirms at Rome the privileges of the Bolognese, xxvii. 43.

—— I. king of Bohemia, xlii. 157.

—— II. king of Bohemia, xlii. 159.

Conradine invited into Italy, but prohibited by the pope, xxv. 498. Marches to Rome upon defeating a body of French, 500, but is entirely defeated by Charles, taken prisoner, and executed with several more, ibid.

—— an infant, succeeds his father Conrad, under the regency of Berthold de Honebruch, xxviii. 129. He assumes the title of king of Sicily, opposed by the pope, and alliances entered into by Charles of Anjou, 138. Arrives with an army in Italy through Henry, &c. of Castile, for whom several cities declare, but is excommunicated, 139. He is entirely defeated at Tagbiacozzo by Charles, Conradin, and the duke of Austria, being taken and sold by the Frangipani, 140. With the brave retreat of the Germans home under Sticho, a blacksmith, ib. (E). His behaviour on the scaffold, &c. 141 (F). xxix. 220 (N).

Conradsburg fort, on the Gold-Coast, xvii. 55.

Conringius, the celebrated, answers the pope's bull against the Osnaburg treaty, xxx. 293.

Conspiracies, or combinations in Germany, xxx 50.

Constable of France dies, xxiv. 41.

—— represents the affair of Amboise to the parliament of Paris, with complaints to Guise, and methods proposed to restore the public tranquillity, xxiv. 241. Joins with the Guises and Marshal, 247.

Constance, lord, vii. 324. (See Faulkon.) The lady of Faulkon put to the rack, 375. Clapped in irons and rescued, makes her escape to Bankok, but brought back to the usurper, 376. Wretched condition after this, 377.

—— the famous council of, appointed, xxvi. 214. Convoked, xxix. 376. Opened there by pope John XXIII. with their decrees and other proceedings, xxvi. 107, & seq. Emperor's proceedings traversed by the two antipopes, xxix. 377. Nuncios from the antipopes, and lay deputies admitted, with votes given not by particulars but nations, xxvi. 109. The council is continued by decree, 110, and its authority declared superior to the popes, 111. Resolved that John being bound to resign, on refusal should be reckoned deposed, and proceeded against, ib. Its justification, 112. Decreed that John should appoint proxies for his resignation, and invited by an embassy to return, ib. Its proceedings

ceedings, 117. Benedict ſummoned to appear there, with the emperor's return to Conſtance, 119. Warm debates about the reformation of the church, which is oppoſed by the cardinals, &c. and a perpetual decree made for holding councils, 120. A decree about the election of a pope by thirty deputies and twenty cardinals, ib. who chuſing Martin V. is conducted to the cathedral, the emperor and elector of Brandenburch holding his reins, &c. 121. Condemns the opinion that it is lawful to kill a tyrant, with the occaſion of this decree 116 (U). Pope John arrives there, xxix. 377. Reſignation of the competitors for the popedom being the only expedient determined on, pope John promiſes to renounce, but retracting, by Frederic of Auſtria's aſſiſtance, flies into Switzerland, 378. The council confirm his depoſition, excluding alſo the other two popes his competitors, ib. Upon this John acquieſces and freely renounces, as doth Gregory XII. but Benedict refuſes to ſubmit, xxxvi. 217. Its decrees reckoned by the pope tantamount to reforming the church, xxvi. 122 (X) Council appointed at Pavia, and an elaſory declaration of the pope about the council's decrees, ib. Its decree about the Euchariſt, ib. The emperor's officiating as deacon at maſs ſaid by the pope, xxxvi. 216. The ſplendor of the council, ib. Is diſſolved. xxvi. 122.

Conſtance the empreſs dies in Sicily, leaving the regency to pope Innocent, xxix. 167. Innocent declares for Otho, with the words of it in a letter to him, and excommunicates Philip with his adherents, 168. The pope's anſwer to the French king's letter, ib.

Conſtans, his ſevere laws againſt the Jews, xiii. 189.

Conſtantia, Conſtantina, taken by the Moſlems, i. 502.

—— queen of Caſtile, delivered of Alonſo, xx. 261. Dies ſuddenly, 265.

Conſtantina, in Algiers, deſcribed, xviii. 224. Reſidence of the bey, and French factory, 225.

Conſtantine the ſon of Heraclius, his conference with the Moſlem general, i. 463. His forces in Syria deſert him by degrees, 466. Abandons his camp to the Moſlems, and ſends a reinforcement to Cæſarea, ib. Retires with all his wealth to Conſtantinople, 469. Recovers Alexandria from the Moſlems, with frequent complaints between their fleets and his lieutenants, 521. Defeats the Arabs in Syria, ii. 77. Gracious reception of the Moſlem ambaſſadors, ib. Advantageous peace, 78.

—— Capronimus's irruption into Syria, ii. 249. Into Armenia, 257. & ſeq.

Conſtantine, King of Georgia ſlain by Karaoſef, v. 393. His ſevere laws againſt the Jews, xiii. 184.

Conſtantine, antient king of Abyſſinia, xv. 207.

Conſtantinople beſieged by the Moſlems, ii. 67. In what year, 70. Its brave defence, 77. By Solomon, 194. Stout defence againſt him, 195. The ſiege raiſed, 198. The center of European and Aſiatic trade, and its citizens conſign the care of it to the Italians, ix. 217.

—— emperor and empreſs of, crowned at Rome, xxv. 455. The emperor and legate taken priſoners in Theſſaly, 456. Taken by Mahomet II. with the loſs to the Greeks, and an end put to their empire, xxvi. 176. Is taken by the French and Venetians twice, xxvii. 55. Beſieged, but relieved by the Venetians, 61 (A). Second ſiege by Vattaſus, who is defeated by a briſk ſally, 62. Upon the loſs of it a general league formed againſt the Turks, xxviii. 234.

Conſtein, the famous conſtitution of, declaring the independence of the empire, xxix. 311 (L).

Conſtitution of public peace renewed in the diet, xxx. 60.

—— of Sweden, a ſmall alteration made in it, xxxiii. 325.

—— original, of Poland, in ſeveral inſtances broken through, xxxiv. 17. Its groſs and numerous errors, and how remedied, 35.

Conſuls again reſtored in Genoa, who conclude a truce with the Piſans and Venetians, xxviii. 376.

Contareni, legate, accuſed by the Catholics, but defended by cardinal Fregoſa and the emperor, xxvi. 312.

—— Dominico, the thirtieth doge of Venice, takes Zara from the prince of Croatia, xxvii. 42. Death and character, 43.

—— Jacomo, the forty-ſeventh doge of Venice, xxvii. 68. Diſpute with the Genoeſe compromiſed, and a revolt of the Iſtrians quelled, ib. War with Ancona, the inhabitants of which ſupplicate peace, and the terms, 69. Reſignation of the doge, ib.

—— Andrea, the ninth doge of Venice, ſucceeds Cornaro, xxvii. 93. That doge's death and character, 112.

—— his bold remonſtrance to the grand vizier, on the latter's propoſal, xxvii. 362.

Conti endeavours to circumvent Caſtelnovello, but is caught in his own trap, xxii. 328. His propoſal to the miniſter about marrying one of his nieces, and the conſummation, xxv. 63. Is elected king of Poland, but Auguſtus of Saxony has more intereſt, xxv. 142. Ardour of his friends in Poland, xxxiv. 280. The elector of Brandenburg offers his mediation

diation, but the conferences are fruſtrated, and why, 281. His party animated by letters ſent by him, 282. A confederacy formed to ſupport his intereſt, and prevent the elector's coronation, 286. The obſtructions to the ceremony are ſurmounted by quibbles, ib. Much diſguſted at the Sapiehas, and their general, and he loſes all hopes of ſucceſs on young Sapieha's declaration, 290. The magiſtrates of Dantzick ſeize on his effects, as does general Brandt thoſe lodged in the abbey of Oliva, the French ambaſſador narrowly eſcaping with difficulty, ib. Some Poliſh lords repairing to Cracow, determine him to return to France, ibid.

Coatiſuyu, a cauſeway built there over a marſh, by inca Mayta Capac, xxxix. 31. His ſucceſsful progreſs over it, ib.

Contracts, private, how regulated by the Koran, i. 371.

Contus (Stephen) one of the Hungarian chiefs, his fortitude, with the conſequence of his cruel execution, xxix. 372.

Convention, which throws England into a flame, and preparations for war, xxxvii. 219.

Convers, an Engliſh captain, his gallant behaviour againſt the Indians in New England, xxxix. 119.

Converts, Chriſtian, in China, their great zeal, and ſufferings, viii. 125.

Connecticut river, ſettlements made there under Mr. Hooker the miniſter, xxxix. 283. Difficulties encountered, and at laſt ſurmounted, ib. They chooſe Hopkins their governor, ib. Conſtitution, 341. Their prudence when their charter was called in by king Charles II. 344.

Cook, (Sir Thomas) ſent to the Tower, x. 130. His account of the deſtruction of Pula Candore factory, 162. Genius of the natives diſplayed, 163 (B).

Coopman tribe of Hottentots deſcribed, xv. 493.

Copau-tree, in Guadaloupe, xli. 249.

Copea, a ſort of ſtone pitch in Florida, xxxix. 124.

Copeik, what, and how many to a ruble, xxv. 47 (C).

Copenhagen, the capital and royal reſidence, deſcription of it. xxxii. 4 (A).

—— a magiſtrate of police there, and his office, with an excellent cuſtom in watching and extinguiſhing fires, xxxii. 24 (B). Regulations about chimney-ſweepers, torches, and lanthorns, &c. with ſalutary regulations about apothecaries, ib.

—— univerſity, by whom founded, xxxii. 360.

—— after ſuffering inexpreſſible miſeries, ſurrenders to Chriſtian III. who, after reproaching Oldenburg, pardons him, xxxii. 440. He depoſes and impriſons the biſhops, ib. Defenceleſs ſtate of it, with Frederic the IIId's courage, a peace concluded, and Ulefeldt's complaiſance in the conditions, 489. Beſieged by land and ſea, with an ambaſſy from Frederic III. to Charles ineffectual, 492. Daniſh nobility reſolve to ſtand by the king, their great promiſes thro' the burghers, with the brave reſolution of Frederic and queen, 493. Trenches opened before it, and continual fire on them from ſome praemes, with vigorous ſallies and attacks on both ſides, 494. Siege of it languiſhes, and a briſk attack towards the Weſtgate baffled, 495. The whole glory of this ſally on Wanderver's plan, owing to the king's execution of it, 496. Burnt, 542.

Copiapo port deſcribed, xxxix. 211. Produce of its mines, ib. Saltpetre and lead mines, ib.

Copin's horrid accuſation againſt himſelf and the Jews, xiii. 331, &c. (B). Dreadful puniſhment, 332.

Coptic computation by Kharaiian years, when and by whom ſuppreſſed in Egypt, iii. 315. Account of it, and whence called Kharajin, 316.

—— church, in Egypt, its tenets, hereſy, xiv. 207 (S). Their great ignorance, 210.

Copts, articles of peace with the Moſlems, i. 488. Whence ſo called, xiv. 208 (S).

Coquimbo town, or la Serena, deſcribed, xxxix. 211. Fine climate and cattle, &c. ibid. Trade, 212.

Corales los, or Coral-Iſlands, where ſituate, ix. 594.

Corbary-tree, in Guadaloupe, xli. 249.

Cord, why worn by the Brammanic tribe, vi. 651.

Cordilleras, or Andes, mountains, ſeverity of the cold there, xxxviii. 344.

Corduba, Cordova, three ſuns ſeen there, followed by a famine, ii. 264. Becomes the ſeat of the Spaniſh khalifate, 271. The firſt moſque built there, ib. and 292. The great moſque and bridge, when, and by whom built, 333. Streets paved by Abdalraman, 434. Seized by the rebel Almohdi, iii. 153, 155. Ravaged by Soliman, 156. Impreſſes Heſham's name on its coin, 231.

—— kingdom aboliſhed, and khalifate, iii. 193.

Cordubans drive the rebel Almohdi out of their city, iii. 153. Plunder Azafra, 155. Murther their African garriſon, 186. Raiſe Heſham to the khalifate, 187. Depoſe and impriſon him, 193.

Cordova's ſucceſſes, yet obliged by Manſfeldt to raiſe the ſiege of Frankendal, xxx. 150.

Cordova lands at Cape Catoche, is attacked by a large body of Indians, and defeats them with twenty-five men, xxxviii. 62. Near the field are temples with hideous images, ib. Proceeds to Campeche-bay, with the hideous idols in their temples, croſſes, &c. ib.

ib. Lands in a bay about a league from Potonchou town, and after a ſharp rencounter with the natives, and loſs, he regains his ſhipping, 63. His expedition to Yucatan and Florida from the Havannah, 61. Lands on the coaſt of Florida, is attacked, and extricating himſelf ſails for the Havannah, and dies of his wounds, 64.

Cordovero (Moſes) a celebrated profeſſor at Sapheta, x ii. 368. ſub. not.

Corea (Martin) his firſt ſucceſsful expedition againſt the king of Zeila, xv. 371.

—— ravaged terribly by the Japoneſe, viii. 537. Relieved by the Chineſe under ſtricter obedience to the Tartar emperor, 542.

Coreans, their origin and government, &c. viii. 529. When ſubdued to the Chineſe, and invade China, 530. Shake off the Chineſe yoke, 532. Invade Lyau-tong, and are ſubdued afreſh, 533. Refuſe a paſſage to Hu-pi-lay's ambaſſador, 534. Invaded by the Japoneſe, 536. Panic at their approach, 537. Retreated and ravaged, and afſiſted by the Chineſe, 538. Drive the Japoneſe away, 541. Pay homage and tribute to the Tartar emperors, 542. Inſtances of their great ſubjection to them. 543. Their ambaſſadors meanly treated at Peking, 544. Abject reception of the Chineſe ones, ib.

Corebut arrives at Prague, and ſeverely puniſhes the diſturbances of the Thaborites there, xv. 389.

Corfu, junction of the Spaniſh and Venetian fleets there, where the officers quartel, xvii. 426.

Corja, (Donna Beatrix) prevails on an inca prince to accept of a penſion from the Spaniards, xxviii. 444.

Corientis Cape, in Africa, deſcribed, xv. 445.

—— a city in Buenos Ayres, xxix. 205.

Coritia, the iſle of, how annexed to Venice, xvii. 207.

Corlar, inhuman and cowardly expedition of the French againſt it, xl. 55.

Cormantin the Leſſer, a village on the Gold-Coaſt, xvii. 77. The Great deſcribed, 78.

Cornaro, Marco, the fifty-ninth duke of Venice, xvii. 92.

—— Paulo, his ſpeech to Viſconti, and his anſwer, xvii. 126. Remonſtrance of ambaſſadors from Florence; ſpeech of Viſconti's ambaſſador, 127. He dies in priſon, 150.

Cornbury, lord, governor of New-York, the good order of that colony under him, xxix. 351.

Cornillon (Peter de) the 27th great maſter of Maltha, ordered by the pope to abandon Rhodes, xix. 76. Mild anſwer to his threats, 77. Dies of grief, ib.

Coroas, and other ſavages, diſtinguiſhed by pronouncing or not pronouncing (r) when united under the Chicachas, xl 343.

Coromandel coaſts, and European commerce there, x. 481. Its vaſt importance, 482 (M). Reaſon of the different climate from that of the Malabar coaſts, xi. 38 (T).

Coron beſieged by the Imperial and Maltheſe fleet, bravery of the knights, and it capitulates, xix. 185.

Corſo (Pietro) baſe project by a cordelier for betraying him, and he and his ſon killed, xxviii. 480.

Corteza, a Maltheſe knight, aſſaſſinated, and the puniſhment of the murderers, xix. 280.

Cortez, Hernand, his character, he ſails from Cuba on diſcoveries, xxxviii. 68. Further account of him, 69. Appointed captain-general of the expedition to Yucatan, or Mexico, by Velaſquez, 70. Contradictory accounts of Herrara and de Solis about him, ib. (A). Sails from St. Jago de Cuba, 71. How ordered at Trinidad to be diſpoſſeſſed of the command, ib. but diſobeyed, 72. Arrives at the Havannah, after being ſeparated in a ſtorm, ib. A ſecond order for ſeizing him diſobeyed, and he throws off obedience to Velaſquez, 73. Wiſe diſpoſitions made, and ſets ſail for the iſle of Cozumel, with his arrival there, 74. Publickly cenſures Alvarado's conduct, 75. Animating ſpeech to his army, ib. The Indians flock to him, and is viſited by their cazique, 76. Recovers a Spaniard detained priſoner in Yucatan, 77. He and his whole army take a view of Cozumel, and his deſign herein, ib. His diſſuading his men from violence, 78. Viſits their temple, with an account of it and the idols, ib. Deſtroys the idols of Cozumel, ib. Erects an altar and image of the virgin, with a croſs, ib. His arrival at Tabaſco, 79. The Indians reſolve to oppoſe his landing, and the different repreſentations here of his behaviour, ib. Forces the Indians in their canoes, and they fly, 80. Defeats them again on land, ib. Aſſaults the town, which he takes, and defeats the Indians, 81. Difference in the account of the action, ib. (B). Is deſerted by Melchior the Indian, and ſome ſkirmiſhes with the Indians, whom that deſerter encouraged, 83. Their bad ſucceſs makes them ſacrifice him, ib. His repreſentations in a council of his officers, and their effect, ib. Proceeds to meet the enemy at Cinthla, 84. He defeats a vaſt body of Tabaſcan Indians, 85. Diſmiſſes his priſoners with preſents, 86. Why he rejects an embaſſy from the Indians, ib. Accepts a freſh embaſſy from the cacique, 87, who himſelf viſits him, ib. Leaves Tabaſco, arrival at St. Juan d'Ulova, in Mexico, receives a meſſage by ambaſſadors from the emperor Moteczuma, 88. His tranſactions with the Mexican governors, 89. His requeſt to them, and its extraordinary effect on them, 90. Their preſents and reply

reply to him, with his declaration, inſiſting on an interview with Motezuma, ib. He ſends ſome curioſities as preſents to the emperor Motezuma, 92, who makes him a preſent in return, but declines an interview, ib. He ſtill perſiſts in his reſolution of ſeeing the emperor, 93. Different reaſonings of the Spaniards on a review of the emperor's preſents, ib. Keeps his men in conſtant exerciſe, 94. His reply to Motezuma's anſwer, and the ambaſſador's return to it by way of challenge, 99. His remark thereon to his people, ib. Murmurings of his ſoldiers, and his maſterly addreſs in ſtopping them, 100. Ambaſſy from the cazique of Zempoala for an alliance with him, 101. His regulations and civil promotions, 102. Settlement of Villa Rica made, and ſpeech to his newly formed council, ib. By reſigning he re-eſtabliſhes his authority, and is re-elected general, 103. His great character, ib. Good effect of his uſing rigour on ſome of his people, and lenity thereupon, 104. His meaſures for removing to Quiabiſlaus, ibid. Takes the road to Zempoala, where he arrives, is viſited by the cazique, and what paſſed between them, 105. Arrival at Quiabiſlaus, 106. Viſited by the cazique, and what paſſed, ib. Arrival of Motezuma's commiſſaries, their magnificent dreſs and bloody demand, 107. Seizes theſe Mexican commiſſaries, and gains high reputation, ib. Mild courſe taken with them, 108, and its good effects, ib. Founds Villa Rica, and the blunders of authors corrected, 109. Receives a magnificent embaſſy from Motezuma, ib. Inſtance of his prudence and penetration, 111. His piety highly praiſed by Spaniſh writers, but not reconcileable with Chriſtianity, ib. Receives a ſlender reinforcement and mortifying intelligence at the ſame time, 112. Sends meſſengers to Spain with an account of his proceedings, ib. His juſtification, and a diſcovery of a plot and its contrivers puniſhed, 113. Burns his fleet, and why, 114. Prepares for marching, ib. Begins his march for Tlaſcala, encountering difficulties, 115. His declaration to an Indian cacique on the road to Tlaſcala, 116. Difficulty about the route he was to take, ib. Arrives on the frontiers of Tlaſcala, ib. Declaration to the Tlaſcalan ſenate by his ambaſſadors, 117. The anſwer to it, 118. His ambaſſadors detained, 120. Their eſcape, 123. Magiſcatzin, his ſpeech in favour of Cortez, 118. Defeats the Tlaſcalans in ſeveral engagements, 121. Puſhes forward and poſſeſſes a village, 122. Seizes on ſeveral villages, releaſes his priſoners, and ſends a meſſage to Xicotencal, 123. Its effect on that general, ib. Advances, with the diſpoſition of his men, 124. Defeats a vaſt army through ſome diſcontent among the Tlaſcalans, 125. Appeaſes a mutiny, ib. His anſwer to the ſuit of the Tlaſcalans for peace, 129. Marches to Tlaſcala, and his public entry, 134. His ſurprize at the behaviour of the Cholulans, and their ambaſſy why refuſed, 138. He prepares to march for Cholula, and joined by a body of Tlaſcalans, ibid. Enters that city, and ſeverely puniſhes the inhabitants for a plot, 139. His addreſs in revenging a plot at Cholul, 140. Maſſacres the Indians, 141. His clemency after removing all danger, 142. He reconciles the Tlaſcalans and Cholulans, ib. Receives another ambaſſy from Motezuma with magnificent preſents, ib. Avoids a ſnare laid by the Mexicans in Mount Chalio, 143. He halts at Amemeia, where he receives the compliments of the neighbouring caziques, 144. Alſo an ambaſſy from Motezuma, headed by his nephew, 145. Their declaration, and his anſwer, ib. He marches on without ſtopping at Tezeuco, ib. Stays ſome time at Luitlavaca, 146. Proceeds to Iztoapala, and the diſpoſition of his army, 147 (B). Entry into it, ib. Arrives at Mexico the capital, and his grand reception, ibid. Account of the proceſſion of the emperor, 148. His public entry, 150. His and his officers lodgings in Mexico deſcribed, 150. Splendid banquet prepared there, and Motezuma's viſit and ſpeech to him, ib. His anſwer to Motezuma's ſpeech, 151. The emperor's reply, 152. Viſits Motezuma in his palace, ib. His grounds of ſuſpicion for Motezuma, 166. Stumbles on a repoſitory of treaſure, and his behaviour thereon, ib. (A) Diſagreement in the opinions of his officers, ib. His own opinion for ſeizing the emperor, the meaſures for it, 168, which he takes, and at length carries him to the Spaniſh quarters, 169. Claps him in fetters, 171. He cauſes the Mexican general to be publickly executed, after which Motezuma is taken out of his fetters, 173. Is regarded by Motezuma's nobles as his chief counſellor, and applied to accordingly, 175. Nominates a governor and lieutenant for Vera Cruz, ib. Builds two veſſels on the lake of Mexico, much to the ſatisfaction of the emperor and his people, 176. His addreſs in bringing the emperor to an alliance with his maſter, ib. Gets circumſtantial information about the empire, 177. Attempts a revolution in religion, with its violent effects, ib. A compromiſe made, and a dangerous plot diſcovered and defeated, 178. His evaſive reply to Motezuma, on ordering his departure, 185. Freſh ſource of anxiety to him, what, ib. His deſperate ſituation and brave reſolution,

lution, 186. His perplexity on Narvaez's arrival at Vera Cruz, and his addreſs with Motezuma, 189, and his own men, 190. Propoſals for a reconciliation with Narvaez, ib. His humane treatment of Guevara, and the other Spaniſh priſoners ſent from Vera Cruz, ib. Sends father Almedo to Narvaez, 191. His requeſt to the allied caziques, and prepares for taking the field, ib. After trying amicable means, reſolves to march againſt Narvaez, 193. Artful repreſentations of his motives to Motezuma, and directs his march to Zempoala, 194. Aſſurences given him by Motezuma, ib. Progreſs till he joins Sandoval at Makalequitin and reception at Tlaſcala, 195. Intelligence from Zempoala by two ſpies ſent thither, 196. He ſends Almedo a ſecond time, and Velaquez de Leon, with overtures of peace to Narvaez, who rejects them, ib. On Narvaez's preparing an ambuſcade, he marches againſt the enemy, 197. His meaſures for ſurprizing Narvaez in Zempoala, and the diſpoſition made of his troops, 198. Defeats Narvaez totally, 199. Interview between him and Narvaez, with what paſſed, ib. He enliſts his troops, 200. Prepares for returning to Mexico, ib. Advices received from Alvarado left in the capital to haſten his march. 201. Reſolution of his troops, and entry into Tlaſcala, ib. Paſſes Mexico lake without oppoſition, and is joyfully received by Motezuma, with the different accounts there, 202. Is ſhocked at Alvarado's maſſacre of the Mexicans, yet proſecutes his plan, 204. On the Mexicans revolt, reſolves to conquer them by force, 205. By a ſally defeats the Mexicans, 207. A ceſſation of hoſtilities enſues, ib. An accommodation being rejected, he makes a freſh ſally on the Mexicans, who retire at night, 208, as do the Spaniards, and Cortez wounded; hyperbolical accounts of this and other engagements, 209 (A). His perplexity, and that of Motezuma, ib. Promiſes Motezuma to evacuate Mexico on that emperor's propoſal, 210. Reſolves to march, and his requeſt to the emperor complied with, 211. Aſſaulted again by the Mexicans, but they are repulſed, and Motezuma ſhews himſelf to them, ib. His ſucceſsful attempt on a neighbouring temple, 215. His narrow eſcape in reſcuing ſecretary Duero, 216. His reply to the Mexicans propoſal of peace, ibid. Plans his retreat in the night, 219. Begins his march, and its diſpoſition, leaving moſt of the treaſure behind, 218. Is attacked, 219. Eſcapes with difficulty and loſs, over the breaches in the cauſeway, 220. Halts near Tucuba, ib. Why the Mexicans did not purſue him, 221. His difficult retreat before the Mexicans, ibid. Takes poſſeſſion of a tower on an eminence, 223. Continues his retreat, ib. Raiſes with intrepidity on the Mexicans in Obi ba valley, 224. Kills the captain-general, and takes the royal ſtandard, upon which the Mexicans fly, and great ſlaughter of them, ib. Keeps retreating towards the Mexican frontiers, and reaches Gualipa, a town of Tlaſcala, and an ambaſſy from them, 225. Honourable reception by the Tlaſcalans, ib. His public entry into Tlaſcala, 226. Is ſeized with a fever, but recovers, 227. He and the Tlaſcalans, why diſguſted at the Tepeacans, 228. Remonſtrances to his men for an expedition prevail, 230. Marches againſt the Tepeacans, and his meſſage to them rejected with inſolence, 231. Defeats them twice, ib. Enters their city, and accepts their ſubmiſſion, ib. Fortifies Tepeaca city, 232, and ſends his priſoners to be ſold for ſlaves at Tlaſcala, ib. He receives a meſſage from Guaçachula for his protection againſt the Mexicans, 233. Expedition thither, ib. Defeats the Mexicans near Guacachula, and takes poſſeſſion of the town after the Mexicans evacuating it, 234. By various accidents reinforced, 235. He reſumes the conqueſt of Mexico, 237. Sends ſhips in pieces on men's backs from Tlaſcala for Mexico, ib. Tranſmits an account of his tranſactions to court, with a preſent of gold and jewels, 238, which is ſeized by the officers of the council of the Indies, 239. Succeſsful iſſue of his ſollicitations in Spain, 240. His commiſſioners, their accuſation of the biſhop of Burgos, 239. Controverſy between him and Velaquez determined in favour of the former, 240. His conduct approved by a letter from the emperor, 241. Receives a ſupply of arms and ammunition from Vera Cruz, &c. ib. Reſolves to march to Tezeuco, reviews his army, and iſſues orders to be obſerved in the march, 242. He advances to Tezeuco, makes an alliance there, and orders ſome alterations in its government, 243. Informed in ſeveral particulars about Caminatzin, ib. Surmounts ſeveral difficulties in the way to Mexico, 242. The Mexican army retreats, ib. Advances to Tezeuco, where an alliance is made, 243. Marches for Iztapalapa, and his motives what, ibid. Is in great danger here from opening the ſluices, 244. Retreats to Tezeuco, and repulſes the Mexicans, ib. Several provinces ſubmit, ibid. His lenity to his priſoners, and meſſage by them to the emperor Guatimozin, 245. Why he undertakes an expedition to Yaltocon before the ſiege of Mexico, 247. Repulſes the enemy, and takes poſſeſſion of the place, ib. Takes ſeveral other places in his way, 248. Defeats the Tacubans ſeveral times, ib.

248. Obliged to retreat from the cauſeway, to Tezcuco, ib. And forced to retreat from Sachimillo, proceeds to Gueſtapeque, 252. Beats the Mexicans at Quatlavaca, 253. The inhabitants ſubmit, ib. Marches to Sachimillo, gains a paſs, drives the enemy from under the walls into the city, which he forces, is taken priſoner, and wounded, but reſcued by Olla, 254. A body of Mexicans without the walls forced to retreat, ib. Poſſeſſes a temple, and puts a large body of the enemy to flight, 255. Retreats to Tezcuco, and a plot againſt his life diſcovered, ib. Alſo againſt the chief captains, 256. Seizes the conſpirators, and his ſtratagem to ſatisfy juſtice, what, 257. Appoints a body-guard, ib. Xicotental withdraws with a body of men, ib. His preparations for the ſiege of Mexico, 258. Deſtroys the aqueducts, and defeats a large fleet of canoes on the lake, 259. Drives the enemy from the cauſeway into the city, 260. Gains the principal ſtreet, and forces a temple, ib. Proceeds to Istapalapa, and by extricating Sandoval from the canoes, drives the enemy into the city, 261. Evacuates Istapalapa, and ſeizes Tapeaquilla, ib. How he ſtraitens the Mexicans greatly, 262. Countermines a plot of the Mexicans, by which their peraguas are either ſunk or taken, 263. Makes pacific overtures by ſome priſoners, which are accepted by the emperor and his council, but why oppoſed by the prieſts, 264. By whoſe means the council and prince change ſentiments, ib. On knowing their reſolution, he reſumes his attack with vigour, but is defeated, 265. To whom owing, 266. Deſerted by the Indians, and by whoſe means, ibid. Are recovered by his contrivance, 267. Again he puſhes the attack on Mexico on receiving certain intelligence, ib. Eſtabliſhes a footing in the city of Mexico, 268. Defeats them intirely, 269. Poſſeſſes the great ſquare, and his furious progreſs, ib. Renews his overtures of peace, and a ſuſpenſion of hoſtilities ſucceeds, 270. Renews his attacks on the emperor's quarter, and on a parley aſked, hearkens to negociations of peace, 271. His reception of the emperor Guatimozin, why his priſoner, and the moving ſcene between them, 273. His reply to the emperor's demand, ib. His cruelty in racking the prime miniſter of Mexico to death, and the emperor for ſome time, in order to diſcover treaſure, 275. Excuſe to the emperor for this breach of his word, ib. Tainted with perfidy and cruelty, 276. He eſtabliſhes a civil policy, and ſends an account of his ſucceſs, with rich preſents, to court, ib. Several caciques and provinces ſubmit, 277. Sends an embaſſy to Mechoacan, ib. His expedition againſt Garay, 279. In his way defeats the Ayotaxtetlatlans, 280. Danger at Chili, but triumphs at laſt, and forces the Panucans to retire, ib. He founds San Eſtavan del Puerto, 280. Why he deſtroys Chili and Panuco, ib. Great expence of this expedition, 281 (B). He deſtroys the enemy's country, and hangs the cacique of Tatupu, &c. ibid. Repairs and parcels out the city of Mexico, ib. Builds himſelf a magnificent palace, ib. Defeats Garay's attempt, 282. Superſedes the Spaniſh officers in Mexico, 286. Why he ſets out on an expedition for Ybueras, 284. When finiſhed, 286, ſails for Spain, and for what end, ib. Is made marquis of Guaxaca by the emperor Charles V. &c. ib. He returns with a limited commiſſion, ib. Conſpiracy againſt him by Guatimozin diſcovered, who, with his officers, is hanged for it, 285. Why ſuſpected by Charles V. and the unaccountable treatment from the officers ſent by the latter, ibid. His immenſe fatigue and diſtreſs, ib. Embaſſy to him from Ticoantipe Cician Pipe, 287. Continues his patriotiſm, and concurs with the viceroy Mendoza in new diſcoveries, ib. Sails for Spain, and his reception, ib. Sails alſo with the emperor to Algiers, ib. His expedition to the continent of America, xli. 468. His laſt military action in Algiers, and death, with his character, xxxviii. 287.

Cortona, or Crotona, deſcribed, xxxvi. 7.

Corvo Iſland, one of the Azores, deſcribed, xiv. 491.

Corunna attacked by a fleet and army from queen Eliſabeth, in favour of don Antonio, xxi. 312.

Corwar, the Engliſh ſettlement, with vaſt variety of fowl, fiſh, &c. &c. 227.

Correa (Ant.) ſent embaſſador to the king of Pegu, ſwears to the peace with him upon a muſic-book, vii. 68.

—— (Don Salvadore de) ſends Capuchins to queen Zingha, xvi. 225, without any ſucceſs, 226. Second embaſſy and alliance with her, ibid. Epiſtolary correſpondence and preſents, 227.

—— (Andr.) raiſes an inſurrection in Calicut, ix. 257.

Correggio, how made lord and defender of Parma, xxxvii. 132. Nominated lord of Placentia, but quits the city, 133. Marriage of his two daughters and grand-daughter in one day, 136. His influence in Bologna, ib. The confederates march for Ferrara, while the Placentine exiles take and demoliſh Vigolini, with the Bolognese aſſiſting Eſte, ib. He ravages the Parmeſan, and all ranks aſſiſt in keeping him out, with a fruitleſs expedition for that purpoſe, 144. He purchaſes from the emperor the government of Parma, with ſome of the money he received for joining with the

Cow-bay, or Baya das Vaccas, described, and its commerce, xvi. 5 (A).
—— river, xl. 255.
Cox, lieutenant-governor of Barbadoes, and his character, xli. 167. His account of Carolana (Florida) xxix. 126.
Coxinga, or Ching-ching-kong, besieges Nanking, viii 499. Defeated by the besieged, fails to Formosa, settles his new kingdom there, with his death, 500. See x. 359, and notes.
Coylan, a city in Pegu, vii. 41.
Cozumel island, by whom first discovered, with a town, temples, &c. xxxviii. 64.
—— isle, whence so called, and its situation, xxxviii. 78.
Cracow, its surrender to the Imperialists, xxiii. 311.
—— the comedy of, a pasquinade so called with five acts, handed about, xxxiv. 287.
Cracus I. chosen duke of Poland on the expulsion of the Palatines, xxxiv. 39. His victories over the Franks, ib. His character, death, and difference about the time of his reign, with a marvellous exploit by him, ib. (A).
—— II. succeeds his father Cracus I. duke of Poland, who, after a short reign, is killed by his brother Lechus II. xxxiv. 40.
Crailli (Archambaude de) the constable's brother, received into high favour at court, xxiii. 496.
Cranfield made governor of New-England, on a new regulation of their charters by the crown, turns out the former governor, but is turned out himself, xxxix. 310.
Cranganor, anciently a Jewish republic, with their history, vi. 550. Taken by the Dutch, ix. 315 (Q). Its decay, ib. Jews settled ever since the captivity, x. 490. Its channel, 492.
Cranow (Peter) attempts to assassinate the constable, and leaves him for dead, then flies into Bretagne, xxiii. 488.
Crates reduced by Soleyman, xii. 56.
Cremona, the Imperialists take it, but retaken, and how the Florentine troops become the best in the army, xxvi. 506.
Cremonese, and its capital Cremona, described, xxxvii. 348.
Creoles of Louisiana, what, and their make to what owing, xl. 371.
Crequi's famous campaign, and defeat of a body of the enemy at Kokelsberg, with his taking Fribourg, xx. 113. Defeated and taken in Treves, with Condé's character of him, xxv. 111. His second glorious campaign against the duke of Lorrain, whom after great address he defeats, 115. Insulted at Rome, and his demands notified to the pope before he quits Italy, and returns to France, xxvi. 460. After negotiations were twice broke off, a treaty is concluded at Pisa, ib. The French under him take Luxemburgh and Triers, xxx. 353. His death, xxiv. 530.
Cressy famous battle won by Edward III. of England against king Philip de Valois, xiii. 434.
Crevecœur fort on the Gold-Coast described, xvii. 84. Its site, xl. 18.
Crevelt battle, in which prince Ferdinand defeats the French, xlii. 503. Count de Gisors killed there, ib.
Creuomyssius, governor of Bohemia, xlii. 152.
Creeks, interview and treaty with Oglethorpe at Savannah, xl. 456. Character of them, ibid.
Crillon's answer to the king on consulting the execution of Guise to him, xxiv. 318.
Crim Tartary, some account of the demands of the khan of, with the country, xxxv. 372 (A).
Criminals in Sweden, allowed to purge themselves by oath, xxxii. 22.
Crisasy, M. de, account of him and his brothers, xl. 73. His death for neglect of his services, 104.
Croc, governor of Bohemia, xlii. 151.
Crocodiles, not now seen in Lower Egypt, xiv. 161.
—— of Kongo described, and their eggs eaten by the natives, xvi. 57.
—— of Egypt described, xv. 61. See Ancient History.
—— of Abissinia, xv. 61.
Cross, the ceremony of trampling upon it in Japan, ix. 137. sub (W).
Croisade, or Holy war, account of from Oriental writers, iv. 137.
—— in what sense advantageous to Christendom, ix. 235.
—— preached with great success in France, by Peter the hermit, xxv. 356. Its name is from a cross of red cloth on the right shoulder, and who were the first that put themselves on their march, with their numbers and leaders, ib. Preached with success in England and Germany, 427.
—— against the Albigenses, and success, xxv. 445 (Y).
—— against the Moors in Spain published, and the Croisaders obtain a signal victory, xxv. 448.
—— a new, preached for the Holy land, when 30,000 boys, &c. taking the cross, the greatest part of them perished, xxv. 449. A powerful, unto the Holy land resolved on, ibid.
—— ordered to be preached every where by the pope, upon the entire expulsion of the Christians from Asia, xxv. 518.
—— against robbers in France, xxvi. 59.

Croisade preached against the Hussites, xxvi. 124.
—— against the Turks, who are defeated by Uladislaus of Hungary, xxvi. 168.
—— preached in Hungary against Selim, who concludes a peace with Ladislaus, and the army raised for that expedition turn their arms against the nobility, with their outrages and dispersion, xxvi. 270 (W).
—— Boemund and Tancred engage in it, xviii. 66.
—— famous; by pope Eugenius III. xxix. 112.
—Another against the Moors in Portugal, 114. The croises take Lisbon by assault, and a third against the pagans of the North, who are converted by fire and sword, ib.
—— a new one, whose first exploit is the reduction of Zara, and they next take Constantinople, xxix. 169. Greatly forwarded by pope Honorius III. successor to Innocent, 179.
—— against the infidel Prussians, who are defeated, xxix. 210.
—— preached up against the Turks, xxxvi. 449.
—— pope's project of one, how frustrated, xxix. 234.
Croises, in great straits in Antioch, iv. 137. Strangely delivered, 138. Take Rama, and lay close siege to Jerusalem, which they take, with the horrid slaughter of the Jews and Moslems, ib. Farther conquests in Syria, 144. Horrid cruelties in Asia-minor, 204. Fall into a dreadful ambuscade, 205. Take Nice, and defeat the Turks, march to Antioch, ib. Hunger-bitten before Iconium, then abandon the siege, 223.
—Their horrid butcheries of the Jews, xiii. 257.
—— murther the rich Jews in Germany, committing other outrages, and Coloman, king of Hungary, denies them a passage, but is obliged to consent, xxv. 338. Their bad success, 393.
—— enter into treaty with Alexius, take Constantinople, and restore his father, xxv. 438. Substance of the treaty on Alexius's part, ib. (U). The Greek emperors neglect to fulfil their engagements with them, who take Constantinople a second time, and make a partition of the empire, 439. The pope confirms their proceedings, ib.
—— take Damieta, after a very great loss of Saracens, xxv. 456. Embark for the Holy Land, but the emperor puts into Otranto, when many of them return, 464.
—— an army of them under Capistran, joining Hunniades, raise the siege of Belgrade, xxvi. 178.
—— three large armies made up of them, and their destination, xxix. 162. Defeat the Moors in Portugal, with their retaking Alcazar, and their arrival in the East, also the taking of Damieta, and defeat of sultan Meledin, 180.
Cromwell concludes a treaty with France, xxi. 401. By his admiral takes Jamaica, 407. Concessions obtained from Holland by him, xxv. 69. His intrigues, and absurd proposition to the Dutch deputies about an union, xxxi. 387. Relaxes in his former demands to the Dutch deputies, but adds two disagreeable articles, 392. Several difficulties started to the propotals of peace, 393. Articles signed by the Dutch ambassadors, ib. His letter to the Genevois, with two thousand pounds for the protestants of Piedmont, and his minister Morland also sent, xxxvii. 332.
Cross-men, why Christians are so called in Japan, ix. 137. sub (W).
Cross, the Holy, discovered by a Jew, xiii. 188 sub not.
—— order of it in Kongo, xvi. 90.
Crosse, president du, murdered by a conspiracy in Montpelier, xliv. 492.
Crow, governor of Barbadoes, his first acts what, xli. 165. Is recalled, ib.
Crown-Island, on the South-Sea, described, xi. 333.
—— point, account of it, xl. 209 (S).
Crowning of kings not used in Persia, Mogul's country, &c. vi. 2. See also v. 420 (K).
Croy, duke de, obliged to raise the siege of Belgrade, xxx. 378.
Crozat's exclusive patent of Louisiana, xl. 284. His bad conduct about Louisiana, and character, 291. Complaints to court, what, 292. Part of his memorial, ib. Surrenders his patent, 293.
Croze, Mr. de la, his unfair censure of Basnage's history exposed and exploded, xiii. 133. sub (E).
Crucifixion, a Japonese punishment, how, and on whom inflicted, ix. 35.
Cruz Vera. See Villa Rica.
—— Sante, in Morocco, why deserted by its inhabitants, xvi. 157.
—— in the isle of Tenerif described, xiv. 463.
—— Vera, intelligence from thence changes the face of affairs with Cortez, xxxviii. 164.
—— Trumpho de la, by whom built, xxxviii. 283.
—— la Vera, Old and New, described, xxix. 139. Unhealthful situation, whence, ib. Centre of the American treasures, and vast trade, 140. Fair here on the arrival of the flota, ib.
—— Santa, account of that Danish island, xli. 261. How it came after several revolutions into their hands, 262.
Cuama, or Zembere-river in Africa, described, and whence so called, xv. 444 (B).
Cuba, when discovered by Columbus, and described, xi. 382. xxxviii. 6. Colony settled there

there, and described, 38. After much dissension, success in colonizing, ib. Its extent, produce, inhabitants, &c. 39 (A).
—— St. Jago de, account of that capital, xli. 483. Trade, 485.
—— island, its situation, xli. 466. Discovery by Columbus, 467. Barbarity of the Spaniards, and found to be an island, ib. Miseries of its inhabitants from the Spaniards, 469. Chief towns, places, and climate, 483. Mariel harbour possessed by the English at taking the Havanna, ibid. Its products, 484. Secrecy of its government disused, 485.
Cubagua colony, its produce, what, xxxviii. 28. Account of, xli. 501. Disobedience and wealth of the Spaniards there, 502.
Cubos, in Japan, their original office, ix. 27, 28. Strip the dairo of his secular power, 27. Pay a triennial homage to him for it, 28. Their original power, ib. Four chief ministers, council, and politics, 29. Numerous and splendid court, 30. Standing forces, weapons, vast revenues, and riches, 31 (Q.)
Cuchupuya, her speech to inca Huayna Capac in behalf of the Chuchupuyans, xxix. 89. The united exclamation of her women attendants, and the inca's favourable answer, 90.
Cueva, cardinal de, viceroy of Naples, xxviii. 278.
Cufa plundered by the Karmatians, ii. 534. A second time, and retaken by the Khalif's forces, iii. 104. Abandoned by the khalifs, and the pretended residence of the Rechabites where, but refuted, xiii. 266.
Cufans take Hosein's part against Yesid, ii. 89. Over-reached by Obeid-allah, 92. Abandon Hosein's interest and fight against him, 97. Resolve to retrieve their fault in favour of his son, 128. Refused to it by Soliman, with their shameful baseness to him, 134. How inspirited by Al Mokhtar, 143. Surrender to Al Musab, 144. Open their gates to Abdal-Malek, 150.
—— Join in rebellion with Zeid, ii. 227. Defeated by Yusef, ib. Revolt against Merwar, and quelled by Abd'allah, 243. Taxed an oboli per head by Almanlur, 304.
—— Exhorted to assist Ali, ii. 12. Send him a reinforcement, 15.
Cufic characters, among the Arabs, by whom improved, ii. 548.
Cugna (Tristram de) the Portuguese admiral, his brave repulse before Magadoxa, xv. 384. Attacks, plunders, and burns Brava, 387. Seizes on the isle of Zocotora, 428.
Culiacan port, on the South-Sea, ix. 576. sub (F). Ships sent thence in search of the North-east passage, ib.
—— province described, xxix. 136.
Culm, Castellan of, his interview with Augustus at Dresden, and his proposals for securing of success, xxxiv. 267. Embarrassment on his return, relieved by count Fleming's arrival from Dresden, 268.
Culmean code, and other laws in Prussia, xxx. 467.
Cuma, a town in Brasil, its trade, xxxix. 221.
Cumani, their savage irruption into Hungary, xxxix. 234.
Cumberland-island, in Georgia, described, xl. 464.
—— his commission by privy-seal from queen Elizabeth, for destroying her enemy's territories, xli. 520. Journal of his voyage to Porto Rico, 521, which he takes, 522. His loss and return to England, ib.
Cumming (Sir Alexander) his signal services to Great Britain in gaining over the Cherokees, xl. 437. Some of their chiefs arrive with him in England, but these advantages little improved, and as little rewarded, 438.
Cunha (Nunhoda) made general of India, and his vast successes, ix. 287.
Cunegunda undergoes the fiery ordeal unhurt, xxxix. 62.
Cunocephalus of Africa described, xiv. 87 (F). How it gave rise to dividing the twelve hours of the day and night, 88.
Cunossus, on the death of Borcus and Spera, seizes on their dominions, xxxiv. 416.
Cunningham, governor of Jamaica, his character, and saving the minister his chief merit, xli. 409. His altercations, intemperance, and death, ib.
Cupang-oap, a sea port in Kamboja, with its commerce, vii. 397.
Cupruli, that vizier's integrity and fall, with the revolutions at the Porte, vii. 380.
Curcuas, the Greek governor of the Moslems, orders crosses to be set up where Christian pulpits stood, ii. 536. Success against Khalif al Radi, 555.
Curd, the Nestorian convent and all its people reduced to ashes, ii. 294.
Curds of Al Mawsel forced to pay homage to Abdo'dawla, iii. 88.
—— make dreadful inroads into Persia, vi. 44.
Curuba seizes on Aleppo, iii. 54. Made tributary and plundered by the Greeks, 55. Causes Saado'ddawla to be prayed for, 56.
Cusa, cardinal, imprisoned by Sigismond, duke of Austria, and the reason, xxvi. 185.
Cutab territory ravaged with fire and sword, ii. 257.
Cutatica recovered by the Othmans, xii. 39.
Cut-point, (Point-coupée) post, where, and why so called, xl. 368. Circumstance about the rivers, channel, what, ib.
Cutteris, Kuttereys, or Settreas, of India, their office and dignity, vi. 254. Their race why destroyed, their ancient state flourishing, and once divided into thirty-four tribes,

tribes, with their decline and preſent ſtate, 255.
Cuyo, the five iſlands ſo called, near the Philippines, deſcribed, ix. 434.
Cozco, arrival of a Spaniſh party there from Pizarro, and their friendly reception by both parties, xxxviii. 321. And the vaſt treaſure brought from thence, ib. Pizarro's entry into it, treaſures found, and the brutal behaviour of the Spaniards there, 337. Specimen of the immenſe wealth found there, 343 (D). Account of the inca beſieging the Spaniards there, 350. Progreſs, 351. Long continuance, 352. Prodigies told by the Spaniſh writers at it, ib. Reflections thereupon, ib. Number of Indians and Spaniards ſlain, ib. (A). Gallant actions in ſingle combat, and the Indians always worſted, 353 ſub (A). Siege why relinquiſhed on Almagro's approach, 356. Conduct of the magiſtrates there, with an inſurrection thereby occaſioned, 427. Diſcontents there, what, 428.
—— valley, Vega's ſlip about it, and followed by Ricaut, xxix. 6 (A).
—— in Peru deſcribed, xxix. 188. Rich miner beyond the mountains, 189.
Cycle of twelve lunar years uſed among the Mungls, iv. 309.
—— of ſixty years uſed in China, invented by Whang-ti's miniſter Ta-nau, viii. 367 (O).
Cylongo, or Chilongo, the third province of Loango, deſcribed, xvi. 274.
Cyprian braſs mines in the kingdom of Ava, vii. 92.
—— Iſland taken by the Moſlems, i. 522.
—— (Candia) the Jews there converted, xiii. 219.
—— how annexed to the republic of Venice, xvii. 218. The queen of Cyprus reception there, and proviſion for her, ib. Arrival of the Turkiſh fleet there, and debarkation of the troops, with Nicoſia beſieged, and the Turks defeated at a breach, 387. Famine among the beſieged, with Tieni's noble reſiſtance in a ſally, 388. Dilatory conduct of the Spaniards, whoſe fleet, with the pope's, joins the Venetians, 389. Taken by the Turks from the Venetians, after the loſs of 100,000 men, 407.
—— Proceedings of the Genoeſe fleet there, and admiral Peter Fulgoſio takes Famagoſta, with the whole iſland, but reſtored, except that capital, xxviii. 413.
Cyprio's, rupture between them and the Genoeſe, xxviii. 411.
Cyreniane, their bloody maſſacre by the Jews, xiii. 149.
Cyriacus, biſhop, brings a noted eccleſiaſtical impoſtor to condign puniſhment, ii. 299.
Cyril, the Jacobite patriarch of Alexandria, his anſwer to Dionyſius of Antioch publickly read, and his uſual reſidence, iii. 269. Death and various works, 284. Charity, 285.
Cyril, biſhop, takes up arms againſt the tumultuous Jews, xiii. 198 (F). A dreadful ſquabble with the prefect, and raiſes a regiment of monks againſt him, 199. Followed by the horrid butchery of the amiable Hypatia, 200.
Cyrus, an Egyptian biſhop, buys the Arabs out of his country, i. 500. Sent priſoner to the emperor for it, and diſpatched to buy a peace from them without ſucceſs, 501.
—— Ebn Tebith raiſes a revolt in Meſopotamia, and defeated by one John, a Syrian, ii. 257.
—— or Kurus, taken and deſtroyed by the Greeks, ii. 513.
Cyziacum taken by Soleyman, iv. 195.
Czar, his irruption and cruelty in Lithuania, with ſeveral defeats given the Ruſſians, xxxiv. 133. They ſtill continue their irruptions, but are again defeated, and a truce concluded, 134. His irruption into Livonia, xxxiv. 148. His cruel ravages, particularly in Aſcherod, 149. Sues for peace from Poland, 153, which is concluded at Zapolia, with the giving up of Livonia, 154.
—— Ceremonies of his coronation, xxxv. 164. A prayer read by one of the metropolitans, 165. The archbiſhop of Muſcovy's charge and homage to the czar, with that of the nobles, &c. 166. His titles, ib. Meaning of it, ibid (A). His titles at full length, 167 (B). Succeſſion how regulated, and the ſovereign's power, ib. Numerous court, and attendants, with the three orders of knighthood, 168. Principal ſtate-officers, with the czar's table-expence, and revenues, 169 (A). (B). Whence ariſing, 170 (A), and 171. The whole annual expence of the government, ibid. Military eſtabliſhment of the emperor, 172.
Czarewna explained, xxxv. 314 (A).
Czarneſki defeated by prince Adolphus and Wrangel, xxxiii. 307. His brutality in Pomerania, 311. Defeats a body of Swedes near Jaroſlaw, xxxiv. 211.
Czarowitz, what, xxxv. 314.
—— His worthleſs character, xxxv. 463. Birth of a ſon to him, and the mother's death, 478. Brought to Moſcow, and what paſſes between the father and ſon, with the latter's renouncing the ſucceſſion, and the form of it, 493 (A). His brother Peter's right of ſucceſſion to Ruſſia recognized and confirmed by an oath, with the form of it, 494 (A). His examination by ſeveral queſtions and anſwers, with his father's letters to him, and the anſwers alſo to them, 495 (B). His anſwers to the ſeveral queſtions put to him by his father, and his confeſſion far from ſincere, notwithſtanding the important conditions on which it was made; and his forming a deſign to uſurp the throne in his f

ther's life-time, 507. The contrariety of their diſpoſitions, ib. Trial, ib. Sentence of death pronounced againſt him, 510. From the violent agitation of his mind, &c. he is thrown into convulſions, with the czar's pardoning, and bleſſing him in a very pathetic manner, and his death in priſon, 513. Pompous funeral, and various opinions about his death, ib. His accomplices puniſhed with ſeverity, and his mother and aunt, the princeſs Mary, impriſoned for life, 514.

Czaſlaw, account of the battle won there by the king of Pruſſia againſt prince Charles of Lorrain, xlii. 521.

Czechius, account of that firſt ruler in Bohemia, xlii. 151.

Czeremtoff, Michael's uncle, his underhand dealings with the archbiſhop of Moſcow in the election, xxxv. 307.

D.

DAgobert perſecutes the Jews in Gaul, xiii. 226.

—— ſon of Clotaire II. reſides at Metz, with an account of his government, xxiii. 72. Succeeds his father Clotaire II. and becomes the fourth monarch of France, 73. Gives his brother Charobert Aquitaine, ib. Good and bad character, 74. Succeeds his brother in Aquitaine, ib. War with the Sclavonians, and its many untoward conſequences, ib. Cruelty to the Bulgarians who took ſhelter in Bavaria, 75. Revolt of the Saxons, 76. Declares his ſon Sigebert king of Auſtraſia, and Clovis his ſucceſſor in Neuſtria and Burgundy, 77. Subdues the Gaſcons, and obliges the count of Bretagne to do him homage, but diès, ibid. The number of his wives, 78 (M). Depoſed, and exiled into the weſtern iſles of Scotland, Childebert being ſubſtituted in his room, 82, but the latter depoſed, and Childeric placed on the throne, 83.

—— II. ſon of Sigebert, reſtored to his father's throne in Auſtraſia, xxiii. 86, which he enjoys but a few years, ib. Upon the death of Childebert II. is declared king of the Franks, and Grimoalde, Pepin's ſon, made mayor, 92. Is under the tutelage of an old woman, and a young child her grandſon, 93.

Dahar, Al, an enemy to the Rhodian knights, xix. 96. Makes peace with them, 97. Renews the war, defeated, and put to flight, 100.

Dahomans, their bloody wars with the Whidans, xvi. 439. A deſcription of their ſtrength, policy, manners, and king, 442.

Dair, Al Akal, (See Akulah) iii. 62.

Dairos, the ancient monarchs, alſo pontiffs, of Japan, ix. 26. Their power and magnificence, 27. Stripped of their temporal power by the Cubos, ib. (N). Retain the eccleſiaſtical authority, 28. Origin of their ſubjection to the Cubos, 29.

Dakem made governor of Dekan and Kunkam, vi. 482.

Dalecarlians revolt, and are headed by Engelbert Engelbrachtſon, xxxiii. 89. Marching to Charles Canutſon's aſſiſtance, are defeated, and he renounces the crown, 107 (A). Revolt againſt Erickſon, and beg a truce, with the terms, 142. Again revolting, ſubmit, 143. A tumult by them for the prince of Denmark in Stockholm, quelled by force, 444.

Daman city, in Viziapur, deſcribed, vi. 495. Taken from the Portugueſe by the Marahattas, its decay ſince, fort and garriſon, ib. Beſieged in vain by Aureng-zeb, ix. 312. Soil, climate, and port, 373.

Dambi Angola crowned king of Angola, his vile character, and ſhort reign, xvi. 203.

Dame, Noſtre, and Lewis Mounts, in St. Laurence-river, deſcribed, xxxix. 371.

Damian, admiral to Al Moctaſi, his ſucceſs in Egypt, ii. 511. Alſo againſt the Greeks, in the iſlands and coaſts of the Egean-ſea, 519.

Damian (Peter) goes to Milan as legate, with meaſures for reforming the clergy, which the archbiſhop ſwears to do, xxv. 324.

Damiata plundered and burnt by the Greeks, ii. 435. Fortified after by khalif Motawakkel, ib. Delivered up by the Chriſtians to the ſultan, and conclude a truce, xxv. 459. The pope ſends legates into ſeveral parts, difference with the emperor, and the latter's juſtification of this proceedings, ib.

Damot kingdom in Abiſſinia, its rich mines, xv. 252.

Dampier's voyage round the globe, ix. 466. His character, birth, &c. 467. The ſhips he meets with in his courſe, 469. Cuts logwood in the bay of Campeachy, 468. His account of the tortoiſes of Gallipagos, 472. Makes a deſcent on the Spaniſh coaſt, 475. Lands on the coaſt of Amapalla, 476. Deſcription of the inhabitants, 477. Burns the town of Paita, and miſcarries on Guaiaquil, 478. Project of ſettling on the iſthmus of Darien, 479. Eſcapes a plot of the Spaniards againſt him, 480. Joins a large party of the French and Engliſh buccaneers, ib. Takes the city of Leon, 481. Sundry deſcents on the Mexican coaſts, 482. Their fleet ſeparates, and way-laid by the Spaniards, 483. Propoſal for ſettling on the Philippines, 484. Arrival at the Piſceidores, and the iſlands deſcribed, 485. End of his voyage, 488. His voyage to the South-Sea, xi. 303. Deſcription of the coaſts and iſlands, &c. 317. Arrival on the coaſts of New-Guinea, 324. New iſlands deſcribed on his return, 326.

326. Adventure on that of Providence, 327. Alſo with the natives at Cape Orford, 330. The people deſcribed, 331. Dreadful volcano in the neighbouring iſland, 332, with reflections on it. Arrives on an iſland which he calls New Britain, 333. His propoſal for finding a north paſſage by Cape Blanco, on the Pacific-Ocean, but neglected, xxxix. 118, ſub fin. not.

Dampierre beaten by the Moravians, while Buquoy makes ſome progreſs in Bohemia, xx. 135.

Damville puts himſelf at the head of a confederacy, xxiv. 285.

Damulian tongue on the coaſt of Coromandel, vi. 41. (X).

Dan, the firſt king of Denmark, raiſed to the crown by his ſucceſs againſt the Saxons, xxii. 32. Marries Gritha, a Saxon lady, with his death and character, 33. Placed by ſome about the time of Hother, 42 (A).

—— II. twentieth king of Denmark, ſucceeds his father Olaus, xxii. 46. The firſt years of his reign glorious, but the laſt infamous, 47.

—— III. twenty-third king of Denmark, ſucceeds in the room of his father Frotho II. xxii. 47. He reduces the Saxons, is wounded in ſingle combat, and afterwards dies, ib.

Dancale kingdom, where ſituated, xv. 356. King and court, and odd reception of the Portugueſe, 357 (A). Attendants, poverty, and greedineſs, 358. The ſubjects black, and very poor, 360.

Dance, a ſtrange one among the negroe ladies, vi. 630 (Q).

Dancers, in the Indian worſhip, all proſtitutes, vi. 643 (Kj.

Danta, a province of Angola, deſcribed, xvi. 163.

Dandi Rajah-pur, a ſea-port in Viſiapur, vi. 496. Its fort, 497. Taken by Seva-ji, 505.

Dandolo (Henrico) the forty-firſt doge of Venice, his wiſe adminiſtration, with the Piſans taking Pola, and a war thereupon, xxvii. 54. Venetians retake the place, and intercept a homeward-bound Turkey fleet, 55. Trade with Verona prohibited, and upon making ſatisfaction, reſtored by a peace, ib. The Iſtrians ſubmit, and Zara taken, ib. The Zaratines revolt, and are conquered, with the death of that doge, and his character, 57.

—— the Venetian admiral, defeats the combined fleets of Greece and Genoa, xxvii. 64. After a bloody engagement, he defeats another Genoeſe ſquadron under Michael Doria, with his character, ib. The Genoeſe are again defeated, and their fleet of merchantmen intercepted by him, with the ſucceſs of the Venetians againſt them in Syria, 65.

Dandolo Giovanni, the forty-eighth doge of Venice, in his time Venice overflown and ſhaken by an earthquake, xxvii. 69. War with the patriarch of Aquileia and Iſtria, alſo fruitleſs attempts upon Trieſte and in Syria, ib. Death of the doge, 70.

—— admiral, taken priſoner, who daſhes out his own brains, xxvii. 71.

—— (Franciſco) choſen fifty-ſecond doge of Venice, his character in private and public, xxvii. 75.

—— (Andrea) the fifty-fourth doge of Venice, death and character, xxvii. 84.

Danemare, a church, why ſo called, xxxiii. 54 (C).

Danes, miſunderſtanding between them and the Imperialiſts, how occaſioned, xxx. 265. Their ſucceſſes, alſo the conqueſt of Bremen and Verden, 330. Their perſons and dreſs, xxxii. 11. Manner of living, learning, and genius, with their character, 12. Condition of their nobility before and ſince the government became abſolute, 13. Policy of the court in diſpoſing of offices, 14. A ſecond migration of them to Pruſſia, &c. 84. A battle between them and the Holſteiners, 246. Defeated by Adolphus of Schawenburg, and their loſs, with different accounts of this action, 300 (A). Take a rich fleet of Lubeckers, 366 (A). Are defeated at ſea off Femeren, with conſiderable loſs, 476. Invade and ravage Eaſt Gothland, but retreat, xxxiii. 121. Make repriſals for the devaſtation of the Swedes, 166. Take Staden, xxx. 467. Are defeated at Bremen and Holſtein, xxxiii. 311. Their ſucceſſes, 321. Repulſed from Malmoe, ib. Take ſeveral places in Holſtein, 403. The Livonians and German dragoons ſell ſome caſtles to them, xxxv. 238.

Danewarck, the occaſion for building that famous wall acroſs Sleſwick, what, xxxii. 88.

Daniel Sinopenſis ſent ambaſſador to the khalif Al Walid, ii. 189. His account of the vaſt preparations there againſt the Chriſtians, 190.

—— Shah, the ſon of Akbar, his ſucceſſes againſt his father in Dekan, vi. 333. Gives himſelf up to drinking, and dies of it, 335.

—— an enthuſiaſtic miſſionary at St. Joſeph, refuſing to fly from the Iroquois, is barbarouſly mangled, xxxix. 447.

Daniſh Eaſt-India company, its riſe and progreſs, xi. 1 (A). Firſt promoted by Chriſtian IV. and their firſt expedition into India, 5. An account of the great empire of Biſnagar, and its civil wars, 7 (D). Their firſt ſettlement at Tanjour, 10 (F). Firſt negotiation with the king of Ceylon, 12. Firſt acquiſition in India, 17. Cauſes of their decay there, 20. Often oppoſed by the rajah of Tanjour, 24. Miſrepreſented as pirates, 25

(N). Assisted by the English in Tranquebar, 28. Send missionaries into Tranquebar, 30 (P). Their zeal and intrepid conduct, 33 (Q). Settlement at Tanjour, 35. Advantage of propagating Christianity in those parts, 47. Objections and answers to it, 48. Obtains a charter from the court, 50 (C). The company transferred to Altena, 52, which alarms the maritime powers, 53 (D), who complain to the court of Denmark, 55 (E). The contest between them not yet decided, but regulated by Christian IV. 56. Their trade carried on into China, 58.

Danish peasants fixed to the lands, and sold with them like any other stock, xxxii. 16. Change in their condition since the revolution in the year 1660, 17. Diseases consequent on their miserable situation, ib. Battle betwixt it and the Swedish army, in which the Swedish king is conqueror, ib. The brevity and perspicuity of their laws, 21. Account of coins, weights, and measures, 27 (A). Troops, their small pay, 28 (B). Religion, and the power of the clergy there when in the pulpit, 29, and they retain confession, 30. Have superintendants instead of bishops, and their office, with their marriages and magnificent funerals, 31. Political interest, ib. Partition of the dominions made in a congress, 146 (A).

—— proceedings in that diet, and a congress for settling disputes between them, Sweden, and Norway, 201. The proceedings in a general diet, and the corrupt conduct of the clergy, 282. Differences between them and the court adjusted by Margaret, ibid. Fleet defeated by that of Stralsund, which occasions the queen's death, and her character, 320.

—— senate, their decree against Eric's adherents, xxxii. 338. Fleet besieges Stockholm, and their king subdues all West-Gothland, 355. Act of that diet to prevent persecution, with its contents and consequences, 427. The nobility extend their privileges, with the state of the kingdom, 479.

—— fleet defeated by the Swedes, xxxiii. 168.

—— minister's memorial for a categorical answer as to the Russian preparations, and their answer, xxxv. 547.

Dante's account of a battle between the Florentines and Arezzians, xxxvi. 44. His advice to the Florentines, ib. His severe fate, 53.

Dantzic burnt, xxxii. 155. Account of it, xxxiv. 4. Disputes with that city, what, and at last compromised, 388.

Dantzickers revolt against Batori, xxxiv. 147. They reject an accommodation, and are declared rebels, and by a storm they are prevented from surprising the camp of Zborowski, Batori's general, ib. He defeats them proceeding, under John de Collen, to Warsaw, 148. Their spirited conduct, through the clergy, gives a turn, 210.

Dara Shekowh, shah Jehan's eldest son, his character, vi. 386. Made viceroy of Kabul, and much suspected by his father, 389.

—— a province of Biledulgerid, described, xvii. 439.

—— khan, clapped in irons, and carried prisoner, vi. 359, and with his children is put to death by soltan Mohabet, 363.

Dararian sect, their impious tenets, xiv. 256 (Z).

Daras stormed and taken by the Moslems, i. 502.

Darbend, or Derbent, and its fortification, described, iv. 445 (C). Taken by Sofi Ismael, v. 422 (H). Submits to Abbas Shah, 438.

—— Baku, or Caspiangates, walls of its fortress built by Timur bek, v. 294 (B).

Dargan opposes the wazir Shawer, xiv. 273. Cruelties and defeat, 274.

—— his account of one major Dargelles, xxxiv. 404.

Daria, or Sir, a river in Karasm, described, vi. 131.

Darien, settlement there, how made, xxxviii. 35. Several embark from thence for Cuba, by virtue of an edict, 61.

—— (Panama) isthmus described, xxxix, 155. The principal rivers there on the north and south side, 156. (See Edinburgh.)

—— Scottish ships from it refused admittance into New York, xxxix 351. Account of the Scottish colony there, xli. 374. The projector of that plan, and an act passed in Scotland for it, alarms the king, parliament of England, and other nations, 375. King William orders his ministers at Hamburgh and Lunenburgh against the Scots subscriptions, and gives no satisfactory answer to their addresses, 376, yet the Scots land at Darien, and settle regularly at St. Catharine's-Island, ib. Proclamation against them from England published in Jamaica, and the reasons therein, 377, also in other parts of America, 378. Defeat the Spanish governor of Santa Maria, taking him prisoner, and through famine quit the spot, ib. Their inexpressible misery and cruel treatment at Jamaica, ib. (A). Two fresh supplies for colonizing, how obliged to quit the settlement, with reflections on the whole, 379.

Dartmouth-town, in Hallifax-bay, surprized by the Indians, and how favoured by the French, xl. 196. Double dealing of the French court, on remonstrances from the British minister, ib.

Dasbourg, disputes about the succession of that county, which, after much bloodshed, are accommodated, xxix. 185.

Dafhmenſa, the 719th khan of Bukharia, v. 145.
Dauma, a province of interior Africa, deſcribed, xvii. 424.
Daumat al Jandal abandoned to Mahommed, v. 128. Taken by Khaled al Waled, 199. Where ſituated, ib.
—— the place where Ali's controverſy with Moawiyah was to be decided, ii. 25. The mock ceremony how performed, 26.
Dawn recovers Saxony, xlii. 525.
David, biſhop of Dara, choſen patriarch in the room of George, depoſed, and the occaſion of a long ſchiſm, ii. 294.
—— the 76th king of Abiſſinia, xv. 208.
—— A Jewiſh chief, his fatal pride, xiii. 244. Deſtructive to the Jews, 245. Reſentment againſt the worthy king Saadiah, ib. (C).
—— the ſon of Andronicus, ſettled in Paphlagonia, &c. iv. 245.
—— prince of Georgia, quarrels with his brother Simon, made governor of it, and tributary to Tahmaſp ſhah, v. 427.
—— Fort Saint, in Karnata, and the narrow eſcape of the Engliſh there, vi. 580.
—— Fort St. attempted by the French, x. 183. Sold to the Eaſt-India company, 229. Its territory, &c. deſcribed, and its ſtrength, 230 (I).
—— ſon of Tuklima-noth, raiſed to the Abiſſinian throne, xv. 211.
Dawlet Sheykh, the Uzbek khan, divides dominions with his brother, vi. 119.
Dauphin arreſts the king of Navarre, and ſome of his confidents beheaded, xxiii. 442. His treatment by Marcel, provoſt of Paris, and Charles of Navarre, 444. Obtains the title of regent from the parliament, with an inſurrection of the peaſants called Jacquiere, great numbers of whom are cut off by the nobleſſe, 445. Declared perpetual vicar in Dauphiny, 473. Dies, after the departure of Burgundy's deputies, with his character, 518.
—— concurs with the malecontents in the ſedition of la Praguerie, or Briguerie, xxiv. 23. Forced to return and ſubmit to the king, with what paſſed, 24. Relieves Harfleur, by ſtorming an Engliſh redoubt, alſo reduces count d'Armagnac, who had revolted, 27. Leads an army againſt the Swiſs, between whom and France he concludes the firſt treaty, 28. Retiring to Dauphiné, affects an independency of his father, 33. His hatred of Pierre de Breſſe, accuſation and trial, with his averſion againſt Agnes Sorel, his father's miſtreſs, 34 (A). To avoid being ſeized by his father's troops, retires to Genep, with what paſſed between him and the duke of Burgundy, 38. Reconciliation mediated by the duke of Burgundy, and the king's anſwer, 39.
—— Takes Philipſburg, and ſeveral other places reduced, xxv. 123.
—— By whom declared perpetual vicar of Arles, xxix. 344. Forty thouſand French under him, of which are 8000 Engliſh auxiliaries, ſent to aſſiſt the emperor Frederick III. with the motives for ſending ſuch a vaſt body into the empire, 415. Four thouſand brave Swiſs give them battle near Baſil, and all the French cut off to one man, who on his return home is beheaded for cowardice, 417 (L). Seizes ſome towns in Alſace, ib. Terrible ravages there by his troops called Armagnac, and an ambaſſy firſt ſent from the diet for ſatisfaction, 419. His anſwer and demands, with the emperor's reply, ibid. The affair compromiſed, but peace not thereby reſtored in Alſace, and how at length brought about, ibid.
—— commands the French, xxx. 369.
—— (Maſſacre) iſle, xl. 272. Settlement there, 283. Invaded by an Engliſh privateer, and the damage, 284. Arrival of three French ſhips there, 293. Fortifications, &c. razed, but its harbour choaked up and abandoned, 294.
Dauphiné, in whom firſt annexed to the crown of France, xxiii. 436. Invaded by the duke of Savoy, and Ombrune taken, xxv. 133. By whom yielded for a dinner, xxix. 338.
Dauſites, great engineers among the Arabs, i. 185. Aſſiſt Mohammed before Tayef, ib.
Dawas hired to murther Al Hakem, khalif of Syria and Egypt, his puniſhment, iii. 180.
Dawd Siyah flays Ali Ebn Iſa, ii. 373.
—— ſon of Mahmud Shah, murdered, iii. 352.
—— Kuli Khan abandons Safi's court, v. 466.
—— the ſon of Togrol, deprived of the Seljuk throne by his uncle Maſud, iii. 340.
Daxo, ſon of Dio, baſely murthers Widſeri, Regner's ſon, and lieutenant in Myſia, xxii. 77 Regner defeats and takes Daxo priſoner, but generouſly grants him his life, ib.
Day, governor of Bermudas, xli. 343.
Day-go, the 60th emperor of Japan, his troubleſome reign, ix. 123.
—— II. the 95th emperor, ix. 130.
Daynur taken by the Mungls, iv. 421.
Day-ſeo-kwo-tey, the 109th emperor of Japan, marries Fide-Tada's daughter, ix. 135.
Dead, their ſtate, according to the Koran, i. 332.
Deborah, a famed Jewiſh poeteſs at Rome, xiii. 396.
Debra Linanos, a famed Abyſſinian monaſtery, xv. 163. Vaſtly large but mean, 164. Biſan, another of the ſame kind, by whom founded, ibid. Hallelujah, a third one very conſiderable, and its vaſt decay, 165.

Debtaras, a ſort of chanters in Abyſſinia, xv. 148. Strange ſervice at church, 149.
Deby, Hamed-Muley, mounts the throne of Morocco, xviii. 161. His inſatiable avarice, &c. and he makes a ſerment in his kingdom, 162. Dies of a dropſy, 170.
Decrees abſolute of God, according to the Koran, i. 349.
Dehak Ebn Kais, his ſpeech on the death of Khalif Moawiyah, ii. 83.
Deheſtan, a province in Karazm, where ſituate, vi. 136.
Dehli kingdom, where ſeated, and under whom, iv. 387. City beſieged by Timur-Bek, v. 306. Taken, 309. Deſcribed, and deſtroyed, 310. The Dehlians maſſacred, ib. Its battle, 307. The palace, by whom built, and plundered, 309.
—— province in Hinduſtan, deſcribed, vi. 226. Its capital, vii. 226. Fortreſs, walls, &c. and its Imperial palace, deſcribed, 295. Reſtored by Shah Jehan, and called by his name, 382. Entered by the Perſians, 472. Horrid maſſacring of its inhabitants, 473, ampunting to above 120,000, 474 (C).
Dehne, citadel, bloody execution there, v. 243.
Dekak ſupplants his brother at Damaſcus, iii. 297. Repulſes him there, 299.
—— the brother of Redwan, takes Damaſcus from him, x. 136. Drives him away from beſieging it, 137. Dies there, and ſuppoſed by poiſon, 139.
—— Shams al Moluc invited againſt the Franks in Syria, iii. 308. Prevents their beſieging Hemſon, 309. Strangely poiſoned by his mother, 310.
Dekan in vain attempted by ſultan Akber, and where ſituate, vi. 330 (O). Reduced by Abdol Fazl, 333. Invaded by Jekanghir, 347.
—— or Daken kingdom, when, and by whom founded, vi. 481. How divided into provinces, 482. Its various revolutions, and its extent, 485. Countries compriſed in it, 492. Early marriage of the boys and girls, 494.
Dekim, Deghim, kingdom in Africa, where ſituate, xv. 356.
Delawar, lord, made governor of Virginia, xxxix. 244. His appointment of three deputy-governors, their ſhipwreck on the Bermudas, and arrival in Virginia, ib. Anarchy prevailing in the colony, and reſolution of the deputy-governors to embark, when they are actually met ſailing off by lord Delawar, who orders them back with a ſevere reprimand, ib. Recommends an alteration of behaviour, and appoints a council, and who theſe were, ib. His activity and reſolution retrieve the colony, ib. Sends his lieutenant-general Sir Thomas Yates to England with an account of the colony, 245. And this confirmed by lord Delawar himſelf on his arrival, ibid. Freſh ſupplies arrive under Sir Thomas, ib.
Delfino (Giovanni) the fifty-ſeventh doge of Venice, xxvii. 87.
Delgarno, captain, his exploits and name dreadful in Morocco, xviii. 99.
Delmenhorſt, account of, xxxii. 10.
Delli mount and river, vi. 544.
Demarcation lines, how ſettled by the pope, ix. 559, & ſub (A).
Dembea kingdom, in Abiſſinia, the chief reſidence of the emperor, xv. 37.
—— lake deſcribed, xv. 37, 98 (B). Iſlands, monaſteries, &c. upon it, variety of fiſh in it, 99. And croſſed by the river Nile, ibid.
Demetrius, the younger brother of Fœdor, a ſtranger under that name, claims the Ruſſian crown, xxxiv. 174, who paſſes the Boriſthenes with a body of troops by Sigiſmund's permiſſion, and ſurpriſes Zerniga, 375. He defeats the Ruſſians in his turn, ibid. His furious ſucceſs, ib. Enters Moſcow, and is crowned, with the fall of that proſperous impoſtor, and the occaſion, 176. Manner of his death, 177 (A), and his wife thrown into a dungeon, ib.
—— another impoſtor, ſtarts up, but is not ſo ſucceſsful as the former, xxxiv. 178.
—— Iwanowitz, endeavours to ſhake off the yoke of foreign bondage in Ruſſia, but periſhes with his whole army, xxxv. 191.
—— brother to czar Theodoric, ſaid to be alive and in Poland, xxxv. 278. Whether or no an impoſtor is a very difficult point to clear up, ib. (A). Reception in Lithuania by Wieſnowieſki, whence he is ſent into Poland, 279. What authors ſay who treat all this as a fable; the Poles ſtrongly eſpouſe his cauſe, and two very extraordinary circumſtances in this pretended Demetrius, ib. Advances into Ruſſia, gains a victory, but defeated in the next engagement, 281, yet he recruits his ſhattered army, &c. ibid. Defection of the Ruſſian troops in favour of him, through Boſmanoff, 282. On Boriſſowits death, proclaimed czar, makes his public entry into Moſcow, 285. Sends for his mother, the widow of John Baſilowitz, from a convent, to which Boris had baniſhed her, and her reception, with their mutual embraces of tenderneſs at meeting, ib. His continual deference for her regains him the public eſteem, which he had loſt by debauching Boris's daughter, 286. But he ſoon diſpleaſes the people, with the occaſion, and ſends an ambaſſador to Poland, with a pompous retinue and rich preſents, ib. (A). Who marries by proxy

proxy from the czar the daughter of the Palatine of Sandomir, 287. The people grow diſcontented, and the occaſion, ib. Imprudently changes his guards of Poles and Germans for Ruſſians, 289. Arrival, marriage, and coronation of the czarina Mariana Mnieſki, 290. Entertainments on the occaſion, &c. give offence to the Ruſſians, 291. Warned of his danger, takes no other notice than to bid his guards be watchful, 292. The conſpirators put their deſign in execution, and ſeize on the palace, maſſacring the Poles, ib. Jumping out of a window he diſlocates his thigh, is inſulted, and afterwards mangled to death, 293. Account of the czarina dowager's declaration, and the reaſons publiſhed for killing him, ib.

Demetrius flies from a convent to Poland, xxv. 294. Account of his perſon and character, 295.

—— a ſecond pretended, ſtarts up by means of Knes Schacopſki, xxv. 298.

—— the Poles ſet up a third, xxv. 300. Beats the Ruſſians twice, the field-marſhal Maſulſki being taken; he beſieges Moſcow, ibid. Intercepts the Palatine of Sandomir and his daughter, with that impoſtor's ſignal impudence, xxv. 301. Maſſacred by the Tartars, 301.

—— a fourth impoſtor, takes that name, with his character, and great numbers flocking to him, till at laſt he is betrayed and hanged, xxv. 303.

—— a new one appears in Poland, with an account of him, and raiſed up by Uladiſlaus, xxv. 336. This impoſtor eaſily detected, and his ſtrict friendſhip with the famous Galga, prince of Tartary, 337 (A). On Caſimir's election withdraws to ſeveral places, and at laſt to Holſtein, where he is delivered up to the czar, carried to Moſcow, and put to death, 337.

Denis of Portugal, ſucceeds his father Alonſo III. xxi. 60. Quarrels with his mother, and marriage with Iſabella of Arragon, 61. New diſputes with the clergy, and how compromiſed. Their articles of complaint, 62. Inſurrection by his brother Alonſo, how ſettled, ib. Swears to an agreement with the clergy, 63. Wiſe proviſions of improvement, and Lisbon univerſity founded, ib. True ſource of the difference between Caſtile and him, 64. Compromiſed by a double marriage, 65. His brother Alonſo's rebellion quelled, 66. Advantages to Caſtile from Denis's prudence, 67. New miſunderſtanding between Caſtile and Portugal, ib. His ſecond ſon Alonſo diſcovers an inclination to rebel, 68. His father's remonſtrances, and wiſe meaſures purſued, ib. Succeſs with the pope, 69. Wiſe precautions againſt his ſon's practices, with a civil war, but the king is victorious over him, ib. On repeated revolts, the king is reconciled, 70. A third compromiſe, and the change in the prince's behaviour, 72. The king's death and character, with remarks on his reign, and trade of Portugal, 73 (A).

Denis, St. ſurpriſed by Condé, and Paris ſtraitly blocked up, xxiv. 256. Battle there, in which the conſtable Montmorency is mortally wounded, ib.

—— St. bloody battle, in which king William remained maſter of the field, alſo reflections on this attack, xxv. 117 (O).

—— St. His adventures in Louiſiana, xl. 284. How thrown into priſon, releaſed, and preſents made him, with his marrying a Spaniſh lady, 286. Chaſtiſes the Natches, 325.

Denmark, king, his reception in Rome, xxvi. 209.—Arrives at Metz, and does the emperor homage only for Wandalia, with the conditions, xxix. 126. Inteſtine troubles there, with the occaſion and iſſue by accommodation, 210. Diſputes about the crown decided by the emperor, with the conditions, 314.—His preparations for war, and his various ſucceſſes, xxx. 174.—Peace between it and France, 268.

—— treaties of alliance and redemption concluded by it with the Dutch republic, xxxi. 352. Treachery of that king to the States-General, 399.

—— hiſtory of, xxxii. 1. Antiquity and name, ib. (A). Geographical deſcription of it and Norway, 2. General diviſion into provinces, 3. Its produce, 10. The king's troops quartered on the peaſants, and paid by them, furniſhing the court or creatures of it with horſes and waggons in their progreſſes, 16. Degrees of nobility there, with only one excluſive privilege, 17. Ancient form of government, and that ſince the year 1660, 18 (A). Frequent conventions of the ſtates, a fundamental article, and their legiſlative power, 19. The executive lodged in the king, and the manner in which the great revolution happened, 20. The king made arbitrary, and the crown hereditary, 21. The king's preſent power, ib. Three courts of juſtice there, 22. No public ſocieties of lawyers here, and a proceſs limited to a certain number of ſheets, 23. Salaries of the judges paid out of the exchequer, and their extraordinary ſeverity in criminal caſes, and great profits of the executioner, ib. (A). Revenues of that crown, 25. Specie ſcarce there, and the cauſes, 27. Antiquity of that kingdom, 32 (A). The male line of the royal family being extinct in Siwald II. is governed by five noblemen for ſome time, 57. Renovation

tion of the alliance between it and Saxony againſt the Vandals, 153. Surrounded with enemies, 157. Its power appears from a muſter made by Canute, 177. His ſucceſs by this force againſt the Vandals, Pruſſians, and Livonians, with his views, ib. Eſtimate of its revenue and forces, 186 (B). Rupture between Denmark and Sweden, with their reconciliation, 212. Peſtilential diſeaſe, 213. Intermarriage between it and Sweden, 216. Congreſs for a peace between it and Norway ineffectual, 219. Diſpute between it and Brandenburgh about Stralſund, and overtures of peace accepted, with the terms, 225, but broken by the citizens of Stralſund, and a peace ſettled as before, ib. War between it and Brandenburgh, ib. Notwithſtanding the king's inactivity, an advantageous peace is concluded, 226. A rupture between it and Sweden, 270. Several competitors to the throne, and amongſt others Olaus, king of Norway, and Valdemar the IId's grandſon, with the reaſons which influenced the diet to his election, 280. Remarkable act paſſed, with the reaſons for it, ib. An impoſtor claims that crown, and his execution, 297. Peace between it and Sleſwick proclaimed, 298. Truce concluded between it and Sleſwick, 301. Treaty between it and Poland, 311. Inſurrections there, 333. Senate renounce their allegiance to Eric X. 336. Crown of Norway and Sleſwick revert to it on the death of Adolphus, 361. Diſputes between it and the earl of Oldenburgh, which are compromiſed, 364. Elephant order, by whom inſtituted, 368 (A). Their queen's impriſonment, 384. Releaſed, 388. Diſcontents increaſe there, 418. Religious diſputes there, with an edict for liberty of conſcience, and Frederic's views, 427. Who openly declares himſelf a proteſtant, ibid. Peace concluded between it and Lubec, with an apology ſent to Guſtavus for Chriſtian's conduct, admitted, 439. Enjoys profound peace, with the king's domeſtic regulations, 441. Diſputes between it and Sweden, 442. Peace concluded between it and Sweden at an interview, 443. Policy of ſuch a meaſure with regard to the emperor, and why; alſo a treaty between both crowns and France, with one of its articles, ib. (A). War bttwen it and Sweden, 463. Enjoys peace for a ſeries of years, 465. Battle between the fleets of it and Sweden, in which the former are deſerted by the Dutch, 486. State of it on Chriſtian the Vth's acceſſion, 509. Differences between it, Sweden, and Holland, 535. Some altercation between it and France occaſions a treaty with Sweden, which gives umbrage to the Dutch, 539.

Denmark, war between it and Sweden, with the occaſion, xxiii. 28. Takes part with Bergen, and enters Sweden, counteracting the intrigues of the Swediſh princes at the court of Norway, 69. (H). Alliance formed there for ballancing Guſtavus and the emperor, 248. Its king declares againſt Sweden, with the occaſion for it, 309 (A). Invades Schonen, and ſeizes Helſingburgh, 376. Invades Bremen, and his reaſons for it, 388.

—— origin of its king's title as king of the Vandals, xlii. 281, 282. Sequel of its hiſtory, with the wiſe character of the king, 527.

Denonville made governor of New France, arrives there with a reinforcement, xl. 30. His deſign for building a fort at Niagara, remonſtrated againſt by Dongan the Engliſh governor of New-York, 31. Declaration of war againſt the Iroquois, with his ſhameful treachery, and its bad effect, 35. Various meaſures towards war, and what, 36. Acknowledges to his court the ſervice of the miſſionaries, 37. Begins his hoſtile operations, ib. The number of his troops and what paſſed between him and Dongan on the occaſion, 38. Marches into the country of the Tſonnonthouans, with an action there, ib. His horrible ravages in a defenceleſs country, and return to Niagara, 39. Succeſsful practices with ſome of the Agniers, ib. His ſituation on a haughty embaſſy from the Iroquois, and the narrow eſcape of the French from ruin, 43. Peace concluded, and the terms ib. Hoſtilities again break out, and ſome check given the Iroquois, 44. Great diſorders of the French colony now, 45.

Dennis's (See Denis) irruption into Portugal, who aſſumes the title of king, xxii. 125.

Denny, captain, ſucceeds Morris, as governor of Penſylvania, xli. 70. His favourable reception by the aſſembly, and how undeceived, ib. (K). His proprietary inſtructions as to money-bills, 71. Difference between him and the aſſembly, with the occaſion, 72. The latter obliged to yield, with a vindication of themſelves, and an eſtimate of the proprietary eſtate, 73. Is ſucceeded by governor Hamilton, 77. Gets quiet poſſeſſion of Virginia for the parliament, and by what means, 532.

Derar defeats Heraclius's forces, i. 294, but repulſed and taken priſoner, 295. Reſcued by Khaled's ſtratagem, 296. His bravery in ſaving Khaled from the Greeks, 301. Defeats a body of Greeks, and kills the governor of Tripoli, 393. His ſhare of the ſpoil, 394. Conduct before Baalbec, 406. His conteſt with Serſabil decided in his favour by the khalif, 422. Taken priſoner, 449.

449. Infolent behaviour to Heraclius, ib. Efcapes being punifhed for it, 451.
Derby, earl of, his conqueft in Guienne almoft recovered by Philip's fon, xxiii. 430. Supplants his coufin Richard II. 494.
Deren-ceren mountains, in Morocco, and warlike natives, xviii. 65.
Dervifh (Ali) and Mehemed, put to death by Timur-bek, v. 232.
Des Marchais, his voyage to Guinea, xvi. 470. The French ambaffy to the king of Ardrah, and kind reception, 471.
Deferada, (Defiderata) that French ifland defcribed, xli. 258.
Defert-Iflands, on the African coaft, defcribed, xiv. 406.
Defiderius returns (See Victor II.) to Monte Caffino, and dies, after recommending his fucceffor to the bifhops, xxv. 351.
Defnambuc, firft governor of the French part of St. Chriftopher's, xli. 268. Backwardnefs of his fettlement, 270. Promoted by Colbert, 272.
Defpins (Odon XXII.) great mafter of Maltha, xix. 57. Dies in his way to Rome, ibid.
Detour à l'Anglois poft, xl. 367.
Dettingen, account of that battle, and king George the IId's moderation in ufing that victory, xliii. 523.
Dewil, a two-horned bird of Africa, fo called by Europeans, xiv. 81.
—— in Guadaloupe, xli. 250.
Dewetas, or good angels, worfhipped in India, and their refidence, vi. 638. Of two kinds, 639 (A).
Deylam, province, where fituate, and how divided, ii. 332.
Deylamites begin to make a figure, their dynafty and conquefts, ii. 536. Reduced by the emir Al Sin-ra, iii. 109. Indignities offered by them to the khalif Al Tay, 115.
Dhafer Beamri'llah raifed to the Egyptian khalifat, iii. 358. Affaffinated by his minifter, 364. His body found and honourably interred by Al Fayer, 366.
—— Al, the ninth khalif of Egypt, xiv. 267. Unnatural love to Nefr, and murthered by him and his father, 268.
Dhu-Mokammara, one of Mohammed's friends, i. 251.
—— Kar, or Dhu Kard plain, where fituated, i. 115. Mohammed's expedition againft it, 135.
Dhul Caffain, idol, deftroyed by Mohammed, i. 185.
—— Cola, fufpicion about his Iflamifm, i. 203.
Diadbris befieged by Maffu'd, lord of Afcyra, and furrendered, iv. 238. The Greek generals ill-treated before it by the Turks, ibid.
Dianga, a fea-port in Arracan, vii. 18. The maffacre of the Portugueſe there, 29.
Dianga city, vii. 18.
Diaz (Bartholomew) difcovers, the paffage into India by doubling the Cape, ix. 249. Shipwrecked, 256.
Dickfcove-fort, on the Golden-coaft, defcribed, xvii. 30.
Diego, don, king of Kongo, his ambaffy to Portugal, xvi. 145. Fondnefs of the Portugueſe luxury, &c. and death, a fource of many evils, 146.
—— don, acknowledged fucceffor of Spain, xxi. 306 (D). Dies, 308.
Diemen's, Van, land difcovered, xi. 305.
Diepoldus reconciled to the pope, when he and his fon are feized by the chancellor and legate, xxviii. 107; but efcaping, gains a victory over the Neapolitans, and takes their general, ib.
Dieſkau defeated by Sir William Johnſon, and an account of his bad conduct, xl. 207.
Diacks, what, xxv. 128.
Diet, German, at Spire, releafes Richard of England, xxvi. 157. He makes all diſpatch into the Low-Countries, and remits the remainder of the money to Leopold of Auſtria, who is ſeized with remorſe in his laſt moments, ib. Orders the hoſtages to be releaſed, and his ſon ſends back Eleanor of Bretagne, Richard's niece, 158. Agrees to ſend auxiliaries into Hungary, but prevented by the pope's death, 177. Reſolution to maintain 20,000 men againſt the Turks, 201.
—— imperial, of what compoſed, with the methods of adminiſtering juſtice, xxix. 12. Plan of the ſeſſion of the ſtates in the general diets, and their rank, 12, 13.
—— their proceedings at Milbenſtadt and Neuſtadt, as alſo between particular ſtates for the public peace, but to little effect, xxix. 443. Proceedings for ſtopping the progreſs of the French in Italy, 468. Proceedings at Lindau and Worms, but nothing executed, 470. Their proceedings at Friburg in the Briſgau, 471.
—— Daniſh, reſolution to annoy the commerce, and harraſs the coaſts of the Swedes, which is accordingly done, xxxii. 354.
—— final, in Poland, of election meets, in which are debates about chuſing a mareſchal, xxxiv. 270. Diſputes there about the confirming of the election, 279. It breaks up without coming to any reſolution, 280. Different provinces under different ſovereigns, ib. Summoned by the primate and biſhop, 281. Of confirmation, ſummoned by the primate, with the dangerous temerity of one of the deputies, 285. For coronation aſſembles, and the utmoſt confuſion there, with fruitleſs proteſts againſt the proceedings, before and after the coronation,

nation, 387. A general one meets, which proceeds and ends happily. 310. Of election meets, and after warm debates, they adjourn, with an account of the candidates, 345. Petty, meet, and every thing concurs to render the election favourable to Stanislaus, 359. Sits, on the Saxons being dispersed, with the act of the confederacy signed for the deputies, 362. At Lublin, make high complaints, and agree to publish an interregnum, with the czar's serious design of procuring a new election, 378. A general one, and their proceedings about the troops and authority of their generals, with some queries put to the king, and his answer, 391. Meeting and spirited conduct of, with measures taken for establishing the interests of the republic, 403.

Digby's memorial for the elector palatine, who sets out for the High Palatinate, xxx. 148, and the duke of Bavaria's answer to his proposal of a truce, ib.

Digges, governor of Virginia, xli. 532.

Dilon Ildak, the seat of Bisukai Khan, father of Jenghiz-Khan, iv. 326 (Q.)

Dilshadaga, Timur's wife, her death, v. 241.

Dimasiavan, its lord, his hospitable reception of Ferd. Magalhaens, and island described, ix. 438.

Din, Mahamed, taken prisoner in a plundering excursion, vi. 157. Sent back in scorn to his father, slays Risha, and his other guards, 158. Bloody stratagem and murther of Mahmed Gazi, and he takes several princes under his protection, 160. Takes the fortress of Khayuk, marches against Obeyd Khan, and defeats him, 161.

—— the tenth khan of Karazm, vi. 164. Stratagem to recover Yawrsurdi from the Persians, and his strange intrepidity shewn to the Persian shah, 165. Stratagem against Obeyd-khan, and makes Maru his last residence, 166. Grief and sickness for his son's defeat and death, strange recovery, and he adopts his grandson Nur Mahamed, ibid.

Dinar, an Arabic gold coin, by whom first coined, ii. 165. On what occasion, and described, 166.

—— Ghayaso'ddin seizes on the government of New Hormuz, is abandoned and flies, vi. 77.

Dinckenspiel, account of it and government, xlii. 135.

Dinewar, or Daynur, taken by the Mungls, iv. 421.

Dinie, an excellent fruit in Karazm, described, vi. 140.

Dinkira, a country in Guinea, described, xvii. 88.

Dinwiddie, governor, alarms the British government about the practices of the French on the Ohio, and the measures taken by him, xl. 193.

Diocæsarea, treachery of the Jews there against the emperor Constans, xlii. 189. Destroyed by Gallus, and whence the name given to it, ib. (T).

Diodati's death, with some account of him, xxxvii. 331.

Dionysius, bishop of Haran, dies, 297. Succeeded by Dionysius the monk, ib.

—— the patriarch of Antioch, pays a visit to Abdallah in Egypt, ii. 49.

Dios, Nombre de, settlement there, and whence so called, xxxviii. 34.

Dioscorus propagates the Eutychian heresy in Egypt, xiv. 207 sub (S). Condemned by pope Leo and council of Chalcedon, but gets both anathematized by that of Ephesus, and dies in exile, 208, sub note.

Dirhem, a silver Arabic coin, its weight and original, ii. 165. A new set coined at Waset, 245. A fresh sort coined at Cufa, and described, 259. One coined at Basra, under Khalif Mohdi, explained, 307. Another coined at Saurai, 337. Another inscribed to khalif Al Amin, 344. One explaining the origin of the city of Balkh, 350, 357. Another coined at Mohamdia, 362. Coined by khalif Al Amin, 370. By his brother Al Mamun, 371. New ones coined by Al Mamun, 374.

Disabules, king of the oriental Turks, his ambassy to the emperor Justin, iv. 35. State of the Turks in his reign, 38. Engages in a war against the Persians, 39.

Disnis, in Japan, the Dutch factory there, how obtained, ix. 52 (B). Situation, 54. sub note.

Ditmar, the historian, his death, xxix. 63 (A).

Dithmarsh, province of, xxxii. 10.

Dithmarsians, an army marches into their country, and a declaration previously published, xxxii. 449, which is carried by a criminal on a white staff through Heida; their rage at the herald, who is concealed, and their respectful letter to the king, ib. The success of the confederates in the defeat of the brave Dithmarsians, who obtain a truce, and hard conditions of peace, 450. The ceremony of servitude through which this brave people are obliged to pass, with the saying of a priest on this occasion, and Chantzaw's answer, 451 (A).

Diu, Timur, the twelfth khan of Bukharia, v. 143.

—— or Div, a city in Hindustan, described, with its strength and buildings, vi. 218. Surprised by the Muskat Arabs, and recovered by the Portuguese, 219. Its pirates called Warrels, a bane to commerce, ib. Yielded to the Portuguese, ix. 287. Besieged by the Turks, but relieved by the viceroy of Goa, 288.

Diu, iſland and fortreſs, with its trade and conſequence, ix. 310. Its port deſcribed, 373. Strength, trade, &c. (T).
Diuchari province and people, in Eaſt Tartary, who, and where ſituate, vii. 523. Religion, &c. 524 (O). Copious language, 525 (P).
Divination by arrows forbid by Mohammed, i. 360.
Divorce, how far allowed by the alcoran, i. 367.
—— formulary fixed by the Jews, xiii. 410 (M).
Diyarbekr, Amid, or Hamed and Khoja, its prodigious walls, v. 281. Taken by Timur-Bek, 282.
Diz, Arias, choſen general of the Portugueſe in Abiſſinia, xv. 237. Defeats the Moors, 238. Marries the widow of the king of Adel, and hath two kingdoms beſtowed on him, 242, 246 (C).
Dizier, St. his brave defence ſaves France, and capitulates at laſt, xxiv. 192. The Pariſians in conſternation fly, ib.
Dnieper river, xxxv. 5.
Dobaiſite Arabs, their victory over the Mazjadites, iii. 159.
Dobays, an Arab prince, joins in Baſaſiri's rebellion, iv. 95, and 101 (O). Is reconciled to Togrol-beg, ib.
—— Ebn Sadekah offers to betray the Khaliſha and Bagdad, iv. 160. Is ſlain by ſoltan Maſſud, ib. iii. 342.
Dobazi city in Arracan, vii. 19.
Dobbs, account of his attempt for a north-weſt paſſage, xli. 106. Abſtract of Scrogg's journal, 107 (P), which confirms him in his opinion of that paſſage, 109. The reaſons for it, and how it ought to be proſecuted, ib. Sham proceedings of the Hudſon's-bay company herein, 110. He applies to the government, with Sir Charles Wager's anſwer to him, 111 (Q). Middleton's inſtructions for the diſcovery, 112. His voyage, 113. Sends ſome Indians on ſhore, 114. Fails in his diſcovery, 115. Suſpected, and why, ib. Other facts alledged, 117 (R), 120. Act of parliament encouraging the diſcovery, 121.
Dorpt taken by a ſtratagem of the czar Peter's, xxxv. 420.
Dog-drivers, a people in Eaſt-Tartary, why ſo called, vii. 519 (E). Uſed to draw ſledges there, ib.—Wild in Congo, and very fierce, xvi. 52.
—— iſland, in the South-ſea, diſcovered, xi. 286.
—— fleſh, a dainty in Angola, xvi. 182.
Dogs, large, uſed by invaders into Poland, xxiv. 97.
—— greatly ſerviceable in a revolt, xxviii. 27.
Dogrii, the grandſon of the emperor Othman, drowned before Kutahia, xii. 39.
Dohya Ebn Kholeifa ſent agent to Conſtantinople, i. 136, and to convert the emperor Heraclius, 147.
Dolet Keray, eighth khan of Crim Tartary, v. 115.
Dolgorucki defeats the rebels under Stenko, who makes many ſevere examples at Arſamas, xxv. 347. The valour of a nun who is taken priſoner, and intrepidity in lying down on the pile to be burnt, ib.
Domea, the firſt ſea-port of Ton-king, where ſituated, vii. 453.
Domingo, St. or New Iſabella, ſettlement in Hiſpaniola proſecuted, and why ſo called, xxviii. 12. Its ſupreme tribunal oppoſes Velaſquez's armament, but in vain, 188. Their deputy, and Velaſquez's ſecretary embarks with Narvaez for Mexico, ibid. Arrival of a conſiderable reinforcement ſent to Cortez by its audience, 249.—Deſcription of that city, xli. 517.
Dominic of Jeruſalem, a famed profeſſor at Sapheta, xiii. 368. not.
—— St. Account of his order, xxv. 453 (B and C). Confirmed, 455. What paſſed in the firſt general chapter holden by him at Bologna, 458. Careſſed in Bologna, xxxvii. 42. Buried magnificently by the Bologneſe, 46. Re-buried by John of Vicenza, and canonized, 62.
Dominica, account of that iſland now ceded to Britain, and its diſcovery, xli. 284. Pre-occupancy of the Engliſh before the French aſcertained, 285. Its inhabitants, and fooliſh reports of the French, ib. The former ſubmit to the Engliſh, and ſurrender their iſland, 286. With the proceedings of the Engliſh afterwards, ib. Reflections on its natural ſtate, 287. Declared neutral, with the perfidiouſneſs of the French, and entire ceſſion to Britain, ib. Its importance, ib. Its natural hiſtory, 288.
Dominicans, controverſy between them and Franciſcans about priority, xxv. 480.
—— miſſionaries, their original, xxvi. 23. By Tetzel, defend the pope's authority, and condemn Luther's theſes, 277.
—— Inſtitution of that order, xxxvii. 38. Some account of that order, and their influence in Bologna, 87.
Dominique diſcovered by Columbus, xxxviii. 9.
Don, account of, xxxv. 4.
Donati, Curſio, his intrigues during his exile, xxxvi. 52. His diſcontent, and the conſequences prevented by the Lucqueſe, 55. How killed, 60.
Donato, Franciſco, the 79th doge of Venice, xxvii. 370. Storms threatening Italy, ib. With that doge's death and character, 372.
Donawert, Catholics expelled from by the Proteſtants, and the town proſcribed and beſieged, xxx. 100.

Donawert, account of that city, xlii. 135 (R).
Dongan, governor of New-York, remonſtrates againſt the French building a fort at Niagara, with his character, xl. 32. Ineffectual repreſentations to the Onnontagueſe, but with ſucceſs to the ſavages of Michillimakinac, ib. Denonville's deſign hereupon, what, 33. Diſpoſſeſſes the French from St. Thereſe, on Hudſon's bay, ib. His influence with the Iroquois, 39. Sends a meſſenger to Denonville, and the occaſion what, 41 (C). Conditions of peace ſent at the ſame time, ib. Gains over the Iroquois, 42. Their haughty embaſſy to Denonville, 43.
Doraid, one of the commanders at the battle of Honeim, i. 181. Defeated by Mahomet, 182. Renews the fight at the battle of Awtas, 184. Put to flight and ſlain, ib.
Dordrecht, or Dort, ſynod, by whoſe inſtigation called, xxi. 232.
Doria ſent againſt the pirate Dragut, and ſucceſs againſt him, xviii. 445.
—— Andrew, commands the Imperial fleet againſt the Turks, xix. 196. Scours the ſeas of Turkiſh corſairs, 197.
—— junior, commands the emperor's fleet againſt Dragut, his ſucceſs, xix. 200. Blocks up the city of Africa, or Mehedia, 201, and takes it, 202.
—— Andrew, attempts to revenge Barbaroſſa's affront, xxi. 239. Succeſſes againſt the Turks by ſea and land, with the emperor's arrival at Barcelona, 241. Beats the Turkiſh fleet, and relieves Coron, with the repulſe of the Turks in a ſecond ſally, 242. Carries on the war in the Mediterranean, 261. His fleet beaten by the Turks, retires to Sardinia, 263. His generous propoſal to king Francis, and his return, xxiv. 169. Commands the confederate fleet, and twice declines an engagement, xxvi. 309. Expels the French from Genoa, and reſtores liberty, xxvii. 333. His and Barbaroſſa's ſucceſſes at ſea, 339. His baſe conduct, 355, who is obliged to attack the Turkiſh fleet off Nicopolis or Actium, but makes a diſgraceful retreat, 356. His conduct variouſly accounted for, ib. (A). His excuſes for declining to fight the Turks anſwered by Colonna, the pope's admiral, and the Venetian admiral's remonſtrance, 390. His gallant actions, who forms ſchemes for reſtoring liberty to his country, xxviii. 462 (B). He gains poſſeſſion of the city, 463. Attempts for ſeizing Genoa diſappointed by him, 464, who adopts Jeannetin Doria as his ſucceſſor, with an account of him, ib. Eſcapes from his palace in Genoa, 468. Is, on Jeannetin's death, invited to Genoa, and complimented by the ſenate, 469. Procures thoſe concerned in the late inſurrections to be declared traitors, with his ſevere proceedings thereupon, ib. His death and character, 474.
Doria (Michael) defeated by Dandolo, and his character, xxvii. 64.
—— Sea-fight between that French admiral and Gobbo, in which the latter is defeated, xxvii. 330.
—— the Sicilian admiral, taken by Roger de Loria, with the loſs of ſeveral of his galleys, xxviii. 164.
—— Stephen, his ſucceſſes againſt Corſo, xxvii. 476. Retreats to Baſtia, ib. Executes barbarous inſtructions from the directors of St. George, defeats Corſo the rebel general, 478. Takes Corte, ib. After which there are only marches and countermarches, with ſkirmiſhes, 479.
—— (John Andrea) his ſpeech to the Genoeſe citizens and mechanics, has but little effect on the mob, xxviii. 489. A truce concluded, but the people break it, 490. Sails for Naples, with the alarm thereupon, 498. Arrives with a fleet on the coaſt of Genoa, erects the republic's ſtandard, and takes Porto Venere, ib. Beſieges Novi, and upon the garriſon of Gavi being repulſed, it ſurrenders, 500. Gavi alſo yields, but the citadel reſolves on a vigorous defence, 501.
—— (John Jerom) choſen general of the Genoeſe forces, and Carlo to command in the city, xxviii. 504. He and Spinola recalled for the defence of Genoa, 506. Steps taken by his advice for preventing the confuſion, while the differences between the duke of Savoy and the conſtable retard their operations, with the Genoeſe at Ottagio defeated by the former, 507 (A).
Doriſlaus, Engliſh envoy, his murther in Holland, xxi. 351.
Dormepatam, port in Malabar, deſcribed, vi. 546.
Dorothea fort, on the Golden-coaſt, deſcribed, xvii. 30.
—— widow of Chriſtian III. her death, xxxii. 460.
Dort, two Genevois deputies ſent to that ſynod, xxxvii. 326.
Dortmond, account of that city, xlii. 128 (H).
Dorylæum, noble defence of the Greeks there againſt the Arab general Haſan, ii. 309.
Doſt, ſultan, the eleventh khan of the Uſbeks, put to death by Hajim, vi. 169.
Dotoes, a pernicious kind of piſmires in Japan, ix. 97.
Dottin, lieutenant-governor of Barbadoes, his ſalutary adminiſtration, xli. 177.
Douay taken by the allies, xxv. 180.
Douwet, ſhah, defeated by ſultan Akber, and beheaded by his own ſubjects, vi. 326.
Douglas, general, takes Mittau, and the duke of Courland is made priſoner, xxxiii. 314.
—— governor of Antigua, how he becomes unpopular, xli. 313.

Doutreleau, father, wounded by the ſavages, but eſcapes, xl. 318.
Dowaydar's ill advice to the khalif of Baghdad, v. 156. Refuſes to come, ib. Puts the Tartars to flight, 157. Defeated by Bayeju, and ſent for by Kulaku, 158. Killed by the beſiegers, ib.
Dowla Sulajud, nabob, his articles of peace with the Engliſh, x. 200. Refuſes to ratify them, 203. Is defeated and put to death, 204.
Dowlet, or Dolt-abad, a city in Decan, deſcribed, vi. 493.
Downing ſucceeds Sir William Temple at the Hague, who had been ſuddenly recalled, xxi. 475. His ſolemn proteſtation and inficious aſſurances, with de Wit's penetrating into Charles's real views, 476.
Downs, battle of, led on by the Engliſh, account of it, in which the Spaniards are defeated, xv. 78.
Doyji, the eighth khan of Bukharia, v. 143.
Doyly, firſt Engliſh governor of Jamaica, xli. 350. Drives the Spaniards from their works, 351. Quells a mutiny, ib.
Draco, a tree of Teneriff, deſcribed, with its ſingular gum, xiv. 457.
—— a rich pirate, by whom conquered, xxii. 38.
Dracuncula, a painful tumour cauſed by it in Carthagena, xxix. 162.
Dracunculus, in Mocha, a ſtrange worm bred in the limbs, and the way of drawing it out, x. 209.
Dragut, a famed pyrate, ſeizes on ſeveral ports of Barbary, and a powerful fleet ſent againſt him, xviii. 444. Defeated and taken by young Doria, 445. Bold ſpeech to him, 446 (I). Hard ſlavery in Genoa, and releaſe, ibid. Seizes on Mehedia by treachery, 447. Ravages the iſland of Maltha, and defeated by Laſtic, is driven out, xix. 232. Arrival at the ſiege of Maltha, 245. Mortally wounded before fort St. Elmo, 253. Succeſs at ſea, but repulſed from Candia, with a ſuſpenſion of hoſtilities obtained from the Turks, xxii. 360.
Drake, Sir Francis, why obſtructed by king Philip II. on the Pacific-Ocean, ix. 551 (R). Diſcovers a groupe of iſlands above the Ladrones, 598 (B). His account of them, ibid. His informations to the Engliſh Eaſt-India-company, x. 11, 13. His firſt voyage and diſcoveries, xi. 387. Commiſſion from queen Elizabeth, 389. An account of his voyage, 391. Arrival in the Pacific-Ocean, 393. Plunders the Spaniſh ſettlements, 395. Arrival at the Moluccas, 399. His character vilified and vindicated, 403. Knighted by the queen on board his ſhip, 404. Advantage of his circumnavigation, 405. Other exploits againſt the Spaniards, 407. Immenſe booty taken by him at Arica, xxix. 196. His arrival at Roanoke, and taking Lane's colony on board, 238. Takes fort St. Juan (Matthew) in Florida, xl. 419. Death and character, xi. 408.
Drake, Sir Bernard, his voyage to Newfoundland, xxix. 248.
Drakenſtein ſettlement at the Cape of Good-Hope deſcribed, and inhabited by refugees, xv. 526.
Dreſden, account of it, its palace and arſenal, xlii. 174.
Dreuillettes, father, miſſionary among the Abenaquis, his character and influence among that people, xxxix. 453.
Drogo the Norman, ſucceeds his brother in Puglia, xviii. 50. Receives joyfully ſeveral new adventurers from his own country, ibid.
Dromedaries of Africa deſcribed, xiv. 69.
Droningholm, for what purpoſe built, xxxii. 182.
Drought extraordinary in Germany, xxix. 109 (N).
Dryſdale, lieutenant-governor of Virginia, xli. 550.
Dſiome, the thirty-fifth emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 118.
Dſin-gu, a famed Japoneſe heroine, ſubdues Korea, viii. 532.
Duarte, uncle of Theodoſius, his barbarous treatment and death, account of it, xxii. 304 (A). Speech to the Impetial commiſſary when delivered to the Spaniards, ibid. ſub not. Reaſons for this uſage, 306. ſub fine not.
Dubb, an African inſect like the tarantula, xiv. 84. Dies upon taſting of water, 85.
Ducas (Michael) his general, Iſaac Comnenus, defeated by the Turks and taken priſoner, iv. 192. Taken priſoner alſo by them, 193.
—— (John) his ſucceſs againſt the Turks, iv. 206.
Ducks, a fine breed in Japan, deſcribed, ix. 98.
Dudley made governor of New England, why depoſed and ſent priſoner to Old England, xxix. 310. His expedition againſt Acadia abortive, xl. 151.
Duelling, ſevere edict againſt it in France, xxiv. 452. Its puniſhment in Sweden, xxxiii. 22. Edicts againſt it, and a particular manner of ſtopping the practice in Sweden, 226 (B).
Duero, ſecretary, ſeaſonably and with difficulty refcued by Cortez, xxxviii. 216.
Dukes their firſt ſovereigns in Poland, xxiv. 35.
Dulcia, queen to Sancho of Portugal, xxii. 37 (D). Dies, 40.
Dulcinus, a heretic, burnt, xxvi. 6.
Dumas, governor of Pondicherry, his gallant behaviour to the diſtreſſed nabob's widow, xi. 182.

Dummer, Mr. his reproaches against New-York, and why, xxix. 357. Repeated applications on this subject, and their answer, 358.
Dumnoi, what, xxxv. 128.
Dunavas, a Jewish king, subdued by king Caleb of Abissinia, xv. 206 (B).
Dunbar, colonel, on Braddock's death commands the army, and the disadvantages he laboured under, xl. 205.
Duncamp, general, defeated by the Swedes, with other successes of Tromp and the Danes, xxii. 521.
Dungan, colonel, governor of New-York, and his wise conduct, xxix. 349. Favoured by king William, who offers to provide for him in Spain, which Dungan declines, ib.
Dunkards (Dumplers) account of that sect in Pensylvania, xli. 83. Their settlement, dress, and temperate diet, 84. Their ingenuity, president, and religious tenets, 85.
Dunkirk taken by the English, xxi. 411. Sold to the French for a trifle, 422. Surrenders to Spain, xxv. 58. Surrenders to the French on the death of its brave governor de Lede, 80. King's triumphant entry into it, which Mazarine is soon forced to deliver up to Cromwell, ib. Extraordinary vanity of Mazarine, whose request for ascribing the honour of the military operations to him, Turenne nobly refuses, ib. Configned to the English troops, 199. Port blocked up, with the ravages of its privateers prevented, xxxi. 113. A fleet from it destroys the fishing busses, 166. Privateers, success against them, 187. Blocked up by sea and land, 271. Fortified in breach of treaty, xlii. 483.
Dunkirkers project of a joint fleet of Dutch and English, how frustrated, xxxi. 267. Squadron of them defeated, ib. And the East-India company assist with a squadron against them, 272. Their successes, 323.
Dunnamunde, Saxons repulsed from it, but it is taken at last, xxxiv. 317.
Dunois, count, now Longueville, reduces all Guienne in little more than four months, xxiv. 36.
Dunquan, a tribe of Hottentots described, xv. 493.
Dunster, Hannah, her brave exploit in Essex county, and her reward for it in Boston, xxix. 326.
Dupuy (Raymond) grand master of Malta, offers his services to the young king of Jerusalem, with a list of his successors, xix. 37.
—— Arrives at Montreal after vast difficulty, xxxix. 465.
Duran, (Rabbi Simeon) his learned works, xiii. 299 (O).—A Jewish convert, his artful hypocrisy, 348 (U).
Durantaye, why superseded in his command at Michillimakinac, and death, xl. 58.
Durazzo, Grimaldi, chosen duke of Genoa, his character, xxviii. 486.
—— Charles, invited by the nobles to ascend the Hungarian throne, xxix. 369. On being acknowledged at Offen, takes the administration into his own hands, ibid. Amused by queen Elizabeth, and the fickle people growing tired of his government, he is treacherously murdered by her direction, and by whom, ib.
Durell, admiral, his success in the river of St. Laurence, xl. 227.
Durman Turks, whence descended, iv. 30.
—— one of the four tribes of Usbek-Tartars, vi. 146.
Durum citadel taken by Timur-Bek, v. 244.
Duserp, bravery of that Swedish colonel, and Charles the XIIth's extraordinary letter to him, xxiii. 410.
Dust, a dreadful rain of it in Egypt, iii. 112.
Dutch embassy to China rejected, viii. 498. Their contest with Coxinga, 499 (B). Policy in Japan against the Portuguese, ix. 47. sub not. (Y). Kept under great restraint there, 52. Their stratagem at Dissia defeated, ib. (B). How confined in it by the Japanese, 53, sub not. Embassy to the Japan emperor, how performed, 54. Exchange of goods, 55. They and the Chinese only admitted to that commerce, 149. Unlucky attempt on the Gold and Silver-Islands, 161. Embassy to Aurengzebe turns back, vi. 433. Grand armament against Chili, x. 310. Horrid hostilities at Lima, 311. Sail to the East-Indies, 312. Wrest the island of Ceylon from the Portuguese, ix. 320. Take Malacca from them, 328. Attempts on Sumatra, 330. Hard articles imposed on the king of Macassar, 338. Help to drive the Spaniards out of Tidore, 344. Erect factories in it, 345. Supplant the Portuguese in the Spice-Islands, ib. Help to drive the Portuguese out of Japan, 361 (O). Frequent attempts on the Philippine-Islands, 404 (I). Encouragement of the Spanish merchants, x. 275. Form a design upon Ceylon, 338. Make an alliance with the king of Candy, 340. Success against the Portuguese there, 341. Outwitted by them at the surrender of Gallo, 342 (B). Defeat them under their admiral Caron, 345. Favoured by king John IV. ib. (C). Courted by the king of Ceylon, 346. Renew the war with the Portuguese, and the success against them, 347. Fall out with the king of Ceylon, 348. Become masters of the island, 349 (E). Attempt to trade with China, 350. Frustrated by the Jesuits, 351. Remarks on that embassy, 352 (F). More successful in that to Japan, 353 (G). Renew the war in Java, and with their old friend the king of Bantam, ibid. Relieve the king of Bengal, 354. Treachery and fur-

success against the king of Macassar, 355 (H). Flourishing colony in Formosa, 356 (I). Invaded by Coxinga, 358. Forced to surrender it, 362. Reduce the Malabaric coast, 363. Grand embassy to Aurengzeb, 364. Polite behaviour towards the king of Siam, 365 (M). Send a fleet to assist the Chinese, 366. Ill treated by the Chinese Tartars, 367. War with the king of Macassar, 369. Plunder Sandravazes in it, 370. Totally reduce that kingdom, 373. Get a fourth charter, 375. But opposed by John de Wit, 376. Management of the company, 378. Commerce with Tonquin, 379 How, and by whom interrupted, 381 (R). Oppose the French projects in the East-Indies, 385.

Dutch East-India company, their foul dealing with that of England, x. 2, and 20. Their conquests, discoveries, &c. 273. True origin of their commerce, 274. Disappointed in their first plan of the North-east passage, 279. Fall into the Portuguese route, 281. Unite with the Amsterdammers, 282. Their success, and they invite other cities, 283. Quarrel with the king of Achen, and reconciled, 286 (G). Undermined by the Spaniards, 287. The present company when, and on what grounds, erected, 288. Their first fleet sails under admiral Waerwyk, 290. Obtain a truce with Spain, ib. Defeated by them, 294. Successful embassy to Japan, 295, and great damages compensated by new privileges, 299. Quarrel in India with the English, and the consequences, ib. Settlement in Java, 301. Defeated by the English, and settle at Amboyna, 302. Make peace with the English, and how prevented, 304. Lay the foundation of a new empire in India, 305. Play the same policy in Europe, 306. Obtain a new charter from the states, 307. Treacherous seizing on Amboyna, 309. Surprising success, and immense gain, 312. Difficulty of securing their homeward-bound riches, 313. Discoveries in the south continent, 314, and commerce on the Red-sea, when, and by whom begun, also in Japan, 317. Opposed by the Spaniards in this case, 318. Embassy to the emperor, 319, why repulsed with scorn, ib. (A). Their factory and effects seized, 321 (C). Restored on the delivering up of Nuytz, 324. Their valuable presents to the court, 327, which procure his liberty, 328 (G). Political maxims with regard to Indian princes, 329. Obtains a new charter, 333. Great advantages gained over the Portuguese, 335. Manner of terminating disputes with the English, 336. Attempt on the isle of St. Thomas, 336. Exclusion of the English out of Macassar, 388 (T). First settlement in Java, 389. Ill-gotten power, whence, 394. Treachery to the English, and hated by the natives, 395. Politic condescension to the king, 397. Design of driving the French out of India, 399. Reduce Pondicherry, but obliged to restore it, 400. A curious and grand secular medal stamped, 401. Described, 403 (B). Their part in the last war of Java, 404. Rebuild their stadthouse in a grander manner, 405. Cultivate coffee with great success, 406. Conspiracy against them, how discovered, 408. Sentence and execution of the chief criminals, 413. Chinese insurrections against them, 416. Horrid massacre of them, with different accounts thereof, 418. The governor degraded, and his vast effects confiscated, 422 (H). Nations subject to, or at enmity with them in Java, 434. Whence their vast rise of power, 439. Treatment of their various subjects, and the inhabitants, ib. 446. Good understanding with the emperor of Ceylon, 447. Settlement at Amboyna described, 452. Vast advantages of it, 455. Regulations about the clove-trade, ibid. Settlement at Banda, 457. Regulations about the Nutmeg-plantations, 459. The fourth government in India, namely Macassar, 463. Fifth government in the Moluccas, 465. Their hard conquest of them, ib. Destroy their spicery, 467 (F). Government at the Cape of Good Hope, 468. Their extent of lands, plantations, and forces, 47[illegible]. Two noble gardens described, 473. New discoveries in the country, 474. Commerce with the natives, 475. Their seventh government in Malacca, 477. Treachery to the governor, &c. 478. Secondary governments in India, 481. Outwit the Portuguese at Conchin, 488. First Settlement on the Cape of Good-Hope, xv. 513.

Dutch, their lands, fortifications, and other improvements in Africa, xv. 515. Various colonies and their governments, 516. Their several courts of justice, 517. Militia of horse and foot, 518. Fine gardens of Round Bush, &c. 520. The richness of their settlement there, 525. Ill returns and ingratitude to the poor natives, 541. Charges of maintaining it, 542. Notable instance of their company's wisdom and policy, xi. 310 (G). Success on the Guinea-coasts, xvii. 8. Origin of their commerce with them, 9. Take the fort of Elmina from the Portuguese, 11. Fall on the English settlements, 12. Treachery to the king of Commendo, 43. Defeated, but are restored afresh, 46. Signal villainy of their governor on the Gold-coast, 47. Success in Elmina, 58. Regulations on their African trade, 60. Order and office of their servants, 62.

—— by a truce acknowleged a free state, with

the clamours in Spain about it, tho' much for their interest, xxi. 338. Peace between them and Spain, 390. Their partiality to the French, 425. Alliance of the emperor and Spain renewed, with whom they declare against France, 436. They and the Spanish fleet off Palermo, beaten, burnt, and sunk by the French, with the loss of the admiral Iberra, and Van Haan, 441. Driven out of Brazil, xxii. 309. Detach themselves from the French, and conclude a separate treaty with the Spaniards, xxv. 32. Their minister at Paris gives them notice of the storm ready to fall upon them, and how to be prevented, 98. France and England, &c. declare war against them, 99. Preparations of the Dutch, ib. Overthrow their country, and make Orange stadtholder, 101. All the powers of Germany, except Bavaria and Hanover, engage in treaty with the republic, 107, yet Lewis relinquishes none of his grand designs, ib. Their policy, 115. Palpable anachronism with regard to their settlements in India, xxvii. 262 (A). Flourishing state of their commerce, xxi. 234. Naval transactions to their detriment, with the detention of an hundred vessels in Spain and Portugal, 245 (A). Naval transactions against and for them, 249. Insidious conduct to the English in the East-Indies, 250. States apply their attention to the finances, which occasions civil dissensions, 253. Several advantages gained by their garrisons, 270. Victorious every where, 279. Naval affairs, 280. Renew their alliance with France, and the terms, 285. Conferences for a truce broken off, 286. Transactions in Europe in favour of them, 292. Allies besiege Louvain, with the occasion of their rising from the siege and separating, and the calamity of the French army, 315. Renew their alliance with France and Brandenburgh, 319. Truce with Portugal concluded, yet they drive the Portuguese out of Japan, 333. Notwithstanding Richelieu's death, a new treaty signed between France and the republic, 335. A new treaty concluded with France, and the view, 337. Alliance with France renewed, 338. The consequent operations, ib. Their inattention in Brasil, and a project for expelling them discovered, 340. War is resumed, and they lose ground, ibid. Absolute independence insisted on by the states deputies at Munster, 345. Articles of peace between Spain and the United Provinces, for which separate peace France accuses the republic of ingratitude, ibid. With letters from the king to that effect, 347. Exchange of ratifications notwithstanding the remonstrances of the French, ib. Fresh difficulties of the states with Brandenburg, also their perplexity with regard to Spain, 348. Intrigues of the court of France prove fruitless, ibid. Portuguese ambassador only amuses the states-general, ib. Observe a strict neutrality during the troubles in England, 349. Send an ambassy to intercede for the king's life, but to no purpose, 350. Condolances made to the prince of Wales at the Hague, ib. Contentions in their cities about the election of magistrates by what means heightened, with the state of their commerce, and its greatest obstruction from England, 364. Prepare for war, and they equip a prodigious fleet, 367. The first hostilities begun by the English, ib. States send an ambassy to England, but no regard paid to the remonstrance, 369. They recal their ambassadors and publish a manifesto, which is answered by the parliament, ib. Some altercations with the French, 376. A stratagem of its envoy in Denmark against the English frustrated, 380. He concludes a treaty with Denmark, and its stipulations, but useless, ib. Remonstrances of their admirals and de Wit to the states, 384. Situation of Holland after this defeat, ib. Their surprising efforts to repair their loss at sea, 388. Debates among the states about the instructions to their admirals, 389. Defeated, and their loss, with public thanks given by the states to Ruyter, Evertson, 391 (A). Negotiations with Cromwel, 397. State of the republic with regard to Sweden, 399, and an offensive alliance concluded between the republic and Brandenburgh, 400. Frustrated by a treaty of the latter with Sweden, and an ambassy sent by the states-general to Denmark, 401. Commerce disturbed by English privateers, and how terminated, 402. Dissentions among the provinces, ib. Republic sends ambassadors to Copenhagen and Stockholm, 404. Complaints against the English depredations, and why not regarded by Cromwell, 406. The states refuse to ratify the treaty of Elbing, and a fresh quarrel with Sweden, 407. Compromised, 409. Disputes between France and that republic, with the ships and effects of the latter seized in the ports of France, 410. States, their spirited resolutions softened by a letter from the king of France, 412. Civil dissentions in the provinces, 416. States assist the king of Denmark against the Swede, with a squadron under Opdam, 417. States, jealous of England and France, order Opdam to winter in Denmark, 418. Several accidents make considerable alterations in the politics of the states, 419. Arts by which they counteract the Portuguese Jesuits in the East-Indies, 424 (A). Treaty concluded by them with Portugal, 429. Disputes between the states and the king of England, 432. Treaty

Treaty signed by them with France, but the ratification deferred, 433. Report of a treaty between France and England alarms the states and pensionary de Wit, 441. Some alarms to them from Denmark, 443. State of that republic at the commencement of the war with England, 444, and their ambiguous conduct with regard to France, 445, whose shipping which were detained, the states restore, 446. Differences with the court of France, ib. One more effort of the states encouraged by de Wit, 453. The face of affairs in that republic changed by de Wit's return, 454. The fire of London, and other causes contribute to that republic's security, 465. Republic enters into a defensive treaty with Spain, 477. Traversed by England and France to no purpose, ib. The state of the republic with regard to foreign powers, and the parties in the provinces, also their different views, 478. Importance of that republic apparent from the precautions of the two kings of France and England before breaking with it, 481. Implore peace, with Lewis the XIVth's insolent demands, 485. Their deputies harsh reception in England, and the preliminaries proposed by the kings, 486. Owing to the prince of Orange that they were not accepted, 487. Conditions of their treaty with Spain favourable to that republic, with those stipulated by the latter, 497. Proposals made by them to the king of Great-Britain, the emperor accedes to the treaty, the two courts of Vienna and Madrid denouncing war against France, 498. Peace concluded with England, and though Lewis accepts Charles's mediation, why disgustful to the confederates, 499. Ambassadors at Paris, disputes about the honours due to them adjusted, 508. A present of cannon from them confirms the friendship of the dey of Algiers, 511. State of the republic with regard to Great Britain, 520. Action between two men of war and a French squadron, with the mean submission of the republic on that occasion, 525. Their harbouring the ingenious artisans driven out of France, with other improvements in commerce and manufactures, ib. D'Avaux and Abbeville's memorials presented to them on the revolution, with the states reply to that of the latter, 528. Their envoy is refused an audience at Constantinople, where preparations are made for opening the campaign, 542. States treaties with Denmark unsatisfactory to the people of Holland and Denmark, xxii. 49. Envoy's application to Frederick king of Denmark, on the approaching war with England, and Frederick's scruples about his proposals, 48. Another treaty concluded with them, and the advantages to king Frederick III. who, together with the states-general, change their mind as to the redemption-treaty, 482. Arrival of one fleet from the Baltic, with the policy of Holland, and a treaty concluded with the king of Sweden, 484. Conclude a quadruple alliance with Denmark, Brandenburg, and Brunswic, by which their East-India fleet finds a safe retreat in Bergen from the English, 507. Some little contentions between them and the duke of Holstein and Frederic, ibid. Build a fort at Baldivia, but prudently withdraw, xxxviii. 379. Buy New-York, and their settlements there, but destroyed by the English, xxxix. 346. Their first governors in New-York, 348.

Dutton, Sir Richard, governor of Barbadoes, a court held, xli. 153. Remarkable address from the grand-jury to the king presented by him, ib. Passes several new acts, also one for governing the rebel convicts from England, 154. Pompous proclamation of king James II. ib. How a zealous friend to the African company, 155.

Dwina, account of, xxxv. 5.

Dydimothycon surrendered to Or-khan, xii. 59. Restored by him to the emperor, ib. (P).

Dykebeldt, M. sent by the Dutch republic to London, xxi. 529.

Dynasty of Ywen, in China, when founded, iv. 573. End of it, v. 80.

—— of the white and black sheep, vi. 98 (E). Shahs of the black, 99. The end of it, 110. Shahs of the white, ib. The end of it, 111.

—Two of the Usbecks, where settled, v. 123.

—— of the Chinese monarchs, viii. 7 (E) The first, in what year begun, 370. The number, and the order of their monarchies, 372.

—— The first raised in Egypt by Ebn Tolun, ii. 481.

—— Fatemite, by whom founded, ii. 517.

E.

EAGLE, white, the order, by whom instituted, xxxiv. 363.

—— double, when first used in the emperor's seal, xxix. 317.

East-Indies, the European commerce to it, whether profitable or not, ix. 170. Its vast consequence to the maritime powers, 171. Change wrought by it on the manners of the Europeans, 173. Is the soul of all their other trades, 175. Objections against it answered, 177. Balance of it proved, 179. The discovery of the West-Indies owing to it, 180 (G). How improved since

the new paſſage was diſcovered, 180, and 183. Preferable to the ancient way of commerce, 187. This laſt deſcribed, 192. How formerly carried on, 223. Its various changes, whence, 225 (F). What firſt invited the Europeans to it, 241. Princes who moſt encouraged it, 243. The property of new diſcoveries granted by ſundry popes, 246.

Eaſt-India company, commiſſioners appointed to ſettle the diſpute between the Engliſh and Dutch, with the ſhuffling of the latter, xxxi. 402.

Eang-pee, a long ridge of high mountains in Lyan-tong, in China, viii. 99.

Earthquake in Perſia, i. 19. In Paleſtine, which laſts thirty days, 379.

—— in Syria and Meſopotamia, ii. 82. In Syria, 250. In Paleſtine, Syria, &c. 270. In Meſopotamia, 271. A dreadful one in Tabriſtan, Perſia, &c. 437, 439, 447.

—— Another at Conſtantinople, &c. iii. 111. At Damaſcus, 119. At Ramla, &c. 255. A dreadful one at Meſr, 318. A dreadful one in Syria, &c. 320.

—— One felt in China for an hundred days, v. 55.

—— A violent one, anno 1304, xii. 29. In Thrace, 55.

—— a terrible one in Calabria, and the diſtreſs augmented by Pietro Paolo Saſſanio, an impoſtor, who is condemned to the gallies, xxviii. 301.

—— and ſtorm, a terrible one in Denmark, xxxii. 402.

—— dreadful, in Algarve, xlii. 450. In Liſbon, 454.

Earthquakes dreadful, in the Bologneſe, xxxvii. 47.

—— frequent in Lima, and ſeveral inſtances, xxxix. 177.

—— dreadful, in Antigua, xli. 303. One almoſt deſtroys Montſerrat, 318, 320. Moſt dreadful in Jamaica, 361. At Port-Royal, 364.

Eaſter-Iſland in the South-Sea deſcribed, alſo the inhabitants, xi. 336.

Eaton, captain, arrival and reception at Guam, ix. 536. Courted by the natives againſt the Spaniards, 537.

Ebenezer, ſettlement on the Savannah by Saltzburghers, xl. 459. Removed elſewhere, 460. Induſtry of its inhabitants, 464.

Ebn Wahab ſent with a powerful army into Cappadocia, ii. 276.

—— Ziyaj driven out of Sicily by Abul Fawares, ii. 517.

—— Mokla made Alkaher's vizir, and his revolt and lucky eſcape, ii. 548, 549. Raiſes a freſh revolt, 550. Made Al Radi's grand viſier, 551, and hath an emir created over him, and is depoſed by him, 558.

—— Bakir Arrocowlas, vizir, put to death by Adadoddawla, iii. 79.

—— al Bakelani ſent to the emperor Baſilius by Adadoddawla, ſtratagem to avoid bowing down to him, iii. 92.

Ebn al Alam, a famed aſtronomer, his character and works, iii. 95 (M).

—— Dimna aſſaſſinates Ali Ebn Merwan, iii. 112, and Sheikh Abd' al Barrigi, ib.

—— Shimjur defeated by Mahmud Gaſna, with his impriſonment and death, iii. 124.

—— Waſel, life, ſucceſs, and treaſon, againſt Mohadhdheboddawla, iii. 146.

—— al Bakelani dies at Bagdat, with his ſingular character and writings, iii. 164.

—— al Thaman ſeizes on Catana and Syracuſe, iii. 225.

—— al Moſlema, Al Kayem's vizir, fettered by Baſaſirio, and led in mock triumph thro' Bagdad, being beaten till he dies, iii. 245.

—— Jazlah, author of the Takwim, a phyſical book, iii. 291 (L). Encouraged by Malek Shah, 292.

Ebora taken, and the battle there, xxi. 423.

Ebbo, firſt migration from Denmark, when, and the name of the colony, xxxii. 67 (A).

—— See Aggo.

Eclipſe, total in Arabia, at Moawiyah's death, ii. 76, and 83. Another total in Abdalmalek's reign, 159. In that of Almanſer, 275.

—— a famous one obſerved in China, viii. 376. An irregular one obſerved in China, 426 (G).

—— dreaded in Hindus, vi. 274.

Eclipſes in Spain in 1239, xx. 202.

Eccleſiaſtics in Sweden, prohibited from marriage by a papal nuncio, xxiii. 58.

Eder-caſtle ſurpriſed and taken by Abdelkhan, vi. 346.

Edeſſa, now al Roha, taken from Abu Naſr, by the Greeks, iii. 208.

—— ſubmits to the Moſlems, i. 501.

—— taken from the Turks by Zenghi, iv. 163.

Edict, perpetual agreement ſo called, made with Don John of Auſtria, who confirms the pacification of Ghent, and diſmiſſes the Spaniſh army, xxxi. 70. States-general make objections to it, 71.

Edinburgh, New, account of the Scottiſh colony of Darien there, and how fruſtrated, xxxix. 159 (T).

Edriſites, in Weſtern Africa, an end put to their power, ii. 525.

Edward, prince of Portugal, encourages the diſcovery of the Eaſt-Indies, ix. 243. Succeeds his father king John, xxii. 134. Removes his father's body with great pomp, and produces a code of laws, 135. Drawn into an expedition for reducing of Tangier, with its unfortunate iſſue, 136. Heroically endeavours to ſave the remains of the Chriſtian forces, 137. Ferdinand of Portugal left as an hoſtage among the Moors till his death, 138. Chancellor Regras adviſes the king to re-

ſume crown-lands, 138. His death by the plague, 139. His character, ib. (C).
Edward, prince of England, married to Eleonora of Caſtile, xx. 210.
—— III. does homage to the king of France at Amiens, and what ſort, xxiii. 420. Suffers an invaſion by his nobility into Scotland, and through Artois's perſuaſion, takes meaſures for ſupporting his right to the crown of France, 424. Philip makes alliances againſt this ſtorm, and Edward debarks a numerous army at Sluys, with their operations, 425. Truce concluded between the kings by means of the counteſs of Hainault, ib. Deſtroys a French fleet which had ravaged Southampton, and is proceeded againſt as a peer of France, 426. He aſſumes the title and arms of France for gaining over the Flemings, a truce concluded, and diſpute about the ſucceſſion to Bretagne revives the war, ib. Paſſes over into Bretagne, where, after an unſucceſsful campaign, a truce is concluded, 429. A cruel Philip's gives him an opportunity of breaking the truce void, and ſending him a defiance, 430. His ſucceſs in Guyenne, 431. Philip meditates an invaſion into England, and debarks, by Geoffrey de Harcourt's advice, a great army in Normandy, 432, which over-runs that duchy, 433. Ravages the country about Calais, 440. He invades France with a powerful fleet and army, making little progreſs but in laying waſte the country, 449. Concludes the famous treaty of Bretigny, near Chartres, ib. Makes a new convention with king John of France, but diſapproved by the dauphin and parliament, 453. The Genoeſe aſſiſt France againſt him, xxviii. 404.
—— Black prince, and his brother John of Gaunt, march with a body of troops to reſtore Pedro to the crown of Caſtile, xx. 318, and after beating his competitor Henry, return to Guienne, 320. Succeſs in Guienne, xxiii. 440. Reſeats Pedro the Cruel on the throne of Caſtile, after the battle of Navarette, 461. But Henry is replaced by the defeat and death of his brother, ibid. Diſtreſſed by his expedition into Spain, 463, who is ſummoned before Charles to anſwer complaints againſt him, ib. After recovering Limoges, and putting great part of the inhabitants to the ſword, returns to England, 467. Dies, for whom Charles orders a ſolemn ſervice, xx. 330. xxiii. 472.
—— IV. of England driven from the throne, and Henry replaced through ſuccours from Lewis of France, xxiv. 64. Quietly reſeated in his throne, 65. Upſhot of a meſſage to the king of France, by a herald from him, who debarks a fine army at Calais; but finding himſelf deceived by his allies, concludes the treaties of Pequigny at an interview with Lewis, 71. His reſentment of a marriage treaty between the archduchеſs Margaret and the dauphin, prevented by his death, 79.
Edward of England forms a ſtrong league with the German princes, at the head of which is the emperor, who making him vicar, breaks off his negotiation with the pope, xxix. 310. Choſen emperor by a party, but declines the honour, 319.
—— I. ſucceeds his father Ranuccio, firſt duke of Parma, under tutelage, and his character when of age, xxvii. 168. Difference with marſhal Crequi at the ſiege of Valenza on the Po, ib. Going with difficulty to his own eſtates from France, is beſieged in Placentia, with his exaſperating the pope, 169, and his diſtreſs through obſtinacy, 170. He reconciles himſelf to the Spaniards, and his addreſs in getting rid of the French garriſon, ib. His ſecret diſlike to his new connections with the Spaniards, chief reſentment and complaints againſt pope Urban, whom he is prevailed upon to viſit, 171, who grants him a diminution of intereſt for a debt, with a view of his marrying into the pope's family, and the duke's return in marrying a daughter of Tuſcany, 172. The Barbarinis revenge, ib. He forfeits his duchy of Caſtro, for non-payment of principal and intereſt, 173. The Italians and Spaniards alarmed at this, with repreſentations to the pope by Tuſcany, ib. The pope diſappointed in his application to the Venetians, and their declaration againſt him, 174. Intractableneſs of the pope from his ſucceſſes in Caſtro, ib. and declaration that the duke had incurred excommunication, who is vigorouſly aſſiſted by Venice and Tuſcany, 175. The Spaniards diſtruſting the pope, are neutral, and the pope's propoſal to the French ambaſſador in the duke's favour, ſtrengthens their ſuſpicions, 176. Conteſt between the Spaniſh and Portugueſe ambaſſadors at Rome, brings the pope to a reconciliation with the duke of Parma, who yet invades the eccleſiaſtical ſtate, the pope's nephew Thaddeo flying to Verona, 177; but the duke is obliged to retire, and the pope's apprehenſion, with his artful diſſimulation, ib. The duke's diſtreſs makes him fall back into Tuſcany, and has recourſe to negociation, in every point of which the pope baffles his miniſter Lionne, 178. The duke, diſappointed in his main plan, takes two places in the Ferrareſe, ib. The pope's army, under his nephew Antonio, after a vaſt expence, disgracefully driven out of the Modeneſe, and the Tuſcans gain advantages in the eccleſiaſtical ſtate, 179. Peace with France to the pope's advantage, and the duke regains Caſtro,

with his gratitude to the Venetians and French, ib. Reflections on this affair, and the duke's death, 181.

Edward, prince of Parma, his very magnificent wedding with Dorothea of Neuberg, xxxvii. 188.

—Succeeds his father Amadeo the Great, count of Savoy, xxxvii. 493.

Effendi Saadi, his history of the Turks origin and conquests, xii. 5.

Effingham Howard, lord, governor of Virginia, his arbitrary proceedings, xli. 542. No redress obtained from England, but the impost on tobacco increased, 543. Other overstrained acts of power, and he returns to England, ib.

Egica persecutes the Jews in Gaul, xiii. 223.

Egil's unfortunate death, xxiii. 39.

Egiza mounts the Visigoth throne resigned to him, xix. 446. Calls a council at Toledo, 447. Conspired against by archbishop Sisebert, 448, and by the Jews, 449. Defeats the Saracens at sea, ib. Calls a new council, and associates Witiza with him; his death and character, 451.

Egmond, count, account of him, xxxi. 40. Philip's rigour mitigated, and sent into Spain, 43. Executed, 49.

Egra, assesh ly there, and safe conduct granted, xx. 398.

Egridur described, and taken by Timur-Bek, v. 546.

Egypt invaded by the Moslems under Amru, i. 484. Conquered by him, ii. 31. Invaded by the Greeks, 415. Alarmed by various strange phænomena, 494, and strange meteors, 497. Reduced by caliph Al Moctaf, 510. Invaded by the Magrelians, 524. Ruined by swarms of locusts, 538. Subdued by Mohammed Ebn Tagai, 557. Damaged by earthquakes, &c. ib.

—— Subdued by Al Moezz's forces, iii. 52. Alarmed with dreadful phænomena, 111. Under a dreadful famine, 255. Its horrid effects, 256. Restored to peace and plenty, 265.

—— becomes an Ottoman province, ix. 232, Its vast advantage from the Indian commerce, 233.

—— Modern history of, xiv. 156. Soil, why short of its ancient fecundity, 158. Owing greatly to its tyrannic government, 163. The bashaw's vast charges and revenues, 164. His assistant officers, 165. Corps of militia, 156 (D). Hall where they sit, 168 (E). Whence the plague is brought into it, and its very great havock, 173. Stately burying-places, 174. Stair-cases, 175. Decay of trade, and their manufactures, ib. (I). Dexterity in mounting of guns, 177. Famous library destroyed by Saladin, 178. Decay of military discipline and government, 179. Is without naval forces, and its cities described, 180. Labyrinth, 193. Other castles and garrisons, 196. Patriarchate described, 201. Great caravan to Mecca described, 215. (See Caravan.) Vast imports and exports, 221. Ships on the Red-sea, 230. Commerce with Europe, &c. 234. Trade to Cairo, 235, under the caliphs of Bagdat, and the Fatemite caliphs, 244. Their great power and opulence, 245. Splendid court at Cairo, and sumptuous palaces, 246. Great profusion at their tables, 247. Their several reigns from Moezz I. of Egypt, and IV. of Africa, and its conquest, 248 (H). (See Moezz.) Labours under a grievous famine, 258. Pestilence, 259. Invaded by the Turks, 260. Also by Neso'ddin, 277, and by the Franks, 279.

Egyptians driven out of Jerusalem by the Franks, iii. 302. When first masters of it, 303.

—— why afflicted with plagues, &c. xiv. 153 (A). and other sad diseases, 160 (B).

—— their commerce of great antiquity, ix. 213. Their reduction under the Saracens, 219. Subjection to the Mamelucs, 220.

Eggs, how hatched in ovens at Cairo, viii. 81.

Ehrenschild, Swedish admiral, czar Peter's compliment to him, xxxv. 494.

Eignots prevail in Geneva, xxvii. 275.

Elak Nevian, his conduct at the siege of Khojend, iv. 401. Settles the affairs there after its surrender, 404.

Elbing seized by the elector of Brandenburg, the Polish king's resentment against him, and the emperor's mediation is accepted, yet the treaty is protracted above a year by Brandenburg, xxxv. 305. Upon intelligence of a conspiracy there, the garrison is strengthened with more Brandenburghers, 310. Evacuated, 311. The magistrates, reproached by the Polish commissaries with cowardice and perfidy, are fined, &c. 312.

Elchi Timur Khan lives at Tamerlane's court till this prince dies, v. 82.

—— Buga, his stratagem to save Timur-Bek's life, v. 224.—Revolts with others against him, 232.

El-David, a famed impostor among the Jews, xiii. 294. Disappears from his pursuers, but betrayed and beheaded by his father-in-law, 295 (K).

Eleanora, the first Christian queen of Congo, baptized, xvi. 137.

—— delivered of Infanta Berengara, xx. 143.

—— of Denmark, married to Charles of Sweden, xxxii. 535.

—— princess Ulrica, Charles's sister, is called to the administration in her brother's absence, xxxiii. 402. Her marriage with the prince of Hesse, who is made generalissimo, 408. Succeeds her brother Charles XII.

XII. in the Swedish throne, 482. Crowned, an act of amnesty preceding, 485. Dies, with her character, 441.
Eleazar, Rabbi, his treatise on the measures of the temple, xiii. 148. sub not.
Electoral college, their number and power, xxx. 8. Privileges of electors, 9.
—— principalities, union of them, and their rights, xxx. 506.
—— princes, order of succession among them, and those who carry the honorary ensigns, xxx. 508. Their functions in the courts of the emperors, or kings of the Romans, 513. Their tables, 515. Are to be instructed in the languages, 526.
Electors, German, their right being authorized by custom, they chuse at Worms Conrad, duke of Franconia, as emperor, on the death of Lewis IV. xxix. 17.
—— at Frankfort remonstrate to pope Eugenius, with an accommodation made, xxix. 420. Refuse to admit the archduke Philip into the electoral college, 482.
—— How, and by whom to be conducted to the place of electing a king of the Romans, xxx. 483. Form of the oath taken by them, 489. Ecclesiastical, their precedence, 490. The princes who, 491. Comparison between those and the common princes, with the succession of the former, ib. Election of the princes, 498. Assembly of the princes, 499. Revocation of their privileges, 500. Punishment of conspirators against any of them, 509. Preserving their principalities entire, 511, (A), 512 (B).
Elephants dreaded by the Jagatays, and those are discomfited by Timur's buffaloes, and how, v. 307. Make their submission to him, 309. Taught to pay homage to the kings of Pegu, vii. 110. A fatal instance of their loyalty, viii. 447.
—— from Ethiopia, wild and dangerous, iv. 58.
—— Bezoar-stone bred in their ventricles, xvi. 48.
—— Vast numbers in the kingdom of Sofala, xv. 445. Of the Cape of Good-Hope, 530.
—— of Africa, described, xiv. 71. Dangerous fierceness, 72. Singular sagacity, 73.
—— Monstrous size in Congo, xvi. 48. How caught, ib.
—— order of, instituted in Denmark, xxix. 452. sub fin. note.
Eleazar, or Caleb, defeats and subdues the Homorites, xv. 206 (B).
Elfsburg taken by the Danes, who's furious progress is stopt, xxiii. 163.
El Haramah Gabbs baths in Tunis described, xviii. 406.
Elkikim, rabbi, compiles his Jewish ritual, xiii. 280, sub not. (M).
Elias Al Kedr comforts Mohammed's family, after his death, i. 229.
—— Koja Aglen, the son of Togluk-Khan, made governor of Jagatay, and his conquests, v. 214. Succeeds him, but defeated and taken by Timur-Bek, 216. Defeated afresh with great slaughter, 217.
—— Beg sent to seize upon Ray, but defeated and slain v. 217.
—— Pathetic apology for the oppressed Jews before the English council, xiii. 331 and (A).
—— Levita, a learned Jewish rabbi, his character and works, xiii. 395 (T). Extreme poverty, 396, sub not.
Eliezer, rabbi, a learned cabalist of Jerusalem, xiii. 336 (F).
Elisha, the Galilean, a famed Jew of the first century, xiii. 148 sub not. (S).
Elizabeth of France, her death and character, xxv. 10.
—— empress, crowned in a diet at Nuremberg, xxix. 253.
—— of Poland, the method taken by her before her marriage with John, for clearing her virtue to the emperor from a false report, xxix. 269 (U).
—— queen, regent of Hungary, solemnises the marriage of Sigismund with her daughter Mary, and then sends him into Bohemia, xxix. 369. On Durazzo's murther, resumes her former authority, 370; but on a progress put to death by Hiornard, governor of Croatia, Gara and Charles's murtherer being cut to pieces, ib. He throws her daughter Mary into a dungeon, ib.
—— empress, why she puts her son Ladislaus under the emperor's protection at Vienna, xxix. 413.
—— queen, seizes a sum sending into Flanders, which causes the first rupture with Spain; various success of the war, xxi. 294. Mysterious conduct in the affair of her marriage, xxiv. 296. Smart answer on Bodin's defining her character, with the queen's view in all this, 297. Her character by pope Sixtus V. xxvi. 182. Lends the states-general twenty-thousand pounds, with the conditions, xxxi. 69. Their treaty with that queen, which she afterwards breaks, 75. Treaty concluded with her, and her manifesto on this head, 102. Her remonstrance on Leicester's elevation, and the states answer, 103. She loudly complains of the alliance between the states and Henry IV. of France, 128. The states answer to her demands, and their temporizing, ib. Embassy from that queen to Frederic II. of Denmark, with the order of the garter, xxxii. 460. Death, xxxi. 175.
—— of England married to the elector palatine, xxx. 108.

Elizabeth, daughter to Peter the Great, a revolution in Ruſſia in favour of, xxxv. 555. Her character, and declared empreſs of Ruſſia, ib. Sends for her nephew Peter of Holſtein, whom the ſtates of Sweden chuſe their king, 168, 556; but ſhe appoints him her ſucceſſor in Ruſſia, and is accordingly ſtiled grand duke, ib. Thoſe inſtrumental in keeping her from the throne ſentenced to die, but pardoned, 556; declaring that none ſhould be put to death during her reign, which promiſe ſhe obſerved, ib. Is crowned at Moſcow, ib. Offers peace to the diſtreſſed Swedes, and the preliminaries ſigned at Abo, with conditions, 558.

Elk, in Congo, a remedy againſt the epilepſy, xvi. 50 (S).

—— of Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 382. Hunting of them, ib.

Elkan, the prince of the Satrapas, takes Cyziacum, and other places in Aſia-Minor, iv. 201. Is taken and ſent priſoner to Alexis, 202. Dreadful havock of the Cruſaders, 205.

Elmina fort taken by the Dutch, xvii. 10. Beſieged by the natives, 13. Deſcribed, 50. Its citadel, 53. Garriſon, 54.

—— city, its ancient ſplendor, &c. and warlike natives, xvii. 51. Spacious buildings, 54. Company's gardens, 56. Account of it under the Portugueſe, 57, and under the Dutch, with the riſe of the latter's trade, 58.

Elmo, fort de St. beſieged by the Turks, xix. 243. Makes a dreadful ſally on them, 245. A mutiny of the garriſon, 249. The great maſter's order to them, 250. Repel the Turks with great loſs, 252. Renew the attack with the ſame ill ſucceſs, and the garriſon die ſword in hand, 254. Chriſtians inhumanly treated, 255.

Elora, its ſtupendous pagods deſcribed, vi. 493.

Elvas, the Spaniards forced in their lines there, xxii. 316.

Elviran council, their decree againſt the Jews, xiii. 186.

Eluths (Aluths) Calmucs, a tribe of what Tartars, iv. 12. Called alſo Virats, 24, and Mungls, 250. Their country deſcribed, 291. High ſituation, produce, &c. 292. Great fertility, 293. Live in tents, their khan's reſidence, court, &c. deſcribed, 294; alſo their manners, cuſtoms, &c. 296. Submit to the Manchews, 315. At preſent powerful, and careſſed by the Chineſe emperors, 317. Their government, forces, weapons, way of fighting, &c. 318. Bravery, intrepidity, with their khan's revenue, 319. And ſubdued by Kang-hi, viii. 509.

—— Koſhoti, where ſituated, iv. 295. Government, 319.

—— Torgaiti, where ſituated, iv. 295. Government, 319.

Eluth khans, from whom deſcended, and their hiſtory, v. 95. When reduced under one khan, 96.

Elledin Burham, who; ſtript of his dominions by Bajazet, xii. 71 (P).

Elliot (Mr. John) his labours and ſucceſs for converting the Indians of New-England, and his character, xxix. 292. His converts build a town, and laws enacted, to which they agree, 293. Prevails on his Indian converts to lay aſide ſeveral of their cuſtoms, 294. Sachems alarmed, and one of them turns Chriſtian at laſt, ib. His converts build a large town, ib. Tranſlates the Bible, &c. into Indian, 295.

—— captain, gives intelligence at Jamaica of a deſcent by the French, xli. 367. Handſomely rewarded by the king, 369.

Ellis, governor of Georgia, gets a gratuity from his majeſty for his adminiſtration, xl. 463.

Emanuel, king of Portugal, invited to purſue the Eaſt-India traffic, ix. 250. Reaſons for and againſt it, 251. His ſucceſs, 252. Deſign to drive the Mahometans out of India, 268. Death and character, 283.

—Strange treatment of the African princes, xv. 418. Tyranny to his tributaries, 426.

—— his firſt fleet ſent round Africa, with his chief motives, xiv. 108 (A).

—— his embaſſy to queen Helen of Abyſſinia, xv. 7. Reception of queen Helen's ambaſſadors, 213.

—— his grand embaſſy to the king of Congo, xvi. 141. His care of educating the king of Congo's ſon, ibid. Succeſs againſt the Moors, and conqueſts, xviii. 114 (A).

—— His ſucceſs in Africa, xxii. 202. A jealouſy of the Portugueſe hinders Ferdinand the Catholic from depoſing the monarch of Fez, 203. Enſigns of the garter ſent Emanuel from England, and the queen delivered of Henry, ib. Splendid embaſſy to pope Leo X. on giving him the firſt fruits of the Indies, 205. In return a bull is given, leaving the clergy at his mercy, with an embaſſy from Abyſſinia, and ſucceſs in Barbary, 206. Mortifying diſappointments in Africa, and deceived in diſgracing Albuquerque, who breaks his heart, 207. The queen delivered of Duarte, and the king ſoured with the diſappointments in Africa, and ready to abandon it, is diſſuaded, 208. A miniſter from the ſhah of Perſia, acceptable, and why, 209. Queen Maria dies, and his endeavours to form a league againſt the Turks ineffectual, as alſo is an enterprize into Barbary, 210. A paſſage opened to China from Malacca, and the king talks of abdicating in favour of his ſon, but alters his mind, 211. Marries Leonora of Caſtile, and his conſummate policy in not diſobliging his people from a remarkable inſtance,

ſtance, 212. The nobility under a cloud, and why, 213. Matters mend in Africa, with the entire change in prince Juan's conduct, and the queen delivered of Carlos, but he dies, 214. Generous behaviour with regard to Charles V. ib. Kindly taken, and liſtens to the remonſtrance of the clergy, 215. Project of going by land through Congo into Abyſſinia, 216. Marries Beatrix to Charles of Savoy, and the queen delivered of Maria, 217. Declines entering into a contract with the Venetians for the Eaſt-India ſpices, 218. On a grievous famine in Barbary, ſupplies the Moors greatly, and clears the ſeas of pirates, with his unexpected death, and his character, 219 (D). Remarkable intrigues between him and a lady, and character at more length, 221, in fin not.

Emanuel the Fortunate ſucceeds Juan II. of Portugal, with all the titles he could wiſh, xxii. 183. Account of him and character, ib. (A). Wiſe meaſures at his acceſſion, and happy events, 184. Reſtores the family of Braganza, 186. His edict with regard to the Jews, and its conſequences, 188. A new paſſage to the Indies attempted by Vaſco de Gama, ib. Eſpouſes Iſabella, dowager of Portugal, heireſs of Caſtile and Arragon, 189. Dominions ſurveyed, and he goes to Caſtile with his pregnant queen, who is acknowledged preſumptive heir, ib. Effect of an embaſſy to pope Alexander VI. exhorting him to decency of life, with his vigilance in the adminiſtration, ib. In what time Vaſco performed his voyage, and his advancement, 190. Promotes his predeceſſor's ſon, and his own nephew, with a marriage between himſelf and Maria of Caſtile, ib. Joins a ſquadron with the Venetians againſt Bajazet, 191. Regard for Diego, duke of Braganza, his nephew, with an account of him and iſſue, ib. (B). Both fleets joining, Bajazet drops his deſign againſt the Venetians, 192. Diſcovery of Brazil, by Cabral, 193. Bethlehem, or Bellem monaſtery founded, with an account of its village and fort, ib. (C). Continues ſending ſquadrons to the Indies, 194. Expedition into Barbary, and the queen delivered of a prince, with the omens, 195. His ſolemn pilgrimage to St. James's at Compoſtella, with his acts of piety, ibid. Vaſco's return with a cargo from the Indies, 196. His indifferent ſucceſs in Africa, with the birth of Iſabella, and death of the queen's mother, Iſabella of Caſtile; alſo the birth of Beatrix, 197. Sends a ſtrong fleet to the Indies, upon which the ſultan of Egypt threatens the pope, Caſtile, and Liſbon. ib. Remarkable law paſſed by the ſtates, 198. The king's reſpect for Duarto Pacheco on his arrival from the Indies, with his fate afterwards, ibid. His queen delivered of Lewis Ferdinand, with the ſurprize of port Saffi from the Moors, ib. Diſputes with Caſtile in Africa left to commiſſaries, and their determination, 200. Sends a ſquadron to the Indies, and the queen delivered of Alonſo, 201. A French pyrate taken by the Portugueſe, 202. His tranſactions in Barbary, 215.

Emanuel, treachery of that Greek emperor to the Venetians, xxvii. 49.

—— duke of Savoy, and the French king, complaints of, with the anſwer of the Genevois, xxxvii. 301.

—— Philibert ſucceeds his father Charles III. duke of Savoy, and his great character, xxxvii. 500. How he recovers his dominions, and his war with the Vaudois, ib. His purchaſes and death, with his marriage, 502.

Embaca, a province in Angola deſcribed, xvi. 186. Its Giagas brave ſoldiers, but ſubject to the Portugueſe, ib.

Embden, a new Eaſt-India company ſet up there by Pruſſia, xi. 272.

Embriacus, on the return of the Genoeſe from the Holy Land, is choſen the firſt of four quadriennial conſuls, xxviii. 359.

Emeralds, ignorance of the Spaniards in trying them, and one of large ſize ſent to Panama, xxxviii. 296.

Emerick, king of Hungary, whoſe brother Andrew rebels, xlii. 22. Speech by which he prevails on them to lay down their arms, and pardons his brother, ib. (B). Loſes Zara, and the conditions of a peace concluded, he dies, 28.

Emerobaptiſts, an upſtart ſect among the Jews, xiii. 165.

Emeſa, Hems, where ſituated, i. 290, 395. Buys a year's truce of Abu Obeidah, 397. Stripped of all its proviſions by Abu Obeidah, 409. Beſieged by him, 412. Makes a gallant defence, and relieved by Heraclius, 413.

—— abandoned to the Greeks, iii. 55.

Emir Omra, a new dignity, above that of grand vizier, created, ii. 558 (D). Becomes abſolute, 559. Aboliſhes the khalifate in Spain, iii. 193.

Emperor makes a tour to Paris, but his views for ending the ſchiſm in the church fail, xxiii. 494.

—— Greek, at Charles of Anjou's deſire, is excommunicated, xxv. 511.

—— arrival at Avignon, xxvi. 62. His arrival confirms the rights of the church very amply, (See Empire.) Enters Italy with an army, and peace concluded with Bernabo, 66. Leads the pope's horſe by the bridle to St. Peter's, and after the empreſs's coronation, returns home, ib. Enters Italy twice, but returns, 94.

Emperor's election, how regulated, xxix. 5. His dignity and prerogatives, with the reſtrictions under which he lies by a capitulation, 6. Subſtitutes and revenue, with his councils for diſpatching the affairs of the empire, 7.

Empreſſes, their number limited by Tutemur, v. 39. The point about their having of tablets decided, 43.

Empreſs-queen, war between her and Pruſſia, with the ſucceſs in favour of the latter, xlii. 523.

Empire, modern, its hiſtory and titles, xlii. 61 (L). Its head and members, who, ib. (M). Immediate and mediate ſtates, ib. Species of its government, 62. Deſcenſion of the empire to what owing, ib. Some ſorm of hereditary ſucceſſion for two hundred years, 63. Rights and cities alienated, with the views particularly of Rodolph of Hapſburg, ib. Alſo Lewis of Bavaria, 64. How governors made themſelves maſters of places, ib. Conduct of Charles IV. and his ſon Wenceſlaus, ib. (N) The empire not reckoned monarchic after the inſtitution of electors, and who anciently had a right, 65. This power when reſtrained, and the emperor's authority how augmented, ib. The preſent form of government, why ariſtocratical, and the proofs, 66 (O). This opinion greatly deſtroys the dignity of the empire, ib. The emperor's ſovereignty how evinced, ib. His high titles alledged to import no independent ſovereignty, 67. Of the emperor and his election, 68. His neceſſary qualifications, 69 (P). The election muſt be according to the form in the Golden Bull, and what, ib. Power of the elector of Mentz, and how limited, 70. Reception of the electors on the road, and oath at the place of election to them, 71. Vary in ſeveral things from the Golden-Bull, but when they proceed to the election follow it exactly, 72. Proceed from the townhouſe in cavalcade to the church, ib. Seated in the choir, divine ſervice begins, after which they take the oath before election, and what, 73. A majority carries it, a verbal proceſs ſigned by the electors, they repair to the high altar, and the emperor confirms the electors right, ib. (S). Coronation of the emperor, and its particularities, 75. The imperial ornaments, and church where the ceremony is performed, ib. (T). The great officers in the proceſſion to church, 76. The ceremony when there, and Latin queſtions put to him, ib. The oath taken thereupon, 77. Queſtion put to thoſe aſſiſting, and anſwer, when, after ſome prayers, he is conſecrated, ib. Then cloathed in the old imperial veſtments, and the ceremony of giving him Charlemain's ſword, ib. The ring, ſceptre, and globe, put into his hand, the imperial mantle and crown put on, 78. He reads in German the oath at the altar, and preſents a piece of gold, with the proceſſion to the tribunal, and words pronounced there, ib. (U). Solemn Te Deum ſung, 79. The emperor creates knights, is made a canon of Aix upon oath, and the preſents he makes thereon, to that and other churches, ib. (X). A writing given the church of Aix by the emperor and electors, 80. The emperor's pre-eminence, his titles and prerogatives, ib. (Y). He confers ſecular dignities, 81. Rights of regality, inveſtiture of great fiefs, delegation to princes, and right of life and death, &c. 82. Grants fairs and offices in the imperial chamber, with conſent of the empire, and other rights, 83. General conſent neceſſary in religion, and making laws, &c. 84. Power of the king of the Romans and vicars, with the reſtriction of his rights by the capitulations, ib. Origin of the latter, and diminution of the emperor's dominion, 85. Revenue of old and of late, 86. His advantages, what, ib. The means by which the houſe of Auſtria aggrandized itſelf, 87. Ceremony of inveſtiture to Maurice of Saxony, 88. Inveſtiture confirmed on every ſucceſſion, 89. Inveſtiture of ordinary fiefs by an ambaſſador, what, 90. Perquiſites to officers, 91. Account of his great officers, 92. His three councils, 93. Titles ancient and modern, 95. That of auguſt, and always auguſt, 97. Variation in his titles whence, 98. Epithets conferred on him, ib. Reliefs at his exaltation, and marks of honour, 99. Crowns, 100. Globe, ſcepter, rings, and ſwords, 101. Habits, 102. Where, and by whom kept, 103. Eagle in his arms, 104. Different acceptation of king of the Romans, 105. Who ſo called now, 106. Regulations for it, 107. Election of one at Augſburgh, ib. Muſt be ratified by the emperor, 109. Advantages common with the latter, ibid. Vicars of the empire, 110. Thoſe under the emperors of different houſes, 111. Count Palatine, his power as vicar, 112. Uncertain when the elector of Saxony enjoyed the vicariate, 113, and that by conceſſion, 114. Origin of the Palatine's right, 115. Diviſion of the vicar's power, ib. Diſtricts under the vicariates, 116. The rights of the vicars, 117. Vicars of the Roman empire and Italy, 118. Other vicars appointed, 119. Office of the vicars of Italy, and thoſe of Arles, 120.

Emma of England, to whom married, xxxii. 84.

Eminia-n-zima, the founder of the Congolese monarchy, and his conqueſts, xvi. 129.

Enbanej revolts againſt ſultan Arſlan, iv. 170. Submits and is ſlain, 171.

Enel, third emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 111.

Enetes ravaged deplorably by the Turks, iv. 269.

Engelbert, his ſucceſſes, and the Dutch by his means renounce allegiance to king Erick, xxiii. 90.

—— in a diet at Abo, is declared prince of Sweden, xxxii. 326, and an accommodation made with the senate, ib. (A). Eric violates the treaty, 323. The Swedes revolt, ib. Murthered, 333.

England embraces the intereſts of Portugal, and Charles II. his treaty for marrying Catharine, xxi. 420.

—— declares war againſt France, xxiv. 222.

—— king of, as mediator between France and Holland, renews the negociations, with his partiality, xxv. 124. His terms rejected, ib. Difficulties in adjuſting matters with it and France, but compromiſed, and both ſides ready to ſign, 203.

—— king of, refuſes to recal Becket, whom the pope creates his legate à latere in England, xxv. 408. Aſſociation there againſt Roman and Italian prieſts, who are plundered, 469. Refuſed money for ſuccours promiſed to Sicily, 492.

—— war between it and France renewed, with the papal uſurpations in the former oppoſed, xxvi. 46. Its brief to the papiſts there, about an oath publiſhed by the king, 415.

—— and France oblige Charles and Philip to agree to a peace, the latter renouncing all pretenſions to Naples, xxviii. 333.

—— ſolicits the emperor for the count palatine, and Ferdinand's offer for ſatisfying him rejected, xxx. 254. It and Holland declare war againſt France and Spain, 398. Suſpenſion of arms with it ſigned, 461.

—— parliament of, reſolves to chaſtiſe the ſtates-general, xxxi. 365. The two republics on the point of coming to a rupture, and the demands from England to the ambaſſadors from the ſtates, 366.

—— Differences between it and Denmark terminated by a treaty, xxxii. 321. Treaty between it, France, and Holland, for eſtabliſhing peace in the North, 499.

—— double treaty between it and Sweden, one of which regards Hanover as to Bremen and Verden, xxxv. 516.

—— preliminaries of peace between it and France, with the articles, xxxvii. 217. Objected to by the queen of Spain, but at laſt agreed to by her, the king of Sardinia, the emperor and empire, ib.

—— reflections on its government in North-America, xl. 91. War declared between it and France, 144. Awakened by the encroachments of the French in North America, and meaſures taken accordingly, 185; but after vaſt preparations, the expedition againſt Quebec ends in ſmoke, by a puſillanimous attempt on Port l'Orient in Old France, 186. Negociation at London between them and France, with the latter's inſincerity, 199. Negligence of its government about its American colonies, 442.

England, diſputes between it and Spain, xli. 354. Report of the board of trade thereon, 355.

—— New, its original extent deſcribed, xxix. 265. Seaſons here, ib. Rivers and fiſh, 266. Indian corn, ib. Fowls and animals wild and tame, 267. Timber, what, 269. Different whales, ib. Their affection to their young, and an account of the whale-killer fiſh, ib. Its diſcovery, ib. Origin of its colony to what owing, 271. The firſt adventurers diſſenters, who obtain a grant from king James I. and land at Cape Cod, 272. From whence they make a ſettlement at New Plymouth, and receive a viſit from the Indians, which the governor repays, and the conſequences, 273. Hoſtilities commencing, the Indians ſubmit, and make a grant to the colonies, ib. Puritan miniſters ſucceed in procuring ſupplies and encouragement in Old England, 280. Account of the murther of ſome Engliſhmen by the Indians, with the occaſion, ib. Great ſcheme for peopling it, and by whom, 283, but dropt, and the patent ſold to Connecticut colony, ib. Abſurd conduct of the Engliſh court, and an embargo laid on ſome ſhips for New-England, and why, &c. ib. Its two great branches of trade, what, 284. Two counties laid out for them, ib. Expedition of their confederated colonies againſt the natives, 285. Their ſucceſs in maſſacring ſeveral natives, 286. Another maſſacring expedition againſt the Pequots, ibid. Example of ſavage virtue in the Sachem's wife, when taken, ib. The natives lands diſtributed among the planters and their allies, 287. Religious differences now in that colony, and what, ib. Increaſe of that colony, 288. Great improvement and trade, 289. Differences among the Indians there, ib. and the part the colony takes in them, with their remarkable compelling the Sachem to fulfil his treaty, 290. Practices of the French from Canada againſt that colony, ibid. Articles of confederation between the four colonies, and their import; hence all is called New-England, 291. Society for propagating the goſpel there, 295. A corporation eſtabliſhed in Old England for that purpoſe, 296. Conſpiracy againſt the Engliſh, ib. Agree to the Weſtminſter confeſſion and diſcipline, ib. Perſecution againſt the Baptiſts and Quakers, ib. Inhuman laws againſt the latter, 297. Their enthuſiaſm, inflicting capital puniſhments,

but

but stopped by the English government, ib. Two Indian princes, their submission, one of which dies of a fever, contracted by violent agitation from an affront, 298. Effect of the Bartholomew act on it, what, 298. Burn innocent people for witches, &c. ib. Union of incorporation between Connecticut and Newhaven, ib. Erected into a society for propagating the gospel, and the illustrious names at its head, 299. A commission sent thither for deciding all controverted points, and his majesty's letter, ibid. Persecution of the Baptists and Quakers renewed, and interposition for them from England ineffectual, 300. Forts built there after the Philippic war, and a synod held at Boston for reformation of manners, 310. Death of three governors, and their successors who, ib. Charters of all its colonies resumed by the crown, ib. Complaints of the Indians, what, 311. How a war is kindled hereupon, 312. Hostilities begun by them, and egged on by the French, with Andros' bad success, ib. How they resume their charter government by their own authority, and confirmed by king William, 314. War between them and the Indians continued, 315. The hostilities committed by the latter, and an error of the English in the late war rectified, ib. The French instruct the Indians in their arts of treachery, ib. Charter granted them by king William, and why, 318. Only allowed to chuse Phipps their governor, ib. The Indians recommence hostilities with French officers and their Indians, 319. Remarkable words when they charged, ib. Peace concluded with the Indians, and the terms, 320. Hostilities committed there by the Indians and French, 323. A debility now in their government, ib. War renewed, and the Indians appear on horseback, 324. Blame of its government, ib. and why hostilities are renewed by the Indians, 325. Threatened by a French invasion, 326. New hostilities renewed there by the Indians, but ended by the peace of Ryswick, 328. Treaty with the Indians at Penobscot, and an instrument of submission by the Sachems, 329. Their attention to commerce, and benefit from privateers, 331. Public-spirited proceedings, ib. Governor's speech to the assembly on the miscarriage of the Canada expedition, 333. Improved in the polite arts of life, 334. Sachems of the Eastern Indians renew their submission, and remarkable saying for its duration, 335. An insurrection of some of them soon quelled, ib. Dimensions of the trees there reserved to the crown, 339. Inconveniences of this reservation, ib. Their troops take Louisburg, by which they gave peace to Europe, 340. Excited the same spirit in the late war with France, 341. Its constitution, ib. Laws, what, 342. Some laws very rigorous, and others most equitable, 343, and a remarkable law about Christian strangers, ib. Government what, ib. Foreign trade what, 344. Exports to Barbadoes, and the returns from it and Europe, with the amount, 345. Religion and number of congregations, with their church-government, ib. Police for morals excellent, and great industry, 346. Division into twelve counties, its towns, &c. with the number of their shipping, ib. Proposal from it to Canada, and the latter's absurd condition what, but all to no effect, 448.

England, New, ridiculous account of an irruption into it by the French, xi. 146, and a reciprocal one on the Abenaquais by the English, ib. Plan of an expedition against it at Montreal, and the French take Haverhill, 161. The French account of this why improbable, ib. (O).

English, their vain attempt to trade into Japan, ix. 48. sub. not. (Y). Lose their settlement at Tirando, ibid. Ungratefully treated by the Dutch at Java, x. 300. Give them a total defeat 301. Reinforced by 4000 Bantams, &c. 302. Make peace with the Dutch, 305. Deprived of their Spice-Islands by the treacherous Dutch, 309. How reconciled to the lots, ib. (P). Seize on the homeward-bound ships, 313. Their rich factory at Bantam plundered by the Dutch, and excluded from that kingdom, 395.

—— East-India company, its rise and progress, x. 1. Whether hurtful or beneficial, 2. How, and when it began, 9. First charter granted by queen Elizabeth, 14. First fleet sent out, 15. Privilege granted the English by the king of Achen, 16. Second expedition, anno 1604, 18. Other successful expeditions under new captains, 20. Their various settlements in India, 31. Embassy into Persia, 33. Success against the Portuguese, ib. Treaties between them and the Dutch abortive, 35. A new fleet sent into India, 36 (U). New treaty with the Dutch, 38. Cruelty of the latter how palliated, 39. Send a new fleet under captain Shilling, 42. His success against the Portuguese, ib. Their factories at Amboyna massacred by the Dutch, which they lose by their remissness, 44. Pretended conspiracy of the English confuted, 60. Character of the Dutch displayed, 62. Why no satisfaction was obtained from them, 63. Decline of the English trade since, 64. A new revival attempted, 67, and as industriously obstructed by the Dutch, 68. Commissioners appointed to settle their disputes, 69. Concessions made by the Dutch, 72. New charter obtained from king Charles but

II. and an Engliſh ſquadron ſent to Bombay, 73. Attempt to recover Bantam, 76. Encouraged by king James II. and ſhameful behaviour of the Eaſt-India governor, 77. They ſettle an inquiſition at Bombay, 80. Forced to make reſtitution for their governor Child's injuſtice, 86. His death, 91. Peace is obtained from Aurengzebe, ib. Complaints made againſt the company, 98. Their anſwer to them, 101. The conteſt brought before the houſe of commons, 105. The reſolution of that houſe, 107. Referred to the king's council, 108 (P). Forfeit it for non-payment, 112. Obtain a new charter from the queen, 115. Merchants, &c. petition againſt the company, 117. Their anſwer, 118 (Q). Obtain a new charter from the council, 122 (R). Abuſe their power, 125. Open a new ſubſcription, Anno 1694, 126. Their accounts examined by the houſe of commons, 128. Directors examined, 129. A ſtop why put to the enquiry, Anno 1698. Offer a loan to the government, but rejected, 132. New petition to the parliament, ib. Heard by council at the bar, 133. Merchants, &c. objections againſt it, 135. A new company erected, 138. Authorized by parliament, 139. Conteſts between the old and new company, 140. Unite together, 141. Their diviſion ſubſiſts ſtill abroad, 143. Reſolution to lend money to the government, 146. Obtain ſome acts in their favour, 147. War with the Sandah Rajah on the Malabar-coaſts, 164 (C). New obſtacles raiſed at home, 166. Freſh propoſals to the government, 167. A ſquadron ſent into India, 168. Loſe the fortreſs of Calicut, 195. Their affairs recovered by Watſon and Clive's ſucceſs, 197. Its various ſettlements in Aſia deſcribed, 209. That of fort St. George deſcribed, 230. The company's revenue, 236. Cuſtoms on imports and exports, 240. Extent of their trade, 241, and notes. Settlements on the iſle of Sumatra,, and privileges granted to them, 251. Take the iſland of St. Helena, 256. Retake it from the Dutch, 257. Iſland deſcribed, 258. Forbid to trade into the Philippine-Iſlands, 264. Mr. Poſtlethwait's propoſal for uniting the African and Eaſt-India commerce into one company, 269. How far practicable, 271.

Engliſh attempt on the Azores fails, and they alſo let the plate-fleet go, xxi. 326.

—— by whom reduced, xxii. 82.

—— recover conſiderable places in Guienne, xxii. 475.

—— ooted from France, xxiv. 227.

—— catholics allowed all the benefits of the jubilee in their own kingdom, xxvi. 369. College at Rome by whom founded, 370.

—— clergy will not conſent to refuſe Boniface obedience, and the emperor excuſes himſelf to the French king on the ſame account, xxvi. 92.

Engliſh take the Genoeſe gallies on the coaſt of Brittany, xxviii. 405.

—— attack the Dutch fleet, xxx. 322. Parliament conſents to the preliminaries of peace, 454.

—— council, warm debates there, and the arguments for and againſt peace with Spain, xxxi. 139. Obſtructions to the treaty propoſed by them, 365. Hiſtorians, their miſtake in aſſigning the cauſe of the war between England and Holland, 438.

—— merchants, headed by the marquis of Carmarthen, give the czar Peter 15,000 l. for leave to export tobacco into Ruſſia, xxxv. 400 (A).

—— Mercenaries diſbanded on the peace of Bretigny, xxxvi. 135. Ravage in a ſeparate body, moſt of whom are bought off by the Florentines, but Sir John Hawkwood remains in the Piſan ſervice, ib.

—— ſtudents at Bologna, demoliſh one altar to Thomas à Becket, and erect another, xxxvii. 27. Miniſtry join the French in their pacific ſyſtem for Italy, and the Imperial miniſter at the Hague, his memorial to that effect, 215. An armiſtice in Germany and Italy concluded, ib. Bombard Genoa and other places, 234.

—— boys, bravery of two in defending a fort, xxxix. 315. Succeſs againſt the Indians from their intelligence, 308.

—— court, their diſadvantageous treaty with the French for North America, with ſome of the articles, but diſregarded by the people, xl. 35. A large body of them, Iroquois, &c. for reducing Montreal, and how fruſtrated, 69. Retreat from Quebec, and the loſs of their ſhips in going down the river, 70. War between them and the French continues in Canada, with its operations, 75. Attempt on Newfoundland how unſucceſsful, 81. Miſconduct on both ſides, and retreat of the Engliſh, 82. Fleet ſails from Boſton, 87. Their expedition againſt Martinico miſcarries, 88. Recover Fort St. Anne, in Hudſon's-bay, 89. Expedition againſt Quebec, 174. Curious manifeſto on this occaſion, and its ſubſtance, with the bad effects on the natives, 175. It miſcarries, and Charlevoix's exaggeration of the Engliſh loſs, ib: Spirited preparations againſt the French, 201. Againſt Canada, 202, but diſappointed, 203. Diſcord among them in America, 205, but poſtpone all their little differences, and unite, 206. Sailors drag a cannon up a precipice, and excellent uſe made of it, 235. Courage and coolneſs in general at the battle of Quebec, 236. Maſſacred by the French among the Chactaws, 287.

—— ſettlements in Hudſon's-bay, and trade,

xli. 95. Take fort Bourbon, (fort Nelſon) and other ſettlements, which the French recover, 98, but keep poſſeſſion of fort Albany, ib.
Engliſh, their declaration of war againſt Spain, and its material parts, xlii. 410. Succeſs of their fleet under Haddock in the Mediterranean, 412. Spirited proceedings in parliament, 413. Succeſs on the French coaſt, 505.
Enguien, duke de, a victory obtained by him over the Spaniards near Ardennes, xxx. 263 (C). Attacking the Bavarians and Auſtrians, they are defeated near Nordlingen, 275. The remains of the Bavarian army retreat to Donawert; Nordlingen and other places ſubmit to the conquerors, but are ſoon retrieved by the archduke Leopold, 276.
Enſiferi, account of that new military order, inſtituted to defend the Chriſtians of Livonia, xxix. 170 (P).
Entius, king of Sardinia, natural ſon to the emperor Frederic II. is defeated and taken priſoner by the Bolognians, and dies among them, xxix. 206. Intercepts at ſea the prelates going to the council at Rome, xixvii. 75.
Enthuſiaſm, extraordinary fit of, particularly in Tuſcany, and Aretin's account of it, by long proceſſions of the inhabitants of towns in white, xxvi. 177 (A).
Enthuſiaſt, conſpiracy by one in Rome detected, and he with the principal conſpirators put to death, xxvi. 293.
Entre Minho e Douro, in Portugal, account of it, xxii. 9 (D).
Enna retaken from the Chriſtians by the Moſlems, ii. 440.
—— or Caſtro Giovanni, taken by Ali Ebn Kema, iii. 225.
Epernon, duke de, prevents his being murthered by his own intrepidity, xxiv. 315.
Epheſus retaken from Tangiphermes, by Alexis' general Ducas, iv. 206.
—— ſeized on by Sayfan, and its hard fate, xii. 36. Runs into the errors of the Gnoſtics, 190.
Epiphanius, St. converted from Judaiſm, xiii. 189.
Era. See Æra.
Eraſmus does not declare for Luther as he expected, xxvi. 280 (A).
—— preceptor to Ferdinand I. emperor, xxx. 72.
Erberfeldt (Peter) joins in the Javaneſe plot againſt the Dutch, x. 408. Diſcloſes his ambitious views to the king of Bantam, 409. His trial, ſentence, and execution, 414. A pillar of infamy reared where his houſe ſtood, 415.
Eric, king of Denmark, coming to Rome, is abſolved from an unjuſt excommunication by the archbiſhop of Hamburgh, xxv. 353. and the biſhop of Lundy made primate, ibid.
Eric, war carried on by him againſt the princes of Holſtein, who being totally defeated by them is compelled to ſue for a truce, xix. 388. Sequel of the troubles in the North of Germany, between him and the counts of Holſtein, 392. The emperor endeavours to mediate a peace between them, with conferences begun at Nicoping, and afterwards at Helſinburgh, but ineffectual, ib. Both parties have recourſe to virulent recriminations, 393. After a very long diſpute, make peace with the princes of Holſtein, 416. But why depoſed, and Chriſtopher of Bavaria choſen in his room, ib.
—— Bern, when a child, choſen to ſucceed his father Siward Snakeye in the Daniſh throne, and fifty-ninth king, xxxii. 81, but depoſed by Eric, brother of Harold, who aſſumes the government, ib.
—— uſurps the Daniſh crown in the room of Eric Bern, is the ſixtieth king, and putting to death the miniſters of the goſpel, reſtores Paganiſm, xxxii. 82. Reduces the Engliſh and Saxons, but on his return embraces and propagates Chriſtianity, by means of Anſgarius, biſhop of Bremen; and Gotborm, his brother's ſon, becomes his rival for the crown, ib. Joins with young Eric; diſſenſions thereupon, and he and many others ſlain, upon which young Eric is reſtored, 83. With Eric's character and death, ib.
—— III. called to the Daniſh throne from Sweden, where he was in exile, to ſucceed his brother Olaus the Hungry, and ſeventy-eighth king, xxxii. 111. Excellent character, his war with the Vandals, alſo taking the capital of Rugen, and diſmantling it, ib. Extirpates the pirates in the Baltic, and on a revolt, ſeverely chaſtiſes the Vandals, ib. Obtains leave from the pope to have his brother Canute canonized, alſo a diſpute between him and the biſhop of Bremen, and how awarded by the pope, ib. Extraordinary inſtance of the power of muſic on him, his pilgrimage to the Holy-Land, reception at Conſtantinople, death at Cyprus, alſo that of his queen Bathilda, and his character, 113.
—— Why he accepts the Daniſh ſceptre he before refuſed, with the perfidy of the emperor Lotharius, who came with an army to his aſſiſtance, xxxii. 123. Ambaſſadors to him from the king of Norway for an alliance with Canute's daughter, ibid. Defeats Magnus at ſea, but Nicolas beats his land-army commanded by Chriſtiern his general, 124, as alſo great part of his own army which had landed, his brother Harold deſerting to the king. ib. Defeated by the king, flies into Norway, where, by means of the queen his mo-

niece, he escapes from danger designed against him, and arrives in Langhland, 125. Makes one effort more for the recovery of the throne, and entirely defeats the king, with the loss of Magnus in the field.

Eric IV. proclaimed king of Denmark after Nicolas, and 79th king, xxxii. 127. Reduces the Vandals, and subdues the isle of Rugen, 128. After this marches into Norway, 129. Cruelty to Magnus, and raising Harold to the throne, ib. Murthered by Plogus, 130. His character, ib.

—— the regent, account of him, xxxii. 131 (A).

—— V. or the Lamb, the 80th king, ascends the Danish throne after Eric IV. xxxii. 131. Ecclesiastical disputes renewed, with attempts on the king's life, 132. Defeats Olaus, who is several times worsted, and at last slain, 133. Afterwards falls from wise measures to a shameful indolence, with his death and character, 134.

—— Valdemar's son, declared successor to the Danish crown, xxxii. 190. With the provision made for the other sons, ib.

—— VI. or Plog-Penning, succeeds his father Valdemar II. king of Denmark, xxxii. 192. The origin of the civil dissensions, 193. War commenced between him and Abel, but peace is concluded, 194. War renewed between him and his brothers, but compromised, ib. Acts hostilely against the Lubeckers, ib. who make descents on Denmark, but peace ensues, ib. A new quarrel between the brothers, with the devastation subsequent therefrom, 195. Short truce agreed to, with the defeat of Canute by the king his brother, ib. Releases his brother Christopher, who becomes his vassal, and defeats the Lubeck fleet, and, among other transactions, Sleswick subdued, 196. Treaty of peace concluded between the brothers, with the terms, ib. War carried on between him and the princes of Holstein, 198. His fine character, ib.

—— VII. succeeds his father Christopher in Denmark, and his mother Margaret becomes regent, xxxii. 208. Quarrels between the crown and the clergy, with the consequences, ib. Crowned a second time, 209. Young Eric claims Sleswic as heir to Valdemar, his brother, ibid. King and queen are taken prisoners through Findanman's treachery, but released, 210. His queen, the legate excommunicates her, and how the dispute ends, 210 (A). Domestic occupations, and sending an army into Esthonia against the Muscovites, &c. who are defeated, but with the loss of the Danish commander, 211. Occasion of the war between the king and Eric duke of Sleswick, ib. On the latter's death, and that of his wife, fresh troubles arise between the king and the princes of Holstein, and how compromised, ib. Murthered, and his character, 214.

Eric VIII. the Pious, or Menved, a minor, succeeds his father Eric VII. king of Denmark, Valdemar of Sleswick being appointed his guardian, xxxii. 214. A plot for seizing that king frustrated, 215. Enquiry into the conspiracy against him, and the conspirators outlawed, ibid. Congress between him and Hacquin ineffectual, with the ravages of the latter, 216. Quarrel between that king and his brother Christopher, 218. Altercation with the pope's legate and the bishop of Lunden, ib. The king concludes a treaty with Lubec, ib. The pope, on that king's most plaintive letters, removes the interdict, 219. Is reduced to great straits before Nicoping in West-Gothland, and a treaty concluded, 220. Supports his brother-in-law Berger, king of Sweden, but wants vigour, and is easily amused, 220. Conspiracy against that king's life discovered, and the punishment of some of the conspirators, with all particulars adjusted in a new congress, 224. An insurrection in North-Jutland quelled by the king, ib. Grants his brother Christopher a free pardon, and appointing him his successor, dies, 226 (A). His character, ibid.

—— of Pomerania succeeds to the three Northern crowns, on the death of Margaret, xxxiii. 88. A war between him and Henry of Holstein, with the occasion, and his oppressing Sweden, ib. States of the three kingdoms depose him, and the different opinions of authors on this head, 91. He retires to the isle of Gothland, and practises piracy, ib. (E). Deputies sent by the diet to him, and his answer, 92. They enter on measures to raise Christopher of Bavaria to the three crowns, ib. Makes depredations on Sweden, 94

—— X. of Pomerania, succeeds Margaret in the three Northern thrones, with some account of him, xxxii. 303. Enters Sleswick with an army, 307. His proceedings there, and restoring the senate of Lubec, ib. Losses in Sleswick, 308. Repulsed by Henry of Osnaburgh, ib. Invesking Sleswick and Gottorp, takes the former, 309. Hamburgh joins in the confederacy against Eric X. ib. Femeren recovered by him, and his ravages, 311. Defeated at Immersweer by the Holsteiners, and the proverb thereupon, with a truce concluded, 312. His unsuccessful attempt on Alsen, &c. with some salutary regulations in several cities of Denmark, ibid. His army repulsed from Tonderen, 313. Forms alliances with the Vandal cities, ib. His pilgrimage to Palestine, with its inconveniencies, 315. On his return,

turn, an interview about Sleſwick unſucceſsful, 316. Entering Sleſwick a third time, beſieges its cities and Gottorp, and how obliged to quit his attempts, 317. Succeſſes at ſea, and his deſire of accommodating matters with the Hans-Towns how fruſtrated, and the emperor mediates a peace, but the treaty is broken off, 318. Embaſſy to him from Henry VI. of England, and his anſwer, with a treaty concluded, 321. Anſwer to the Stralſund deputies, 322. Engelbert's bold remonſtrance to him againſt Jeſſon Aſdad, and his ſpirited reply to the king, 323. Dalecarlians under him revolt twice, and how pacified by the ſenate, ib. They fly a third time to arms, with Engelbert's ſucceſſes, and ſpeech to the ſenate, 324. Their perſeverance in their ſervile obedience, and his generous exclamation, terrified with which they renounce their allegiance, 325. Progreſs and concluding a treaty of peace with the Schoeneners, ib. Fleet deſtroyed in a ſtorm, his arrival at Stockholm with a ſingle ſhip, and an interview between him and the diet, a truce for a year is concluded, 326. Makes peace with Holſtein, and his motives, 328. The diet being offended, waves his requeſt for a new propoſition of a coadjutor, and their reply, 329. Suddenly withdraws out of the kingdom, but returning, on the ſenate's invitation, he promotes foreigners, ib. Accommodation made with him, in a diet at Calmar, 331. Giving Rugen to the duke of Pomerania, 333, lives at eaſe in Gothland, deaf to all remonſtrances, 334. Complaints againſt the uſage received from his ſubjects, with his expoſtulatory letter to Chriſtopher, 337. Depoſed, and his nephew Chriſtopher crowned, ib. Lives twenty years afterwards in retirement, and his character, ibid.

Eric XI. cloſely beſieged by the Swedes in Wiſby, and his brave defence, xxxii. 349. Obtains a ſhort truce by cajoling the Swediſh generals, and terms rejected by Eric, who puts the citadel into the hands of the Danes, 350.

—— XIV. ſucceeds his father Guſtavus Vaſa in Sweden, with his character, xxxiii. 156. Diſpleaſes the dukes his brothers, with the occaſion, and the marriage-affair with queen Elizabeth reſumed, 157. Viſit to England poſtponed on account of a war in Livonia, and the occaſion, ibid. Sets ſail for England, but narrowly eſcapes ſhipwreck, and how he entertains a paſſion for Mary queen of Scots, 158. Diſobliges the Swediſh nobility, with the occaſion, ib. Quarrels with Lubec and the Danes, with inſtances of his inconſtancy in his addreſſes for marriage, 159. Exacts both money and ſervices from the nobility, 160. Cites his brother John to Stockholm, who anſwers the ſummons, ib. His unſteadineſs, and a confederacy formed againſt him by Denmark, ibid. With his ſucceſs in Livonia, and he demands the princeſs of Heſſe in marriage, 161. His fleet for eſcorting her defeats the Danes, with their preparations, and the prince of Heſſe does not reliſh the marriage, ib. Vaſt projects and negotiations for a peace with Poland fruitleſs, 165. Beſieging Warburgh, he ſtorms it, 167. Runs mad, 173. His liberality, ib. That king's views in putting the government into the hands of regents, ib. He reſolves to re-unite himſelf to his brothers, ib. Perſecutes the Sture family, with his ſtratagem for ruining them, 172. That king's intrigue with the czar of Muſcovy, and he obliges duke John to ſign an inſtrument, with ſeveral unjuſt articles, 175. The dukes reſolve to dethrone the king their brother, and take ſeveral fortreſſes, ibid, but after writing to the king, and receiving a haughty anſwer, they declare war, 176. The rapid progreſs of the dukes, who beſiege Stockholm, ib. Surrenders in Stockholm, and is depoſed, upon which duke John is choſen king, with Eric's character, 177. Proceedings in an aſſembly of the Swediſh ſtates to renounce allegiance to him, his behaviour in court, with his cruel treatment afterwards, 178. Swear obedience to John, 179 (A). On the czar's intrigue for re-inſtating him, he is more cloſely confined, 181. His death, 186.

Eric, Chriſtopher's ſon, declared ſucceſſor, and crowned king of Denmark, xxxii. 208.

—— IX. is elected an aſſociate in the Daniſh throne, and the king neglects his ſolemn engagement, upon which the people revolt, xxxii. 230. A powerful confederacy formed, and hoſtilities committed, ibid. His whole army made priſoners by the rebels, 232.

—— Chriſtopher's ſon, married to Gerhard's ſiſter, xxxii. 237. His death, 238 (A).

—— firſt prince of Sweden, with an account of his reign and character, xxxiii. 26. Succeeds to the Swediſh crown in the room of Alaric, and after Geſtiblund's death annexes the kingdom of the Goths to his own, 33. His character, and the king of Denmark's eſteem for him, who raiſes his brother to the crown of Norway, but his ſubjects revolting, are defeated by Eric, ib.

—— ſiſter's ſon to Siward, ſucceeds him in Sweden, and his war with his couſin Halden, xxxiii. 35. After ſeveral repulſes, Halden ſeeks ſhelter in the mountains of Gothland, from which he is drawn by Eric's invading Denmark, ib. After the defeat and death of Harold in this kingdom, and Eric's return to Sweden, he is totally overthrown at ſea by Halden, ib. (F).

Eric Waderhead ſucceeds his father Ingo in Sweden, xxxiii. 47. Fabulous reign, and the reaſon of his ſurname, ib.

—— Segherſell, or Victorious, ſucceeds his father Eric Waderhead in Sweden, xxxiii. 47. His conqueſts of ſeveral provinces, and at laſt of Denmark, with the flight of Swen the Daniſh monarch, and his return on Eric's death, ib.

—— Stenchil Milde, or Aarſal, is raiſed to the Swediſh throne, on the death of his father Eric Segherſell, xxxiii. 47. Two Chriſtian teachers ſent him from Hamburgh, and his zeal for propagating the Chriſtian religion occaſions his death from the pagans, ibid.

—— the Holy ſubdues the Finlanders, and obliges them to receive the goſpel, with his excellent adminiſtration in Sweden, and compilation of laws, called St. Eric's Lag, xxxiii. 53. A conſpiracy againſt him, and a ſon of Denmark invited to join them, 54 (B). Eric dies in battle, fighting like a hero, ib. The enemy proclaim Magnus king, but the Swedes and Goths cut them to pieces; with the death of the king and prince of Denmark in the field, ib. where the conquerors build a church called Danemare, ib. (C).

—— Cnutſon, after Suercher's death in battle, is raiſed to the crowns of Sweden and Gothland, xxxiii. 56. He renews the treaty of alternate ſucceſſion, and appoints John the ſon of Suercher his ſucceſſor, 57. His marriage with Reckot, ſiſter of Waldemar, king of Denmark, and death, ib.

—— the Stammerer, and ſon of Eric Cnutſon, according to the treaty of ſucceſſion, mounts the throne of Sweden, xxxiii. 57. His unpromiſing appearance, but great qualities, and his alliance with the Falkunger family, who revolt and defeat him, flying to Denmark, ib. He returns, and defeats the uſurper Canute Falkunger, with the taking and beheading his ſon Holinger, ib. Death and character, 58.

—— young, elected king of Sweden, xxxiii. 85.

Erickſon, his cruelty to the Swediſh peaſants, xxxiii. 89.

—— Steen, releaſed from Denmark, cauſes ſuſpicion in king Erick XIV. and why, xxxiii. 366 (B).

Eries (Cat nation) exterminated by the Iroquois, and where they were ſeated, xxxix. 458.

Erimadrane, a province in Madagaſcar, xiv. 355.

Erivan, Ervan, or Rivan, taken by Shah Safi I. v. 473. With the loſs of 50,000 lives, 474.

Erikekara dethrones his brother Vang-khan, iv. 335. Defeated by Temaiſin, 336.

Erland, archbiſhop of Lunden, his inſolence, with Chriſtopher's charge againſt him in a diet, and the archbiſhopric deprived of all its extraordinary privileges, xxxii. 206. His pride, 207. Charge by the king in the diet againſt him, after which Chriſtopher writes to the pope, who redreſſes the king's grievance, ib. His obſtinacy, and the biſhops replaced, 209.

Erlembaldus, prefect of Milan, receives letters of excommunication from the pope againſt the archbiſhop, xxv. 327. A riot ariſes in the church and ſtreets, when many are ſlain, ib. Obtains another decree, ib.

Erling, king of Norway, after his queen comes over to Valdemar of Denmark, ſubmits, xxxii. 153. Ambaſſy from him to Denmark, and the conditions of a treaty with him, 160 (A).

Ermine of Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 385.

Erneſt, the emperor's ſon, and king of Hungary, crowned king of Bohemia by his father's authority, xxx. 173.

—— archduke, made governor of the Netherlands, and why his letter for peace to the ſtates diſguſts the Spaniards, xxi. 123. Anſwer of the ſtates, ib. Odium into which the archduke falls, ib. His three queſtions about peace, with the ſtates anſwer, 126. Dies, 127.

—— of Auſtria, the emperor Maximilian's vigorous endeavours for him, how fruſtrated, xxiv. 142.

—— elector of Saxony, xlii. 182.

—— duke of Bavaria, xlii. 189.

—— Auguſtus, firſt elector of Hanover, and the reaſon for his creation, xlii. 205.

—— the Confeſſor, duke of Luneburg, how acquainted with Luther, xlii. 217. Makes preparatives for a reformation in Lower Saxony, and his prudence therein, ib. His uncommon application and zeal, 218. Joins in a proteſt againſt putting the ban againſt Luther into execution, and enters into an union at Smalcald, ib. Helps to ſuppreſs the peaſants and anabaptiſts at Munſter, 219. Dies, and his ſons Henry and William found the Brunſwic and Luneburgh lines, with his character, ib. Agreement between his ſeven ſons not to divide their paternal inheritance, and ſultan Achmet's ſaying thereon, 220. Becomes biſhop of Oſnaburgh, 221. His ſhare in public tranſactions what, 222. Eſtabliſhes primogeniture in his houſe, and oppoſes the French, in conſideration of which he becomes an elector, 223. Dies, with his character and iſſue, ib.

Ertogrul's birth and conqueſts in Aſia-Minor, xii. 9. Conqueſts and alliance with ſultan Aladin, ib. (X). and 10. Death, ib.

Erviga rebels againſt Wamba, king of the Viſigoths, xix. 441. Crowned and conſe-

firmed by a council, 442 (D). His ſingular prudence and public ſpirit, 444 (E). Reſigns the crown to Egiza, Wamba's nephew, 445. His retirement and death, 446 (F).
Eſraed, king of Abyſſinia, xv. 208.
Eſcalona, duke, upon ſtorming Gaeta is taken priſoner, xxviii. 330.
Eſchil, archbiſhop of Lunden, raiſes forces for the king againſt Olaus, but twice defeated, xxii. 132. Rebels, but ſubmits at laſt, with the mortifying conditions, 152.
Eſcurial, by whom built, xxi. 278. Removal of the royal bodies to it, 299. Finiſhed, 400.
Eſfahan ſeized on by Waſmakin, ii. 554, 557. Subdued to ſultan Mahmud, iii. 195, 198, and by the Gazan Turks, ib.
Eſfarayen, Eſfarayin, where ſituated, iii. 170. A nurſery of learned men, 171.
—— where ſituated, v. 238 (Q). Taken and plundered by Timur-Bek, ib.
Eſfijab, a city in Turkeſtan, iv. 73.
Eſgaillon, why beheaded at Geneva, xxvii. 308.
Eſkander being killed by miſtake, Amir Hamid is ſlain by Huſſayn for it, v. 217.
—— Sheykhi's dreadful revenge on the Darviſhes, v. 270.
—— Prince of Kaſhmir eaſed of his heavy tribute to Timur-Bek, v. 314.
—— Sheykhi's revolt purſued by the two Mirza's, v. 357. Defeated and eſcapes, 359. His end uncertain, ib.
—— Dethrones Pir Omar, and impriſons him, v. 385. Defeated and put to death by Shah Rukh, and the ſon of Omar made governor of Hamadan, 386. Miſtaken by the Arabs for Abubekr, ib.
—— The ſon of Kara Yuſe carries on the war, v. 393. Defeated by Shah Rukh, and killed by his ſon, ib. (Vide vi. p. 107, and ſub Iſfandiar)
Eſki taken by ſultan Morad, xii. 61.
Eſkili, ſtrong fortreſs, delivered up to Timur-Bek, v. 238.
Eslingen, account of that city, its privileges and government, xlii. 134 (Q).
Eſpernon's rude anſwer to a meſſage from the king, xxiv. 365. Fine diamond ring, the only recompenſe for aſſiſting the queen, ib. Quarrels with du Vair, and retires to Metz, with the true cauſe for it, 475.
Eſpinoſa, Philip's prime miniſter, dies, with his character, xxi. 298.
—— licentiate, how ſent into the territories of Pocoroſa, on the iſthmus of Darien, xxviii. 56. His ſucceſsful expeditions, 57. Defeats the Indians with great ſlaughter, and returns to Darien with conſiderable booty, 58. Settlement made at Panama, by him, ib.
Eſpirito Sancto captainry and capital deſcribed, xxix. 224.
Eſpiritu Santo built by Sandoval, xxviii. 278.
Eſplana, Damian de, ſent governor to the Mariamnes iſland, but ill-brooked by the ſavage natives, ix. 534. Lucky reception of captain Eaton, 536, 537 (N).
Eſquimaux Indians in Canada, an account of them, xxix. 395.
Eſſenians probably introduced the aſcetic life into Abyſſinia, xv. 156.
Eſtavan del Puerto, San, founded by Cortes, and where ſeated, xxviii. 280.
Eſtayalu made governor of Diyarbekr, v. 422.
Eſte, the original of that houſe, dukes of Modena, xxxvii. 449. Increaſe of this houſe's power and reputation, 453. Baſtard line takes place of the legitimate, 454. (See Azo.)
Eſterka, a diſtemper, its dreadful effects, v. 217.
Eſthonians and Courlanders, their piracies, who are vanquiſhed, xxxii. 159.
Eſthonia, the Danes murmur about the ſale of it, xxxii. 250.
—— (See Livonia.) xxxv. 24. Its inhabitants, and their origin, ib.
—— diet of, holden at Reval, and its government, xxxv. 27.
Eſtrémadura, Portugueſe, account of, xxii. 29 (B).
Eſtrees, what part the French under him had in the action of Solebay, xxi. 484 (A).
Etamado'ddawlet's conſpiracy againſt Jehan Ghir, v. 342. Puniſhment, 343. Death, 352.
Ethabar Khan ſecures Jehan Ghir's treaſures, vi. 355.
Ethelred, of England, ſends three Chriſtian miſſionaries to Sweden, and their ſucceſs, xxxiii. 48 (B).
Ethiopia, its queen baniſhes a biſhop, and why her huſband recals him, ii. 422.
—— weſtern, deſcribed, viii. 18. Account of its preſent government, 19, and Notes. How divided, ib.
Ethiopic, the learned language of Abyſſinia, and of their divine ſervice, xv. 72.
Elſina, Eychina, taken by Jenghiz-Khan, and where ſituated, iv. 457 (G).
Evangelic princes, aſſembled at Hall in Suabia, undertake the defence of the two princes poſſeſſors of Juliers and Cleves, xx. 101.
—— religion is ſworn to, and none elſe to be tolerated in Sweden, xxxiii. 151.
Evangelics, Sileſian, their anſwer to Ferdinand's aſſurances, xx. 132.
Evans, governor of Penſylvania, breaks with the aſſembly, xli. 18. Influenced by his ſecretary, 20. Character 22.
Eudes, or Eudo, his ſucceſſes againſt the Saracens in Spain, ii. 212. Invites the Arabs to aſſiſt him againſt the French, 218, but joins

joins with Charles Martel againſt them, and defeats them, 219. Does not ſupport the revolted Muniz, 222.

Eudes, count of Paris, choſen king of France, xxii. 224, with the conditions, xxv. 259. Great victory over the Normans, xxiii. 225. Suppreſſes an inſurrection in Aquitaine, and embarks in a civil war with young Charles's partizans, 226. Divides the kingdom with him, doing homage for his part, and dies, with his character, ib.

Eudocia married to Michael Theodorowitz, with her character, and the birth of the Czarowitz Alexis, xxxv. 314.

Everard, governor of St. Chriſtopher's, xli. 272. Reduced by Penn, ib.

Everhard, duke of Franconia, diſſention between him and Henry of Brunſwic, Otho's brother, with the odd puniſhment appointed the former, xxix. 29. They are both ſummoned by the emperor to the diet of Arenſberg, but diſobey, and a remarkable deciſion about it by duel, ib. (F).

Evertzen, a fleet of Dunkirkers defeated by him off Dieppe, xxi. 317. Narrowly eſcapes from the rage of the people, with the trial and condemnation of ſeveral Dutch captains, xxi. 449.

Eugene, prince, the Imperial general, enters Italy, and forces the ſtrong paſs of Carpi, &c. xxv. 151. xxx. 396. Repulſes the enemy from his camp at Chiari, ib. Campaign in Italy, how retarded, with the battle of Luzzara, and its conſequences, xxv. 155. His firſt march for the relief of Turin, 169. After joining the duke of Savoy, he forces the French lines, and defeats them, with the taking count Marſin wounded, ib. Its conſequence, the driving the French out of Italy, 170, xxx. 421. xxxvii. 510. Takes Queſnoi, xxv. 198. Repulſed from the bridge of Prouvi, 200. Carmagnola retaken by that prince, xxx. 372. Commands the army in Hungary, 391. Succeſſes in Boſnia, 392. His deſign on Cremona miſcarries, only Villeroy is taken priſoner, and Vendome ſucceeds Villeroy in Italy, 398. Is ſent over to the court of London, but to no purpoſe, 447. His importunate ſollicitations in England, 456, but proving ineffectual, he repairs to the Hague, 457. States remonſtrances to him on the ſubject of the Spaniſh Netherlands, 464. Takes Modena by ſtorm from the French, alſo the citadel, xxxvii. 461.

Eugenius III. ſucceeding pope Lucius II. quits Rome, and is conſecrated at Farfara, after which he retires to Viterbo, xxv. 391. Receives ſeveral ambaſſies, and gives liberty to St. Bernard to preach up a croiſade in France, ib. Holds a council at Rheims againſt the biſhop of Poitiers, his tranſactions at Triers and Clairvaux, with the auſterity of his living in the latter, 393 (E). Returns to Italy, and the titles he gives Conrad, ib. Encourages another croiſade in France, but is oppoſed by the Ciſtercians, ib. Divides Ireland into four metropolitan provinces, 394. Goes into France, and in a council at Paris, oppoſes Gilbert, biſhop of Poitiers' hereſy, and ſome others, taught by Henry of Thouloufe, 396. Sets on foot the famous croiſade, in which the emperor receives the croſs from St. Bernard, xxix. 112. Re-eſtabliſhes the papal authority in Rome, ib. His death, ibid.

Eugenius IV. elected pope in room of Martin V. with an account of him, and ſome articles appointed by the cardinals before the election, xxvi. 131 (A). By the plenitude of his power, diſſolves the council of Baſil, and his reaſons for it, 134. Condemns their proceedings, ibid. Accuſed of contumacy, and though he confirms the council by a bull, yet decrees are paſſed againſt his authority, 139. They reject his bull as deceitful, and the deputies he appointed to preſide, 140. Two bulls ſent by him to Baſil, and his annulling their decree againſt himſelf and the cardinals, 142. On the duke of Milan's ſeizing the church patrimony, and threatened revolt of the Romans, that pope adheres to the council of Baſil, 143. The legates incorporated, and obliged to ſwear fidelity for the council, 144. They and cardinal Julian allowed to preſide, but not coercively, ib. Obliged to quit Rome in diſguiſe, ibid. Sends a letter to the council of Baſil from Florence, confirming their proceedings, ib. Plot to ſeize him diſcovered, 146. Offer for defraying the expence of the Eaſtern prelates, &c. rejected, 149. Makes a new creation of cardinals to ſtrengthen his party, 162. Denounces an anathema againſt P. Felix V. and his adherents, which the fathers at Baſil condemn, 162. Sends cardinal Julian legate into Hungary, recovers ſome of the eccleſiaſtical patrimony, and gives the inveſtiture of Naples to Alphonſus of Arragon, with the terms, 167. Returns to Rome, and his declaration to the people in the ſtreets, 168. Upon his depoſing the electors of Cologne and Triers, revokes the ſentence at the inſtance of the emperor, 169. Emperor's embaſſy to that pope about a council in Germany refuſed, ibid. Grants ſome demands of ambaſſadors from Poland, with a bull for proviſion of vacant benefices in Germany, 172 (O). The pope's legate, on refuſing the Huſſites demands in Bohemia, is obliged to quit it, ib. Iſſues a bull for diſſolving the council at Baſil, and convoking another at Bologna, but the fathers

continue at the former city, xxix. 397. For confirming the council of Basil, and impowering them to reform manners, as well as extinguish heresies, crowns the emperor at Rome, who truckled to all his demands, 398. Death and character, xxvi. 171.
Eulo, his conspiracy against his father-in-law. See Ælius.
Eulshi treasonably seizes on the Chinese empire, viii. 415. Is betrayed by his Kolan, and murthered, 416.
Eunuchs promoted by Solimsn Shah, vi. 7. Artifice to revoke the prohibition of wine, and their vast power and tyranny in that court, 22. A faction between the Blacks and the Whites, 23 (K). Kept up by policy, ib. Insolence and oppression, 24.
—— suppressed in China, viii. 23.
—— why the chief officers in the court of Tong-king, vii. 492.
Euphemia, death of that queen, character and issue, xxxii. 237.
Euric, the founder of the Spanish monarchy, xix. 343. His extraction and rise, 345 (A). Conquest of the greater part of Spain, 347, and afterwards Gaul, 348. His death, 350.
—— king of the Suevi deposed by Andaca, xix. 388. A kingdom substituted by the Visigoths, 390.
Europeans, why detested in India, viii. 133.
—— are grievously treated in Siam, vii. 373.
Europe, all, begin to unite against France and England, xxv. 103.
—— a violent plague all over it, xxvi. 43 (H). With the general depravity thereupon, ib. sub not.
—— general state of it, at czar Peter's setting out to travel, and character of its princes, xxxv. 394. All, now at war, 459. Short view of the situation of affairs in other parts of it, 541.
—— its history to more modern times, xlii. 361.
Eustatia, St. account of that Dutch island, xli. 259. Policy of its masters, 260. Its first settlement, and oft changing masters, ibid.
Eustatius, Abba, a reformer of the Abyssinian monks, xv. 160 (K).
Eutimi, prince, becomes the protector of the Algerines, xviii. 261. Opposed by the Spaniards, 262.
Eutychian heresy, what and by whom broached at Alexandria, xiv. 207 (S).
Excise scheme in Castile miscarries, xxi. 250.
Excommunications, how used in pope Gregory the VIIth's time, xxv. 10.
Ezad-Allahi, his parricide and revolt, vi. 43. Success against Zamman-khan, and in Herat, with a signal victory over the Persians, 45.
Ezechiel, a Jewish poet, his poem on the Exodus, xiii. 148. sub not. His tomb reverenced, and where shewn, 263 (A).
Ezmir. See Smyrna.
Ezra, Aben, a learned rabbi, his works, xiii. 234 (T). Poetic and others, 289.
Ezzelino's defeat and death, with his cruelties in Lombardy, xxv. 493.
Ezzo'ddin, son of Ok-senkar, succeeds him in Musol, iv. 156.

F.

FAcone al Togitsa, a famed lake in Japan, whence occasioned, ix. 97 (Q).
Fadac, a Jewish town, reduced by Mahomet, i. 156. Restored to the descendants of Ali, ii. 407.
Fadh-lovich rebels against Alp Arslan, iv. 108. Surrenders his fortress for want of water, 109.
Fadlujah, a grand commander, sent against the revolted Kara Arslan, iii. 252. Revolts against Alp Arslan, and defeated by a miracle, ib.
Faekh revolts against his brother Nuh, iii. 122. Made governor of Samarkand by him, 125. Revolt and treachery against Abu'l Hareth, 138. Defeated by Mahmud Gazni, 139.
Fadl, Al, sent to pillage Mambij, and taken prisoner, i. 451. Sent to Sapor's assistance, ii. 67. Goes with Yezid against Constantinople, 68.
—— Ebn Saleh made governor of Egypt, ii. 315.
—— Ebn Yayha's success against the revolted in Deylem, ii. 332.
—— Ebn Al Rabi instigates the caliph against his brother Al Mamun, ii. 370. Promoted by him, 390. Hated by the Bagdats for his tyranny, 391. Accused by Hamema, 392. whom he causes to be put to death, 393. Himself privately murthered by Mamun's orders, 394, 408.
Faenza, the emperor Frederic takes it, xxxvii. 69.
—— taken by the Venetians from Borgia, xxxvi. 397.
—— lord of, on his assassination by means of his wife, the Florentines become administrators, xxxvii. 341.
Fagel, open confession of that pensionary about the destination of the Dutch armament, xxxi. 529. States declaration, and the prince of Orange's manifesto published soon after, ib.
Fahroddawlat, prince of Halep, or Aleppo, succeeded by his son Taj'oddawlat, iv. 145.
Fahro'ddin-kotli, or Kotlu-Beg, the second shah of the white sheep dynasty, vi. 250.

Faifo, the chief emporium of Cochinchina, viii. 434.
Fai-tai, the 47th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 121.
Fakhr Al Molk, governor of Irac, put to death, and his vaſt riches plundered, iii. 169.
—— the ſon of Nodham, made wazir to Barkiarok, iii. 298.
—— lord of Tripoli, iii. 308.
Fakhroddawla refuſes homage to his brother, iii. 87. Driven out of his dominions, ib. Seizes on Hamadan, &c. 100. Confirmed by caliph Al Tai, 102. Juſt regret for his wazir's death, 127. His death, 133.
Fakhro'ddin's vain attempt on Ya-bar caſtle, xiv. 278.
—— choſen to deliver up Al Harem caſtle to Hulaku, v. 163. Put to death by him, ib.
Fakirs, or Indian monks, their great penances and prodigious numbers, vi. 250. Another ſort of them, 251.
Fakku-baſi, the famed temple in Japan, its origin, ix. 112.
Faliero Vitalis, the thirty-ſecond duke of Venice, after having the inveſtiture of Dalmatia and Croatia from the emperor Alexis for annexing them to Venice, dies, xxvii. 43.
—— Ordelapho, the thirty-fourth duke of Venice, ſends a great fleet to Africa, xxvii. 44. Succeſſes in the Holy-Land, and Acre given the republic as a recompenſe by Baldwin, ib. War with the Paduans, and their defeat at Bebia, ib. Subdues Croatia, 45. Killed in a battle with the Hungarians in Dalmatia, who rout his army, 46.
—— Martino, the fifty-fifth doge of Venice, xxvii. 84. Diſcovery of that doge's conſpiracy againſt the Venetian ſtate, 85, who with the principal conſpirators are executed, and a particular mark of infamy on the former's memory, 86 (A). Origin of the ſtate inquiſition, ib. After an interregnum and ſucceſſes over the Genoeſe, a peace made, 87.
Falker, burgomaſter, how ſeized, with his papers, xxxii. 515. For ever baniſhed, 516.
Falſtaffe, Sir John, beats a French detachment, xxiv. 10.
Falſtria, account of, xxxii. 6.
Famagoſta, Venetians repulſed from it in Cyprus, xxvii. 100.
—— granted the Genoeſe in perpetuity, xxviii. 416.
—— inveſted by Muſtapha, but nothing done by the confederate fleet, xxvii. 394. Brave ſally from it, and a rich Turkiſh yacht burnt, 395. Supplies from Candia thrown into the city, with a diverſion made by Selim, and the treaty with Spain, Rome, and the Republic, renewed, 396. The concluſion about the command being determined, other difficulties ariſe, 396. Its furious attacks, and defence by the beſieged, with Baglioni's courage and reſolution, 401. After five attacks in breach, the Turks repulſed, and in a wide breach totally routed, 402, but gain the counterſcarp, 403. Incredible aſſiduity of aſſailants and defendants, with famine in the city, 404. Soldiers remonſtrance to Bragadino, and his anſwer, with the repulſe of the Turks in other aſſaults, ib. The place capitulates on honourable terms, 405. Muſtapha's barbarity to Bragadino, the officers, and ſoldiers, ibid. The Turks by that conqueſt become maſters of Cyprus, after the loſs of 100,000 lives, 407. Succeſs and ravages of the Turkiſh fleet, ibid.
Famine, ſevere, in Italy, France, and England, xxiii. 470.
—— in Italy, xxv. 304.
—— ſevere, in Rome, xxvi. 373.
—— great, in the eccleſiaſtical ſtate, xxvi. 393.
—— in Denmark, xxii. 66. Cauſes a barbarous propoſal, which gave birth to the firſt migration of a colony under Aggo and Ebbo, with the queen mother's ſpeech inducing to it, ib. Various conjectures about the time of this migration, and the place of the colonies ſettling, with their name, 67, (A).
—— dreadful, and peſtilence in Denmark, occaſioning Olaus's death for grief, xxxii. 110.
—— a deſolating, in Moſcow, xxxv. 279.
—— in the Florentine ſtate, how occaſioned, xxxvi. 36. Another in Florence, 54. The great humanity of the Florentines, with a peſtilence enſuing, 118.
—— threatens Piſa, xxxvi. 201.
—— in Bologna, xxxvii. 60 (L). And natural calamities continue in Bologna, 61.
—— in Parma, generouſly relieved by the Bologneſe, xxxvii. 86.
—— over Italy, eſpecially Parma, xxxvii. 105.
—— in Geneva, xxxvii. 256.
Fan-ching, the famous ſiege of, iv. 544. Battered with new engines, forced to ſurrender, 546.
Fan-chin's impious ſect breaks out in China, viii. 437 (N).
Fang-que chen, the pyrate, infeſts the Chineſe coaſts, v. 53.
Fang-ywen confirmed king of Korea, and his vaſt tribute of oxen, viii. 535.
Fan-ſey, the 19th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 114.
Fan-ſhun, his noble defence of Fan-ching, iv. 546.
Fantin, kingdom on the Gold-coaſt, deſcribed, xvii. 70 and 74. Its government, 78. Trade and duties, 79.
Fanus, or Kabus Ebn Waſhmakin ſeizes on Jorjan, &c. iii. 132.

Fanna-Sonno, ninety-fourth emperor of Japan, ix. 130.
Farabad, its sumptuous palace abandoned by the Persians, vi. 56.
Farel's success in preaching at Geneva, xxxvii. 290. Disputations and difference with the Bernois upon some trivial articles, 295. Character, ibid.
Farsanese, account of them, xx. 345 (Y).
Fargana city, where situated, i. 434. Hath given birth to many learned men, ibid.
—— province, its rich produce, i. 434. Reduced by Katiba, ii. 176.
Farges, his account of the Siamese revolution, vii. 352. His part in it, 355. Ordered to go to the king, 360. Returns and defends the fort of Bankok, 365. His two sons released, 373. His character and conduct variously represented, 380. His death at sea, 385.
Farino, city and port, xviii. 401.
Faris, captain, obtains some great favours from the Japanese emperor, ix. 48. sub not.
Farma, Farama, where situated, i. 485. Taken by the Moslems, ib.
Farmer, lieutenant-governor of Barbadoes, xli. 163.
Farnakant surprized by Timur Malek, iv. 403.
Farnese, Alexander's widow, married to the pope's nephew, xxi. 250.
—— family of them, under whose power the Parmesans fall, particularly cardinal Alexander, or pope Paul III. and his children, xxxvi. 157. Death and character of his son Peter Lewis duke of Parma, 158. How displeased with the pope; and his message highly exasperates his holiness, ib.
Farnetio, the Florentine general, his modesty and death, xxxvi. 134.
Fars in Persia, reduced by Togrol-Bek; but regained by Malek Al Rahim, iii. 243.
Farwa, Heraclius's lieutenant in Syria, embraces Islamism, i. 205.
Farraj al Nasser detains Ahmed in Egypt, v. 203.
—— Sultan of Egypt, disobliges Timur Bek, and invaded by him, v. 326. Treachery against that emperor's life discovered, 330. Feigns a submission to him; but attacks and is defeated by him, with the surrender of Damascus, 331. Massacred by Timur Bek, 333.
—— the Mongl refuses to deliver up Bagdad, v. 336. Defeated by Mirza Rustem, ibid. His desperate defence of it, ibid.
Fasts, various and severe, prescribed by the Alcoran, i. 355.
Fatah, a faithful counsellor of Motawakkel, ii. 441. Brave defence against his assassins, 442. Charged with that caliph's death, 457. His unjust punishment, ibid.—Sets up for prince of Aleppo, and governor of Tyre and Sidon, iii. 166.
Fateh Keray, the eleventh kan of Crim, deposed, v. 115.
Fatek's success against the rebel Al-Khalij, ii. 513. Torn in pieces by the soldiery, 516.
—— Faekh revolts against Nah Ebn Mansur, iii. 121. Defeated by him, and his flight, 122.
Fatema, Mahomet's daughter, bears Ali a son, i. 119. Fables about her marriage, 228.
—— the sister of Hosbein, her mournful concern for him, ii. 98. Brave speech to Amer, 101. How treated by Zid, 103.
—— the daughter of a Zendicee, got with child by him, ii. 322.
Fatemite dynasty, its founder, ii. 517. His death and successor, 555. Why distinguished by their white dress, iii. 71.
—— dynasty founded in Africa, xiv. 244. (G). Its extinction, 285.
—— caliphs, from whom so called, ii. 106. Bring Hosbein's relics into Egypt, ib.
Fatemites, a conspiracy in their favour dreadfully defeated and punished, xiv. 288 (G).
Fatey Ali Khan undermined at the Persian court, vi. 47. Tortured and deprived of his eyes, 48 (U and W). Acquitted, and confined for life, ibid.
Fatihah (Kabihah) the mother of Al Motaza, her immense hidden treasures forced out of her hands, ii. 466. Curses against Saleh, 467.
Fateh Abad village, whence so called, vi. 479.
Faventines again break out into tumults, xxxvii. 91. Letter to the Bolognese on their civil animosities, 92. Its desire complied with, upon a demand from Azo of Este, 93. Submit to the Bolognese, ibid. Outlaws submit to the Bolognese; with the oath taken by the podesta of Faenza, 94.
Fausel-nut in Java, its use, &c. x. 390.
Favila, don, succeeds Pelayo, and killed by a bear, xix. 496.
Faulkon, lord, or lord Constance, made prime minister of Siam, vii. 324. His opinion of that monarch's conversion, ib. His origin, 327. Adventures, 328. Success against the Makusses, 339. Cabals with the French ambassadors, 346. Treachery to Fourbin, 347 (C). Becomes hateful to the Siamese, 349. Seized by Pitrachas at the royal palace, 354. Cut in pieces by him, 355. His widow tortured and stripped of all, ibid. O her accounts of it, 356.
Fawara's short reign in Egypt, iii. 49
Fayet Al Benazri'lbah raised to the Egyptian khalifate, iii. 366.

Fayes, Al, a minor, proclaimed tenth caliph of Egypt, xiv. 268. How he becomes an idiot, ibid. His death, 270.
Fayum, Al, taken by Al Mohdi's troops, ii. 519.
Fazel, or Haya, assuming the Farsan throne, dies in a prison, iii. 243.
Fe de Bogata Santa, capital of New Granada and Terra Firma, described, xxxix. 167.
—— Santa, capital of New Mexico, described, xxxix. 121 (O) & 122. Governor's avarice in monopolizing the soldiers pay, and these how armed, ibid.
—— Santa, a city in Buenos Ayres, described, xxxix. 204.
Fedais, who; massacred by Timur Bek, v. 270 (E).
Fehr, the son of Melek, father of the Khoreish, i. 5 (E).
Feid-so, fifty-first emperor of Japan, ix. 122.
Feijoo, Padre, his learned confutation of sundry supposed islands, &c. ix. 611 (F).
Feldt, la, battle there, xlii. 497.
Felton, John, executed in London, xxvi. 364. (E).
Felu rock, one of the Senegal's greatest cataracts, xvii. 430.
Feneri, capital of the kingdom of Champa, vii. 425.
Fenelon, archbishop, is accused of Quietism, and his book condemned by a bull, with his intire submission, xxvi. 491.
Ferdinand, king of Spain, procures a grant of the East Indies from the pope, ix. 384. Adjusts the limits with the court of Portugal, 385. Strenuous pretensions on the Moluccas, 386.
—— banishes all the Jews out of Spain, xiii. 352 (C). Receives the title of Catholic from the pope, who gave them refuge, 355.
—— second son of Sanchez, takes the title of king of Castile, xx. 33. Fabulous motive for it, ibid. Obtains the crown of Leon in right of his queen Sancha, 35. How troubled by the Galicians, and on what account, ibid (K). His character for the first seven years of his reign, 38. Invades the Moors in Portugal, and extends his conquests to the river Malna, 39. Account of the chronology here used, 40 (A). Besieges and takes Coimbra, 41. The Moorish kings of Toledo and Saragossa become his vassals, ibid. Holds a general council at Cayanes, 42. Visits don Garcia king of Navarre when sick, ibid. Deaths of the queen-dowager, donna Elvira, and the old king of Toledo, 43. Visited when sick by don Garcias of Navarre, whom he imprisons, ibid. Defeats don Garcias in a general engagement, who is killed, 44. Holds a general council at Compostella, 45. Contradictions in Mariana's account of his conquests from his brother don Garcias, 46 (B). Consequences of the umbrage taken by a legate at the Gothic liturgy, 47. Translation of St. Isidore's body to Leon, ib. Don Ramiro of Arragon defeated and killed before Saragossa by don Sancho, 48. Great difficulty in this piece of history, ibid. (C). Proposes to the states the division of his dominions among his three sons, 49. The Gothic offices declared orthodox in a council at Mantua, 50. Dies after returning from an expedition against the kings of Toledo and Saragossa, 51. His issue, ibid.
—— compromises differences with don Manrique, xx. 138. Settles several towns very carefully, and marries donna Urraca of Portugal, ibid. Rebuilds and fortifies Merobriga and Bletisa, ibid. Quells the insurrections caused thereby, 139. Makes alliance with the king of Navarre, and adds other places to his dominions, ibid. Compelled by the pope to part with his queen Urraca, 148. But not before an interdict, and espouses donna Theresa, 149.
—— de Castro, upon the death of Tiennetta, espouses Urraca Lopez, xx. 151. Takes Caceres from the Moors, 152. And is present, as an auxiliary, at the glorious victory of Santaren over them, ibid.
—— of Castile, marries Beatrix of Swabia, daughter to the emperor Philip, xx. 184. Invites Alvaro Perez from the Moors, 187. And marches an army into their territory, ibid. Succeeds against the Moors, 188. Lays the first stone of Toledo cathedral, 190.
—— of Leon, reduces several fortresses in the possession of the Moors, xx. 188. Mohammed king of Baeza murdered by his Moors for granting it to Ferdinand, 189. Baeza gallantly defended while invested by the Moors, ibid. Who are repulsed from the siege, 190.
—— St. comes to the interview between both branches of the royal family at Benevento, xx. 194. Has an interview with Sancho of Portugal, and concludes a treaty, 195. Reduces some lords of Galicia to reason, ibid. A bull of pope Gregory IX. ratifies the settlement of Leon, ibid. Gives those places taken from the Moors by the archbishop of Toledo to his diocese, ibid. Alonso, the king's brother, defeats the Moors with great slaughter, and the loss of their general, 196. Remonstrance from the pope against the Jews extortions, ibid. Several places, together with Uveda, reduced, 197. Death and issue of his consort Beatrix, ibid. Scheme for reducing Cordova frustrated, till Ferdinand comes before it, who enters the city in triumph, 198. Aben-Hut loses the opportunity of relieving

this place, and his life, ibid (A). Marries to his ſecond wife Jane de Ponthieu, 200. Renews the league with Navarre, ib. Reaſon of his tour to the northern parts of his dominions, ib (C). True ſource of the ruin of the Moors, ib. ſub fin. A famine at Cordova ſupplied by the king, 201. Many places ſubmit to him, without bloodſhed, 202. Forms a line of regular fortifications to his country, ibid. King of Murcia ſubmitting and paying homage, is received into his protection, 203. Laying waſte the country round Jaen, beſieges this city, ibid. Death of his mother Berengara, 205. Reſolves to form a fleet, ib. Beſieges Seville by land and ſea; his admiral Boniface forcing the port and beating the Mooriſh fleet 206. The king beſieges the place all winter ibid. It ſurrenders, and he makes his public entry, ibid. Sweeps all the Moors places from Seville to the fall of the Guadalquivir, with a view to invade Africa, 207. Carried off by a dropſy, 208. Suitable diſpoſition at that juncture, ibid.

Ferdinand IV. proclaimed king of Caſtile when ten years old, xx. 245. The troubles ariſing hereupon, ib. The queen obliged to give Henry the regency, while ſhe retains the education of the king, 246. King of Granada waſtes Andaluſia, and forced to retire by Rodrigo Ponce, who dies of his wounds, ibid. Marriage with Conſtantia of Portugal, 254. And of Alonſo, ſon of Juan, with Tereſa, ſiſter of Juan de Lara, 255. Concludes an alliance with the new king of Granada, 256. Treaties with the king of Arragon and the infants de la Cerda, 257. The king finds himſelf obliged to court Diego Lopez de Haro, ibid. Attempts to reduce Juan de Lara by force of arms, but fails 258. And then by negociation, ibid. Which detaches Diego de Haro from him; and the king makes another attempt, to no purpoſe, 259. A change of meaſures forced upon him by don Juan, 260. The king engages in a war with the Moors, but without any conſiderable ſucceſs, ibid. Forms a deſign of aſſaſſinating don Juan; but the latter eſcapes, through the notice given him by the queen, 261. Obtains a power from the pope to keep his ſubjects in their duty, through fear of excommunication, ib. Reconciliation between the king and Juan, 262. New diſputes prevented by the queen, ibid. The king renews the war with the Moors, ibid. His death ſaid to be by Divine judgment, for condemning two innocent brothers to death, ibid. This affair opened further, 263. Troubles about the regency, 264 (O).

—— declared regent of Caſtile with the queen, xx. 358. Proſecutes the war with the Moors with ſucceſs, and the truce renewed, ibid. The regent's upright adminiſtration, ibid. Takes Antequera, 359. Aſſiſted by the queen in his claim to the crown of Arragon, 360. Declared king by the ſtates of the country, and placed in quiet poſſeſſion by the Caſtilians, ibid.

Ferdinand of Caſtile's title to the crown of Arragon how made out, xxi. 119. The majority of the judges determine in his favour, 120. Good reaſon to think they determined conſcientiouſly, 121. He is acknowledged, accepts the crown, and is proclaimed, 122. He reduces the count de Urgel in Balaquer, 123. Crowned at Saragoſſa, and as well received in Arragon as could be expected, ibid. Is denied his demands by the ſtates of Catalonia, and withdraws into Caſtile, where he dies, 124. His iſſue, and character, ibid.

—— and Iſabella proclaimed king and queen of Caſtile and Leon, xxi. 153. To govern jointly; and the king to do nothing of importance but by her conſent, 154. The five articles of arbitration, at which the king is unſatisfied, ib. (A). Embaſſy from Edward IV. of England, 158. Things ſettled in the provinces, and the queen delivered of a ſon, ib. Peace concluded with Lewis XI. of France, and with Portugal, ib. The articles of the latter, called the peace of Alcawvas, 160 (B). Motives of this treaty, not. in fin. Wiſe methods for ſettling all grievances in their dominions, 161. Noble firmneſs in reſtoring of juſtice through the provinces, after ſo long an interruption, 164. Thereby the peace of the kingdom reſtored, ib. Juan declared their majeſties ſucceſſor; and the inconvenience of former grants re reſſed, 165. Wiſe regulations made as to horſes and mules, ib. The king declares himſelf free from all engagements at the treaty of Rouſſillon, upon the French invaſion of Naples, ib. They take the beſt part, but are expelled by Gonzales de Cordova, ib. Narrow eſcape of their majeſties from aſſaſſination, 175. The Moors make a very vigorous reſiſtance, 176. Ferdinand eſcapes aſſaſſination, 184. Jealouſies between him and the archduke, 195. Acknowledged adminiſtrator, 196. Recals part of his army in Naples, ib. Propoſing a match with Germain de Foix, a niece of France, Philip concludes a treaty with him, 197. The queen delivered of Maria, ib. Returns from Italy, and governs Caſtile in his daughter's name with his uſual firmneſs, 201. Acts with great ſpirit in an inſurrection at Cordova, 202. Recovers for the king of Portugal ſome towns the Moors took from him, ib. Offers him Pegnon de Velez, belonging to Fez, 203. The diſpute between him and the emperor Maximilian compromiſed, ib. Brings the queen

queen to alter her way of life, 205. Feuds of the grandees extinguiſhed by the king, as umpire, ib. He and the pope detach themſelves from the league of Cambray, by which Venice is ſaved, ib. Has the inveſtiture of Naples from the pope, ib. The tribute to the latter changed to a white horſe, ib. Great armament given out to be againſt the Moors, procures him many advantages, without a blow, 206. A league againſt the French in Italy, who are driven out, 207. Conquers Navarre, and the only gainer in this war, ib. His great repute as a politician, ib. Reaps the advantage of a truce demanded by the French, 208. Continues compromiſing diſputes among the nobility, ib. Flattered by a French cook to take a ſtrengthening ſoup, but falls into a languiſhing condition, which excites intrigue, ib. But his indiſpoſition has no effect on the adminiſtration, 209. War in Italy continues, and he arms by land and ſea, which procures him great advantages, ib. His deſigns ſeconded by the ſtates of Caſtile, but oppoſed by Arragon, 210. Being taken ill, appoints don Ferdinand regent; and recovering, is extremely offended with the ſtates of Arragon, ib. Obtains a free gift from the towns, and Henry of England renews his treaties with him, 211. An embaſſy to him from the archduke, ib. Death of Gonçales, 212. Appoints Joanna his heir, and after her don Carlos, ib. His iſſue, and character, 213.

Ferdinand, don, governor of the Low Countries, dies; and his character, xxi. 381.

—— don, takes poſſeſſion of the ſee of Toledo, xxi. 355.

—— of Portugal, ſucceeds his father Pedro. xxii. 91. Temper and character, ib. Sets himſelf up as heir of Caſtile on the death of Peter the Cruel; his meaſures for that purpoſe, 92. Enters into a war with Henry of Caſtile, yet concludes a peace, by eſpouſing his daughter Leonora, 93. Raiſes the coin, 95. Endeavours to bring over the Engliſh, by an alliance with John of Lancaſter, 96. Breaks the peace with Caſtile, and, after a ſhort and bloody war, makes a very indifferent peace, 97. New war meditated againſt Caſtile, his fleet and army beaten, 100. Peace made with Caſtile, at the expence of the allies, 102. Offers his only daughter to the king of Caſtile, whom the queen carries thither, and is married, 103. Convinced of his queen's infidelity, reſolves to take off her gallant Andeyro, ib. Death and character, 104 (G). His daughter Beatrix proclaimed, but not acknowledged, 105.

—— duke of Viſeo, his ſucceſs with an army in Barbary, xxii. 158.

—— brother to the king of Portugal, married to Maria Coutinho, xxii. 223. Account and character of him, 224 (A).

Ferdinand recovers Naples; and Charles threatening to return, the emperor is invited into Italy, xxvi. 235. Who enters Lombardy, and, miſcarrying in the ſiege of Leghorn, returns diſſatisfied to Germany, 236. Death, ib.

—— Alphonſo's general, his ſucceſſes, xxvii. 184.

—— of Naples, concludes an alliance with the Venetians, xxvii. 226.

—— III. of Naples, through jealouſy of Gonſalvo, comes to Naples, with the honours conferred on the latter, xxviii. 259. His proceedings diſoblige both parties; and on his ſon-in law Philip's death, returns to Spain with Gonſalvo, ib.

—— the Baſtard, ſucceeds his father Alphonſus in Naples, xxviii. 235. Oppoſed by pope Calixtus III. ib. But receives the inveſtiture from pope Pius II. 236. And notwithſtanding the intrigues of the malecontent Neapolitans, crowned at Barletta, ibid. Retrieves his affairs; and Scanderbeg croſſing the Adriatic to his aſſiſtance, he intirely defeats John of Anjou at Troja, who is abandoned by all the barons, 239. On the prince of Tarento's death, his troops and great treaſure come to Ferdinand; upon which John returns to Marſeilles, ib. Death of Pius II. ib. The duke of Calabria married to Hippolita, the duke of Milan's daughter, 240. Sends troops to Tuſcany for aſſiſting Peter Medici, ib. On Scanderbeg's defeat, the league conclude a peace with the Venetians, ib. Difference between him and the pope, ibid. Yet makes alliance alſo with the Florentines, who with the Venetians had excited the Turks to invade Naples, 241. Achmet Baſha takes Otranto by aſſault; with the Turks barbarity there, ib. His deſign of invading Greece diſappointed, 244. Aſſiſts his ſon-in-law of Ferrara againſt the pope and Venetians, ib. Alphonſus intirely defeated near Rome, 245. The pope agrees to a peace with him, who raiſes contributions in the Venetian territories; and the republic invades Puglia with great ſucceſs; and peace concluded, ib. On Sixtus IV.'s death, pope Innocent VIII. ſucceeds, between whom and Ferdinand a difference ariſes, 246. The barons revolt, through Alphonſo's arbitrary proceedings, and the pope's reſentment, ib. The pontiff zealouſly eſpouſes their cauſe, 247. But a peace being concluded, moſt of the barons are ſeized and put to death; for which Ferdinand is hated, ib. His death and character, 249.

—— eſcapes into Iſchia, xxviii. 252. Almoſt the whole kingdom recovered by him

him, who, marrying a daughter of Spain, dies, 253.
Ferdinand III. of Naples dies, xxviii. 260. Anti archduke Charles ſucceeds, ib.
—— takes Picinino into his pay; and he and his ſon decoyed into the caſtle of Naples, and put to death, xxxvi. 306.
—— archduke, convokes a diet at Spire, and with what view, xxx. 13. Attempts to ſucceed the emperor Matthias; and he confirms the Bohemians in their privileges, 130. They decline his proffers, and the war continues on both ſides, ib.
—— king of Hungary, is married to Mary-Ann of Spain, xxx. 287 (G). Elected and crowned king of the Romans, 232. Dies, 297.
—— choſen king of the Romans, and crowned at Aix-la-Chapelle, xxx. 18. Defeated in Hungary by Solyman, who takes Buda, and the young king, 40.
—— irritated at the pope, xxvi. 314. Preparations for war by him, 319. Condeſcenſion to the Proteſtants offenſive to the fathers at Trent, ib. Proteſts againſt the tranſlation of the Trent council to Bologna, and a new form of reformation drawn up by his order, 322. Objection to the bull for reſtoring the council to Trent; appeaſes the Proteſtants in ſome meaſure, and ſends three ambaſſadors to Trent, 327. Obliged to a peace at Paſſau with the Proteſtants in their favour, 330.
—— orders and opinion in the caſe of his election confirmed in the empire by pope Pius IV. xxx. 74. Orders a diet at Augſburg; and his reſolutions, and thoſe of Francis II. 75.
—— elected king of Bohemia, xxx. 121. Crowned upon conditions; but is ſaid to have been abſolved of his oath, ib. (O). Confederacy againſt him ſigned at Prague, between Sileſia, Moravia, and Luſatia, 133. Allegations againſt his acting as elector of Bohemia, and his reply to the deputies of the ſtates, 134. Choſen emperor in the room of Matthias; againſt which the Bohemians proteſt, 135. Some additional clauſes to the articles of his capitulation, 136. Strengthened by new alliances, 140. Sends a ſummons to the elector Palatine, with the elector's anſwer, 143 Two powerful armies of that emperor, 144. Mansfeldt is repulſed, 146. Ferdinand puts the Palatine and his confederates to the ban, 149. Concludes a treaty with Gabor, and marries Eleanora de Gonzaga of Mantua, 153. Proceedings againſt the preſcribed Bohemians, 158. Expels the Proteſtants from Prague, ib. In a diet at Ratiſbon tranſfers the electoral dignity to the duke of Bavaria, 159. The electors and other princes how ſwayed in this affair, with a remonſtrance of the duke of Newburg, ib. Divides Frederick's ſpoils at his pleaſure, 161. Accommodation between him and the elector of Saxony, 162. Though Lipſtadt is taken, conditions of peace are propoſed by him, and why rejected by Frederick elector Palatine, 163. Conditions of peace dictated by him to Frederick, and his anſwer, 171. Theſe repreſentations unſatisfactory to him; with the ambition of the houſe of Auſtria, and the apprehenſions of all the German princes on that head, 172. A diet opened at Mulhauſen, where his intention of giving law to all Germany plainly appears, 173. Among other proceedings, thoſe in the diet relating to the elector Palatine, 174. His temporiſing with what view, 183. Treaty concluded between him and the king of France; but not approved of, 187. Complains againſt the Proteſtants, 188. Accommodation between the emperor and France with regard to Mantua, 189. Egon de Furſtenberg, commander of the Auſtrian troops returned from Italy, compels ſome of the Proteſtants to renounce the league of Leipſic, 190. Negociations with the pope and Italian princes againſt the Swedes miſcarry, 196. Contrary to Walſtein's advice continues the war, 204. Tampers with Brandenburg and Saxony to detach them from Sweden, but ineffectual, 208. Convokes a diet at Ratiſbon, with the four articles he propoſes for their deliberation, 231.
Ferdinand III. ſucceeds his father Ferdinand II. as emperor, xxx. 234. Amidſt his tampering with Weymar, who rejects his propoſals, he dies at Newburg, 239 (Y). Nature of his will, ib.
—— aſſembling ſome troops, takes Newmarck, xxx. 251. Makes a peace with Ragotſki, 277. Crowned at Prague and Preſburg, 281.
—— elected king of the Romans, xxx. 295. Engages in a treaty with the kings of Denmark and Poland againſt Sweden, but dies; with an account of his character, marriages, and iſſue, 299 (Z).
—— ſucceeds his brother Francis IV. duke of Mantua, and dies without iſſue, xxxvii. 473.
—— king of Hungary at the ſame time with Zapoli, but the latter expelled by him, xlii. 59. Defeated at Buda with great loſs, 60. Tranſylvania brought under his feet, and ſeveral places taken by the Turks, ib.
—— king of Bohemia, xlii. 172. This kingdom and the empire ever ſince in that houſe, ib.
—— I. duke of Auſtria and emperor, xlii. 202.
—— II. of Auſtria and emperor, xlii. 203.
—— III. emperor, xlii. 203.

Ferdinand-Mary elector of Bavaria, his wife character, xlii. 191. Commands in several campaigns for the emperor, who puts him and his brother of Cologne to the ban, ibid.

—— Albert, duke of Brunſwic-Wolfenbuttle, xlii. 227.

—— II. his iſſue and death, xlii. 227.

—— prince, joined by the Britiſh troops, xlii. 504. Reduces Duſſeldorp, and other advantages, ib. Paſſes the Rhine at Griet-buyſſer, ib. Defeats Chevalier de Muy at Warburgh, 510. Surprizes Zierenburgh, ib. Drives the French out of Caſſel, 512, and ſeizes their magazines, ib. Quits the ſiege of Caſſel, 512. Repaſſes the Dymel, and forced to fall back on the Lippe, 513. Defeats the French at Kirchdenkern, ib.

—— king of Spain, his treaty with Great Britain at Aix-la-Chapelle, xlii. 431. Prudent adminiſtration, ib. Settles matters with Great Britain, through general Wall, and continues unalterably attached to pacific meaſures, 432. Exceſſive grief for his queen, and death, 433.

Ferduſi, Al Haſan, a famed Perſian poet, writes the Perſian annals in verſe, iii. 209. Retirement to Bagdat like to have cauſed a war, 207.

Ferentino, conference between the emperor and the pope there, with the former's engaging to go into the Holy Land, xxv. 460.

Ferez, Abu. See Abu.

Ferhabad built by Abbas the Great, v. 457.

Feria, duke, takes the field with a powerful army; upon which the confederates againſt Genoa retreat, xxviii. 512. Obliges the rhingrave John-Philip to raiſe the ſiege of Briſac, xxx. 211.

Ferid Zade Sheykh put to death by Timur-Bek, v. 325.

Fer Khan, ſon and heir of Shir Khan, murdered by his uncle, vi. 319.

Fernambuco captainry in Brazil, and diſtricts, with its produce, deſcribed, xxxix. 222. Town of that name (Arrarite) and harbour, 223.

Fernandez, Emanuel, a jeſuit, taken priſoner in Abyſſinia, xv. 260.

—— Anthony, accompanies the Abyſſinian embaſſy, xv. 284. Difficulties and dangers in the Eaſt Indies, 285. Impriſoned, ſearched, and forced to burn the emperor's letter; is ſent back into Abyſſinia, 286.

—— Pedro, founder of a new order, xx. 136 (Y). Its enſign, and why always painted red, ib. Number of commanderies and revenues, ib.

—— Juan, iſland, deſcribed, xi. 469.

Fernando Poo's iſland on the African coaſt, xiv. 424.

Ferokhzad's narrow eſcape from the traitor Togrol, and raiſed to the Gaznean throne, iii. 239.

Feruccio, commandant of Empoli, his boldneſs and activity; alſo his imprudence, xxxvi. 538. Taken and put to death, 539.

Ferrara, œcumenical council opened there, and the order of their ſitting, &c. xxvi. 154 (G). One decree of the patriarch, and another of the pope, aſſented to, 155 (H). Diſputes between the Greeks and Latins left undecided, ib. Diſputes between the Greeks and Latins, in which Beſſarion of Nicea makes an eloquent ſpeech, and the archbiſhop of Rhodes alſo, 157. The expreſſion, AND FROM THE SON, oppoſed by the Greeks, with the anſwer of the Latins, and where the whole diſpute is to be met with, ib. (I). Matters ſtill left undecided, with cardinal Julian's declaration, ib. Transferred to Florence, 158. Diſputations about the meaning of words about the Divine Perſons, and unanimous agreement of the Greeks and Latins as to the proceſſion of the Holy Spirit, ib. The patriarch dies, 159. The union effected with the Greeks, and arrival of deputies from the patriarch of Armenia, who approves of the Roman doctrines, ib.

—— duke of, his eldeſt ſon marries the pope's daughter with an immenſe fortune, xxvi. 244.

—— duchy and city, united to the apoſtolic ſee, xxvi. 404. Inveſted, and pope Sixtus joins the enemy, with the republic's memorial, and a ſtrong confederacy againſt Venice, xxvii. 212. Siege raiſed, 257.

—— duke of, purſues his reſentment againſt it, which is inveſted by the Venetian fleet and the pope's army; but the former twice defeated, xxvii. 264.

Ferrareſe rebel againſt their governor Diego, who executes the chief partiſans of the Eſte family, and the pope gives the inveſtiture to Obizo, third brother to Franno, whoſe baſtard ſon Aldobrandin ſucceeds him, xxxvii. 454.

Ferraro, Vincent, a famous converter of the Jews, xiii. 347 (T). His converts ſhort-lived, ib. Puniſhments inflicted on relapſes, 348.

Fereiro, Antonio, his ſervices to, and opulent penſion from, the Barman king, vii. 77 (Z).

Ferro, an iſland of the Canaries, deſcribed, xiv. 447 (E). Its famed tree, called the Santo, ſupplies the inhabitants with water, 448 (F). Made the firſt meridian, xxiv. 536.

Faſti, a very high mountain in Japan, ix. 97.

Fetiche, what, xvii. 132. The great Fetiche at Cape-Coaſt his dignity, 134. Intruſted on all emergencies private and national, 135.

Fide-tada, ſecular emperor of Japan, pays his homage to the empreſs Nio-te, ix. 136. Succeeds his father, and perſecutes the Chriſtians, 148.
Fetipar, a city of Indoſtan, vi. 226. Fortified and adorned by ſultan Eckbar, 325.
Fetu, kingdom on the Gold Coaſt, deſcribed, xvi. 49. Alſo the country and natives, with the European ſettlements, 50. King's birth-day a great feſtival, 70. Time how meaſured, ib.
Feudal eſtates in Germany, who deprived of them as unworthy, xxx. 501.
—— laws, their miſchiefs, xxvii. 72.
Feuillade, preparations for beſieging Turin under him, with his character, xxv. 168. Little progreſs in its reduction, ib.
Feuquieres's lines forced with loſs, and himſelf taken, xxiv. 556.
—— the French miniſter's repreſentations to the electors of Saxony and Brandenburg, with their reply, xxx. 208.
Fevre, Mr. Le, governor-general of New-France, xl. 20.
Fez taken by Abul Haſan, iii. 31. Deſcribed, xviii. 74 (L). Great moſque, 75. Other edifices, 76. Government, 77. Puniſhments and traffic, 78. Two caſtles, ib. Revolts againſt Muley Deby, 162. Beſieged and taken by Abdallah, 171.
—— river deſcribed, xviii. 75. 250. Bridges over it, ib.
—— monarch of, marches againſt Sebaſtian of Portugal, and his wife precautions, xxii. 246.
Fezans, their barbarity to the baniſhed Jews, xiii. 354 (D).
Fide-jori, emperor of Japan, receives an embaſſy from China, and dethroned by Jejaſſama, ix. 144.
Fide-joſi ſucceeds Taycho-ſamma in Japan, ix. 135.
—— created quanbuku in Japan, ix. 134. (Vid. ſub Taycho) 136. 144.
Fiefs, change introduced by them in France, xxiii. 228.
—— of the Empire, xxix. 14. Rights of the officers when the princes do homage for them to the emperor or king of the Romans, xxx. 516.
Fieſco, John-Lewis, riſe and progreſs of the revolution attempted by him in Genoa, with his character, xxviii. 465. Gains the friendſhip of France and the pope, 466. His intrigues and circumſpect behaviour in Genoa, 467. Being drowned, his conſpiracy falls with him, 468. Prudence and intrepidity of the ſenate on this occaſion, while three of the conſpirators fail for France, ibid.
Figuiera, Gaſpar de, his ſucceſs in Ceylon; but defeated by the Dutch, x. 347.
Fikakuſa, Go, eighty-eighth emperor of Japan, ix. 129.
Filokales ſent to rebuild the ruined towns of Aſia Minor, iv. 210. Defeats the Turks aſſembled at Lampis, ib. His lucky ſtratagem againſt Haſſan, 211.
Final ſeized by the Spaniards, xxi. 297.
—— of the Modeneſe, deſcribed, xxxvii. 448. Reduced, xxviii. 418.
Finland reſtored to Sweden, xxxiii. 443. A complete conqueſt by the Ruſſians, after their defeating the Swedes at Laplar, xxxv. 472.
Fiogo, a famed dyke and port in Japan, ix. 101.
Fionia revolts, xxxii. 434.
Firando, an iſland in Japan, with an Engliſh factory there, ix. 44. ſub not. A Dutch one driven out of it, 93. Its ſtout caſtle, ib. Given to the Dutch, x. 317.
Fire, liquid, made uſe of againſt the Turkiſh fleet, ii. 196.
—— terrible, in the palace and St. Mark's church at Venice, xxvii 124.—In different parts of Denmark, xxxii. 213.
—— arms, ſmall, firſt introduction of into Italy, and their deſcription, xxxvi. 237 (A).
Firmah undertakes to poiſon ſultan Togrol, who is made to take it, iv. 173.
Firuz the Perſian embraces Iſlamiſm, i. 105.
—— Mogheira's ſlave, ſtabs the khalif Omar in the moſque, i. 510. And himſelf, 511.
Firuzkuh, a citadel, taken by Timur, v. 358. By ſofi Iſmael, 421.
Fiſhery, new, projected at Mount Lewis on the river St. Laurence, xli. 122.
Fiſh-gig, an inſtrument for fiſhing, deſcribed, xi. 325.
Fiſh woman, or peſce-donna, deſcribed, xvi. 56. Where moſtly caught, 57.
Fitangajama, the famed cataract in Japan, ix. 97.
Fit-atzu, the thirty-firſt emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 116. Laws in favour of brutes, 117.
Fi-ti, the laſt of the fifteenth dynaſty in China, burns himſelf alive, viii. 454.
Fitzwilliams, governor of the Bahamas, quaſhes a mutiny of the independent company, xli. 338.
Fijardo, Alonſo de, his rebellion, xx. 396.
Flabenico, Dominico, the twenty-ninth doge of Venice, unjuſtly propoſes expelling the Urſedo family, which the multitude agree to, xxvii. 42. Death, ib.
Flagellants in Germany who; perſecute the Jews, xiii. 341 (N).
Flanders, war there with count Baldwin, which ends in a peace, xxix. 74.
Flavian, Antony, the third great maſter of the Rhodian order, xix. 96. Threatned by the Turks,

Turks, ib. Makes peace with Al Dahar, 97. Summons a grand chapter at Rhodes, and reforms ſome great abuſes, 98.

Fleming, diſorders committed by his ſoldiers upon the peaſants in Finland, xxxiii. 202.

—— his well-laid ſcheme to ſeduce the abbe Polignac fruſtrated, xxxiv. 269. Publiſhes a manifeſto, after reducing ſome places in Livonia, but has little effect, 325. Diſappointed in his attempts on Riga, 316. Blocks up Riga more cloſely, and publiſhes a ſecond manifeſto, 317. His ſignal ſervices for Guſtavus Erickſon before Stockholm, xxxiii. 126.

Flemings have Margaret of Auſtria appointed their governante by her father Maximilian, xxix. 487.

Fletcher, governor of New-York, for Leſly and Milbourne's holding out againſt him executes them, xxxix. 350. Complaints againſt this, but he dies, ib.

—— made governor of Penſylvania by the crown, xli. 10. Superſedes the proprietary right, 11. Differences with the aſſembly of Penſylvania, ib. Goes abruptly to New-York, 12. Returns and meets the aſſembly, 13. Remarkable cloſe of his ſpeech, ib. Diſſolves them twice, and why, ib. Obtains no aid from New-York, 15.

Fleury, character of that cardinal, xlii. 482. Perſuades the king to eſtabliſh the bull unigenitus on clergy and laity, ib. Princeſſes born, and proceſſion for the queen's having a dauphin, 483.

Fliſci ſubmitting to the marquis of Montſerrat, are reſtored to their ſhare in St. George's bank, xxviii. 426. Succeſsful attempt on Genoa, with the revolution occaſioned thereby, 437. Ravages by the maleconients, ib.

Flockinger family cauſe a civil war in Sweden, xxxiii. 59. On Charles of Sweden's rejecting Birger Jerl's overtures, retires to the grand maſter of the Teutonic order, ib. His aſtoniſhing valour there, and death, 60.

Florence given to Coſmo de Medicis, xxi. 248. Two factions there called Whites and Blacks, xxv. 527. Council transferred to the Lateran, xxvi. 165. Capitulates, and the pope's grand-nephew Alexander acknowledged its ſovereign, 300. Deſcription of it, xxxvi. 3. Old ducal palace and curioſities, 4. Hiſtory, with a reflexion on it, and the Etrurians, 9. Feſtival inſtituted there, and the occaſion, ib. Confuſions there, with the return of the exiled nobility, and end of the popular government, 20. The Gibelines get poſſeſſion of it, ib. Factions again break out, and Conradin prepares to recover his paternal inheritance, while Charles is made imperial vicar of Tuſcany by the pope, 26. The Gibelin exiles, who on this occaſion left Florence, are put to the ſword, and the vaſt altercation enſuing hereon in the city, ib. A new college erected in Florence by the pope what; and war between the Florentines and Sienneſe, 27. Why laid under an inderdict, 32. Pope continues the interdict, but his ſucceſſor Innocent V. takes it off, 33. War between the Florentines and Piſans continues, yet forced by the pope to a peace, ib. Four popes dying in three years, Nicholas III. reconciles the parties in Florence, and new models their government, by his legate Latino, 34. Hiſtory after the new plan of their republic took place, ib. They change the form of government, with the occaſion, 35. Three principal citizens appointed preſidents, and ſoon after fix, 36. Proſperous ſtate, and a jubilee, 38. New diviſions there, occaſioned through the Piſtoian Whites and Blacks, and the pope's interpoſition ineffectual, 51. Hoſtilities rage ſtill more, 53. Freſh diſſenſions, and the city ſet on fire with conſiderable loſs, 57. A new magiſtrate created, and what, 58. They deſpiſe the papal power, and are interdicted, 59. Singularity in this ſtate, ib. The Piſans and Lucqueſe rebel againſt Fagiolani, 70. New regulation there about the horſemen's armour, 71. A decree there for re-admitting the exiles into the city, 75. The exiles diſappointed of ſeizing the city, 76. The wiſe proceedings of the people on ſuſpecting ſome citizens, and theſe moderately fined, 77 (A). New alterations in the conſtitution, ib. (B). Inteſtine commotions upon one Bordo's account, 78. Progreſs of the war between the Florentines and Caſtruccio, wherein the former are defeated, 79 (C). Deplorable ſituation and utter ruin how prevented, alſo their conſtancy, 81. Impending danger animates them to provide againſt the worſt, with the emperor's relaxing his preparations, 90. War with Piſa how occaſioned, and its progreſs, 92. Tumults there how occaſioned, and the authors ſentenced, with the conſequences, 105. A confederacy formed, and peace made with Piſa, 115. Severe laws againſt the nobility, ib. Magnanimous wiſdom of the ſtate in purſuing the banditti from place to place, which all Italy admire, 129. The banditti draw off precipitately, with a reflection on this event, 130. Invade Pavia, ib. A war with Piſa how occaſioned, with the Florentines ſucceſs, and taking of Pacciole, 133. After ſeveral deſcents on the coaſt, they enter the port of Piſa, after breaking its iron chain, which they carry to Florence, 134. Diſſenſions begin, occaſioned by an admonitory law, 148. Bad conſequences, and alteration of its government, ib. Proceedings of the exiles and the Florentine ambaſſadors to Charles of Durazzo differ in their report, with

with the conſpiration in Florence on notion of a conſpiracy, 153. A kind of dictatorial power erected, and many nobles innocently put to death, through the fury of the mob; and magiſtrates created to purge the ſtate, with their proceedings, 154. New troubles, and the occaſion, 156. And the upſhot in favour of the nobility, 157. Their tyranny, ib. Danger from Galeazzo of Milan, 161. Its flouriſhing condition, 163. Commotions there, 182. Conſpiracy diſcovered and puniſhed by Galeazzo, and what, 186. A plot for ſubverting the government diſcovered, and the authors puniſhed, 191. Long tranquillity to what owing, 216. Its ſtate, and jealouſies of its citizens, 222. Emperor refuſed entrance, 255. New regulations and alterations in the conſtitution, 277. Magnanimity of the princes Coſmo and Capponi, 297. An expedition againſt the Infidels encouraged, eſpecially there; but why the ſervor ſubſides, ib. Conſequences of the popular ſyſtem on the government, 298. Magnificence of, with their cultivating the civil arts, 302. Why diſcontents ariſe there, 312. Their government moulded into a parliament, 354. Soderini's long ſpeech, and Veſpucci's anſwer, 355. Diviſions there about aſſiſting the French, 419. The gonfalonier's conduct, and the great council's reſolution, 431. The gonfalonier is forced to reſign, and eſcapes to Raguſa, 432. Gonfaloniers made annual, and Ridolfi choſen, 433. The Spaniſh viceroy withdraws, 434. Diſturbances appeaſed by fair methods of Urbino, 511. New negociations, ib. Revolution there for the popular government, and Capponi choſen gonfalonier, 514. Beſieged, 531. Siege continued, 533. It is reinforced, and the Florentine officers reſolution, 535. Slow progreſs of the ſiege, 537.

Florentines make a ſeparate peace with the king of Naples, xxvi. 216. War betwixt the Genoeſe and them, and peace concluded, but the Florentines refuſe to fulfil their engagements, xxviii. 445. Beat the Genoeſe, and take Sarzana, 446. The emperor Frederic II.'s tyranny to them, xxxvi. 12. whom he ſubjects, but after his death they erect themſelves into an independent ſtate, and their war with the Piſtoians, &c. 13. Their further ſucceſſes, defeating the Piſans and Sienneſe, and taking Volterra, 14. Erect a magnificent town-houſe, &c. with their good faith in their wars, and make a truce with Arezzo, ib. Make a league with Sienna, 15. Exiles at Sienna implore Manfred's protection, with the magnanimity of their principal deputy, and the war of the Florentines with Sienna, 17. Exiles aſſiſt the Modeneſe Guelphs, and drive the Gibelins from Modena, as alſo from Arezzo, 22. The Genoeſe join them againſt the Piſans, and how count Ugolini ſaves them, 38. Cultivate the arts of peace, ib. Their tranquillity how interrupted by the biſhop of Arezzo, who is beſieged in Civitella by the Arezzians, 39. But driven back to their city, ib. Succour the Arezzian exiles, but make a league againſt the Arezzians, and purchaſe their privileges from the emperor Rodolph, 41. The Arezzians defend themſelves, ib. Florentines and Arezzians reſolve to give each other battle, 42. with their diſpoſition, and the noble behaviour of a Florentine nobleman, and its effect, with the defeat of the Arezzians, 43. Improvement in the Florentine government, 44. With their confederates invade the Arezzian territories, without taking the city, and renew their league with the Genoeſe againſt Piſa; their degeneracy in military virtues, and idle expeditions, 46. By the influence of Janus Labella the nobility are excluded from all ſhare in the government, 47. An act of juſtice by the gonfalonier ſtrikes terror into the nobility, and they liſten to a propoſal of peace from the Piſans, maugre the remonſtrances of their allies, with its terms, alſo their tranquillity, 48. Magnificence in building the Holy Croſs Church, ib. A fray and its conſequences occaſion the voluntary baniſhment of Labella, &c. to prevent a civil war, 49. Diſſenſions break out again between the nobles and people, ib. Labella's recal propoſed, but prevented by the pope; he dies, 50. Magnificent works erected by the Florentines, who mediate between the Bologneſe and Ferrareſe, ib. The pope ſummons them to appear before him, and an attempt of the oppoſite party to ſeize the city in the mean time, diſappointed, 57. They renew the confederacy with their neighbours, and chuſe prince Robert of Naples their general, 58. Beſiege Arezzo, and enter into a confederacy againſt the emperor, 62. Apply to Robert king of Naples, and tranſfer the ſovereignty to him for five years, 66. The expreſs conditions what, and Robert's firſt act of government highly approved, 67. Highly exaſperated againſt the Piſans, and the good faith of the former, 68. Exiled Lucqueſe aſſiſted by them, 69. Apply to the war with Piſa, while Fagiolani puſhes the Lucqueſe exiles, and totally routs the Florentines at Catino, ib. Inſtance of their good faith, who alſo aſſiſt the king of Naples, 71. Their wars with Caſtruccio of Lucca, and the low ſtate of their affairs, 72. Aſſiſt their allies of Sienna, and enter into a treaty with the Genoeſe, and an officer deſerts to Caſtruccio, 74. Reſign the government for ten

ten years to Charles prince of Tarentum, 82. Apprehenſive of their liberty from Charles of Tarentum and the pope's legate, are prevailed on by Galeazzo to invite the emperor Lewis, 83. Take Piſtoia by their general Philip, 86. Difference between them and Philip, 87. Their governor Charles dying, they make alterations in their government, with a ſignal proof of its firmneſs and wiſdom, alſo a pretended Catilinarian plot, 91. Defeat the Germans before Ferrara, 97. The pope's legate ſaved by them, 98. Their conduct, 99. War declared by them againſt Scaliger, &c. with the occaſion, and his power; alſo a general reflexion on their conduct, 100. The Perugians animated by them, ſurpriſe Citta di Caſtello, 101. Purchaſe Arezzo, 103. which is reclaimed by the Perugians, and both parties come to an accommodation, ib. On Scaliger's reinforcing the garriſon of Lucca, the Florentines ravage its territories, 104. Enjoy ſome years tranquillity; diſmal apprehenſions how raiſed in them, 105 (C). Invading the Piſan territories, are defeated, 106. Miſerable ſituation, 107. Overſight in re-ſettling the government, 114. The nobility are expelled from the magiſtracy, and the ancient forms reſtored, 115. Intoxicated by their proſperity in two inſtances, and a great bankruptcy in Florence on account of Edward III. of England, 117. The king of France orders all Florentines in his dominions and their effects to be ſeized, 118. Confederacy planned againſt Viſconti of Milan fruſtrated, with his artifice, and Prato ſecured by him, 119. Alſo Piſtoia, after ſome failure of ſucceſs, 120. Augment their forces, and by two reinforcements the ſiege of Scarperia is raiſed; alſo Arezzo preſerved, 123. Falſe muſters puniſhed by the Florentines, and the origin of their war with the German banditti, and the latter's ſucceſs, 126. Bibienna in the Caſantine beſieged and taken, 131. A war in the Bologneſe, ib. Deſeat the Piſans, 137. Both ſides hire troops, ib. Florentine army mutinies, with the magnanimity of the ſtate, and a peace with the Piſans, 139. Refuſe declaring againſt Barnabo of Milan, with the emperor Charles's ſternneſs to their deputies, and his demands; alſo his hoſtilities with the Florentines, and obliged to return to Germany, 140. Their quarrel with Barnabo, whoſe general Hawkwood defeats them under their general Regino, with his ſaying, and being taken priſoner; alſo St. Miniato taken by treachery, 141. They generouſly purchaſe freedom for Lucca, 142 (A). with the great policy of the Florentines, who aſſiſt in beating Barnabo, and raiſing the ſiege of Reggio; but the pope concludes a peace with him, ib. Alſo with the Florentines, and their ſubſequent long unanimity thereupon, with their great ſpirit againſt the pope's legates or governors in Italy, 143. They engage the Italian ſtates to aſſert their liberties, 144. Prepare for war, and bring over the Engliſh in the pope's pay, all the latter's intrigues failing, 146. By their general Rodolfo of Camerino they ſeize on Fabriano, which refuſes to give them poſſeſſion, and why, 147. The pope, on the point of an accommodation with the Florentines, dies, ib. Reflection on their honour, 151, 152 (B). Alarmed at Lewis of Anjou's marching into Italy to drive out Charles, with their embracing a neutrality, 158. yet privately ſupply Hawkwood with money for the pope's ſervices, and join Charles; difference with the Genoeſe and Venetians, and the occaſion, 159. Enlarge the area before the public palace, 160. Their courage and firmneſs, 162. A league concluded at Piſa, but broken, ib. Demands and mediation of the French rejected, and a war commences between Galeazzo and them, 163. A deſign of conquering Milan, they ſtrengthen themſelves by foreign alliances, 165. The prince of Carrara comes to aſſiſt them, as does Stephen duke of Bavaria, who ſurpriſes Padua, with the apology and demands of the latter to the Florentines, and their anſwer, 166. The difficulties they are involved in on all hands, 167. Succeſsful war in Tuſcany, and embaſſy from the Bologneſe to them, with the latter's anſwer, and its effect, ib. Their expedition againſt Sienna, with its ſucceſs; and they order Hawkwood to march directly to Tuſcany, 170. Their vaſt riches, generoſity, and magnificence, with an embaſſy from Galeazzo, and their commiſſion, 175. Their reply to ſome part, and promiſing to ſend deputies, who would anſwer the reſt, 176. More join the confederacy, 178. Revivers of Greek learning, and bring Chryſolorus of Byzantium to their city, ib. Mediating between Nicholas prince of Ferrara and Azzo a relation, raiſe an army, 180. Jealous of the emperor Wenceſlaus's offers, and negociate with the French king againſt Galeazzo, 181. They ſupport Lucca againſt Appiano of Piſa, 182. Buy off Barbiani's two generals, and their views, with Galeazzo's bitter complaints, and their evaſive anſwer, 183. Succour Mantua, and their ſucceſsful war in Tuſcany, 185. Schemes fruſtrated by Galeazzo's addreſs, and war between the two ſtates renewed, with a negociation for peace, which ends in a truce, 188. Their danger and diſtreſſes, 190. Invite Robert the emperor into Italy for a large ſum of money, which he accepts, but is defeated by Galeazzo before Breſcia, 192. He deceives them

them, but returns to Padua, 193. Their great ſpirit, ib. Apply to the pope and Venetians for aſſiſtance, but diſappointed; Galeazzo in the mean time propoſing a peace, but dies, 195. Making war in the Milaneſe, and a negociation propoſed, in which they are left out, and Perugia and Bologna re-annexed to the Holy See, 196. Declare war againſt the Sienneſe, who, putting themſelves under the protection of the pope, a peace ſucceeds, ib. Almoſt the final period of their glory, 197. Buy Piſa of Gabriel, the natural ſon of Galeazzo, 199 (C). The citadel given up to them, but they loſe it again the ſame day by the bravery of the Piſans, againſt whom war is declared, 200. Negociate with Ladiſlaus of Naples and Otho of Parma for a neutrality, 201. Miſcarry in an eſcalade on Piſa, with diviſions thereon in their camp between Sforza and Tartalia, ib. (D). Peſtilential diſeaſes, and the ſiege more cloſely purſued, with their cruelty, 204. Why they add the ancient Roman inſcription to their arms, 226 (C). Loſe their towns, yet they reject Philip's offers, as do the Venetians, 228. Account of the league between them and the Venetians, with the terms, and effect of it, alſo the danger of the mercenaries, ib. Vaſt expence of the war between them and the Venetians, and reſpectable condition of the Venetians therefrom, 229. A peace mediated by the pope, and concluded, between them and the Venetians, with inſtances of rancor in this war, ib. Aſtorre, one of their generals, is recalled and condemned; the other, Albizi, reſigning, two others appointed, 236. Melancholy ſtate of the Florentines, who buy Sforza off, and what terms, 241. Unwarrantable manner of their procuring Guinigi's depoſition, 242. Their diſſimulation to the Sienneſe, who chuſe Antonio their chief magiſtrate, 245. Make a league with Venice (pope Eugene IV. projecting it) to counterbalance that between Milan, Genoa, and Sienna, ib. Their cruelty to Piſa, through the archbiſhop's brutality, 246. Surpriſe Trebia, 248. Diſcontents on the bad ſucceſs of the war againſt Lucca, the weight of which falls on the leaders, 249. Bring Sforza into a confederacy with them and the Venetians, and the conditions, 263. Their negociation with Venice, ib. The pope comes into a league with them and the Venetians, 266. Alſo an agreement made with Sforza for relieving Breſcia, ib. Army now complete, advances to Anghiari, where Picinino thinks to ſurpriſe them, but is defeated, 270 (A). The victory why bloodleſs, and a conſiderable booty, 271. Divide their army in purſuit of Picinino, 271. The part under Capponi take Poppi, with the hard terms to its count, 272. On the duke of Milan's conſenting, they actually aſſiſt Sforza, 276. Recover all the places taken by Alphonſo, 282. Treaty concluded by them with Sforza, and its terms, for the conqueſt of Milan, 284. Enter into war with Alphonſo, with the previous ſteps to it, 289. League between them and Sforza, ib. The Genoeſe and king of France join them, 290. Recover the places taken, 293. A change in their manners for the worſe, 319. Heightened by the arrival of the duke and ducheſs of Milan with their court, and a ſumptuary law paſſed upon their departure, ib. A war declared by them againſt Volterra, which they ſack and plunder, 321. Their firmneſs againſt the pope, 330. They give him up the cardinal, with the progreſs of the war, 331. Reconciliation between the pope and them, 334. Their firſt care to have their towns reſtored, ib. At war with the Genoeſe, beſiege Pietra Santa; the ravages of the latter repreſſed, and are repulſed from Leghorn, with the taking of Pietra, 338. It is claimed by the Lucqueſe, 339. Proſperity owing to Lorenzo de Medici, 341. Their prodigious encouragement of learning after his example, 342. Anſwer made to the French ambaſſadors, 346. Repulſed from Vico Piſano, as alſo from the Florentine gate at Piſa, 364. Diſtreſs of the Florentines, 368. They refuſe to ſubmit to the emperor Maximilian's deciſion about Piſa, even deſpiſing him at bottom, 369. War continuing between them and the Piſans, ends in a long truce, 371. Apply to the pope, with their offer to join the confederacy, and the condition, 373. Deſpiſed for their temporizing; yet a treaty is made between Lewis of France and them, with the terms, 385. Miſconduct of thoſe who aſſiſted them, who are themſelves partly to blame, 388. Factions among them, and for what, 389. A treaty between them and Lewis, with its terms, 392. The Piſan war renewed by them, who loſe Arezzo, 393. Taken under the French protection, with their danger, and how extricated, 394. Arezzo reſtored to them, who make the gonfalonier for life, ib. Take ſome places from the Piſans, who are aſſiſted by the Genoeſe, Lucqueſe, &c. 396. Their ſucceſs, and Piſa defended againſt them, 398. Unſucceſsful every way againſt it, 399. Intirely defeated by the Piſans, with the conſequences to the former, 400. Reduced to a moſt deplorable ſtate, but favoured by Gonſalvo the Spaniſh general, 401. Alviano the Piſan general defeated by them, with their reſolution againſt Piſa and Sienna, &c. alſo the diviſions among them, 402. Beſiege Piſa, with the brave defence of the beſieged,

besieged; and inglorious rising from it, 403. Operations against Pisa, 405. A defensive league between them and the Lucquese, with the terms, ib. Conclude a treaty with the emperor Maximilian, and its terms, 408. Attached to the French, for which the gonfalonier Soderini is assassinated, 409. Invite the emperor to their assistance, 412. Stagger in their alliance with the French, 414. Recover Monte Pulciano, 415. Their appeal from the papal interdict to a council, 416. Troops to guard the French cardinals in Pisa prohibited by them, 417. Upon which the pope suspends the interdict, ib. Their disagreeable situation from their neutrality, 428. Miscarry in an attempt upon Arezzo, 441. Their hardships, 491. Take Doria into their pay, 497. Their importance, 499. Distrustful of the pope, 520. Their firmness against the pope, and gain over Malatesta from his service, 522. Abandoned by the French king, 524. Progress of the war against them, with Francis's dissimulation, 527. Abandoned by their their allies, with their courage and constancy, 529. Continue to treat, with suggestions against them, 530. Negociate conditionally with the pope, and his dissembling answers, ib. But fortify the city, and prepare for a vigorous defence, 531. A successful sally made by them, 534. All to the disadvantage of the Imperialists, with the prince of Orange's vast preparations ineffectual, 535. Distress, 538. Disappointment from Francis, and loss in a sally against the Imperialists, 539. They lose all hopes of foreign assistance by the defeat of Ferruccio at Cavinana, in which the prince of Orange is killed, ib. Their courage, but compelled by Malatesta to capitulate with Gonzaga, and the terms, 540. Not observed by the pope, and the popular constitution abolished by Malatesta's means, with its new modelling, 541.

Florentius V. count of Holland, how murdered, xxix. 251.

Flores, one of the Azore islands, described, xiv. 491.

Florida discovered by Ponce de Leon, and whence so called, xxxviii. 40 (B). Different voyages made to it, with the use made of it by the Spaniards, xxix. 123. Its former and present limits, ib. Its air pure and its soil rich, with its produce, 124. Valuable articles of commerce and living, ib. Natives described, ib. Their character and religion, and government, 125. Priests act in a triple capacity, 126. Rivers and adjacent provinces, ib. Ceded to Great Britain, 234 (A).

—— British, farther account of it, xl. 377. Expeditions to it, 378. Reason of its name, ib. First discoverer, ib. (Q).

Floridans, their character, as also account of their soil, xl. 393 (R).

Florigni burns some Tripolitan galleys, xix. 332.

Flota's intrepid reply to the pope in king Philip's behalf, xxv. 528.

Fly bird of Canada described, xxxix. 392.

—— island in the South-Sea described, xl. 287.

—— night, a curious one in Japan, described, ix. 98 (R).

Fo worshipped among the Mungls, and their strange notions about him, iv. 310. Reception of the emperor's ambassadors, 311. His sects when first received, 518. The worship of him supported by Ayyuh-palipata, v. 18. His worship and priests condemned as useless, 30. When and how first brought into China, viii. 108. Fabulous accounts about its author's birth, &c. 109 (G). His doctrine greedily received by the Chinese, 110. Often invoked by the superstitious vulgar, and various representations of him, 115. How punished when he doth not answer their prayers, 116. When born, 397 (P). Worshipped in Cochinchina, vii. 440. In Japan, ix. 13. Worshipped in Tonquin, vii 473.

Foburg, Christian's favourite, rise and fall of, xxxii. 405.

Fogo Ilhadel, or fire-island, described, xiv. 433.

Fo-hi, the founder of the Chinese monarchy, whether the same with Noah (see Noah) viii. 321. The beginning of his reign fixed upon a fact, 358. Founded upon the authority of our Hebrew chronology, and of the Chinese annals, 359.

Foix, count and countess, assume the title of king and queen of Arragon, but retire into Navarre, xxi. 90. Makes a fruitless attempt upon Arragon, and dies soon after, 91.

Folglans, their bloody wars with the Karrows, xvii. 265. The latter subdued by the former, 270.

Fo-kyen, a wealthy province in China, described, viii. 45. Its vast commerce and distinct language, 46. Formerly a separate kingdom, and its cities, ib.

Folk, Bookal, a Danish lord, arrested by Eric of Sweden, xxxii. 260.

Fon, or Bankuk, a city of Siam, described, vii. 211. Strong situation, 212.

Fong-cheu put to fire and sword by the Mungls, iv. 478.

Fong-tsyang-fu taken by Oktay, iv. 476.

Fong whang, a fabulous bird in Tartary, vii. 513.

Fong-whang-ching, a populous city in Shingyang, vii. 513.

Fong-whang-shang, a noted mountain in Shingyang, vii. 513.

Fontainbleau, proceedings of convention of eſtates there greatly alarms the pope, xxvi. 342.
Fontana erects an ancient obeliſk in Rome, xxvi. 384.
——— builds Naples univerſity, xxviii. 299.
Fontarabia ſurrendered to the emperor, and its governor degraded, xxiv. 145. Siege of it raiſed by the French, 150.
Fontenoy, bloody battle of, between the ſons of the emperor Lewis the Gentle, xxiii. 186. The fruits of it loſt, 187. Another battle there, xlii. 493.
Forbes, brigadier, his character, xl. 219. Takes Fort du Queſne, after vaſt difficulties, 222. His ſervices there, and death, ib.
Force, marquis de la, ſubmits to the king, and is rewarded, xxiv. 493.
Fori-kava, the ſeventy-third emperor of Japan, ix. 125.
——— II. the eighty-fifth emperor, ix. 129.
Formoſa iſland, on the coaſt of Fo-kien, deſcribed, viii. 48. When firſt diſcovered, ib. (X). Entered by the Japaneſe and Dutch, 49. Its climate, produce, &c. 50. Rich mines, 51. Known but in part to the Chineſe, 52. A ſcene of treachery acted by them in it, 53. Severely repaid, 54. European account of the iſland abſurd, ib. (Z). Wiſe way of courtſhip among the natives, 56. Government, tribute, &c. ib. Some of them converted by the Dutch, 57. Harbour of Tay-wan-tu deſcribed, 58. Garriſon and other forces, 59. Fort of Nanganſring becomes uſeleſs, ib. Account of the iſland, written by a pretended native, owned to be falſe, 60. Seized on by Coxinga, 499. Surrendered to the Chineſe, 507. Revolts, and is retaken, 510. The Dutch ſettlement upon it, x. 356. Whence called Tai-ovan, ib. (I). By what means reunited to China, 358.
—— river in Benin, deſcribed, xvi. 359.
Formoſus, pope, dying, Rome is thrown into the utmoſt confuſion, through ſeveral ſucceſſors in the papacy, xxv. 264.
Fornication, its puniſhment according to the Alcoran, i. 369.
Fornova battle, xxiv. 98.
Foro, great, in Ardrah, deſcribed, xvi. 457.
Fort, M. le, origin and firſt preferments, xxxv. 384. Made general of a regiment of twelve thouſand men, 385. Wounded in a mock fight, and is made an admiral, 386. Builds long-boats and two thirty-gun ſhips at the mouth of the Woronets, emptying into the Don, in order to awe the Crim Tartars, ib. One-third of his regiment French refugees, ib. (A). His death, and the honours done by the czar at his funeral, to whom the alterations appeared not to be owing, but to Peter's own planning, 405.
Fortunatus, St. his paſteboard ſkull, a relick ſent to France, xxvi. 464.
Fortune, Garcias, ſucceeds his father in Navarre, with the confuſion in thoſe ancient reigns, and Mariana's fabulous accounts, xxii. 400 (A). His character, ib. Retires to a monaſtery, and places the crown on his brother Sancho's head, 401.
Fortunias taken priſoner by the Saracens, and generouſly diſcharged, ii. 441.
Forreſt, and two Engliſh captains, their gallant behaviour againſt a French ſquadron off Cape François, xli. 511. His rich captures off Petit Guaves, 512.
Foſcari, Franciſco, the ſixty-fifth doge of Venice, ſucceeds Tomaſo Mocenigo, xvii. 125. Depoſed for his great age, with his character, 188. Dies of grief, with his ſon's mal-treatment, ib. (F).
Foſtat, Al, abandoned to the rebel Al Khalij, ii. 512.
Foſſokava's ill ſucceſs, and he kills himſelf, ix. 133.
Foundation, charitable, a vaſt ſum left for one in Venice, an account of it, xxvii. 53 (A).
Fouquet arreſted, and condemned to perpetual impriſonment, xxv. 86.
Fourbin, chevalier, his great ſervices to the king of Siam, vii. 331. Againſt the rebellious Makaſſars, 333. Stratagem againſt them, 336. His account of the French embaſſy to Siam, 342. Of the poverty of that kingdom, 345. Raiſed to an high dignity there, 347 (C).
Fox, the Mongul year, what, iv. 533 (O).
Foxes of Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 384.
Foot, their ſuperiority over horſe exemplified, xxxviii. 428.
Frame (cadre) manner of executing on it, and what, xl. 334.
France, iſle and ſettlement, xi. 143. Its produce, &c. 144 (M & N). Miſtakes about it rectified, 147. Called Mauritius by the Dutch, 148. How ruined by them and the French, 149. Granted by Lewis XV. to the French Eaſt-India company, 151. Improved by Monſ. de la Bourdenaye, 153. And by the inhabitants, 154.
—— hiſtory from Clovis to Lewis XV. xxiii. 1. Several edicts publiſhed derogatory to the Roman ſee, xxv. 211. Its civil policy, 214. Richlieu and Mazarine break the inſolence of the nobility, ib. Manners and prejudices of the French changed by Lewis XIV. and his able miniſtry, ib. Arts and ſciences encouraged, 215. Compariſon between England and France in theſe reſpects, ib. Conteſts there about the antipope, xxvi. 95. King by his own authority annuls the pragmatic ſanction, 188. Decrees

Decrees published by him against the papal authority, 191. Demands from the pope not granted, 207. Passes the Alps with an army, and publishes a dreadful bull against the Venetians, 255. Commotions in France for religion, with several edicts published there, 342. A peace between it and Savoy, with the terms, 407. King of France invades Arragon, xxviii. 154. Peace concluded with it at Arras, xxix. 455. Their only resource being in that king, Philipsburg and other places are given him, xxx. 221. Alliances made with France previous to declaring war, 223. Five considerable armies raised, 225 (S). A treaty between it and Weymar's forces, with the conditions, and consequences of the negociation in favour of that crown, 240. Treaty between it and Sweden renewed, 254. Peace between France, Sweden, Denmark, and Brandenburg respectively, 341. Duke of Deux Ponts and count Veldenetz refuse homage to the king of France, 343. with the negociations between him and the emperor hereupon, ib. The Dutch and emperor agree to the truce with it, and other articles of their agreement, 353. Why king of France begins hostilities on the Rhine, 364. On his conditions being rejected by the emperor, the troops of the former make conquests in the Palatinate, 365. Some states of the empire and king William resolve to make war on him, with an alliance for that purpose, to which other foreign princes accede, 366. Distresses in France, and their monarch's propositions of peace rejected, 380. A detachment sent to make an irruption into it, returns only with plunder, 462. Declares war against Philip II. xxxi. 126. War why denounced by it against Spain, 312. Fluctuating situation of that court, 454. Admirable policy in promoting the colony of Canada, xl. 1. Reflexions on its government in North America, 91. Causes of its not supporting Canada, 126. War declared between it and England, 144. Negociations at London between it and England, with the former's insincerity, 199. Its history continued, xlii. 469. Duplicity of its court on George I. his accession to Great Britain, ib. Declaration to maintain amity between the two crowns, 470. Religious disputes between the Jesuits and Jansenists, 473. Extraordinary ordinances there against British subjects, with an explanation obtained by their minister, 485. Interior affairs, 498. Disputes between the king and parliament, ib.

France, New, representations of an assembly there, xl. 23. Approved in Old France, and measures taken accordingly, 24. Miserable state, 31. Number of its colony, and ignorance of its government, 47. Prosperous state, 83. Weakness of its government and Frontenac's distress, 94. Two great distresses, and how remedied, 156. State at the time of the treaty of Utrecht, 179. Prosperity, and intire loss of a French ship of war near Louisbourg, 184.

Franchecomte described, xxi. 232 (H). Different claims on, ib. Taken by the French, 426.

Franchere river in Madagascar, xiv. 346.

Francis Phœbus, count of Foix, succeeds his grandmother Leonora in the kingdom of Navarre, xxii. 522. Character, and the disposition of the states tried, with his public entry into Pampeluna, and coronation, 523. Beloved at his accession, and brings his kingdom into surprising order, 524. Sudden death, and count de Lerin supported by a body of troops, 525.

—— goes into Spain to treat with the emperor, where he falls ill, and their interview at Madrid, xxi. 230. Resolution not to part with Burgundy, 231. Account of the country, and the Franchecomte, ib. (H). Different claims of France and the emperor upon these opened, not. sub fin. Offers the restitution of Burgundy, and the conditions, 232. Concludes the famous treaty of Madrid, ib. His solemn oath to execute the treaty, but with reservation, though he espouses Leonora of Portugal, ib. When at liberty declares he will act as he thinks reasonable, 234. Signs the holy league, the allies of which threaten the emperor, and his answer, ib.

—— I. or the Patron of Learning, succeeds Lewis XII. king of France, xxiv. 134. First acts of his government, ib. Designs to recover the Milanese, with the measures for it, 135. Passes the Alps with a powerful army, 137. Renews alliance with Venice, xxvi. 271. His accommodation with the Swiss, but defeats them, after an obstinate battle, at Marignano, ib. Triumphal entry into Milan, and treaty with the pope at Bologna, with his return home, 290. Introduces the concordat by force into France, with an account of it, and the parliament's proceedings, xxiv. 141. Birth of a dauphin, ib. (B). The king's management with the pope, 142. Through Wolsey he recovers Tournay by purchase, 143. Accommodation with England, ib. Splendid interview between that king and Henry of England in the cloth-of-gold-camp, 145. Alliance with the pope in favour of his second son Henry, 146. Conquers Navarre, but soon loses it, ib. Colour for the war between Charles and Francis, 147. This long continued, with no advantage on the side of the Low Countries, and the loss of Milan, 148. Pope Leo's death not improved by the French, ib. Francis attacked

on all sides, he sends an army into Italy, 153. New expedition into Italy, and recovers most of the Milanese, 156. Besieges Pavia, which throws matters into disorder, ib. A diversion concerted for the relief of Pavia, 157. Loss of the battle of Pavia, in which Francis is taken prisoner, 158. Short account of it to the regent, 159. Great distress in France, and singular part acted by Henry of England through Wolsey, ib. The king's and emperor's propositions rejected mutually, 162. Wearied of confinement, Francis consents to go to Spain, and falls ill there of grief, ib. Visited by his sister Alenson, and the intrigues carried on, 163. Treaty of Madrid signed, and its articles, ib. Protest before he signed it, 164. Exchanged on the frontiers against his two eldest sons, ib. He meets the regent and court at Bayonne, and signs the bonds stipulated with Henry VIII. 165. Refuses entering into new engagements with Spain, and enters secretly into the holy league against the emperor, ib. Remonstrances of the states of Burgundy to the king, and the viceroy of Naples's expostulation, with his answer; and the holy league proclaimed with the contracting parties, and bad effects of Francis's slowness in sending succours to Italy, 166. Opinion of an assembly of nobles on two questions proposed by Francis, ib. Heralds sent by him and Henry, with their different treatment, 168. Sends a coarse challenge to the emperor, with the issue, ib. His double dealing with his allies, 169. The release of his children and consort, 172. His public entry into Bourdeaux, and his taste for the sciences promoted, ib. Lascaris lays the foundation of the royal library, and chairs erected for Hebrew and Greek professors, with the title hence given the king, ib. Death of some illustrious personages, 172. Appoints the grands jours, with the death of his mother, and different characters of her, ib. His desire of uniting Bretagne to the crown, 173. And success, through the prudence of their president, ib. The parliament of Paris protests against the union, 174. Has an interview with Henry at Calais, and only amuses Charles with a declaration of sending a body of troops against the Turks, as the emperor does, with the causes of disquiet to the king, 175. Resolves to establish a national infantry called legions, and their use, ib. Marries his second son Henry duke of Orleans to Catherine de Medicis, and engages the pope to satisfy his ally Henry, and what other share the king had in this, 176. The king's minister put to death, and a war thereon by the duke of Milan, 177. Enters into a war with Savoy, 178. Extraordinary step and wild saying with regard to Lutheranism, ib. Reduces best part of Savoy; duke of Milan's death, and the sincere negociations on the side of Charles and Francis, ib. Still more irritated against Savoy, amused by Charles in a romantic speech, 179. Dauphin's death, with different accounts of it, 181 (F). Causes Charles to be summoned before the parliament of Paris, 182. Army's proceedings in Artois, and a truce concluded, with two interviews between the emperor and Francis, who also make a truce, 183. Singular engagement between Charles and him, ib. On the revolt of Ghent Charles passes through France into the Low Countries, and the part Francis acts, ib. Constable, admiral, and chancellor, all in disgrace, with what passed between the king and the admiral, who is replaced, 186. Marshal d'Annebant executes the office of constable, 187. Makes a treaty with Christian III. of Denmark, with the murder of his ministers to Venice and the Porte, ib. The French army ravages Luxemburgh and Brabant, 188. Francis duped by the emperor Charles at the treaty of Crequi, 193. Equips a large fleet, with an army on board, for invading England, 194. The admiral's ship burned, and the Isle of Wight, &c. ravaged, ib. Besieges Boulogne in vain, ib. A peace concluded with Henry of England, 195. Revives religious persecutions, 196.

Francis II. succeeds his father Henry II. king of France, xxiv. 233. Intrigues caused the subsequent troubles, 234. Henry of Navarre detached from the malecontents, with popular edicts published by the court, and the views, 237. When once established, they shew quite another spirit, 238. Assemblee des notables called together, at which the king presides, with a petition in favour of the Protestants, now called Hugenots, seconded by some bishops, 242. An assembly of the states appointed, and with what view, ib. His death, and the total neglect of his corpse, 246.

—— succeeds Cosmo great duke of Tuscany, with an account of his marriages and issue, dies, xxxvi. 555.

—— duke of Lorrain, succeeds Gaston great duke of Florence, don Carlos becoming king of the Two Sicilies, xxxvi. 556. The queen of Spain's proposals for her son, the duke of Parma, rejected by Great Britain, and the good regulations made in Tuscany by its present possessor, also emperor of Germany, ib.

—— I. succeeds his father Ranuccio second duke of Parma, with great advantages, xxxvii. 191. Difficulty as to the dispute between the emperor and pope about Parma, and ten articles settled with the Imperial general,

general, the ninth of which remarkable, 192. Theſe articles condemned by the pope, and an extract of part of the papal decree, 193. Anſwer of the Imperial court to this thundering declaration, 194—197. An accommodation without a deciſion takes place, ib.
Francis of Savoy becomes biſhop of Geneva, with an expenſive entertainment given by him, xxxvii. 257.
—— Hyacinth, a minor, ſucceeds his father Victor Amadeus duke of Savoy, with the advantages taken by the Spaniards, and a diſpute about the regency, xxxvii. 505. Dies, 506.
—— of Eſte's cruelty, who makes himſelf maſter of Ferrara, which is retaken by the pope, xxxvii. 454.
—— I. ſucceeds his father Alphonſo III. duke of Modena, who had reſigned, xxxvii. 459. Character and confuſion in the denomination of the duke's, with his quitting the French intereſt, and his three marriages and iſſue, with ſome account of his brother cardinal Rinaldo, ib.
—— II. ſucceeds his father Alphonſo IV. duke of Modena when two months old, under his mother's tutelage, xxxvii. 460.
—— Mary de Eſte, ſucceeds her father Rinaldo duke of Modena, with his marriage, and loſing his dominions, xxxvii. 462. Iſſue and reſtoration to his dominions by the peace of Aix-la-Chapelle, and reception incognito in England, with his being made governor of the Milaneſe, and a conſiderable prince, ib.
—— I. ſucceeds his father Lewis in Mantua, with his character and death, xxxvii. 467.
—— II. ſucceeds his father Frederick I. marquis of Mantua, his illuſtrious character, and particular manner of his acceſſion, xxxvii. 469. His valour againſt the French in the battle of Taro, and on other occaſions, ib. Enters into the French ſervice, but quits it, and how that occaſions the loſs of Naples, with other great actions he performed, his affability, wearing a large beard, death and iſſue, 470.
—— III. ſucceeds his father Frederick duke of Mantua, under the tutelage of his uncle Hercules; his marriage, without any iſſue, and death, xxxvii. 471.
—— IV. ſucceeds his father Vincent I. duke of Mantua, his death, and iſſue only a daughter, xxxvii. 473. The quarrel about the ſucceſſion, ib.
—— Otho, duke of Lunenburg, dies, xlii. 219.
—— St. fort where, xl. 362. Demoliſhed, 364.
—— St. river where, xl. 370.
Franciſcan, a plot by one againſt the pope's life diſcovered, xxvi. 131. Challenge of one to a Dominican, 238.
Franciſcans, controverſy between them and the Dominicans about priority, xxv. 480. Two burned as heretics at Avignon, xxvi. 51. Some account of their order, and their influence in Bologna, xxxvii. 87.
François, Cape St. deſcribed, xli. 516. Its flouriſhing ſtate, ib.
Frangipani maltreats and impriſons P. Gelaſius, with ſome of the cardinals, xxv. 373.
—— Frangipani, count, and Serini, carried priſoners to Vienna, xxx. 320.
Frankfort, a horrid Jewiſh maſſacre there, and burned by them, xiii. 335. Perpetual edict, xxvi. 35. Diet there ſupports the rights of the empire, 38. Deputies from Baſil and from the pope to the diet there, 166. A council held there, xxix. 59. In a diet there a ſchiſm ariſes about the choice of an emperor, 284 (A). The competition ſtands between Frederick of Auſtria and Lewis of Bavaria, when each is elected by his own party and crowned, 285. This diſpute maintained by mutual ravages for ſeveral years, ib. Proceedings of a diet there, xxx. 266. Diet there for electing an emperor, with the repreſentations of the French ambaſſadors, who endeavour to traverſe Leopold's election, 301. The ſeveral competitors, ib.
—— on the Oder, ſtormed by Guſtavus, xxxiii. 235. who almoſt compels the electors of Saxony and Brandenburg into an alliance, 236. Reduces all Pomerania, by taking Gripſwald, and reinſtates the dukes of Mecklenburg, ib.
—— on the Maine, account of that city, xlii. 127 (C and D). Its government and religion, ib. (E). Taken by the French, and the advantages, 506.
Franks, their conqueſts in the Holy Land, iii. 301. Take and plunder Jeruſalem, 303. Succeſs in Paleſtine, 308. Succeſs in Syria, 316. Defeated by ſultan Mohammed, but reduce Sidon and other ſea-ports, 317. Plunder an Egyptian caravan, 320. Make peace with the Fatemite caliph, ib. Their attempts on Aleppo fruſtrated, 332. Take Tyre after a long ſiege, 333. Defeated by Tagantakin, 334. Repulſed in Syria, 339. By Atabek Zenki, 353. By Nuroddin, 358. Alliance with the Egyptian vizir, xiv. 275. Cruel ravages in the city of Meſr; burn it, and lay cloſe ſiege to Cairo, 279. But obliged to raiſe it, 280. Defeated by Saladin, 284. Signal defeat at Alexandria, 289. In Paleſtine, 290. Fleet on the Red Sea deſtroyed, 291. Their immenſe plunder of the Egyptian caravan, 293. New invaſion of Egypt, 300. Repulſed before Damieta, 301. Lay freſh ſiege to it, 304. Their hiſtory from Clovis, xxiii. 1. Firſt line of kings in Gaul called Merovingian,

gian, 2. Enter Italy, but Narſes ſubdues them and the Oſtrogoths, 24.
Fredegonde's intrigues, xxiii. 57. She prevails on Gontran to become ſponſor to her ſon Clotaire, ib. Defeats Brunehaut's forces in Auſtraſia, with her death, and inſtances of her wickedneſs, 60 (I).
Frederick, brother to the marquis of Tuſcany, choſen pope Stephen IX. on Victor II.'s death, xxv. 322.
—— I. or Barbaroſſa, ſucceeds his uncle Conrad III. in the empire, xxv. 394. xxix. 115. Reaſon of his appellations, and receives homage from the king of Denmark in perſon, and ſends ambaſſadors to Rome, ib. Conteſt with Henry the Lion of Saxony adjuſted by him, 116. Reſolves to march into Italy to chaſtiſe Roger of Sicily, and quarrels with the pope, ib. Enters Italy with an army, 396. The ſeditious Romans kill a cardinal, ib. Condeſcends to hold the pope's ſtirrup, and is crowned; after which he repulſes the Romans, with great loſs on their their ſide, and hardly any on his, xxv. 398. Returns to Germany, ib. Difference between him and the pope on account of an expreſſion in the pontiff's letter, 399. The pope adviſed by the biſhops of Germany to a reconciliation, and the firſt offence given by a picture, ib. (M). Enters Italy with a formidable army, ib. After reducing Milan, and other places ſubmitting, he determines the regalia or Imperial prerogatives, which are ſworn to, 401. New diſputes between him and the pope, ib. Deputies of the king of England, &c. ſwear never to acknowledge pope Alexander III. and though that king refuſed his approbation, the emperor orders all his ſubjects to take the ſame oath, &c. 406. Enters Italy with an army, 407. Is crowned with his empreſs at Rome, ib. Retires with great loſs, thro' a ſudden mortality, to Pavia, ib. Eſcapes with his ſhattered army into Burgundy, 409. Sends an embaſſy for peace to pope Alexander, and his anſwer, 412. Enters Italy, and on his defeat and retreat to Pavia, he propoſes a peace, but without effect, and is intirely defeated, 415. Propoſals of peace accepted by the pope, who goes to Venice, where the peace is concluded, 416. Returns to Germany, with his tranſactions there, 420. Writes a haughty letter to Saladin, with his reply, 421. The kings of France and England follow the emperor's example in taking the croſs, with the murmurings againſt the tax called Saladin's tythe, 423. Marches to the Holy Land, and is followed by the kings of England and France, 424. Returns to Germany, 425. Marches into Italy, and ſubdues Apulia, Calabria, and Sicily, 427. Conſpiracy againſt him, 428. Strong confederacy by the Italians againſt him, xxix. 131. who diveſts Ladiſlaus of the adminiſtration of Bohemia, and beſtows the regency on Sobieſlaus, ib. He makes an expedition into Italy, with his ſucceſs, till Henry the Lion deſerts him, and the reaſon, 132. Congreſs for an accommodation ineffectual, and the ſiege of Pavia raiſed, ib. The archbiſhop of Mentz's ſucceſsful operations, ib. The confederates totally defeat Barbaroſſa at Signano, who narrowly eſcapes with his life; his ſubjects abandon him, and his ſon Henry beaten at ſea and taken priſoner by the Venetians, 133. In his turn defeats his enemies, and concludes an accommodation with the pope, with the particular account of it, ib. (D). Interview between the emperor and pope at Venice, with the behaviour on each ſide, ib. (E). The rebellious towns in Italy alſo ſubmit, and the terms granted them, 135. His ſucceſſes, and thoſe of the confederate princes, againſt Henry the Lion, 137. Jealouſy of the emperor at Otho Witelſpach's prudent adminiſtration in Bavaria, alſo the treaty of Placentia with the Lombard cities, and ſome of the articles, 139. The inhabitants of Alexandria pardoned, with the conditions; and in a diet at Mentz the emperor's ſon Henry again declared king of the Romans, and the emperor repairs to Italy, ib. Viſits his holineſs at Verona; but the pope refuſing his deſires, his ſon Henry crowned at Milan, and the emperor returns to Germany, 140. Aſſerts the rights of the empire to the ſucceſſion of St. Peter's patrimony, with Lucius's death, pope Urban III. ſucceeding, 141. The emperor's ſon Henry married to Conſtance, heireſs of William king of Sicily, with the pope's reſentment againſt the biſhops who aſſiſted at the nuptials, ib. Forgives Cremona, and extends the juriſdiction of Milan, ib. Leaves the government of Lombardy to his ſon Henry, and returns to Germany, where he ſeizes the revenues of Mentz, ib. Foments a war between the duke of Pomerania and Canute king of Denmark, 142. His vain endeavours to entrap Canute, with the occaſion and conſequences, ib. Sobieſlaus duke of Bohemia deprived of his dominions by him, who gives the inveſtiture to Frederick ſon of Uladiſlaus, 143. Obliges the Bohemians to reinſtate Frederick, ſon of Uladiſlaus king of Bohemia, in his dominions, 144. Difference between the emperor and pope; the former engaging the eccleſiaſtical princes in Germany to his intereſt againſt the latter, with their ſharp remonſtrance, ibid. The pope dying, Gregory VIII. ſucceeds; but not ſurviving long, he leaves Philip archbiſhop of Cologne his legate, who creates diſturbances in the empire, ib. The emperor makes war againſt Humbert count of

of Savoy, 145. But its progreſs checked by Humbert's death, to whoſe ſon Thomas the inveſtiture of his dominions is granted, ib. On the news of Jeruſalem being taken by Saladin, the emperor takes the croſs, whoſe example many others follow, 146. Vaſt number of adventurers, with the methods taken by the emperor for raiſing money, and his propoſal to Henry the Lyon accepted during his abſence, 147. Settles the government and ſucceſſion of his dominions, ſets out for Paleſtine, ib. Defeats the perfidious Greeks and the Turks, but is drowned, and buried at Tyre, 148.

Frederick II. conciliates the affections of the Germans by every method poſſible, xxix. 177. Succeſſes every where, and he concludes a treaty with Waldemar king of Denmark, and its ſtipulations, 178. Succeeds Otho as emperor, with his character, and propoſes his grandfather as his pattern, ib. Crowned at Aix-la-Chapelle, 179. Divers ſalutary laws by that emperor, ib. The cities of Milan and Placentia hold out againſt him till Otho's death, 181. He convokes a diet at Goſlar, and receives the Imperial ornaments from Henry, to whom his brother Otho had delivered them, ib. Takes Thibaut of Lorrain priſoner, with his regulations in a diet at Frankfort, ib. Arrives in Italy, and is crowned at Rome by the pope, 182. Takes an oath on that occaſion to defend the rights of the Roman ſee, and ſends an army into Aſia, 183 (X). Proceedings after his coronation in the kingdom of Naples, ib. His ſon Henry crowned king of the Romans at Aix-la-Chapelle, 184. The pope's remonſtrance to him, and his anſwer, 186. They are reconciled, and have conferences together, 187. The emperor engages to marry the king of Jeruſalem's daughter, who arrives at Rome, ib. He prepares for his expedition, 188. Confederacy of the Lombard towns againſt the emperor retards it, and he convenes an aſſembly at Cremona, ib. Account of the aſſociated towns, who block up the paſſes againſt the king of the Romans, ib. (Z). He quarrels again with the pope, and their mutual reproaches, 189. Holds an aſſembly at Cremona, and a peace concluded with the Lombard towns, 190. Sets ſail for the Eaſt from Brundiſi, but puts back, 191. Upon which the pope declares that he incurred excommunication, and the towns of Lombardy revolt, 192. The emperor reſolved to be revenged on the ſee of Rome, is actually excommunicated, ib. The pope obliged to quit Rome, with the animoſity between the Guelphs and Gibelins revived, 193. The emperor embarks and ſails for Cyprus, then to Ptolemais, ib. His lieutenant in Italy excommunicated, with Frederick's cold reception in his kingdom of Jeruſalem, and why, ib. Concludes a truce with the Saracens, 194 (B). Sets out for Lyons; but on the ſurpriſe of Parma, he returns and inveſts it for ſeveral months in vain, 204. Attempt by poiſon on his life how prevented, with the fate of the traitors, 205. The emperor defeated by a vigorous ſally of the Parmeſans, 206. Retires to Naples, and, after a partition of his dominions among his children, dies; with ſome account of his eldeſt daughter, ib. (E). His character, 207 (G).

Frederick of Sicily choſen emperor, xxv. 447. Arrives at Rome, and goes for Germany, with only ſixty horſe, 448. Conceſſions to the ſee of Rome before his coronation at Aix-la-Chapelle, and he takes the croſs; with great efforts of the pope in favour of this emperor, 449. Methods uſed by him for ſoothing the clergy, 461. Marries Jolanta, daughter to the king of Jeruſalem, 462 (P). A peace between him and the cities of Lombardy, with the terms, 463. Excommunicated twice, 465. Goes to the Holy Land, and the pope enraged that he went without abſolution, ib. Concludes a truce with the Saracens, of which the pope makes a handle againſt him, 467. A peace between him and the pope, 468. Deſires the pope's mediation with the cities of Lombardy, and enters Italy with a formidable army, 473. Defeats the confederates in Lombardy with great ſlaughter, 474. Carries on the war in Italy with great fury, 476. After ravaging round Rome, he marches towards Naples, with his cruelty to the Croiſades, and accuſes the pope of ruining the Chriſtian affairs in Syria, 477. Seizes the prelates on their voyage to Rome, 478. Compels the cardinals to proceed to an election, when Innocent IV. is choſen, 479. Emperor rejects the preliminaries to an accommodation, 480. Plot againſt him diſcovered, and his hiring aſſaſſins to murder the pope, with the calamities in Italy from the war, 482. Signal victory ruins the emperor's affairs in Lombardy, and his competitor crowned by the pope's legate, 484.

—— of Naples addreſſes humbly the king of Spain, and Gonzales makes no ſmall progreſs towards the partition of that kingdom, xxi. 191.

—— Roger, the infant ſon of Conſtantia, receives the inveſtiture of Sicily from pope Celeſtine, xxviii. 99. She orders Marcoaldus and all the Germans to quit her dominions, ib. Obtains from pope Innocent III. the inveſtiture of Sicily for her ſon; but dying ſoon after, imprudently leaves the guardianſhip of him and the kingdom to the pope, with the conſe-

quence, 100. Creates the pope's brother, for his ſervices, count of Sora, 107. Aſſumes the adminiſtration, and marries Conſtantia, ſiſter to the King of Arragon, with the diſturbances in Puglia, 128. Elected emperor by many of the German princes, 109. Otho is intirely abandoned, and Frederick crowned at Aix-la-Chapelle, with the conditions, 110. Crowned a ſecond time, when he gives Fondi in perpetuity to the Roman ſee; and why pope Honorius III. deſires him to reſign Sicily, with the conſequences, ib. Frederick, leaving Germany, is crowned emperor at Rome, 111. Holds a general parliament at Capua, with the proceedings there and elſewhere, ib. He baniſhes ſeveral prelates and barons in Puglia and Calabria, 112. Calls a parliament at Meſſina, with their proceedings, and the differences between him and the pope, ib. Though he gives ſome ſatisfaction to the latter, yet the differences increaſe, 113. His endeavours for appeaſing the pope; and whilſt employed in oppoſing the Infidels in Sicily, his queen Conſtantia dies, 113. A marriage concluded between the king and Jolanta, daughter to John de Brenna king of Jeruſalem, 114 (Z). Preparations for the conqueſt of his new kingdom, and, among other proceedings, embelliſhes Naples as his reſidence, ib. Erects an univerſity, with the privileges; alſo an high court, ib. (A). Marries Jolanta, 115. Holds a diet at Cremona; but the cities of Lombardy aſſociate againſt him, and he puts them to the ban, 116. He and the pope reconciled in a conference at Reale, and an accommodation made with the Lombards, ib. Still puts off his expedition to the Holy Land, and is excommunicated, 117. Death of Jolante, after being delivered of Conrad, ib. Proceeds to the Holy Land, and pope Gregory highly exaſperated, ib. The pope's army invades Puglia with ſucceſs, 118. Concluding a peace with the ſoltan, returns to Italy, and ſoon recovers his dominions, ib. Concludes a treaty with the pope, and its articles, ib. (B). Among other proceedings publiſhes a volume of laws for his hereditary dominions, and a ſtrict inquiſition againſt the Palatine heretics, 119 The pope's endeavours to reconcile the Guelph or aſſociated cities of Lombardy to the emperor ineffectual, ib. He puniſhes the chiefs of a revolt in Meſſina, with his other proceedings, 120. Re-eſtabliſhes the univerſity of Naples, and aſſiſts in perſon pope Gregory againſt the Romans, who had expelled him; but the rebels are obliged to ſubmit, 121. Reduces his rebellious ſon Henry in Germany, who marries Iſabel of England, and his younger ſon Conrad elected king of Germany, is crowned at Cologne, ib. Returns with an army to Lombardy, and gains a complete victory over the allies, after which moſt of their cities ſubmit; but is excommunicated, 122. Invades Ancona, and ravages the Roman territory, ib. The pope calls a council at Rome, with the ſucceſsful part Frederick acts againſt the church, ib. Death of popes Gregory and Celeſtine IV. with thoſe of the empreſs and his ſon Henry, 123. Innocent IV. choſen pope at laſt, with whom he refuſes a peace; and the pope holds a council at Lyons, with an account of his two deputies, 124. Frederick excommunicated here and depoſed; yet ſtill acknowledged by the Chriſtian princes, only a ſmall party in Germany chuſe the landgrave of Thuringia, who is killed the year after, 125. The pope encourages a conſpiracy againſt Frederick's life; and the conſpirators ſubmitting, are, with their relations, put to cruel deaths, ib. Parma is ſurpriſed by the Guelphs, and his fortified camp Victoria taken by the beſieged, 126. After this defeat his affairs decline in Germany and Italy, ib. Amidſt his preparations he dies, and his penitence, ib.

Frederick, on his brother's renunciation, crowned king of Sicily, xxviii. 161. Invades Calabria, and takes ſeveral places, ib. The ſiege of Meſſina by the duke of Calabria raiſed by him; and a conference between them, in which a ſhort truce is concluded, 164. Splendid embaſſy to the emperor Henry VII. at Genoa, and another at Piſa, 169. Why excommunicated by the pope; and he cauſes his eldeſt ſon Peter to be crowned, 173. Dying, is ſucceeded by Peter his ſon, 177.

—— of Sicily marries the king of Arragon's daughter, xxviii. 192. Peace with him renewed, and his marriage with Antonia del Balzo, after which they are crowned at Palermo, 194. His death, with his only daughter Mary ſucceeding, and the confuſions in that iſland, 195.

—— ſucceeds his nephew Ferdinand king of Naples, with his character, xxviii. 253. Receives the inveſtiture from the pope, and crowned at Capua, ib. Lewis of France publiſhes his claim to Naples, and enters into an alliance with the pope, 254. Overruns the Milaneſe, which Sforza recovers; but is betrayed again to the French, and rejects Frederick's offer of becoming tributary, 255. Retiring to France, reſigns the kingdom to Lewis, and the conſequences, 256. Death at Tours, and account of his iſſue, 257 (Z).

—— of Auſtria abſolved by the pope from his oath; but Leopold dying, all his hopes expire, xxix. 299.

—— of Thuringia nominated emperor by a party,

party, who resigns, for a consideration, in favour of Charles of Luxemburgh, xxix. 319.

Frederick of Austria why put to the ban, and his brother Ernest usurps his dominions, but an accommodation is made, xxix. 383. Among other investitures by the emperor at Constance, Frederick of Nuremburg created elector of Brandenburg, ib.

—— margrave of Misnia, why he departs from Constance in great wrath, but the emperor appeases him, xxix. 384.

——, count of Tyrol chosen administrator of Austria, xxix. 417.

—— III. duke of Austria succeeds Albert II. in the empire, xxix. 412. with an account of him, ib. (H). Endeavours to extinguish the schism, with other regulations made in a diet at Frankfort, 414 (I). where it is agreed to adhere to the neutrality, which is referred to the pope and council, ib. The emperor has an interview at Basil with pope Felix, whom he refuses to acknowledge; and the emperor's saying on rejecting Felix's offer, 415. War with his brother Albert VI. ended by a peace, ib. Sends Æneas Sylvius to Bohemia, who gains the inhabitants and Podiebrad over to his interest, 424. Invited by the pope to Rome, whose departure for Italy is retarded by a revolt in Austria, 425. Invests the duke of Austria with authority to levy troops for suppressing it, and sets out for Italy with young Ladislaus, &c. 426. Makes a very magnificent entry into Venice, and a present made him of a curious glass cupboard, which his jester breaks to pieces, with the emperor's remark thereon, ib. (O). Repairs to Ferrara, Bologna, and Florence; when joining Eleanora of Lisbon at Sienna, he takes an oath to the pope before he enters St. Peter's patrimony, with the form of it, ib. (P). Intercepts an embassy against him to the pope from the malecontents of Austria, 427. Justifies himself, 428. Is endangered by a tumult in Viterbo, and how he escapes, ib. He arrives at Rome, and is crowned king of Lombardy, 429. Married to Eleanora, and with her he is crowned emperor, ib. He and the pope ratify the concordata, and afterwards with his empress he visits the king of Naples; returns to Rome, and declines Sforza's invitation to Milan, ib. (Q). After creating Borsi duke of Modena, and Galeazzo a knight, and being royally received at Venice, he quits Italy with a contemptible character, and why, ib. On his return to Austria he postpones complying with the Thuringians and Austrians; but they compel him to an accommodation, in which Ladislaus is put under count Celley's tuition, 430. Which increases the latter's ambition, who is forced to retire to his own country, and Ladislaus crowned at Prague, ib. Frederick's backwardness, notwithstanding all remonstrances, 432. Two competitors dispute with him the succession to Ladislaus's dominions in Austria, 434. After mutual ravages, an accommodation made, ib. Storm ready to burst on his head prevented by him, 435. Sends Albert, the German Achilles, against Lewis of Bavaria, who retakes Donawert, and for his good management is created judge of state-crimes through all Germany, 436. Enters Vienna, and changes the magistrates, with a tumult among the people, and an insurrection against the emperor, who is besieged in the castle, 438. Relieved by Podiebrad, by whose means a treaty is concluded, which neither side observes, ib. They again have recourse to arms, and all efforts of reconciliation prove ineffectual, till Albert dies suddenly, when Sigismund yields to the emperor Ladislaus's portion of Austria, 439. After a war with the Hungarians, he restores their crown, and concludes a treaty with Matthias, and the emperor's demand of supplies of troops from Germany against the Turks ineffectual, ib. Indolence in not interposing in a revolt of Liege against its bishop, 441. Alarmed with the continual irruptions of the Turks, resolves on a journey to Rome, where he arrives, 444. He holds several consultations with the pope, and their issue, 445. Sets out on his return, ib. Invited by Charles of Burgundy to an interview at Triers, 448. But retires abruptly, and the reasons for the duke's incurring the emperor's suspicion, ib. (U). Indifference about his capital, visiting Maximilian in the Low Countries, and an accommodation with Matthias, 458. Quits the siege of Ghent, and erects Austria into an archduchy in favour of his grandson Philip, 461 (B). Enters into a negociation with Matthias, which is frustrated on purpose till the king dies, and the emperor then demands the throne of Hungary, 462. Retires from government to Lintz, where he dies from an amputation of his leg, and his observation thereon, 464. Account of him, and of his pacific but inconstant character, &c. ib. His device, and the explication, 465 (D). His epitaph and issue, ib. (E).

Frederick V. elector Palatine chosen king of Bohemia, xxx. 136. Accepts of that dignity, notwithstanding James of England's remonstrances, 137. His arrival and coronation with the electress Elizabeth at Prague, ib. Is acknowledged by Venice and Bethleem Gabor of Transylvania, ib. Secures the friendship of several princes, 141. The princes exhorting him to resign the crown, they send deputies to the states of his party, with

with an account of theſe, 142. Follows the Imperialiſts, and is attacked by the duke of Bavaria, by whom he is, after an obſtinate reſiſtance, utterly defeated at Weiſſenberg, 147. Reply to an officer who condoled his deſeat, ib. (Y). Repairs to the king of Denmark, and his wife delivered of Maurice at Cuſtrin, 149. Fruitleſs attempts towards a peace, ib. Reception in Holland, 150. Upon his diſappointments from James of England, he applies to the kings of Sweden and Denmark, ib. with the latter's ſending an embaſſy in his favour to Vienna, where the king of England likewiſe complains, and count Schwartzenburg ſent to that prince, 151. On the principal authors of the revolt in Bohemia being put to death, Frederick acquires new allies, 152. Imprudently diſmiſſes Chriſtiern and Manſfeldt, in compliance with king James's advice, when Tilly completes the conqueſt of the Palatinate, 157. Joined by Manſfeldt and Brunſwick at Bremen, 165. His death and character, 203.

Frederick I. duke of Sleſwick, on Chriſtian II.'s abdication, is proclaimed king of Denmark, after reducing Copenhagen, xxxii. 421. as alſo king of Norway; beholds Guſtavus's election to the throne of Sweden with jealouſy; his ambition flattered by archbiſhop Troll; he remonſtrates by ambaſſadors to the Swediſh diet, and their anſwer, 422. Accepts Norby's propoſal of ſubmitting, and negociates with the regency of Lubeck, 424. He relieves Norby, beſieged by the Swedes, and declines ſubmitting Gothland to arbitration, ib. Death and character, 429. Diſputes about a ſucceſſor, and the kingdom divided into three factions, ib. Some of the chief Daniſh nobility enter a proteſt againſt adjourning the diet, and retire; of this the biſhops take advantage, and get a decree paſſed in their favour, 430.

—— the eldeſt ſon of Chriſtian III. crowned king of Denmark and Norway, xxxii. 447. His war with the Ditmarſians, 448. Requeſt to the Hanſe Towns refuſed, 454. Arreſts the Swediſh ambaſſadors, with the real cauſes of a war between the crowns of Denmark and Sweden, 452. He forms an alliance with Lubeck; their confederate fleet worſted, and the Daniſh admiral taken, 453 (A). Grants Sweden a truce, 458. Conſents to a negociation for peace with Sweden, 459.

—— III. ſucceeds his father Chriſtian IV. of Denmark, xxxii. 478. Seizes a large fleet of Engliſh merchantmen at Copenhagen, 481. The object of his politics and diſputes with Sweden about Ulfeld, 482. His ſon Chriſtian acknowledged his ſucceſſor by the ſtates, 483. Declares war againſt Sweden, and his army enters Bremen, with its progreſs, 485. The Danes driven out by Wrangel, and a new treaty upon this between Denmark and Holland, ib. A ſum of money lent him by the Dutch, 486. Challenge from him to Charles Guſtavus for ſingle combat, queſtioned by Puffendorff, 493 (A). His intrepidity and vigilance, 499. Reſentment of the artful conduct of the Dutch, and their eſpouſing his cauſe the more ſtrongly, with negociations for a peace, 500. Applies himſelf to domeſtick concerns, and forms a plan for making himſelf abſolute, and the crown hereditary, 504. Diſputes between him and the Dutch about the behaviour of their factors in Guinea, 506. His death, character, and iſſue, 508 (A).

Frederick IV. ſucceeds his father Chriſtian V. king of Denmark, and a ſhort view of his conduct, xxxii. 541. Over-runs Holſtein, and concludes the famous peace of Travendahl, with the ſtipulations, ib. His attacking the Swedes in different places, who defeat his army, and burn Altena to the ground, ib. His ſucceſſes by ſea and land, with his concluding a peace under the mediation of Great Britain, 542. His death and character, ib.

—— V. ſucceeds his father Chriſtian VI. king of Denmark, xxxii. 543. whom he copies after, and his marriage with Louiſa of Great Britain, and the great improvement of Denmark in this and the preceding reign, 544. A ſingular anecdote of this prince, ib.

—— the Pious, duke of Lunenburg, taken priſoner by the archbiſhop of Munſter, and retires to a monaſtery, xlii. 216.

—— VI. count of Hohenzollern, inveſted with Brandenburgh by the emperor Sigiſmund, and firſt elector, xlii. 232. Makes a diviſion of his eſtates, ib.

—— Iron tooth and Magnanimous, his acquiſitions, and he abdicates in favour of his brother, xlii. 233.

—— William, grand elector of Brandenburgh, his education under Henry of Orange, xlii. 247. State of his country, which he retrieves by his wiſe management, 248. Receives the inveſtiture of Pruſſia from Poland, and of the electorate from the emperor, ib. Recovers his provinces, and Farther Pomerania, &c. by the treaty of Weſtphalia, 249. The poſſeſſion of Juliers and Berg regulated, with liberty of conſcience to the Proteſtants, ib. Refuſes Charles Guſtavus the ports of Pillau and Memel, on the former's declaring war againſt Poland, 250. Concludes alliances and a treaty with the Swedes at Konigſberg, ib. Alſo with Poland, by which the ſovereignty of Pruſſia is acknowledged, 251.

His progress against the Swedes in Denmark, ib. On Charles's death, the treaty at Oliva concluded, ib. The states of Prussia at length submit to the elector, who turns his attention to the welfare of his people, 252. Sends assistance to the emperor against the Turks, and settles the succession of Cleves with Newburgh, &c. ib. He enters into a quadruple alliance, ib. Concludes a treaty with the United Provinces against the French, 253. Marches to their assistance, but opposed by Turenne, who possesses himself of Cleves and Marck, with his generosity to that general, ib. Concludes peace with France, whose troops are forced to evacuate Holland, ib. On Lewis XIV. invading the empire, the elector promises a large body of of troops to the latter's assistance; but the allies are at first unsuccessful, 254. On a surprise from Turenne, passes the Rhine, and winters in Franconia, ib. The Swedes invading Pomerania, are defeated by the elector at Fehrbellin, with his narrow escape, 255. His success against them in Pomerania, and forces Stetin to surrender, ib. The Swedes invading Prussia from Livonia, are defeated by the elector, 256. The French entering Cleves, oblige the elector to a peace with Sweden, and the terms, ib. His great character, and receiving an ambassador from the cham of the Tartars, 257. A Spanish man of war carried into Konigsberg; has Magdeburg incorporated for ever with the electorate; settles disputes in East Friesland, and a company at Embden, ib. Concludes several alliances, ib. French Protestants retire into Brandenburgh; and for his assisting the emperor against the Turks, has Schwibus in Silesia, 258. Grants his protection to Hamburgh against Denmark, and mediates between the latter and Holstein, but dies, having two days before taken leave of his council, and advised his son, ib. Character and issue, 259.

Frederick elector of Brandenburgh engages in the alliance against France, xlii. 259. Views of aggrandizement from the emperor, and yielding him the circle of Schwibus, 260. Founds Hall university, and builds sluices on the Salle, ib. The czar Peter arrives at Berlin, and a general peace concluded at Ryswick, ib. Seizes on Elbing, the territory of which, after evacuating the city, he retains, 261. Engages with the emperor in the war against France, and acquires the title of king of Prussia, with the terms, ib. Acknowledged by the kings of England and Poland, and is crowned Frederick I.—Institutes the order of the Black Eagle and a royal academy at Berlin, ib. Succeeds to part of the Orange estates, and why he declares war against France, 262. Concludes a defensive alliance with Charles XII. of Sweden, and his troops greatly instrumental in the victory of Blenheim, with the earl of Marlborough's artful flattery of him at Berlin, 263. Death and great character of his queen Sophia, with the bravery of his troops at the siege of Turin, ib. Acquires Tecklenburg and the sovereignty of Neufchatel, ib. Assists Hamburgh against a popular sedition, and makes Cologne acknowledge their error in attacking his resident's chapel, ib. Would not engage with Augustus in the war against the Swedes, ib.

Frederick I. king of Prussia, his troops take Aire and Douay, and he also retains Gueldre, xlii. 264. Goes to Cleves for terminating the succession of the prince of Orange, and the prince of Friesland is drowned, ib. Dies; his marriages, issue, and character, 265. Improvements in his reign, chiefly by means of his queen Sophia, ib.

—— William II. king of Prussia, changes intirely the form of the state, xlii. 266, 267.

—— William, duke of Mecklenburgh, his compromise with the nobility, and country becoming the seat of war, xlii. 335. Dies, and succeeded by his brother, 336.

—— duke of Mecklenburgh, the unhappy situation of his country between the Swedes and Germans, xlii. 347. Cruelty of the king of Prussia, and a pathetic representation from one of the princesses, since queen of England, ib.

Frederica in Georgia described, xl. 464.

Frederican code in Prussia, and its excellence, with an objection to it, xxxiv. 464.

Frederickshurgh, an interview there between the kings of Denmark and Sweden, with reflections on the king of Denmark's conduct, xxxii. 490.

Fredericksthall, Charles XII. shot there, xxxiii. 419.

Fredericks-Odde taken by Wrangel, xxxii. 485.

Fregos, John Baptista, chosen duke of Genoa, and several forts surrendered by the French, xxviii. 457. The families of Fresco and Adorno oblige the duke to quit the city, and restore the French government, ib.

—— Octavian, on Lewis's losing the battle of Novaro, expels the Adornos, and is chosen duke of Genoa, xxviii. 458. The Adornos, in an attempt to seize Genoa, repulsed by him, 459.

Fremona town and monastery where situated, xv. 33. The ancient residence of the Jesuits in Ethiopia, ib. Its situation, &c. 86 (I).

French become odious in Siam, vii. 352. More so to Pitrachas, 353. Arrested by him,

him, 356. Those of Louvo abandon it, 364.
French in Bankok, vii. 366. Suffer greatly there, 373. Deliver up the lady Faulcon, 376. Permitted to leave the kingdom, 378. Pursued in their retreat, 382. Abandon Pondicherry, 384.
—— travels mostly light, and supplied by fancy, ix. 539 (O).
—— East India company's rise and progress, xi. 60 (A). A new company raised, and united to the old, 63 (B). A new one projected by cardinal Richelieu, but comes to nothing, 66 (D). Revived afterwards by messrs. Colbert and Charpentier, with its different titles, 68 (E). Large funds raised by the court for its support, 70. New powers granted to it, 72 (F). Send a colony to Madagascar, 74. But remove it soon after to Surat, 76. Their success obstructed by Mr. Caron, 78. Removal of their colony from the Dauphin island to Surat, 82. Forced to grant a limited permission to private traders, 84. Appoint a fresh number of directors, 86. But suffer great hardships from the government, 88 (M, N). Reduced to great straits, 90 (O). Likewise Mr. Jourdain to trade into China, 92. His success gives rise to a new China company, 93. But without success, 94 (Q, R). Make an acquisition of Pondicherry, 96. But taken by a Dutch fleet and army, 98. Restored, and put into a state of defence, 100. Fort and town described, 102 (X). Great commerce in India, 107. The want of a port how supplied, 109. The probity of its officers of great advantage to their trade, 111 (B). The company made subservient to the duke of Orleans's schemes, 115. Reasons for suppressing the old company, 119. Grants and new capital given to the new, 121. Why stiled Perpetual, 122 (G). Divided into annuitants and traders, 125. The ill effect of that project on the company's trade, 131. Its slow recovery under the ministry, 133. How that scheme came to be set aside by it, 138. Contests between it and the proprietors, ib. Present state of their settlements in India, 142. In the isle of France, 143. Description of that settlement, 144. Design to have one in the island of Madagascar, 156. Proves abortive, 158. An account of the isle of Bourbon, 159. Its climate, produce, &c. 160. When the first colony was sent by the French from Madagascar, 162. Their settlement at Mocha, and trade in coffee, &c. Correspondence with the Persian gulph, 172. Factory at Surat, its various fate from its foundation, 175. Commerce with the coast of Malabar, 177. Pepper trade, and sovereignty of Karical on the coast of Coromandel, ib. (G). Reception of the deposed king of Tanjour at Pondicherry, 179 who confirms that district to them, ib. Favours granted to them by the Great Mogul, 180. The occasion of it, 181 (I). Affairs of their settlement at Masulipatan, 189. Commerce with the Great Mogul, 190. And with China, 192. Settlement at Port l'Orient, 193. Claim the first discovery of the Guinea coast, xvii. 2. Renew their voyages thither, and fall out with the Portuguese, 7.
French again a complete victory at Ravenna, though with the loss of their general de Foix, and the places afterwards taken and delivered to their legate from the council of Pisa, with the consternation of the pope and cardinals at Rome, xxvi. 262. Are almost expelled from Italy, and many places taken, 264. Nearly recover the Milanese, but lose it, being surprised and defeated by the Swiss, as were the Venetians by the emperor and Spain, 267. Obliged to evacuate Italy, 289. Enter Lombardy, 338. Clergy's formal protest against the late pope's incroachments, 446. Bishops submission to the pope, 490. Obliged, after the victory before Turin, to evacuate Italy, 499. Ambassadors to the Porte murdered near Pavia, xxvii. 364. Massacred by the Sicilians, with the occasion, xxviii. 148. Another account of this massacre, ib. (I). Invade, through dissensions, the dominions of Genoa, but evacuate them, 420. The dissensions still continue, and the sovereignty of the republic conferred on the king of France, with the stipulations; and, to prevent disturbances, a captain of justice, &c. appointed, 421. Despairing of recovering Genoa, sell several towns, 427. King sends John of Anjou to Genoa, xxviii. 439. Weymar takes Bingen, and, after forcing Mansfeldt's lines, raises the siege of Dempoms, xxx. 226. They and the Swedes, in great want of provisions, decamp from Mentz, and are pursued by the Imperialists, whom they repulse, after an obstinate engagement, in a defile, 227. Hostilities recommence between them and the Bavarians, 282. Soon overrun three provinces of Holland, 322. Evacuate the three provinces of Holland, 324. A new alliance formed against them, 325. Take Besançon, &c. ib. Reject proposals of peace, 327. Decamping on Turenne's death, are attacked by Montecuculli, and retire with precipitation, 329. Take several places in the Low Countries, 330. King's preparations for war with the emperor, 366. Forced to evacuate Wirtemberg, and prevented from entering Brabant, 378. Proposals of peace from them ineffectual, 383. Their ravages, upon being disappointed of Nimeguen by the earl of Athlone,

Athlone, 368. Taking of Triers and Trarbach by them, 401. Take Tongren, 403. Their intrenchments attacked by the allies, who take Limburg and Huy, Gueldres surrendering to the Pruſſians, 404. Though in a wretched condition, oblige the cardinal infant to retire, with a moving picture of this army by Neville, xxxi. 316 (A). King continues the uſual ſubſidy to the ſtates-general for the war; but prince Henry's illneſs fruſtrates the attempting any thing, 343. Their ſtrength and ſpirit in two engagements off the coaſt of Sicily with the Spaniards and Dutch, 504. Miniſter's menacing memorial puts a ſtop to all vigorous proceedings, 518. His terms accepted, a treaty concluded, and hoſtilities in Flanders ceaſe, 519. Deſtroy ſeveral Dutch and Engliſh merchantmen, with three Dutch men of war taken, 539. Their cruizers ſucceſſes, 591. Aſti defended and Novara taken by them, xxxvi. 361. Rendezvous at Aſti, and their rapid ſucceſs, 383. Their ſhameful acting, and the Spaniſh king's, with a treaty concluded between them, and the terms, 406. Their progreſs in Italy, which produces a peace between the emperor and Venetians, 413. King's ſudden turn in favour of the pope, and his irreſolution, 414. Take Naples by ſtorm, 423. The places they ſtill keep in Italy, 428. Expelled in a manner from Italy, 471. Enter Lodi; but making no progreſs againſt Milan, they propoſe a truce, which is rejected, 477. Their ignominious retreat from Milan, and great miſery, 478. Invade the Milaneſe, and how they take Milan, 481. Garriſon Parma, and introduce a large body of troops into Italy, while the duke of Parma is excommunicated, xxxvii. 161. On his brother Horatio's death, reſolves to ſubmit his pretenſions to the emperor, who alſo dies, ib. Their ſucceſs, by beating count Merci near Parma, with the ſurrender of Modena and Gueta, 210. Obliged to riſe from Mirandola, 213. Riſing from the ſiege of Coni diſgracefully, 232. Their ſecret policy in Italy, 235. King favours the Genevoys, with his ſucceſs againſt Savoy in the campaign, 312. Enter the Modeneſe, and annex it to Milan, 460. Driven out of Lombardy, 511. Succeſſes in Savoy, ſurpriſe and take Canſo, xxxix. 259. Court, its miſtaken notions about Acadia, and miſmanagement what, xl. 41. Their proceedings with the Iroquois, 53. Fleet for Quebec, its eſcape from the Engliſh, and diſtreſs on their arrival there, 70. War between them and the Engliſh continues in Canada, with its operations, 75. Their advantages, 76. Unſucceſsful attempt againſt the Agniers, 77. Government, their difficulties with regard to the ſavages what, 103. New differences with the Engliſh in Canada, and the occaſion, 125. Ambaſſy ſent to Onhontague, and its purport; 130. Proceedings of their great aſſembly, ib. Their definitive reſolution favourable to the French, 131. Priſoners among the French Iriquois, why they refuſe to return home, ib. The ſavages break with them, and why, 146. Their policy in North America, 171. Defeat the Engliſh at Grand Pré in Acadia, 188. But are defeated at ſea, with conſiderable loſs, by Anſon and Warren, 189. Endeavour to re-eſtabliſh Canada, ib. Alſo aim to poſſeſs Nova Scotia, ib. (Q). Their meaſures for joining Canada and Louiſiana, ib. Driven from their intended ſettlement on the Ohio by the natives, 190. The meaſures for accompliſhing their unjuſt deſigns what, ib. Account of their forts, &c. built, ib. As alſo of their diſputes with the Engliſh commiſſaries about limits, 191. Their encroachments become more barefaced, ib. Fleet ſails for Canada, 200. The Lys and Alcide taken by the Dunkirk and Defiance, ib. Reſume la Sale's projects on the Miſiſſippi, 271. Miniſtry, their miſconduct with regard to Louiſiana what, 279. Outwitted by the Spaniards, 280. The little progreſs made by them in beſieging the Natches fort, 328. The reaſon what, ib. Women priſoners with the Natches, their miſerable condition, 332. Cruelties in the Chicacha war, 356. Succeſſes in Hudſon's Bay, xli. 95. Take Fort Nelſon, which they called Fort Bourbon, 97. Retaken by the Engliſh, 98. Why ſome of them murdered by the ſavages, 99. Defeated in the Eaſt Indies by Watſon and Clive, xlii. 503. Driven out of Hanover ſhamefully, and repaſs the Rhine, ib. Succeſſes in Germany, 510. Freedom of that nation, 515.

Frenoxama, Frenajama, a famous univerſity in Japan, deſcribed, ix. 37. Its vaſt advantages, 38 (V).

Freſcati what, and the reaſon of that name, xxv. 425.

Freytag, the Imperial miniſter, raiſes diſturbances at the court of Sweden, with the occaſion, xxxiii. 433. But ordered to make his Swediſh majeſty reparation, 434.

Frezena, the ancient king of Ethiopia, depoſed, xv. 207.

Friday, why appointed holy by the Alcoran, i. 377. Not ſo ſtrictly kept as the Jews and Chriſtians do their ſabbaths, 378.

Froila, don, dethrones Alonſo the Great, xix. 517.

Friars Penitents, on the pope's deſire are exempted from military labours, xxxvii. 88. Entertained at Bologna, 96. An inſurrection againſt their preaching, with the puniſhment of the inſurgents, 110. Injuſtice of

of the legate at Florence on this occaſion, but without conſequences, 111.
Friburg, how it falls under the dominion of Auſtria, xxix. 339. The Imperialiſts take it, xxx. 268. Surrenders to the French, not without treachery, 333. Account of that city, and alliance with the Bernois, xlii. 142.
Friburgers complaints of the duke of Savoy and biſhop of Geneva refuted, and the alliance completed, xxxvii. 267. Complain of Geneva, 284. Utterly renounce their alliance with Geneva, 288.
Fridlef of Denmark, joining Halden of Sweden, obtains a ſignal victory over the Norwegians, and ſtorms a ſtrong fortreſs where they ſhut themſelves up, xxxiii. 34. Halden's gratitude to Fridlef, and the occaſion, ib.
—— twenty-fourth king of Denmark, ſucceeds Dan III. xxxii. 48. Defeats Huirvill king of Halland, who is ſlain, and annexes his kingdom to his own; over-runs Ireland, and takes Dublin; but ſuffers a ſignal defeat in Britain, and dies at home very old, ib.
—— II. twenty-ſeventh king of Denmark, ſucceeds Hiarn, xxxii. 50. His war with Norway, alſo with Norwegian giants; death and character, ib.
Friedburg, account of that city, xlii. 129 (I).
Frieſland, its ancient hiſtory, xxxi. 27. Compelled to pay its contingent, 158.
—— Eaſt, ſtates-general buy ſeveral fortreſſes there from their ally Manſveldt, xxxi. 247.
Frieſlanders revolting againſt Maximilian, put themſelves under the protection of the duke of Guelderland, xxxix. 470.
Frignano, a Modeneſe province, ſubmits to the Bologneſe, xxxvii. 62. Sentence of arbitration about it in favour of the Modeneſe, 91.
Friuli, its duke defeats ſeveral Pannonian generals, xxv. 229.
Froila, don, ſucceeds Alonſo I. in Aſturias, xix. 498. Obliges the clergy to caſt off their wives, and defeats the Moors at Pontumo, 499. Founds the city of Oviedo, 500 (E). His parricide, and is ſtabbed, 501.
—— II. ſucceeds don Garcias in Spain, with his ſhort and uneaſy reign, xix. 534.
Fronde party intirely quaſhed. xxv. 73.
Frondeurs, parties in France, their riſe, xxv. 36. Gain the duke of Orleans, and treat with the princes, 45.
Fronſberg, a new army of Imperialiſts under him in Lombardy, xxxvi. 507.
Frontan choſen one of the four kings of the Suevi, xix. 377 (A).
Frontenac, count, governor of New France, his treachery againſt the Engliſh coloniſts what, xxxix. 306. Invades Albany, and his ravages, 350. But forced to retreat with conſiderable loſs, 351. Succeeds Courcelles governor in Canada, and the fort of his name how fraudulently built, lx. 10. Its ſituation, and that general's character, 11. Haughty behaviour, and the confuſion cauſed thereby in Canada, 13. Difference between him, the intendant, and clergy, 14. Diſregards the king's ordonnance, and ſeverely reprimanded, 15. He and the intendant recalled, 20. His haughty behaviour to the Iriquois, 21. Negociations to no purpoſe, 22. Again made governor of New France, and his orders; alſo the plan with regard to the conqueſt of New York, 48. Remarks on its barbarity, and how diſappointed, 49. Meaſures for gaining the Iroquois cantons, what, 52. Sentiments about the coalition of the Outavrais and Iroquois, 54. How he ingratiates himſelf with the ſavages, 60. Tranſactions with them, ib. Some of his people ſurpriſed by them, 61. Meaſures for defending Quebec againſt the Engliſh, 64. Anſwer to Phipps's ſummons, 65. Information given him about the Engliſh, &c. and a body of Iroquois, with his repreſentation thereon to the court of France, 71. Difference with the Jeſuits, and the occaſion, with mutual recriminations, 73. Letters to him from the governor of New England, and his anſwer, 76. Repreſentation to court, and anſwer, ib. His inſtructions to Callieres, 78. Defects charged on him what, 84. Interview between him and Tareha, an Onneyouth, and the iſſue, 87. His reception of ſome ſavage chiefs at Montreal, and meaſures for regaining the Miamis to his intereſt, 88. Viſited by an Onneyouth lady, with his reception of her and Tareha, 89 (G). His intrigues with the ſavages why ineffectual, 90. His addreſs in Canada, 91. Negociates with the Agnier deputies, ib. Meaſures for re-eſtabliſhing Fort Cataracony, 92. Interview with Deputies from the Goyogouins and Tſonnonthouans, ib. His treatment of Tareha; but mollified by father Milet, on his arrival from captivity, 93. Wonderful addreſs in New France, 94. His anſwer to deputies from the northern ſavages, 99. Moving addreſs of a Sieux deputy, and ceremony thereon, 100. Juſt vindication of his own conduct, 101. A remarkable paſſage therein, ib. Repreſentation to court why neglected, 102. Preparations againſt the Iroquois, 103. March of his army, and their ravages, 104. Abandons his expedition againſt the Iroquois, 107. His motives what, ib. His miſtake about the Iroquois,

Iroquois, 108. Other expeditions againſt the ſavages, ib. Anſwer to a haughty meſſage by two Agniers, 109. His orders to harraſs the Iroquois, and for the ſavages of the Highlands and St. Lewis not to ſtir from home, on offering their aſſiſtance, ib. Receives freſh orders from court, and what, 110. His conduct on receiving orders from France, 112. His menace to the head of the Onneyouths, who renew their incurſions. ib. Embroiled with the Miamis, whom he ſoftens; and the occaſion of his fear what, 113. Memorial to the court, which conſents to his propoſals; and is joined by other ſavages, with their ſervices, ib. Complaints made by theſe, and his dealings with them, 114. Falſe hopes from his ſavage allies; and his ſucceſs and information to La Gemeraye at Fort Cataracony, 123. Countermands his threatened expedition againſt the Agniers, and the conſequences, ibid. Receives a freſh ordonnance from France, and its import what, ib. His remonſtrance to no effect, and he eludes its execution, ib. Evaſive anſwer to Bellamont's demands after the peace of Ryſwick, 124. His artifices and infidelity what, 125. His death and character, 126.

Frontenac Fort taken by the Engliſh, xl. 221. Taken by the Engliſh, xlii. 506.

Frontera, Segura de la, citadel, built by Cortez, xxxviii. 232.

Froſſolono ſaved from the victory of Naples by the arrival of the confederates, and their ſucceſs on the coaſt of Naples, xxvii. 322.

Frotho I. eighth king of Denmark, ſucceeds his father Hadding, xxii. 58. His character, and conqueſts over Draco, a rich pirate; alſo over Britain and Scotland, &c. and takes London by ſtratagem, ib. His death and iſſue, 59.

—— II. twenty-ſecond king of Denmark, ſucceeds Hugleth, xxii. 47. His noble character, and annexing Norway to his dominions, with his death, ib.

—— III. a child, ſucceeds his father Fridlef, twenty-fifth king of Denmark, xxii. 48. The reſtriction under which his guardians are placed, 49. How he firſt gains the name of Pacific, and ſoon after of Great; but taken off by poiſon, ib.

—— IV. twenty-eighth king of Denmark, ſucceeds his father Fridlef, with his noble character, xxii. 50. Valour, and treacherous death, 51.

—— V. and Harold I. two brothers, ſucceed their father Olaus II. xxii. 52. Their different departments, ib. (A).

—— VI. the ſixty-ſecond king of Denmark, ſucceeds his father Canute the Little, xxii. 84. His warlike and religious character, with his marriage to Emma of England, by whom he had Gormo, who ſucceeds, ib.

Frotho ſucceeds Niord king of Sweden, xxiii. His reign and character, ib.

Frumarius choſen one of the four kings of the Suevi, xix. 377 (A). Dies, and is ſucceeded by Remiſmund, 381.

Frumentius completes the converſion of the Abyſſinians, and made firſt biſhop of Axuma, xv. 142. Affirmed to be the tranſlator of the Holy Scriptures, 176 (C).

Fu-chew, a chief city in Kyang-ſi, viii. 43. The metropolis of Fo-kien, 46.

Fuegas, Signior, an iſland near the Philippines, ix. 445.

Fuego (Fogo) Terra del, iſland, why ſo called, and its extent, xxix. 216. Inhabitants deſcribed, ib.

Fuenſaldagna, count, his mortification upon the loſs of Valenza, and why, xxi. 404. His repreſentations incline the courts of Madrid and Turin to a peace, 413.

Fuentes, count de, ſucceeds the archduke Erneſt in the government of the Low Countries, and the natives why diſguſted, xxxi. 127.

Fuerte Ventura, an iſland of the Canaries, deſcribed, xiv. 465.

Fuili, or Fouli, kingdom, in Inland Guinea, xvii. 277. Extent and populouſneſs, 278. Women deſcribed, 279. Commerce here, how carried on, 280. Government, 281. Laws, 282. Hiſtory of the prince of Samboboa, with his amiable character, and duty to the king, ib. Thirty years voluntary baniſhment, 283. Protected by the king of Galam, 284. Raiſed to the Foulian throne, 285. Juſt complaints againſt the French company, 286. Singular clemency towards them, 286 (A).

Foulians their ſingular hoſpitality and bravery, 287. Their dreſs, weapons, &c. 288.

Fu-kyen, a northern king, invades the emperor Vu-ti, and is defeated by him, viii. 434. Strangled by his own general, ib.

Fulad Sotun oppoſes his younger brother as emir of Bagdad, iii. 236.

Fulde, abbot of, his harangue to the Romans, xxix. 303 (I).

Fulgentius taken priſoner by the Turks, xv. 261.

Fulgoſio, Dominic, choſen duke of Genoa, with his proceedings, xxviii. 411. Upon an inſurrection that duke is ſeized and baniſhed, 414.

—— James, choſen duke of Genoa, xxviii. 418.

—— Thomas, after ſeveral commotions, is choſen duke of Genoa, with his character, and other proceedings, xxviii. 428. He fruſtrates the deſigns of ſeveral families againſt him, and ſells Leghorn to the Florentines,

sentines, 429. Unsuccessful attempts on Genoa, 432. Is repulsed from before Genoa, ib.

Fulgosio, Peter, chosen duke of Genoa, and his severity, with an instance of a monk whom he caused to be hanged, and an inscription under his feet, xxviii. 438. His designs on Genoa frustrated, and his death, 440.

—— Baptist, obliged by his uncle cardinal Paul to abdicate in his favour, xxviii. 445. After which he composes nine books of memorable actions and sayings, ib.

Fumigar Bachial, the emperor of Monomotapa, his death embroils the state with a bloody war, xv. 472.

Funchal, the capital of the Madeira isles, xiv. 471. A great defect in its fortifications, and inhabitants described, 472. who are given to all sorts of vice, 473. The bishop, convents, &c. 474.

Funduli of Cremona, shocking murder of him, xxvii. 424.

Funen islands, xxii. 6 (A).

Fungeno kingdom described, xvi. 352.

Fungi who, and where situated, xiv. 240 (F).

—— princess of Angola taken prisoner by the Portuguese, xvi. 210. Baptized at Angola, with her kind treatment there, 212. Tried and executed for treason, 224.

Funnaso, Go, the hundred and third emperor of Japan, ix. 132.

Furbity, the Romanist champion, xxvii. 287. His conduct in Geneva, and a letter from the French king in his favour, 289.

Furrukhsir, Mohammed, defeats and dethrones Shah Jehandar, vi. 456. Ascends the mogul's throne, 457. Dethroned and murdered by his two prime ministers, 458.

Furstenberg, Egon de, commander of the Austrian troops returned from Italy, compels some of the Protestants to renounce the league of Leipsic, xxx. 190.

Fushek, or Living Fo, among the Mongls, with his habit and behaviour, described, iv. 311.

Fusheni taken by Timur Bek, v. 237.

Fusimi, the ninety-first emperor of Japan, ix. 130.

—— II. succeeds him, ix. 130.

Fu-ti emperor of China murdered for his cruelty, viii. 436.

Fu-yive, an obscure mason, made prime minister in China, and his wise instructions to the emperor, viii. 390.

G.

GABOR Bethleem invades Hungary with success, xxi. 138. The states of High Hungary submit by their deputies, as do the towns of Lower Hungary, and he marches towards Vienna, ib. (T). Takes Presburg, and the terms of the capitulation, 139. Declared king of Hungary, 144. Invests Presburg, but obliged to relinquish it, 151. Breaking the truce in Hungary, is defeated by the Imperialists, and an accommodation concluded, 164.

Gabriel, the angel, brings the Alcoran to Mahomet, i. 43. Frequent visits to him, 50. Leads him up to heaven, 65. Brings him back to Mecca, 77. Stirs him up against the Koreishites, 130. Fights for him against Mostalek, 139. Cures that bewitched prophet, 150. Comforts him for the loss of his son, 204. Brings him the joyful news of the death of his rival Aswad, 225. Introduces Fatema to the bridal bed with Michael and 70,000 other angels, 238. Other favours done by him to Mahomet, 326.

—— the son of Bakhtishaa, an eminent physician to caliph Al Rashed, his strange cures richly rewarded, ii. 330. Illusory interpretation of the caliph's dream, 361. Cures him of an apoplexy, 365. Disgraced by caliph Mamnor, 411. The Egyptian patriarch refuses to augment the number of bishops in Abyssinia, iii. 353. Obliges the emperor to recant and submit, 354. His death, 355.

—— Martinengo, a famed engineer, sent for to Rhodes, xix. 143. Shot in the eye by the besiegers, 156.

Gabrini, revolution at Rome by him, who is created tribune, and his extravagant proceedings ruin him, xxvi. 41. Defeated, and brought prisoner to Avignon, 42.

Gabbs, or Caps, river in Tunis, described, xviii. 378.

—— or Capis, a city in Tunis, its present decay, xviii. 397.

Gaffates, who, and where situated, xv. 304 (V).

Gage, brigadier, made governor of Montreal, xl. 247.

Gages, the battle of Parma lost by the Spaniards under him, with the diminution of his army, and retreat from Bologna to Rimini, xxvii. 228. Ordered to attack the Austrians at St. Lazaro, 237. Ordered to retreat, 238. M. de las Minas succeeds, and leaves the Genoese to the mercy of the Austrians, 239.

Gaghir, Gayer, governor of Otrar, murders Jenghiz, the khan's ambaſſador, iv. 384. Beſieged in Otrar, 395. Retires to the caſtle, 396. Taken and executed, 397.

Gagnier's partiality in favour of Mahomet, i. 61. Engliſh verſion of Mahomet's aſcenſion, 78.

Gago kingdom ſubdued by Muley Hamed, xviii. 142.

Gaidelis ſucceeds his uncle Adelgiſe in Benevento, to the prejudice of his ſon Radelchas, xxviii. 19.

Gal, St. account of it and abbot, xlii. 144. Allied with the Swiſs, ib.

Galam, kingdom in Guinea, deſcribed, xvii. 300. Its ſituation and extent, ib.

Galas, Imperial general, ſurpriſes Philipſburgh; but Spire, which he took, is retaken, xxx. 222. Irruption into Franchecomte unſucceſsful, 229. Forces his way into the circle of Leutmeritz, 271. Conduct of that count, the Imperial miniſter at London, 446.

Galates of Eaſtern Scythia, invaded by prince Soleyman, xii. 56 (B).

Galatzin's great ſucceſs in Finland, xxxv. 478.

Galbaio, Mauritio, ſeventh doge of Venice, ſucceeds Domenco, xxvii. 21. War with Pepin and the occaſion of Venice declaring itſelf a free ſtate, 22. Death and character, ib.

Galeb, the ſon of Fehr, falſely ſuppoſed an eminent ſpagiric, i. 6.

—— Ebn Abdallah's ſucceſsful excurſions, i. 163.

Gale, Van, his death occaſions new diſputes, and how decided, xxx. 340.

Galeazzo, on F. Sforza's death, made governor of Milan, whoſe principles are very oppoſite to thoſe of his father, and his behaviour towards the Genoeſe, xxviii. 442. who quietly ſubmit to his oppreſſive government, and why, ib.

—— Aſpires to the throne of Italy, but dies in the midſt of his ſucceſſes, with the conſequences on this event, xxix 361.

——'s inſincerity in one of the ſtipulations with the Florentines about preventing the diſbanded ſoldiers from forming into banditti, xxxvi. 174. His injuſtice to Ricci and the prince of Carrara; but the Florentines renew their ancient league, and the parties convened, ib. Recals his troops from the Arezzian territories, and cauſes Gargonza to be reſtored, xxxvi. 181. Aſſiſts the Piſans with troops, but a peace is mediated by the Florentines, 184. All Galeazzo's troops rendezvous at Piſa, to the terror of the Florentines, with their preparations, and danger to Florence, ib. How delivered, 185. By his contrivance his diſbanded troops break into Tuſcany, and a revolution at Piſa in favour of him, who grants protection to the Perugians, and the Bologneſe enter into his alliance, and the Sienneſe ſubmit, 189. Declares war againſt Bentivoglio, whom the Florentines aſſiſt, but are intirely defeated, with their general Bernard taken, and Bentivoglio afterwards killed; yet recover from their conſternation, 194. Account of his death, iſſue, and the partition of his dominion amongſt his ſons, 195.

Galeazzo perſuaded to return home, as being a hindrance to the Florentines ſucceſs; after which a remarkable battle fought, and the confederates diſperſe, xxxvi. 313. Murdered by three young noblemen, through the lectures of Cola, a ſchoolmaſter, 325. But their cauſe not backed by a ſingle man, ib.

—— young, his conduct, xxxvii. 373. The father and ſon recalled from baniſhment, ib. How he ſaves his father, 375. Succeeds his father Matthew in Milan, with an account of him, and his valour, 376. Alſo of his brothers Luchin and Marc, ib. His ſpeech, and baffling the French, 377. Revolt of Milan againſt him, and how cauſed, ib. A plot againſt him defeated, as are alſo the confederates, 379. Manner of his negociation for a peace by his priſoner Raymond Cardona, and at laſt concluded, 380. How accuſed to the emperor by his brother Marc, 381. His ſaying on this accuſation, and his brother Marc's anſwer, ib. Impriſoned, with circumſtances of cruelty, 382. Gratitude to Caſtruccio, with his death and character, 383.

—— II. of Milan, account of him and his ſon, alſo of Barnabo and his ſons, and the exact diviſion of the heritage between the brothers, xxxvii. 398. He and Barnabo defeat the Germans at Caſa, ib. They lead their troops againſt Bologna, with the confederacy againſt them there, ib. A diverſion in the Mantuan by him, and a new treaty concluded, 399. Raiſes his family by two royal matches, ib. His character, magnificence, and inſtances of his juſtice, as characterized by Petrarch, 401. His death, 402.

—— John, firſt duke of Milan, ſucceeds Barnabo, and his character, xxxvii. 406. His plan to make himſelf maſter of Lombardy, and the Imperialiſts defeated by his general Vermi at Aleſſandria, with an unuſual proof of his virtue and moderation towards the Florentines, 413. And a peace concluded by him with them, 414. Not remarkable for his virtue, and he dies; with his marriage and iſſue, ib. His perſon deſcribed, and the diviſion of the government between his two ſons, 415. The proviſion for his eldeſt natural ſon Gabriel, ib.

Galen, Van, defeats Bodely, xxxi. 370. With the loſs of the Dutch admiral, 371.
—— biſhop of Munſter, his character, and remarkable ſayings, xxxi. 414. Diſputes of the ſtates-general with him, occaſioned by his incroachments on the city of Munſter; and the ſtates general determine to ſuccour the citizens, 415. A compromiſe ſtruck up, and the biſhop's public entry, 416. His reſentment againſt the republic and the inhabitants of Munſter, ib.
Galerio, bridge in Parma, is finiſhed, xxxvii. 114.
Galga, the famous prince of Tartary, xxxv. 337 (A).
Galicia, diſturbances in don Garcia's kingdom. xx. 52. Civil war raiſed in it upon the demiſe of king Alonſo VI. 86. A formidable rebellion raiſed in it by Alonſo of Arragon, 91 (M). But quelled by the archbiſhop of Compoſtella, ib. ſub not. Freſh troubles there, 93. The nobility declare for the young king Alonſo, ib.
Galitzin, Baſil, the riſe and great character of that prince, with whom Sophia ſhares her power, xxxv. 371. He curbs the exceſſive inſolence of the Shelitzes, and brings about a peace with Sweden and Poland, the latter ceding Smolenſkow and the Ukraine to Ruſſia, 372. An army raiſed to invade the Crim commanded by him, who would gladly have declined that honour, and why, 373. He only builds a town on the river Samara for magazines, which is well fortified, ib. The miſcarriage of this expedition imputed to the Hettman of the Coſſacks, who is baniſhed to Siberia, Mazeppa ſucceeding him, 374. Falſe information to Sophia about defeating the enemy, with the conſequences particularly fatal to him, 377. Baniſhed to Karga, and his allowance three pence a day, 380 (B).
Galvan's ſucceſs among the Molluccas, ix. 348. Fatal removal puts an end to his grand diſcoveries, 349. Sent ambaſſador into Abyſſinia, and dies at Cumaran, xv. 216.
Galway, earl of, beat again at Gudina, xxi. 514. Commands in Portugal, and loſes his right arm, xxii. 370. Public entry as ambaſſador extraordinary from England, 378.
Gall, St. abbot of, obliged to ſubmit to the emperor, xxix. 256.
Galla V. doge of Venice, ſucceeds Theodata, xxvii. 20. Soon depoſed, and blinded, with his character, ib.
Gallas, a general account of them, xiv. 21.
—— of Abyſſinia, who and whence, xv. 39. Conqueſts in that empire, and extraction, 40. Whence their uſe of circumciſion, 42. Horrid invaſions and ravages, 43 (K). Depraved manners, religion, and cruel cuſtoms, 44. Bravery and warlike diſcipline, 45. Sorry cavalry, and way of riding, 46. Government, 47. Mean condition, food, &c. way of fighting, 48. Fidelity, and good qualities, 49. Zeal of ſome of their converts, 50. Make a freſh irruption, 248. 248. Their dreadful ravages throw the emperor into a ſwoon, ib. Cut in pieces by the brave Aſnaf Segued, 271. Succeſs againſt Baſilides, and vain attempt upon Arkiko, 319. In the kingdom of Balu, and their king rich and powerful, 356.
Gallican church, obſerve a neutrality between the Baſil and Ferrara councils, xxvi. 156.
Gallinato ſent to the aſſiſtance of the Kambojans, vii. 419. Murders the uſurper, 420. Refuſes the offered crown, and reſtores the king to it, 421.
Gallipoli taken, though admiral Marcello is killed, xxvii. 213.
Gallus ſent againſt the Jews of Paleſtine, with his ſucceſs againſt them, xiii. 189.
Gama, Vaſco de; ſee Vaſco.
—— Vaſquez de, doubles the Cape of Good Hope, ix. 252. Forced to leave Calicut, 254. Arrival at Angediva, 255. Second voyage to India, and ſucceſs againſt the Samorin, 260. Return with rich ſpoils, and triumphal entry, 261 (Q). Sent viceroy into India, whoſe death cauſes great diſorders there, 283.
—— Vaſco de, his departure for Africa, xiv. 110. Succeſs and diſcoveries, 111. Difficulties at the Cape of Good Hope, ib. Safe arrival at that of St. Blas, 112. Reception of ſome natives on board, 113. Narrow eſcape at Moſambique, 114. Departure for the Indies, 117. Arrival at Liſbon, 118.
—— Chriſtopher de, arrives in Abyſſinia, xv. 225. Brave anſwer to Granhe's meſſage, 226 (U). Succeſs againſt him, and ſecond defeat of him, 227. Fortifies himſelf againſt him, 228. Proudly refuſes to attack him in the night, 229. His ſtandard-bearer ſlain, and himſelf deſperately wounded; refuſes to retreat with his men, xv. 230. Taken priſoner and inſulted by Granhe, 231. Surpriſing conſtancy and policy againſt him, 213 (Y). Intrepidity and death, ib. Reckoned a miraculous martyr; but is ſo to his ſhame, 234. Vide vol. xv. 372, & ſeq.
—— Vaſco de, his attempt for a paſſage to the Eaſt Indies, xxii. 188. In what time performed, and his advancement, 190. Returns with a cargo, 199. Sent to the Indies, and his death, 226.
Gamaliel ſucceeds Jochanan in the Jewiſh patriarchate, xiii. 142. ſub not. His high character and merit; whether a Chriſtian convert, 143, ſub not. Succeeds Judah Hakkadoſh, 160. The fourth and laſt Jewiſh patriarch occaſions the abolition of that dignity, 162.

Gamarazan's treaſon againſt Zeyed, xviii. 33. His reign in Tremecen, 34.
Gambacurta of Piſa, his death, through his ſecretary Appiano, a partiſan of Galeazzo, alarming to the Florentines, and his ſeizing that government, xxvi. 176.
—— choſen rector of Piſa, but ſoon deprived for his barbarity, xxvi. 200.
Gambia, river, its various names, xvii. 336. Courſe, navigation, and length, 337. European commerce firſt eſtabliſhed on it, 339. The firſt Engliſh ſettlement, 340. Diſorderly ſoldiery, 342. Hiſtory of its commerce, 347. Various bickerings with the French, and propoſals for an accommodation, 348. Anſwer of the French, 349. Mutual endeavours for a coalition, 351. Treaty of neutrality, and new efforts to revive the trade, 352. Commerce, how carried on by the Engliſh, 354. By the French and Portugueſe, 355.
Gambroon, the Dutch ſettlement at, x. 485 (N).
Gaming of all kinds forbidden by Mahomet, i. 359.
Gan-chi-tay's incurſions into the Song, iv. 510.
Gandikot's ſtrong ſituation, vi. 522 (U). Taken by treachery, 523.
Gandikotta, a ſtrong city in Karnata, taken by Amir Jemla, vi. 578 (O).
Ganges, its head, where, v. 312 (N). The river deſcribed, and why deemed ſacred by the Indians, vi. 206.
Gangra in Pontus taken by John Comnenus, iv. 220.
Ganjatu, or Kaiktu, mounts the throne of Iran, v. 180. His debauches cauſe a revolt; is defeated and ſlain by Badu, 181.
Gan-lo taken by the Moguls, iv. 556.
Gan-nan, the Mungls expedition to it unſucceſsful, iv. 577. A new attempt againſt it, but ſucceeds no better, 583. King, his ſubmiſſion and tribute to Hupilay, 587.
Gannins, a ſet of pirates about Surat, vi. 223, 515.
Ganti-pawha, one of the conſpirators againſt Shotepals, his life ſpared, but is baniſhed, v. 28.
Gan-tong's noble character and riſe, iv. 538.
Gantz, R. David, the famed Jewiſh hiſtorian, xiii. 422 (Z). Remarks on his Taemach David, 423, ſub not.
Ooga, province, deſcribed, xvii. 415.
Gaons, a ſet of doctors among the Jews, xiii. 206.
Gap, dangerous, a ſnowy mountain in America, xxxix. 79.
Garo, Nicholas, his wicked policy under the queen regent Elizabeth of Hungary, xxix. 363.
Garaffa (Camelopard) of Africa, deſcribed, xiv. 76.
Garaconthie, grand chief of the Onnontagueſe, his great character, and ſervices to the French, xxxix. 471. Sent from the Onnantagueſe, as head of a deputation, to Montreal, 472. Two accidents on the road, what, and honourable reception on his arrival, ib. His propoſals granted by the governor-general, and the latter's motives, 473. Two hundred of his people in the mean time invade the French colonies, ib. Arriving, he obtains a ratification of the treaty, and a delivery of the French priſoners, ib. Arrives with the deputies of his canton and other two colonies, with a funeral oration by him on Le Moyne, and his demands, 480. Prudent management; is baptized by the name of Daniel, xl. 5.
Garay's attempts defeated; is arreſted and pardoned by Cortez, xxxviii. 283.
Garcia, the Goth, erects a kingdom in the Pyrennees, ii. 193.
—— don, viceroy of Sicily, amuſes the great maſter of Malta, xix. 251.
—— in a deſperate attack againſt the Moors, taken priſoner; dies of his wounds, and his body redeemed, xx. 21.
—— the depoſed king of Galicia, dies in priſon, xx. 72.
—— king of Navarre, defends himſelf from the emperor Alonſo and the king of Arragon, xx. 114. Defeats the latter before he joined the emperor, 115. Concludes a peace with the emperor, as does alſo the king of Portugal, ib. Marries donna Urraca, the emperor's natural daughter, 119.
—— Ximenes, choſen chief of Navarre, xxii. 392.
—— Inigas, ſucceeds his father, chief of Navarre, with his character, xxii. 392.
—— becomes ſovereign of Navarre, with the tranſactions of his time, xxii. 397. Several petty chiefs ſubmit to him; and is killed in battle againſt Ordogno king of Oviedo, 398.
—— Ximenes, firſt king of Navarre, xxii. 398. His character and iſſue, 399.
—— II. king of Navarre, ſucceeds his father, xxii. 407. Meaſures after his acceſſion for ſtrengthening his dominions; and defeats the count of Caſtile, whom he takes priſoner, 408. Nobly ſets him at liberty, with an account of the reſt of his reign in the arts of peace, and death, ib.
—— III. the Trembler, ſucceeds his father Sancho II. king of Navarre, xxii. 410. Cloſe alliance of the Chriſtian princes againſt the Moors, ib. His death, character, &c. ib.

Garcia IV. of Najara, ſucceeds his father Sancho the Great, king of Navarre, xxii. 417. Marries Eſtafana of Catalonia, 418. His brother Ramiro unexpectedly enters Navarre; but Garcia forces his camp, and obliges him to fly, 419. But upon Ramiro's ſorrow, he returns home; with his great care in regulating domeſtic affairs, and redreſſing the complaints of the clergy of Biſcay, 420. His brother Ferdinand ſeizes the king's perſon, 421. Garcia eſcaping, invades Caſtile, and is ſlain by treachery; with account of his iſſue, 422.

Garcias, Henry, made governor of the Moluccas, ix. 339. Treacherous attempt on the king of Tydore, and inhuman treatment of the natives, 340.

—— don, ſucceeds his father in Spain, xix. 526. Firſt expedition againſt the Moors, 527. Unnatural deſign againſt his brother, and dies unregretted, 529.

—— Sanches, aſſaſſinated at Leon, xix. 562.

—— Sanchez, ſucceeds his father, and glorious ſucceſs againſt the Moors, xx. 21. His alliance ſolicited by Zuleiman, a pretender to the Cordova crown, 22. Whom he aſſiſts, and forcibly ſets on the throne, 23. After his expulſion, he enters into a new league with Hiſſen, the lawful heir, much to his advantage, ib. Whom he aſſiſts in beſieging and taking Toledo, 24. Peculiar privileges granted his nobility 25 (G). Sends the Vela family again into exile, 26. Regulations in Caſtile during the interval of peace, ib. Improbability of obliging his mother to poiſon herſelf, 27. Extends his frontiers, and dies, 28.

Gardankhaſt, a province in Karazin, vi. 135.

Gardiner, Sir Chriſtopher, hiſtory of him in New England, and his petition againſt the colony to the council of Old England unſucceſsful, xxxix. 280.

Gariſenda of Bologna, his adventure, and the inhuman uſe he makes of his wife's precaution, xxxvii. 31.

Gaſtaldi, the bravery of the garriſon of Rena under him, Corſelin deſerting to the enemy, xxviii. 530.

Garner of Syria, the eighth grand maſter of Malta, his bravery againſt the Saracens, and dies of his wounds, xix. 43.

Garsia, the twelfth Chriſtian king of Congo, his ſhort reign, xvi. 162. Murders his brother, 163. Hated by his ſubjects, ib. Kind reception of the Capuchin miſſionaries, 164. Bloody reign, horrid ſuperſtition, and cruel enormities before his death, 165.

Garsez, Martin, the fifty-firſt great maſter of Malta, xix. 288. Death, 289.

Garrat, Dennis, an iſland in the South Sea, xi. 238.

Garrouda, the ſparhawk, an Indian inferior god, vi. 637. His temples and idol, 642.

Gaſco, Pedro de, ſent preſident to Peru, xxxviii. 409. Arrives at Nombre de Dios, and his politic declaration, ib. Gains the garriſon and fleet there, 410. His agent gains the inhabitants of Lima, 412. Arrives from Panama at Tumbez, 413. Makes Nonojoſa general by land, 415. Wiſe management, and ſpeech to animate his troops, 419. Marches to Cuzco, and is joined by Valdivia, ib. His addreſs in croſſing Amancay river, ib. Diviſion of lands, and conſequent diſſatisfaction occaſioned thereby, 424. His letter to ſilence it, ib. Reſigns, and his rapacity, with his ſetting out for Panama, 426.

Gaſcony invaded by the Arabs of Spain, who are driven out by Charles Martel, ii. 218.

Gaſne, Mahmud. See Mahmud.

Gaſpey, bay and point, deſcribed, xxxix. 371.

Gaſſion, marſhal de, gallant action of, with two hundred horſe near Menin, xxv. 24. Death before Lens, and his character, 28.

Gaſton, John, ſucceeds his father Coſmo III. great duke of Tuſcany, with his preſenting memorials againſt the quadruple alliance, xxxvi. 564.

Gat, fortreſs in Hormuz, vi. 682 (G).

Gaufride, the duke of Parma's miniſter, account of him, whom his maſter beheads, xxxvii. 183.

Gavi ſurrenders, through an artifice of the duke of Savoy, xxviii. 508.

Gaunt, John of, enters into a treaty with the king of Portugal, in ſupport of his pretenſions to Caſtile, xx. 326. Alſo with Arragon, 328. But forced to abandon his deſign of invading Caſtile, 329. His brother the Black Prince dies, 330. Landing in Galicia, takes Compoſtella, and is proclaimed king of Caſtile, 340. Makes a treaty with Portugal, ib. Afterwards an embaſſy comes to him from don Juan of Caſtile, ib. Makes an irruption with the Portugueſe into Caſtile, 341. The ſtate of this whole affair, ib. (X). Treaty with Caſtile in his favour, 342. Ravages Arragon, but the differences ſoon appeaſed, xxi. 86.

Gaur country, where ſituated, iv. 151.

—— dynaſty, by whom founded, iii. 562.

Gauras ſent with preſents and offers of peace to Manuel, iv. 230.

Gauriquan, tribe of Hottentots, deſcribed, xv. 494.

Gautier, why executed at Geneva, xxxvii. 332.

Gautu-laumon's vaſt offers for the Chineſe cuſtoms, iv. 502. A favourite of Tolykoan,

kona, 507. Prime miniſter of Kayuk, 511.
Gayatho'ddin, ſultan, dies, iv. 145.
—— ſixth ſultan of the Rum dynaſty, his ſhare of his father's dominions, iv. 137. Invades the Imperial dominions, and attempt on Iconium how fruſtrated, with his ſingular humanity to the Chriſtian priſoners, 239. Attacked by his brother Rokno'ddin, 240. Retires to the emperor Alexis, and continues a private man for ſome time at his court, 241. Drives his nephew out of his dominions, ib. Retakes Iconium, and reaſſumes his kingdom; he ſupports Manuel Maurozomus, 244. Is repulſed before Attalia, 245. Slain by Laſcaris in his attempt on Antioch, 246. Miſtakes of the Greeks about him and his reign, 247.
—— the ſon of Alao'ddin, the eleventh ſultan of the Rum dynaſty, iv. 251. Succeſs againſt the Karaſmians, ib. Againſt two pretended prophets, 252. Defeated by the Moguls, and becomes tributary to them, with his death, character, and children, 253. Alliance with Vatazes againſt the Tartars, 254.
Gayer, Sir John, made chief commander in *India*, and his ill conduct, x. 96.
Gayſue made inſpector of phyſic in China, and ſuppoſed a Chriſtian, iv. 532 (M).
Gayur Khan ſubmits to Timur Bek, v. 292.
Gaz, the ſon of Japhet, the father of the Gazan Turks, iii. 198.
—— *or* Az, Turks, who, iii. 285 (H).
—— or Wandering Turks, in Tartary, iv. 18. Incurſion into Amid, &c. and driven out by the Arabs, 93.
Gaza reduced by the Moſlems, i. 472. Its preſent ſtate, 475.
Gazan Turks, from whom deſcended, iii. 198. Defeated by ſultan Mahmud, and horrid ravages in Adherbijan, 198. Expedition into *Meſopotamia*, 231.
—— conſpires againſt Baydu, v. 182. Makes alliance with Amir Newrus, ib. And gets the crown of Iran by his means, 183. Baſe ingratitude to him, 184. And to his high treaſurer, 185. Invaſion of Syria; defeated by Naſſer, and builds the city of Sham Gazan, with his death, 186.
Gazi Kevey, third khan of Crim Tartary, v. 114.
—— II. the tenth khan of Crim Tartary, depoſed and reſtored, v. 115. The meaning of the name, and why given to khan Ilbar's deſcendants, vi. 154, & not.
—— Omar, the ſon of ſultan Gazi, his private retreat, vi. 159. Riſe under Obeyd Khan, ib. Puts Avanaſh Khan to death, 160.
Gazna beſieged and taken by the Moguls, iv. 443.
—— mountain in India, deſcribed, vi. 205.
Gaznian dynaſty, its founder, iii. 147. The end of it, 362, 367.
Gebra Meſket king of Abyſſinia, makes alliance with the emperor Juſtinian, xv. 207.
Gedaliah's learned works printed, xiii. 386 (G). Extract, &c. 402. Chronology very imperfect, 403 (B).
Gediminus, by a conſpiracy with the grand ducheſs, takes off Vitenus, and, marrying the dowager, is raiſed to the Lithuanian throne, xxxiv. 439. Penetrates into Pruſſia, and recovers Samogitia, 441. His invaſion of Ruſſia, and conqueſts, though aſſiſted by the Ruſſians in his late attacks on the Teutonic knights, he obliges them to renounce their ſovereignty over Lithuania, 442. His domeſtic tranſactions, with the fabulous account of his founding Wilna, the capital, ib. Invaſion of Lower Poland, and ravages there; and he joins Uladiſlaus Locticus of Poland againſt the Teutonic knights, who are reduced very low, 444. He again ravages Poland, ib. His ſon Olgerdus enters Pruſſia twice, with the repeated incurſions and deſolation committed by the Lithuanians in Pruſſia, and Dobrina, a territory of Poland, 445. A peace concluded, upon the marriage of Ann, daughter of Gediminus, with Caſimir prince of Poland, 446. Death and character of Gediminus, ib
Geiſa, or Al Jizzah, in Egypt, taken by Saleh, and its nunnery polluted by him, ii. 262.
Gelaſius II. pope, excommunicates the emperor and pope Gregory VIII. in a council at Capua, xxv. 374. The pope lives privately in Rome, and goes to France, ib. Reſtores Lectus to the archbiſhopric of St. Alban's, ib. Being releaſed, is obliged to quit Rome, and conſecrated at Gaeta; after which he gives inveſtiture to ſeveral nobles, ib. His death, 375.
Gelenhauſen, account of that city, xlii. 128.
Gelimer, the ſixth and laſt king of the African Vandals, xiv. 135. Perſecutes the Orthodox; is invaded by the emperor Juſtinian, and defeated by Beliſarius, 136. His metropolis and treaſures ſeized by the latter, 140. Obliged to recal his brother from Sardinia, ib. Defeat, and ſhameful flight, 141. Miſerable retreat into the mountains, 142. Mournful requeſt, 143. Surrenders himſelf to Beliſarius, and brought in chains to Conſtantinople, with his ſpeech to the emperor; dies of grief, 144.
Gemund, account of its government and religion, xlii. 138 (T).
Genealogies, Arab, when and how firſt fixed, i. 6.

General, great, of Poland, his power with other officers, xxxiv. 31.
Geneva, articles composed there; on the pope's agreeing to which, Felix V. promises to abdicate, xxvi. 172. Account of the quarrels between its bishops and the counts of Savoy, xxix. 145 (H). City, and manners of its inhabitants, described, xxxvii. 244. Form of government republican, and three councils, with its ecclesiastical and military establishment, 245. Antiquity, 246. How its bishops became the sovereigns, with an assembly of the states here under Charlemagne, ib. The several competitors about its sovereignty, and the rise of its bishops and counts, 247. The temporal claims of the bishops opposed by the citizens, and the succession of the former, 248. Attempt of the dauphin of Vienne intirely defeated; with a remarkable decree of Ame its bishop, and disputes about Geneva, with the issue in favour of the count of Savoy, 249. Difference between the bishop and count compromised, and the former excommunicates the people of Geneva, and the occasion; with a war for some years, and the battle of Monthouz, 250. Peace concluded, ib. Pope's award on the bishop's appeal, ib. The liberties of Geneva confirmed, and the most material articles, 251. Evidences of the independency of Geneva on the house of Savoy, ib. Ample confirmation of its rights by the emperor Winceslaus, and a cardinal bishop of it, with some account of his proceedings, 254. Sigismund's reception there, which pope Martin V. and fifteen cardinals also visit, 252. The pretensions of Savoy rejected by the inhabitants, and the constitution of Geneva settled, ib. His holiness's declaration in favour of it, 253. Loses its records, and the occasion, 254. Troubles there after the defeat of Charles of Burgundy at Morat, 255. A league with the Switzers, ib. History of the bishop's two favourites, ib. Insurrection of the peasants quelled, 257. Maintains its liberty against Savoy, ib. Beginning of the alliance between it and Fribourg against Savoy, and the occasion, 259. Its danger from the duke of Savoy and the pope, 261. Dispute there about a French ambassador put under arrest, who is carried off to Bern, 262. And about the rights of the Genevois, who prevail, 263. Bishop and his officers excommunicated by the archbishop of Vienne, but annulled by the pope, ib. The pope's threats against the city, with the latter's refusal of the duke and bishop's terms, 266. Their alliance with Fribourg, ib. Taken, with the abuses committed by the duke of Savoy's soldiers, and his severe proclamation, 269. Succours obtained from Fribourg, and their success in entering Morges without resistance, ib. Bishop's conduct in an appeal to Rome, 274. The death of its bishop, who is succeeded by Auberive, 277. Revolution interrupted by the duke of Savoy, with the danger of the bishop, ib. Increase of the power of the magistracy endangers the affairs of the bishopric, 280. Their danger, but delivered by their allies, ib. Bishop returns from the Franche Comte to Geneva; but his endeavours proving ineffectual to establish his authority, he hastily leaves it, 285. Tumults there, with an accommodation between both parties, and its substance chiefly in favour of the Gospellers, 284. The tumults renewed, on the Bernois interferring, ib. Conspiracy there discovered determines the magistrates, and the consequences, 287. Bishop's attempt frustrated, 289. Female poisoner discovered there, and executed, ibid. A successful sally against the Savoyards, &c. 294. Vernzy's successful irruption into Savoy across the lake, ibid. A new alliance with the Bernois, and the terms; also religious affairs, 295. A decree passed against a change of government, with the disturbances from a faction called Artichokes, 296. Religious dissensions there, 298. Chief sanctuary of all the Reformed, with the league between Geneva and Bern renewed, and made perpetual, 300. A college instituted at Geneva, where Calvin and Beza read divinity, 301. In danger from the duke of Alva, who desists, and the city visited with a plague, 302. Alliance with France, the Swiss, and Genevois at Soleurre, ib. National calamities there, and a perpetual alliance with Zurich, 303. Severity of the magistrates discipline, 306. Furnishes preachers to all the reformed states, ib. Account of its famous scalade, and the dispositions for surprizing that city, 316. Conspiracy of Terral and Bastide against it discovered; arrested at Yverdun, and executed, 324. Fortified, 325. Its manufactures discouraged, ib. Inhabitants for the duke of Savoy, and the occasion, ib. Receives additional fortifications, 326. Refugees there, as the princess Emilia of Orange, and sieur d'Aubigne, 328. Disappointment of the bishop, 334. Dissensions there, and the occasion; but compromised, 339. A plot against it, and a letter left at the syndic's, 340. Alliance with the Swiss, xlii. 145 (C).
Genevois, treaty between them and the court of Savoy, xxxvii. 246. The earl of Geneva outlawed by the bishop, 251. The duke of Savoy and the bishop endeavour to make them rebel, and a ridiculous occasion taken by them, 263. In danger of losing

loſing their liberty, from the duke's reſidence at Geneva, &c. 273. Apply for a general alliance with the Swiſs cantons, 274. Alliance between them and the cantons of Bern and Fribourg, 275. Their perplexing ſituation, 277. A peace between the duke of Savoy and them, with the terms, 281. Differences ariſe anew, and the determination, by a general aſſembly of the cantons, ib. But rejected in moſt part by the duke, 282. Lay their grievances before an aſſembly of the cantons at Baden, and refuſe to readmit their biſhop, 288. Unſucceſsful attempt on Peney, 290. Requeſt to the Bernois refuſed, 291. The low paſs of the Genevois, 292. They never think of ſubmitting to their former tyrants, and how relieved, through their poverty, ib. Favourable turn of their affairs, by a reinforcement of journeymen printers from Lyons, 293. Their jealouſy, from the French refugees, 299. They and the Bernois break with the duke of Savoy, and the war continued; with the ſucceſs of the former, 304. Loſs of the Genevois and Bernois before La Cluſe, 305. Further ſucceſſes on both ſides, ib. The duke of Savoy's infamous breach of capitulation for Ternay caſtle exaſperates them, who have the better in every encounter, particularly in the fort near the Arve, 306. A truce concluded, with the ſucceſs of the confederates after its expiration, ib. Their diſtreſs, and their ſcaling a fort at Verſoy, 307. Their further ſucceſſes, with their taking La Cluſe; and forced to abandon it, through the cowardice of Eſpaillon, 308. Generally have the better, with the mutual reproaches of don Amadeo and the Genevois, 309. The latter worſted, but Geneva ſaved, through Lubigny's vigilance in his night-gown, ib. The war with Savoy renewed, and, notwithſtanding their little caution, are victorious in Fucigny, through the care of their commander Conſorgien, with his piety on the field, 310. Their further ſucceſſes, eſpecially at Buringe, 311. A truce concluded, ib. Hoſtilities recommenced, but peace concluded, 312. Bernois ſend them aſſiſtance, and the French king's friendſhip, 319. Shrewd obſervation of the Genevois, in their manifeſtos, on the duke's perfidy; with their precaution, and invade the Savoy dominions with ſucceſs, 320. The French king befriends them, who conclude a truce and a peace at St. Julien, 321. Both ſides now reſume their pens, ib. Preſents made them by the landgrave of Heſſe and elector palatine, 323. An officer executed for a conſpiracy, 325. A letter from their paſtors to an aſſembly of Proteſtants at Paris, and its purport, 326. Renew their alliance with Bern and Zurich, 331. Aſſiſtance ſent by them to Bern againſt an inſurrection, 332. Send aſſiſtance to their allies, and fortify the mount St. Victor, 333. They ſend a deputation to the French king at Lyons; and his obliging anſwer, with their fortifying Geneva, ib. Their danger, from formidable preparations by the duke of Savoy, 335. Precautions in guarding their city, 336. They have aſſiſtance from their allies, 337. Their danger vaniſhes; further differences with Savoy; the occaſion, and how dropped, 338. Freſh differences with Savoy, and the occaſion; with the protection of France to them, and the reaſons, 343. Their narrow eſcape from the ambition of France, and prevented by the vigilance of the Britiſh miniſtry, the Dutch alſo intereſting themſelves, 344. A treaty of exchange between the king of Sardinia and them, ib.

Genii, their nature, office, &c. according to the Mahometans, i. 328. Taken from the Jewiſh rabbis, 329.

Genmei, empreſs of Japan, her reign, ix. 120.

Genoa, its revolt from the French, xxvi. 264. Rebellion there againſt Viſconti, fomented by Spinola, who returns from Venice to that city, but prevented by Sigiſmund, 152. Hiſtory, ancient and modern extent, xxviii. 353. Rebuilt by the Romans, after burning it, and continues under their dominion till Theodoric, 354. And under the Goths, till ſubdued by Beliſarius, and next by the Lombards, ib. Charlemagne erects it into a marquiſate, continuing under counts till the extinction of Pepin's race in Italy, ib. The Saracens ſack that city; but the Genoeſe defeat them off Sardinia, and recover their booty and captives, 355. They form themſelves into a republic, under conſuls freely elected, and conſent to acknowledge Berengarius III. duke of Friuli, who confirms their rights, 356. Erected by the pope into an archbiſhopric, with three biſhops ſubjected to it, and three to Piſa, 363. Arrival of pope Alexander III. there, who enlarges the privileges of their ſee; and the emperor extends their juriſdiction over all the coaſt of Liguria, with their ſtipulations in return, 369. Civil diſſenſions there, and a freſh quarrel with the Piſans; upon which a war continues long about Sardinia, 370. The emperor mediates a peace between them, 371. They conclude an alliance with the ſaladin of Egypt, with other domeſtic tranſactions, and ſome diſputes with the Piſans, ib. On Jeruſalem being taken, and nearly all the territories in Syria, from the Chriſtians, the Genoeſe ſend a fleet into that country, 372. Factions greatly diſturbing the city, the government is committed to a foreigner, ib.

Imperial and Piſan fleets retire from it, 381. Pope Innocent IV. conducted by ſea to Genea, and almoſt all their whole fleet deſtroyed by a ſtorm, ib. Diſputes in the city between the Gibellines and Guelfs; one of the former impriſoning the podeſta, and cauſing himſelf to be proclaimed captain, with the iſſue, 385. Thrown into Charles of Naples' hands, who invades their territories, but to little advantage, 387. The republic excommunicated, but afterwards abſolved, who make large purchaſes within their territory, 388. New form of government there, by chuſing a foreigner their captain annually, 391. Diſputes there, about declaring againſt the Catalans, ariſe to fighting in the ſtreets, 392. Reconciliation effected there between the Gibellines and Guelfs, and the pope's endeavours for peace ineffectual, 394. Violent ſedition in that city, ib. The Venetians take ſeveral places from the Genoeſe the while, ib. Freſh diſturbances in that city, and the worſted party exiled; but an accommodation concluded, 396. New commotions, with the occaſion, ib. Hoſtilities continue between both parties, and a violent diſſenſion between the nobles and commons, with the occaſion, 401. A truce and then a perpetual peace concluded betwixt both parties, with the ſtipulations, 402. The general deſolation occaſioned by this war very great, ib. Freſh diſturbances there, and the occaſion, 403. New duke elected there with the concurrence of the nobles, and his deſire to be bound by articles, 404. Peace concluded with the exiles, and the terms, 407. Revolution there by the Viſconti, with the occaſion, 410. New tumults there, and a duke choſen, with his character, 416. Great diſturbances there, with the ſucceſſive chuſing of ſeveral dukes, and its territories, 419. Inſurrection there againſt the French governor, 422. Total ceſſation of arms agreed to, with the damage done that city, ib. The French governor twice obliged to abandon the palace, and captains choſen, ib. New form of government there, with ſalutary regulations, 428. Epidemical diſtemper there, 429. Tumultuous proceedings there, 437. Dominion of the ſtate accepted by the king of France, 439. Commotions there on Galeazzo's death, 443. Renewal of the factions in that city, 444. New form of government eſtabliſhed there, 445. King of France's deſigns againſt it fruſtrated, 449. Revolts from the King of France, with the commotions thereupon, 450. Attempts of the emperor and pope Julius II. on that city abortive, 456. Taken by the Spaniards, who enter and pillage it, 461. With the gallant reſiſtance of a handful of men in the ſtreets, who at laſt ſurrender, ib. (A). The pillaging brings on diſputes between the confederate generals, 462. Emperor viſits it, and his propoſal for a citadel rejected by the ſenate, 470. Diſturbances there by the duke's intrigues, 482. Why the old nobility murmur againſt the new, 483. Changes in the government there by its deliverer Andrea Doria, and the reformers chaſe Aubert Lazari duke, ib. Civil diſſenſions and deſigns of the old and new nobility there, the city being divided into three factions, 487. Influence of two popular leaders, and the horrid confuſions cauſed thereby, ib. Situation with regard to the neighbouring powers, and conniving at the attempt of aſſaſſinating the conſtable by the baron d'Alegre, 510. Money arriving from Spain, inſpires new ſpirits into the republic, ib. Several circumſtances concur to defeat the enemy's projects, with advantages gained by the peaſants over them, 511. Spain reſolves to leſſen the intereſt of money borrowed from its bank, 512. Variance between the republic and Savoy, ib. Treaty between Genoa and Turin, and the expence of this war to the Genoeſe, with a prodigious wall built on the occaſion, 516 (B). Plot of the Spaniards for ſeizing it diſcovered; alſo a dreadful plague, and a war with the corſairs of Barbary, 527. Revolution there through Spinola, and recovers its independency, xxxvi. 259. The king of France accepts the ſovereignty of that republic, 299. Revolt of it, when Regnier and John are both defeated, and return both to France, 301. Falls into the hands of the Milaneſe, 340. The attempts of the French againſt it defeated, 370. Owing to Charles's dilatory wavering counſels, with other reaſons, 371. Reſolution there, xxxvii. 151. Junction of don Philip and Gage's armies near it with that of the republic, 233. Its conqueſt by the Auſtrians baffled, 240.

Genoeſe attempt an independent trade into India, ix. 226. Seize on the port of Caffa, 228. Their cowardice before Gallipoli, xii. 37. Seize on Phocea, 46. Refuſe to releaſe Sarkan's hoſtages, 47. Seize on the iſland of Chio, 51. Aſſiſted by ſultan Orkan, 54. Cruelty to the baniſhed Jews, xiii. 355 (D). War with them occaſioned by the iſle of Tenedos, xxvi. 98. Seize Lemnos, but defeated and driven from Tenedos, 99. War with them, and their gallies taken and deſtroyed, xxvii. 82. After their defeat on the Sardinian coaſt, they put their ſoveignty into the hands of Viſconti the duke of Milan, 83. Sea-fight between them and the Venetians, with the defeat of the latter, 106. Succeſſes of their allies by land, ib. Cloſely beſet in Chioggia, and beaten in the haven, 107. After Zeno's

arrival

arrival with a fleet, are defeated; they give up Chioggia, and ſurrender priſoners of war, 108. Rupture with them, who are defeated by Zeno the Venetian admiral, 118. Fleet's arrival at Corfu, 147. Perſuaded to lay aſide their armament againſt Sicily, xxviii. 159. War between them and the Piſans, with peace concluded; after which they jointly attack the Moors in Africa, 357. Their fleet continually employed about the Croiſades to or from the *Holy Land*; and, under William Embriacus, the Genoeſe, by their ingenuity, greatly contribute to the taking of Jeruſalem, 358. Make a treaty with Baldwin for a third part of whatever booty is taken, 359. Coin their own money, ib. Make a new treaty with Baldwin in Syria, with their ſervices in that country, and the privileges beſtowed upon them, 360. Begin to renew their diſputes with their neighbours, and reſolve to reduce all the old marquiſate, ib. Make a ſmall alteration, and chuſe eight ſupreme magiſtrates for four years, 361. They proteſt pope Gelaſius II. againſt the emperor Henry V. with a new war between them and the Piſans about Corſica, and the different accounts, with a peace concluded, but of ſhort continuance; and the conſecration of the Corſican biſhops decided in the Lateran council to belong to the pope, 362. The Piſans enraged at this, renew the war, with the advantages gained by the Genoeſe, who invade their territories, and peace between them by the pope's mediation, 363. Add a new company to the ſeven old ones, and two conſuls for each; and they turn their arms againſt the Moors with ſucceſs, 364. The emperor Conrad confirms their privilege of coining; they reduce Ventimiglia; have a ſettlement in Montpelier, &c. with a confirmation of many privileges from the pope, ib. Their ſucceſs under Caffaras againſt the Moors; fit out a fleet, and take Almeria by ſtorm, as alſo Tortoſa, 365. The republic's inactivity to what owing, 366. They take an oath of allegiance to the emperor Frederick Barbaroſſa, and conclude an alliance with the Greek emperor, 367. The pope intereſts himſelf for the republic with three eaſtern princes, ib. Complete the wall of the city, and oblige one of the Mooriſh kings in Spain to agree to a peace, 368. Its various ſucceſs, 369. Negociation for a peace how interrupted, ib. Enter into a treaty with the emperor Henry againſt Tancred about Naples, 372. Reſtore the conſuls; but the diſſenſions continuing, Oberto d'Olivano of Pavia is choſen podeſta, 373. They reduce the whole iſland of Sicily for the emperor Henry, with his perfidy to them for their ſervices, and a ſucceſſion of four podeſtas, and their tranſactions, 374. Several privileges obtained for them in Armenia; conferences for peace with the Piſans ineffectual, and, among other tranſactions, Syracuſe taken by aſſault, 375. Hoſtilities between them and the Venetians, with the occaſion, ib. Among other tranſactions, the Genoeſe relieve Syracuſe, inveſted by the Piſan fleet, which is intirely defeated, with the loſs of twenty of their veſſels; with a truce and perpetual peace agreed to, 376. A ceſſation of hoſtilities between them and the Piſans, ibid. Enlargement of their territories, and an embaſſy from Armenia confirming their privileges, and civil cauſes at home committed to five ſovereign judges, 377. The enlargement of their territories gives great jealouſy to their neighbours, who revolt, but ſubmit; with ſome domeſtic diſturbances, 378. Ambaſſadors ſent to the Levant, and a fleet againſt the Moors of Murcia, ib. A rupture between the Genoeſe and the emperor, 379. The latter hearkens to an accommodation, ib. Alſo another made with the king of Ceuta, and betwixt the Venetians and Genoeſe, ib. Their fleet taken or ſunk by the Imperial and Piſan fleets, 380. Eſpouſe pope Gregory's part againſt the emperor Frederick about the extent of their juriſdiction, ib. Alliance with the Venetians renewed, 382. A complete victory gained by their fleet, which conducts St. Lewis to Egypt, ibid. In conjunction with the Florentines and Lucchese diſtreſs the Piſans, 383. Make an alliance with Michael Paleologus; aſſiſt him with a fleet againſt the Venetians, but excommunicated, 384. Rupture between them and the Venetians at Acon, with the occaſion, ib. An accommodation at Rome between them, as alſo the Piſans, ibid. The ſame day the Genoeſe fleet intirely defeated by the others in Syria, ib. Their fleet defeats the Venetians off Durazzo, 385. The ſucceſs of another fleet, 386. Abſolved from excommunication, and ſend a fleet to Syria, five of which the Venetians take before Acon, ib. They make alliance with Charles of Naples after his defeating Conrad, and with St. Lewis, whoſe expedition proves fatal to them, with Charles's rapacity, ib. Diſſenſions throughout the whole Genoeſe territories, particularly Ventimiglia, and its conſequence in Genoa, ib. Exiles, who had been reſtored, raiſing new diſturbances, are condemned to perpetual baniſhment, and with their friends ſurpriſe Chiavari, but ſoon abandon it, 388. Alliance with Charles againſt the Greek emperor rejected by them, who inform him of the intended invaſion; which miſcarries, on account of the famous revolt of Sicily, ib. New war between the Piſans

Piſans and Genoeſe; but the former ſubmit to terms preſcribed, with the occaſion of the rupture, 389. Peace, after ſome captures by them, concluded with the Piſans, againſt Ugolino's inclination, whom, with his family, they ſtarve to death, 391. Their fleet's ſucceſs in Corſica, ib. New rupture with the Piſans, and the occaſion, with the ſucceſs of the Genoeſe before Piſa, ib. The Venetians are jealous of their proſperity, 392. Two Genoeſe veſſels ſail through Gibraltar ſtreights weſtward, ib. (B). A rupture between them and Venice, with the occaſion, 393. Take thirty Venetian gallies, with the vigorous preparations on both ſides, 394. Their fleet gains a complete victory over the Venetians on the coaſt of Dalmatia, 395 (D). Peace concluded hereupon, ib. The Piſans purchaſe a truce from Genoa, ib. Excommunication againſt them, and their abſolution, 396. Their animoſities ſubſide, 401. A remarkable revolution in their form of government by the ſailors, 404. So that at length the Genoeſe, in a tumultuous manner, create Buccanigra duke, ib. Defeat the Turks in the Black Sea, 405. With others take Smyrna; but are betrayed by the Tartars in the Black Sea, 406. Their exiles, who rejected the terms offered them, raiſing a conſiderable force, ſend them againſt the Engliſh in Flanders, and moſt of them ſlain at Creſſy, 407. Fleet, in its way to the Black Sea, among other ſucceſſes, reduces the iſle of Chios, with a decree, on their return, in favour of the proprietors, ib. War with the Venetians in the Black Sea, and the occaſion of it, with the captures on each ſide in Caſtro, 408. The Genoeſe defeat the united fleets of Venice and Arragon off Pera; and they are beaten in their turn off Sardinia, 409. Fleet, under Paganus Auria, ſurpriſe that of Venice on the coaſt of the Morea, with peace concluded, ib. Join Andronicus againſt his father, and place him on the Imperial throne, with a war between them and the Venetians, 413. Fleet defeated, and the revolt of Viſconti from the republic, 414. Fleet beat the Venetians off Pola in Iſtria, ib. And their further proceedings, 415. They ſtorm Chioggia, and beſiege Venice, while the Venetians, aſſiſted by the Engliſh, oblige the Genoeſe to retire; and they retake Chioggia, with the ſucceſſes of the Genoeſe in their city, 416. Treaty between both republics, ib. Conducts pope Urban VI. to their city, who in diſguſt goes to Lucca, 417. Many Engliſh and French joining them, they inveſt Tunis; but conclude a treaty with the Infidels, 418. Revolt, maſſacre moſt of the French, and declare the marquis of Montferrat captain of the republic, 426. Gallies, with Ladiſlaus of Naples's fleet, ſtorm Ventimiglia, ib. After their making ſome captures at ſea from the Florentines, a peace is concluded, 427. Revolt from the duke of Milan, 435. Imprudently renew their former animoſities, ib. Diſpoſe of their ſettlements in Corſica and the Black Sea to the bank of St. George, 439. Revolt from the French; and the king of France reſigns Savona and his title to Genoa in favour of Francis Sforza of Milan, 441. Their ſingular ſervices at the ſiege of Otranto againſt the Turks, 444. Throw off the yoke of Sforza, whoſe forces are routed by them, ib. Perſuaded by the cardinal Paul Fulgoſo to put themſelves under the protection of Lewis Sforza, 446. Enjoy great tranquillity, ib. Cruelty of the rebels there to the French in the upper citadel, 452. The lower gallantly defended, ib. Mutineers, their humility on king Lewis's arrival at Aſte, with Charles d'Amboiſe marching forward, and the king's beſieging the city, 453. Genoeſe defeated, and the ſenate moſt humbly ſupplicates for peace, 454. Beſiege the French garriſon in the citadel, with a bold action by Cavallo, and Toſcano's ingenuity, the governor being obliged to capitulate, 459. Unconquerable averſion between the Spaniards and them, with an inſtance of it, and the people attack the Spaniards, 471. Take Fiorenzo, 473. Peace negociated between the Porte and republic, alſo between France and Spain, with an article in favour of the Genoeſe, 474. Seize on the marquiſate of Final, ib. An epidemical diſeaſe rages in their camp, 476. Confuſion of their army, and a remarkable circumſtance for it, 480. Indolence of the ancient nobility, whilſt the new urge their demands, 488. The ancient nobility retire out of the city, with the proceedings of the new, 492. The latter re-eſtabliſh the law for incorporating certain citizens with the nobility, and they levy forces, ib. Ambaſſadors ſent to the pope, who eſpouſes the cauſe of the new nobility, and ſends a legate, 493 (C). The old nobility forced to quit the city, levy troops, 494. Both factions appeal to different courts, with an embaſſy extraordinary from the emperor, 495. Several meetings of the old nobility, without any certain reſolution; and the people alarmed at don John of Auſtria's approach, who returns to Naples; with the eſtates of the ancient nobility confiſcated and ſold, 496. Theſe nobility again iſſue orders for all of their body to quit Genoa, with the king of Spain's anſwer to the ambaſſadors from both parties, 496. The manner in which hoſtilities are begun, but forced to retire by order of the duke de Gandia, 497. Propenſe in favour of Spain, by the ancient nobility, rejected

rejected by the ſenate, ib. A reconciliation between the old and new nobility, and the regulations in that government, 501. Long peace after this, 502. War with the duke of Savoy, and a treaty between him and France, with the Genoeſe refuſing ſuccours from Spain, 503. Their application for aſſiſtance from his holineſs proving vain, the ſenate exerts itſelf vigorouſly; with the ſeizure of a large ſum that the duke of Guiſe was ſending to Genoa, ib. Party defeated by the French, 507. Gain ſeveral advantages over the Piedmonteſe through the intrepidity of the Corſicans, when prince Gabriel eſcapes in diſguiſe, 525. Do not improve their victory over the Piedmonteſe, 528. Oneille and ſeveral other towns taken by them, ib. (C). Briga, alſo Perinaldo, taken by them from the duke of Savoy, 529. The Spaniſh gallies act in concert with the Genoeſe, and Lewis XIV. eſpouſes the part of the duke of Savoy, ib. Their partiality for Galeazzo, xxvi. 173. Declare againſt the Florentines, and appoint Picinino their general, 243. Defeated by the Venetians in the Tuſcan Sea, 248. Their hoſtilities, who are defeated, 340.

Genſeric the Vandal invited into Africa, with his conqueſts and reign there, xiv. 120. Hatred againſt the orthodox, and deſtroys the Roman edifices, 121. His cruel character diſplayed, 122. Perſecution of the orthodox, 123. Softened by the Roman ambaſſador Severus, and concludes a peace with the emperor Juſtin, 125. Becomes more friendly to the Chriſtians and Romans, 126. Breaks the peace with them; his defeat, laſt will, and death, 127. The Vandals irruption into Italy under him, xxvi. 10.

Gen-ſoo, the twenty-fourth emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 115.

Gen-ſwo empreſs of Japan, her reign famed for the appearance of ſome Japaneſe deities, ix. 120.

Gentil, Valentine, his recanting his errors twice, and afterwards burned at Bern, xxvii. 300.

Gentiles in Abyſſinia, who and whence, xv. 70.

Gennep inveſted by prince Henry, and, notwithſtanding the bravery of Preſton the governor, ſurrenders, xv. 335.

George, a Chriſtian phyſician, cures the caliph Almanſur, ii. 293. Refuſes his large preſents and three fine girls, and honourably diſmiſſed by him, ib.

—— the patriarch, depoſed and impriſoned, ii. 294.

—— Fort St. (Madras) the chief Engliſh ſettlement, deſcribed, x. 230. Its diſadvantageous ſituation, 232. Fort and White Town deſcribed, 233.

George, St. Bank at Genoa, it origin, formation, and wealth, xxviii. 426 (F).

—— duke of Lunenburg, defeats the Imperialiſts at Oldendorp with conſiderable loſs, and afterwards takes Hamelin, xxx. 209.

—— prince of Denmark, his generoſity, xxxii. 539 (A).

—— duke of Lunenburg, and his military exploits, xlii. 221. Is poiſoned and dies, ib.

—— Lewis duke of Lunenburg, his early valour, xlii. 223. Marriage with the only daughter of Zell; his bravery; and the crown of England ſettled on his mother the princeſs Sophia, 224. Forces the houſe of Wolfenbuttel to quit the French alliance, and ſucceeds to Zell, 225. Surpriſes a body of French horſe at Offenberg, and obliges the biſhop of Hildeſheim to forbear his oppreſſion of the Proteſtants, ib. His ſucceſſion to the Britiſh crown, and electoral dignity acknowledged by France, 226. He comes to the throne, with his death and character, ib.

—— William elector of Brandenburgh, miſery of his dominions under him, xlii. 239. Misfortune attending him and his relations, 240. Ravages by the Dutch and Spaniards in Cleves, ib. The emperor ſends an army into Saxony againſt the Proteſtants, who are defeated, and retire into Brandenburg, which they pillage, 241. The Imperialiſts put garriſons into Pomerania, ib. The edict of reſtitution publiſhed by the emperor, and war declared by Guſtavus Adolphus, ib. Great contributions raiſed in Brandenburgh by the Imperialiſts, 242. The king of Sweden enters Germany, and takes poſſeſſion of Pomerania, ib. The elector fortifies Berlin againſt him, and obliged to deliver up the fortreſſes of Spandau and Cuſtrin, with the king's views in this, 243. Magdeburg taken by the Imperialiſts, and its miſeries, 244. The elector joins the Swediſh party, and Guſtavus totally defeats the Imperialiſts, ib. The emperor ſends an army againſt the electors of Saxony and Brandenburgh, which is defeated at Lutzen, with the loſs of Guſtavus, 245. Oxenſtiern concludes alliances, and his propoſal about Pomerania; upon which, and the defeat of the Swedes at Rordlingen, the elector concludes a peace with the emperor, 246. The Swedes ravage Brandenburgh, ib. On the death of the duke of Pomerania, the war is carried into that country, and the Swedes appear before Berlin, blocking up Spandau and Cuſtrin, 247. The elector dies, ib.

—— I. king of England, declines the fole mediation between the emperor and Spain, xlii. 389.

Georgi Morini, the fiftieth doge of Venice, his character, xxvii. 74. Death, ib.

Georgia invaded by Timur Bek, v. 247. Ravaged by him, 321. Alſo afreſh, 335. Again invaded and ravaged, on account of religion, 350. Seven hundred towns plundered and deſtroyed by him, 353. Invaded by Kara Yuſef, 393. Revolts from the Perſians, 432. Reduced by Malek Shach, iii. 260. Its wali exaſperated againſt Huſſeyn Shah, refuſes to fight for him, vi. 49.

—— its ſettlement when planned, xl. 440. Encouraged by the Carolinians, ib. Account of its charter, 453. Names of the truſtees erected into a corporation, and reaſons for not employing negroes, 454. Firſt ſettlement under Oglethorpe; arrival in Carolina, and kind reception, ib. Progreſs of that colony, and arrival of its ſettlers, 457. Induſtry of its planters, 459. Progreſs of that colony, and new names given places by Oglethorpe, 460. Preparations for its defence againſt the Spaniards, ib. Fundamental error in its conſtitution rectified, 461. Further encouragement given, ib. Specimen of its raw ſilk, 462. Several regulations made by the truſtees, 463. Invaded by the Spaniards, who are repulſed, ib. Drooping ſtate, and importance under governor Ellis, and the advantages from it to Great Britain, ib. Account of its iſlands and forts, 464. Religious notions of its Indians, ib. The accounts why ſuſpicious, 465. Its natural productions, ib. Variety of game and wild beaſts, with fiſh, ib. Fewneſs of its hands, 466.

Georgiana ſubdued to caliph Solyman, ii. 192. Invaded by Timur Bek, v. 285. The mountainous parts ravaged by him, 291, 293. Natives cruelly butchered by him, 353.

Georgians prepare to oppoſe the Mogul generals, iv. 440. The former defeated by them, 441. Sold for two abbas per head, v. 445. Cruelly ravaged by Abbas, 448. Submit upon eaſy terms, 449. Ill treated by Alp Arſlan, iii. 260.

Georgis, Amhara, diſcovers the ſham Jacob, who is beheaded, xv. 282 (Q).

Georgiſſa, princeſs, baniſhed by Baſilides, xv. 313.

Gerbæ iſle, on the African coaſt, reduced, xviii. 417.

Gerbillon ſettles the boundaries between China and Ruſſia, viii. 507.

Gerdn, St. dies, xxiv. 496.

Gerard, founder of an hoſpital for pilgrims, xix. 27. Is ſucceeded by Dupin, 28.

Gergenti, ancient Agrigentum, in Sicily, revolts, ii. 560. Taken by Ali Ebn Kema, iii. 225.

Gerhard of Oldenburgh, diſturbances between him and his brother Chriſtian king of Denmark, but the latter pardons the prince, xxix. 440.

Gerhard, uncle to Valdemar of Sleſwick, ambitious deſigns on the Daniſh throne, xxiii. 241.

—— biſhop of Bologna, made prætor, with his tyranny and expulſion, xxxvii. 22. His cauſe eſpouſed by the emperor and the pope, 23.

Geriah beſieged and taken by admiral Watſon, and its vaſt plunder, x. 197.

German princes and biſhops intreat the pope to be reconciled to the emperor, xxvi. 35. Upon refuſal, they publiſh the perpetual edict at Frankfort, ib. Empire involved in great confuſion, and a powerful aſſociation, with a liſt of thoſe concerned, xxix. 214 (H). Confuſion and calamities throughout the empire, and the ſeveral methods for remedying the public diſtreſs, 218. Marriages of quality, account of them, 245 (H). Diſorders there ſo great during the interregnum, that aſſociations are formed for mutual defence, 283. Diſputes about the right of electors how determined, ib. Electors embrace a neutrality between pope Eugenius and the council of Baſil, with their view in this meaſure, 409 (E). Princes in the diet at Nuremberg refuſe to act againſt Podehad, but grant ſupplies againſt the Turks, 442. Privately ſolicit cardinal Richelieu to defend them; and he ſends Marcheville into Germany, and by his means the election of a king of the Romans is delayed, xxx. 173. Electors aſſemble at Nuremberg, with their deliberations, and places appointed for diſcuſſing a peace, 248. Princes, aſſembly of them at Brunſwic, with the treaty and reſolutions formed there, 467. Princes aſſociate, and take up arms, under count de Lippe, againſt the Spaniards, xxxi. 152. But being repulſed, they diſband, 153. Artiſts, &c. intended for Ruſſia, why ſtopped at Lubeck, and the czar's ambaſſador impriſoned there, xxxv. 212. Mercenaries, a mutiny of them, who throw themſelves into Parma, and Scaliger's raiſing the ſiege thereupon, xxxvi. 98 (A). Pope John's death gives a turn, ib.

Germans, their reconciliation with pope Eugenius, and the terms, xxvi. 170. Make loud complaints againſt the pope, with Æneas Sylvius's juſtifying him, 179. Wimpheling's anſwer to his letter, and the nuncios expelled from Wurtzburg, 180. Their character, xxix. 15. Obliged to quit Upper Hungary, xxx. 308. But attacked by the peaſants on their march, the diſturbances ſtill continue, ib.

Germany, rebellion there, xxv. 472. Anarchy there by the death of William count of Holland, 489. Two competitors for that empire,

pire, and the pope defers deciding in favour of either, 491. The reformation begins there, and to what owing, xxvi. 275. History and conſtitution, xxix. 1. How it became the ſeat of the new Weſtern empire, 2. Limits and contents; its diviſion into circles or larger provinces, 3. Directors diſtribution of its ſtates, 4. Provinces, account of them at the death of Lewis IV. 16 (A). Dangerous feud there, 118 (U). Troubles in the northern parts, with the inſtability of the German princes to the two competitors for the empire, 169. The whole empire a ſcene of blood and confuſion, ib. A number of freebooters reduced there, 236. Afflicted with plague, famine, &c. 284. Troubles in the north, 334. Appeaſed, after ſending an embaſſy to the emperor at Prague, by the interpoſition of the electors and other princes, 347. Meaſures taken there for terminating the ſchiſm in the church, 352. A diet holden at Frankfort, and deputies ſent to Rome, with their determination on that head; but the pope evades it, 353. Its princes, on the emperor's refuſing to chuſe an adminiſtrator, enter into a confederacy for redreſſing grievances, 355. They depoſe Winceſlaus at Lacaſtein, ib. The authors of this depoſition, who; and the ſentence itſelf, with the articles againſt him, ib. (H). They chuſe in his room Frederick of Brunſwick, and, on his aſſaſſination, Robert count Palatine, 356. Winceſlaus bears his diſgrace with reſignation, and his conduct conſiderably amended; and why he connived at Huſs's reformation, 358 (I). Diet at Brin refuſes liberty of conſcience to Prague, 387. Diviſions among the princes of that empire, 394. Each prince's quota, when firſt regiſtered, 396. Forces of that empire march into Bohemia under Frederick of Brandenburgh and cardinal Julian, who fly precipitately on ſight of the Huſſites, 396. Why an attempt at the diet of Frankfort to reform the head and members of the empire proves abortive, 402 (B). The princes in the diet of Mentz agree that the council of Baſil ſhould ſuſpend the pope's depoſition, 410. Its diviſion into circles in Albert's reign, 411. Complaints againſt the rapacious exactions of the nuncio there, and on other accounts, 471 (G). Formed into circles, with an account of their directors, 477 (I). Inſurrection of the peaſants, with a civil war on the death of George the Rich of Bavaria, 484. In the diet of Nuremberg divided into ten circles, xxx. 7. Peaſants, great diſturbances by them, againſt which Luther writes with great force, 10. All Germany in commotion, 141. College of the princes and towns claim a privilege of ſending deputies to Munſter and Oſnabrug, being ſupported in their pretenſions by France, 267. At which Ferdinand is greatly incenſed, ib. Diviſion between the Catholic and Proteſtant ſtates there, ib. Commotions in the north, 388. Diſtreſs of the provinces, through a long war, and the meaſures taken thereupon at Heilbron, 422. Repreſentation of the four aſſociated circles there to the Britiſh miniſters, 472. Mines of gold, ſilver, &c. 497. Coin, 498. Operations between the Ruſſians and Swedes there, xxxv. 469. An alliance between the emperor and king of Pruſſia, 545. Affairs there, and a mutiny of the Italian troops, xxxvi. 544. Troubles after the death of the emperor Charles VI. xlii. 516.

Germontus ſucceeds his father Swinthorus in Lithuania, and dies in leſs than a year, xxxiv. 430.

Gerſhom, a celebrated rabbi, xiii. 256.

Gertrudenberg, negociations there why broken off, xxv. 179. Open declaration of the allies there, xxx. 440. Project for delivering it to the Spaniards diſcovered, xxxi. 167.

Gervas, St. in Geneva, fortified, xxxvii. 331.

Geſalaic ſucceeds his father Alaric in Spain, xix. 353.

Geſula, province, diſcovered, and its public fair, xviii. 91. Laws, government, &c. 92.

Getes defeated by Timur Bek, v. 215. A ſecond defeat, 216. A third and more bloody one, 217. Defeat Huſſein, and lay ſiege to Samarkant, and forced to raiſe it, 218. Defeated by Timur Bek, 223. Submit to him, 229. Revolt, and ſubmit afreſh, 241. Defeated by Mirza Omar, 253. By Timur Bek, 258. Their country totally ruined, 260. Ravaged afreſh by the Amirs, 262.

Geyſa, firſt Chriſtian king of Hungary, and the oppoſition he meets with from the nobles, xlii. 6. Yet proceeds, and makes alliances, then dies, ib.

—— III. king of Hungary, and the adminiſtration in the biſhops and nobles, xlii. 28. Defeats Henry of Auſtria, who had taken Preſburgh, 29. The emperor's ravages in paſſing through his country, ib. And the contrary behaviour of the king of France, ib. Defeats Lodomerius, and reinſtates his father-in-law in Ruſſia, ibid. Dies, ib.

Ghammas, river in Kaymak, iv. 14.

Ghatſanites abandon the ſiege of Medina, i. 129. Expedition againſt Mahomet, 144. Defeated by Ebn Rawaha, 145.

Ghayazo'ddin, Malek, invaded by Kothbo'ddin, and put to death, vi. 79.

Ghaswan, a famous mountain in Arabia, i. 63.
Ghed, the Daniſh admiral, for declining battle is tried and beheaded, xxxii. 475.
Ghent, emperor's anſwer to their embaſſy, xxi. 253. Alſo to the French ambaſſadors, ib. Surpriſed, xxv. 172. Taken, xxxi. 69. Pacification, on Antwerp being deſtroyed, is formed, and its terms, ib. Diſorders there, and in other towns, which are ſtopped by the prince, 84. Ravages committed there, and the ſituation of both parties, 85. Submits to king Philip, 99.
—— Van, killed, xxxi. 48.
Gherghon plundered by the Moguls, vi. 438.
Ghermian gives his daughter to Bajazet, xii. 63. Baniſhed and ſtripped of his dominions by him, 69 (I).
Ghew-yang-ſwen, the chief compiler of the Chineſe annals, v. 48 (O).
Ghey-lye-vang, emperor of China, his troubleſome reign, viii. 409.
Ghebbers, or fire-worſhippers, the place of their worſhip, iv. 430. Deſtroyed by Timur Bek, v. 276. Their deſperate defence at Batnir, 305. Maſſacre of them, 306. Deſperate fury at Dehli, 310. Cruel maſſacre at Mirtha, 311. By land and water, 312. On the mountain of Swalek, and totally deſtroyed, 313.
Ghilan, its prince ſubmits to Timur Bek, v. 248.
Ghilkupruk, province in Corazin, vi. 135.
Ghir, Jehan, Timur Bek's ſon, marries the famed Khan Zadeh, and his magnificent reception of her, v. 230. Defeats Konero'ddin in Jetah, 231. Immature death, 233.
—— the ſon of ſultan Akbar, the fourth emperor of the Moguls, vi. 338. Provinces ſubject to him, 339. Offers to his revolted ſon rejected, 341. Defeats and takes him priſoner, ib. Dreadful execution of his accomplices, 342 (I). Conſpired againſt by his omrahs, and ſevere revenge on them, 343. Falls in love with Shir Aſſeſhan's widow, 344. Marries her, 345. His war with rajah Rana, and ſucceſs in Guzurat, 346. Outwitted by the ſon of Dekan, 348. Succeſs againſt Ozman the Patan, and embaſſy to Perſia, 349. Firſt journey to Kathemir, 350. Reduces the Mukhuns, 351. His treaſure attempted by his ſon, 354. And capital beſieged, 355. Betrayed by his omrahs, and taken priſoner; yet gains the victory; ſends offers of pardon to Khurm, and reduces Guzurat, 356. Gives Khurm a total overthrow, 358. Recals Mahobet to court, 364. Treats his ſon-in-law with cruelty and contempt, 366. Defeated and ſeized on by him, 367. Eſcapes out of his hands, 369. Receives a grand embaſſy from Great Bukharta, 372. Reconciled to Mahobet, by means of rajah Rana, 373. Dies; his character, and acts of cruelty, 374. Charity, 375. Credulity, 376. Children, 377.
Ghiria, the common reſidence of Angria, with its forts and caſtle, vi. 497 (F).
Gholaites, a ſect of the Moſlems, ii. 43. Extravagant notions of Ali, &c. 44.
Ghoſt, Holy, Cape, in the Philippines, deſcribed, ix. 437.
Ghozia, Mahomet's fourth wife, divorced, i. 241.
Ghurghin, king of Georgia, diſobliges Timur Bek, v. 322. Flies at his approach, 323. Obtains a peace from him, 324. Complains of Timur's unjuſt invaſion, 335. Preſents and ſubmiſſion to him, 339. Sends him a freſh homage and preſents, 348. Invaded anew on account of his being a Chriſtian, and ſummoned to turn Mahometan, 350. Forced to ſue for peace by dint of rich preſents, &c. 353.
Giagas ſettle among the Caffres, with their vile character and cuſtoms, xv. 480. Liſt of them in the emperor of Monomugi's ſervice; their horrid ravages and butcheries, and wars againſt the Monomotapan Amazons, 481.
—— of Benguela, deſcribed, xvi. 10. Reception and traffic with our And. Battel, 11. Dreadful ravages in other parts, 12. Horrid ſlaughter of the Benguelans, ib. Method of conſulting their idols, 14. of encamping, 15. Of ſupplying their children by thoſe of their captives, and their intrepidity, 16. Funerals, and inhumanity to their ſick, 17.
—— in Congo, their way of burying, xvi. 125. And mourning, 126. Great obſtructors of the Perſian commerce, 306. Sequel of their depredations in other parts, and horrid excurſions through the heart of Africa, 321. Different notions about their origin, 322 (A). Irruption into Congo, &c. 323. Their ſucceſs, and horrid butcheries, 324. Defeated by the Portugueſe, 325. Deſcent on Quiloa, &c. 326. Horrid ſlaughter made of them, and they diſperſe themſelves at Kilomba, 328. Exploits under their new queen, 330. Their horrid rites and ſuperſtitions, 332. Manner of fighting and encamping, &c. 337 (G). Dreſs, 340. The exploits of ſome of their other chiefs, 345.
Giazo'ddin Khan reigns in Kipjak, and whether the ſame with Kayazo'ddin, v. 112.
Gibelines league againſt the pope, xxvi. 16. Moderation after expelling the Guelfs out of Geneva, xxviii. 403. Origin, xxix. 89 (Y). In Italy declare for Lewis of Bavaria, 287.
Gibraltar, whence ſo named, ii. 181. Reduced, with an account of the manner, xx. 400 (G). Annexed to the crown of Spain from

from the family of Medina Sidona, xxi. 192. Pillaged by one of Barbaroſſa's captains; but the booty and priſoners recovered, 254. Taken by the Engliſh, under captains Whitaker and Jumper, with the ſea-fight off Malaga, 499. Siege carried on by the Spaniards with obſtinacy, but without effect, and at laſt raiſed, 501. Taken, xxv. 162. Siege raiſed, 166. Prince of Darmſtadt reduces it, xxx. 405. Beſieged by the Spaniards, with the loſs of half their army, xlii. 392. Plan of accommodation, and its articles, 393. That relating to Spain, ib. The ſiege raiſed, 394.

Giedruſne ſucceeds his father-in-law Kuthovitus in Lithuania, with his character and peaceable reign, xxxiv. 422.

Gigatella, Joſeph, a famed cabaliſt, baniſhed out of Spain, xiii. 353. ſub not.

Gigeri, a city in Algiers, deſcribed, and the French driven out by the Arabs, xviii. 226.

Gihun, account of that river, xxv. 50.

Gilbert biſhop of Poitiers, his errors, xxv. 593.

—— captain, his expedition, and arrival at New England; he builds a fort, and returns home with a cargo, xxxix. 240.

—— Sir Humphry, takes poſſeſſion of Newfoundland for queen Elizabeth, xxix. 248.

Gililo, its clandeſtine ſpice-trade, x. 464 (D).

Gillenburgh ſeized in London, but releaſed, at the interceſſion of the czar and duke of Orleans, xxiii. 416 (A).

Gingen, account of it, xlii. 135.

Gingenbach, account of it, xlii. 139.

Ginvil of Lithuania the firſt Chriſtian prince, xxiv. 419.

Giodlotus, the ſeat of that noble family near that of Giedutus, the brother of Narimundus, xxxiv. 432 (C).

Gioſeppino, count Calvi, a ſinger, and afterwards firſt miniſter to the duke of Parma, xxviii. 185. A magnificent palace erected for him, and he grows rich, 186. Mortified by the duke, 187.

Giollo, the famous marble tower when built by him, xxxvi. 101.

Giovanni, eighth doge of Venice, ſucceeds his father Mauritio, xxvii. 22. Barbarous treatment of the biſhop of Grada, 23. Plot againſt the doge, with the depoſition of him and his ſon; alſo other facts, ib.

—— twelfth doge of Venice, when an impoſtor perſonates Obelerio, xxvii. 27. Obliged to fly, and his head cut off by the doge, 28. Who is forced to quit the city; but is recalled, and at length depoſed, ib.

—— wrongfully executed at Geneva, xxxvii. 324.

Cipal, rajah of Indoſtan, ſubdued by Mahmud Gazni, iſi. 193.

Giramo, the fate of that infamous minion, xxxvii. 422.

Girolamo Romagna, count, aſſaſſinated, with the reſolute conduct of his counteſs, who is revenged on the conſpirators, and Piancaldoli caſtle recovered, xxxvi. 341.

Giron, Franciſco Hernandez, a malecontent againſt Gaſca, xxxviii. 425. Impriſoned, but releaſed, and ſent to reduce Charcas, he raiſes forces, ib. Compromiſe between the citizens of Cuzco and his ſoldiers, 426. Heads an inſurrection at Cusco; is taken priſoner, but diſmiſſed, and why, 427. Origin of his rebellion at Cuzco, 432. Becomes the leading perſon, 433. Seizes the government of Cuzco, and the occaſion for it, what, 434. Defeats a royal detachment, 435. Speech to his men, ib. Defeats the Royaliſts under Alvarado, 436. Rich booty taken, 437. Inactivity after this victory, ib. How he offends the citizens of Cuzco, 438. His cruel retaliations, ib. Judgment in chuſing encampments, 439. Continual ſkirmiſhes between him and the Royaliſts, ib. Reſolves to attack them, 440. But repulſed, and deſerted; makes a good retreat, 441. Some officers deſert him, particularly Vaſquez, ib. Speech to his men on it, 442. Flies in the night to the mountains, ib. Fate of ſome of his officers and men, ib. Taken and executed at Lima, 443.

Giſelin's inflammatory harangues at Rotterdam, who is ſuſpended and expelled, xxxi. 218.

Giſorbi, John, a Bohemian, ſtops the progreſs of Ladiſlaus king of Poland againſt queen Elizabeth by his valour and conduct, xxix. 413.

Giſulphus, the infant ſon of Guaimarius II. ſucceeds him in Salerno, xxviii. 29. Reception by the emperor Otho and his ſiſter the empreſs at Capua, 30. Depoſed by his uncle, with the latter's ingratitude, 33. How reſtored by Pandulph prince of Capua, 34. At his death he leaves Pandulph his ſucceſſor in Salerno, ib.

Givet, a vaſt magazine of the French there deſtroyed by the allies, xxv. 139. The allies under Coehorn burn the French magazines there, xxx. 385.

Glinſki, a rebellion in Lithuania through that governor, xxxiv. 186. After ſeizing ſeveral places he goes over to the Ruſſians, xxxv. 195. Diſgraced and impriſoned, 201.

Glutton, a carnivorous animal in Mongalia, iv. 294.

Glaris, its alliance with the Cantons, xlii. 142.

Gnaia, Franceſco de, his arrival at Sofala, and builds a fort on the iſland, xv. 443. Kind reception from the king of Sofala, and ill requital for it; and his admiſſion into the kingdom

kingdom raiſes a tumult, 451. His fort beſieged by the Safalaneſe, 453. His artful ſpeech to them, who ſubmit to his king's yoke, 454. Confirms the election of the traitor, in wrong of the lawful heir, ib. Dies of a ſtrange diſeaſe, and is ſucceeded by the king's murderer, 455.

Goa, where ſituated, and taken by the Portugueſe, ix. 271. Vaſt power of its viceroys, 292. Beſieged by the whole force of India, 295. Its ancient ſtate, city and iſland deſcribed, 365 (Q). Climate, ſtrength, and fine proſpect, 366. Buildings, inhabitants, &c. 367. Government, viceroy, &c. 368. Corruption of its inhabitants, whence, 369. Vaſt number of idle ſlaves, 370. Chief places depending on its government, and vaſt number of eccleſiaſtics, 371 (R). City how ſupplied, and a ſtrange way of begging, 372. The gold coin debaſed; the place why not abandoned, and its commerce how carried on, 378. The fatal avarice of the viceroys, 379 (X). Frequent wars with the Indians, 380 (Y). Moſt likely way to revive the commerce, 381. The Jews there deceived by a falſe Meſſiah, and puniſhed by the inquiſition, xiii. 365 (M).

Goannong-Api, one of the Banda iſlands, its deſtructive volcano, x. 457.

Gobbi, province of Loango, deſcribed, with their ſtrange wars and cuſtoms, xvi. 281.

Godinez, Baſco, choſen leader by the malecontents of Charcas, xxviii. 432. His uncontrouled power, but is ſeized by artifice; his ſentence and execution, ib.

Godfrey's irruption ſtopped by his aſſaſſination, xiii. 158.

Goentz, the Imperialiſts under him defeated at Janckaw near Thabor, by Torſtenſon, with the loſs of that general, xxx. 272. Conſequences of this victory, ib.

Goertz, baron, his projects againſt Auguſtus king of Poland and the elector of Hanover, xxxiii. 415. Succeſs at the court of Moſcow, and his conferences with the czar in Holland, 416. Notice of his intrigue given by the duke of Orleans to the court of London, ib. Seized at the Hague, but releaſed, ib. Poſts to Moſcow, and his preliminaries of the conferences at Ahland, 417. Meaſures in Sweden become odious to the people; and at Ahland he finiſhes with Oſterman the peace between the czar and the king of Sweden, with its ſtipulations, 418. He and his ſecretary, &c. arreſted, 421. A charge drawn up againſt him, who defends himſelf with great ability, 423. He is condemned and executed; with his complaints in his juſtification, 424 (A).

—— baron, projects of that prime miniſter of Sweden to be executed by his maſter and the czar, xxxv. 481.

Gog and Magog, or Alcynjus and Majus, in Weſt Tartary, deſcribed, iv. 15. Alſo its ſurpriſing bank, 16.

Goga, a ſea-port town in Indoſtan, its commerce, &c. vi. 220.

—— Khan defeated and killed in Guzurat, vi. 325.

Gohens, the Dutch under him take Ceylon; who are left in full poſſeſſion by the king of that iſland, xxxi. 423.

Gojam, a kingdom in Abyſſinia, deſcribed, and ſurrounded by the Nile, xv. 36.

Gokomatz, the hundred and firſt emperor of Japan, ix. 131.

Golconda, when taken by the great mogul, vi. 451 (D). Its kingdom deſcribed; its climate, ports, trade, &c. 518. Capital, and other fortreſſes, 519. Riches and jewels of its kings, greater and leſſer omrahs, 521. Its modern hiſtory ſince the conqueſt of it, 523. Its declining ſtate, and the power of the omras, 527. Subdued by Aurengzeb, 535. Its fortreſs beſieged by Aurengzeb, vi. 451, 524. The ſiege raiſed, 525. Beſieged afreſh, and ſurrendered to him, 536 (X).

Gold and ſilver iſlands, where ſituated; vainly ſought for by the Europeans, ix. 161. In Java, undiſcovered by the Dutch, and carefully concealed by the Indians from the Europeans, x. 405.

—— Coaſt, its geography and diviſion, and where it begins, xvii. 19. European ſettlements deſcribed, 26. The natives deſcribed, with their ſenſeleſs indolence; their women, 96. Dreſs their chief delight, 97. The Mulattoes deſcribed, 98. Method of building, 99. Diet and marriages, 100. Polygamy, and privileges of the wives, 101. Shameful proſtitution of their wives, 102. Their fertility, 103. Manner of naming their infants, and how circumciſed, 104. Adultery how puniſhed, 105. Laws about inheritance, 106. Other peculiar laws and cuſtoms, 107. Manner of initiating their proſtitutes for public uſe, 108. Manner of ſaluting, viſiting, &c. 110. Treatment of ſlaves, 111. Their arts, manufactures, &c. 112. Corn-markets, 114. Fairs and feſtivals, 115. Mock fights, 116. Muſical inſtruments, &c. 117. Their fear of death, 118. Method of treating their patients, 119. Superſtitious cuſtoms concerning them, and previous to their burials, 120. Obſequies performed, 123. Orations over their graves, 125. Belief of a God, 126. Obligatory engagements how performed, 129. Fetiches conſulted in all extraordinary caſes, 130. Religious ceremonies, 132. Notions of a future ſtate, 136. Of the devil, 137. How repreſented and worſhipped, and their notion of apparitions, 138. Time how divided by them, 139. Government, 141.

Royal

Royal ſucceſſion how regulated, 142. Inſtalments expenſive to the nobility, 144. Poor how uſefully employed, 145. Deſpotic power of rich kings, 146. Simplicity of their living, 147. Hire out their troops, and princes how educated, 149. Officers of ſtate, 150. Courts of judicature, 151. Cauſes for entering upon a war, 153. Martial diſcipline, 154. Weapons, dreſs, &c. 155. Air, weather, and climate, 157. Tides and currents, 160. Seaſons, 162. Rain eſteemed unwholeſome, 163. Their tornadoes, 164. Land-cloud, what, 165. Trade-winds, 166. Various quadrupeds, 167—178. Various fowls, 179—181. Reptiles, 182—185. Freſh water and ſea fiſh, trees, plants, roots, &c. 186. Grain, herbs, &c. 191. Inland country from the river Sierra Leone to that of Senegal, 272. Gold how ſearched for and refined by the Negroes on that Coaſt, xviii. 91. How ſophiſticated by them, 92 (A). Methods of trying it, 93. Weights uſed by them, and yearly exports of it by the Europeans, 94.

Gold chain in Peru, on what occaſion made, xxix. 84. Another account of the occaſion, by Garcilaſſo, ib. Its length and weight, ib. But never found by the Spaniards, after all their ſearch, 85. Gives name to Huaſcar, the Inca's ſon, ib. Two famous lumps of gold found in Guarando diſtrict, 191.

Goletta, a province belonging to Tunis, xviii. 375 (F). Taken by the Malteſe, xix. 139.

Golowin, governor of Siberia, his ſplendid retinue, and the limits of both empires fixed at the river Kerbechi, with the remarkable terms in which the peace is ſworn to, xxxv. 388. Two important points inferred from this form of treaty, with two copies in Latin made of it, and the treaty engraved on two large pillars, ib.

Goltz defeated by the Swedes, with the loſs of his whole convoy, xxxiv. 355.

Gomara, one of the Canary iſlands, deſcribed, xiv. 450.

Gombroon city deſcribed, x. 211. Engliſh ſettlement there an unhealthy ſituation, ib. Traffic how regulated, 214 (C). Coin uſed in it, 217 (D).

Gomez the pilot abandons Magellan, ix. 388. His unlucky ſearch after the north paſſage, 575 (F).

Gonura, the hundred and ſixth emperor of Japan, ix. 133.

Gondebaut, ſo Clothaire's ſon, brought into France, and proclaimed Chilperic's heir, xiii. 48. With his friend ſtands out a ſiege, 49. But is betrayed by Mummol, who is put to death by Gontran's orders, 50.

Gonſalonier, or ſtandard-bearer of juſtice, inſtitution of in Florence, and other regulations, xxxvi. 45.

Gonſalvo, the great captain, honours done him by the king of France, and his diſgrace, xxviii. 259.

Gontran, Sigebert, and Chilperic, often fall out, and as often reconciled, xxiii. 37.

—— king of Burgundy, takes Fredegonde and her ſon into his protection, xxiii. 46. Diſabuſes Childebert, and engages him to aſſiſt in ſuppreſſing Gondebaut, 49. Reſtrains Fredegonde, and inquires into Chilperic's murder, and after Clovis's body, with what paſſed, 51. Enters into a war with the Viſgoths, and is obſtinate in it, though unſucceſsful, 53. Obliged to keep the balance even between Fredegonde and Brunehaut, as endangered from the intrigues of both, ib. His death, 58. Is ſucceeded by Childebert, ib.

Gonzaga's treachery to the Venetians, notwithſtanding his aſſurances, diſcovered by Mellato, and a fleet equipped againſt him, xxvii. 155.

—— Lewis, his origin and marriage, with his extirpating Paperino's family, and having the inveſtiture of Mantua, xxxvii. 466. His death and iſſue, ib.

Gonzales, the independent count of Caſtile, tradition about him, xx. 9. His great qualities, and thoſe of his conſort, ib. Their ſon reckoned to be don Ferdinand Gonzales, though his genealogy is otherwiſe accounted for, ib.

—— don Ferdinand, hiſtory and eſtabliſhment of his family, xx. 9. Noble character, and bravery at the battle of Simencas, 11. Diſobeys the king of Leon, and is impriſoned; but afterwards releaſed, and reconciled, ib. His daughter married to don Ordogno of Leon, who parts with her, 11. Judicious remark of Ferreras on Gonzales's exploits, ib. (D). Takes ſhare with Ordogno in the war againſt the Moors, 12. Advances don Ordogno the Wicked to the throne of Leon, 13. Thereby breaks with his brother-in-law don Garcias of Navarre, who beats and takes him priſoner, ib. Is afterwards ſent home, but makes war on the Infidels with various ſucceſs, ib. Deprives the Vela family of the county of Alva, 14. Death, 16.

Goram province deſcribed, xvii. 425.

Guranno, king of Zeila. See Granhé, xv. 369.

Gordian's tomb, a famed inſcription upon it, xiii. 182.

Gordiſh province in Karazm, vi. 135.

Gordon, or Gurdun, Ayazso'ddin, the ſixteenth ſhah of Hormuz, invaded by Nein, with a rich capture of Indian ſhips, vi. 76.

Taken priſoner, 77. Makes his eſcape by means of a ſtorm; returns to his kingdom, and dies, ib.
Gordon, ſhah, kept priſoner by Iſuf Shahabo'ddin, vi. 78. Beheaded by him, ib.
—— general, trains a regiment of 5000 men in Ruſſia, xxxv. 385.
—— governor of Penſylvania, his demand on the province ſubmitted to, and what, xli. 27.
Goree, iſland on the river Gambia, deſcribed, xvii. 356. Fortified by the Dutch, and taken by M. de Caſſe, 357. Who defends it againſt the Dutch, with its extenſive commerce, 358. Propoſals for ſecuring its advantageous trade, and tariffs ſettled by De Brue, 360. Convenient harbour, 370. Taken by the Engliſh, xlii. 506.
Gorgora church and monaſtery built and richly endowed, xv. 284.
Gorj, whether the ſame with the Khoſars and Kaſjaks; they defeat the Mahometans, iv. 155.
Gori, who; and 3000 of them ſlain by Bendokdar, iv. 265 (N).
Gormon, the fifty-ſecond monarch from Dan in Denmark, xxxii. 68. Profound ſkill in magic and the ſecrets of nature, with his pacific life, and dying old, ib.
Gorma Angle II. ſucceeds his father FrothoVI. and the ſixty-third king of Denmark, xxxii. 84. His equitable character and death, 85.
—— III. or the Old, ſucceeds his father Harold V. and the ſixty-fifth king of Denmark, xxxii. 86. His character, and enmity to the Chriſtians, with the warlike exploits of his two ſons in England and Ireland, ib. Gormo's devaſtations againſt the Chriſtians in Saxony, and his defeat by Henry the Fowler, who grants him peace; with his death, ib.
Gorod, its explanation, xxxv. 3 (D).
Gosi Rakava, the ſeventy-ſeventh emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 126.
Gotha taken and diſmantled, xxx. 82.
Gothar ſucceeds his father Egil in Sweden, xxxiii. 39. His ambaſſador to demand the daughter of Aſmund king of Denmark murdered in Halland by robbers, for which he declares war; with his ſucceſſes, and carrying off his miſtreſs in triumph, ib. His defeat and death, 40.
Goths, or Swedes, after Eric's death are long harraſſed with civil wars, xxxiii. 26 (B). The form of government then among them, with the names of princes down to Gylfo, and ſome others, ib.
Gothland, by whom annexed to Sweden, xxxiii. 36. Inſurrection there, and the occaſion, 69. Swedes at laſt obliged to quit the iſle, which is ceded to Denmark, 97. Depredations from that iſle, 119. Sweden diſputes with Denmark about it; the citadel of which Norby the governor ſurrenders to Frederick of Denmark, 133. By a congreſs at Malmoe, the diſpute is left to the deciſion of the Hanſe Towns, 134.
Goths kingdom, by whom annexed with Sweden, xxxiii. 33. Their firſt irruption into Tuſcany, xxxvi. 9. And ſpreading over all Italy, with the ſucceſſion of their kings, 10.
Gotrick ſucceeds his father Gormon I. the fifty-third king of Denmark, xxxiii. 68. Reduces the rebellious Saxons, and ſubdues Sweden, 69. Recovers Saxony a ſecond time, 70. After Gotrick's overrunning ſeveral provinces of the Franks, he is treacherouſly aſſaſſinated, with his noble character, ib.
Gottenburg, the Swedes take thirty veſſels laden with proviſions there, xxxii. 521.
Gottorp palace ſtripped by the Danes, xxxii. 9 (A). Chriſtian V. the duke by treaty renounces the ſovereignty he aſſumed, &c. 510. Writes a letter to the king, as intirely ſatisfied with what had paſſed, 511.
Gouda, the ninetieth emperor of Japan, in vain invaded by the Tartars, ix. 120.
Govina, one of the large cataracts of the river Senegal, xvii. 430.
Gouletta and Tunis taken by the Turks, xi. 300.
Gourgin baffles the complaints of the Afghans, vi. 32. Outwitted by Mirweis, 36. Aſſaſſinated by the Afghans, 37.
Gourgues, M. de, reſolves to revenge Ribaut and his people maſſacred in Florida; with his character, and an account of him, xl. 413. After a tedious voyage from France, he lands in Florida, 414. Interview and alliance with Saturiova and ſeveral Paraouſties, 415. Surpriſes Fort Matheo (Caroline) 416. All the Spaniards killed or hanged on a tree, with the inſcription thereon, 417. Reflexion on this affair, ib. Sails for Europe, and after great diſtreſs arrives in France, where he is diſgraced; but reſtored to favour, 418. Appointed admiral of Portugal; but dies before he takes poſſeſſion, ib.
Governante of the Low Countries declares war againſt Denmark, and why ſhe ſeizes the ſhips and effects of the Hamburghers in her ports, xxxii. 443. Alſo privateers permitted to cruize on the ſubjects of both, 444.
Goutins, M. des, his integrity and acquittal, xl. 78.
Gowris, their royal treaſures carried off by Timur Bek, v. 237.
—— Amir's revolt and puniſhment, v. 240.

Goyogoain chief baptized Lewis, and entertainment thereupon, xl. 7.
——— chief pays a pacific visit to Quebec, and the governor's answer, xxxix. 497.
Gozan, Deodat de, a knight of Rhodes, kills a monstrous crocodile, xix. 69. Is degraded and imprisoned for it by the grand master; restored by him, ib. Gets himself chosen grand master, 73. His speech to the chapter; defeats the Turks at sea, also the Saracens, with his answer to the pope, and letters to the priors, 74. Reply to the pope's complaint, denies assistance to Paleologus, and begs leave to resign, 75. His public works, death, and epitaph, 76.
Gooch, lieutenant-governor of Virginia, xli. 550.
Gookin, governor of Pensylvania, his mean proposition to the assembly, and their answer in money, xli. 22. His character, ib. (B).
Gradenico, Pietro, the forty-ninth doge of Venice, concludes a truce with the Istrians, xxvii. 70. War with the Genoese renewed, and the successes against them in Greece, ib.
——— Bartolomeo, the fifty-third doge of Venice, his character, xxvii. 79. Edward III. of England refused assistance by him against Philip of France, though demanded in person, 80.
——— Giovanni, the fifty-sixth doge of Venice, succeeds Faliero, xxvii. 87. War with Lewis of Hungary, and death, ib.
——— the fifty-seventh doge of Venice, his death and character, xxvii. 89.
Graebenstein, the French camp there attacked by the allies, xlii. 514.
Grailli, John de, captal de Buch, returns the king of France his patent of Nemours, xxiii. 458.
Grain Coast in Guinea described, xvii. 215. Towns, &c. 216. Buildings, 217. Climate and produce, 218. Commerce, 219. Customs and language, 220. Government, and country on each side of the river Sestos, 221. Their manners, 223. Marriages, 224. Funerals, 225. Arts and artists, Portuguese Mulattoes, 226.
Gram, king of Denmark, his dethroning of the Swedish monarch Siftrug, and unites both kingdoms, xxxiii. 28. But is driven out or slain, ib.
——— succeeds his father Skiold, sixty-fifth king of Denmark, xxii. 35. His successful reign, and annexing Sweden to his crown; with his death, issue, and character, ib.
Grammont taken prisoner in Gleine, xxv. 12.
Gran taken, xxiv. 246.
Granada coasts ravaged by Al Hasan, iii. 28.
King dethroned, viii. 370. Troops rout the Castilians, with the loss of Sancho archbishop of Toledo, xx. 221. King buys a separate peace, 260. A revolution there, 261. King prevents succours from Africa, renewing his intrigues with Juan Emanuel, &c. 280. Granada and Portugal send to king Juan for renewing the truce, 344. A revolution there, 381. Makes several incursions as confederate to Navarre, 383. King takes several places from Navarre, 384. Irruption by the marquis of Cadez into it, and his motives, xxi. 165 (D). Miserable end of their king Abul Hossein, ib. not. in fin. Incidents rendering this war of Granada general, 166. King Muly Abul Abdali defeated and taken prisoner, 169. But released and honourably sent home, 170. Great alteration in managing the war with Granada, ibid. Abul Hossein refused a peace; which is granted the monarch of Fez, 171. More alterations, and the military system much improved, 172. The king punctual in his capitulations, with his generosity to the Moors, ib. In an insurrection at Saragossa, the chief inquisitor murdered, ib. Among the adventurers in this war an English lord, by the Spaniards stiled earl Escalas, 173. Plain ravaged, 179. Invested by their king, 180. The whole royal family endangered by a fire in their tent, ib. Santa Fé built on this occasion, 181. Which facilitates the taking Granada, ib. Capitulation, ib. (F). Mutiny of the inhabitants against their king quelled by don Ferdinand, 182. Their majesties entry into it, after the Moors had holden it 779 years, 183.
Granada city, in Nicaragua province, described; its smuggling, and degeneracy of the inhabitants from their predecessors, xxxix. 150.
——— New, a province of Terra-Firma, described; its produce, climate, &c. xxxix. 168.
Granby, marquis, his valour at Graebenstein, xlii. 514.
Grange, Le, his successful expedition to Newfoundland, and Charlevoix's exaggeration, xl. 154 (N). Is attacked and taken in his return, ib.
Granha, or Gorhannoo, king of Zeila, his hatred and opposition against the Portuguese, xv. 369. Outwitted and defeated, 371.
Granhe sent with an army against Adian Segued, xv. 220. Ravages Abyssinia, 221. Defeated by Gama, 226. Fresh challenge to him, and sends for fresh supplies from the Porte, 227. Defeats the Portuguese, 229. Inhuman behaviour to don Christopher de Gama, 230. Attacks the Portuguese afresh, 239. Shot to death by one of their marksmen, and his army totally routed, ib. His head carried through all Abyssinia, 241.

Grainhe, his hatred againſt the Portugueſe, whence, xv. 369. Wars with them in Abyſſinia, 370.
Goza iſland deſcribed, xix. 21. Strength, fine air, and ſprings, 23. Caſtle beſieged, and the bravery of an Engliſh gunner, 210. Taken, 211.
Grant, major, his brave defence, and taken priſoner to Fort du Queſne, xl. 222.
—— colonel James, his expedition againſt the Cherokees, xl. 449. Reduces them, and a treaty concluded, 450.
Granville, cardinal, his tranſactions, with other occurrences, xxi. 277. Appointed viceroy of Naples, with his character; and, among other tranſactions, he aſſiſts don John of Auſtria againſt the Turks, xxviii. 282. Raiſes large ſums from the Neapolitans, 283. Oppoſes the incroachments of the clergy, and recalled to Spain by don John's intereſt, 284.
—— Fort, ſurpriſed and burned by the enemy, xl. 216.
Gratioſa, one of the Canaries, deſcribed, xiv. 459.
Grave, &c. ſurrender to Parma, xxi. 104.
Gravelines reduced by Orleans, after forty days open trenches, xxv. 8.
Graydon, admiral, ſent to Jamaica, and his brutal character, xl. 384. Wilfully lets Du Caſſe's ſquadron eſcape, yet juſtified by the admiralty, 385. A vote and addreſs of the lords againſt him, ib.
Grecian empire miſerably divided by the Latins, iv. 244. Invaded by the Turks, 266. Reſtored by Tarkoniates, and ruined by his ſucceſſors, 275.
Gregorian calendar introduced into France, xxiv. 298.
Gregory, an African tyrant, ſtripped of his dominions by the Moſlems, i. 522.
—— an Iberian, ravages Meſopotamia, ii. 257.
—— the Armenian patriarch, his viſit to his brother the Egyptian wazir, and his death there, iii. 345.
—— abbot, helps Ludolph in his Ethiopic hiſtory, and his character, xv. 12. Account of Baſilides's peaceable reign, oppoſite to that of the jeſuits, 334.
——'s rebellion in Trebizond defeated, iv. 208.
—— the famous ſaint of Tours, falſely accuſed, and for what, xxiii. 41.
—— VI. pope, depoſed for ſimony; and the nomination being referred to the emperor, he propoſes Suidger (Hedeger), xxv. 317. Receives the allegiance of the dukes of Benevento and Capua, 329. Threatens to excommunicate the king of France for ſimony, 330. Sends legates into Germany to hold a council; but being prevented by the emperor, they return to Italy, ib.
Gregory VII. offers Sueno king of Denmark a province in Italy poſſeſſed by heretics, xxv. 331. Excommunicates Guiſcard, and propoſes a croiſade againſt the Saracens, ib. Claims Hungary and Ruſſia as apoſtolic fiefs, 332. A conſpiracy formed in Rome againſt the pope, whom Cincius the preſect ſeizes and confines, 333. But forced to deliver him up next day, ib. New deſigns entered into againſt the pope, ib. Accuſes the emperor of ſeveral crimes, citing him to appear before the council at Rome, 334. Abſolving power firſt aſſumed by him, 335 (M). Several of the moſt remarkable reſolutions in Worms council called Dictatus Papæ, ib. (N). Sets out from Rome with counteſs Matilda for Augſburg diet, and confers the title of king on the duke of Croatia and Dalmatia, 337. Receives an embaſſy from Roger count of Sicily, alſo from Anzir king of Mauritania, with their ſeveral deſires, ib. Ignorant of his deſign, retires with Matilda to Canoſa, and grants abſolution to the German biſhops, with the terms, 338. Greatly embarraſſed between both emperors choſen, 339. His letter to all the faithful, ib. His wavering behaviour greatly blamed, ib. Sends legates into Britain and other kingdoms, and appoints a ſynod at Rome, with its proceedings, 340. Cardinal Hugh, and ſeveral others, both biſhops and laity, excommunicated, ib. His letters to the biſhop of Girona and Ladiſlaus king of Hungary, 342. He threatens William king of England with excommunication, and actually excommunicates Boleſlaus king of Poland, and refuſes to allow the Bohemians to worſhip in the Sclavonic tongue, 343. Reconciled to the Normans, 344. He exhorts the Germans and others to aſſiſt Rodolphus, who is intirely defeated near Merſburg and ſlain, ib. Receives an embaſſy from the patriarch of Armenia, with his anſwer; he alſo ſends a legate to preſide at the council of Lyons, ib. Writes ſeveral letters to France and all the faithful, 345. Why he writes ſeveral letters to Lanfranc of Canterbury, and excommunicates the prince of Capua, 346. In ſome meaſure conſents to an accommodation with the emperor Henry III. whom the Romans greatly favour, 347. In a council excommunicating Henry, the antipope and all his adherents retire to Salerno, 348. Writes to William king of England to be reconciled to his brother Odo, but without ſucceſs, ib. Dies, recommending ſeveral for his ſucceſſors, 349.
—— VIII. ſucceeds pope Urban III. who greatly promotes a new croiſade, xxv. 421. But dies at Piſa, ib.
—— IX. hearkens to an accommodation, xxv. 467. Council at Thouloufe makes ſixteen

very ſevere canons againſt heretics, ib. Reconciles the Romans and Viterbans, &c. 469. Makes a compoſition with the Romans to recal their army from Campania, ibid. Appoints a biſhop in Ruſſia, with viſitors through Chriſtendom; and friars ſent into Bithynia to explain the Roman rites; alſo Franciſcans to the ſoltans of Damaſcus, 470. Quits Rome, and reconciles the inhabitants of Perugia; alſo intreats the emperor to ſend ſuccours to the Holy Land, ib. Why he excommunicates the Florentines, and a general expedition into Syria reſolved on, 471. Exhorts the king of France to march againſt the Albigenſes, and orders a croiſade againſt the Stadingi; with the riſe of theſe heretics, ib. (K). Nine thouſand of them being ſlain in an engagement, the reſt ſubmit to Rome, 472. Obliges the Romans to an accommodation, ib. Expelled, with the hoſtilities between his army and the Romans; and regulations about Separatiſts, and puniſhing heretics, ib. Returns to Rome, 474. Offers his mediation between the emperor and the Lombards, 475. The treaty being broke off, the pope ſides with the confederates, ib. Excommunicates the emperor, who writes to the Chriſtian powers in his own juſtification, ib. Summons a council at Rome, with the emperor's behaviour in that affair, 477. Orders a croiſade for Hungary againſt the Tartars, 478. Death and character, ib.

Gregory X. choſen pope, xxv. 501. Sends ſuccours to the Holy Land, and appoints a general council at Lyons, 502. Among other eccleſiaſtical proceedings, he lays Milan under an interdict, 503. Proceedings of the council at Lyons, ib. Has a conference with Alphonſo king of Caſtile, and dies, 505.

—— XI. ſucceeds pope Urban IV. xxvi. 68. Prohibits publicly diſcourſing of ſome tenets maintained by friars in Spain, 69. Reforms the church diſcipline, 71. Concludes an accommodation with the Viſconti, and propoſes to return to Rome, ib. Sends miſſionaries to the Greek emperor, Armenia, &c. 72. Writes to Cantacuzenus, and don Emanuel; and a general revolt in Italy againſt him, 73. Excommunicates the Florentines, declaring them ſerfs, with the confiſcation of their goods; and grants a bull for electing Wenceſlaus emperor, who is crowned at Aix-la-Chapelle, ib. Returns to Rome, and is joyfully received, ib. The Romans retain the ſovereignty of the city, and a reconciliation between the pope and confederates, 75. Orders the chancellor of Oxford to impriſon Wickliffe, who is protected by ſeveral nobles and Londoners; with the chief doctrines of which he was accuſed, 76 (P). The papal authority oppoſed in Germany; his death, and the Romans compel the cardinals to chuſe an Italian, 77.

Gregory XII. choſen pope after Innocent VII. promiſes to abdicate, and exhorts the antipope to reſign, xxvi. 99. But alters his mind, and is deſerted by his cardinals, who appeal from him, 100. They alſo deſert Benedict, and, retiring to Leghorn, correſpond with thoſe at Piſa, ib. At the former city both cardinals unite, and appoint a general council at Piſa; the popes doing ſo at other places, ib.

—— XIII. ſucceeds Pius V. xxvi. 367 (F). Alters the ſtyle, which is received in Spain, xxi. 308. Compoſes the inteſtine diviſions in Genoa, xxvi. 369. Grants a bull for the war againſt the Hugonots, and, on the death of the emperor, confirms Bathori's election to Poland, 370. Founds colleges for Greek children and Jewiſh converts, &c. ib. His mediation deſired between Spain and Flanders, ib. Founds an Engliſh college at Rome, and prevails on Philip of Spain to aſſiſt the Iriſh rebels, 371. Intereſts himſelf in the ſucceſſion to Portugal; but his mediation rejected by Philip of Spain, who is acknowledged king; and his diſpute with Venice accommodated, ib. Concludes a peace between Muſcovy and Poland, and releaſes the grand maſter of Malta, impriſoned by the knights, 372. Reforms the calendar, which the Greeks and Proteſtants reject, ib. Excommunicates and depoſes the electoral prince of Cologne, who turned Proteſtant, 373. Suſpected of having encouraged aſſaſſinating queen Elizabeth, ib. Orders a weekly ſermon for the Jews, and refuſes the requeſt of the duke of Guiſe againſt the king of Navarre and prince of Conde, 374. Embaſſy to him from Japan, ſuppoſed to be an impoſition of the jeſuits, 375 (H). Death of the pope, and account of him and his adminiſtration; with great diſorders during the vacancy, 376. A promotion of cardinals, and a college founded at Rome for the Maronites, &c. 374 (G).

—— XIV. after great factions, ſucceeds pope Urban VII. with an account of him, xxvi. 396. Publiſhes a jubilee, and declares for the league, ib. Sends an army into France, and excommunicates Henry, who publiſhes an edict againſt the pope's bull; and the pope dies, 397.

—— XV. ſucceeds pope Paul V. with an account of him, xxvi. 424 (U). Publiſhes an univerſal jubilee, and creates ſeveral new ſaints, ib. Excites the king of France and the Papiſts to root out the Hugonots, with

an account of Dominic de Jesu Maria, the tool he sent thither, ib. (W). Proceedings by bulls and otherwise, with endeavours to extirpate the Protestants every where, 425. He grants a dispensation to the infanta of Spain to marry the prince of Wales; and receiving the depofite of the Valteline from the Spaniards, dies, 426. His character, and promotion of cardinals, among which was Richlieu, 427.

Gregory XV. confirms all the old grants to the order of Malta; but infringes those of the Italic tongue, xix. 293.

Grenada, island, described, xli. 225. The French settle in it, with their barbarous treatment of the natives, 226. Sold into different hands, and at last surrendered to the French king, ib. Ceded with the Grenadines, by the treaty of Paris, to Great Britain, ib. Produce and soil of these islands, 227. Its chief port Lewis, ib.

Grenadillo de China plant, xxix. 130.

Grenville, Sir Richard, his expedition to North America, and leaving a colony at Roanoke under captain Lane, xxix. 236. Second arrival at Roanoke; and finding none of the former colony, leaves fifteen men there, 238.

—— governor of Barbadoes, oppoſes the settlement of Tobago by the French, xli. 179. Indignation of the nation against the latter's breach of treaty, 180. An address to his majesty on this head over-ruled, and their settlement revoked, 181.

Grey, governor of Barbadoes, and acts passed, xli. 163. Miserable state of the island, and he goes for England, ib.

Greek fleet sent against Egypt shipwrecked, ii. 545.—Authors very defective in their oriental history, iv. 175—182—190.—Empire in a woful state, 266—268.—Monarch, his vast impoſts from India, and duties upon them, ix. 215.—Emperor's ambassadors swear submission to the see of Rome, xxv. 504.—Gives Bari to Argyrus, creating him prince of Puglia, xxviii. 49. With the encroachments of the Normans, 50. Emperor's arrival at Genoa, who obtains assistance from them, 424. Arrival at Ferrara for reconciliation to the Roman church, which is completed at Florence, xxxvi. 286. Loses his life in defence of Conſtantinople, which the Othmans take, 295.

Greeks of Mesr driven by the Moslems into Alexandria, i. 490. Their gallant defence of it, 491. Surrender, and are driven out of it, 493.

—— driven out of Mesopotamia, ii. 437. Invade the Moslem empire, and their conquests in it, iii. 10. Success against Saifo'ddawla, 24. Defeated in Calabria by Saklabi, and by Saifo'ddawla, 27. They outwit and overthrow him, 33. Butcheries at Ain Zarba, 37. At Aleppo, 38. Signal defeat by Al Haſſan, and success in Cilicia, 44. Ravages in Syria, 54. And Armenia, 55. Dreadful inroads into Mesopotamia, 57. And Dyar Rabia, 60. Defeated with great loss, ib. Conquests in Syria, 69. Assist Abu-Fadayel against the Egyptians, 117. Their success and ravages in Syria, 118.

Greeks of Asia, fortify their mountains, and grow opulent, iv. 266. Oppressed by Palæologus, lose their courage, and are invaded by the Turks, 267.

—— of Europe, totally defeated by Charlemagne, with the loss of their general, xiii. 142. Reject the union at Florence, xvi. 163. Take possession of Bari, xviii. 18. Take Ascoli, 30. After much ravaging besiege Capua, but rise from it; and the emperor Otho ravaging the territories of the Greeks, defeats them, 33. Strengthen themselves in Italy, and appoint a new magistrate, called cataphan, at Bari, with the difference between this officer and captain, 39 (I). Extent of their dominions, ib. (K). Several cities and princes submit to them, 42.

Green islands in the South Sea, described, xi. 292.

Greenland, or Terra de Cortereal, discovered, and whence so called, xxii. 196.

Greenville, governor of Barbadoes, presents abolished in his person, and a new house built for him, xli. 164. Disagreeable to the islanders, and an act for paper-money passed, ib. Dies on his voyage to England, 165.

Greeting, middling, what is meant by it, xiii. 254 (N).

Griffenfeldt, chancellor, his disgrace, with the manner of seizing him, xxxii. 515. His crime and condemnation, which is turned to perpetual imprisonment, 516.

Griffin sent commander into India, x. 284. Success against the French, and his conduct blamed, 285.

Griffon, though kindly treated by his brother Pepin, revolts, and engages the Saxons to join him, xiii. 105. Receives terms from Pepin, 106. But on the death of Odilon of Bavaria, usurps the duchy from his nephew Taſſilon; and Griffon taken, with other principal persons, and carried into France, ib. Though Pepin gives him the title of duke, he still cabals, 107. Killed, and the Bretons, &c. humbled, 110.

Grijalva settles an intercourse with the Indians of Tabasco, and presents passed between him and the casique, xxxvii. 65. An exchange and profitable traffic begun on his landing, 67. In his voyage he discovers several islands, ib. Returns to Cuba, ib.

Grijalva, John de, his discovery of New Spain, and first hint to Cortez, xli. 468.
Grimani, Antonio, the twenty-fixth doge of Venice, his character, xxvii. 301. Death, 309 (B.)
—— cardinal, arrives as viceroy at Naples, xxviii. 330.
Grimoald revolts, but is reduced by Pepin and Lewis, xxv. 228.
—— of Benevento, becomes tributary to Charlemagne; with invasions and defeats of the Saracens, xxv. 228. Slain, and Sicco made prince of Benevento, 234.
—— succeeds his father Arechis in Benevento, xxviii. 4. Conditions imposed upon him before his departure from Charlemagne; and he, with Pepin's general, &c. attacks the Greeks after landing, and intirely defeats them, ib. (B). Renounces his allegiance to Charlemagne, and his principality ravaged by the Franks under Pepin and Lewis, with the Franks taking several places; his death, and epitaph still extant, 6.
—— II. succeeds Grimoaldus in Benevento, with his character, xxviii. 6. Peace between Charlemagne and him, who becomes tributary, and invests Naples by sea and land, ib. The Neapolitans intirely defeated, and a treaty agreed to, ib. Murdered by the count of Consia, &c. 7.
Grisgras, savages, and why so called, xl. 339.
Grisks, an account of one, xxxv. 294.
Grisons expel the duke of Rohan, and resume the Valteline, xxi. 372. Checked by the Austrians, who are defeated near Bregentz by the Swiss, xxix. 474. Divided into three leagues, xlii. 144. (B.)
Gritti, Andrea, the seventy-seventh doge of Venice, xxvii. 310. The Imperialists under Bourbon recover Vercelli; and under John de Medicis take Biagrasso, ibid.
Grombach, his death, xxx. 82.
Groningen, its ancient history, xxxi. 34. Successes of prince Maurice there, 112. Compelled to pay the contingent, 158.
—— island in the South Sea, described, xi. 347.
Grotius, account of his imprisonment in Louvestein castle, and his escape by means of his wife, xxxi. 233 (A).
Grotehusen, the affair of Charles XII.'s return is negociated by him, and the vizir's answer to his demands, xxxiii. 406.
Grovestein penetrates into France, xxv. 198. Villars' retaliation, by sending Pasteur into Zealand, 199.
Guacacamba, where situated, and described, xxxviii. 305.
Guacachula, expedition thither by Cortez against the Mexicans, xxxviii. 233.
Guacaragara, a potent cazique or king of Hispaniola, xxxviii. 8.
Guadalajara (Galicia) audience in Mexico Proper, described, xxxix. 135. Site, division, and capital, ib. When and by whom colonized, with an account of the inhabitants, ib. Why no minute description of it, 136. Its sea-coasts purposely deserted, ib. Mestizoes its chief strength, and their good character, ib. Healthiness of the climate, 137.
Gaudaloupe, expedition of the English against it, after their ill success at Martinico, xli. 184. Description of that island, and its importance, with two small islands east of it, 185. Town of Basse Terre taken through the valour of the sea-captains, ib. Cowardice of the French governor D'Etreil, and courage of a lad, 186. Fort Lewis taken; and general Hopson dying, Barrington succeeds, 187. Gradual conquest of the island by general Barrington, ib. Terms of capitulation which it obtained, 190. Wisdom of granting it, 191. Farther conquests, 192.—First discovery and name, xxxviii. 9.—xli. 237. Suspicious accounts of the Spaniards, and Columbus' character, ib. Situation, first peopling of the island, and their distresses, 238, through the misconduct of the directors, 239. Taken by the English, xlii. 506.
Guadil Barbar, a river in Algiers, xviii. 201. Its spring, course, &c. 377. Refuted by Dr. Shaw, ib. (C).
Guahan, Guan, and Guam, the chief of the Ladrones islands, described (see Guam), ix. 499.
Guaimarius succeeds his father Gusfarius, prince of Salerno, xxviii. 20. Assisted by the Greek emperors against the Saracens and Athanasius of Naples, 23.
—— II. deposes his father of the same name in Salerno, with the occasion, xxviii. 26.
—— made prince of Salerno, and assumes the title of duke of Puglia and Calabria, xxviii. 46. Gives the Greeks some Normans, who assist them in conquering Sicily, 47.
Gualata, a province in the desert of Sarah, xvii. 404.
Gualdares, a jesuit, cut in pieces at Maswa, xv. 261.
Gualle, don Francisco de, account of his finding the north-west passage, ix. 576.
Gualtier, preliminary negociations for peace resumed by him and Prior, with the latter's character, and the demands by the English for themselves and the Dutch, xxv. 193. In which Lewis temporizes, ib. And sends over Menager to London, ib.

Gualtieri, duke of Athens, fatally chosen Florentine general and stadtholder; with the three kinds of people constituting the state of Florence, and the method he proposed for acting, xxvi. 109. Makes a dishonourable peace with the Pisans, giving them up Lucca, ib. Beheads some capital citizens; but the Florentine presidents oppose the tyrant, 110. Who is made lord of Florence, without any limitations; seizes Arezzo and Pistoia, making some alterations in the peace with the Pisans, also its terms, 111. His policy, insatiable avarice, and cruelty, 112. A conspiracy formed against him; he is besieged in his palace, and expelled, 113. Solicits the court of France, with its effect on the Florentines, 116.

Guam, island of the Mariannes, the residence of the Spanish governor, ix. 534. Great offers of the natives to captain Eaton, 536. Take up arms against the Spaniards, 538. Its present state, and Spanish settlement, 540. Its city and villages, 541. Castles, forces, &c. 543.

Guamanga, St. Juan de Victoria, a city in Peru, described, xxix. 189. Cathedral, university, and principal trade, 190.

Guamaraconas, a warlike nation of Quito, excited against the Spaniards by Quizquiz, but defeated by Pizarro at Apurima, xxxviii. 341.

Guanco Bellia, a mine of quicksilver near it, xxix. 191.

Guanuco, in Peru, ruinous, xxix. 189.

Guarantee-treaty with Sweden, the emperor desires to be admitted into it, and his proceedings thereupon, xxxi. 513.

Guarco, Nicolas, made duke of Genoa, with his transactions, xxxviii. 414.

Guardafuy, cape, where situated, xv. 365.

Guarrano, two famous lumps of gold found there, xxix. 191.

Guast, count, his repulse from Monopoli, xxvii. 334.

Guastalla, council there, xxv. 363. Lodi and it surprised, but recovered, xxxvii. 109. Submitting to the protector of Parma, is dismantled, 140.

Guastapeque palace described, xxviii. 252.

Guatimala, audience and province, described, xxix. 146. Its principal commodities, and old capital destroyed by an explosion from a volcano, 147. New capital described, and other towns in that province, ib.

Guatimozin chosen emperor of Mexico, xxviii. 232. His great character, and resigning some of his privileges, ib. Detaches an army against the Spaniards, 233. Artifice in improving his victory over Cortez, 266. By which the Indians desert the latter, ib. Artifice to gain time, and the treaty proposed from Cortez still opposed by the priests, 270. Whence arises a resolution to prosecute the war, 271. Insincerity during the negociations for a peace with Cortez, but is taken prisoner, 272. Effect on the Mexicans, 273. His person and character, with that of his empress, 274 (A). He and his officers hanged for a conspiracy against Cortez, 285.

Guaves, Petit, described, xli. 315.

Guaxaca, Cortez made marquis of it, xxxviii. 286.

—— province, produce and capital described, xxxx. 140.

Guba, the residence of the queen of Ethiopia, xv. 37.

Gubba, or Abba Hos, a famed Ascetic in Abyssinia, xv. 159 (I).

Guber, kingdom, described, xvii. 408.

Guebriant, count, forces the Imperial lines at Kempen, and makes himself master of Cologne, &c. xxiv. 582. Surprising march to join Banier in Bohemia, xxx. 251. The Imperialists defeated near Wolfenbuttle by him, who enters Westphalia, 253. Defeats the Imperialists under Lamboy near Kempen, and his conquests thereupon, 257. Despairing to reduce Friedberg, marches into Lusatia, 262. Plan of operations settled by him and Torstenson; but the former defeated, by the latter's marching to Friedberg, ib. Dies of a wound, 263.

Guelderland, an accommodation made with the duke of, xxix. 476. Ancient history, xxxi. 18. The successes of the Spaniards there, 112.

Guelph revolting, is reconciled to the emperor, xxix. 114.

—— V. the valiant duke of Bavaria, unites the Guelph and Este blood, xlii. 207.

—— VI. his son, xlii. 208.

Guelpho Castello, where situated, xxxvii. 101.

Guelphs obliged to raise the siege of Milan, xxvi. 19. Conspiring in Genoa, are obliged to submit, xxviii. 394. Their origin, xxix. 89 (Y).—111 (P). Exiles from Genoa attack friends and foes at sea; but both parties assist the king of France against Edward III. of England, ib. Declare for Frederick of Austria, 287. Factions of them in Italy, xxxvi. 17. Cruelty of the Imperial faction against them, xxxvii. 104. On the death of the emperor Frederick II. an amnesty passes on both sides, ib.

Guerguon, capital of the kingdom of Aser, vii. 8.

Guerin, the fifteenth grand master of Malta, xix. 48. Defeated, and his death uncertain, 49.

Guerra's voyage to America, xxxviii. 16.

Guesled, a mountain of Tunis, its antiquities, xviii. 391.

Guesslin, Bertrand de, engages the grand companies on an expedition into Spain, and with king Charles's approbation, xxiii. 460. Opens his true design to the companions, 461. Conquers great part of the English possessions in France, and the expence of this campaign borne by the Jews, 469. Death, 475.

Gueux, or Sea-beggars, several privateers fitted out by the Reformists, which are so called, with their licentiousness, xxi. 53. Brill taken by them, with an account of them, 54 (A).

Guexen, an Abyssinian mountain, described, and once the residence of the princes of the blood, xv. 96.

Gugalki, the Mogul general, re-enters Syria, v. 164. Cruelty to the inhabitants, 165.

Guiana (Caribeana), province, described, xxxix. 229.

—— Proper (El Dorado), xxxix. 230. Account of its natives, ib.

—— French (Old Cayenne), described, xxxix. 231.

—— Dutch settlement, described, xxxix. 232.

Guiaquil, town in Quito, described, xxxix. 174. Its commerce, 175. Twice taken, ib.

Guicciardini appointed the Florentine general, xxxvi. 238.

—— the historian, defends Parma, xxxvi. 467. His own account of this matter, and saving it from the French, 468. Defence of Modena against the duke of Ferrara, 477. Artful management, 510.

Guido, or Vido, duke of Spoleto, crowned emperor by pope Formosus, xxviii. 24.

—— governor of Florence, wise management of that count, xxxvi. 71.

Guienne, duke of, dies, xxiv. 66. Insurrection there, and its effects, 201.

Guignan, point and island in the Philippines, ix. 437.

Guignard, father, a treatise found in his handwriting, for which he is hanged, xxiv. 362. Punishment of the assassin and his father, also banishment of the jesuits, ib.

Guigues' abstract of the Mongls and Turks defective, v. 83.

Guillaine, St. taken, at which the king of France commanded, xxv. 70 (A).

Guinaya, when discovered by Columbus, xxxviii. 6. Surprize of the natives; and called St. Salvador by him, ib.

Guinea, New, its continent, ix. 346. Extent, &c. 347 (K). Commerce with the Portuguese, how obtained, 348. When and by whom discovered, 595. Described, 596. General account of it, xvi. 355. Division of its coasts, 356. The country of, its four divisions, 357.

Guinea, New, when and by whom first discovered, xi. 276. The coasts and islands adjacent described, 293. Whether a continent or large island, 310 (G). A further description of it, 356. Its wealth and fertility, 357.

—— or Gold Coast, its geographical description, xvii. 2. When first discovered, 3. How divided, 19. The inland kingdoms described, 79. An account of the Negroes, their laws, &c. 95. (See also Gold Coast).

—— Ivory Coast, described, xvii. 193. Its geography, towns, and villages, 194. Rivers, and countries adjacent, 195. Continuation of their inland kingdoms and countries, 302.

—— Sweden cedes a sum engaged by Frederick III. for their settlements on that coast, xxxii. 504 (A).

Guinigi, an account of his two sons, xxxvi. 237. Unpopularity, through unseasonable severities, and sending ambassadors to implore assistance from the duke of Milan, 239 (B). And how they obtain it, by Storza's marching with troops, ib. His own and his son's imprisonment, who both die under confinement at Milan, 242.

Guiomere, kingdom, governed by a queen, xvii. 200.

Guisan faction league, of which the king of France declares himself head, xxiv. 287. And but one king among many, 289.

Guiscard, Roger, drives the Moslems out of Sicily, iii. 226.

—— Robert, succeeds his brother, count Umfred, in Puglia, xxviii. 54. Short reigns of the two successive popes contribute to the establishment of the Normans, ib. Amidst great confusions at Rome and Constantinople, he assumes the title of duke of Puglia and Calabria, 55. Takes Bari, and afterwards assists his brother count Roger in Sicily, 57. Conquers Salerno, 59. He and his adherents excommunicated by the pope, ib. Differences between him and the pope accommodated, the latter giving him investiture, 60. Invades Greece in favour of Michael, with his conquests, 61.

—— Roger, succeeds his father Robert, and takes possession of Puglia and Calabria, xxviii. 63. Reduces the rebels of Cotenza, by his uncle's assistance, and the reward for this; with his recovering Rossana, and besieging Amalfi, and its preservation to what owing, 66.

—— Roger II. succeeds his father Roger I. in Puglia, xxviii. 67.

—— William, succeeds his father Roger in Capua, xxviii. 68.

—— Roger, returning to Puglia with an army of Saracens, reduces the revolted cities, and punishes

punishes the rebels severely, 73. The rebels assisted by the Pisans, with Roger's successes, 74. Second revolt of the Puglians, and Roger's successes, who gives the investiture of Capua to his son Anfusus, 75. Upon taking pope Innocent prisoner, the latter grants his requests, confirming all his titles, 79. Progress made by Roger and his two sons, ib. With his first assembling the estates at Ariano, ib. Innocent's successors refuse to acknowledge him as king; but he obliges pope Lucius II. to an accommodation, with the new privileges granted him, 81. Invades Africa, obliges the king of Tunis to become tributary, and ravages the Morea, 82. Associates his only son William in the government, and dies; with an account of his issue, person, and character, ib.

Guiscard, William, succeeds his father as king of Sicily, xxviii. 83. Leaves the management of affairs to Majone di Bari, ib. (U). Rupture betwixt him and pope Adrian; he is excommunicated, and a great rebellion in Puglia and Sicily, 84. After quieting Sicily, he takes Brindisi, and intirely destroys Bari, 85. Besieges the pope in Benevento, who agrees to a peace, and gives him the investiture of his states, ib. Returns to Palermo, and among his prisoners Robert prince of Capua dies, who is the last of the counts of Aversa, 86. The Greek emperor, after the defeat of his fleet on the Peloponnesian coast, gives him the title of king, ib. After taking and destroying Butera, reduces all Puglia, and returns to Palermo, where he resigns the government, and, having begun a fine palace, dies, 89. His issue and character; with his appointing the queen regent, ib. (W).

—— William II. succeeds to the throne of Sicily, under his mother's regency, xxviii. 90. Her methods for reconciling the people to her administration, with the factions at court, ib. William assists the pope against the emperor; with the death of his brother Henry, the last of the Norman princes of Capua, ib. (X). Sends a fleet to the assistance of the Christians of Alexandria, and, rejecting the emperor Frederick's alliance, marries a daughter of Henry II. of England, 91. Other transactions very obscure; gives his aunt Constantia in marriage to Henry, the emperor Frederick's eldest son, with some account of her, ib. (Y). Dies without issue, and his character, 93. A most calamitous civil war ensues, and Tancred count of Lecce declared king, by the chancellor's means, ib.

Guise, duke of, enters Italy, xxiv. 220. Favours heaped on him, and the king's excuses to the constable, with Guise's besieging and reducing Calais, 226. Defeats a body of Germans, 287. Resolves to have recourse to arms, and several popular steps by the king, 303. While the Guises make a treaty with Spain, they publish a manifesto in the cardinal Bourbon's name, and take up arms against the king, 304. Surprise some places; with the king's feeble apology, and an absolute memorial from the Guises given the queen-mother, ib. According to which a peace is concluded, 305. What effects this had on Henry of Navarre, ib. Introduced to the king; with the barricading of the streets by the students and populace, and the day hence called that of the barricadoes, 312. Warning slighted by him, 318. On going into the cabinet, receives six poniards into his breast, with the cardinal Guise and archbishop of Lyons arrested, 319.

Guise, duke of, kills the Sieur de St. Pol in the streets of Rheims, and surrenders the province to the king; other places also submitting, xxiv. 361. Takes Marseilles, with the king's saying upon it, 368.

—— chevalier de, kills the baron de Lux, father and son; who is not only pardoned, but advanced, xxiv. 452. Killed by the bursting of a cannon, ib.

—— duke of, his romantic journey to Naples frustrated through Mazarine's jealousy, xxv. 26. His carrying on the revolt of Naples, to what imputed, 34. Descent with a fleet upon Naples unsuccessful, 68. Upon a deputation to him, arrives at Naples, and is declared, with Annese, chief of their republic, xxviii. 312. Great embarrassment; the French fleet appears before Naples, and, after continuing inactive on the coast, returns to Toulon, without assisting the duke, 313. Who is confirmed in the chief command for seven years, and Annese forced to resign for a pension, ib. The duke gains ground in the provinces, establishes a magnificent household, and opens the courts of justice, &c. ib. The pope offers the investiture of Naples to the duke, and a large sum, the latter of which he accepts, 314. After several vain attempts to re-enter Naples, flies to Abruzzo, is taken by the Spaniards, and detained in Spain, till released at the intreaty of the prince of Conde, 315. With a French fleet vainly attempts to raise a second insurrection in Naples, but quickly re-embarks, 318.

Guises and princes of the blood, succinct account of them, xxiv. 234. The king settles the administration in the former, 235. Who are supported by both queens, &c. 236. With several other steps necessary for this purpose, ib. Their deliberations not far from Nancy, 302. This faction resolve to support

port Charles cardinal Bourbon, as preſumptive heir to the crown, ib.
Guiſredottus Graſſellus of Milan, on the expiration of the conſulſhip, choſen podeſta of Genoa, xxviii. 374.
Guitlach, the ſeventeenth king of Denmark, ſucceeds Viglet, with his long reign; but nothing recorded, xxii. 44.
Guldenlew, count, his ſucceſſes in Norway, and the Swedes defeated in that kingdom; alſo other advantages gained by Chriſtian V's arms by ſea and land, xxii. 529.
Guletta, Al (ſee Goulette), citadel, deſcribed, xviii. 382 (F). Fortified by Barbaroſſa, 428. Beſieged by Charles V. 430. Taken, 431. The garriſon retreats to Tunis, and the tower ſaved from being blown up, 432.
Gulkand, an Indian rajah, invaded by Mahomet Gazni, with his deſpair and death, iii. 179.
Gulman, one of the four contenders for the Monomotapan crown, xv. 472. Treacherouſly murdered by Cercut, 473.
Gum-arabic of Africa, deſcribed, xiv. 33. The common food of the poor, and the tree which produces it deſcribed, 34. The commerce, and profit of it, 35.
Gunches, an account of theſe old people of the Canaries, xiv. 444. Ancient ſtate deſcribed, and a gigantic ſkeleton of them, 459. Were the only prieſts of the iſland, with their extinction and manner of embalming, 460. Complexion, phyſic, &c. 461.
Gundemar's election, and ſhort reign, xix. 402 (K). His war with the Imperialiſts, 403. Death, 404.
Gunpowder, the firſt mention made of it, xxxii. 282 (A).
Guns firſt uſed by the Florentines at the ſiege of Piſa, and the obſtinacy of both ſides, xxvi. 201.
Gunther of Schwartzenburg elected emperor by a party, and, entering Frankfort, reſigns to Charles of Luxemburgh, on a conſideration, and dies of poiſon, xxix. 320 (T).
Guntzburgh, Samſon de, a celebrated Jewiſh geometrician, xiii. 420 (W).
Gurghin, or Gurji Khan, his revolt forgiven by Shah Huſſein, with his ſeverity to the revolted Afghans, vi. 29.
Gurjaſh invaded by Sanjar, who is totally defeated by the former, iv. 150.
Gurjiſtan. See Georgia.
Gurkhan, or Kurkhan, the extent of his dominions, iv. 327. Defeated by Vangkhan, 331. Kind reception of Kuthluk, 357. Quarrel with the king of the Igurs, 359.
Guſtavus Vaſa, or Ericſon, his ſucceſſes, and the hindrances to Chriſtian's ſending ſuccours to Sweden, xxii. 417. Execution of the Swediſh viceroy, Guſtavus's mother, ſiſter, &c. ib. Obtains a fleet from Lubeck, and fails in his attempt of burning Norby's ſquadron, 418. Deſign on the iſle of Gothland, to which Norby had retired, 423. Conduct to the Daniſh ambaſſadors, and his ſending an envoy to Frederick, between whom and Guſtavus a league is concluded, ib. On Chriſtian's requeſt, takes effectual meaſures for driving the Lubeckers out of Denmark, 434. An act in favour of his lineal and collateral deſcendants, 446. By a ſolemn decree reſumes the royal prerogatives in Sweden, and makes the government deſpotic, xxxiii. 11. The introduction of Lutheraniſm a fortunate incident for his purpoſe, and a decree to humble the clergy, 12. The uſurped rights of the nobility alſo reſumed, and the crown from elective made hereditary, ib. But the chief ſway is now in the ſenate, ib. Account of him in his confinement, and Banner's humane treatment of him, 114. His eſcape from Banner to Lubeck, 115. His tranſactions with the regency of Sweden, and landing at Calmar, 116. After various hazards and diſappointments, he arrives in Dalecarlia, 118. How diſcovered to a Dalecarlian gentleman, and protected by him; and he quits the gentleman's houſe, and comes to one Peterſon, 120. Who would have betrayed him, but for his wife, who recommends him to a clergyman, 121. The latter encourages him with all his intereſt; and the peaſants at Mora declare for him againſt Chriſtian, 122. They take the governor of the province's caſtle by aſſault; the whole province declares for Guſtavus, with his ſucceſs, 123. The barbarity of Chriſtian upon this, 124. Is choſen adminiſtrator, and obtains aſſiſtance from Lubeck, with the hard conditions, 125. Burns Norby's fleet fixed in the ice, with the different accounts of it, 127. Succeſs in the mean time, and capitulation from Stockholm rejected by him, with his reaſons, 128. Among the proceedings of a diet at Stregnes, is elected king, 129. Stockholm ſurrenders to him, he makes his public entry, and the firſt acts of his government, 130. He diſguſts the clergy, and the occaſion; the reformed doctrine introduced into Sweden, and encouraged by the king, 131. Partiality to Olaus Petri, and the mediation of the pope's nuncio, 132. Orders the Scriptures to be tranſlated into Swediſh; but is oppoſed by Bruſk biſhop of Lincoping, 135. Reſolves to diminiſh the number of monks and prieſts, 136. Orders a ſecond diſputation, which turns out in favour of Petri, and declares himſelf head of the church; with the intrigues of the clergy,

clergy, ib. Profeſſes himſelf openly a Proteſtant, and the clergy alarmed, 139. Whom he humbles ſtill more, and their reſolution to oppoſe all incroachments on their order; yet he goes on to retrench their power, 140. His repreſentation on that head, and the anſwer of the clergy, ib. He threatens to reſign, and the ſtates accede to his propoſals, with the chief articles of their reſolution in retrenching the power of the clergy, 141. Re-annexes grants to the crown, ſeizes ſeveral valuable effects, and king Frederick lives in amity with him, 142. Crowned, ib. Renounces ſeveral Romiſh tenets, eſtabliſhes Lutheran profeſſors in every dioceſe, and freſh rebellions raiſed in the provinces; but he quells them, 144. His reſolute anſwer to the D. niſh ambaſſador's demand; and a freſh accident had almoſt embroiled the nation again, 145. Pardons the Dalecarlians, ib. Marries Katherine of Saxe-Lunenburg, and inſtals Laurence Petri, a Proteſtant, in the ſee of Upſal, ib. Vigorous meaſures, 146. Aſſiſts Denmark, with the ſucceſs of his reinforcement, 148. Conſpiracy formed againſt that king's life, and the inconſiſtent account of its diſcovery, 149. Marries Margaret, the daughter of Abraham Erickſon, and his reaſons, 150. Diſappoints the king of Denmark's intrigues againſt him, and forms an alliance with France, ib. Secures the crown of Sweden in his own family; upon which young Eric is choſen ſucceſſor, and the male deſcendants to inherit ſucceſſively, 151. Applies himſelf to the arts of peace, and in ſettling portions on his ſons, 152. Propoſes a marriage between prince Eric and queen Elizabeth of England, 153. Death and character, 155.

Guſtavus Adolphus's birth, xxiii. 201 (A). Becomes king of Sweden in the room of his father Charles IX. xxv. 309. Takes the adminiſtration during his minority, xxiii. 217. Subſtance of a manifeſto publiſhed againſt the emperor by him, xxx. 185. Who ſecures an alliance with England and France, taking the iſles of Rugen and Uſedom, with Camin and Stetin, ib. Concludes an alliance with the duke of Pomerania, 186 (F). His progreſs in Pomerania; and he receives an expoſtulatory letter from the emperor, with his anſwer and raillery, 187. Engages in a league, at Berwald in Brandenburg, with France, and ſounds the Proteſtant princes aſſembled at Leipſick; but why diſappointed, 188. Surpriſing progreſs, 180. His ſarcaſm on Savelli for his defence of Dammin, ib. Takes Potſdam, &c. 190. Threatens the elector of Brandenburg, till he declares himſelf, ib. The rapidity of his progreſs, 194. Makes himſelf maſter of Mentz, and many other ſtrong places on the Rhine, with his conqueſts after paſſing that river, 195. A general revolution in his favour, ib. Tamperings in favour of him miſcarry; his anſwer to an inſolent letter from the archbiſhop of Triers, 197 (K). That prelate puts himſelf under the protection of France, ib. Enters Franconia, takes Donawert, and makes excurſions on both ſides the Danube, ib. Augſburg ſurrenders to that conqueror, who exacts an oath of allegiance to him, and the reſult, 198. Obliged to quit the ſiege of Ingolſtadt, enters Bavaria, with his progreſs, and heroic anſwer when before Munich, 199. After receiving a reinforcement, attacks the Imperialiſts intrenched near Purt, but obliged to retreat; and the order in which it was made, owing to one colonel Hepburn, though diſguſted at the Swede, 200. Leaves a garriſon under Oxenſtiern at Nuremberg, and marches towards Bavaria, 201. Reſumes all the crown grants, and makes Oxenſtiern his prime miniſter, xxxiii. 218. Notwithſtanding embaſſies from Britain and Holland, he proſecutes the war againſt Denmark, ib. His perplexity, and Chriſtian's policy, 219. His views on Ruſſia, and the manner in which that affair is dropped, 220. Applies himſelf to civil polity, and, among other tranſactions, abridges law-ſuits, and renews hoſtilities againſt Ruſſia, with his ſucceſſes, and a peace concluded, 221 (A). In the Ruſſian campaign he learns the art of war; is crowned, and an interview between him and Chriſtian of Denmark, with the conſequences, 222. After his marriage with Eleanora of Brandenburg, renews the war with Poland, and beſieges Riga, with the eminent officers under him, and the progreſs of the ſiege, 223. His anſwer to the apology of the inhabitants of Riga, and a truce concluded, after taking Mitau, the capital of Courland, 224. The war renewed, and his ſucceſs in Livonia, Lithuania, and Pruſſia, 225. Inveſts Dantzick, but is wounded, 226 (A). Raiſes the ſiege of Dantzick, with his ſucceſs in his retreat, 227 (A). Diſguſt given to him in the congreſs at Lubeck, 228. In perſon obtains a conſiderable victory over the Germans and Poles under Arnheim, 229. Who is repulſed with loſs from Stum, ib. Reſents the emperor's conduct, and forms a project to march into Germany, with his motives, 230. His ſpeech to the Swediſh ſtates, and their warm debates, 231. Pathetic ſpeech to the ſenate, 232. State of his fleet and army, with an account of the Britiſh officers in his ſervice, 233. He declares his reaſon for invading Germany by a manifeſto, and lands at Uſedom, with his ſucceſs,

ſucceſſes, ib. Alliance with the duke of Pomerania, 234. Defeats the Imperialiſts in Mecklenburg, ib. Marches towards Saxony, with his ſucceſſes, 237. Judicious ſituation, ib. A reinforcement arrives for him under the queen of Sweden, and a body of Britiſh auxiliaries, under the marquis of Hamilton, 239. A treaty concluded with the elector of Saxony by him, and its conditions, 241. Wins the battle of Leipſick, 242. Miſtakes committed by him in not purſuing the victory of Leipſick, and the reaſons for his meaſures after that battle, 244. His motives for penetrating into Franconia, ib. Defeats Tilly's rear-guard in Bavaria, 246. Succeſs in Bavaria, unpopular act in Augſburg, and repulſe from Ratiſbon, ib. Embaſſy to him from Denmark for a peace ineffectual, with his anſwer, and ravages in Bavaria, 247. Is repulſed from Walleſtein's camp near Nuremberg, 250. The murmurs raiſed on this raſh and fatal ſtep, ib. Omits nothing to engage the elector of Saxony's fidelity, and his repreſentations with that of Brandenburg for an union of the Proteſtants, 251. The elector's anſwers are general, ib. The king, removing from his camp at Nuremberg, divides his army into two bodies, ib. After joining count Bernard, marches after Walleſtein into Miſnia, and fights the battle of Lutzen, where he is killed; and the Imperialiſts beaten before he fell, 252. Different opinions about his death, ib. (A). Short character of him, 253. A view of both ſides after his death, with the policy of the court of Denmark and other powers, 255.

Guſtavus, Charles, reaſons for appointing him to command the Swediſh army, and his operations, xxxiii. 291. Nominated immediate ſucceſſor to queen Chriſtina, with the ſubſtance of the articles ſworn to by him, 296. Diſpoſition, and aſtoniſhment at Chriſtina's acquainting him with her intentions, and the reaſons, 298. Uſes his utmoſt influence, as do others, to prevail on her not to reſign, ib. Hopes to gain the queen's affection, 299.

Guſtrow in Mecklenburgh, deſcribed, xlii. 354.

Gutamund, the third king of the Vandals in Africa, xiv. 131. Recals the baniſhed Orthodox, with his death, 132.

Guthorn (ſee Suibdager), king of Denmark, xxxii. 35.

Guy ſucceeds his father Lewis Gonzaga as captain of Mantua, xxxvii. 467. His character, and aſſaſſination by his brothers; and after their father's death, the youngeſt ſon Lewis ſucceeds, ib.

—— his ſenſible treatiſes on trade and coloniſation revive a ſpirit of conqueſt, and a new grant of Newfoundland obtained, xxxix. 248. Sent with a colony, and lands at Conception Bay, 249. Eſtabliſhes an intercourſe with the natives, ib.

Guza, or Guça, a dreadful rock in Abyſſinia, deſcribed, xv. 94.

Gazelhiſſar, when and by whom built, xii. 72.

Guzerat, a province of Indoſtan, deſcribed; how and when ſubdued by the great mogul Akber, vi. 216—325. Invaded by Jehan Ghir, 346. And recovered by his forces, 357.

Guzman, Haro de, his ill fortune carries all before it, xxi. 386.

Guzi-ſuren, one of Jenghiz Khan's chief wives, iv. 465 (H).

H.

HAbabah, Yezed's favourite courteſan, ſuffocated by a grape, ii. 213.

Habaſh, the ſon of Arap Khan, rebels againſt him, vi. 180. Divides the kingdom with his rebel brother, and flees to him at the approach of Iſfandiar, 183.

—— a famed aſtronomer, ii. 410.

Habaſhi citadel taken and deſtroyed by Timur Bek, v. 276.

Habeſh, Abaſh, or Abeſh (ſee Abyſſinia), xv. 1.

Habib's cold reception of Mahomet, i. 62.

—— Othman's general, his ſucceſs in Meſopotamia, i. 526.

—— Al, or Ali, prince of the Zenjians, his irruption into the Moſlem dominions, ii. 469. Strange ſucceſs, 472. Rapid conqueſts, 475. More conqueſts and ravages, 476. Seizes on Ramhormoz, and plunders it, 478. Defeated and ſtripped of his conqueſts, and beſieged in his newly built capital at Mabiya, 479. Is forced to abandon it, and totally defeated by Mowaffek; is taken and beheaded, 480.

Habba Sach, Al Mohdi's general, his ſucceſſes in Egypt, ii. 519. Defeated, and forced out of it, 520. Freſh invaſion, and ſucceſs, 521.

Hacket, Sir Peter, his prudent advice to Braddock, and the latter's contemptuous inſinuation, xl. 204. Killed, ib.

Hacquin of Norway, the ravages committed by him in Halland, who loſes his life there, xxxii. 203. Particulars of this war, and a peace concluded, with the articles, 204. Renounces his pretenſions to Norway, with preparations for war between him and Sweden, aſſiſted by Mecklenburg and Denmark, ib.

Hacquin king of Norway, the Swedes have recourſe to him, xxxiii. 78.

Hacquin, the Swediſh prince, eſcaping alone of four brothers from Denmark, takes a cruel revenge on that kingdom, xxxiii. 38. Which he at laſt conquers; and, after ſucceeding Aſmund in Sweden, ſets a woman to rule over them; with his character and death, ib. The utmoſt confuſion among hiſtorians about this period, ib.

Hadge, a title given to the commander of the Meccan pilgrims, xiv. 216. His vaſt power, gain, &c. 219.

Hadding, the eighth king of Denmark, ſucceeds his brother Gunthiorm, xxxii. 36. Account of his exile, in company with Harpinga, a Daniſh lady, ib. He ſlays the king and prince of Sweden in battle; and his war with Uſſon king of Sweden, who at laſt is ſlain by him, 37. He lays violent hands on himſelf, 38 (A). His iſſue, ibid.

Hâſ, Ebn, defeated by Moſlema, ii. 210.

Hafedh, Al Ebn Noaim, his death and character, iii. 167.

—— Bedini Elah, Al, ſucceeds in the Egyptian khalifate, iii. 336. Is confirmed in it, 339. Depoſes his worthy vazir Barham, 346. And his ſucceſſor Redwan, 350. Reigns without one, and reſtores the Copts to their ancient rights, 357. His death, 358.

—— proclaimed khalif of Egypt, and depoſes his diſaffected vazir, xiv. 263. Partiality to his diſaffected vazir, vi. 50. Reſtores the Alexandrians church, and his injuſtice to the noble Eba Yunes, 266. Revenge on his accuſers, and death, 267.

Hafsa, the daughter of Omar, and fifth wife of Mahomet, i. 117. Hath the cuſtody of his Alcoran committed to her charge, 118. Catches her huſband in the fact with a Coptic girl, 159. Is divorced for diſcovering of it; but taken home again, 160—241.

Hagabert, Sigar's younger brother, his ſtratagem and fate, xxxii. 56.

Hagbord, the third ſon of Aſmund, his amour with Segris, a daughter of Denmark, and the iſſue, by the intrigues of a Daniſh courtier, xxxiii. 37. Segris's cataſtrophe, 38.

Hagenaar's paſſage of the river Mekon, vii. 404. Embaſſy to Camboia, 416. Audience of the young king, 417.

Hagenbach, Charles of Burgundy's governor, oppreſſing the towns of Alſace, they revolt, and he is beheaded by the burghers of Briſac, with the occaſion of this ſtep, xxix. 450. His brother commits moſt horrible ravages in the Suntgau, but retires before the Swiſs and their allies, ib.

Hagi Hoſhun made king of Quiloa, xv. 427. Defeats Braham, becomes odious and fatal to the kingdom, and is depoſed, ib.

Hague, preliminaries ſettled there, and a general congreſs appointed at Newbourg-houſe near Ryſwick, xxv. 141. Views of the contending parties, with Lewis's tame propoſals, ib. Diet appointed there, xxvi. 311. Convention there, xxx. 304. Alliance concluded there between the emperor, England, and Holland, 397. The terms demanded of Lewis XIV. of France by the Imperial plenipotentiaries there, and the ſeveral demands of the other powers, 457. Exorbitancy of thoſe of the emperor and the ſtates-general, with the ſentiments of the Engliſh parliament upon them, 459. Congreſs opened there, xxxi. 203.

Haguenau, diet appointed there, xxvi. 311. French retire behind the lines there, and then under the cannon of Straſburg, xxx. 413. Beſieged by the prince of Baden, whoſe garriſon, and their commander Perry, eſcape out of the place, 414. Account of that city, and other nine in Alſace, xlii. 128.

Hajar defeats Moawiyah's forces, ii. 32.

Hajarians revolt againſt Al Kaher, ii. 550.

Hajeb, the meaning of the Arabic name, ii. 534 (B). Makes a truce with the Calabrians, 535.

Haji torn in pieces at Saganak, iv. 397. A monument erected to him there, 398.

—— Geray, the laſt khan, reigns in Kipjak, v. 113.

—— Berlas, Timur Bek's uncle, oppoſed by him in favour of Keſſer Yeſſuri, v. 212. Flees from Togluk, and is killed by robbers, 213.

—— Bey's revolt and puniſhment, v. 257.

—— Sayfo'ddin begins the fight againſt the Kipjaks, v. 266.

—— Sharif's ſubmiſſion and preſents to Timur Bek, v. 282.

—— Terkhân, or Aſtracan, razed by Timur Bek, v. 293.

—— ſecond khan of Karazm, vi. 154.

—— Mahomet, the eighteenth khan of the Uſbecks, ravages Perſia, and his embaſſy to Ruſſia, vi. 202. Whether the author of the late revolution of the Uſbecks, 203.

—— Ornus, made beglerbeg of Rumeli, xii. 61 (B—G). See under Ornus.

Hajib, Karaja, ſent to the relief of Otranto, xii. 395. Quits the place, and opens its gates to the Mogul, with his fate thereupon, 396.

Hajim Soltan, the twelfth khan of the Uſbecks, vi. 170. His ſucceſs againſt Deſtkhan, and ſuffers the Turkiſh envoy to be ſtripped, 171. And the merchants to be robbed, 172. Retires at the approach of Abdollah Khan, ib. Well received by Shah Abbas, 174. Returns and takes Urjenſh, 175. Abandons it again, 177. Returns, and dies, 178.

Hailbron, account of it, religion and government, xlii. 138.
Hajr taken and put to the ſword by the Karmatians, ii. 497.
Hajra palace built by Abu Thaher, ii. 536.
Hakem Ebn Amer diſtributes the ſpoils of his conqueſts, contrary to Moawiyah's orders, and eſcapes his reſentment by a timely death, ii. 64.
—— the ſon of Al Walid, declared his ſucceſſor, ii. 233. Impriſoned by Yezid, and murdered by Soliman, 240.
—— the ſon of Heſham, ſucceeds him in Spain, and his character, ii. 336. Invaded by his two uncles, 338. Defeats them, 339, 340. Generoſity to the ſurviving Abdallah, 345.
—— Al, lord of Andaluſia, his death and character, iii. 75.
—— the ſon of Al Aziz, the third Fatemite khalif, ſuppreſſes a grievous revolt in Egypt, iii. 150. Expoſed in a manifeſto by the khalif of Bagdat, 160. Kayed at Aleppo revolts againſt him, 173. Runs mad, and ſets up for a god, 177.
—— an impoſtor, defeated by Al Mohdi, xiii. 233. His deſperate end, 234.
—— Al, the third khalif of Egypt, xiv. 253. Defeats thoſe who revolted againſt him, and his ill treatment of the khalif of Bagdat's manifeſto; he runs mad and impious, 254. Upheld by the Dararian ſect, 255. Aſſaſſinated, with inſtances of his madneſs and impiety, 256 (Z).
—— Al, khalif of Egypt, perſecutes all religions, and murdered by his ſiſter, xiv. 255.
Hakemba, the brother of Vang khan, ſubmits to Temujin, iv. 349.
Hakemian tables, by whom computed, iii. 152.
Halabas, province in Hindoſtan, with its city and fine palace, vi. 235.
Halberſtadt, biſhop of, his harraſſing count Tilly's army, and death, xxi. 262. Account of that principality and its capital, xlii. 229.
Haldan, tenth king of Denmark, ſucceeds his father Frotho I. xxxii. 39. Long and cruel reign, with his death and iſſue, ib.
Haldane II. and Harold II. ſucceed their uncle Frotho V. in Denmark, xxxii. 53. After his brother's marrying, reigns alone, and defeats the Swedes, ſlaying their king in ſingle combat, 54. With his death and character, ib.
—— III. married to Gurith, Siwald II.'s daughter, ſucceeds him as thirty-ſeventh king of Denmark, xxxii. 58. Character, and an extraordinary inſtance of his ſtrength, and how engaged in a war with Viſet, ib. (A). But at laſt ſlain in battle, ib.
—— governor of Jamaica, dies before his entering on government, xli. 455.
Halden ſucceeds Eric in Sweden and Gothland, xxxiii. 33. After ſeveral defeats from the Norwegians, he receives aſſiſtance from the Ruſſians under Fridlef of Denmark, ib. After Eric's overthrow, annexes Sweden to Denmark and Gothland, 35. While engaged in quelling the pirates in the Baltic, a rebellion is raiſed, and Siwald made king of Sweden, 36. The amazing proweſs of Halden in two inſtances of combat, with his death and character, ib. (G).
Halep. See Alep, or Aleppo.
Hali, the founder of the Quiloan kingdom, his origin, xv. 415. His ſettlement in it, and a liſt of his ſucceſſors, 416. Buſoloqueſe ſeizes on that crown, ib.
—— Bendawd, his long reign there, and his grandſon ſucceeds him, xv. 416.
—— a Turkiſh ſlave at Malta, ſtirs up the Porte to war againſt that iſland, xix. 338. But the expedition defeated, 339.
Halil Paſha, his politic advice to ſoltan Morad, xii. 61.
Halima, one of Mahomet's nurſes, choſen by his mother, brings him up, i. 23.
Halitz, the contentions about that duchy, xxxv. 89.
Hall, account of it, xlii. 136.
Halland, kingdom, by whom annexed to Denmark, xxxii. 48.
Halley, Dr. his variation of the needle confirmed by new obſervations, xi. 308 (E).
Halifax, in Nova Scotia, deſcribed, xl. 193. Settlement, from whom named, and the encouragement to ſettlers, 194. Vaſt ſums given by the parliament, and reflexions thereon, 195. Infeſted by the French, ib.
Halſtan ſucceeds his brother Ingo in Sweden, with his character and death, xxxiii. 51.
Halvin defeats the Spaniards with a body of peaſants, and is made marſhal, by his father's title, of Schomberg, xxiv. 546.
Ham, Eaſt, town, a ſettlement made there from New Plymouth, xxxix. 291.
Hama, in Syria, taken by Timur Bek, v. 329.
Hamadan, in Perſia, taken by Jarir al Bajali, i. 510. Its territory deſcribed, 518.
Hamaditiſh kingdom, or dynaſty, when and by whom founded, iii. 131. Independent of Egypt, 235.
Hamah obtains a truce from Abu Obeidah, i. 401. Pillaged by Timur Bek, v. 334.
Hamamel, in Tunis, deſcribed, a ſmall but wealthy city, xviii. 398 (M).
Hamburg made a ſtaple to the Oſtend company, xi. 237. A ſtop put to it by the emperor, 243. Why called the Leſſer Jeruſalem, xiii. 425. When made an archbiſhopric, xxix. 47 (R). In a diet at Augſburgh is anew declared free and imperial, 491 (M).

Con-

Conferences there being ineffectual, preparations are made for war, xxx. 234. Conferences there why ineffectual, 240. Negociations there, where an agreement is concluded, with the ſubſtance of it, 249. Proceedings in the conferences there, 283. By whom ſold to the inhabitants, xxxii. 190 (A). A difference between it and Denmark, 469. Hoſtilities commenced at that city, and an engagement to the king's advantage, 470. Alarmed by the march of Chriſtian V.'s troops towards the Elbe, and ſiege laid to that city, 535. An accommodation, and proviſional treaty concluded, ib. Amidſt diviſions there, Chriſtian V. lays ſiege to that city, but is twice repulſed from the out-forts, 536. Proceeds in form, with the repulſes on each ſide, and a peace concluded, after the king's fruitleſs attempts to burn the city with his bombs, ib. The principal article, and why the Hamburghers keep the city in a ſtate of defence, 537. Sends two Chriſtian teachers to Sweden, and in what reign, xxxiii. 47.

Hamdan tribe embrace Iſlamiſm in one day, i. 205.

——— Ebn Hamdun, revolts againſt Al Motaded, and defeated by him, ii. 491. Taken priſoner, 492.

——— falls out with his brother Taglab, iii. 53. Plundered of his treaſure by him, 60. Betrayed to him, and clapped in irons, 79.

Hamed, or Amid (See Diarbeckr), v. 281.

——— Ebn Abbas, made vizir to Moktader, ii. 523. His examination of Al Hallaj, 526. Sentence on him, 527.

——— Al Sanhaja's uncle founds the dynaſty of his name in Africa, iii. 131.

——— Baſha defeated in his attempt on Tetuan, xviii. 164. Obtains the government of it from the king, 165. Cruelty and debaucheries, 166 (Z). Depoſed, 167.

——— diſperſes Merwan's forces, ii. 251.

——— Ebn Kahtaba made governor of Egypt, ii. 275. Removed, 276.

——— general of the Getes, releaſed by Timur Bek, but murdered by Eſcander, v. 277.

Hamida Al Aabd, king of Tenez, makes alliance with the Arabs againſt Barbaroſſa, but defeated by him, xviii. 271.

Hamilton, captain, tried for his life at Siam, and how acquitted, vii. 267.

——— marquis, commands a reinforcement of Britiſh auxiliaries for Guſtavus, xxxiii. 239.

——— Mr. Andrew, comes from Philadelphia to New York, to plead Zenger the printer's cauſe for a libel, xxxix. 359. Spirited and learned pleading againſt the attorney-general procures the priſoner's acquittal, 360. Has the freedom of New York given him in a gold box with claſſical inſcriptions, ib.

Hamilton, governor of Penſylvania, his great endeavour what, and dies, xli. 18.

——— James, governor of Penſylvania, xli. 33. Meſſage to the aſſembly of the Penſylvanians on the danger of the colony, 35. Their conduct, and anſwer, 36. Another meſſage on their danger, 38. Is ſucceeded by Mr. Morris, 41.

——— ſucceeds Denny as governor of Penſylvania, with an addreſs to him from the miniſters againſt public diverſions, and his obliging anſwer, xli. 77.

——— governor of St. Chriſtopher's, abuſe of his power, what, xli. 281.

——— governor of Nevis, declines ſigning their addreſs to the queen, xli. 256.

——— governor of Antigua, xli. 313. His behaviour in the affair of Park's murder, and ſuperſeded by Douglas, but replaced, ib. Procures the diſmiſſion of his enemies, ib. Several abuſes crept into the government, 314. Bankruptcies among the merchants, and a petition on that head, ib.

——— lord Archibald, governor of Jamaica, xli. 387. Why he puts off the meeting of the aſſembly, ib. Arbitrary and oppreſſive conduct, 388. Letter relating to it, ib. Meaſures for preventing it, 389. Abuſes of the government very flagrant, ib. Grants letters of marque, and the clamours againſt him, 390. Turned out, 391. Put under arreſt, and ſent priſoner to England; with the charges againſt him, from which he is acquitted, 392.

Hamlet, account of his father and uncle, with Shakeſpear's tragedy, xxxii. 43 (A).

Hammad's revolt againſt emir Badis, and defeat in Africa, iii. 168. Makes peace with that emir, 174. Dies, 195.

Hammadites, kingdom in Africa, where ſited, iii. 363.

Hammam, or hot-baths, in Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 378.

——— or ſweating-baths, in Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 406.

Hammed, the ſon of Haſſen, ſent on a pilgrimage to Mecca, with his ſucceſs, xviii. 115. Treachery to the king of Fez, 118 (B). To Oatez, and ſtiles himſelf king of Suz, 119. Victory over Oatez, 120. Other ſucceſſes, 121. Treachery to his brother, ib. Forgiven by him, 122. Treachery to him again, 123. Aſſiſts the Ferans againſt him, 128. Baniſhed to Zahara, 130. Confined to a convent for life, 135. Strangled with his ſons, &c. at Morocco, 138. Their death revenged, 139.

Hamza, Mahomet's uncle, becomes a convert to him, i. 52. Unable to attack the Syrian caravan, 104. Slain at the battle of Ohod, 121. His body abuſed, and buried, 122.

Hamza, chief of the Dararian ſect, xiv. 255, 256 (Z).
Hamzabeg, the fourth ſhah of the White dynaſty, vi. 3.
Hamzeh, Mirza, his brave revenge on the Turks, valour, and ſucceſs, v. 431. Reign, 432. Immature death variouſly related, 433.
Han river blocked up by the Moguls, iv. 549. ——dynaſty when and by whom founded, v. 68.
Hanbalites extreme averſion againſt the Molazelites, iii. 8.
Han-chew taken by the Moguls, and put to the ſword, iv. 509.
Han-chong-fu taken and put to the ſword by Toley, iv. 478.
Handalah Ebn Safwan made governor of Egypt, ii. 210. Succeeds Abd'alrhaman there, 227.
Handiſide, lieutenant-governor of Jamaica, xli. 384. Why obnoxious to the people of Jamaica, 386. Forces open the aſſembly door, and ſaves Beckford junior, with the effect on his father, 387.
Hang-chew, capital of Che-kiang, with its lake and iſlands, viii. 62—64 (D). Fine water-dial, and conſumption of food, 64 (D).
Han-hala Tartars, who, and where ſituated, vii. 523.
Hani the Cufan receives Moſlem into his houſe, ii. 92. Betrayed and put to death, 94.
Hanifean college at Bagdad, by whom founded, iii. 282.
Hanifites, who, and their tenets, ii. 292—312. Cauſe the loſs of Ray, iv. 420.
Han-lin-eul proclaimed emperor of Song by Lyew-fu-tong, and dies, v. 76.
Hanover, a ninth electorate erected in the empire in favour of that duke, and the emperor, notwithſtanding remonſtrances, gives the inveſtiture to Erneſt-Auguſtus, xxx. 377. Death of that duke, and the oppoſition continued to his ſon George-Lewis, 394. Command of the Imperial army offered to that elector, who declines it, 425. Duke appointed general of the Imperaliſts, with the title of veldt-marſhal, 427. Deſign for ſurpriſing the French camp at Offemburg diſcovered, ib. The difficulties raiſed againſt the ninth electorate in that houſe, and the honours conferred on it, 436. The diet, after acknowledging the elector of Hanover, vote that the emperor had a voice as king of Bohemia, ib. His declaration, 446. Joins the confederates againſt Sweden, and his motives, with the beſieging Wiſmar and Stralſund, xxxiii. 410. Treaty there, in oppoſition to that of Vienna, with the conſequences, and endeavours uſed on each ſide for inviting or diſſuading to accede, xxxv. 542. Hiſtory of that electorate, and its territories, xlii. 204.
Hanno, archbiſhop of Cologne, coming to Rome, in a council depoſes Cadalous, and confirms Alexander's right, xxv. 326.
Hans Towns, and their number, with their four free ſtaples, or general factories, for the ſale of their merchandize, xxix. 11. Aim of their alliance and power; with the Teutonic Hans, and their diſtribution, of which Lubeck is the chief Hans Town, 12. Maintain a war againſt the king of Denmark, and an accommodation at length, 335. An aſſembly of them at Lubeck, with the reſult of their deliberations, xxx. 175. Declare war againſt the kings of Denmark and Sweden, xxxii. 271. Tranſactions on both ſides, with the defeat of the Lubeck ſquadron, ib. Chriſtopher, the ſon of Valdemar III. wounded, ib. (A). Hans Towns and thoſe of Vandalia declare war againſt Valdemar III. who obtains a truce, 274. Offer peace, and a truce concluded, 321. The northern Hans Towns ſubmit to Eric X. and he quarrels with the Danes, by propoſing the duke of Pomerania to ſucceed him, 329. A quarrel between the Hans Towns and the Dutch, with the occaſion, xxxiii. 147.
Han-ſhan-tong, his revolt, v. 53.
Han-tſo aſſaſſinates the traitor I, viii. 379. Aſcends the Chineſe throne in his ſtead, and dethroned by the true heir, 378.
Haoax, or Hawaſh, a river in Abyſſinia, deſcribed, xv. 103—356.
Harcourt, count, his famous retreat from Quiers between two armies, xxiv. 555. Raiſes the ſiege of Caſal, by forcing the Spaniards lines, 559. Singular enterprize of his, in which Turenne diſtinguiſhed himſelf, 560. Viceroy of Catalonia, takes Roſes, after forty-nine days open trenches, xxv. 13. The Spaniards beaten by him between Liorens and Balaguier, 14. Diſcovers a dangerous conſpiracy for reſtoring Barcelona, and forced to raiſe the ſiege of Lerida, with the loſs of his artillery and baggage, xxv. 20. Is removed and recalled, yet, by his addreſs, works himſelf into very high favour, 21. Generoſity towards Schomberg, 34. Raiſes the ſiege of Cambray, 41. Fruſtrates Wirtemberg's deſigns on his lines of Weiſſemburg, &c. xxx. 466. The French under him take Turin and Coni, with an accommodation between the uncles and dowager of Savoy, xxxvii. 506.
Hardicanute, ſeventy-ſecond king of Denmark, ſucceeds his father Canute, with the reaſon for his name, xxxii. 98. His tranſactions in Norway variouſly related, and Engliſh ambaſſadors invite him to accept of their crown, on his brother Harold's demiſe, with his mixed character and death, 99.

Hardouin chosen king of Lombardy, defeats the emperor's troops in the passes of the Alps, xxix. 56.
Haregol, a river in Algiers, described, xviii. 200.
Hares of Canada described, xxix. 385.
Hareth, Al, prince of the Mostalek, his expedition against Mohammed, and slain, i. 158.
—— prince of Ghassan, invited to embrace Islamism, i. 149. Embassy to Mohammed, and submission, 191.
Hargan ordered to besiege Sha-vu-kew, iv. 550.
Hariri's death, and excellent Arabic works, iii. 330 (S).
Hariot's account of the ancient natives of Virginia, xli. 551. See Virginia.
Harmuz, or Ormus, subdued by Timur Bek, v. 297.
Haro, Lopez de, brought into great credit, but king Sancho is jealous of him, xx. 231. He and Juan de Haro oppose the king's measures, and retire from the assembly of the states, 236. The former arrested, and the latter killed, in the king's presence, by the nobility, 237.
—— success of his intrigues, and the advantages, xxi. 396. Commanding in Portugal, raises the siege of Badajox, but loses the battle at Elvas, 412.
Harold, why he refuses to inlist married men, and basely murdered, through his brother Frotho's instigation, xxxii. 52.
—— II. of Denmark defeated and slain by the king of Sweden, xxxii. 54.
—— III. thirty-eighth king of Denmark, succeeds his father Haldane III. xxxii. 58. Reduces the regents, and re-unites all the provinces to the crown; is engaged in a war with Sweden, with its success, 59 Conquers Ubbo lord of Embden, and several other nations, with an extraordinary instance of his moderation, 60. Death and character, ib.
—— Klang proclaimed king by the Cimbri; but through the fidelity and courage of Luthgartha is defeated by Regner, xxxii. 74.
—— king of Jutland, Christianity is introduced by him; but defeated by Regner, who restores idolatry, xxxii. 78.
—— V. succeeds his father Gormo Anglo, and sixty-fourth king of Denmark, of the same disposition with his father, xxxii. 85.
—— VI. or Blaatand, chosen sixty-sixth king of Denmark after his father Gormo III. xxxii. 86. Claims the crown of England against Haquin king of Norway, and by his death succeeds, who placing one prince Harold in Sweden, it becomes a province of Denmark, 87. Takes Sleswic, and annexes it to his dominions, with his successes against the Vandals, ib. Embraces Christianity, 88. Defeats Eric king of Sweden, 89. Builds a tomb for his beloved queen Gyntha, and his jester's reply to him on the occasion, intimating his son Swen's rebellion, ib. (A). Dispute between the father and son for the crown, and, during a treaty of compromise, Harold is slain, 90. His shining character, ib.
Harold succeeds his father Swen, and seventieth king of Denmark, xxxii. 94. Deposed for his crimes, and his brother Canute raised to the throne, ib.
—— the Simple, Swen's eldest bastard-son, succeeds him as seventy fifth king of Denmark, xxxii. 105. His brother Canute goes over to Schonen, making war on the Vandals, where he continues against all the king's invitations, ib. A wise law made by Harold, with his shameful indolence after this till his death; and here chronological difficulties occur, 105 (A).
—— greatly perplexed on Eric's marching against him, escapes into Norway; and why his two sons in Eric's camp are ordered to be drowned in the river Sley, xxxii. 127. Returning with an army, Eric orders five of his six remaining sons to be put to death, 128.
Hart, governor of Antigua, his worthy character, xli. 314.
Harthamah ordered by Al Hadi to murder his brother Harun, but is prevented by his mother, ii. 224.
Harthemah Ebn Aafan joins in Al Mamun's revolt, ii. 371. Defeats the caliph's forces, 373. Success against the revolters in Irak, 391. Success against the revolted Abul Saraya, 392. Put to death by Mamun, 393.
—— Ebn Ali made emir of Sicily, with his character and mild government, iii. 21.
Harvey, governor of Virginia, sent prisoner to England, but reinstated by Charles I. xli. 530.
Harun Al Rashed, his expedition against the Christians, ii. 309. Takes the fortress of Samalek, 310. Invades the Imperial dominions, 311. Returns laden with spoils, 312. Contents of the treaty, 314. Refuses the succession in wrong of his elder brother, 315.
—— Ebn Khamarawiyah succeeds Jaish in Syria and Egypt, and becomes tributary to Al Mo'taded, ii. 492. Worsted by the Karmatians, 510. Opposes Ebn Soliman's entrance into Egypt, and assassinated by Shaiban, 511.
—— the son of Atrun Tash succeeds him in Khowarazm, iii. 209. Invaded by the Seljuks, 210.
Harward college in New England founded, xxxix. 288.
Harwendil, father of Hamlet, account of him, xxxii. 43 (A).

Harran, a famed city of the Sabians, ſubmits to the Moſlems, i. 502.
Harris made governor of Bombay, x. 95 (1).
Harro ſent againſt Hoſein, ii. 95. Friendly propoſals rejected, 96. Comes over to him, 97. His brave defence, 100.
Has Koukab, the poor burying place of khalif Othman, i. 531.
Haſan, Al, the ſon of Ali, born, i. 119. Succeeds his father in the khalifat, ii. 49. Pious ſpeech to the people, and offers to reſign his dignity to Moawiya, 50. But is prevailed upon to war againſt him; is deſerted, and inſulted by his troops, 51. Actually reſigns the khalifat; articles between him and Moawiya concluded, and retires to Medina, 52. Moving ſpeech to the Cufans, 53. Refuſes the command of Moawiya's forces, 54. Poiſoned by his wife Gandid, and anſwer to his brother about his murderer, 55. Other particulars relating to him and his family, 56. His death, 68.
—— of Baſra, his character of khalif Moawiya, ii. 84.
—— Ebn Yezid ſeizes on Tabreſtan, and holds it nineteen years, ii. 458.
—— Ebn Ibrahim raiſes a revolt in Deylam, and greatly infeſts the Meccans, ii. 461. His conqueſts in Jorjan, 473.
Haſana ſuſpected to have poiſoned the khalif, and her quarrel with his aſtrologer about it, ii. 318.
Haſar-whachin ſwears to a league with Temujin, iv 342.
Haſcen and his three ſons blind the emperor of Morocco by their artifice, and in vain oppoſed by the king's brother, xviii. 115. His death, 117.
—— hired by the Algerine dey to murder the ſharif Mohammed, xviii. 136. Aſſaſſinates him, 137. Seizes on his family and treaſure, ib. Taken and cut in pieces, 138.
Hasteldt ſurprizes Marienburgh, but retires before Bannier, xxx. 244.
Haſſram, Zende, revolts twice againſt Timur Bek, and forgiven, v. 228. His third revolt, and condemned to a dungeon, 229.
Ha-ſhang, his noble character, and cruel death, iv. 481.
Haſhem, the ſon of Abd Menof, ſucceeds him in the principality of Mecca, with his vaſt liberality to the Arabs, i. 10. Death in Syria, 11.
Haſhemites take Mahomet's part, i. 52.
Haſhemiyah, the khalif's reſidence, why abandoned, ii. 272.
Haſhen, king of Quiloa, his reign, xv. 417. Depoſed, and raiſed again to the throne, 418. But depoſed a ſecond time, ib.
Haſket, governor of the Bahamas, put in irons by the Colonies, xli. 334.
Haſſan's unſucceſsful expedition into Phrygia, ii. 309.
Haſſan Ebn Ali cauſes Al Amin to be depoſed; is pardoned, and his treachery to him puniſhed, ii. 377.
—— Ebn Abbas his ſucceſſes in Sicily, iii. 41. His victory over the Greeks, 44. Retirement and death, ib.
—— Ali the Bataniſt, his anſwer to Malek Shah, iii. 277. Purſues his conqueſts, and his titles, 278.
—— outwitted and defeated by Filokales, iv. 211.
—— Ebn Abahia, made governor of Egypt, and removed in a few days, ii. 241. His twelve ſons inhumanly treated by Almanſur, 276.
—— Sheyk ſupplants the treacherous Malek Kurl, v. 193. Diſgraced and recalled, 194.
—— Buzruk, firſt khan of the Ilkanians, v. 195. His pedigree and reign, 196.
—— Sheykh ſets up Mohammed againſt Muſa, v. 197. Defeated, and ſurrenders to Haſſan Kujuk, 198. Proclaims Jehan Timur ſultan, depoſes him, and dies, ibid.
—— the ſon of Aviz, ſet aſide, and put to death, v. 201.
—— Kujuk's deſcent, v. 205. Riſe and power, aſſumes the royal title, and is murdered by his wife, 206.
—— Bek invited to Khoeraw's aſſiſtance, vi. 340. Breaks up before Lahur; his defeat, and the dreadful puniſhment of his aſſociates, 341.
—— his moſque at Cairo, deſcribed, xiv. 188.
—— Aga ſucceeds Hayradin at Algiers, xviii. 279. Anſwer to Charles V.'s herald, 281.
—— takes the city of Tunis, xviii. 423. Defeated, and ſtripped of it, 424.
—— king of Tunis, xviii. 424. His cruelty to Manion, and his boaſted genealogy, 425. Defeated and outed by Afraſhid, is forced to flee at the coming of Barbaroſſa, 426. Reſtored by Charles V. 427. Hated by the Tunifians for it, 428. Aſſiſts at the ſiege of Goleta, 430. Enters it with Charles V. 432. Stratagem to reduce Tunis, 434. Reſtored to the Tunifian throne by Charles V. but becomes his vaſſal, and the conditions of it, 437 (F). Juſtly hated by the Tunifians, 438. Re-invaded by Barbaroſſa, applies to the emperor for freſh aſſiſtance, 439. Conſpired againſt by his eldeſt ſon, 440. Impriſoned, and deprived of his eyes, 441. Obtains new ſuccours from the emperor, 444.
Haſſer triple caſtle taken by Akber, vi. 332.
Haſſun, governor of Takrit, his ſevere death, v. 279.
—— Ali applies to Abuſaid for aſſiſtance, v. 404.
—— Beg attacked by Abuſaid, v. 404. Takes and puts him to death, 405.

Haſſun, fourth and laſt ſhah of the Black Sheep Turkomen, invaded by Abuſaid, vi. 109. Slain by Uzun Haſſan, 110.

—— Kuli, third khan of Corazin, his brave defence againſt the other princes of his houſe, vi. 154. Put to death by them, 155.

Haſtenbeck, battle there, in which the duke of Cumberland is obliged to retire to Stade, xlii. 502.

Hatakin makes alliance againſt Temujin, iv. 337.

Hatan, the ſon of Ogotay, baniſhed, iv. 518. Invites Kublay to the crown, 529. Succeſs againſt Ali-pu-ko, 530. Defeats his army in Shen-ſi, 531. Succeſs in Tartary, 588.

Hateb's treachery to Mohammed diſcovered, i. 169.

Hatem the Tayite, a zealous Chriſtian, dies, i. 190.

—— king of Armenia, invaded by Bundokdar, v. 171. Succeſsfully aſſiſted by Abaka Khan, 172.

Hatfield, the Imperial general, killed at Jancowitz, xxxiii. 285.

Hats, factions ſo called in Sweden, xxxiii. 440. Gain a majority in the Swediſh diet, and ſeveral ſenators are expelled, ib.

Havannah, city and port, deſcribed, xli. 469. Plundered, 470. Deſtroyed by the French, and reflexions on its importance, ib. Timid policy of Britain about it, 471. At length reſolve to attack it, ib. Armament ſent againſt it under Albemarle and Pocock, 472. Siege by Pocock, ib. Deſcription of its harbour and ſtrength, 473. Capitulates to the Engliſh, and the articles, 479. Reflexions on the taking and reſtoring it, ib. Article for it in the definitive treaty, 481. Is evacuated, 482. Town and harbour deſcribed, ib. Account of the galleons and flota there, 485.

Haucotucalla heads a revolt in Charcas againſt the inca, and his character, xxxix. 47.

Hau-king, his wife advice to Hu-pi-lay, iv. 528.

Havre beſieged and ſurrendered, xxiv. 249.

Hawazens defeated by Mahomet, i. 181.

Hawdha, king of Yamama, curſed by Mahomet for not embracing Iſlamiſm, i. 149.

Hawke defeats Conflans' fleet, xlii. 508.

Hawkins, captain, ſent ambaſſador to the great mogul, x. 22.

Hawkwood, Sir John, an account of him, xxxvi. 135. His ſervice being rejected by the Florentines, he enters into that of the Piſans, with his ravages, and defeating the former, 136. The Engliſh return from Florence with many captives and a large booty, unmoleſted by the Florentine army, and their extraordinary ſtratagem for that end, 137. The incurſions of his little body of troops, 138. Now in the legate of Bologna's ſervice, is ſent to reduce Granavioli; but finding it irrecoverable, takes up his quarters at Faenza, which he ſells to the Ferrareſe, 145. Made general of Florence, 154. Oppoſes the Florentine exiles and Neapolitan party for Charles, 157. Sent to Lombardy to aſſiſt Barnabo's ſon, 162. Sent to aſſiſt the Bologneſe; marches againſt the enemy, who retire, and he retakes the places loſt by the Bologneſe, 165. His high merit, 167. Arrives juſt in time to ſave Padua, the duke of Bavaria having returned home, ib. Is maſter of the Milaneſe, 168. Defeats the victorious Milaneſe, with his admirable retreat over the Oglio in ſight of ſuperior numbers, alſo over the Mincio and Adige afterwards, 170. Saves Florence and the Florentine army in the Sienneſe, with the number of the enemy when joined, and the Florentines recover, with great acceſſions to their army, 171. Death and character, 178, 179. Account of his ſon, ib. (B).

Hawley, governor of Barbadoes, cauſes his predeceſſor Tufton, to be ſhot, xli. 136. Sent priſoner to England by his ſucceſſor Hunkes, ib.

Haydr Sheykh promoted by Haſſan, and why ſo called, v. 419 (H). Inventor of the tai or Perſic diadem, 420 (K). Made king of Trebizond, and his alliance with Uzun Haſſan, ib. Defeated and ſlain by Ferokzad, ib.

—— revolts againſt his brother, v. 427. Put to death by him, 428.

Haye, Mr. de la, embarks in the French project on the Eaſt Indies, x. 384.

Hayman, Mr. his account of the cheat Zabathai Tzevi, xiii. 373.

Hay-nan iſle deſcribed, its government and traffic, viii. 87. People, capital, and port, 88.

Hayradin, the brother of Barbaroſſa, ſucceeds him in Algiers, xviii. 275. Protected by the Ottoman Porte, 276. Attempt on the pegnon of Veles, which he takes, 277. Improves the harbour of Algiers, 278. Succeſs againſt the Spaniards, and made captain baſha by the ſoltan, 279.

—— his attempt on Tripoli, xix. 190. Defeated with great loſs, 191.

Hayran raiſes a revolt in Spain, and cauſes Ali Ebn Hameda to be proclaimed khalif, iii. 171. Calls Al Mondar to his aid againſt the khalif, 175. Falls out with him, defeated and dethroned by him, and ſubmits to Al Kaſem, 176.

Hayſhan, Timur's nephew, ſent into Tartary, and ſucceſs againſt Hay-tu, v. 6. Succeeds him in the empire, 9. Haſtes afterwards to Ta-tu, 12. Entry into the city, and proclaimed emperor, 13. Strange fondneſs for

for the Lamas, 14. Edict to forbid post horses for foreigners, 15. New coin, and plot against him, 16. His death, 17.
Haytum Ebn Obegid, Al, conspired against in Spain, severity to the conspirators, ii. 221.
Haythonius, Friar, his reception by the pope, and his opinion about an expedition into Syria, xxvi. 4.
Hay-tu, revolt and defeat, iv. 540. Revolt in Tartary, 557. Success against Hupilay, and totally defeated by Li-ting, 568. Recovers new strength, 585. Success against Kanmala, and defeated by Tu-t--ha, 589. New defeat by Peyen, 596. By Tu-tu-ha. v. 3. Dies of grief, 6.
Haywood, occasional governor of Jamaica, xli. 391.
Hazarasb, a city in Karazm, vi. 141. Put to the sword by Abdallah Khan, vi. 177.
Hazi, David, the emperor's forces defeated by the Hungarians under him, and Correnburg, Vienna, and Neustadt, with all Lower Austria, taken by them, xxix. 457.
Haarlem invested, xxxi. 59. But after a long siege, capitulates, 60. (B).
Head of the church, what emperor acknowledged so, xxix. 39.
Heads, human, 70,000 used to rear up a wall, v. 252.
Hean, a town of Tonquin, vii. 460.
Hebat'allah surprises the Greeks in Diyar Rabis, and gains a signal victory over them, iii. 60.
Heberville defeats the Hungarian malecontents at Scibo, xxx. 412.
Hebus and Poroskuvia, brother and sister, succeed their father Basilius Rachwold, in Polocz and Lithuania, xxxiv. 420.
Hegiza, a castle, where situated, and the Jews besieged in it by Mohammed, xiii. 211. (R).
Hegira, or Hejra, on the flight of Mahomet's friends into Ethiopia, i. 53. In what year it happen'd, 56. The epoch how computed, 96. (F). When, how, and by whom settled, 97.
Hejaj, Ebn Yusef, commands the Syrian forces, and ill success in his march, ii. 154. Lays siege to Mecca, 155. Inspirits his frighted Syrians, 156. Treatment of Abdallah's body, 157. Pulls down and rebuilds the Meccan temple, with his cruelties in that city; government of Irak, and dreadful menaces to the Cufans and Basrans, 159. Defeated by Abd'alrahman, 170. Gives the latter a total overthrow, ib. Builds Waset, 171. His death, 181. Horrid cruelties in Irak, and remarkable stories of him, 182. Puts his astrologer to death, 186.
Heidelberg university, when founded, and the origin of its huge tuns, xxix. 317. not. sub fin.
Heilbron, the assembly of the four circles of Upper Germany there, and the members of which it consisted, xxx. 207 (O).
Heine, admiral, his successes in the West Indies, xxxi. 272. Takes the Spanish flota, with his honourable reception in Holland, 273. A dangerous sedition among his seamen, who are gratified with a large sum, 274. Three Spanish men of war from Dunkirk taken by that admiral's lieutenant, with the honours paid to the admiral's memory, who had been killed at the first broad-side, 286 (A).
Helena, St. island, by whom discovered, with its description, x. 255 (D). Taken by the English, 257. Its healthiness and fertility, and when cultivated, 259. Inhabitants described, 260 (E). Their special happiness, 262.
—— the empress, invites the Portuguese into Abyssinia, xv. 6. Ambassy to their court, ib. and 213. Noble reception there, her excellent churches, 214. A stately one described, ibid (Q). Her empire attacked within and without, and sends for assistance into Portugal, 216.
Helena's dissolute character, through whose artifices the regent perishes in prison, with her fate, and that of her gallant Ozani, xxxv. 210.
Helgo, after his brother Roe's death, reigns alone in Denmark, and the twelfth king, xxxii. 40. His warlike exploits, and laying violent hands on himself, with his character, ib.
Helian's speech in the diet of Augsburg against the Venetians, xxvii. 262.
Heliopolis, in Syria, taken and dismantled by Merwan, ii. 250.
Hell, the Mahommedan notion of it, i. 340. The partition between that and paradise, 342.
Hellah, where situated, iii. 274.
Helleniſts, a new sect, whence its rise, their rupture with the hebraizing Jews, xiii. 166. (W.) Trump up miracles in defence of their Septuagint, 167 (Z).
Hemayun, Soltan, see Humayun, vi. 315.
Hemow Kuli kan seizes upon Dehli, is defeated and put to death, iv. 322.
Hems (Emesa) revolts against Yezid, ii. 236. Against Merwan, 242. Taken by Timur Bek, v. 329.
Hemming succeeds his father Olaus III. King of Denmark, xxxii. 71. Concludes a treaty with Lewis the Pious, with his excellent, though short reign, ib.
Henda, Bint Otha, proscribed for her ill treatment of Hamza's body, &c. i. 177.
Henderson, col. in a sally from Bergen-op-zoom, dies of his wounds, xxxi. 237.
—— admiral, his successes on the coast of Africa, xxxi. 333.
Hendrick, the Great Mohawk Sachem, killed

in an action with the French, xl. 207.
Hendugha, Khalil, repulsed before Herat, v. 401. Defeated by Abusaid and submits, 402. Revolts against Babra, is defeated, and slain by Ali Behadr, 411.
Henriques, Don, sends ships to sail round Africk, xiv. 107,
—— King of Congo raised to the crown, dies of grief in a war with the Anzichi, xvi. 148.
Henry of Thuringia is chosen emperor, xxv. 482.
—— the emperor enters Italy with an army, and is crowned at Milan, narrowly escaping in a tumult, xxvi. 9. Crown'd at Rome by the cardinals, 10. His preparations against Naples, and death, 12.
Henry acknowledged emperor by the archbishop of Milan, and bishops, who is pressed to come into Italy against Ardouin, xxv. 304. His general Otho duke of Carinthia defeated by Ardouin, who makes but little progress, ib. Passes the Alps, defeats Ardouin, and is crowned at Pavia, 305. The inhabitants of which conspire against him; these he pardons, and returns to Germany, ib. Enters Italy with an army, is crown'd emperor, and Cunegunde empress, at Rome, by Benedict, now restored, 306. Henry's answer to the pope's questions, a kind of homage, ib. On a civil dissension in Lombardy, marches with a considerable army into Italy, and divides it into three bodies, 308. Reduces the places, and after settling several affairs, returns to Germany and dies, 309.
—— confirms the Norman conquests in Apulia, marches his army over the Alps, accompanied by pope Clement, xxv. 317. His son, when three years old, declared king of the Romans, 320. Enters Italy with an army, ibid. Receives the submission of Gozelo or Godfrey duke of Lorrain, is present at the council of Florence, called by the pope, 321. Returning to Germany dies, ib. The whole authority assumed by the empress Agnes, and her son Henry is acknowledged emperor, ibid.
—— succeeds his father in the empire, xxv. 424. After passing the Alps, marches his army into Apulia, with his successes, xxviii. 43. Marching into Italy takes Rome, 61. Sends an army into Sicily to support his claim there, 94. Returns to Puglia, after reducing the cities of it, and makes himself master of Sicily, with his perfidy, and extreme cruelty to his new subjects, 97. Leaving the administration of Sicily to Constantia, returns to Germany, marches with an army into Italy, and his cruel treatment of Richard count of Cerra, after which he passes into Sicily, 98. Exercises all manner of cruelties, and Constantia declaris openly against him, besieges him in a strong castle, where he capitulates, and dies soon after, ib.
—— crowned in Rome, and concludes an alliance with Frederic of Sicily, xxviii. 170. Deposes Robert, and with Frederic declares war against him, but the pope by a bull prohibits attacking Naples, ib. Death of the emperor at Benevento, ib.
—— I. or the Fowler, chosen emperor at Fritzlar, with the reason of his surname, xxix. 20. Why he declines the title of the emperor of the Romans from the pope, and reconciling all the princes of the empire, defeats the Hungarians, with great loss, near Mersburg, ib. After two battles, he exterminates the Vandals and Danes, he also subdues the Sclavonians, Dalmatians, Bohemians, &c. ib. Prevented by a severe distemper, from taking advantage of the Lorranians defection; yet recovering, subdues all their country, and being reconciled to duke Geselbert, restores Lorrain to him, and gives him his own daughter in marriage, 22. He regulates the police of his dominions, and converts the king of the Obotrites, 23. Reforms abuses among the clergy, in a council at Erfurt, 24. Appoints the first bishop in Holstein, and secures his dominions, ib. Marches to the assistance of Winceslaus duke of Bohemia, whom he establishes at Prague, and protects the christian religion there, ib. Enters Lorrain against count Boson, who submits to him, ib. Appoints margraves, &c. xlii. 179.
—— II. duke of Bavaria, is elected emperor in room of Otho III. xxix. 54. His competitor, Eckard marquis of Saxony, assassinated, and Herman duke of Suabia declared an enemy to the empire, ib. Being acknowledged throughout Germany, he marries Cunegunda, and after a circuit is crowned again at Aix-la-Chapelle, 55. Herman his competitor submits, and is pardon'd; but he renews his intrigues, and the methods us'd by the emperor to prevent them, ib. Passes the Alps, and is crown'd at Pavia, where he quells a tumult, and accepts of the Pavians apology, 56. Returns to Germany, with his salutary regulations, ib. His troops ravage Silesia, and wanting to abdicate for a Monkish life, is dissuaded, and founds a rich prebend in Strasburg, 60. Othalric son of Jaromir, created duke of Bohemia, ib. His ravages in Flanders, with the pardon of their count, and troubles in Lorrain, ib. Passing the Alps, defeats Hardouin, and is crown'd with Cunegunda at Rome, 61. His proceedings in his return, ib. The pope repairs to the emperor at Bamburg, who confirms the laws he formerly enacted

enacted at Pavia, 63. (B). Marching into Italy, he takes several places, and reducing Apulia and Calabria, &c. returns to Germany, 64. Has an interview with Robert of France, and soon after dies, with his declaration to the empress's parents 65 (B). His titles and donatives to the church, ib. (C).

Henry III. or the Black, succeeds his father Conrad II. in the empire, and crown'd at Aix-la-Chapelle, xxix. 70. Reduces Brzitslaus of Bohemia, and Ovo, with the conditions imposed on the latter, ib. On complaints against Ovo, defeats him, and on a third revolt, taken and beheaded, ib. Three popes in Rome prevailed on to abdicate, Gregory VI. chosen but deposed, and Clement II. elected, who crowns the emperor and empress at Rome, 71 (H). In his progress, the emperor is refused admittance into Beneventum, with the consequence, and he nominates Bruno to the papacy, 72. Prevailed on by Hildebrand to confirm Victor II's. election by the Romans, which was made without his privity or consent, 73. Obliges Andrew of Hungary twice to submit, with a different account by Heiss, ib. (K). Repairs into Italy, with the difference between him and Ferdinand of Castile, compromised at Tholouse by commissaries, 74. His son declared king of the Romans, and himself dies, with an account of his issue, ib. Difference between Beatrice, the emperor's sister, and him, who on his return quashes a rebellion in Bavaria, 75.

—— IV. or the Great, succeeds his father Henry III. in the empire, under his mother's regency, with intestine broils in the empire, xxix. 76. Dowager divested of the regency, flies to Rome, and the emperor put under tutors, with their different characters, 77. Takes the administration, and begins a reformation of public abuses; but why his good design is traversed, 78. Summoned to Rome by the pope to give account for his loose life, but rejects the citation, ib. Controll'd by the Saxons, who present a memorial, with their demands, ib. (M), and upon his answer, besiege Goslar, with the emperor's retiring, 79. Account of the persons associated against him, ib. (O). He is assisted by the states and princes, and makes proposals of peace to the Saxons, yet swayed by evil counsellors, and through his misconduct deserted by his friends, 80. Sends a challenge to the duke of Suabia, with the occasion, ib. (P). Retires from Nuremberg to Worms, finds means to appease the princes, and acknowledges his faults, proposing a duel with Reginger, 81 (Q). Upon the Saxons second revolt, he ravages their country, and grants them a favourable peace, ib. Harlesberg destroyed by the peasants; for which he declares war against the Saxons, and after defeating them makes himself master of their country, and grants them a peace, upon their submission, 82. Threaten'd in the diet at Goslar, through the pope's means, with the princes demands, 84. Deposes Hildebrand, who in a council excommunicates the emperor, ib. Being deserted, is obliged in winter to set out for Italy to humble himself before the pope at Canosa, 85. Countess Mathilda the cause of this and the subsequent wars between the emperors and the popes, ib. (S). Barbarous treatment of the emperor by the pope, ib. On Henry's declaring himself the pope's mortal enemy, the former is deposed through the latter's intrigues, ib Takes the field against Rodolphus, and obtains three victories over him and his abettors, 86. Excommunicated a second time, ib. National council, called by him at Brixen, deposes Gregory VII. and chuses Clement III. 87. Defeats Rodolphus at Mersberg, with the latter's address to his officers before his death, on bringing his hand, which was cut off, ib. Prevents the Saxons from removing the ornaments on his tomb, and his saying on the occasion, ib. The emperor marches into Italy, and after a long siege takes Rome, Gregory retreating to St. Angelo, 88. His expedient for crowning the emperor rejected, ib. (U). Clement III. being consecrated, crowns the emperor in presence, and with the applause of the Romans, and Gregory retiring to Salerno dies, ib. Passing the Alps, reduces Lombardy, though Mathilda faces him at the head of her troops, 90 (Z). Provinces of Italy declare against the emperor, with the necessity he is driven to, ib. The emperor's second son is chosen king of the Romans at Aix-la-Chapelle, to which Conrad his brother consents, 91 (B). Fresh disturbances, notwithstanding the emperor's good measures. Pope Paschal II. excommunicates him. Henry his son persuaded to take up arms against him, 92. Seizes his father's treasure at Spire, with the son's perfidious and effectual expedient, by which the emperor is deposed, and himself proclaimed, and the father's letter to him, 93 (C). His moving expostulation sent to the bishops deputies, to notify his deposition, and forcibly stript by them of his royal ornaments, 94. His extreme wretchedness, and every request he makes refused, 95. His efforts to retrieve his affairs, but dies at Liege, and his body dug up by his son, with his character, ib. & seq. (C). (D). (E).

—— V. or the Young, having basely obtain'd the empire, in prejudice of his father, Henry IV. begins to change his conduct,

with regard to the church, xxix. 97. Invites the pope to a conference in Germany, who puts himself under the protection of Philip of France, and why a conference with him at Chalons ineffectual, 98. Disturbances in Bohemia, with his conduct therein, and invading of Hungary, ibid. Makes war with the Poles in Silesia, who are worsted, and obliged to sue for peace, 99. An incident concerning Scrobius their ambassador, ib. (G). Boleslaus, in a second engagement, intirely beats the Germans, and the emperor desists from his enterprize on Silesia, ib. He marches into Italy, having married Mathilda of England with an immense dower; concludes a peace with the pope, and his entry into Rome, where his troops make a dreadful carnage, 100. The pope and others taken prisoners, when, upon beheading his friends, the pope is prevailed on to renew the treaty about the emperor's investiture, and its articles solemnly sworn to, ib. (H). The emperor crowned by the pope, who, dividing the host between them, pronounces a remarkable anathema on the infringers of the treaty, 101 (I). New bull published in confirmation of the treaty, and the emperor's return to Germany, where he gives his father's body a magnificent funeral, ib. The emperor is excommunicated by the archbishop of Vienne, ib. Marches with success into Saxony; but on his return forced to retreat with loss, though supported by the valour of his nephew Frederick Monoculus, 102. Marches to Italy; but the pope refuses audience to his deputies, and, by a council at Rome, condemns the treaty, ib. He is magnificently received in Rome, the pope having retired to Apulia, and again crowned by the archbishop of Prague, ib. Paschal dying, is succeeded by pope Gelasius II. who escapes from Rome, and Gregory VIII. appointed by the emperor, 103. Returns to Germany, and, on Gelasius's death at Cluny, Calixtus is chosen pope, ib. An association in Germany against the emperor, and hostilities begun with various success, till an accommodation is set on foot between him and the pope, 103. But miscarries, 104. Rebellion fomented in the empire against him, ends in an accommodation, 105. Reduces Holland and Worms, which had revolted, with an unsuccessful irruption into France, 106 (L). Flies from a sudden insurrection, and dies at Utrecht, with his marriage and character, ib.

Henry VI. or the Severe, succeeds his father Barbarossa as emperor, and inherits Sicily in right of his wife, xxix. 149. Why he marches an army into Italy, 150. Conciliates the affections of the Lombards, to strengthen him against the bastard Tancred, who is declared king of Sicily, ib. Celestin III. succeeding pope Clement III. crowns the emperor with the empress at Rome, and a remarkable circumstance in the ceremony, ib. The emperor, after taking several places, invests Naples, but is obliged to raise the siege, on account of a dreadful mortality, 151. Proceedings, and passing the Alps, ib. Builds a house at Coblentz for the Teutonic knights, ib. (K). Makes the empire hereditary in his own house, 153. Settles the affairs of the empire, and administers justice, with a remarkable saying on this occasion, and a description of his person and manners, ib. (L). Suspected of being privy to the murder of the bishop of Liege, ib. The manner in which he justifies himself in an assembly at Coblentz, 154. Acts against Bernard duke of Saxony, one of his confederates, and espouses the cause of a pretender to the crown of Denmark, who is taken prisoner, and obtains peace from Canute on very hard terms, 155. Courts the friendship of the king of England, 158. Why displeased at his uncle Conrad, who justifies himself, and is reconciled, 159. Confers the Palatinate on his son, ib. Returns to Italy, with the successes of his lieutenant in the kingdom of Naples, and the death of Tancred, his infant son succeeding, ib. Makes himself master of the two Sicilies, chiefly through his cruelty, 160. Savage treatment of Tancred's infant son, &c. notwithstanding his promise, ib. The empress delivered of a son, and, notwithstanding the emperor's precaution, the Sicilians rebel, ib. Invests the duke of Brunswic with the Palatinate, and his own infant son Frederick elected king of the Romans, 161. At the pope's solicitation he sends troops to the Holy Land, and his eloquent harangue prevails on all the assembly at Strasburgh to take the cross, and even Margaret dowager of Hungary inlists, ib. Chastises the Sicilians and Neapolitans, with a conspiracy against him at Palermo, 162. Perfidy to the Sicilian malecontents, ib. Empress instigating a general insurrection against the emperor, besieges him, 165. Sues for peace, which is granted him on unfavourable terms, and dies at Messina, with his character of a mixed nature, 164.

Henry VII. succeeds Albert I. as emperor, with some account of him before his election, xxix. 267 (S). Crowned at Aix-la-Chapelle, and pronounces sentence of death against John the murderer of Albert, 268. Grants the investiture of Austria to Albert's sons, ib. (T). Celebrates the nuptials of his own son John with Elizabeth daughter of Wincesiaus late king of Poland, 269. After attending in person at the funerals of Adolphus and Albert, sends an embassy to the

the pope, who acknowledges him, with the conditions ſworn to by his deputies, 270. Why he reduces the dominions of the count of Wirtemberg, and expels the Jews from Germany, 271. Why ſolicited to march into Italy, and in a diet at Frankfort his ſon John appointed vicar, 272. Precautions taken by him before he ſets out, and the pope endeavours to thwart the emperor's meaſures, with the ſtate of Italy and Rome now, ib. Viſits ſeveral places in his way to Italy, receiving the ſubmiſſion of Milan and many other cities, and is crowned at Milan, 273. Through the pope's intrigues he is amuſed by Robert king of Naples, 275. The emperor preſents himſelf before Rome in order of battle, enters the city almoſt without oppoſition, and is crowned in the Lateran, 276. After a tumult, in which the emperor loſes 2000 men, he departs abruptly, 277. Concludes an alliance with Frederick II. king of Sicily, and beſieges Florence without ſucceſs, ib. Summoning Robert of Naples to appear as his feudatory, on refuſal he is put to the ban, with the ſentence denounced againſt him, ib. (Y). Joins his forces with thoſe of Frederick king of Sicily to attack Robert's dominions, 278. Advancing on that expedition to Benevento, he dies there, and how, 279 (Z). His character and iſſue, ibid.

Henry I. of England in danger of loſing his crown, through his mother's intrigues for her ſon Robert, and a compromiſe made, xxiii. 279. Totally defeats Lewis of France, 300. Forces him to accept peace on his own terms, ib. His two ſons, &c. ſhipwrecked, ib. Once more fortunate againſt William, his brother's ſon, and his confederates, 301. Excites the emperor Henry V. againſt Lewis, ib.

—— II. aſking the pope's aſſiſtance againſt his rebel ſon, the pontiff ſends a mandate for that purpoſe; and the chaſtiſement given Henry at Becket's tomb, xxv. 414.

—— V. ſucceeds his father, xxiii. 510. Demands of his ambaſſadors, 515. Embarks, and after beating a French ſquadron, lands in Normandy, 516. Takes Harfleur ſword in hand, and his propoſal for a negociation rejected by the French, 517. But being forced to fight, gains a complete victory at Agincourt, ib. His title to France acknowledged by the duke of Burgundy, and the other princes; but negociation failing, he is forced to depend on his ſword, 522. Reduces the moſt part of Normandy, 524. Policy in treating with the queen and duke of Burgundy, ib. In this confuſion the dauphin enters into treaty with the duke, ib. Surprizes Pontoiſe with all the treaſure there, 525.

Henry VI. proclaimed king of France, and Bedford regent, xxiv. 1. Entry into Paris, and coronation, 14. The Engliſh ſave with difficulty the caſtle of Rouen, where king Henry was, 15.

—— VII.'s treaty with the young ducheſs of Bretagne, and the ſeveral projects about her marriage, xxiv. 91. Preſſed to ſupport the young princeſs of Bretagne, ſends Maximilian aſſiſtance; with his demands on Charles VIII. of France, 92. Invades France, and after inveſting Boulogne, concludes the famous treaty of Eſtaples with that king, 94.

—— VIII. lands at Calais, and the emperor his mercenary, xxiv. 128. Fights the battle of the Spurs, takes Terouenne and Tournay, and then returns home, ib. Signs five treaties with France, and an account of them, ib. (D). Prohibits all intercourſe with Rome, and a ſentence of divorce publiſhed by Cranmer, after which he marries Anne Bulleyn, xxvi. 303. Withdraws his obedience, and aboliſhes the pope's authéthority, 304. Renews the treaty of alliance with Lewis VIII. of France, with the ſtipulations, xxix. 184. Gains the battle of Guinegate, 498. Propoſals to the Proteſtants embraced with joy, xxx. 28. Vanity and ambition, xxxvi. 492. Befriends Francis, with the pope's deſpondency, 496. Affairs of England with regard to him, and the place of interview changed to Marſeilles, 549. The pope and Francis go thither, where the former's niece is married to the duke of Orleans, 550. A private convention between them, ib.

—— of Arragon, his behaviour excites king Juan of Caſtile's indignation very highly, xx. 363. Is impriſoned, his conſort retiring to Valentia, 364. Comes privately into Caſtile, and is very well received, 421. Diſturbances in all parts of Spain, 422.

—— of Caſtile ſucceeds his father Alonſo, xx. 178. The regency falls to queen Berengara by the king's will, but Alvaro de Lara is choſen by the ſtates, 179.

—— count of Traſtemara, with a body of veterans from France, advances to Calahorra, and is proclaimed king of Caſtile, xx. 316. Inaugurated at Burgos, ib. Reſolves to perform his promiſes, for the better ſettling himſelf on the throne, 317. Marches to Toledo, while Pedro embarks with his vaſt treaſure, and the latter falls into his brother's hands, ib. Reſerves ſome mercenaries, among which are the Engliſh under Sir Hugh Calverly, 318. The ſtates give him all he could aſk, ib. Through the favour of the count de Foix, the pope, and France, he aſſembles an army, and enters Caſtile, 320. Beſieges Toledo, 321. Marches from thence to give his

his brother Pedro battle, and totally routs him, 322. Afterwards kills him in Bertrand's tent, 323. Acquires all Pedro's treasure to maintain the war against enemies on every side, ib. Marches into Portugal, 324. Pays his foreign troops, besides considerable gratifications and establishments, ib. His speech to the states on that occasion; and his fleet defeats the Portuguese and an English squadron, making the earl of Pembroke prisoner, 325. On the death of his brother Tello, he gives Biscay to his own son Juan, ib. Becomes master of Carmona, where Pedro's treasure lay, 326. Concludes a peace with Portugal, and a truce with Navarre and Arragon, ib. Marches into Portugal as far as Lisbon, and his fleet burns part of the lower town, 327. And compels him to a peace, ib. Also the king of Navarre, and a truce with Arragon is prolonged, 328. Enters into a treaty of marriage with Portugal, 329. A solid peace at length concluded with the king of Arragon, ib. Prescribes the terms of peace to Navarre, 331. His death, with strong suspicion of poison, ib.

Henry III. succeeds his father king Juan, when just eleven years old, xx. 346. The princes of the blood called to court, and gratified with places, ib. A council of regency formed, 347. Perplexed by the intrigues of the archbishop of Toledo and duke de Benevente, 348. Wearied out with continual disturbances, the king takes the administration upon himself, ib. Marries princess Catherine of Lancaster, and curtails pensions, 349. The princes and princesses of the blood unite in opposing the king, ib. Amidst these disputes he comes to Toledo, and the strange occasion, ib. (A). Persists in his own resolution, and triumphs over all the malecontents, 351. Renews the truce with Granada, 352. Resolves to make war on Portugal with all his force, ib. Acknowledges pope Benedict XIII. from whom he had withdrawn his obedience, 354. Sends an embassy to compliment Timur Bek or Tamerlane, who returns it, ib. The queen brought to bed of Maria, ib. Frugality, and with what generous view, 355. The queen delivered of Juan, and the king builds magnificent structures, ib. While meditating the subversion of the Mooriſh kingdom, he dies of slow poison, ib. His amiable character, ib. (B). Is succeeded by his son Juan, fourteen months old, 357. The queen and his uncle Ferdinand declared regents, 358.

—— IV. of Castile takes possession of the kingdom of Castile, xx. 393. Acts of grace and others of government performed by the king, ib. Makes war on the Moors with great force but little effect, 394. Espouses Joanna of Portugal, visits the coast, and makes an excursion to Ceuta, 395. A confederacy against him for a reformation in the government, 396. Upon which he has an interview with the king of Navarre, ib. Reconciliation with Isabella, and the honours done her, 424. Endeavours to surprize her and her husband Ferdinand, 425. Dies, 428. His character, 429.

Henry the Fat succeeds his brother Sancho VIII. king of Navarre, xxii. 453. His character and issue; a daughter, whom the states acknowledge heiress, also a natural son, ib. Is choaked with fat, 454.

—— II. succeeds his father d'Albret king of Navarre, xxii. 533. Recovers Navarre by Andrew de Foix lord of Esparre; but loses it soon, and is taken prisoner with Francis I. at the battle of Pavia, 534. Marries Margaret, that prince's sister, with his death, and personal history, ib. (A). Manner of educating Henry the Great, ib.

—— III. succeeds his mother in Navarre, with his marriage, and uniting that kingdom and France under the title of Henry IV. xxii. 537. Remarks on the present state of Navarre, ib. See Henry IV. of France.

—— the Honest, duke of Breslau, after triumphing over two other competitors, is acknowledged duke of Poland, xxxiv. 97. Defeats Uladislaus Lactatus, one of the competitors, and dies, ib.

—— duke of Anjou, how he comes to be proposed by Crasoski as a candidate for Poland, xxxiv. 140. The whole Polish diet for him, and the stipulations sworn to by his ambassadors; he is proclaimed, and an embassy sets out for France, 143. On his arrival at Cracow he is crowned king of Poland, and soon engages the affections of the Poles, ib. On the death of his brother Charles IX. he abdicates the crown, steals out by night, and returns to France, 144. Notwithstanding his measures for appeasing the Poles, they declare the throne vacant, 145.

—— of Burgundy, account of him, xxii. 4 (A). Also of Theresa, 6 (B). Confusion in the time of their marriage and ages, ib. (C). True account of the establishment of the sovereignty, 8. Government of the frontiers of Portugal given to him, 9. Consequences of this, and account of his sovereignty, ib. (D). What part of Portugal given him with Theresa, and their residence where, 11. Compels the Moorish king of Lamego to submit, and receive a Christian colony, 12. Assists Urraca with all his forces, and dies, 13. Mistakes in his monumental inscription, 14. His character, ibid.

—— cardinal-prince of Portugal, disappointed of the pontificate, and married to Joanna of Castile,

Caſtile, xxii. 234. Succeeds Sebaſtian king of Portugal, with his character, 252. Antonio cabals againſt his uncle, as do Philip II. of Spain and the pope, 253. The king continually chagrined, and why; with the different claimants to the ſucceſſion, 254. The king timid and unſteady, 255. Cites the claimants to produce their titles, 256. Obſtinate in wrong meaſures, 257. Conſents to a regulation, and the different claimants appear, ib. Antonio, provoking the king by his behaviour, is baniſhed, 258. Philip II.'s meaſures, with the king's obſtinacy in favour of him, and the ſtates oppoſition in vain, ib. Dies, and is the laſt monarch of the male line, 260. His character, ib. (F).

Henry of Orange, the operations of that prince and count Erneſt, xxxi. 263. Reduces Groll, and diſlodges the enemy from all their poſts on the Scheld, with other ſpirited ſucceſſes, 266. Tumult at Amſterdam quelled by that prince, 274. Takes advantage of the Spaniſh affairs, and inveſts Boiſleduc, with its vaſt ſtrength, and the diſpoſition of his army, 276. Takes forts Iſabella and Antonio at Boiſleduc, 278. The ſtadtholderſhip made hereditary in his family, 289. Takes Limburgh, &c. 301. Twelve thouſand Swedes join him at Botel, 304. His deſigns how fruſtrated, ib. Inveſts Breda, upon which d'Ayetone raiſes the ſiege of Maeſtricht, and the prince retreats in good order, 310. After the junction of the French and Dutch, that prince paſſes the Meuſe near Maeſtricht, and takes Tillemont, &c. 313. Jealouſy between that prince and the French marſhals, 314. Unſucceſsful attempt on Antwerp and Gueldres, with the defeat of the Dutch, and loſs of count Maurice de Naſſau, 324. Invades Flanders, but quits it, 330. Gets a repulſe before Hulſt, and the loſs of Erneſt de Naſſau, that prince riſes from the ſiege, ib. Sas Van Ghent ſurrenders to him, 337. Takes fort Moerſpeye by aſſault, thereby ſecuring Waes, 339. Death of that prince, 343. His character, 344.

—— I. king of France, diſturbances by Eudes's ſons quelled by him, and the county of Meulan forfeited, xxiii. 281. The nobility on the ſame footing as in former reigns, ib. (C). Troubles in Normandy, 282. Supports William the Baſtard in Normandy, ib. Grows jealous of him, aſſiſts his enemies, but with little ſucceſs, and has an implacable quarrel with him, 283. Cauſes his eldeſt ſon Philip to be crowned, ib. His oath, and Baldwin earl of Flanders appointed his guardian, 284. Dies of poiſon, and a council holden by the pope in France, with Henry's character, ib.

Henry II. ſucceeds his father Francis I. king of France, xxiv. 198. Breaks every injunction of his father, with the changes in his council, and ſome executions, 199. Permits a duel in his preſence, and his reſolution thereupon, ib. The dowager Eleanora retires to Portugal, and ſeven cardinals why ſent to Rome, 200. The Swiſs cantons are ſponſors for the princeſs Claude, ib. Sends ſuccours to the Scots, and French party there ſend Mary of Scotland into France, with the effects upon her, 201. The king makes a progreſs, and marries Joan heireſs of Navarre to the duke of Vendoſme, ib. Death of Lewis duke of Orleans, 202. The king's ſhocking ſeverity againſt the Proteſtants, and its effects on his underſtanding, 203. Fails in his attempt on Boulogne, ib. Advantageous treaty with England for reſtoration of Boulogne, &c. 204. Exceſſive remittances by the clergy to Rome reſtrained, and Guerin only beheaded for the ſeverity to the Vaudois in the laſt reign; and why buildings in Paris reſtrained, 205. Renders himſelf odious by calling in the Turks aſſiſtance, with the French writers excuſes for it, 206. Forbids money to be ſent to Rome, ib. Flaming interdict againſt the French Proteſtants, 207. The pope's legate obliged to act according to the parliament of Paris's reſtrictions, ib. The king advances with a fine army towards the Rhine, ſeizing Lorrain, Toul, Verdun, and Metz, 208. Extends his conqueſts in Alſace, but fails in his attempt on Straſburg, the confederate princes and the Swiſs obliging him to deſiſt, ib. Takes a turn through Luxemburg, and aſſiſts the duke of Barillon, 209. A truce made with the pope in Italy, ib. Invades the Low Countries, and takes Marienburg, &c. with the high antipathy between him and Mary of Auſtria, 214. French defeated in Italy, and the ſiege of Renti raiſed, with a conſpiracy againſt Metz defeated, 216. A truce between him and the emperor, 219. Pope's intrigues upon this by his nephew, but the truce broken, ib. Dilemma into which he is brought, and the intrigues of the families of Farneſe and Medicis, 221. The dauphin's marriage with Mary queen of Scots, 228. Source of the miſeries of France occaſioned by an interview at Peronne, ib. Dandelot's firm anſwer to the king about the maſs, and what happened thereupon, with the taking of Thionville, and intire defeat of De Termes, by count Egmont at Gravelines, ib. French affairs decline in Italy, 229. Marriage of princeſs Claude with the duke of Guiſe, and the conſtable's advice to the king for diſcarding ruinous maxims, with the conſequences of the peace to France,

231. Other marriages of the royal family, and an unfortunate diſaſter at a tournament, of which the king dies, with his character, iſſue, horoſcope, and device, ib. (H).
Henry III. eſcapes out of Poland, with the advice given him at Vienna by the emperor, and by the Venetians, xxiv. 284. His entertainment and progreſs till his arrival at Lyons, ib. Determines to continue the war againſt the Huguenots, 285. Breaks through all good reſolutions, and a conſpiracy againſt his life diſcovered, with his narrow eſcape, 286. Coronation, and marriage with Louiſa of Vaudemont, and the confederates remonſtrance, ib. Marſhals Montmorency and Coſſe how releaſed, with the king's deſire to Henry of Navarre, and his anſwer, 287. Two inſtances of the luxury at court, 290. The diſturbances there through Guiſe's bravoes, and the queen-mother negociates with her ſon and ſon-in-law to prevent a new war, 291. The king obliges the parliament to regiſter his edicts burſeaux, or money-bills, ib. Order of St. Michael having grown contemptible, the king creates that of the Holy Ghoſt, and with what view, 292. The queen relapſes into a deſire of making war, 293. A ſplendid embaſſy ſent into England to demand the queen for Anjou, and the conſtruction put upon it, 295. Edict about Proteſtants rigorouſly executed, and the king of Navarre's appeal, 306. The war begins on all ſides, but with inconſiderable advantage, with a court of juſtice held by the king, and the reſult, 307. The king's hard circumſtances, with his prudent management, 310. Obliged to fly from Paris, and what he ſaid at going, with the duke's obſervation to the queen-mother, 313. The duke reſtores the tranquillity of Paris, with deputations from that city, and the king's anſwer, ib. Accommodation concluded between him and the Guiſes, and what contributed to it, 314. Edict for the re-union of his ſubjects to Catholiciſm, and the chiefs of the league received into favour, ib. Guiſe's reception by the king and queen-mother, with the diſtracted ſtate of the kingdom, 315. The king takes courage from his dangerous ſituation, 316. Removes ſome of his principal miniſters, and begins to loſe all confidence in the queen-mother, ib. Meeting of the ſtates, with an account of them, and the king's wiſe ſpeech to them; alſo a hint in it at the Guiſes, 317. Notwithſtanding the king's reconciliation to Guiſe at the altar, and a ſpeech of the dutcheſs dowager of Montpenſier, he reſolves to get rid of him, ib. Concerts with a few ſelect friends the means of executing it, ib. King's ſhort ſpeech in the anti-chamber, and to the queen mother, with what paſſed between them, 319. Curious account of this matter by Miron the king's phyſician, 320 (M). Queen-mother's death, character, and iſſue, 323 (F). Her laſt advice to the king, 324. The Pariſians declaration againſt burying her body at St. Denis, ib. The king diſappointed of his expectations that matters would go better in the ſtates, forced to prorogue them, 325. Du Guaſt's conduct with regard to his priſoners troubles him moſt, and his temporizing humour proves fatal, ib. Dies, with an account of him, and character, 332 (H).
Henry IV. or the Great, on Henry III.'s murder ſucceeds as king of France and Navarre, xxiv. 334. Deſcent, and title to the throne, ib. (A). None but the Huguenots ſhew any great zeal for his ſervice, 335. The Swiſs ſecured in the army by their colonel Sanci, 336. Declaration for a cabal among the Catholics, and the king's anſwer, with Givry's briſk ſpeech to him, 337. Several come in to the king, ib. Raiſes the ſiege of Paris, and ſecures Dieppe and Caen, &c. 338. Attacked in his intrenchments at the former place by Mayenne, who is repulſed, and marches directly to Paris, ib. Inſults three of the ſuburbs, 339. Some towns declare for the king, and others for the league, while ſome are neuter; and the king relieves Meulan twice from Mayenne, 340. The king intirely defeats him at Yvry, and his ſhort ſpeech before the action, in which count Egmont is killed; with marſhal Biron's compliment to the king, who blocks up Paris completely, 341. Forced to raiſe the blockade of Paris on the duke of Parma's approach, ib. Meets with ſeveral other mortifications, and has not money to buy him a dinner, ib. Makes an attempt by ſurprize upon Paris, but forced to deſiſt, 342. His attempt called Journée des farines alſo miſcarries, ib. Pope Gregory XIV. excommunicates the king as a relapſed heretic, ib. Publiſhes an edict at Mante for liberty of conſcience, ib. Young Guiſe eſcapes from Tours caſtle, and the king's ſpeech upon it, 343. Has ſeveral other competitors for the crown, ib. Recovers ſeveral places in Normandy, ib. Raiſes the ſiege of Rouen on Parma's approach; yet ſome favourable occurrences happen, 344. Attacks Parma's van, marching to relieve Rouen, but to no effect, 345. Obliged to raiſe the ſiege at laſt, ib. Amidſt theſe perplexities the king hears maſs, and receives abſolution, with the angry preacher's declaration, 351. An attempt to aſſaſſinate the king, but the criminal Barrier executed, 352. Satisfies an aſſembly of the Reformed

as much as he could, and the ſecret negociations at Paris, 353. Goes to Meaux, and does for the people all they could expect; and the magiſtrates juſtification of themſelves to their country, 356. Blocks up Paris again, and Lyons, &c. ib. Some provinces ſubmit to the king, who is crowned at Chartres, 357. King's compliments to the Spaniſh commanders at parting, 359. The pope ſtill acts a double part, and the king inclined to declare war againſt Philip of Spain, 361. Is ſtabbed in the mouth at Paris by Chaſtel, 362. With the aſſiſtance of England, declares war againſt Spain, 363. Several places recovered, and the king repairs to Burgundy to command his army for the conqueſt of Franche Compte, which he meant to give his ſon Cæſar, ib. By a fortunate temerity he baffles the deſigns of the Spaniards, 364. Engages Mayenne to quit them, and retire to Chalons; after which the king proceeds to Lyons, while other places ſurrender, ib. Abſolved by the pope, 365. The Spaniards ſucceſs in Picardy draws him from theſe parts, while Catelet, Dourlens, and Cambray, are taken by condé de Fuentes, 366. Blocks up La Fere, ib. And his advantageous terms to the duke of Mayenne cenſured, with the king's reaſons for this ſtep, and the duke's reception at Monceaux, 367. Dukes of Joyeuſe and Nemours ſubmit, 368. Public affairs in great perplexity, 371. Concludes an alliance with England and Holland, and calls an aſſembly of the Notables at Rouen, ib. In his diſtreſſes he is extricated by the aſſiſtance of baron Roſny, 372. Becomes more uneaſy at Paris, with the general ſpirit to aſſiſt him, ib. Happy eſcape from ſecret conſpiracies, and the precautions thereupon, 375. But Peter Owen of Bretagne ſpared, ib. Amazing change in the king's affairs, ib. Offers made him by queen Elizabeth rejected, 380. Peace ſigned, but queen Elizabeth and the ſtates-general unſatisfied, ib. Solemnly ſworn to, and the reſtitution of what the duke of Florence ſurprized on the coaſt of Florence, 381. Many excellent regulations of the king, ib. Marries his ſiſter to the duke of Bar, and preſſes for the ratification of the edict of Nantes, 383. Is regiſtered, ib. Inclines to marry the ducheſs of Beaufort, with the queen's and pope's oppoſing it, ib. Promiſe of marriage with Henrietta Balſac, and what paſſed between him and Roſny about it, 386. Why he obtains a divorce from queen Margaret, 387. Marriage with Mary of Medicis negociated, with his trembling at the threats of domeſtic diſturbances, ib. Principal confidents, and the king's intention of reſtoring order and juſtice by them diſguſting to many of the great nobility, ib. Declares war againſt the duke of Savoy, and the progreſs of the king's arms, 389. Montmelian and St. Catherine taken, 390. Marries Mary de Medicis, the duke of Florence's niece, with the pope's preſents to her, and a peace with Savoy, 392. —xxvi. 407. Cauſes, conſequences, and ſpirit with which this war was carried on by France, ibid. Makes a tour to Calais, to awe the archduke Albert beſieging Oſtend, with the compliments exchanged between the king and queen Elizabeth, then at Dover, 392. Birth of the dauphin Lewis, and his nativity calculated, 393. Birth of Anne of Auſtria, his queen afterwards, 394. Preſents made the queen on this occaſion; a chamber of enquiry erected, and the arrival of a Turkiſh envoy, with his demands, ib. Martial diſpoſition of the young nobility at this juncture, 395. Strange diſorders in public affairs, and the cauſes, with the king's quelling inſurrections by his preſence and acts of ſeverity, 397. Domeſtic quarrel, with Roſny's advice, and the king's anſwer, who has an exact account of the conſpiracy, and reſolves to ſeize on marſhal Biron, 398. Sends a body of troops into Burgundy, 403. Interpoſes in favour of Geneva againſt Savoy, and introduces the ſilk trade, againſt the ſtrong oppoſition of Roſny, and the king's reaſons, 405. Makes a tour to Metz, and turns out Eſpernon's two lieutenants, ibid. Receives the jeſuits into favour, and makes an alliance with Great Britain by Roſny, 406. Two articles obtained by the king for the pope and the jeſuits, ib. Grants letters patent for Canada, in which he again differs with Roſny; begins the canal of Briare for joining the Loire and the Seine, ſets on foot a cryſtal manufacture, and encourages ſtrangers, 407. New perplexities in the government, 408. Diſturbances in the king's family from the queen and his miſtreſs; parts from the latter, and a new conſpiracy diſcovered, in which count d' Auvergne, &c. was concerned, 410. The criminals condemned by the parliament, but gently treated by the king, ib. New conſpiracy in the provinces diſcovered by Margaret of Valois, and quelled by the king's preſence, 412. His unſatisfactory reception at Rochelle, with new treaſons in the provinces, and Mariargues executed, ib. The king ſtopped on Pont-neuf by a madman, 413. Three popes ſucceſſively this year, and the king's deference for the court of Rome, ib. Marches to Sedan, and with what view, ib. Suits before the parliament for queen Margaret, with the deviſes to the dauphin, and the king in danger

231. Other marriages of the royal family, and an unfortunate diſaſter at a tournament, of which the king dies, with his character, iſſue, horoſcope, and device, ib. (H).
Henry III. eſcapes out of Poland, with the advice given him at Vienna by the emperor, and by the Venetians, xxiv. 284. His entertainment and progreſs till his arrival at Lyons, ib. Determines to continue the war againſt the Huguenots, 285. Breaks through all good reſolutions, and a conſpiracy againſt his life diſcovered, with narrow eſcape, 286. Coronation, and ...es, riage with Louiſa of Vaudemont, ... crent confederates remonſtrance, ib. ...ciation Montmorency and Coſſe how rel... s. With the king's deſire to Henry of ... ace defenſive his anſwer, 287. Two in... duke of Anjou, luxury at court, 290. ... 419. Propothere through Guiſe's ... by him, ib. Do-queen-mother negociate ... influence of the ſon-in-law to preven... character of that The king obliges th... the Proteſtants makes his edicts burſeaux ... applications of the der of St. Mi... 421. A hard winter temptible, the ... king's compaſſion, with Holy Ghoſt, ... his ſon Cæſar to Mercœur's The queen ... of the prince of Conde to war, 293. ... ib. Conſequences of the England ... gard to the king, and a long and the ... between the Dutch and archdukes, Edict a... The king's ends diſappointed, 423. and th... Spaniſh faction in his council, and the The ... intrigues cauſe him great diſquiet; ſider... the influence on his ſubjects from a hel... in a jeſuit's ſermon preached before ki... him, 424. Untowardly ſituation as to his ... affairs and his allies, with his ſchemes ... reducing the houſe of Auſtria, and the progreſs therein by his management, 425. Succeſſion to Cleves and Juliers gives him occaſion of entering on his grand deſign for humbling Auſtria, which is admirably contrived, and a confederacy quickly formed, 427. Account of this grand deſign, and the king's ten wiſhes, ib. (F). Additional motive for the king's paſſion for the princeſs of Conde, and her huſband withdrawing with her into the Low Countries, 429. Scheme for carrying her off fruſtrated, and alliances made with all the neighbouring princes, 430. The vaſt preparations for this expedition, 431. Paſſage granted his troops through archduke Albert's territories to Juliers, ib. The king's apprehenſions from the ceremony of the queen's coronation, 432. That ſolemnity celebrated with vaſt magnificence at St. Denis, 433. Her public entry into Paris, with the king's ſending to reconnoitre the paſſages into Juliers, 434. The king's extreme uneaſineſs, and uncommon circumſtances preceding his death, being ſtabbed in his coach by Ra-

ſpeech in the
queen mothe... Character and iſſue, ib. (G)
them, 31... ...ws on this occaſion, 436. ...
ter by ... the Great, and in what reſpect
(M). ...he queen-mother intruſted by ... and ...ent with the regency and tutelage ... ſon Lewis XIII. 438.
...of Bearn and Henry of Conde acknow...ed generals of the Proteſtants, and the ...miral raiſes the ſiege of Poitiers, little to his credit, xxiv. 262. He and others declared rebels by the parliament, ib.
——— of Carinthia aſcends the Bohemian throne, xxix. 258.
——— duke of Saxony revolts, xxix. 18. But agrees to a ſuſpenſion of arms, ib. Departs for Paleſtine, his reception on the road, and return, 130.
——— the Lion raiſes freſh troubles in the empire, and his character, xxix. 135. Articles of accuſation againſt him, and he is put to the ban, 136. His ſucceſſes, and those of his general count Lipſtadt; but he is diveſted of his dominions, ib. Retires by the emperor's advice, to his father-in-law, Henry II. of England, where his poſterity William, the anceſtor of the houſe of Brunſwic, 137. Diſturbances in Germany by him, who is defeated near Ferden by the king of the Romans, 149. And obtains peace, ib. War between him and Adolphus duke of Holſtein, with the latter's conqueſts, 154. Endeavours to raiſe freſh troubles, 158. His ſucceſs againſt the Venedi, and peace with them, xiii. 210. Saves the emperor Barbaroſſa from under the horſes feet, and recovers Bavaria from his ſtep-father, with other territories granted by the emperor; he intirely routs the Venedi, ib. Defeats his envious enemies, and a peace concluded, 211. Death and character, 212.
——— count Palatine, diſputes for his ſucceſſion, xxix. 190.
——— of Holſtein's perfidious conduct before Wardenburg, and the governor's revenge, xxii. 272. Peace concluded, ibid. Death, and its effects, 317.
——— the Haughty, duke of Bavaria, refuſing to deliver up the regalia, is diveſted of his dominions, xxix. 110 (O). Marries Gertraut, only daughter of the emperor Lotharius, and his poſſeſſions how bounded, xiii. 208. Has ſeveral countries given him by that emperor, and declared his ſucceſſor, ib. Yet prevailed on to acknowledge Conrad, and afterwards put to the ban, 209. Is reſtored, 210.
——— duke of Brunſwick enters into a league with Everhard duke of Franconia, and Sigebert duke of Auſtraſia, againſt his brother the emperor Otho I. xxix. 29. They take the field, but are intirely defeated on the Rhine,

loſs of Everhard and Sige- by capitulation, from and the emperor im Lorrain, with ſoiracy, and his againſt the ſurrender ſſe, xxx.

ohemia, and ii. 159. Sup- aders, but reſigns,

wick-Wolfenbuttle, xlii.

of the Obotrites, his wars with es, xlii. 275. Refuſes an agreement Canute, eſcapes with difficulty from am, and intirely defeated, 276. Noble behaviour at an interview, and Canute nominated his heir, ib.

—— Burevin, prince of Mecklenburgh, xlii. 281. After governing wiſely, he reſigns, 282.

—— ſucceeds his father John the Divine in Mecklenburgh, how taken priſoner and delivered, xlii. 286. Returns to Mecklenburgh, ib. His death and iſſue, 287. Is ſucceeded by Henry the Lion, ib.

—— the Lion, prince of Mecklenburgh, his war with the Lubeckers, and the occaſion, xlii. 287. Alſo with the Roſtockers, 288. An accommodation with them, 289. Great friendſhip between Denmark and Mecklenburgh, ib. Territory ceded to him, and he dies, 290.

—— the Fat, duke of Mecklenburgh and prince of Wenden, with his right to the latter title, xlii. 304. His death and iſſue, with the uncertainty of the ſucceſſion afterwards, ib.

—— duke of Mecklenburgh, his excellent character, and diſpute with the Lubeckers, xlii. 305. Accommodation made, 306. Conduct with regard to Luther's reformation, ib.

—— the Younger, duke of Lunenburg, why put to the ban, xlii. 216.

—— biſhop of Liege, and Frederick abbot of St. Paul, depoſed for debauchery, with an account of the former, xxv. 504 (O).

—— bay diſcovered, xi. 305.

Henti, mount in Barbary, deſcribed, xviii. 31.

—— tribe where ſeated, xviii. 35. Their princes, 36.

Hennepin, his account of the diſcovery of the Miſſiſippi, xl. 11 (A). Progreſs from Fort Crevecœur up and down the Miſſiſippi, 18. Charlevoix treats moſt of this voyage as a fiction, ib. Character of his narrative, 252 (U).

Hepburn, colonel, his generoſity to Guſtavus Adolphus, xxx. 200.

Heraclea, beſieged by Al Raſchid, is taken and burned, ii. 349.

—— city in Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 394. Its ruins, 395.

Heraclius, emperor, invited to embrace Iſlamiſm, i. 147. A ſecond time, 198. His army defeated in Syria by the khalif, 285. Defeats a body of Arabs, 287. Defeated by them, 288. In great dread of the Moſlems, 289. Reinforces Damaſcus, 290. His army cut in pieces, 301. Loſes many cities in Syria, 399.—413. Sends a vaſt army againſt Abu Obeida, 414. But is totally defeated, 421. Queſtions an old Moſlem, who is priſoner, about Mohammed, 449. And another about Omar's character, 452. Makes the traitor Yonkinna his generaliſſimo, ib. Is betrayed by him, and defeated, 455. Retires to Conſtantinople, 457.

—— his ſtatue erected near Kininſrin, but defaced by an Arab unawares, and the affair how compromiſed with Abu Obeidah, i. 399.

—— ſent by Apſimar (Tiberius) againſt the Arabs, and deſtroys 200,000 of them, ii. 168. And 10,000 in Cilicia, 171. Alſo 12,000 more near Siſum, 172.

Herat, Heri, or Eri, where ſituated, and taken by the Seljuks, iii. 219. Beſieged by Tuli Khan, and ſtout defence; but taken, and ſpared, iv. 429 Deſcribed, 430. Slaughtered for its revolt, 442. Taken by Timur Bek, v. 237. Seized and plundered by Alao'ddowlet, and entered by Ulug Beg, 395. Revolts, and is reduced by him, 396. Repulſes Kalil Hendugha, 401. Revolts againſt Mir Mahmud, vi. 43. Becomes independent from Perſia, 44.

Herbelot, Mr. de, confuted in ſome of his accounts, iv. 263.

Herberſtein, Imperial ambaſſador, ſolicits in vain for the czar's making peace with the Poles, and for Glinſki's releaſe, xxxv. 204.

Herbis, the Damaſcenian general, capitulates with Abu Obeida, i. 383. Purſued and ſlain by Khaled, 385.

—— defeated by the Moſlems, and rejects their general's offers, i. 404. Repulſed in his gallant defence of Balbec, 405. Submits to a hard capitulation, 407. Aſſaſſinated by the citizens, 408.

Hercules I. ſucceeds Biorſo duke of Modena, xxxvii. 456. His marriage, great character, and iſſue, ib.

—— II. ſucceeds his father Alphonſo duke of Modena, with an account of him and his mother the cardinal, xxxvii. 457. His iſſue, 458.

danger of his life, ſaved by ſwimming, and the queen pulled out by the hair, 415. New chambers erected, and the king enters into new ſoibles, ib. Accommodates matters between the pope and Venice, with the birth of the duke of Orleans, and its conſequences on the princes of the blood; alſo diſputes in the king's council, 416. Unites all his patrimonial eſtates, except Bearn, to the crown, ibid. Greatly embarraſſed by the affairs of the Low Countries, and he eſtabliſhes tapeſtry and linen manufactures, 417. The king and miniſters different judgments about them, with a negociation for peace begun in Holland, 418. With which ſtate and France an alliance defenſive concluded, and birth of the duke of Anjou, afterwards duke of Orleans, 419. Propoſals from Spain rejected by him, ib. Domeſtic diſquiets, and bad influence of the king's example, with a character of that age, ib. Jealouſy of the Proteſtants makes him reject the humble applications of the Moreſcos in Spain, 421. A hard winter gives occaſion to the king's compaſſion, with the marriage of his ſon Cæſar to Mercœur's daughter, and of the prince of Conde to Montmorenci's, ib. Conſequences of the latter with regard to the king, and a long truce between the Dutch and archdukes, 422. The king's ends diſappointed, 423. A Spaniſh faction in his council, and the queen's intrigues cauſe him great diſquiet; with the influence on his ſubjects from a paſſage in a jeſuit's ſermon preached before him, 424. Untowardly ſituation as to his own affairs and his allies, with his ſchemes for reducing the houſe of Auſtria, and the progreſs therein by his management, 425. Succeſſion to Cleves and Juliers gives him occaſion of entering on his grand deſign for humbling Auſtria, which is admirably contrived, and a confederacy quickly formed, 427. Account of this grand deſign, and the king's ten wiſhes, ib. (F). Additional motive for the king's paſſion for the princeſs of Conde, and her huſband withdrawing with her into the Low Countries, 429. Scheme for carrying her off fruſtrated, and alliances made with all the neighbouring princes, 430. The vaſt preparations for this expedition, 431. Paſſage granted his troops through archduke Albert's territories to Juliers, ib. The king's apprehenſions from the ceremony of the queen's coronation, 432. That ſolemnity celebrated with vaſt magnificence at St. Denis, 433. Her public entry into Paris, with the king's ſending to reconnoitre the paſſages into Juliers, 434. The king's extreme uneaſineſs, and uncommon circumſtances preceding his death, being ſtabbed in his coach by Ravilliac, 435. Character and iſſue, ib. (G). What follows on this occaſion, 436. Is ſurnamed the Great, and in what reſpect, 437. The queen-mother intruſted by the parliament with the regency and tutelage of her ſon Lewis XIII. 438.

Henry of Bearn and Henry of Conde acknowledged generals of the Proteſtants, and the admiral raiſes the ſiege of Poitiers, little to his credit, xxiv. 262. He and others declared rebels by the parliament, ib.

——— of Carinthia aſcends the Bohemian throne, xxix. 258.

——— duke of Saxony revolts, xxix. 18. But agrees to a ſuſpenſion of arms, ib. Departs for Paleſtine, his reception on the road, and return, 130.

——— the Lion raiſes freſh troubles in the empire, and his character, xxix. 135. Articles of accuſation againſt him, and he is put to the ban, 136. His ſucceſſes, and thoſe of his general count Lipſtadt; but he is diveſted of his dominions, ib. Retires, by the emperor's advice, to his father-in-law, Henry II. of England, where his wife bore William, the anceſtor of the houſe of Brunſwic, 137. Diſturbances in Germany by him, who is defeated near Ferden by the king of the Romans, 149. And obtains peace, ib. War between him and Adolphus duke of Holſtein, with the latter's conqueſts, 154. Endeavours to raiſe freſh troubles, 158. His ſucceſs againſt the Venedi, and peace with them, xlii. 210. Saves the emperor Barbaroſſa from under the horſes feet, and recovers Bavaria from his ſtep-father, with other territories granted by the emperor; he intirely routs the Venedi, ib. Defeats his envious enemies, and a peace concluded, 211. Death and character, 212.

——— count Palatine, diſputes for his ſucceſſion, xxix. 190.

——— of Holſtein's perfidious conduct before Wardenburg, and the governor's revenge, xxxii. 272. Peace concluded, ibid. Death, and its effects, 317.

——— the Haughty, duke of Bavaria, refuſing to deliver up the regalia, is diveſted of his dominions, xxix. 110 (O). Marries Gertraut, only daughter of the emperor Lotharius, and his poſſeſſions how bounded, xlii. 208. Has ſeveral countries given him by that emperor, and declared his ſucceſſor, ib. Yet prevailed on to acknowledge Conrad, and afterwards put to the ban, 209. Is pacified, 210.

——— duke of Brunſwick enters into a league with Everhard duke of Franconia, and Siegbert duke of Auſtraſia, againſt his brother the emperor Otho I. xxix. 29. They take the field, but are intirely defeated on the Rhine,

Rhine, with the loſs of Everhard and Sigebert, 30. Retires by capitulation from Merſburg to France; and the emperor Otho reconciled, gives him Lorrain, with an account of another conſpiracy, and his pardon, ib. (G). His ravages againſt the Proteſtants, and he is compelled to ſurrender at diſcretion to the landgrave of Heſſe, xxx. 47.

Henry, biſhop, choſen king of Bohemia, and his wife adminiſtration. xlii. 159. Supported againſt two invaders, but reſigns, 160.

——— duke of Brunſwick-Wolfenbuttle, xlii. 226.

——— king of the Obotrites, his wars with the Danes, xlii. 275. Refuſes an agreement with Canute, eſcapes with difficulty from him, and intirely defeated, 276. Noble behaviour at an interview, and Canute nominated his heir, ib.

——— Burevin, prince of Mecklenburgh, xlii. 281. After governing wiſely, he reſigns, 282.

——— ſucceeds his father John the Divine in Mecklenburgh, how taken priſoner and delivered, xlii. 286. Returns to Mecklenburgh, ib. His death and iſſue, 287. Is ſucceeded by Henry the Lion, ib.

——— the Lion, prince of Mecklenburgh, his war with the Lubeckers, and the occaſion, xlii. 287. Alſo with the Roſtockers, 288. An accommodation with them, 289. Great friendſhip between Denmark and Mecklenburgh, ib. Territory ceded to him, and he dies, 290.

——— the Fat, duke of Mecklenburgh and prince of Wenden, with his right to the latter title, xlij. 304. His death and iſſue, with the uncertainty of the ſucceſſion afterwards, ib.

——— duke of Mecklenburgh, his excellent character, and diſpute with the Lubeckers, xlii. 305. Accommodation made, 306. Conduct with regard to Luther's reformation, ib.

——— the Younger, duke of Lunenburg, why put to the ban, xlii. 216.

——— biſhop of Liege, and Frederick abbot of St. Paul, depoſed for debauchery, with an account of the former, xxv. 504 (O).

——— bay diſcovered, xi. 305.

Henti, mount in Barbary, deſcribed, xviii. 31.

——— tribe where ſeated, xviii. 35. Their prince, 36.

Hennepin, his account of the diſcovery of the Miſſiſippi, xl. 11 (A). Progreſs from Fort Crevecœur up and down the Miſſiſippi, 18. Charlevoix treats moſt of this voyage as a fiction, ib. Character of his narrative, 252 (U).

Hepburn, colonel, his generoſity to Guſtavus Adolphus, xxx. 200.

Heraclea, beſieged by Al Raſchid, is taken and burned, ii. 349.

——— city in Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 394. Its ruins, 395.

Heraclius, emperor, invited to embrace Iſlamiſm, i. 147. A ſecond time, 198. His army defeated in Syria by the khalif, 285. Defeats a body of Arabs, 287. Defeated by them, 288. In great dread of the Moſlems, 289. Reinforces Damaſcus, 290. His army cut in pieces, 301. Loſes many cities in Syria, 399.—413. Sends a vaſt army againſt Abu Obeida, 414. But is totally defeated, 421. Queſtions an old Moſlem, who is priſoner, about Mohammed, 449. And another about Omar's character, 452. Makes the traitor Yonkinna his generaliſſimo, ib. Is betrayed by him, and defeated, 455. Retires to Conſtantinople, 457.

——— his ſtatue erected near Kininſrin, but defaced by an Arab unawares, and the affair how compromiſed with Abu Obeidah, i. 399.

——— ſent by Apſimar (Tiberius) againſt the Arabs, and deſtroys 200,000 of them, ii. 168. And 10,000 in Cilicia, 171. Alſo 12,000 more near Siſum, 172.

Herat, Heri, or Eri, where ſituated, and taken by the Seljuks, iii. 219. Beſieged by Tuli Khan, and ſtout defence; but taken, and ſpared, iv. 429 Deſcribed, 430. Slaughtered for its revolt, 442. Taken by Timur Bek, v. 237. Seized and plundered by Alao'ddowlet, and entered by Ulug Beg, 395. Revolts, and is reduced by him, 396. Repulſes Kalil Hendugha, 401. Revolts againſt Mir Mahmud, vi. 43. Becomes independent from Perſia, 44.

Herbelot, Mr. de, confuted in ſome of his accounts, iv. 263.

Herberſtein, Imperial ambaſſador, ſolicits in vain for the czar's making peace with the Poles, and for Glinſki's releaſe, xxxv. 204.

Herbis, the Damaſcenian general, capitulates with Abu Obeida, i. 383. Purſued and ſlain by Khaled, 385.

——— defeated by the Moſlems, and rejects their general's offers, i. 404. Repulſed in his gallant defence of Balbec, 405. Submits to a hard capitulation, 407. Aſſaſſinated by the citizens, 408.

Hercules I. ſucceeds Borſo duke of Modena, xxxvii. 456. His marriage, great character, and iſſue, ib.

——— II. ſucceeds his father Alphonſo duke of Modena, with an account of him and his brother the cardinal, xxxvii. 457. His iſſue, 458.

Heredia, Ferdinand de, grand maſter of Malta, why choſen by the chapter, xix. 81. Great ſway with the pope, his new fleet, and he accompanies the pope to Rome, 82. Takes Petras from the Turks, is taken priſoner, and ſingular generoſity, 83. Cloſe confinement, ranſom, and voyage to Avignon, 84. Reclaiming ſpeech to the knights, 85. Sends ſupplies to Rhodes and Smyrna, and dies at Avignon, 86.

Heretics, ſevere edicts againſt them, xxv. 460. Severe canons againſt them, 467. Severe edicts of the pope againſt them, and many burned, 468.

Hereſy, a lady burned alive for it in Parma, xxxvii. 110.

Herbert releaſes Charles the Simple, and owns him for his ſovereign, xxiii. 240. How Charles is ſet again on the throne; but is under a ſecond captivity by Herbert, 241. His meaſures bring on a war and great confuſion, 242. His character, and methods of obtaining ſuccours, and his reconciliation with Rodolph, 243.

Heribert, archbiſhop of Milan, by his own authority declares Conrad king of Italy; for which the privileges of his archbiſhopric are increaſed; but defeated and driven out by the nobles he oppreſſed, xiv. 310.

Heri-mulk defeated and ſlain by Tokalmiſh, v. 265.

Herkia, capital of Semendura, ſurrendered to the Ottomans, xii. 44.

Herman, count, choſen king of the Romans, xxix. 88. And his ſucceſſor Ecbert defeated by the emperor, with their untimely end, 89.

Hermance, baron, taking of him, and his large ranſom, xxxvii. 311. An ineffectual conference between deputies from Savoy and Geneva, 313.

Hermenigilde declared prince of the Goths, and marries the princeſs Ingonde, xix. 368. Conteſt with his father, 369 (T). Impriſoned, and put to death, 372 (U).

Hermite, Jaques, his voyage round the globe, xi. 445. Arrival at Sierra Leone, and at Annobon, 450. Bad conduct of ſome of his officers, ib. An overſight at their ſetting out, 451. Attempt on Callao de Lima fruſtrated, 454. His death, 457. Return of the fleet to the Eaſt Indies, 463. Reflexions on this voyage, 464.

——— le, a Dutch admiral, dies in his expedition againſt Chili, x. 310.

——— admiral, his victory over a Spaniſh fleet at Callao, xxxi. 246. Succeſsful naval tranſactions in South America, and his death, 259.

Hermaphrodites dance in Pegu, vii. 59.

Herrera, ſtory related by him to account for the Peruvian monarchy, xxxix. 8 (B).

Heſbinaan, the eightieth king of Abyſſinia, xv. 208.

Heſham Ebn Abd'almalek ſucceeds Yezid in the weſtern khalifate, ii. 214. Not ſucceſsful againſt the Greeks, and coins ſome new dirhems at Ruſafa, 215. Heaps up immenſe riches, 217. Great favour for Coſmus the Melchite, 219. Conqueſts in the empire, &c. 222. A large comet appears, 224. A ſecond, followed by a rebellion in Africa, and his army defeated by the Moors, 229. His death and character, with his prodigious ſtock of cloaths, 230.

——— moſt cruelly whipped by Ebn Al Abbas, ii. 256.

——— the weſtern khalif, his exploits and public works in Spain, with his lenity to Moſlems and Chriſtians, ii. 333. Other conqueſts and ravages in Spain, 334. His death, 336.

——— choſen caliph of Corduba, iii. 287. Depoſed, ib. Impriſonment and flight, with his death, 193.

Heſſaquan, tribe of Hottentots, deſcribed, xv. 493.

Heſſe-Darmſtadt's reward for his brave defence of Barcelona, xxi. 475.

Heſſe, aſſociation entered into by that landgrave, xxx. 16. Negociates with the king of France in favour of Ulric duke of Wirtemberg, 24. Aſks pardon of the emperor, with his reply, 26. Takes the field, who, together with the elector of Saxony, is put to the ban, 50. Set at liberty; but being arreſted at Maeſtricht, is again releaſed, 65. Makes a treaty with Guſtavus, 191. His death a great loſs to the Proteſtants, 235. The widow adminiſtratrix of it concludes a treaty with France at Dorſten in Weſtphalia, xxx. 241. Landgrave and duke of Wirtemberg reconciled to the emperor Ferdinand, with the articles of pacification, xxx. 250. The retaking of Zinck, Briſac, and and Andernach by that prince, 401. An act paſſed for reeſtabliſhing the old conſtitution in Sweden, upon a declaration from that prince, with the ſubſtance of the act of limitation, and the preſent form of government, xxxiii. 15. The ſtates permit the queen to reſign in favour of her conſort, 16. Who ſigns an inſtrument containing more limitations, 17. The form of government the ſame now as eſtabliſhed at the acceſſion of that prince, and an act to that effect ſigned by the preſent king, 18 (B). Princeſs of Heſſe married to the duke of Holſtein, 165. Proceedings of that prince upon the death of Charles XI. 420. That prince ſends a declaration of his intentions to the Swediſh diet, 427. It is unanimouſly reſolved to raiſe

raiſe the prince to the ſovereign authority, and he is proclaimed king, 428. Crowned king of Sweden, 429. Two princes of Heſſe-Caſſel coming to Geneva, one dies, and the honours paid to his memory, xxxvii. 349.

Heſt Shah made governor of Bengal, is ſent againſt the Portugueſe pyrates, vi. 438 (G). Invites them to his ſervice againſt the king of Rakan, 440. Seizes the iſland of Sundiva from them, and puts an effectual end to the pyratic crew, 441. Happy eſcape from Sevaji's attempt, 506.

Hetak caſtle taken by Malek Hoſamo'ddin, iii. 349.

Hew-king's ſeverity to the traitor Syau-ywen, and he murders the emperor Kyen-ven-ti, viii. 439.

Hew-ti, emperor of China, his troubleſome reign, and cowardice reproved by his ſon, with his baſe ſurrender to the victor, viii. 431.

Heycoms Hottentots, who, and where ſeated, xv. 494.

Heyling penetrates into Abyſſinia, xv. 323. His ſucceſs, and put to death in his return, 324.

Hezekias, a Jewiſh chief, his unfortunate reign, and ſchiſm riſen in his time, xiii. 268 (F).

Heemſkirk, James, commands the fleet ſent to find the north-eaſt paſſage, and winters at Nova-Zembla, x. 279. New obſervations there, 280 (D). Explodes the Spaniſh calumnies againſt the Dutch, 287.

Hiarn choſen twenty-ſixth king of Denmark, as making the beſt verſes on Frotho III. who died without male iſſue, xxxii. 49. Different accounts of his death, 50.

Hiaromirius, duke of Bohemia, eſcapes a conſpiracy, and Prague taken by the Poles, xlii. 155. Which his brother recovers, and aſſumes the government, ib.

Hieres iſles, a Spaniſh fleet being diſperſed by a ſtorm, reduces them, xxi. 370.

Hieronimo de Santa Fé promotes a conference with the Jews, xiii. 344 (Q). His account of it, 345 (R).

Himar-takin governs Karazm in Jalo'ddin's abſence, iv. 412. Defeated by the invading Mongls, and deſperate defence of Karazm, 413. Slain by an arrow, 414.

Hi-ſong-kew, one of the four gates of the Chineſe wall, with the Mongls inhabiting that diſtrict, iv. 278.

Highlanders under Murray, their effectual execution with their broad-ſwords in the battle of Quebec, xl. 235. Settlement on Alatamaha river, 459.

Hi-hyen oppoſes Alipuka in China, iv. 530. And he is diſgraced by Ahama's treachery, 542.

Hija, Abul, the commander of a Meccan caravan, taken priſoner, ii. 531. Releaſed by Abu Thaher, 532.

Hildebrand choſen pope without the emperor Henry IV.'s knowledge; but, upon his excuſes, he is confirmed, with his excommunications againſt the German princes and others, xxix. 82. That pope tampers with the Saxons, and the emperor reconciled to the pope, who propoſes a croiſade againſt the Infidels, 83.

Hilderic, the fifth king of the African Vandals, xiv. 134. Too haſty zeal for the Orthodox, and defeated by Gilimer, 135.

Hildeſheim, diſputes between the Proteſtants and Papiſts in that biſhopric, xxx. 442.

Hillel, the firſt pretended patriarch of the Jews, xiii. 141 (N). Rectifies the Jewiſh kalendar, and his great learning, 160. Converſion and private baptiſm at the point of death, with the year of his demiſe, 161 (N). His Hebrew MS. publiſhed in France, and its want of two verſes accounted for, 280.

Himerius, the Greek admiral, his ill ſucceſs againſt the Moſlems, ii. 519.

Hinduſtan invaded by Timur Bek, v. 298. Empire deſcribed, with its boundaries, ſoil, climate, &c. vi. 204. Rivers, 205. Heats, rains, &c. 206. Precious ſtones, foſſils, and other mines, 207. Produce, 208. Wild and tame beaſts, 209. Reptiles, 212. Fowls, 213. Number of provinces, 214. Their different names at different times, 215. Inhabitants, 240. Various religions, 241. Exerciſes and diverſions, diſeaſes and their cures, 288. Longevity, and computation of time, 290. Manner of building, 291. Furniture, 292. Manufactures and commerce, 293. Coin, and manner of travelling, 294. Imperial court, 295. Forces and ſtrength, 304. Revenues, 307. Vaſt flux and reflux of gold and ſilver, yet both ſtrangely ſcarce, 308. Government, officers, &c. 309. Commanders and ſoldiery how paid, 310. Cities how governed, and quick adminiſtration of juſtice, 311. Emperors deſcended from Timur Bek, 312. Confederates againſt Aurengzeb, 446. Poll-tax laid by him, with temples and idols deſtroyed by him, 447. Invaded by the great Nadir Shah, 464.

Hindus, the original natives of Hinduſtan, or Indoſtan, in India, vi. 240. The Hindus, or Hindows, deſcribed, with their tribes, names, &c. 252. Character, &c. 261. Charity to animals, 262. Cuſtoms, 263. Tribes, and how diſtinguiſhed, 264. Immodeſt cuſtom of the women, 265. Diet, 266. Drink, 267. Ingenious mechanics and artiſts, ibid.

Hing chang ſent to conquer Korea, his ſucceſs there, and outwitted by the Chineſe general, viii. 537. Again over-reached by the treacherous Chineſe general, 540. Defeats him totally, and forced to end the war, 541.

Hing-pu, the fifth grand tribunal in China, viii. 147.

Hippon, captain, his voyage and ſucceſs in India, and privilege granted to him by the emperor of Japan, x. 27 (O).

Hippopotamos, or ſea-horſe, deſcribed, and dreadful havock, xv. 61. Fine teeth, and terrible voice, 62.

Hira ſubdued by the khalifs, and its ſtrong ſituation, i. 283.

—— or Hirta, a biſhop's ſee of the Scenite Arabs, iii. 62.

Hirot king of Sweden, odd condition upon which the king of Denmark obtains his daughter Thera, and his iſſue, xxxiii. 43.

Hiſpaniola, when diſcovered by Columbus, and its true name what, xxxviii. 6 (C). Horror and ſurprize of the natives, 7. Viſited by the cazique and his retinue, &c. ib. Behaviour and reception, ib. The inhabitants how reconciled to him, ib. Columbus ſettles a colony there under Avana, after an interview with king Guacaguri, ib. Calls the fort he built there Navidad, or Nativity, ib. General obſervations on, and character of, the natives, 8. Account of its inhabitants and caziques, &c. 10, 11 (A). Account of that ſettlement in Columbus's time, 24 (C). Laws ſpiritual and temporal, 26, ſub not. The French attempt a ſettlement there, and the free-booters join them, xli. 363. Attempt by the Engliſh to diſlodge them ineffectual, 364. Expedition by the Engliſh under Lilliſton to it, 370. Recriminations of the troops againſt each other, yet the affair terminated advantageouſly, 371. A reflection on the commander's conduct, 372. —(Domingo) its diſcovery and ſituation, 485. Poſſeſſion by the Spaniards, 486. Its hiſtory, 492. Why the natives poiſon themſelves, 504. Their religion and ceremonies, 505. Manners, 506. Particular ſtrictneſs as to the marriage-bed, and the reaſon why a cacique maſſacres the Spaniards, ib. They impale for theft, 507. Hiſtory of an Indian lady, and the occaſion of building St. Domingo, 508. Succeſsful expedition againſt it by Drake, ib. By Penn and Venables, under Cromwell, 509. But fails, ib. How the French ſettled here, 510. Who were of three ſorts, ib. Its north-weſt part ceded by the Spaniards to them by the treaty of Ryſwick, 512. Deſcribed, 513. Its products, ib. Number of Whites and Blacks, 514. Value of their exports, ib. Advantageous ſituation, and diſtrict of the governor-general, ib. Opulence of the French part, 517.

Hiſtorians and literati highly honoured by Ayyulipalipata, v. 18. Reduce the Chineſe hiſtory into annals, 48.

Hi-tſong's effeminate reign the cauſe of ſeveral revolts, viii. 459. Driven out of his capital, 451.

—— ſucceſs againſt the Tartars, viii. 479. His reign diſturbed by robbers, and death, 480.

Ho, a brave warrior, takes up arms againſt the Tartars, with his ſucceſs in Shen-ſi, viii. 495.

Hoa-ving aſſiſts Trung in his treaſon, vii. 509. Outwitted by him, and ſubdues Cochin-China, 510.

Hobal, one of the idols of the Caaba, deſcribed, i. 222.

Hobar proſcribed by Mohammed, i. 175.

Ho-chew, the capital of the Igurs, where ſituated, and its ruins, iv. 360. Beſieged by Mengko, with its ſtout defence, 524. The ſiege raiſed, 525.

Hochſtet. See Blenheim.

Hocquincourt relieves Roſes, xxi. 309.

Hodaifa, Ebn Yaman, ſucceeds Al Noeman in Khoraſan, i. 509. His ſucceſs there, 510.

Hodeibyia where ſituated, and arrival of Mahomet there in his way to Mecca, i. 142.

Hoſkirken's ſucceſs againſt the Turks at Gaila, xxx. 379.

Hogmor and Hogrin ſucceed Attilus II. in Sweden; who reign long, and periſh in a ſea-fight with the Daniſh king, xxxiii. 32.

Hogue, La, the French fleet beaten there, xxv. 131.

Hohenzollern, account of that family, from which deſcends the king of Pruſſia, xli. 232.

Ho-kyen-ſu, a city in the province of Pe-tche-li, viii. 32.

Holben, his famous death-dance, xlii. 143 (Y).

Holbourne ſails for Louiſbourg, and returns to Halifax, with his uſeleſs blocking up the former; but diſperſed in a ſtorm, xl. 219.

Holguin, one of Cortez's ſea-captains, takes the emperor of Mexico priſoner in a peragua on the lake of Mexico, xxxviii. 3[illegible].

—— Alvarez, obliges the Almagrian party to quit Cuzco, xxxviii. 385. Brought back priſoners, 386. His party greatly increaſes, and he is confirmed captain-general, ibid.

Holitay ſent by Mengko into Tibet, iv. 516.

Hó-lu-hay arrested and put to death by Hilyen, iv. 530.
Holland, New, when and by whom discovered, x. 314. Reviewed by captain Abel Tasman; rich and large isle discovered by him there, 315. sub not.
——— Old, draws upon herself Lewis XIV.'s jealousy, xxv. 95. Flourishing state of that republic and Amsterdam, with the several causes of the king's disgust, and his designs for the intire conquest of the Low Countries, ib. Intimations to Lewis about resuming the negociations there, and Marlborough why still at the head of the confederate army, 186. States highly incensed at queen Anne, 203. But apply to the British plenipotentiaries to intercede with France, and the conferences hereupon resumed, 204. Its geography, site, climate, inconveniences, &c. xxxi. 2. Character of the people, 3. Government of the republic, its provinces and cities, with the provincial states, 4. Particularly Holland, 5. The states-general, 6. One instance of not consulting the provinces, 7. The council of state, and their five departments, with the chamber of accounts, 8. Council of admiralty, consisting of five departments, 9. One extraordinary circumstance in this, ib. Difficulties about raising the supplies there, 187. Religious disputes arise there through Arminius and Gormarus, 211. In which the prince of Orange and Barneveldt vent their mutual animosity, 212. States reconciled to the states-general, 260. Among other proceedings of the states of Holland, they, and those of Zealand, strip the infant prince of his honours, ib. Treaty between Holland and France, 267. Commotions in different parts there, 384. And a very unexpected consequence from these, 386. Apology of the states to the princess of Orange, 398. Its state with regard to France on Mazarine's death, 432. Every thing takes a turn favourable to it; and, among other revolutions, Lewis is obliged to quit all his conquests, 496. Defensive alliance with France refused by the states, with the revival of faction hereupon, 509. A French officer and his party seized and condemned by their states; but pardoned, and sent back, 513. Situation of affairs between it and France, 524. Daily increase of jealousy between it and England, 525. That republic's motives for putting the prince of Orange on the British throne, 529. Disputes between it and Denmark compromised, 536. Other disputes between it and Denmark in what manner compromised, 544. Religious disputes there revived, are regulated by an ordonnance, and its purport, 547. On the duke of Savoy's detaching himself from the confederacy, and joining Lewis, negociations of peace are carried on there, 550.
Hollanders assist the king of Siam against the Portuguese, vii. 302. Plan a West-India company, xxxi. 201 (A).
Holmes's successes on the coast of Africa, and taking possession of Nova Belgia, xxxi. 438.
——— Sir Robert, his successful attempt in the road of Vlie, xxxi. 463 (B). Perfidious attempt on the Dutch Smyrna fleet by him, which Van Ness by his conduct renders unsuccessful, 479. He contradicts the court account of this affair, ib.
——— takes and destroys a French squadron, xli. 158.
Holstein, first bishop of, by whom appointed, xxix. 23. Civil war breaks out between its count and the nobles, who, after vanquishing the latter, turns his arms against Lubeck, 260. But a reconciliation is effected, and their mutual agreement, with the terms, 261. Difference between that duke and the king of Denmark determined by a treaty, which is not observed by either, xxx. 385. Treaty for the security of it and Pomerania, with a very singular article in it, 443. Resolve to raise an army; but none of the parties adhere to their engagement, ib. Application from the czar and Augustus to the emperor for executing the late treaty, and the answer, 444. Account of that duchy, xxxii. 9. Princes of Holstein seize the duke of Sleswick, 249. The king redeems several places from them, ib. (A). Fresh disturbances with that house on Gerhard's death, and Margaret profits by the present situation, 298. Matters accommodated between it and Denmark, 299. Congress for establishing a peace with it, 304. Eric's conduct at it, 305. Sentence passed with regard to Sleswick, 306. Alliances formed by the Holstein house, and the emperor confirms the sentence against them, ib. A view of the affairs there, 307. Princes successes against Eric X. 308. Proposals for a peace, the treaty for which is broken off by the Holstein princes, ib. Complaints against their obstinacy, and a treaty of peace how frustrated, 314. Sollicitations to the Vandal cities ineffectual, 316. Proposals made by their princes in a manifesto, 319. The emperor's decree in consequence of it; and they consent to a conference, but nothing is determined, 320. A peace between it and Lubeck, 434. Duke chosen king of Livonia, 459. On the death of that duke, Magnus returns to Denmark; but the duke of Prussia outwits Frederick, 461. Demands of that duke rejected by the court of

Denmark; but the king of Sweden ſeconding them, the ſovereignty of Holſtein is granted, 504. Alliance between it and Sweden, with a demand from the duke granted by Frederick, 505. Duke's marriage with a princeſs of Denmark, 507. Eſcapes by night to Hamburgh, 516. Negociations at Altena with regard to Holſtein, and that duke compelled to an accommodation, with the demands of the latter in a memorial, 538. The king's anſwer, and their differences ended by the treaty of Altena, with the ſtipulations on both ſides, ib. Memorial by the duke's miniſter for the reſtitution of Sleſwick to him, with the Swediſh king's declaration, xxxiii. 436. Duke's letters to the king and ſtates on the ſame ſubject, 437. The king makes no anſwer to his letter, nor to Freytag's memorial, ib. The duke's intrigues for raiſing himſelf to the Swediſh throne, 439. A majority of two voices only for that duke, and the offer of the reverſion to him, who is made ſucceſſor to the crown of Ruſſia, 442. Embaſſy from that duke to the czar, and its views, xxxv. 317 (B).—Succeſſes there, 471. Duke requeſts the title of Royal Highneſs from the ſtates of Sweden, with the ſecret committee's report in his favour; but the king and queen oppoſe it, 534. However, upon a conference, the ſtates and ſenate grant it, 535. Duke married to Anne Petrowna of Ruſſia, 539.

Holſteiners driven out of Zealand, Valdemar III. ſucceeding to the throne, xxxiii. 243. Reſentment of the Danes againſt them, and ſome battles fought, 246. Surprize Flenſburg, 321.

Holwan taken by the Mongls, iv. 421.

Holward Hotelrod, ſon of Regner, ſucceeds his father in Sweden, with his ſucceſsful war againſt the neighbouring nations, xxxiii. 31. His marriage with Gyrita of Norway, and war with Denmark, in which their king Roe is ſlain, ib.

Homedes, John de, the forty-fifth grand-maſter of Malta, xix. 192. Sets out for that iſland, and receives an ambaſſador from Tunis, 194. Joins with the emperor againſt Africa, and ill ſucceſs of that expedition, 196. The bravery of the Malteſe, 197. Fruitleſs embaſſy to the emperor, 198. Preparations againſt the Turkiſh armament, 204. Fatal avarice on the occaſion, 205. Rejects the advice of Villegagnon, 208. Enters and defends the capital, 209. His hatred to the governor of Tripoly cauſes the loſs of the place, 214. The French knights accuſe him of it, 215. And of unjuſt proſecution of the governor, 216. Complained againſt by the French king, 218. New artifices to clear himſelf, diſcovered by Villegagnon, 219. Sent to the French court, 220. His death, 226.

Honain, a phyſician of great learning and honeſt intrepidity, ii. 445. His tragical end and works, 446.

Honan laid waſte by the Moguls, iv. 367. Invaded afreſh, 372. Abandoned by them, 374. Invaded by Oktay, 458. Entered by Tolcy Khan, 479.

—— a fertile province of China, deſcribed, viii. 68. Fine ſilks, and cities of note, 69.

—— city in the province, and a famous obſervatory within its diſtrict, viii. 70.

Honanta ſet up competitor againſt Hay-ſhan, but oppoſed by Al Arſun, v. 10. Guards ſet over him, 11. Put to death, together with all his friends, 13.

Honchun, village in Eaſt Tartary, famed for its Gen-ſing root, vii. 517.

Honcohuallo, chief of the Charcas, his flight, and why, xxxix. 56. Pathetic ſpeech to his ſubjects before parting, 57. Several accompany him out of the province, marching towards the Cordillera, and chuſe him their king, ib.

Hondo, powerful ſtate in Guinea, and its cuſtoms, religion, &c. xvii. 251. Language, arts, &c. 253. Funerals, 254. Laws and puniſhments, 255. Seminaries for youth, 259. For young ladies, 261.

Honduras province deſcribed, and its articles of commerce, xxxix. 148. Miſerable ſtate of the logwood-cutters there from the Spaniards, xlii. 447. This diſavowed by the Spaniſh miniſtry, ib.

Honeim, the famed battle fought by Mohammed, i. 182.

Honey-bird of Abyſſinia, deſcribed, xv. 64.

—— mountains in the Cape of Good Hope, deſcribed, xv. 528.

—— bird in Congo, deſcribed, xvi. 53.

Hong-kila, Hu-pi-lay's empreſs, her kind reception of the Song, iv. 564. Noble ſpeech to her huſband, 565. Her death and character, 577.

Hong-quang, or Hun-quan, proclaimed emperor; but ſtrangled by the Tartars, viii. 487.

Hong-va, proclaimed emperor of China, kills himſelf, viii. 506.

Hong-vu, the expeller of the Mongls out of China (ſee Chu), v. 60. His ſucceſſors drive them beyond the Kobi, 84.

Honkirats, or Kongorats, where ſituated, iv. 338. Submit to Temujin, 343.

Honorius, the Roman general, defeated by the Ottomans, xii. 39.

——— his mild treatment of the Jews, xiii. 200. And edict againſt the Celicolæ, 201.

Honorius, pope, writes to the Spaniſh biſhops to tolerate the Jews, and for them to wear a mark of diſtinction, xx. 182.
——— II. or Lambert, upon Theobald's refuſal, elected pope, xxv. 380. Depoſes and excommunicates Oderiſius abbot of Caſſino; but occaſioned by a private quarrel, ib. (A). Death, and two popes elected, 383.
——— III. after Innocent III. elected pope, xxv. 455. Confirms the order of St. Dominick, who perſuades the pope to eſtabliſh a maſter of the ſacred palace, with an account of that office, ib. Quits Rome, and writes to the king of France to aſſiſt the Catholics in Tholouſe, 457. Urges the emperor Frederick II. to go and aſſiſt him and the Croiſes in the Holy Land, with a reproof, 459. His demand to all the princes in Europe rejected, 462 (G). Quits Rome, and at Tivoli receives an embaſſy from the emperor to prolong the term for the ſacred expedition, and who were the ambaſſadors, ib. (E). Dies, 464.
——— IV. ſucceeding pope Martin IV. refuſes the king of England's authority in Scotland, with other eccleſiaſtical proceedings, xxv. 513. Invites Rodolphus to come and receive the Imperial crown at Rome, 514. Diſapproves of the king of England's mediation between France and Arragon, 515. Dies, ib.
Hontan, baron la, account of him and his memoirs, xl. 81 (F).
Hope, Cape of Good, when and by whom doubled, ix. 249. Conquered by the Dutch, and its vaſt plenty of proviſions, &c. x. 469. The natives why miſrepreſented, ib. (G). The Dutch ſettlement there, 470. Its ſpacious bay, vaſt extent, and improvements in the inland, 471. Forces to defend it, 472. The country deſcribed, 473. Government expence and income, ib. (I). Gold mines ſought in vain, and ſeven nations deſcribed, 474. Government, commerce, &c. 475. The Dutch ſettlements upon it, xv. 511. When firſt diſcovered, 512. Its fine ſeats, colonies, &c. 517. Excellent waters, 522. Animals wild and tame, 529. Fowls domeſtic, 531. Serpents, 533. Inſects, 534. Fiſhes, 535. Vegetables, 537.
——— iſland in the South-Sea, deſcribed, xi. 289. The inhabitants, &c. deſcribed, with Schouten's reception from the king of it, 290.
Hopkens why ſeverely reprimanded by the Swediſh diet, xxiii. 431.
Hoquincourt, a Malteſe commander, his brave defence and eſcape, with his unlucky ſhipwreck, xix. 316.
Horatio Farneſe, account of him, and the French ambaſſador's anſwer to him, xxvii. 162.
Hormiſdas reſtores the perſecuted Jews, xiii. 208.
Hormoz invaded by the Greeks, iv. 50.
Hormuz king of Perſia depoſed, and deprived of ſight, i. 39.
——— iſland taken from the Portugueſe, v. 451.
——— kingdom, its extent, iſlands, origin, and by whom founded, vi. 65. Its kings, 67. Their condition under the Portugueſe, 91.
——— or Harmuz, the capital of that kingdom, vi. 67 (E). Deſcribed, and its increaſe, 74. Decline whence, 75. Subdued by the Portugueſe, 87. Beſieged and taken by Albuquerque, 88.
Hormuzians ravaged by the Turks, vi. 71. Remove to Jeſun, 72. Men and women deſcribed, game, wealth, and commerce, 75 (X). Subdued by Albuquerque, 87.
Horn, iſland in the South Sea, xi. 296.
——— marſhal, takes Stein, but is baffled in his attempt upon Conſtance, xxx. 210. Purſues Aldringhen with great ſlaughter, 211. Progreſs in Upper Suabia, 216. Swedes under him defeated by the Imperialiſts before Nordlingen, 219. He and ſeveral officers of diſtinction taken priſoners with a conſiderable loſs, 220. This defeat to what owing, ib. (R). The Swedes under him invade Pruſſia, but repulſed by the elector of Brandenburg, and their army greatly diminiſhed, 341. Succeſſes of the Swedes at ſea under him, as alſo at land, xxxiii. 165. Succeſsful in Upper Suabia, 260. Surrenders the citadel of Warſaw at diſcretion, with Charles's anſwer on that general's complaint of not being ſuccoured, 342 (A).
Horſe, a monſtrous one preſented to Towhantemur, v. 48.
——— Sea, vide Hippopotamus, xv. 61.
——— the devil's, a ſtrange Ethiopian bird, xv. 64.
Horſes of Africa deſcribed, xiv. 67. Fine breed of Barbs, 69. Wild, 70.
——— of Egypt, why preferable to Barbs, xiv. 236 (D). Forbid to be exported, 237. Not allowed to Chriſtians in Turkey, ib.
Hoſamo'ddowla the Okailite murdered, iii. 141.
Hoſammo'ddin Tamartaſh, his death and character, iii. 362.
Hoſein, Al, Fatema's ſecond ſon by Ali, born, i. 128. Strives in vain to diſſuade Haſſan from reſigning, ii 51.
——— Ebn Ali oppoſes Yezid's ſucceſſion, ii. 79.
——— refuſes to ſwear to khalif Yezid, with his narrow eſcape, ii. 89. Bravely ſupported by the Cufans, 90. Raſh reſolution to leave Mecca, 94. Sets out for Cufa

gainſt his friends advice, 95. Arrival at Nineveh, 96. At Herbela, and conference with Amer, 97. Prepares to fight Yezid's forces. 98. Gallant defence, 99. And dreadful death, 101. His head and body where buried, 105. Tomb why ſtiled Maſhhad Hoſein, 106. His death revenged, 107. Lamented by the Perſians, 108.

Hoſein Ebn Thamir commands Yezid's forces againſt the Meccans, offers the khalifat to Abdallah, and beſieges the city, ii. 116. Whether the temple was fired by his engines, 117.

—— revolts againſt khalif Al Hadi, is defeated, and put to death, and his character, ii. 323. His ſepulchre razed by Al Motawakkel, 433.

—— the fifth ſon of Yahya, choſen head of the Karmatians, ii. 504. Conqueſts and horrid devaſtations in Syria, with his defeat and cruel death, 509.

—— Ebn Hamdan depoſes khalif Moktader, but pardoned and promoted by him, ii. 516. Raiſes a revolt in Meſopotamia, is defeated, and ſent priſoner to Bagdad, 522.

—— Al Meſri, his death, and hiſtorical works, iii. 135.

—— Al Raſi, a noted philoſopher, his death, and works, iii. 140.

—— Mohammed, his revolt and decollation, vi. 325.

Hoſeinia taken by khalif Al Mo'taded, ii. 491.

Hoſhein, Solyman, his reign in Quiloa, xv. 416.

Hoſhila, prince, retires into the mountains, v. 20. Declared emperor, 33. Cauſes himſelf to be inſtalled, 36. His ſudden death, iſſue, &c. 37.

Hoſier, admiral, his expedition to the Weſt Indies, and the reaſons, xli. 405. Lies before the Baſtimentos; but the Spaniſh treaſure re-landed, 405. His terrible diſtreſs, ibid.

Hoſpitallers, the ancient knights of Jeruſalem ſo called, xix. 25. The origin of their inſtitution, their office and name from the holy ſepulchre, 26. Numbers of both ſexes come into the order, 28. Divided into three claſſes, 30. Complained againſt at the Lateran council, 40. Their firſt inſtitution of knights by Gaſton at Vienne in France, xxv. 355.

Hoſpitals, three at Jeruſalem for pilgrims, xix. 26.

Hoſtivitius, governor of Bohemia, xlii. 152. Irruption by his brother, and peace made, 153.

Hota ſent to oppoſe the Mungls, iv. 479. Outwitted by them, 480. Defeated by Toley Khan, and ſlain, 481.

Ho-tan-kya, the emperor of China, viii. 387.

Hote, ſecretary to Villeroy, betrays all the court ſecrets to the Spaniards, with his fate, and the ſuſpicion brought on the ſecretary of ſtate, who is reinſtated in as high credit as ever, xxiv. 408.

Hother choſen fourteenth king of Denmark, in the room of Rolfo, who died without iſſue, xxii. 41. War with Balder, 42. He falls in ſingle combat with Beo, who lays aſide Rorick, the ſon of Hother, ibid.

—— ſucceeds his father Attilus in Sweden, and of different qualities from him, xxxiii. 31. War with Hacho of Denmark, who is ſlain, and his kingdom annexed to Sweden, 32. He defeats Frialef, who uſurped Denmark, depriving him of his kingdom and life; but he himſelf is ſlain in a battle with the Danes, who had rebelled, ib.

Ho-ti, emperor of China, his extenſive conqueſts, and his ſecond empreſs an excellent lady, viii. 427.

—— brother of When-lew, dethroned and murdered by Syang-ywen, viii. 438.

Ho-tſong, king of the Tartars, invades China, breaks the peace with the emperor, and ſlain by his own ſoldiers, viii. 463.

Hottentots, their traffic in gold with the Dutch, and maſſacre them for their curioſity; and whence they have gold, x. 405. Their country deſcribed, origin, &c. 487. Their coaſts, 488. Various tribes, and names of them, 489—494. Birth and character, 494. Strange dreſs, 496. Diet, and manner of dreſſing it, 497. Government, kraals or villages, 498. Herding and managing of their cattle, 499. Other peculiar cuſtoms, courtſhip, nuptials, &c. 500. Education, 501. Manner of making war, &c. 502. Hunting, and heroes among them who, 503. Fiſhing, and excellent ſwimmers, 504. Butchers and other trades, 505. Muſic and dancing, 506. Traffic, 507. Religion, 508. Funerals, 509. Wars with the Dutch, 510. Slaughter of the Portugueſe, and revenged, 513. Overreached by the Dutch, 514. High opinion of themſelves, and mean one of the Dutch, &c. 541. Yet greatly oppreſſed by theſe, 542.

Houdincourt, marſhal, beaten before Lerida, and his conduct unjuſtly cenſured by the cardinal, xxv. 8. Arreſted, and his proceſs made, but honourably acquitted, ib.

Houe, La, ſent to Rochelle to perſuade them to ſubmit, and his management there, xxiv. 274.

—— Menard de, his diverſion in Ems for Chriſtian, xxxii. 437.

Houteniquan, a tribe of Hottentots, xv. 494.
Houtman, Cornelius, diſcovers the Portugueſe route round the Cape of Good Hope, x. 281. Endangers the ſquadron by his fatal raſhneſs, 282 (E). And at Sumatra he is given up, and put to death, ib. (G).
Howaireth, Al, proſcribed by Mahomet, i. 176.
Howard, admiral, ſent from England to Spain, xxi. 334.
——— of the family of Norfolk, made a cardinal, xxvi. 474.
Howe, lord, governor of Barbadoes, his wiſe adminiſtration, xli. 176. Certain private animoſities ſtill ſubſiſt, and the conſequence, 177. His death much regretted, and the preſent made his lady, ib.
Hoz, Sanchez de, on claiming his grant from the emperor, is impriſoned, condemned, and put to death, xxxviii. 230.
Hozaib, a clowniſh Ethiopian ſlave, made governor of Egypt, ii. 367.
Hualpa, how that Indian firſt diſcovered the treaſures of Potoſi, xxxix. 193.
Huacrachucuans, ſome account of them and their name, xxxix. 78.
Huamuchacu, province, account of its people and lord, xxxix. 62. How they ſubmit to the inca, 63.
Huanca, inhabitants of Sanſa, account of them and their fierce manners, xxxix. 59.
Huantu, a kind of Peruvian litter, xxxviii. 319.
Huaſcar, inca of Peru, civil war between him and his brother Atahualapa of uſe to Pizarro, xxxviii. 302. Sends an ambaſſador to Pizarro, and the anſwer, 309. Interview between him in priſon at Sanſa and the Spaniards, with his remonſtrance againſt Atahualapa, 320. His advantageous propoſal rejected, and he loſes his life, 321. The manner differently told, ib. (B).
Huayna Capac, immenſe treaſures of that monarch diſcovered by Pizarro, xxxviii. 293. Succeeds his father Tupac Yupanqui, and the reaſon for his name, xxxix. 83. His great conduct and coolneſs in the Quito war when but twenty, ib. Gains poſſeſſion of ſeveral provinces, for which the king of Quito dies of grief, 84. Hereupon Quito is reduced, after a vigorous war for five years, ib. On his return home he begins a progreſs, and his joyful reception every where, even to adoration, ib. Commemorates his ſon's birth by the famous gold chain, ib. Deſcends to China valley, and the neighbouring nations ſubmit, 85. Builds ſtately edifices, &c. in Quito; after which he deſcends to Sulama valley, and ſummons the inhabitants of Tumpez, who ſervilely ſubmit, ib. Endeavours to reform their corrupt manners, and builds a fort and temple, ib. Odd manner of puniſhing the inhabitants of Huancavilca, and the nations about Puerto Vejo, for maſſacring his governors, 86. He paſſes to Rimac oracle, and diſpatches a meſſage to Puna iſland, with their curaca's ſpeech to his ſubjects, ib. Severe meſſage to Manta and the ſurrounding country, with their corrupt manners, who chearfully ſubmit, 91. His exclamation here, and pains to bring the people to a regular life not altogether fruitleſs, 92. Returns to Cuzco, and ſome of his remarkable ſayings, from which the Spaniards inferred his belief of the true God, ib. Reſolves on another progreſs, in which he has news of a revolt and maſſacre in Caranque province, 93. Their mal-treatment of his meſſengers, and narrow eſcape, ib. Deſtroys all before him, 94. After ſeveral battles, he intirely defeats them, and puniſhes ſeveral thouſands, ib. He inveſts his natural ſon Atahualapa with the ſovereignty of Quito, and its conſequences, ib. (M). Tradition univerſally credited about the ſubverſion of the Inca empire by a ſtrange people, 95. Alſo a remarkable omen before his death what, with many others mentioned by Spaniſh writers, ib. The diviners interpretation of three halos round the moon, ib. Aſſembles the college of interpreters, who confirm the prognoſtic; his inward conſternation, but aſſumed courage outwardly, 96. Manner of his death at Quito, and his character, ibid.
Huba, or Hubba, one of Temujin's commanders, iv. 347.
——— Nevian, ſent in purſuit of ſoltan Mohammed, iv. 406. His route and ſucceſs, 407. Overtakes him near the Caſpian Sea, 408. Sent to invade Choraſſan, 416. Treachery to the Kalndarians, 417. Succeſs in Humazan Dam gan, 418. In Irak, 420. Makes peace with Hamadan, 421. Sent into Azerbejan, 439. Succeeds againſt it, and quells a revolt at Hamadan, 440. Takes ſeveral other cities, and defeats the Georgians, 441. Paſſes through Derbent, 445. Winters in Kipjak, 446.
Hubert ſucceeds his father Bertold in Savoy, xxxvii. 490. His ſon Amadeus dying without iſſue, his other ſon Otho ſucceeds, 491.
——— II. ſucceeds his father Amadeus II. marquis of Savoy, and aſſumes the title of prince of Piedmont, xxxvii. 491.
Hudſon, Henry, diſcovers the famous bay of that name, x. 293.
——— captain, firſt diſcovers New York, and ſells it to the Dutch, xxxix. 346.
Hudſon's river, ſettlements there, xxxix. 284.

Hudſon's bay, an Algonquin ſent from it with preſents to the governor of New France, xxxix. 467. Hoſtilities committed here between the Engliſh and French, xl. 34. Progreſs of the latter, ib. Attempt of the French on it unſucceſsful, and to what owing, 83. Origin of its company, xli. 85. Its inhabitants, ib. (N). Its firſt diſcoverers, 86. Terms of its royal charter, and the French pretend a prior claim, 87. Account of ſome French, and a miſſionary taking a ſham poſſeſſion, 89. Names of its firſt directors, ib. This company oppoſed by the French, 90. Miſery of the Engliſh there, 91. They are invaded by the French, 92. Different accounts, 93. But recover their ſettlement, ib. Reſtored to the Engliſh by the treaty of Utrecht, 99. Importance of its trade, and attempts for the north-weſt paſſage through it, 100. Company averſe to this, 108. Account of this bay, 121. Its ſouth coaſt deſcribed, 122. The untameable Eſquimaux there, and furs their only commodity, ib. Different accounts of this country, ib. North main deſcribed, 123. Diſcovery of Streight-Davis, ib. New North Wales deſcribed, 124. Diſcoveries by captain Monk, 125. Miſery of his company, and his death, 126. Further deſcription, 127. Its ſoil and trade, with the ſtandard of commerce, 128. Vaſt gains, the exports and ſales, ib. Savageneſs of the Indians near Rupert river, to what owing, 129. Their okimah (orator) and notion of two ſpirits, ib.

Hued, Agmed, a river in Morocco, xviii. 62.

—— Alquiver, a river in Algiers, xviii. 200.

Huerina battle, deſcribed, xxviii. 417.

Hueſca betrays Toledo to the Saracens, ii. 359.

—— taken and deſcribed, xx. 441.

—— univerſity founded, xxi. 77.

Hugenots, liberty of conſcience granted them in an aſſembly of the ſtates called by the queen at St. Germain, with its effect, xxiv. 248. Theſe killed at Paſſi by Guiſe's followers occaſions the firſt civil war, 249. Surprize ſeveral places, and put Havre de Grace into queen Elizabeth's hands, ibid. Give the king of France infinite diſquiet, 271. Prevailed on to be quiet, and not form a third party againſt king Henry, 274. Obtain an edict from the queen for the free exerciſe of their religion, with the conditions, xxvi. 346. And one ſoon after publiſhed, but not with the deſired effect, and reſolve to ſecure it by arms, ibid. Threaten to ſeize Avignon, 365. The pope and Henry IV. of France diſguſted with a decree of theirs, 409.

Hugh, count of Arles, arrives at Piſa, and is crowned at Pavia by the archbiſhop of Milan, xxv. 274. Concludes alliances with the pope, the king of Germany, and emperor of Conſtantinople, 275. How he quells a conſpiracy, ib. Marries Marozia, his brother's widow, and obtains readily the government of Rome; is expelled by a trifling accident, and the Romans declare Alberic conſul and patrician, 276. Treacherouſly ſeizes on his brother Lambert marquis of Tuſcany, puts out his eyes, and gives his marquiſate to his brother Boſon, 277. By this cruelty Rodolphus is invited into Italy, but enters into treaty with Hugh, ibid. On the Italians offering the crown to Arnold duke of Bavaria, Hugh intirely defeats and obliges him to return, ib. Aſſociates his ſon Lotharius, who is crowned, and married to Rodolphus's daughter, ib. Marches a formidable army againſt Rome; but failing, he reduces many other places, 278. Politic methods for eſtabliſhing his authority, ib. Berengarius and Anſcaries, ſons of Adelbert marquis of Ivrea, conſpire againſt him, and the event, 279. Attacks the Saracens in the Alps; but concludes a peace with them, and the terms, ib. They rob and murder pilgrims in their way to Rome, ib. Romanus emperor of Conſtantinople makes an alliance with Hugh, ib. Retires with his treaſures into Burgundy, becomes a monk, and dies, 281.

Hughley taken and deſtroyed by admiral Watſon, x. 199.

Hughli, or Oguli, a trading city in the province of Bengal, vi. 237. The place deſcribed, x. 250.

Hugleth elected the twenty-firſt king of Denmark after Dan II. with his ſucceſſes and long reign, xxxii. 47.

Hugo, cardinal, ſent legate into Spain, xx. 61. Ambaſſadors ſent with him to ſolicit the eſtabliſhment of the Roman offices there, ib.

—— duke, ſhort but bloody action between him and the count of Poitiers, in which the latter is beaten, xxiii. 255. His death, and its conſequences, with an account of him, ib. (E). His connexions and iſſue, ſub fin. not.

Huhu Hotun, or Khukhu Hotun, a province of Mongalia, iv. 282.

Hujaku abandons the city of Taytong-fu, iv. 364. Murders the emperor Yong-tſi, and ſets up San upon the throne, 365. Defeats Chepe near the river Tſau, and is murdered by Chu-hu-kau-ki, 366.

—— Kara, the ſon of Jagathay, and ſecond khan of Bukharia, v. 142.

Hairvill, his kingdom of Halland annexed to Denmark, xxxii. 48.

Hulaku, or Hulagu, a Tartarian prince, divides the Rum empire between Azzao'ddin and his brother, iv. 258—260.

——— or Hyu-le-hu, commands the Mogul army againſt Bagdad, iv. 519. Promoted by Kublay, 598. Succeeded by Abaka, 599.

——— or Hulagu Khan, his expedition againſt Iran or Perſia, v. 152. Deſtroys the Ismaelite Aſſaſſins, 153. Provoked by the khalif of Bagdad, 156. Lays ſiege to that city, 157. Severe treatment of the khalif, &c. 158. Reſtores the city, 160. Conqueſts in that kingdom, 161. In Syria, 162. Severity at the ſurrender of Harem caſtle, and loſes Syria again, 163. Generoſity to the Mohammedans, and death, 167. Iſſue, and vaſt dominions, ib. Conqueſts, 168. Divides his dominions between his three ſons, 169.

Hulſt, Gaſpard, defeats the Portugueſe in Ceylon, x. 347. Kind reception from the king of Ceylon, 348 (D).

——— inveſted by prince William, and taken, xxxi. 339.

Hu-lyang-tutay made governor of Tibet, iv. 519. Conqueſts there and in China, 521. Sent to Kublay's aſſiſtance, ib. Takes ſome cities in Quang-ſi, 523.

Humayun, or Hemayun, the ſecond emperor of the Moguls, defeats ſultan Bahadr, with his conqueſts in Guzurat and Bengal, vi. 315. Invaded by Shir Khan, 316. Defeated by him, abandoned and repulſed by all his friends, 317. His reception from the Perſian ſhah, 318. Narrow eſcape from his brother, his return to Kabul, and recovers Indoſtan, 319. Defeats Rekander Khan, enters Delli in triumph, and his death, 320.

Humble, ſecond king of Denmark, ſucceeds his father Dan, xxxii. 33. How the electors ſtood on long ſtones, ib. (B). After a ſhort reign he is depoſed by his brother Lother, ib.

Humieres, marſhal, defeated by prince Waldeck at Walcourt, xxv. 125.

Humingen fortreſs taken by the dauphin, xxv. 127.

Huna, one of the Jewiſh chiefs, what time he flouriſhed, xiii. 131 (D). His ſucceſſors, ib. A grand relation of his aſſumes the title of prince, 181, ſub not.

Hunalde of Aquitaine revolts, but is defeated, xxiii. 114. Delivered up, and impriſoned for life, 125. His ſiſter Gillette matched with Didier's ſon, and the latter's daughter with Charlemagne, ib. By Carloman's death Charles becomes ſole ſovereign of France, 126.

Hunding, Uffa's brother, elected king by the Swedes and Goths, xxxiii. 29. War rekindled between him and Hading, and a peace, after fruitleſs battles, concluded, with a very extraordinary agreement, which they both execute, by laying violent hands on themſelves, 30.

Huneric, the ſecond king of the African Vandals, his horrid perſecution of the Orthodox, xiv. 128.

Hungarian malecontents threaten to throw off the yoke of Auſtria, and chuſe a king, xxx. 336. Supported by the Turks, and amuſed only by the emperor's miniſters, 337. The biſhop of Strigonia negociates an accommodation with them, 338. Their demands, and the emperor's anſwer, ib. Malecontents break the truce, 346. The lords return to their obedience, 353. Malecontents ſubmit to the emperor, 356. Their ravages to the gates of Vienna, 406. Their demands, with the terms of agreement offered them, and their indifference to an accommodation to what owing, 407. Penetrate into Auſtria, and refuſe an armſtice, 412. Their ravages and progreſs, 420. Refuſe terms, and a diet convoked at Preſburg, with a remonſtrance of the grievances of the people, and their demands, 430. Make incurſions into Auſtria; but are obliged by Heiſſler to quit the ſiege of Neiſſlettle with loſs, 431. Their ſucceſſes, ib.

Hungarians invade Italy; whoſe propoſals for a retreat being rejected, they defeat Berengarius, xxv. 268. A ſecond and third invaſion, with their ravages; and Berengarius purchaſes their departure with a large ſum, and repairs their deva&ſtations, ib. Invade Italy, and take Pavia, &c. 273. Invade Campania, 278. Dreading the enlargement of the emperor's power, at firſt refuſe to admit German troops, and even ſurrender Waradin to the Turks, xxx. 306. Their dilatory conduct, 310. Why they revolt, 312. Their complaints, 316. Conceſſions to them oppoſed by the emperor's miniſtry, and their motives, 454. Upon the Turkiſh aga having an audience, a treaty is concluded with them, 455. Their deſcent, xlii. 1. The ancient and modern bounds of their kingdom, ib. Its diviſion and counties, 2. They revolt from Charlemagne's deſcendants, ib. After invading Lombardy with various ſucceſs, they retire, on receiving a ſum, 3. Invited into Italy, commit great ravages annually, till an alliance is made with them, ib. They invade Germany twice, and a ſum paid them annually, ib. Again invade Italy, and burn Pavia, 4. Intirely routed in Germany, ib. Their invaſion of Italy, and defeat, 5.

Hungary, &c. ravaged by Batu Khan, v. 103. King invades Italy, whom Berengarius buys off to evacuate the country, xxv. 282. Biſhops excommunicate the pope, with the occaſion, 529. King returning to Naples, hoſtilities are renewed, and a ceſſation of arms agreed on, with the terms, xxviii. 187. Peace with him, and his generous refuſal of the ſtipulation, 188. Diſturbances there, xxix. 83. Threatened by the Turks, 342. States conſent to Albert's election, tho' they had choſen him to their throne, on condition of not accepting that of the empire, with their allegations on that head, 409. Treaty of peace between it and Poland, 410. States declare war againſt the empire, 418. On Podiebrad's propoſal, the ſtates ſettle the ſucceſſion on Ladiſlaus, the ſon of Caſimir, 445. Progreſs of the war there, xxx. 93. Succeſſes of the counts Serini and De Souches there, 310. Counts Tattenbach and Serini enter into an aſſociation there, and, ſoliciting the aſſiſtance of the Turks, reject the grand vizir's terms, 318. States declare their kingdom hereditary in the houſe of Auſtria, 362. Clauſe in the coronation-oath of king Andrew revoked, ib. Succeſſes of the Imperialiſts there, by taking Filek, &c. 373. Though Newhauſel ſubmits to the Imperialiſts, the old obſtructions to peace remain there, 440. End of the rebellion there, 455. Young king, now the Imperial general, takes Ratiſbon, xxxiii. 260. A revolt there, the heads of which are ſeized and beheaded, xxxiv. 238. Queen renewing the war, is joined by the king of Sardinia, and takes Modena, xxxvii. 221.

Huningen, complaints againſt the fortifying of it by the king of France, and his anſwer, xxx. 360.

Hunniades, Ladiſlaus's general, defeats the Turks under Scanderbeg, xxix. 417. Appointed governor of Hungary, 418. Ravages to the gates of Vienna, with a truce concluded, ib. Made priſoner in the battle of Varna, fought with Amurath, in which the Chriſtians were totally defeated, ib. After three days battle in Bulgaria, is defeated by the Turks, and taken priſoner, 423. A reinforcement being ſent to him in Hungary, after a very obſtinate engagement, he forces Mahomet to raiſe the ſiege of Belgrade, with the loſs of 40,000 men, 431. Dying, the common cauſe is utterly abandoned, 432.

——— the famous John, vayvode of Tranſylvania, with auxiliary Poles, ſurprizes and defeats Amurath near the river Morava, xxxiv. 116. Who ſues for peace, ib.

Huns, who, according to the Chineſe, iv. 7. According to the Turkiſh authors, 25. The ſame with the Turks, with their way of living, 41. Where ſituated, 42. Their empire divided, and that of the Northern deſtroyed, 43. The ſurvivors ſpread themſelves towards Europe, 44. The Southern are ſubdued by the Juijen Tartars, and retire to the mountains of Erkena-Rom, where they ſet up the iron-forgery, 45. Invade Sigebert's dominions of Auſtraſia, and how pacified, xxiii. 36. Invade Italy with a conſiderable army, but march back again, xxv. 267. Marching as far as Capua and Lucera, are intirely defeated, xxviii. 30.

Hunt, captain, his voyage and perfidy in New England, and the conſequences, xxix. 271.

Hunter, colonel, made governor of New York, where he arrives with 2700 Palatines, and why obliged to go to Penſylvania, xxxii. 252. His character, and he renews the treaty with the five nations; alſo the great regard ſhewn him by the province at parting for England, ib.

——— governor of Jamaica, xli. 405. His great character, ib. Part of his ſpeech to the aſſembly, ib. Who make him a handſome preſent, but would not continue his predeceſſor's ſalary, 406. Lays an embargo, and paſſes an act for abjuring popery, 407. Dies, ib. Excellent plan laid by him before the miniſtry, and the occaſion, ibid.

——— deputy-governor of Virginia, and great character, xli. 549.

Hu-pu-lay, or Kublay, made governor of the northern parts of Moogle, iv. 515. His wiſe government and monitor, 517. Conqueſts in China, 519. Cleared by his prudent ſubmiſſion to Meng-ko, to whom he was falſely accuſed, 521. Ordered to beſiege Vu-chang-fu. 522. Invited to the throne upon Meng-ko's death, 525. Lays ſiege to Vu-chang, and makes peace with the Song, 529. Proclaimed khan, 538. Wiſe regulation, 531. Promotion of learning, 532. Diviſion of China, 533. Victory over Ali Putko, 534. Given to avarice, 536. Introduces the Chineſe rites, with the liſt of his anceſtors, 537 (Z, A). Succeſs againſt the Song, 540—547. Renews the war againſt him, 548. New complaints againſt him, 555. Elogy of Ali Yaya, 556. His reception of the Song family, 564. Regulates the Chineſe bonzes, 567. Succeſs in Tartary, 568. Cenſured for his ſuperſtition, with his vain attempt on Japan and Gan-nan, 574. Encouragement of ſciences, ib. Fleet againſt Japan deſtroyed, with other diſaſters, 577. Aſſembles the literati, 578. Second attempt on Japan diſpleaſing to the Chineſe, with new regulations, 580. Orders his ſon to

invade Gan-nan, and his two generals ſlain there, 583. Loſes his ſon and heir, with new revolts in Tartary, 584. Vaſt numbers of ſhips arrive with tribute to him, 585. Victory over the revolted Tartars, 586. Orders the Royal Canal to be made, 588. New regulations for literature and trade, 589. Partiality to the lamas cenſured, and the expedition on the Lyew-kyew iſlands ſet aſide, 592 (O). Complies with the Chineſe ſuperſtition, 593 (Q). Vaſt preparations againſt Qua-wa ſet aſide, 594. Concern at the appearance of a comet, and death, 597. Character, iſſue, &c. 598. Behaviour to his ſubjects, 599. (See alſo vol. viii. 465—467). Intended expedition againſt Japan, ix. 2 (B).

Hu-pu, the ſecond grand tribunal in China, viii. 146.

Hu-quang ravaged by the Mongls, iv. 499.

——— a fertile province in China, with its many lakes, viii. 66 (G). Produce, manufactures, &c. ancient princes deſtroyed, and cities of note, 67.

Huron colony of Loretto deſcribed, xxxix. 378. Different accounts of their charter, ib. Language by whom ſpoken, 400. Its original property what, 401. A conjecture about it, ib. A radical language, 402. Its uſe for travelling, 403. Jealouſy againſt the French in Canada, who invite the Iroquois to join them, for the colony's extirpation, 419. Champlain's meaſures hereupon, ib. Chief, and Chriſtian convert, account of him, and influence for his countrymen's converſion, 434. Unſucceſsful expedition againſt the Iroquois; he with others is taken, and he ſuffers at the ſtake, 435. Miſſionaries and colony their diſtreſſes, 437. A convoy and jeſuit, ſent to aſſiſt them, taken by the Iroquois, and their ſevere treatment, 438.

Hurons, through their ſupine indolence, twice attacked by the Iroquois, and ſlaughtered, xxix. 447. Reflexions on the miſſionaries tutoring of them, ib. Difference between them and thoſe of New England, ib. Jealous of the jeſuits, 450. Their migrations, arrival at Quebec, and taking ſhelter in other parts, 451. The reſt ſubmit to the Iroquois, whilſt theſe deſtroy all the diſperſed Hurons, 452. This deſolation to what owing, ib. Their ill-concerted expedition from Quebec againſt the Iroquois, and intirely defeated, ib. Paſſion for brandy, and other ſtrong liquors, prevails among them, ib.

——— of Orleans, their propoſal of an union with the Agniers accepted, with the devaſtations of the latter on the former's retracting it, it, xxxix. 461.

Hurricane, a dreadful one in Tuſcany, xxxvi. 497. Upon the Miſſiſippi, xl. 309. In Guadaloupe, xli. 242. In Jamaica, 387. Another, 388. In Hiſpaniola, 490.

Hurtado's excurſion to the northward of Darien, but obliged by the Indians to return, xxviii. 58.

Huſs, John, publiſhes Wickliffe's doctrines at Prague, xxvi. 103. Arrives at Conſtance, but impriſoned; and being ſomething relaxed, commiſſioners are appointed to examine him, 108 (S). Willing to retract, if better inſtructed, 114. Preaches Wickliffe's doctrine at Prague, and how protected, xxix. 363. Excommunicated by pope John XXIII. who lays Prague under an interdict, ibid. Succeſs how detrimental to the univerſity there, ib. His affair and Jerom of Prague's brought before the council of Conſtance, 379. Appears before the council, and the emperor deſires the cardinals to hear his defence, ib. Accuſed of hereſy in thirty-nine articles; but his voice purpoſely drowned by noiſe, with his addreſs to the emperor, 380 (U). Convicted, degraded, and condemned to the flames, without examination; walks chearfully to the ſtake, and ſings a hymn whilſt burning, ib. Dies with great conſtancy, and his aſhes thrown into the Rhine, ib. But the earth on which he ſuffered taken up by his followers, with the council's anſwer to the emperor's remonſtrance on the little regard paid to his ſafe-conduct, 381.

Hu-ſye-hu ſhews a valorous general's wiſe counſel to Ju-ning-fu, iv. 493. Brave defence of him, 494. Deſperate death, 496.

Huſſeyn, lord of Emeſa, murdered by Redwan's order, iv. 139.

——— or Huſſayn, the Gaur, defeated and diſmiſſed by Sanjar, iv. 151.

——— Kurkhan's ſucceſs againſt the rebel Bayſur, v. 188.

——— the ſucceſſor of ſultan Avis, ſlain by his brother Ahmed, v. 201. His character, 202.

——— Moazz'ddin, enlarges his territories, but oppoſed by Kaſagan, and other princes, v. 210. Aſſiſted by Timur Bek, and other khans, and ſaved by Timur's great bravery, 214. Mutual ſucceſs againſt the Getes, 215. New victories, 216. Defeated with great loſs, and occaſions a conſpiracy by his ſordidneſs, 218. Tries by treachery to recall Timur Bek, 219. Takes Bokhara, 221. Appears before Karſhi, 222. Makes peace with Timur, 223. New jealouſy of him, 224. Beſieged by him in Balk, 225. Surrenders, with his ſhameful flight and death, 226.

——— ſon of Karazm, invaded by Timur Bek, v. 229. Dies of grief, 230.

Huſſeyn, Mirza, liſts into the Syrian ſervice, v. 330. Kindly received by ſoltan Farrij, 331. Taken priſoner by Mirza Rukh, ib. Condemned to the baſtinado, 332. Revolts after Timur's death, 372. Proclaims himſelf emperor, 381. Duped by Allahdad, is abandoned, forced to fly, and dies of grief or poiſon, ib.

——— ſoltan, defeated by Abuſaid, v. 402. Takes Aſtarabad from him, ib. Attempt on Herat defeated, and driven out of his dominions, 403. Freſh attempt fruſtrated, 404. Driven out of Sajeſtan by Kalil, 414. Slays Mirza Yadighiar, aſcends the throne of Khoraſſan, and dies, 416—422. His country ſeized by Uzbek Khan, 422.

——— the ſon of Solyman Shah, why choſen to ſucceed him, vi. 20. Forbids wine to be drank or imported, 21. Revokes his edict, becomes a downright drunkard, and a tool to his eunuchs, 22. Sad caſe of his capital during his reign, 25. Profuſion in women, eunuchs, &c. 26. Character, 27. Miſled by his favourite Jourghin, 32. Protects Mir Weis, 33. Alarmed at the Ruſſian ambaſſador, 35. Conſpired againſt by Mir Weis, 36. Ill ſucceſs againſt him, 38. Makes Seffi Kouli Khan his general, 44. His total defeat, 45. Invaded by the Maſkat Arabs, ib. Inſtigated by traitors againſt his prime miniſter, 47. Cowardly ſeverity, and remorſe for it, 48. Fatal partiality in favour of the Lesji, and alarm at the arrival of a Turkiſh ambaſſador, with other ſigns of his weakneſs, 49. Defeated by Mir Mahmud, 53. Offers to retire to Kaſbin, but diſſuaded from it, 55. Beſieged in Iſpahan, 58. Diſſuaded from ſalling out againſt the rebels, 60. Reſigns the crown to his eldeſt ſon, 62.

——— Khan tortured to death by the Lesji, vi. 50.

——— ambaſſador from that depoſed ſhah's ſon, who concludes an advantageous treaty with the czar Peter; at which the Turks take umbrage, but he ſatisfies them, xxxv. 535. Convention made as to Perſia, ibid.

Huſſites at Prague exclaim againſt the pope for a croiſade againſt Ladiſlaus, and the diſturbances thereupon, xxvi. 103. Their ravages in Bohemia, and their doctrine approved by the univerſity of Prague, 121. Miſerably oppreſs the Catholics in Bohemia, with their different ſects, and Ziſca extirpates the Adamites, 124 (Z). Juſtification of their proceedings in a letter, with four articles propoſed by them; and their deputies hold a ſynod, which publiſhes twenty-two articles of faith, 125. Under Procopius gain a ſignal victory over the duke of Auſtria, and intirely defeat 100,000 Germans, ravaging ſeveral provinces, 127. Victorious every where, and terribly ravage Miſnia, with the death of their general Ziſca, 128. Their ravages, and Julian's offering the Bohemians a free conference at Baſil, 132. Deputies arrive with great pomp at Baſil, with the defence of their four articles, and the anſwers to them, 139. After fifty days debate, and a friendly conference to no effect, ten deputies from the council ſet out with the Huſſites for Prague, ib. The Huſſites who agreed to the Compactata defeat the Taborites, 145. Their complete reconciliation with the church to what owing, 150. Account of their war in Bohemia, xxix. 346. Tumult in Prague by them, 386. Offer the crown of Bohemia to Jagellon king of Poland, and, upon his refuſal, to Coribut, nephew to the duke of Lithuania, 388. In three bodies ravage Hungary, Poland, and Auſtria, 390. Progreſs of their three ſects in Bohemia under their leader Procopius the Shaven, 391. Every where ſucceſsful, 394. On Ptaczeck's death, elect Podiebrad adminiſtrator, 418.

Hutmen, or Autmen, ſucceeds his father in Tunis, and takes that city, with his conqueſts and ſucceſſes, xviii. 423. His reign, ibid.

Huygens, Dutch admiral, his ſucceſſes in the Brazils againſt the Spaniſh admiral La Torre, xxxi. 331.

Hya, or Hya-ſi, and Tangut kingdom, where ſituated, iv. 327. Invaded by Jenghis Khan, 359. Laid waſte, 372. Invaded again by him, 457. And deſtroyed by him, 459.

——— the firſt Chineſe dynaſty, its foundation, and ſeries of emperors, viii. 372.

——— a modern dynaſty, when and by whom founded, v. 69.

Hya-men iſland on the coaſts of Fo-kyen, and its port of Amoy, viii. 47.

Hyang-hyu commits horrid ravages in the kingdom of Tſu, and murders their king, with his defeat and death, viii. 417.

Hya-quey defeats the Mongls before Syang-yang, iv. 542. Goes over to them, 563.

Hyau-ngay-ti, emperor of China, his hopeful reign, viii. 424.

Hyau-ping-ti, emperor of China, poiſoned, viii. 424.

Hyau-tſong, his peaceful reign in China, viii. 464.

——— ninth emperor of the twentieth dynaſty, his reign diſturbed by ſundry calamities, and invaded by the Tartars, viii. 475.

Hyaw-wrang, emperor of China, viii. 399.

Hyen-ti, emperor of China, his troubleſome reign, viii. 430. The laſt of the Han dynaſty, ib.

Hyen-tſong invaded by the Mongls, v. 85.

——— emperor of China, his excellent reign, viii. 448.

——— eighth emperor of the twenty-firſt dynaſty, refuſes the Koreans new ſort of homage, viii. 475.

Hyen-vang, emperor of China, viii. 410. Yu's brazen veſſels ſhake in his reign, and thrown into a lake, ib.

Hyſa taken by the Cruſadors, iv. 139.

Hypatia, the Alexandrian lady, murdered by a monkiſh mob, xiii. 199.

Hypato, on Marcello's death, elected third doge of Venice, xvii. 17. Takes Ravenna from the Lombards, and reſtores it to the inhabitants, ib. Killed in a battle with the Heracleans, and an interregnum, with a new form of government, by which a maſter of the horſe is choſen, 18. Short duration of this new office, and the ducal government reſtored, 19.

Hyu-chen, Jenghiz Khan's chief empreſs, iv. 465.

Hyu-heng teaches the ſciences to the Mongls, iv. 520. Accuſes Ahama of extortion, and promoted by the khan, 543.

——— appointed miniſter in China, iv. 532. Abuſes Chama, and retires, but is recalled to court, 543. Death, and excellent book, 578.

I.

I, Or Yn, depoſes the emperor Tay-kang, viii. 375. Over-reached by Chung-kang, 376. His treaſon againſt his ſucceſſor diſcovered, and aſſaſſinated by one of his own creatures, 377.

Jaben, an inland kingdom in Guinea, xviii. 90.

Jaber's infamous behaviour in Sicily, iii. 92. Turned out of his emirſhip, 94.

Jacatra, its king outwitted by the Dutch, x. 301. Trepans the governor of Fort St. Maurice, 303. Depoſed, and forced to fly, 304.

——— city (ſee Batavia), x. 301. Deſtroyed by the Dutch admiral, 304.

Jachen, province and town of Ardrah, deſcribed, xvi. 455.

Jachereau, ſieur, his ſettlement on the river Waballh, xl. 281. How diſappointed, 282.

Jacob Zanzalcs reſtores monophyſm in Alexandria, xiv. 288. (S).

—— who directed the Ruſſian artillery under general Schein, being condemned to the batogs, nails up the cannon, and, deſerting to the enemy, defends Azoph with great ſucceſs, xxv. 390. Reflexions on this, ſhewing lenity to be preferable to rigour, and the late empreſs Elizabeth's practice in this reſpect adduced, ibid. Jacob's fate, 392.

Jacobines in Egypt, an abbot from them arriving at Florence, embraces the Roman faith in their name, xxvi. 164.

Jacobites in Egypt, ſtripped of their churches there, ii. 219.

——— in Meſopotamia, fall into a dangerous ſchiſm, ii. 294. Perſecuted by the governor of Moſul, 298. Their ſchiſm ſtill continued, 301.

Jacquerie inſurrection in France what, xxiii. 445.

Jadhimites cruelty; but as cruelly checked by Kaled, i. 180.

Jadoc, marquis of Moravia, appointed the Imperial vicar in Italy, xxix. 346.

Jafanapatam, a ſtrong fortreſs in Ceylon, x. 447 (T).

Jaffar, the grandſon and heir of Seljuk, iv. 83. His ſucceſs in Khoraſan, 88. Defeated by Ferukzad, the Gazni ſoltan, 95. Dies, and is ſucceeded by Alp Arſlan, 104.

—— Khan diſgraced by Abbas II. and reſtored, v. 48.

Jagarmiſh, lord of Maſol, ſubmits to Mohammed Shah, iv. 140. Taken priſoner by Al Jawali, 143.

Jagatay, Chagatay, the ſon of Jenghiz Khan, his bravery againſt the Kharaſmians, iv. 390. Sent to beſiege Otrar, 391. Which he beſieges and takes, 395. His valour at the battle of Indus, 436. Invades Kerman, 443. Forced to abandon Kelanger, 444. Meets his father at Balkh, ib. Hath Great Bukharia granted to him by his dying father, 463. His homage to his brother, 472.

——— province deſcribed, v. 119.

——— Tartars deſcribed, v. 127.

——— his reign in Bukharia, and diſturbed by a falſe prophet, v. 140. His death, iſſue, and deſcendants in Great Bukharia, 141. And in Little Bukharia, 147.

Jagatays confounded with the Mongls and Tartars, v. 127.

——— or Mogols (ſee Mogols), vi. 242.

Jagbea Tzejon, or Agbaſcon, the ſixty-ſeventh king of Abyſſinia, xv. 208.

Jagello, duke of Lithuania, propoſes marriage to Hedwiga queen of Poland, and to unite that duchy to the kingdom, xxiv. 107. Married to Hedwiga, and through her perſuaſion is baptized, by the name of Uladiſlaus, and Lithuania annexed to the crown of Poland, 108.

Jago, St. iſland, deſcribed, xiv. 433. A vaſt fair for proviſions, 434. Capital alſo deſcribed, ib.
—— de la Nueva Eſtramadura, St. where and by whom built, xxxviii. 369. Its fort taken by the Chilians, ib.
—— St. the capital of Chili, deſcribed, xxxix. 208. Deſtroyed by earthquakes, 210.
—— St. the capital of Cuba, account of it, xli. 440.
—— de los Cavalieros, St. deſcribed, xli. 518.
Jagupaſan, ſon-in-law of Maſſud, his ſhare of the Rum kingdom, and attacks his brother Arſlan II. iv. 224. Defeated, and obliged by him to retire to the emperor Manuel, 225. His death, 226.
Jaik, a river in Weſt Tartary, iv. 10.
Jaille, Didier de, the forty-fourth grand-maſter of Malta, xix. 190. Takes a rich Egyptian ſhip, and his death, 192.
Jaio (Jago) a town of Ardrah, deſcribed, xvi. 458.
Jaiſh, or Jarſh, ſucceeds Khamara-wiyah in Syria and Egypt, and aſſaſſinated for his cruelty, ii. 492.
Jakarmiſh reſigns Mawſel to ſoltan Mohammed, and highly careſſed by him, iii. 312. Defeated and confined by Al Jawli, 313.
Jakok, Rabbi, a learned Jewiſh chief, xiii. 419.
Jakutz, circle in Irkutſk province, with the town of the ſame name, &c. deſcribed, xxxv. 100.
Jalal Humid, his generoſity to Aybaje, v. 278.
Jalalean kalendar, when compiled, iii. 292.
Jalalo'ddin retires to Armenia, and defeated by Kaykobad, iv. 249.
——— Kortay appointed governor of young Azzo'ddin, iv. 253.
——— Mohammed's ſon, his bravery at the battle of Karaku, iv. 390. Sends to raiſe freſh forces, 391. Appointed his father's ſucceſſor, 409. Oppoſed by his mother, and by his brother Kothbo'ddin, 412. Purſued by Tuli Khan, 424. In extreme diſtreſs, and ſaves Gazna by an expeditious march, 430. Defeats the Mongls, 432. Reſentment againſt them, 433. Defeats their vanguard near the Indus, 436. Totally defeated by Jenghiz Khan, ibid. Sorrowful farewel to his family, 437. Croſſes over the Indus, with his dangers and exploits on that ſide, 438. Succeſs againſt the khalif of Bagdad, defeated by the Mongls, and murdered in his retreat, 460.
——— Timur Bek's mullah and ambaſſador, impriſoned by Huſſayn Sofi, v. 229.
——— ſhah of Pars, his embaſſy to Timur Bek, v. 240. Pays homage to him, ib.
Jalalo'ddawlet, the ſon of Ahmed, taken priſoner by Timur Bek, v. 278. Releaſed by Kalil, and eſcapes to Irak, 382.
Jalalo'ddowla ſucceeds his brother as emir omra, with his defeat and flight, iii. 191. Protects the plundering Turks, with his reception and promotion at Bagdad, 192. His wazir's palace plundered and himſelf ſeized by the Turks, 194. Invades and plunders Ahwaz, ib. Is invaded without ſucceſs by his nephew Tabu Calijar, and confirmed emir omra by the new khalif, 207. His death, and wazir's palace plundered, 232. Other mutinies raiſed againſt him, 233.
Jalan defeated by the Zenjian, ii. 472.
Jaylayr Turks, where ſited, and defeat Mutulun, iv. 31.
Jalazi, Makinut, ſent ambaſſador to ſoltan Mohammed, iv. 380. Artful apology for his maſter, 381.
Jalkut, the Jewiſh book, by whom compiled, xiii. 413 (Q).
—— Chadaſh, or new pouch, xiii. 413.
Jaloffs, or Oualoffs, in Guinea, who, and where ſituated, xvii. 289. Their genius and cuſtoms, 290. Famous for their dexterity in thieving, and void of natural affection, 291. Officers and government, 293. Martial diſcipline, wars, &c. 296. Character of ſome of their princes, 297.
Jalta, iſland belonging to Tunis, xviii. 379.
Jalur, the impregnable caſtle, betrayed to Akber, vi. 327.
Jama, iſland on the South-Sea coaſt, deſcribed, xi. 314.
Jamad, the firſt bridge built over it by Timur Bek, v. 303.
Jamahay, the capital of Jangoma, vii. 92.—116 (E). Situation, &c. deſcribed, and lake, 137.
Jambur defeats the revolted Sinan, revolts himſelf againſt the khalif, and defeated by him, ii. 269.
Jami, among the Othmans, what, xii. 59. (S).
Jamaica, its diſcovery by Columbus, xli. 346. His diſtreſs there, and inſtance of his admirable preſence of mind, 347. Engages Mendez to go in a canoe with ſome Indians to Hiſpaniola, which he performs, 348. Peopled by the Spaniards, and their barbarity, ib. Inſtances of its wealth under them, ib. Invaded by the Engliſh, who conquer it under Cromwell by Blake and Montague, 349. Vaſt improvement of that colony, 352. Detriment to its trade by the African company, how removed by parliament, 358. Moſt dreadful earthquake there, 361. Proclamation againſt pirates, 362. Dangerous conſpiracy of the negroes ſuppreſſed,

suppreſſed, 363. Dreadful earthquake at Port-Royal, 364. Annual faſt, 366. Invaded by the French, but baffled, ib. A fleet of merchantmen after the earthquake caſt away, 367. Appoint agents to ſolicit their affairs in London, and a committee to correſpond with them, ibid. The French baffled, 368. Addreſs to his majeſty, on a reinforcement ordered them, 369. Negroes there made free, 372. Points appears before it, ib. Privateers, their ſucceſs up Darien river, 383. Succeſs of their privateers againſt the French and Spaniards, 386. Dreadful hurricane there, 387. Damage done, 388. Another hurricane, ib. How injured by the peace of Utrecht, 389. Complaint of the Spaniards againſt their frequent piracies, 390—392. Martial law why revived, ib. Complaints of the Engliſh againſt the Spaniards diſregarded, 391. Another dreadful hurricane there, 395. Damage done, and addreſs to the king on it, ib. Relief ordered, 396. Rebellion of the mountainous negroes, 397. Againſt whom the Muſqueto Indians are employed, ib. Capture of a galley by the Spaniards, which they refuſe delivering up, 406. Particulars of their loſs ſent to England, which the oppoſition improve, and a war breaks out, 407. Daily plundered by the Spaniards, and its extraordinary expences, 409. Port Antonio fortified, ib. Conſiderable captures by their privateers, 414. The chief gainers by a Spaniſh war, 417. Its affairs and trade how hurt, 421. Pacification made with the mountain negroes, 422. Its articles, ib. (D). Another part of the negroes accept of the ſame capitulation, 424. Scheme for arming the Muſqueto Indians, and ſucceſs, ib. Inſurrection of the negroes, and incredible ſecrecy, with their ravages, but quelled, 456. Breaks out again, and ſuppreſſed, with wiſe regulations made about them, 457. Flouriſhing ſtate of the iſland at the end of the war, 458. The Paris treaty in its favour, ibid. Powder-magazine of Auguſta blown up, ib. The damage by the exploſion, 459. Its deſcription and rich ſoil, 460. Products and ſugars, 461. Quantity of that and rum exported to Britain, ib. Its trees and plants, 462. Cattle and wild fowl, 463. Alligators, and number of pariſhes in the iſland, 464.

Jamalarrazad's ſingular fidelity to Jalalo'ddin, iv. 439.

Jamalo'ddin takes poſſeſſion of Damaſcus in his brother's right, iii. 349.

James, count de la Marche, after cruſhing Sforza and Alopo, deprives queen Jean of all ſhare in the government, and impriſons her, with his partiality to Frenchmen, xxviii. 215. Set at liberty by the Neapolitans, ib. They mediate a reconciliation between him and the queen, with the latter's promoting her favourites, 216.

James of Arragon crowned king of Sicily, xxviii. 155. His requeſt refuſed by pope Honorius, who excommunicates him and his brother Alphonſus, ib. Invades Calabria, and takes ſeveral places, 156. Truce agreed to between him and Charles, 159. On the death of his brother Alphonſus, ſucceeds to Arragon, and marries Elizabeth of Caſtile, ib. Title and rich preſents from the pope to him, ib.

—— St. grand-maſter of that order, for a revolt, and repulſing the king with arrows and ſtones from his caſtle, is put to death, xx. 289.

—— V. king of Scots, goes to the aſſiſtance of the French, and marries the princeſs Magdalen, xxiv. 181.

—— I. of England, motives for the neutrality obſerved by him towards the elector-palatine, though he allows ſome noblemen to raiſe a body of troops commanded by Vere, xxx. 141. By Gondemar's addreſs, ſtill indifferent about his ſon-in-law; but he ſends lord Digby on an embaſſy to Vienna, with the ambaſſador's demand, and the emperor's anſwer, 148. Truce concluded by him in favour of Frederick, 161. Gives ſome money to Manſfeldt, 164. And prevails on the king of Denmark to take arms againſt the emperor for re-eſtabliſhing Frederick, ib. The ſtates-general ſend an embaſſy to him, and the reſult, xxxi. 175.

—— II. of England, reſentment of that king's conduct by the Dutch, xxi. 187 (A). Diſlike of that king to the prince of Orange and the Dutch, 520. Excites the Algerines to a war with the Dutch republic, 522. Protection given them in the Engliſh ports, ib. The revival of diſputes by that king on the trade to Bantam, 523. Complaints of his miniſter at the Hague, with the artful anſwer of the Dutch deputies, ib. (A). That king betrays ſeas, 529.

—— Fort on the Gold Coaſt, xvii. 83.

—— Fort on the river Gambia, its hiſtory, xvii. 343. When taken by the French, 344. Retaken, and ranſomed, but plundered by pirates, 345.

—— Town and Fort where built, and deſcribed, xxix. 242. The fort improved, 243. Diſtreſs of this colony, ib. Have recourſe to captain Smith, who is taken priſoner, and releaſed by means of an Indian lady, with the intelligence he receives from her, ib. The diſtreſs of the adventurers, from the Indians, and other cauſes, ib.

James's Plantation encourages ſeveral adventurers from different views, and the conſequences, xxxix. 247.

Jamuſh, a famous ſalt taken there, xxxv. 88.

Jan, or Iſan-Muren, a river in Mongalia, iv. 285.

Jand Bibi's brave defence of her kingdom, vi. 331. Of the caſtle of Amadnagar, and poiſons herſelf, 333.

Jangoma kingdom, where ſituate, vii. 92—116 (E). Its produce, and conqueſt, ibid. Revolts againſt Pranjinoko, 106. Its limits little known, and whence called Taynoe, and by the Portugueſe Siame, with its extent and deſert ſite, 135, 136. Cities and inhabitants, 137. Their dreſs, diet, ſuperſtition, cuſtoms, &c. 138. Trade, hiſtory, and ſubdued by the king of Siam, 139. Preſent ſtate, 140.

Jangihi, the fifteenth khan of Bukharia, v. 144.

Jani Bek Khan, his reign in Kipjak, and ſucceſs againſt Malek Aſhraf, and death, v. 106.

—— II. or Abuſaid Khan of Kipjak, his reign, v. 112.

—— Keray, the thirteenth khan of Krim, v. 116.

—— Mahomet Khan, ſent in vain to negociate with the rebel Mirweis, and impriſoned by him, vi. 38.

Janizaries, when and by whom firſt inſtituted, the odd ceremony of it, and their number, proweſs, &c. xii. 62.

—— in Egypt, their uſurpation and politics, xiv. 169, 170 (F). Extortions on the Europeans, 178. Their power and inſolence at Cairo, 182 (L). As bad at Alexandria, 202.

Janſeniſm, the diſputes about it renewed, xxvi. 496. Occaſioned by a caſe of conſcience, with the doctors ſolution, and its ſolution by the archbiſhop of Paris, ibid. Edict againſt renewing the diſpute, 497. The deciſion condemned by the pope, who avoids determining the chief point, ib.

Janſenius's books on grace and free-will condemned by the pope, with a view of the tenets, xx. 439 (B). Diſpute between him and the jeſuits, xl. 473. Five propoſitions of the former condemned by the pope. ib. Mutual recriminations, 474.

Janſens, the two appointed regents by the Swediſh ſenate, xxx. 95.

Jenunutus ſucceeds his father Gediminus in Lithuania, xxxiv. 446 (A). The portions of his other brothers, and a conſpiracy formed againſt him by his brothers Olgerdus and Kerjuſtutus, 447.

Japan, a river in Kamboja, vii. 405.

Japan probably peopled by ſundry ſhipwrecked nations, viii. 106. Iſles and empire deſcribed, ix. 1. Situation, 2. When diſcovered, and dangerous coaſts, 3. Seaſons, products, &c. 4. Animals, 5. Rivers, lakes, &c. 6. Cattle, fiſhery, &c. metals, minerals, and gold mines, 8 (D). Fine copper how wrought and exported, 9 (E). Fine way of tempering the ſteel, 10. Why ſubject to earthquakes, 11 (G). How divided anciently, 71. Preſent ſtate and diviſion, provinces, cities, &c. 73.

Japaneſe ſlaves force the king of Siam to moſt ſhameful terms, vii. 298. Dreaded by his ſucceſſor, 301. War with the Koreans, according to the Chineſe accounts, carried on with terror and ſucceſs, viii. 536. Ended by the emperor's death, 541. Superſtitious notions about ſtorms, &c. ix. 12. Religion, ib. Chief deities and various ſects, 13. Other ſaints, and their ſects, with their common rules of life, 17. Monks, and their ſtrange auſterities, and whether they worſhip the devil, 18. Monaſteries deſcribed, 19. Their temples and coloſſian idols, 21. Pretended apparitions of their gods, 22. Feſtivals, and a lugubral one, 23. Ready reception of Chriſtianity, ib. Proſcription of it, 25. Ancient government, 26. Overturned by the Cubos, 27. Two capitals of the empire, 28. Policy and ſtrict diſcipline, 29. Strength and wealth, 30. Imperial palaces, and poor artillery, 32. Breed their youth up to arms, laws and puniſhments, 33 (S). The latter extend to the relations, &c. 34. Their genius, arts, &c. 35. Virtues and vices, 36. Learning, and great univerſities deſcribed, 37, 38 (U). Phyſic, 39. Acupuncture in ſurgery, ib. How performed, 40. Poetry, painting, &c. 42. Arithmetic, writing, printing, 43 (W). Excellent method of education, 44 (X). Language, 45. Manufactures and commerce why impaired, 46 (Y). The latter revived with China by Kang hi, 49. Obſtructed by ſwarms of pirates, with imports and exports, 50. Shipping inconſiderable, 55. Trading veſſels deſcribed, 56. Boats of pleaſure how adorned, and various coins, 57. Architecture, and houſes how built, furniſhed, &c. 58. Subject to fires, 59. Norimons, or cloſe coaches, and dreſs, 60. Mourning, 61. Diet and drink, 62. Weddings and other feaſts, 63. Wives and women why cloſely kept, 64 (E). Plurality of them allowed, with puniſhments for infidelity, 65 (F). How kept and attended, 66. Feſtivals in honour of the dead, 67. Funerals, and a barbarous ceremony at ſome of them, 68 (G) Of thoſe of

of the lower rank, 69. Reigning diſeaſes, 70. Volcanes and hot mineral waters, 95. Method of uſing them, 96 (O). High mountains, ib. Delightful verdure, with cataracts, and other natural rarities, 97. Stately bridges, 100. Medicinal earth, its compoſition and virtues, 101. Factitious metals, origin and antiquity, and twofold genealogy of their gods, 102 (A). Various accounts confuted, 104. Their ancient government, 107. Chronology, 108. Monarchs, 109. Liſt of its ſecular monarchs from Jorctomo, 140. Commerce forbid with all Chriſtians, 148. Entrance why ſhut up againſt them, 149. Gold and ſilver iſlands, 161.

Jaquelina, how war in Holland between her and John of Bavaria is occaſioned, with a pacification concluded, xxix. 385. Obliged to decline the adminiſtration, and declare Philip duke of Burgundy her ſucceſſor; the greatneſs of that prince's power by theſe acquiſitions, ib.

Jarah's bravery and ſucceſs in Turkeſtan, ii. 210.

Jarana taken and plundered by Mohammed, i. 187.

Jarchi, whence ſo called, his works, and æra of flouriſhing, xiii. 181 (G).

—— Solomon his character and writings, xiii. Death, 289 (A). His three learned daughters, ib. (B).

Jariſlaus with a numerous army of Ruſſians ravages Poland, xxxiv. 62.

Jarmeric mounts the throne of Denmark as forty ſecond king, his uncle Bathul reſigning to him, xxxii. 64. By reducing the revolted provinces, and his other conqueſts, he retrieves his matters; his queen executed on falſe ſurmiſe, and he himſelf put to death by his ſon, with his character, 65.

—— the Fierce of Rugen ſlain, xxxiii. 209.

—— the uſurper of Denmark invited into Sweden, and the occaſion, xxxiii. 40. Brutal uſe made by him of his victory over Gother of Sweden, ib.

Javopolk of Kiow meditates revenge againſt Poland, is betrayed by a ſcheme of the Pohliſh count Wloiczoviez, and taken priſoner, xxxv. 188.

Jaroſlaw becomes ſovereign of Novogorod, &c. xxxv. 185 (A). Yet becomes tributary to Boleſlaus I. king of Poland, ſhakes off the yoke under Mieceſlaus II. and Caſimir of Poland marries his ſiſter, ib. Divides his dominions among his five ſons, with the horrors of civil and foreign war thereupon, ibid.

Jarra, or Jar, order by whom inſtituted, xx. 355.

Jaſkes princes where ſeated, they defeat the khan of Ormuz, v. 480.

—— princeſs, her deſperate courage againſt the khan of Ormuz, with the cruel revenge on his general, v. 481.

Jaſon, a converted Jew, his conference with Papiſcus, xiii. 164.

Java where ſituate, and inhabitants whence deſcended, but much weakened by the Europeans, ix. 331. More by the Dutch, x. 388. Inhabitants deſcribed, 390. Effeminate life of their kings, ibid. Yet very powerful, 391. Cauſe of it diſplayed, 404. The Chineſe inſurrections there againſt the Dutch, 416. Dreadful puniſhment, 418—422. Nations in it ſubject to the Dutch, 424. How improved under them, 436 (P). Fertility and populouſneſs, 438.

Java Major diſcovered, and a ſtrange cuſtom of its natives, xi. 402.

Javon, a Makeſe knight, his noble defence againſt the Turks, xix. 328. Is unhappily ſhipwrecked, 330.

Jawali's ſucceſs againſt Jakarmiſh, iii. 313. —iv. 143. Takes the city of Muſol or Mauſel, and his ſucceſs againſt the Kileji, 144.

Jawhar, a renegado ſlave, conquers Egypt, iii. 52. Lays the foundation of Cairo, 53. Defeats the invading Karmatians, 57. Repulſed before Damaſcus, 68. Succeſs in Egypt, 71. Shameful flight out of Syria, 82. Submiſſion to Al Haſan, 83.

Jayme proclaimed king of Arragon, and ſworn to by the ſtates, xxi. 18. And, notwithſtanding his tender age, ſeated on the throne, ib. Diſtractions and wars among the nobility, 19. Marches, though but twelve years of age, againſt ſome of his rebellious ſubjects, ib. Marries Leonora of Caſtile, 20. Death of the empreſs Conſtantia, the king's ſiſter, ib. The king and queen ſeized by his uncle Ferdinand abbot of Montafragon, 21. The king eſcapes, and inveſting Peniſcola, is obliged to raiſe the ſiege, ib. Inſurrections raiſed in different parts by Ferdinand, 22. The king by his mildneſs reſtores his own power, and his ſubjects peace, 23. Through the management of the pope's legate, the king is divorced from queen Leonora, and he reduces Valentia, 24. He is adopted by Sancho of Navarre, purely out of regard to his merit, 25. He, notwithſtanding his adoption, ſuffers the right of ſucceſſion in Thibault to take place, 26. By the interpoſition of the pope, he eſpouſes Yolande, or Violante of Hungary, and obtains a glorious victory in Valentia, 27. Beſieging the capital, it ſurrenders, Zaen and his ſubjects being allowed to depart, 28. The reſt of Valentia conquered, in breach of the

public faith, ib. He reſolves to divide his dominions between his two ſons, by which they and his ſubjects are diſobliged, 29. Cauſes the tongue of Berenger biſhop of Gironne to be cut out, 30. Reduces all Valentia, the inhabitants of which ſoon after revolt, and reſolves to oblige the Moors to quit that kingdom, ib. He makes a new diſtribution of his territories, but no better liked than the former, 31. The king pacifies the people's murmurs, by referring their grievances to the ſtates, ibid. The queen dies, and the king marries his miſtreſs Vidaura, 32. In an aſſembly of the ſtates he confirms the liberties of the laity and clergy, with the claims of France and Arragon adjuſted by a ſolemn treaty, ib. Upon Alonſo's death his brother Pedro becomes heir of Arragon, and marries Conſtantia of Tarento, 33. The king, as an ally of Alonſo of Caſtile, conquers Murcia, 34. His private life diſgraces his public character, and ſome impreſſion made on him by a letter from the pope, ib. He takes the Croſs, and embarks for the Holy Land, but is forced back by a tempeſt, 35. Diſturbances in Catalonia, in which his natural ſon Sanchez takes part againſt his father, but miſerably periſhes, 36. A new rebellion of the Moors in Valentia, with the reſignation of the crown to Pedro, and the king's death, 37. His iſſue, ib.

Jayme II. of Sicily, on the invitation of the ſtates, is crowned king of Arragon, xxi. 47. Goes to Rome, and is cajoled by the pope to make war on his brother Ferdinand of Sicily, but obliged to retire, 48. Makes a ſecond expedition againſt his brother, and though he beat the Sicilian fleet, diſcontinues the war, 49. Acknowledges the infant de la Cerda as king of Caſtile, but finds it impracticable to eſtabliſh him, ibid. His brother Frederick acknowledged king of Sicily by the pope, 50. Sardinia and Corſica granted the king by the pope, to whom he does homage by his ambaſſador, ib. The knights templars perſecuted and attacked every where, but protected by the king, 51. Has an interview with Ferdinand of Caſtile, and in conjunction with him makes war on the Moors, ib. Defeats them under the king of Granada, and makes a truce with them, 52. His queen Blanca dies much regretted, ib. Treats the knights templars, upon the diſſolution of that order, with equity and indulgence, 53. His daughter Iſabella eſpouſed to Frederick of Auſtria, ib. Secures the commerce of his ſubjects againſt the Tuneſe, and accepts of an annual tribute from the Moors, ibid. Marries Maria, daughter of Henry of Cyprus, and his prudent views in favour of his ſubjects, 54. His eldeſt ſon, of the ſame name, freely renounces all title to the crown, and Juan of Arragon conſecrated archbiſhop of Toledo, 55. Upon the queen's death, he marries Elizinda de Moncada, ib. The ſtates approve the expedition againſt Sardinia, 56. Undertaken by the infant Alonſo, who conducts it with prudence, and ends it with ſucceſs, ib. Upon the death of Sancho king of Majorca, the king of Arragon waives his claim, out of regard to juſtice, 57. His fleet before Cagliari beats the Piſans, ib. He defeats his uncle's ſcheme, and procures his ſon to be acknowledged his ſucceſſor, 58. Thereſa dies, as does the king, very highly eſteemed, with an account of their iſſue, ib. Is ſucceeded by his ſon Alonſo IV. ib.

Jayme II. ſucceeds his father of Arragon, and the firſt of the ſame name, as king of Majorca, &c. xxi. 102. Confirmed by his brother Pedro III. of Arragon, upon paying him homage, ib. But afterwards depoſed by one nephew for aſſiſting Philip the Hardy, and reſtored by another, 103. His iſſue, 104.

——— III. ſucceeds to the crown of the Majorcas, does homage to Arragon by his uncle Philip, and eſpouſes that monarch's daughter Conſtantia, xxi. 105. Obtains ſupplies, by means of the pope, againſt the Moors, whoſe pirates he repreſſes, 106. He breaks with the French king, and is diſpoſſeſſed of Montpellier, and its dependencies, 107. Several unſucceſsful attempts to recover his dominions, 109. Raiſing forces with the money for Montpelier to recover Majorca, he is ſlain in an action, 111. His iſſue, ib. Reaſons for purſuing the hiſtory of this unfortunate family, ib.

——— IV. his ſon, his adventures from his birth to his eſcape out of priſon, xxi. 112. Character, and marriage with the queen of Naples, ib. Attends Edward the Black Prince in his expedition into Spain, ibid. But leaves him ſick in Caſtile, where he was kept priſoner, but afterwards diſmiſſed, 113. Aſſembles an army, but dies of fatigue, ib.

——— of Arragon taken priſoner and beheaded, xxi. 151.

Jazira, Al, where ſituate, given to Ilgaſi, an account of its biſhops, iii. 328.

Jazireh, Al, ravaged by Timur Bek, v. 280.

Jaabar, or Jaafar caſtle, where ſituated, iii. 321.

Jacob, baſtard ſon of Malac Segued, declared emperor of Abyſſinia, and ſent priſoner into Enarrea, xv. 269. Offers to Sultrem rejected, 276. Defeated and ſlain, with a horrid deſtruction of his troops, 277.

Jacob, a counterfeit upſtart, ravages the provinces, xv. 280. Outwitted by a falſe rumour, and defeated, with his ſtrange concealment in a cave, 281. Is diſcovered, taken, and beheaded, 282 (Q).

Jaadah, Haſan's wife, hired to poiſon him, with her motives for it, and whether guilty or not, ii. 55.

Jaafar ſent on an embaſſy into Ethiopia with the news of the battle of Bedr, is taken into the emperor's protection, ii. 113. Who he probably was, 114. His friendly meeting with Mahomet, 156. Bears the great ſtandard at the battle of Muta, and ſlain, 166—168.

—— the ſon of Al Hadi, his forced acknowledgment of his uncle's right, ii. 327.

—— Ebn Yahya put to death by Al Rafhid, ii. 345. His family reduced to poverty by him, 346.

—— Moez's general, defeats Haſan in Paleſtine, with his conqueſts there, iii. 53. Aſſaſſinated by the Karmatians, 57.

—— Ebn Mohammed made emir of Sicily, iii. 94. His death, and ſucceſſor, 104.

—— Ebn Yuſef, emir in Sicily, iii. 138. Depoſed, 179.

—— Bek, Togrol's brother, his ſucceſs in Perſia, iii. 231. His death, and ſucceſſor, 248.

—— khalif, his edict againſt the Jews, xiii. 233.

Jaafaria city and palace built by khalif Motawakkel, made ſince the imperial reſidence, ii. 440, 441. Palace demoliſhed by Montaſer, 451.

Ibekal Halebi taken by the Mongl ſcouts, v. 157.

Iberville's arrival at Quebec with rich furs from Hudſon's Bay, xl. 77. Proſecutes La Sale's projects on the Miſſiſippi, 271. His character, and difficulties, ib. Progreſs, and entrance into the Miſſiſippi, 272. In his progreſs up the Miſſiſippi he meets with a letter from Tonti to La Sale, 273. Subſtance and concluſion of it, 274. Builds a fort between the mouths of the Miſſiſippi and Mobile, ib. His proceedings on the Miſſiſippi, 279. Two capital articles of his inſtructions what, 280. Settlement on the Mobile, abandoning Biloxi, 283. Builds magazines and a fort on the iſle of Dauphin, ibid.

Ibibaboka ſerpent, its vaſt ſize, xxxix. 218.

Ibis, the famed bird, ſucceeded in Egypt by the ſtork, xiv. 161 (G).

—— or water-ſerpent of Ethiopia, xv. 63.

Ibrahim, the ſon of Mahomet, born, i. 190. But he dies two years after, 204.—238.

Ibraim Ebn Mohammed brought to young Ali's intereſt, ii. 129. Wholeſome counſel rejected by Solyman, 134. Defeats and kills Obeid'allah, takes Niſibis and other places from the ſectaries, 143. Submits to Abdallah, 144. Moderate advice to Muſab, 149. Defeated and ſlain at the battle of Maſken, 150.

—— Ebn Al Walid proclaimed khalif, is depoſed by Merwan, ii. 239. Killed at the battle of Tubar, 253.

—— chief of the houſe of Abbas, ſucceeds his father Mohammed Ebn Ali, ii. 244. Succeſs againſt Merwan, 245. Acknowledged khalif by ſeveral provinces, 246. Succeſs againſt Merwan, 248. Fatal pilgrimage to Mecca, 249. Seized and put in irons at Damaſcus, and his death variouſly related, 250. Uſual reſidence, 251.

—— Ebn Abdallah revolts againſt Almanſur, and defeated by Iſa, ii. 281.

—— Seljuki, his ſucceſsful expedition againſt Perſia, iii. 231.

—— the brother of Togrol Bek, revolts againſt him, iii. 244. Defeated and ſtrangled, 246.

—— king of Gazna, his ſignal victories, iii. 253. Singular piety and faſting, 254.

—— the brother of Togrol Beg, revolts againſt him, iv. 97. Defeated and ſtrangled by him, 99 (H).

—— king of Sherwan, his conqueſts in Irak, and drives Ahmed out of Tauris, v. 204.

—— prince of Shirwan, his gallant ſubmiſſion to Timur Bek, and made king of it, v. 248.

—— prince of Kurdeſtan, ſubmits to Timur Bek, v. 271. Turns interceſſor for the perſecuted Georgians, 353. Regales Timur Bek at his court, 356. Invited to command the attendants on his entertainment, and prepares for the conqueſt of China, 372. Taken priſoner by Kara Yuſef, 393.

—— Mirza invades Abuſaid, v. 400. Defeated, and dies, 401.

—— the ſon of Alao'ddaulat, defeated by Jehan Shah, vi. 108.

—— ſhuts Lahux gates againſt Khoſrow, vi. 340. His ſucceſs againſt the Mukhans, 351.

—— Ebn Jaafar proclaimed khalif by the houſe of Abbas, vi. 394. Depoſed by the troops, 395.

—— ſent ambaſſador from the patriarch of Alexandria to Rome, xv. 17. Expoſed as a cheat by Maittet, and his defence to the pope, 18. His embaſſy confirmed by the patriarch, 19. Ill ſucceſs, and ſhipwreck, 20.

Ibraim, king of Quilos, his kind reception of Cabral, and grand interview with him, xv. 420. Grows jealous, and makes hoſtile preparations againſt him, 421. Cowardice at the approach of the Portugueſe admiral, 422. Raiſes new revolts againſt the Portugueſe, 426. Defeated by Hoſhein, 427. Reſtored, and frees his country from their tyranny, 428.

—— declares war againſt the Malteſe, xix. 304.

—— caſtle delivered up to the Greeks, iii. 102.

Icilino a Romano conquered by Palavicino, and carried in chains, xxxvii. 105.

Icko, a ſainted monk, worſhipped in Japan, ix. 17.

Icon, or Igunu Amlac, his reign, and ſucceſſors in Abyſſinia, xv. 208.

Iconium, or Cogni, or Kogniyah, beſieged in vain by the Cruſadors, iv. 223.

Icrozalſki, deputy of Podlachia, his ſpirited ſpeech in the Poliſh diet, xxxiv. 347. Horn's embarraſſment; but nothing could ſhake the conſtancy of the Podlachians, and their reſolution, 348.

Ides, Iſbrandts, ambaſſador from the czar, viii. 163. His reception at the Chineſe court deſcribed, ib. (D).

Idighi Mangap enters into the ſervice of Tokat'Miſh, v. 108. Turns over to Timur Kutluk, 110. Adviſes him to retire from Amir Timur, 111.

Idikut king of the Igurs flees to Jenghiz Khan, iv. 359. Submits to him, and becomes his ſon-in-law, 360. Aſſiſts him againſt ſultan Mohammed, 391. His grandſon beſieged in his capital, his fidelity and bravery rewarded by Kublay, 557. Made khan by Timur Bek, v. 112. Invades Karaſm with his numberleſs Tartars, 383.

Idolatry how and when introduced among the Arabs, i. 179.

Idols among the Mexicans all of a horrid aſpect, xxxviii. 464.

Idris governor of Ceuta invades Malaga, iii. 186.

—— Muley, prince of the Heneti, his riſe and dominions, xviii. 35. Conquered by the Portugueſe, 36. His revenge, 38.

Jeanne, grand-daughter of Robert king of Naples, ſucceeds, and is crowned, xxviii. 180. Strange alteration in public affairs, the Hungarians aſſuming the whole adminiſtration, ib. Her huſband Andrew's character, and her own, ib. The pope grants a bull for crowning Andrew, 181. Marries her couſin Lewis of Tarento, and its influence on her affairs, with the languid oppoſition made to the Hungarians, and their invaſion, 184. Flies to Provence, and her huſband follows, ib. Has a diſpenſation for her marriage from the pope, who declares her innocent of the murder, and to what this is owing, 185. She and her huſband return to Naples, ib. On a ſecond trial, is declared innocent, from her excuſe of being under the power of witchcraft, 187. She marries James of Majorca, 192. How this marriage proves unfortunate, and a peace concluded by Jean with Frederick of Sicily, but the conditions never intirely fulfilled, ib. On the death of her third huſband James, marries Otho of Brunſwick, with an account of him, 195 (R). Charles of Durazzo and the ducheſs Margaret, her niece, diſcontented with her delivery of a ſon called Ladiſlaus, ib.

Jean dowager of Auſtria ſucceeds her brother Ladiſlaus in Naples, xxviii. 214. Her infamous character, and creating her favourite Alopo great chamberlain, with his arrogance, ib. She marries James count de la Marche, who aſſumes the title of king, ib. Intirely directed by her high-ſteward, impriſons her huſband, 216. The king recovering his liberty, returns to France, and there he turns Franciſcan, 217. (T). The queen crowned by the legate, and her favourite Caraccioli offends the Neapolitans, Sforza, and the pope, 218. The two laſt of whom invite Lewis of Anjou, to invade the kingdom; but Sforza unſucceſsful, and the queen adopts Alphonſus of Arragon, 219. Who is received by the queen at Naples, ib. Sforza makes his peace with her, 220. Rupture between the queen and Alphonſus, and, upon the arrival of a conſiderable fleet from Arragon, the queen adopts Lewis of Anjou, 221. Which is confirmed by the antipope, ib. On pope Martin's death, Eugenius IV. ſucceeds, whom ſhe aſſiſts againſt the Colonni, 223. Dies, the laſt of the firſt Anjou race, with an account of her wealth, 225.

Jebal, Al, kingdom founded by the Aſſaſſins, iii. 277. Its duration and end, 278.

Jeber, the firſt celebrated chemiſt among the Arabs, i. 16 (K).

Jedi, a ſtorm raiſing ſtone, v. 217 (K).

Jedſo, Jeſſo, or Yedzo-land, deſcribed, ix. 150. Why called Jeſo-gaſima, and northern extent not known, 151 (B). Trade with Japan, and natives deſcribed, 152. Diet, dreſs, cuſtoms, &c. 153. A further account of them from the Dutch, 155. Given to drink, and the women's modeſty, 156. Traffic with Japan what, 157. Tributary to it, and whether contiguous with it, 158. How divided, and by whom conquered, 159. Treaſon, and puniſhment, with its ſubjection to Japan, 160.

Jeddo, or Yeddo, the ſecond metropolis of Japan, deſcribed, its river, bridges, &c. ix. 78.

78. When newly rebuilt, with its many palaces, 79. The imperial palace described, 80. Imperial residence, and stately gardens, 81. Apartments, and by whom built, 82. City how governed, 84. Palace totally burned, 137 (U).
Jeffreys, lieutenant-governor of Virginia, calls an assembly, and solemnly makes peace with the Indians, xli. 539. The good effects ever since, ib.
Jegur, a fruit in Karazm, described, vi. 140.
Jehabentasuf, the most faithful Moor, his murder, xxii. 215.
Jehan Ghir. See Ghir.
—— Timur proclaimed soltan, but deposed, v. 198 (R).
—— Numay castle by whom built, and Timur Bek's arrival there, v. 305.
—— Shah Mulk defeated by Timur's troops, and taken prisoner by the Getes, v. 224.
—— Shah Yaku's success rewarded by Timur Bek, v. 243. Revolts, and is defeated, 255.
—— the Turkman invades Abusaid, and makes peace with him, v. 400.
—— Shah (see Khurm, soltan) bribed over to Rukh Shah, vi. 107. Besieges his brother in Kalat Alenjik, and mounts the Turkman throne, with his conquests and vast dominions, also domestic revolts, 108. Slain by Uzun Hassan, 109.
—— Ghir, fifth shah of the White Sheep dynasty, vi. 112.
—— Ara Begum, one of Jehan Shah's daughters, her character and gallantry, vi. 387. An enemy to her brother Aurengzeb, 404. Immured in her palace with him, 405.
Jehandar defeats his rivals, and mounts the Mogols throne, vi. 456. His reign, issue, and abdication, 457.
Jejas, or Jejas-sama, made governor to Taycho's son, and treachery to him, ix. 135. His extraction and government, 144. Ascends the throne, and persecutes the Christians, 146. Admits the Dutch to trade, 147. Death, 148.
Jesalia subdued by Akbar, vi. 329.
Jemitz pays homage to the empress of Japan, ix. 136. His reign, 149.
Jemla Amir foments a war, vi. 389. Assists Aurengzeb at the battle of Kajowh, 410. Saves his life, 411. Suspected by him, 412. Sent against his brother Sujah, 413. Puts him to flight, 414. Prevented from his pursuit by the floods, ib. Drives him out of Bengal, 427. Politically rewarded by Aurengzeb, 435. Sent to invade Asem, 436. His success, 437. Dies of the flux, 438. His origin and rise, 522.
Jemla, Amir, his attempt on the kingdom of Assam, vii. 6.
Jemuka, or Chamaka, why an enemy to Temujin, iv. 334. Makes new alliances against him, 337. Raises jealousies in Vangkhan against him, 338. Outwitted and defeated by him, 340. Success against Kharashar, 347. Makes an alliance with other khans against Temujin, 349. His confederacy is betrayed to him, 350. Rashness, and cruel death, 352 (C).
Jenecoping, result of a congress there between deputies from Sweden and Denmark, xxxii. 338. Fresh articles of accusation against Eric, the first of which is false, 339.
Jenghiz Khan his history and vast conquests, iv. 320. Variously related, 321. Cause of the dissonance, 323. His descent pretended to be divine, with his ancestors, 324. List of his successors in Great Bukharia, v. 140 (See his history, under Temujin). In Little Bukharia, 147. In Iran, or Persia, 152.
Jenseic, account of it, and other rivers it receives, xxxv. 53.
Jenson, Nicolo Tedesitio, first printer in Venice, the doge's generosity to him, xxvii. 189.
Jensu II. the hundredth emperor of Japan, ix. 131.
Jen-yo, the sixty-fourth emperor of Japan, ix. 124.
Jennings's expedition into the Mediterranean a mere parade, xlii. 391.
Jerba, island in Tunis, described, xviii. 398.
Jerei, an English settlement near the Gambia, xvii 341.
Jeremiah, rabbi, a famed professor of Sora, xiii. 183. Sets his wife to dispute with those of Babylon, 184.
Jeritomo, the famous Japanese cubo or emperor, born, ix. 116. Lays the foundation of his new sort of government, ib. Dies, 128.
Jerl, its meaning, xxiii. 59 (C).
Jerom, St. his high esteem for the Jews asserted by some of their rabbis, xiii. 194 (Z).
—— of Prague summoned to Constance, xxvi. 113. Declared contumacious, ibid. Publicly abjures Wickliffe's errors; but afterwards retracting, is shut up in a loathsome dungeon by the duke of Bavaria, 117. Defends his doctrines with great eloquence, but condemned to be burned, 118. Suffers with the greatest resolution, and an account of his behaviour and character by Poggio, pope John's secretary, ib.
Jeronimo, nephew to pope Sixtus IV. murdered at Terli, xxvi. 225 (H).

Jerſey, New, by whom firſt diſcovered, xxxix. 361. Its firſt ſettlers who, ib. Its government granted by the duke of York to lord Berkley and Sir George Carteret, 362. Its limits what, ib. To whom ſub-granted, 363. Extraordinary mixture of proprietors, ib. The terms of partition, 364. Why the proprietors of Eaſt and Weſt Jerſey ſurrender the government to queen Anne, 365. Who gives them ſtanding inſtructions, and what, ib. The government united with that of New York, ib. Its civil conſtitution what, 366. Limits and extent, ibid. —Eaſt, its counties and towns, ib.—Weſt, its only county and capital, 367.—Vaſt improvements in New Jerſey, ib. Number of inhabitants, 368. Trade, with ſome articles of exports and imports, ib.

Jerun, or Jeron, directs Ayaz to a deſert iſland, ſince called by his name, vi. 72 (T). He pays an acknowledgment to the Molſahs, with its ſituation, hot climate, parts, &c. 73. Produce, wealth, &c. 75. The Portugueſe fort there, 88.

Jeruſalem beſieged and taken by the Moſlems, with articles granted them by the caliph, i. 423. Omar erects a temple where that of Solomon was, 432. Beautified by khalif Al Walid, ii. 174. The great church plundered and burned by the Moſlems, 560. Under the Turks, taken by the Egyptians, and then by the Franks, iii. 302. Maſſacre and rich plunder there, 303. Abulfedah's further account of that loſs to the Moſlems, 304. Rebuilt by Adrian, xiii. 154. Taken by Saladine, xxv. 420. King reſigns his title, 463.

Jeſujah, biſhop of the Jacobites, his treaty with Mohammed, i. 206.

Jeſuit miſſion in New France, account of it, and the fathers zeal, xxxix. 427. Effect of their medicines ſtopping a diſtemper in a Huron village, ib.

Jeſuiteſſes ſuppreſſed, xxvi. 433.

Jeſuits arrive at Siam, vii. 316. Attempt to convert the king, &c. 317. A new ſet arrive there, 323. Their pretended converſions a mere farce, 387. Their inhumanity to the French officers, 389. The ſad ſtate of their miſſion, 300. Succeſs in and baniſhment out of Tonquin, vii. 483. Four of them put to death for their freſh attempt in coming into it, 489. Revive Chriſtianity in China, viii. 124. Their quarrels with the miſſionaries prove fatal to it and them, 129. Their preſent diſguiſe there, 133. Highly favoured by the emperor Shun chi, 498. Baniſhed by his ſucceſſor to Ma-kau, with his ſeverity to them, 515. Kind reception in Japan, ix. 23. Become obnoxious to the natives, 25. Perſecuted and baniſhed, 26. Form new projects on Abyſſinia, xv. 19. Vain attempts to convert that empire, 21. Set up ſchools in it, and feare the people with ſome of their plays, 200. Raiſe a revolt againſt the emperor, 259. Some taken priſoners, with their deplorable ſtate, 260 (H). Suſpected and recalled by the pope, 263. Revive their credit and miſſion, 265. Recalled to court by Sufneus, 279. In high favour with ſultan Seged, 283. And with his brother Sella Chriſtos, 284. Conference with the Ethiopian doctors, 286. Excommunicated by the abuna, 287. Arrival of new ones, 290. Perſecuted by Baſilides, 313. Some put to death, 316. Suſpected at Rome and Madrid, 320. Their wretched condition in Ethiopia, 330 (Z). The chief prieſts at Loanda, xvi. 180. Vaſt number of ſlaves, 182. Order by whom eſtabliſhed, xxi. 244. Their inſtitution, xxiv. 448. Refuſed opening their college by the parliament of Paris, 449. Allowed to open their college in France, 478. Confirmed, and account of their inſtitution, xxvi. 64 (M). Their chief vows, 364 (H). Deny the pope's infallibility, with other points defended by them, 409. Baniſhed Rome, 414 (S). The diſpute between the Dominicans and them about grace ended by pope Paul V. 413. Allowed to return to Venice, 457. A number of them introduced into Sweden, xxii. 185. The difficulties they meet with in converting the natives of Canada, xxix. 424. How the latter outwit the fathers, and the occaſion, 425. The miſſionaries inflexible perſeverance againſt all diſcouragement, 426. Charges againſt them what, 437. How contradicted, ib. Their ſucceſs in Canada why ſo moderate, 456. Their character, and that of ſeveral religious ladies, ib. Why their labours were defeated, ib. Jeſuits among the Iroquois why alarmed, xl. 132. Their ambition and avarice in North America, 282. Their boaſts as to civilizing the Illinois, ib.

Jeſus iſle in St. Laurence river deſcribed, xxxix. 338.

Jeſſeyn, rajah, outwitted by Aurengzeb, vi. 409.

Jeſſom Seyn ſent to guard the Rajin againſt Morad, and defeated with great loſs, vi. 395. Upbraided for cowardice by his valiant wife, 396. Plunders Aurengzeb's treaſury and baggage, 411. Retires, and ſpreads the news of Aurengzeb's death, 412. Abandons Dara, and goes over to Aurengzeb, 418. Refuſes to deliver up young Soleyman, 420. Suſpected at court, 442. His death, and his widow's brave anſwer to Aurengzeb, 446. Suſpected of correſponding with Seva, ib.

Jetah country (see Getes), v. 215. Princes send embaſſies to Timur Bek, 301.
Jewiſh tribe of Khazraj go over to Mohammed, i. 64.
——— of Kainoka conquered by Mohammed, and baniſhed into Syria, i. 116.
——— of Al Khaibar invaded by Mohammed, i. 190. Their origin and deſcent, 151. Submit to him upon certain conditions, 155.
——— ſettled in Kranganor, vi. 550.
—— doctors aſſume a great variety of titles, xiii. 183. Chiefs of the captivity their extinction, 249. Inſcription at one of the Azores, 447.
Jews why curſed by Mahomet, i. 224. Firſt miniſters to the khalifs, ii. 166. Forced to wear a mark of contempt, 432. And to ride on aſſes and mules, 436. Maſſacred in Iran, v. 179. Their ſynagogue in China deſcribed, viii. 134. Conformity with other Jews, 136. And with the Chineſe rites, 137. Their ſacred books agree with ours, 138. The ſmall number of them, 139. Obruct the progreſs of the Venetians at Caffa, ix. 229. Their pretended ſettlement at Kranganor ſince the captivity, and their engraved record of it, x. 490. Their horrid impiety at the time of their diſperſion, xiii. 123. Woeful condition ever ſince, yet preſerved by a ſpecial Providence, with the diſtinction between the Eaſtern and Weſtern Jews, 124 (A). Their own hiſtory fraught with fables, and chronology very imperfect, 126 (B). Often palpably falſified by them, 127. Inſtances of it, 130 (C). Their principal eaſtern chiefs, 131 (D). Chiefs or princes of the captivity, 132. Why ſaid to have been ſuperior to the patriarchs of Judea, 133. The royal line not confined to them, 136 (F). Not wholly removed to Babylon, ib. (G). Great numbers retire to Galilee, Egypt, &c. and bloody defence at the caſtle of Bither, 137 (I). Whether their ſanhedrim was continued, 138 (K). Oppreſſed with taxes by the Romans, 139. The riſe of the patriarchs in Judea, with the gradual riſe of their academies, 140. Fabulous liſt of their patriarchs, 141 (N). Exploded, 142. Their moſt probable beginning, 144 (O). Great men who flouriſhed in the ſecond century, 147 (S). Their revolt in Meſopotamia under Trajan, 149 (T). Quelled by L. Quietus, horrid butchery of the Cypriots, and forbid to come into the iſland, 150 (U). Deceived by ſeveral falſe Meſſiahs, 151 (W). Beſieged in Bithen, with the horrid ſlaughter of them, 152 (A). Myriads ſold at the public fairs, with their miſery and oppreſſion under Trajan, 155 (D, E). Their patriarchate when and by whom aboliſhed, 162. Great boaſt of Antoninus Pius's friendſhip to them, and forbid to make proſelytes and eunuchs, 163 (Q, R). Hot controverſies with learned Chriſtians, 164. Ill treatment from M. Aurelius, ib. New upſtart ſects, 165. Cry down the Septuagint verſion, with new verſions made by others, and to what end, 167 (Y). Fidelity to Severus requited, 168. Raiſed to the higheſt poſts, and inſolence to the Chriſtians upon it, 169 (B). Compile their manifold traditions, and their Thalmud, 170. Extreme danger under Heliogabalus, and highly favoured by Alexander Severus, 176. Peaceable ſtate under his ſucceſſors, and learned men of the ſecond century, 177. Perſecution under Valerian by whom occaſioned, and condition of the Eaſtern Jews during this century, ibid. Chiefs of the captivity (ſee Captivity), 178. Favoured by the Perſian monarchs, 180. Perſecuted by Sapor II. 181. The occaſion of it, 182 (I). Highly favoured by queen Zenobia, and by her ſon Vaballa, 183. Strange compliment to Diocleſian, and ſeverely treated by Conſtantine, 184 (L). Whether he or Adrian ordered their ears to be cut, with laws and decrees againſt them, 185 (M). Why forbid to bleſs the fruits of the ground, and their famous rabbis of the fourth century, 186. Raiſe a perſecution againſt the Chriſtians, and make horrid havoc of all their churches, 188 (S). And at Alexandria, but ſeverely puniſhed by Conſtans, 189. Highly favoured by Julian the Apoſtate, and cruel revenge againſt the Chriſtians, 190. Zeal for rebuilding their temple miraculouſly fruſtrated, 191 (W). Valentinian's edict againſt them, ib. More mildly treated by Theodoſius, 192. Why confined to the Stanor, 193 (Y). Inſolence under Theodoſius, 194. His edicts againſt them, 195. Mutual hoſtilities with the Chriſtians forbid by a new one, 196 (B, C). Deceived in Candia by an impoſtor, and embrace Chriſtianity, 197 (D). Many cheats among them, and raiſe a tumult at Alexandria, 198. Defeated by the biſhop, 199. And followed by a bloody maſſacre, but more favourably treated in the Weſt, 200. Thoſe of Minorca converted, ibid. How treated by the Vandals, 202. Their academies in Perſia, &c. 203 (K). Under a ſeven years perſecution, 204. Start up a new ſect, 205 (L). Cruelty under Cavades, 206. By Choſroes I. and II. and reſtored by Hormiſdas, 208. They butcher 90,000 Chriſtians, and fruſtrated in their attempt upon Tyre, 209. Turn to and aſſiſt Mahomet, 210 (Q). Hated and perſecuted by him, and brought under tribute to him, 211. To his ſucceſſors, 212. Obtain the liberty of their religion, 213.

Deprived of it by Juſtinian, 214. Suppreſſed in Africa, 215 (X). Revolt againſt the emperor, 216. Hoſtilities againſt the Chriſtians, ib. At Cæſarea, and join the Goths againſt the emperor, 217. Cruelly butchered at Naples, and horrid cruelty to the Antiochians, 218. Converſion in the iſle of Cyprus, and favoured by Gregory the Great, 219. Perſecution under Heraclius, whence occaſioned, 220 (B). Sad diſtreſs in Spain and Gaul, 221. Council held againſt them, 222. Julian's ſatire againſt them, 223. Conſpire againſt the Goths, 224. Edicts againſt them in Gaul, 225. Expelled out of Languedoc, and new perſecutions in Gaul, 226. Baniſhment by Wamba, 227. Their legend of Chozar's converſion canvaſſed, ib. (L). Quiet ſtate under the khalifs, 231. Retrieve their univerſities under Almanzor, 232. Perſecuted by Al Wathek, and forced to wear a mark of infamy, 235 (R). Whether the cauſe of the edict againſt the uſe of images, 237 (T). Perſecuted by Leo Iſaurus in Syria and Judea, and favoured by Nicephorus, 238. By Michael, and miſled by a falſe Meſſiah, and ſeverely puniſhed by Ambiſa, 239. Invite the Arabs into Languedoc, and dreadfully puniſhed for it, with their great credit in France, 240. Oppreſſed by the biſhop of Lyons, 241. By biſhop Remiſus, 242. Accuſed of high crimes, 243. Flouriſhing ſtate in the tenth and eleventh centuries, with their fatal diſſenſions, 244. Grown numerous and powerful, 246. A dreadful ſchiſm among them, and expulſion out of the Eaſt, 248 (F). Forced to retire into Spain, 249. Perſecuted and reſtored in Egypt, 250. Perſecuted in Granada, 252. Lucky eſcape under Ferdinand, &c. 253. Learned men there, 254 (O). Contempt of profane learning overcome, 255 (P). Few learned in France, their names and writings, 256. Their ſtate in Hungary and Bohemia, 258 (S). In Germany, and cruelly maſſacred by the Cruſaders, 259. Fourteen hundred burned at Mentz, 260 (T). Protected by the emperor, 261. In high favour with Moſtanged, 263. Dependent on the khalifs, 264. And the monarchs in other parts of Egypt, 266. In Paleſtine, &c. 270. In Greece, 272. Ill treated at Conſtantinople, 273. Their ſtate in Italy, Germany, France, &c. 274. In the Eaſt, 276. Pretended chiefs, 277. Why protected by the popes, 278. Numerous and flouriſhing in Spain, 279 (M). Fatal diviſions in Andaluſia, 280. Accuſed of murder in France, ib. Perſecuted for it, and baniſhed out of that kingdom, 281 (O). Recalled, ibid. Puniſhed, 282. Perſecuted all over England, with the occaſion of it, 283 (R). Contentions for and againſt Maimonides, 286. They excommunicate one another, 287. Famed men among them, 288. In Germany, 290. Famed converts and apoſtates, 291. Seduced by ſundry falſe Meſſiahs, and outwitted by the king of Perſia, 292. Maſſacred in Perſia, and great decay in the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, 296. Chiefs of their captivity abolished, and expelled out of Bagdad, 297. Peaceable ſtate in Judea, 298. In Egypt, and under Argun Khan, 299. Under the Greek emperors, 300 (P). Sad diſtreſs in the Weſt, ib. (Q). Whence occaſioned, 301 (R). Accuſed of a freſh crucifixion, and new means tried to convert them, 302. Eminent aſtronomers among them, 305 (U). Maſſacred at Orſana, and at Palma acquitted by king Alphonſo, 306. Eſteemed by James of Arragon, 307 (Y). Deceived by two new impoſtors, ib. (Z). Pretended miracle, 308. Perſecuted by the enthuſiaſtic ſhepherds, and deſperate defence againſt them, ib. (A). Perſecuted by Alphonſo XI. 310. Maſſacred at Toledo, 311. Fidelity to king Peter the Cruel, 312. Perſecuted in Caſtile and Arragon, 313 (D). In France and Brittany, 314 (F). Privileges in Languedoc ſuppreſſed, 317. Baniſhed out of France, and recalled, 318. Baniſhed by king Edward I. of England out of Gaſcony, 319. Great abuſes creep in among them, 320. Baniſhed by Philip the Fair, 321. Recalled and re-perſecuted, 322 (P). Final baniſhment out of France, 323 (Q). Great privileges in Lorrain, 324. Strangely favoured by the pope and king of Naples, 325. Maſſacred at Trani and Naples, 326. Protected by Clement VI. 327. at Bologna, ib. (U). Preſent the inquiſition with a MS. of the Old Teſtament, pretended to have been written by Ezra, 328 (W). When and by whom invited into England, and baniſhed out of it, 329. Severity to them at Norwich and London, 330. At Lincoln, for a new crucifixion, 331 (B). Total baniſhment, when, and by whom, 332 (C). Occaſion and manner, 333. Severely treated in Germany, 334. At Frankfort, Haguenaw, &c. 335. Learned men in Germany, Lithuania, &c. 336. Complaint againſt the oaths exacted from them, 338 (I). Diſputes with the Karaites, ib. (K). A maſſacre of them at Nuremberg, &c. 339. Baniſhed out of Hungary, 341. New perſecution in Germany, 342. In Bohemia, and baniſhed the empire and Spain, 343. A conference with the Chriſtians promoted by the antipope Benedict, 344 (Q). The ſucceſs of it variouſly reported, 345 (R). Hypocriſy of their

their converts, 347. How punished, 348. Raise a tumult at Toledo, 349 (X). Hold some conferences under king Alphonso, 350. Banished out of Spain, with their vast numbers and hard fate, 352 (B, C). Great miseries, 354 (D). Treacherous reception in Portugal, 355. Cruelty used by king John, 356. Forced to dissemble with him, 357. Some of their learned men turn Jews again, 358. Address the emperor for re-admission into Spain, but opposed by cardinal Ximenes, 359. Decay in the East during the three last centuries, 361 (I). An ancient race of them there, ib. Persecuted by the Persian sophis, 362. Massacred at Ispahan, 363. Shameful hypocrisy, 364. Numerous at Lar, &c. 365. Persecuted in Armenia, 366. Printing-houses in Turky suppressed, 369. Why so few at Jerusalem, 370 (Q). More rich and numerous in Syria, 372. Cheated by a new impostor, 373 (T). Strange zeal and generosity to him, 375. Deceived by his strange tricks, 377. Undeceived, 378. Great traffic in Syria, and in Ethiopia, 379 (X). Driven from their rocky situation, 381. Quiet state, 382. Rich and numerous in Africa, strange fidelity to the Spaniards, and numerous at Suz, 383. Trade and privileges in Turky, 384. Cyprus, 385. Set up printing at Constantinople, 386. Number and privileges at Patras, 387 (I). At Thessalonica, ib. (K). Various turns at Rhodes, 388. In Italy, and persecuted by pope John XXIII. 389. Threatened with a new storm, 390. Banished out of Trent, and persecuted at Naples, 391. Why hated by Charles V. 392 (O). Favoured by pope Paul III. and in the county of Avignon, 394 (R). Accusations and edicts against them in Italy, 396. Banished the pope's dominions, 398 (X). Print Hebrew Bibles at Venice, 399. And set up printing at Soncino, 402. Number and government at Rome, 406. Synagogues forbid to the Christians, and attempts to convert them ineffectual, 407. Homage paid to a new pope, 408. Why prayed for standing on Good-Friday, ib. (H). Total of their Italian synagogues, with their state in the North, 409 (K). Hebrew concordance when and by whom compiled, 410 (L). Banished out of Bavaria, 411. Thirty burned at Mecklenburg, ib. (O). Why banished out of Nuremburg, 412 (P). And Cologne, 413 (Q). Their books threatened to be burned, 414. State after the reformation, 415 (S). Become more learned, and write virulent books against Christianity, 416. Banished out of Metsburgh, and protected by Ferdinand, 419. Flourishing state in the North, and their academies, 420 (X). Banished from and resettled at Prague, 421. Famous doctors there, 422 (Z). Persecuted in Hungary and Moravia, 423. In Franconia, and great privileges in Poland, 424. At Hamburgh and Prague, 425. Pretended defence of Prague, and why hated by the Christians there, 426 (B). Instances of their mutual hatred, 427. Singular oath administered to them, ib. (C). A general meeting of them in Hungary, 428 (D). Why unsuccessful, 429. A new one appointed, 430. Banished out of Vienna, and recalled, and settled in other parts of the empire, 431. Vast numbers at Frankfort, 432. In Holland deceived by rabbi Zeigler, with the hatred between the northern and southern Jews, 433 (G). Three first synagogues in Amsterdam reunited, 434. Learned Jews there, 435. Present state over the world according to rabbi Luzatti, 444. According to rabbi Manasseh, with that of their general recal, 445 (N, O). His opinion about the ten tribes, 446. Confuted, and where most probably seated, 448. Those in China not of that number, with Alvarez's account of these, 449 (R). Ignorant of the Messiah, 450. Numerous in the province of Honan, 451. Pretended antiquity, ib. Long succession of kings in Cochin, and Hebrew letter from thence much questioned, and dispersion through India, 452. Among Protestants and Papists in Europe, their partiality to the latter, 453. Complaints against the former, and strong expectation of the Messiah confirmed by a learned Protestant divine, 454 (V). Their wonderful preservation, 456. Final conversion and return promised, 457. Various causes of their unbelief, 458. Main rock on which they split, 459. The admission of the Gentiles, and their own rejection, 460. Prejudice against Christ's humble appearance and sufferings, also of the sceptre of Judah being transferred, 461. Vain hopes to have found it in Abyssinia, and forgeries raised about it, 462. Prejudices against a spiritual Messiah and kingdom, 463. Other causes of their blindness and unbelief, 464. Impious forgeries against Christ's pedigree, &c. 466. Few converts among them to Christianity, 467. Wrong notions of their Messiah, 468. Encouraged by their rabbis, 469. Excommunicate all converts, and forbid disputing with Christians, 470. False interpretations, chronology, &c. 471. Oral tradition set up above the written text, 472. The last expedient to oppose Christianity, 474. Absurdities of their talmudic traditions, 475. Not sufficient to open their eyes, 476. Yet rejected by the Karaites, 477. Examination of the prophetic temple

of Ezekiel, 479 (Z). Diviſion of the land, &c. by the Meſſiah, 480. Imply a poſitive reſtoration of the Iſraelitiſh kingdom, 482. And is their main ſupport under their long captivity, 484. Strengthened by the wrong meaſures taken to convert them, 487. Strange formularies of their abjuration, 490 (D). Proving Chriſtian myſteries by Heathen philoſophy, 492. By their cabala, and by miracles, 493 (F). Send to America in queſt of the Jewiſh ſceptre, and ill ſucceſs of that expedition, 496. In Africa become independent, xiv. 22. Tolerated in Spain by pope Honorius's orders, xx. 182. Obliged to quit Spain, xxi. 283. Dangerous ſedition at Liſbon againſt them, xxii. 199. Their maſſacre in Navarre, 464. Perſecuted and maſſacred in divers parts of Germany, xxix. 251. Shocking maſſacre of them in Alſace by the lower claſs, under Armleder an innkeeper, 312. But protected by the biſhop of Straſburg, and Armleder executed, ib. A dreadful plague attributed to them, with an inſurrection againſt them, 321. Two thouſand of them burned alive at Straſburg by orders of a butcher, who had turned out the magiſtracy, beſides more in other places of Germany, ibid. By whom the populace were inſtigated to this inhuman tragedy, and peace how reſtored by the emperor, 322. The ſect of Flagellants revived, with their increaſe and diſperſion, ib. (U). Cruel inſurrections in Germany againſt them, 349. Protected by Jagellon in Lithuania, 350. Do the pope homage, with his benediction, 384. Their great number, and their contributions in Poland, xxiv. 34 (B). Caſe of the Jews in France and Germany, whoſe offer is rejected at Geneva, xxxvii. 303.

Jezirah taken by Conſtantine Copronymus, ii. 257.

Jfalon, a province in Manilla, ix. 415.

Ignatio, San, city in the iſle of Guam, ix. 541.

Igor, a minor, ſucceeds his father Ruric in the Novogrodian dominions under the care of Olech, xxv. 282. Marries Olga; but is killed, and ſhe becomes a Chriſtian; on whoſe death her ſon reigns long, and the Ruſſians rank her among their ſaints, ibid.

Igurs, or Oggurs, where ſeated; they revolt againſt Jenghiz Khan, iv. 359. Their country where ſituated, 360.

Iggot, a ſea-port of Hinduſtan, deſcribed, vi. 218.

Jilfray, an Engliſh ſettlement on the Gambia, deſcribed, xvii. 340.

I-in's noble ſtratagem to reclaim the Chineſe emperor, viii. 385.

Jinji, capital of Sevaji, where ſituated, and beſieged by Aurengzeb, vi. 450.

—— a city of Karnata, vi. 576.

Jin-ſeng root, the moſt valued where growing, vii. 516 (D). In Lyan-tong deſcribed, viii. 98 (C). In great eſteem in China, 235. See Gen-ſeng root.

Jin-tſong's diſhonourable peace with the Tartars, and treaty with the Lyan-tonges, viii. 460.

—— the third of the Tartar dynaſty, his excellent reign, viii. 468.

—— the fourth of the twenty-firſt dynaſty, his great, ſudden, and ſtrange death, viii. 473.

Jitmur's ſtratagem to take Jund, iv. 399.

I-king book, what, iv. 512 (E).

Ikrimah's gallant behaviour before Emeſa, i. 412. Slain, 413.

Ikzi province in Karazm, vi. 136.

Ikkeri principality deſcribed, chief city, &c. vi. 584.

Ilako's envy and plot againſt Temujin, iv. 339.

Ilal caſtle taken by the Mongls, iv. 419.

Ilan, the reſidence of ſoltan Mohammed's family, taken by the Mongls, iv. 410.

Ilapua repulſes the Mongls entrance into Honan, iv. 479. Outwitted by them, 480. Defeated by Toloy Khan, taken priſoner, and ſlain, 481

Ilayas in Manilla, who and whence, ix. 413.

Ilbars, the ſon of Burga Khan, invited into Karazm, vi. 145—151. Proclaimed khan, 151. Takes the capital, puts the Perſians to the ſword, and invites his uncles to his aſſiſtance, with his ſucceſs in Khoraſſan, 153. Death, 154. Moſt of his deſcendants deſtroyed, 159.

—— the ſon of Arap Khan, rebels againſt him, and ravages Khoraſſan, vi. 180. Seizes on Khayuk, takes his brother priſoner, and forced to flee to a deſert, 181. Rallies again, and defeats his father's forces, 182. Orders him to be put to death, and divides Karazm with his brother Habaſh, 183. Defeated and put to death by Iſfandiar, 185.

Ildighiz the Atabek promoted by ſoltan Mas'ud, with his great progeny, and ſucceſſors in Adherbijan, iii. 348. —— iv. 162.

Ilek Khan, his ſtratagem, and he ſeizes Bokhara, iii. 339 (ſee vol. iv. 52). Impriſons the Sammanian princes, 340. Defeated by Abu Monteſer, ib. And by the Turcmans, 342. Makes alliance with Mahmud Gazni, with his ill ſucceſs againſt Monteſer, 345. Victory over him, 346. Pacified with his brother Togan Khan, 357. Leads an army againſt him, 358. Death and character, 363.

Ilek, khan of Turkeſtan, invades Mawara'lnahr, iv. 52. Takes Bokhara, and king Abdalmalek priſoner, and is twice defeated by Abu Ibrahim Monteſer, 53. Invades the new Gazni monarch, 54. Defeated by Mahmud, 55. Reſigns his empire to the weſtern kitan, 58.

Ilenko, Malek, his brave defence of Tonkat, iv. 400. Narrow eſcape, 401.

Ilenku Nevian ſent againſt the revolted at Herat, iv. 441. Makes a terrible maſſacre of them, 442.

Ilgazi Ebn Artak his conqueſts in Syria, iii. 326. Over-reached and defeated by the Kaſjaks, ib. His death and character, and why ſo variouſly named, 331. Critical remark on it, 332.

—— Ebn Artak defeated by the Gori, rebelled againſt by his ſon, and ſeverely puniſhes his accomplices, iv. 155. Dies, 256.

Jin-tſong, the Chineſe name of khan Ayyuli-Palipata, v. 17. See Ayyuli-Palipata.

Ili, river in Weſt Tartary, iv. 10.

—— a river of the Eluth Mungls, iv. 291.

Iljiktay Noyan aſſiſts at Oktay's inauguration, iv. 472.

Ilimſk circle in Irkutſk province, with its chief places and forts deſcribed, xxxv. 96. Its capital of the ſame name, and three diſtilleries for ſpirits, ſalt-works, &c. 97.

Ilirmiſh invades Timur's dominions, v. 254. Defeated, 255. Again, 256.

Ilkhanians who, and whence ſo called, v. 152.

—— dynaſty, its riſe, and princes end, v. 195.—vi. 99.

Ilyas Khoja, third khan of Little Bukharia, dethroned by Kamroddin, v. 150.

Ilzighan Turks whence deſcended, iv. 30.

Illamba, a province of Angola, deſcribed, and mines of iron, xvi. 184.

Illinois where ſeated, xl. 12. Diſlodged by the Outagamis, and the latter form alliances with ſome powerful ſavages, 184. Account of the Illinois, 343. Their Poſt where, 370.

Illokos, a province in Manilla, deſcribed, ix. 416.

Imam, Al Darcathani, his death, and prodigious memory, iii. 128.

—— Al Hamed, a famous profeſſor, his character, works, and death, iii. 170. Sumptuous funeral, 171.

—— Kuli Khan defeated by his two rebellious ſons, who are defeated and ſlain by their brother Iſfandiar, with his death, vi. 128.

Imanite Arabs who, ii. 257.

Imbii, an impious and cruel nation in Africa, xiv. 21.

Imbis, a wild and barbarous people, deſcribed, xv. 410 (B). Impiety of their monarchs, 411. Diſperſed through Africa, 412.

Imhoff, baron de, ſent governor to Batavia, x. 422.

Imola, account of it and its caſtle, xxxvii. 46 (B). Siege vigorouſly proſecuted, and a capitulation, with its terms, ib. Ratified, and the emperor enraged againſt the Bologneſe, 47.

Imoleſe, demands of the emperor's lieutenant againſt them, and a war with them, xxxvii. 45 (A). Three expeditions againſt them, ibid.

Impalance, a ſtrange creature in Congo, and its two horns deſcribed, xvi. 51.

Imperial general, Charles Bourbon, refuſes to conſent to the truce with Naples, and, marching to Rome, his troops, with the loſs of that general, ſack it, xxvi. 294.

—— town, founded by Valdivia, xxxviii. 371. Situation, ib. Peaceable nature of the inhabitants hereabouts, ib.

Imperialiſts take Milan and Rome, xxi. 235. Obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Marſeilles, xxvi. 290. Succeſsful in Lombardy, 292. Seize Mantua, and reduce Naples, 499. Take ſeveral places in Ferrara, and the emperor defends his rights in Italy againſt the pope, ib. Edict publiſhed by cardinal Grimani, the Imperial viceroy in Naples, what, 500. Take Lodi, xxvii. 308. Take Tata and Papa, with Radis and Buda, xxx. 92. By the taking of Glatz, they reduce all Bohemia, 158. Invade the duchy of Mantua, but obliged to quit the ſiege of its capital, 179. Defeated near Leipſic, which, with other places, falls into the conqueror's hands, 194. Driven out of Saxony by the duke of Saxe-Weymar, 203. Are twice beaten by the Swedes, xxxiii. 253. Their progreſs in Italy, xxxvi. 473. Gain Sienna, 489. Other ſtates follow the example of that city in ſubmitting to the emperor, ib. His moderation, and the exorbitancy of his officers and ſoldiers, 490. The Imperial ratification to the convention, 491.

Impoſtor, one claims the crown of Sweden, xxxiii. 137. Secretly ſupported by Frederic king of Denmark, 138.

Inca his great road, its extent and deſcription, xxxviii. 305. His offer to Pizarro, and conditions for turning Chriſtian, 338. Speech to his council, 339. Effect on them, and he viſits Pizarro, 340. Crowned in the caſſona, ib.

Incas, the perſecution of them by Toledo, the viceroy of Peru, xxxviii. 445. How perfectly acquainted with the ſtate of their provinces, xxxix. 16. Their humanity, title hereupon, and the people's grateful return, ib. Subject to certain maxims, 17.

Incaſſen, an inland kingdom in Guinea, xvii. 90.

Inchiquin, lord, governor of Jamaica, xli. 363. His attempt to diſlodge the French from Hiſpaniola unſucceſsful, 364. Dies, 366.

India (ſee Hindu and Hindus) invaded by Timur Bek, v. 302. Whence ſo called, vi. 203. Deſcribed, 252. The hither peninſula deſcribed, and its government, 480. The further peninſula deſcribed, vii. 1. Its extent, ſite, and various countries, 2. Why ſo little known to us, 3. Erroneous account of it and its inhabitants, 4. Their origin, and pretended deity, 5. Its transformations and names, 6. Commerce into it how far carried on by the ancients, x. 265. And followed by the modern Europeans (ſee under their proper names), 267.

Indian converts, number of their churches and ſchools, xxxix. 295. Diſcontent of the unconverted, and a ſachem's ſmart repartee, ib. Five chiefs received in London, and their ſpeech to the queen, 351. Upon which an expedition is undertaken againſt Canada, 352. On Walker's miſcarriage, the troops return, ib.

Indians, 100,000 maſſacred by Timur Bek's order, v. 306. Oppoſe his approach to Dehli, 307. Defeated, 308. Pretended to be caſt on the German coaſts, and whether really ſuch, ix. 194.

—— of Uraba, their notion of immortality and a future ſtate, with other particulars, viii. 30. Poiſon on their arrows what, and its effects, 31. Their antidotes what, ibid.

—— American, their weapons and way of fighting, xxxviii. 84. Severely treated by the Spaniards, 393. Strict laws againſt ſuch uſage, 394. Remarkable ſuperſtition in Peru on their inca's beholding the ſun, xxxix. 93. Dreadful mortality among thoſe of Canada, and conſequences, xl. 5. Their names who entered into treaty with Sir William Johnſon, 223. Their preciſion therein, ib. Inſtances of their cunning and activity, 361. Preſent from his majeſty to the ſix nations, xli. 63. State of affairs in America relating to them, 69. Why ſome of them averſe to the Engliſh, 75. A conference by whoſe means agreed on, and its buſineſs, ib. Complaints of the Mohawks, and addreſs of their chief, 76. Complaints of other ſavages, and how the meeting ends to mutual ſatisfaction, ibid. Service of this treaty to the Engliſh, 77.

Indies, Eaſt, paſſage by ſea to whom firſt owing, xxii. 175. Very rich ſhips arrive from them in Holland, xxxi. 166. Progreſs of commerce there, 174. Naval tranſactions of the Dutch there, 291. Damiſh and Brandenburg company to them eſtabliſhed, xxxii. 480.

Indus, the famous battle there, iv. 435. That river deſcribed, vi. 205. Its fertility and navigableneſs, 230.

Indulgences, Chriſtian princes appropriate them to their own uſe, xxvi. 179. Origin, and their proſtitution, 275 (Y). Abuſes committed by the Dominicans in this matter, xxix. 500. Which ought to have been granted to the Auguſtines, ib. (Q). The infamous traffic made of them, ib. ſub fin. not.

Infant, cardinal, arrives at Bruſſels, xxxi. 310. His arrival at Milan, in his way to the Low Countries, as ſucceſſor to Iſabella, 368.

Ingar, king of Sweden, xxxiii. 41. Diſpute between him and Snio king of Denmark, with Ingar's conqueſt of Denmark, and ſeveral other nations; but is aſſaſſinated, 42. The contradictory accounts here in the Swediſh hiſtorians, ib. (A).

Ingell choſen to ſucceed his father Frotho IV. twenty-ninth king of Denmark, xxxii. 51. Diſcards his debauched companions, who revolting, are defeated, pardoned, and received into favour, on a reformation, ibid.

—— ſon of Aſmund, is raiſed to the Swediſh throne on Hirot's death, xxxiii. 43. Regimen of wolves hearts given him in his youth by his tutor Squibdager, and the effect, by inſtances of his ſubſequent ferocity, ib. The Swedes revolt, and defeat him; but an accommodation enſues, ib. His inſincerity, and ſetting fire to a houſe, where ſeveral petty tyrants are burned alive, with the cruelty of his daughter Aſa, 44. On Iwar of Denmark invading Sweden, Ingell ſets fire to his palace, and periſhes with it, ib. He reduced the Swediſh laws into one volume, ib.

Ingo ſucceeds his father Olaus in Sweden, with his pacific diſpoſition, and, marrying the king of Denmark's daughter, he is ſlain in the field by the Ruſſians, xxxiii. 47.

—— a Swediſh nobleman, is raiſed to the throne of Sweden on Stenchil's death, and his character, xxxiii. 51. Zeal for Chriſtianity occaſions his murder, ib.

—— IV. or the Good, ſucceeds Philip in Sweden, with his character and that of his queen Ragnild, who is in a manner deified, xxxiii. 51. His two daughters married to Eric the Holy of Denmark and Magnus of Sweden, ib. He is poiſoned by the Oſtrogoths, and the reaſon, 52.

Ingria (ſee Peterſburg), xxxv. 33.

Ing-tſong, the Chineſe name of Shotepala, v. 22.

——— the ſon of Swen-tſong, invaded by the Mungls, v. 84. Defeated and taken priſoner, ranſomed by his empreſs, and reſigns the crown to his brother, 85.

——— the fifth of the nineteenth dynaſty, his quiet reign, viii. 460. His mild reign in China, and aſſaſſinated, 469.

——— the ſixth of the twenty-firſt dynaſty, defeated and taken priſoner by the Tartars, viii. 473.

Inguar ſucceeds his father Oſtan in Sweden, xxxiii. 41.

Ing-wang, emperor of China, defeated by Lieu-pung, and reſigns the throne to him, viii. 416.

Inheritance how regulated by the Alcoran, i. 470.

Inquiſition jealous and ſevere on falſe Jewiſh converts, xiii. 348. Five thouſand of them maſſacred in Spain, 359. Severe puniſhments on apoſtates, with Jewiſh fables of thoſe martyrs, 360 (H). When and how firſt introduced into Spain, xxi. 162 (C). Its effect on Chriſtianity, ib. not. in fin. Introduced into Portugal, and an account of it, xxii. 227 (B). Introduced into Caſtile, and its ſucceſs, with the authority gained there, xxvi. 214 (C). Appointed at Rome, for preventing the progreſs of Lutheraniſm in Italy, 313. An unſucceſsful attempt for eſtabliſhing it at Naples, 321. Confederacy in Spain formed againſt it, and the king evades their petition againſt it, xxi. 45.

Inrukia, the twenty-ſecond emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 115.

Inſoko, kingdom in Guinea, xvii. 87.

Inſpectors of provinces in China their office, viii. 148.

Inta, or Aſſiento, a country in Guinea, deſcribed, xvii. 88.

Interdicts, papal, what, and how operating on religion, xx. 165 (E).

Interim embarraſſes Charles the emperor, xxi. 260. Is condemned by Papiſts and Proteſtants, xxvi. 323. A regulation in religion made by the emperor, ſo called, is received in the diet, with the occaſion, xxx. 59. As to the adminiſtration of juſtice and private intereſts, the ſtates refer it to the emperor, 60. A formula of religion on the controverted points revived in the German diet, ib. Openly declared againſt by the Proteſtants, 62.

Interregnum in Portugal from the death of Ferdinand till Juan is declared king, xxii. 117. In Germany after the death of Frederick II. xxix. 208. Principal laws publiſhed during it, 225. One of nine months after the death of the emperor Rodolphus I. with the domeſtic troubles for that time, 241. Upon the emperor Henry's VII's death, 280. In Denmark during ſeven years, xxxii. 240. Between the king of Poland's election and coronation, with a peculiar ceremony uſed by the mareſchal then, and the ſituation of the queen-dowager and the royal children, xxxiv. 9.

In-ti invaded by the Lyau-tongers, and murdered by his eunuchs, viii. 455.

Inverneſs, New, ſettlement in Georgia, by whom, xl. 459.

Inveſtiture, the form thereof, xxv. 374 (W). Conteſts between the emperor and pope about them, the former appointing an anti-pope, xxviii. 69. That affair ſettled in a general council at Rome, the particulars agreed to, the emperor, &c. abſolved, and Honorius II. elected pope without the emperor's participation, xxix. 106.

Innocent II. and Anaclete both choſen popes, xxv. 383. Innocent quits Rome, and is excommunicated by Anaclete, who informs the emperor of his election, ib. Writes to other princes, particularly the king of France, who acknowledges Innocent, as does alſo the emperor, in a diet at Wurtzburg, 384. Received at Paris, and in a council at Rheims excommunicates Anaclete, ib. Is alſo acknowledged by the emperor at Liege, upon an accommodation about inveſtitures, ib. Crowns the emperor and empreſs, after which he returns to Italy, ib. Taken priſoner by Roger, confers on him the title of king, with the conditions, 388. Death, 390.

——— III. choſen pope after Celeſtine III. with an account of him and his writings, xxv. 430 (S). Condemns the aſſociation of the Tuſcans, is conſecrated, and receives allegiance from the prefect of Rome for the firſt time, ib. Requires homage from all the Eccleſiaſtical State, and gains the inveſtiture of Sicily, &c. ib. Confirms the election of the emperor Otho by his legates in Germany, 431. His excommunication of two German princes in Italy, and its effect to the Roman ſee, ib. On Conſtantia's death, the pope is left guardian of the king and kingdom of Sicily, ib. France put under an interdict, and he ſends legates to other princes, and reforms the diſcipline of the church, and in what reſpects, 432. Invites the Greek emperor, &c. to take the croſs, with other eccleſiaſtical proceedings, and exerts himſelf in ſuppreſſing the Albigenſes, Waldenſes, &c. 433. Eſpouſes Otho's party againſt Philip of Suabia, 434. Why he writes to king John of England, and his army in Sicily intirely defeats Marcoaldus, 435. Offers to abſolve the German nobles from all obligations to Philip of Suabia,

Suabia, and other eccleſiaſtical proceedings, ib. His great ardor for the relief of the Chriſtians in the Holy Land, and why he excommunicates the chancellor of Sicily, 436. Who joins the German faction, but is ſoon after reconciled to the church, with an embaſſy from Armenia, and two legates ſent to that country, as alſo a legate into Bulgaria, and another with preſents to the king of Scotland, 437. Legates ſent to France and England, with their proceedings, ib. Proceedings of that pope in various caſes, 438. Sends a crown and ſceptre to the prince of Bulgaria, &c. 439. He crowns Peter king of Arragon at Rome, who declares his kingdom tributary to the holy ſee, ib. Among other proceedings the pope excommunicates the archbiſhop of Cologne for crowning Philip emperor, 440. He obliges the Sicilians and Apuglians to take the oath of allegiance, 441. Lays England under an interdict, and excommunicates Raymund count of Thouloufe for the murder of Peter de Novo Caſtro, 444. Embaſſy from Milan to the pope, and a legate ſent to Otho, who, making conceſſions to the ſee of Rome, is crowned at Milan by the archbiſhop, and at Rome by the pope, 445. He reproves ſeveral princes, and confirms Frederick's election, while Otho returns to Germany, 447. Again excommunicates John of England, with other eccleſiaſtical proceedings of that pope, 448. Writes to the ſultan of Damaſcus, 451. After Otho's defeat at Bovines, the legate crowns Frederick again at Aix-la-Chapelle, ib. Holds the famous Lateran council of 1215 prelates beſides ambaſſadors, with the decrees, 452. The Engliſh barons and Lewis of France, &c. excommunicated in it; alſo St. Dominic and St. Francis preſent, with an account of their orders, 453 (B, C). His death, 455.

Innocent IV. ſucceeds pope Celeſtine IV. xxv. 479. Negociations for a peace between him and the emperor not ſucceeding, the former goes for Lyons, 480. Among other proceedings that pope grants the cardinals a red hat, ib. Inflexible with regard to the emperor Frederick II. and orders a croiſade againſt him, 482. The pope's exhortation to the princes of Germany, ib. Writes to the ſoltan of Babylon and kings of Mauritania in favour of the Chriſtians, 483. Exerts himſelf in favour of the count of Holland, with his proceedings in Lyons, and return to Italy, 485. Rejects St. Lewis's mediation, and procures William count of Holland to be choſen emperor, with legates ſent into ſeveral parts, ib. His offers of the kingdom of Naples rejected, with eccleſiaſtical proceedings, and ſeverity againſt heretics in Lombardy, 486. The Romans inviting that pope to their city, he returns, 487. Dies at Naples, ib.

Innocent V. elected pope in the room of Gregory X. but dies ſix months after, xxv. 505.

——— VI. choſen pope after Clement VI. with an account of him and his promotion, xxvi. 48 (K). Salutary negociations with regard to the church, and his court, ibid. Sends a legate into Italy, now a ſcene of confuſion, 49. Receives an embaſſy from the king of Ruſſia, with the pope's anſwer, 50. Another from a king of Mauritania, 51. His interceſſion with the emperor for a peace with France and England ineffectual, 53. Proceedings of his legate in Spain, 55. Fortifies Avignon againſt robbers, like thoſe in Italy, ib. The legate Ægidius quits the command of the Papal army in Italy, and his ſucceſſor Androinus forced to raiſe the ſiege of Forli twice, 56. Difference between him and the king of England, ib. His nuncio refuſed the tythes in Germany, and the emperor orders a reformation of the clergy, ibid. Innocent's bull for eccleſiaſtical liberty, 57. The legate concludes a peace between France and England, with the ranſom for the monarch of the former, 58. Dies, with his ſolicitation to Petrarch, 59 (L).

——— VII. elected pope, when diſputes happen in Rome between the Guelphs and Gibellines, xxvi. 96. Harraſſed by the Romans, retires to Sutri, and next to Viterbo. 97. The pope returns to Rome, and dies, 98.

——— VIII. elected pope in the room of Sixtus IV. with an account of him, xxvi. 222. Abſolves the Venetians from the excommunication, with his endeavours to quiet the diſturbances in Rome, yet he engages in a war with the king of Naples, who agrees to a peace, which he violates, 223. Conſents to Maximilian being choſen king of the Romans, ib. A tythe on the German clergy refuſed, and the pope remits it, ib. Concludes a peace between the Venetians and duke of Auſtria, and condemns a book of Picus Mirandola, with an account of him, 224 (G). The pope creates new cardinals, among whom is Medici's ſon, a boy of fourteen, ib. His proceedings againſt the Flemings of Bruges not regarded, and a legate ſent into Scotland, upon whoſe arrival the king is defeated at Stirling, 225. Tythe in France continued, and the acceſſation of that pope by the univerſity of Paris, with a bull for the ſociety of Miſericordia at Rome, 227. Grants Ferdinand of Spain an annual ſubſidy againſt the Moors, and is reconciled to the king of Naples,

Naples, ib. His death, character, &c. ibid.

Innocent IX. ſucceeds pope Gregory XIV. with an account of him, and his death, xxvi. 397.

——— X. choſen pope in the room of Urban VIII. with an account of him, xxvi. 442 (C). His great vanity, by accepting an impious panegyric, with the war againſt the duke of Parma renewed, and Caſtro taken from him, 443. Ungratefully reſolves to ruin the Barberini, and their propoſals of an alliance rejected, but are ſupported by France, 444. Appoints a congregation to examine the Barberinis paſt conduct, with the general odium which this ſevere perſecution draws on him, and he baniſhes his nephew Camillo from Rome, 445. Sentence being paſſed, without form of law, againſt the Barberini, they eſcape into France, and are protected by Mazarine, ib. The French that invade Italy taking ſeveral places in Tuſcany, this prevails on the pope to pardon the Barberini, and be reconciled to Mazarine, ib. Refuſes to acknowledge the king of Portugal, and that prince's behaviour in return, 446. Confirms the bull of Urban againſt the Janſeniſts, and their appeal to the ſee of Rome for a review, 447. Condemns the treaties of Oſnabrug and Munſter, which are defended by Proteſtant writers, 448. Adopts a nephew, whom he creates cardinal patron with a conſiderable revenue, 449. Begins to repent, and his ſaying to him, but diſgraced through Olympia, ib. Intereſts himſelf in the releaſe of cardinal Retz, 451. Publiſhes a bull againſt Janſenius, though ſolicited in his favour, declaring that he did not condemn St. Auguſtine and St. Thomas, ib. Makes a promotion of cardinals, and the Barberinis offer to maintain an army in conquering Naples rejected, 452. Reſigns himſelf wholly into the hands of Olympia, and dies, with an account and character of him; alſo great caballing in the conclave, 453.

——— XI. ſucceeds pope Clement X. with an account of him, xxvi. 475. Propoſes a general reformation, and makes choice of cardinal Cibo for his aſſiſtant, 476. Sends a nuncio to Nimeguen, 477. Aboliſhes the franchiſes of ambaſſadors in Rome, with a difference between him and the king of France about the jus patronatus, ib. Furniſhes the emperor with ſubſidies, &c. 479. And aſſiſts him, by inducing Poland and the Venetians to join in an alliance, 480. Approves of the revocation of the edict of Nantz, though not of the cruelties towards the Proteſtants, ib. His ſumptuary laws againſt the immodeſty and luxury of women, 481. Offended with the treaty of Augſburgh, ib. A rupture between him and France about the franchiſes of the ambaſſadors in Rome, 482. Renews the diſpute about the regalia, 483. Refuſes to confirm the election of cardinal Furſtemberg to Cologne, and the French writers accuſe him of abandoning the Catholic cauſe, &c. ibid. Does not warmly countenance king James's deſigns in England, ib. Death and character, 484.

Innocent XII. ſucceeds pope Alexander VIII. with an account and character of him, xxvi. 487. Extraordinary rejoicings at his coronation, and medals, with the inſcription, ib. (E). He reforms many abuſes in government and in Rome, ib. Gives public audience to the poor, whom he called his nephews, 488. A bull for aboliſhing Nepotiſm, 489. Suppreſſes the theatres, and the deſign of reformation dropped, from its impoſſibility, ib. Refuſes the emperor's pretenſions in the Eccleſiaſtical State, and privately devotes himſelf to France, 490. Endeavours to perſuade Spain to abandon the general alliance, and prevails on Savoy to do it, ib. Endeavours to put a ſtop to Quietiſm, ibid. His death and character, 491.

Joahaides, Simon, author of the fabulous Zohar, and fabulous miracles concerning him, xiii. 126 (B).

Joal, the chief port and factory in the iſland of Goree, xvii. 358. Their politic reaſon for poiſoning of horſes, 359 (O).

Joachim Frederick, elector of Brandenburgh, eſtabliſhes the firſt council of ſtate, and founds the college of Joachimthal, xlii. 236. Publiſhes ſumptuary laws, and dies, ibid.

Joanna declared heireſs to the crown of Caſtile, and betrothed to the duke of Berry, xx. 418. Hence ariſe inteſtine broils, 419. Scheme for marrying her to Henry of Arragon, with the ſteps taken by the grandmaſter Pacheco to bring it about, 420.

——— eſpouſed to the archduke Philip, xxi. 183. Delivered of Charles, 191. Delivered of Ferdinand, 194. Proclaimed queen of Caſtile, 195. And Charles proclaimed in Naples, but the Sicilians revolt againſt the viceroy, 215. Delivered of Sebaſtian, 265.

——— when three years old ſucceeds her father Henry the Fat in Navarre, under her mother's tutelage, xxii. 454. Montagu choſen her aſſiſtant, ib. A ſtrong party againſt him, and the queen and her daughter fly to France, ibid. Three ſtrong factions in Navarre, what, 456. Her marriage ſolemnized, and Navarre thereby becomes united to France, 459. Diſputes with Caſtile

Caſtile reconciled, but the war with Arragon continues, with the death of the kings of Navarre and Arragon, ib.

Joanna II. declared queen of Navarre after the death of Charles the Fair, xxii. 464. And the ſtates appoint regents, with their bill of rights accepted by Philip III. and Joanna, 465. The number of its articles, ib. (A). After ſending an embaſſy to Caſtile, their majeſties make a thorough reform in their dominions, 467. War between Caſtile and Navarre, through the indiſcretion of Henry de Solis regent of Navarre, which proving unſucceſsful, though aſſiſted by Arragon, a peace is concluded, 468. Her huſband Philip's death, of an indiſpoſition caught at the ſiege of Algezira, ib. Much revered in Spain, 469. Wiſe government, and her daughter Blanch married to the king of France, with the queen's death, and her iſſue, 470. Conſummate prudence in the alliances ſhe made for her family, ibid. Is ſucceeded by her ſon Charles the Wicked, ibid.

—— d'Albret ſucceeds her father Henry II. as queen of Navarre, and Anthony duke of Vendoſme as king, in her right, xxii. 535. Their death, iſſue, and character, 536. (B).

Jobert, the ſixth great maſter of Malta, xix. 39. Aſſiſts king Baldwin in Syria, 40.

Jochanan, the pretended third Jewiſh patriarch, with the legend concerning him, xiii. 141.

—— a rabbi, compiles the Talmud, xiii. 170.

—— a rabbi, invited by pope Alexander VI. teaches the cabala to the duke of Mirandola, xiii. 391 (N).

Jodali, Al, ſent by Mokhtar to Mohammed's reſcue, and takes Abdallah priſoner, ii. 142.

Jodocus, or Joſſe of Moravia, elected emperor, but never acknowledged, xxix. 367. At this time there are three emperors and three popes; but Joſſe dying in Moravia, Sigiſmund ſucceeds, 368.

Joel, Rabbi Ben Sciocu, a famous Jewiſh preacher, xiii. 351.

Jogues, father, account of him in an expedition, and cruel treatment from the Iroquois, xxxix. 435. His perſeverance and eſcape at laſt from the Agniers, 436. Returns to Canada, and obtains leave from Montagny to ſettle among the Agniers, 443. On the war breaking out again between the Upper Iroquois and Hurons, he is ſeized and mal-treated by the former, who, inſtead of burning him and his companions, chop off their heads, 444. This ſudden change to what owing, with the fury of the Iroquois, ib.

Johanna, iſland in Africa, deſcribed, xiv. 405.

John of Savoy, death of that biſhop, xxvii. 271.

—— king of Denmark, why he takes the field againſt the Dythmarſians, xxix. 478. Totally defeated by them, and an accommodation negociated, ib.

—— ſon of Chriſtian I. ſucceeds him as king of Denmark, xxxii. 371. His election confirmed by the ſtates of Denmark and Norway, 372. Differences between the king and his brother Frederick regulated in an aſſembly at Kiel, by the conceſſion of Holſtein and Sleſwick, ib. Pardons the children of a nobleman whom his father had perſecuted, ib. His coronation why deferred, and a general tax impoſed for redeeming the crown-lands, and this alſo laid on Holſtein, 373 (A). His paying off the crown debts, and attention to public affairs, induces the ſenate to proceed to his coronation, ibid. Diſſuaded by the queen-mother from a war with Sweden, her reaſons for it, and her character, ib. He enters upon negociations with the regent of Sweden, and the arts uſed by the latter, 374. Seized with a kind of frenzy, which goes off, with his demand of a categorical anſwer from Swedes, 376. Congreſs of deputies from the three kingdoms meets, but fruſtrated by the regent, and John prepares to invade Sweden; but, after loſing part of his fleet, he returns, 377. Excites the Ruſſians againſt Sweden; and the regent leading an army againſt them, is depoſed in his abſence, ibid. Enters Sweden with an army; his ſucceſſes, and defeating the Dalecarlians before Stockholm, 378. That city capitulates, and John is crowned king of Sweden, 379. A noble ſaying of his to a German officer, ibid. Marches againſt the Dithmarſians, 380. The infatuation, from ſuperiority, which poſſeſſes the whole army, ib. Totally defeated by the Dithmarſians, 381. Their cruelty, 382. The loſs of the Danes, and a peace concluded, 383. His negociations with Lubeck, and the regency's anſwer, 385. Quarrels with the Hanſe Towns, his anſwer to their deputies, and the Lubeckers reject equitable propoſals of peace, 388. Yet they lay up their fleet, and why they diſband their army, ib. Foiled in his endeavours of reducing Sweden, and a peace with Lubeck, 389. A decree of the deputies from Denmark and Norway againſt Suante Sture and other Swedes certified by the Aulic council, 390. Blocks up the Trave and the Lubeckers commerce, 392. Permits privateers to cruize againſt Lubeck and Sweden, and peace again concluded with the latter, 394. Suante Sture the adminiſtrator

administrator joins the Lubeckers, and declares war, ib. His expedition into West Gothland frustrated, 397. Effectually distresses the city of Lubeck, with an engagement between the Danish and Lubeck fleets, also a squadron of privateers saved from the Danes, with the ravages of the latter, ib. His exclamation to the sea on escaping a storm, and his piety afterwards, 400. His excellent advice to his son on his death-bed, death and character, 401.

John, hereditary prince of Denmark, his marriage with Charlotte of Hesse, xxxiii. 507.

—— duke of Denmark, his arrival in Russia to marry the czar's daughter, where he dies, xxxv. 277.

—— king, invades Sweden, with his successes, xxxiii. 115. Who several times defeating the Swedes, he is acknowledged and proclaimed king, ib. His generosity and popularity so great that his son Christian is appointed successor, ib. His queen Christina crowned, with an account of his administration and character, 116. Becomes odious to the Swedes, who at length exclaim openly, and the commotions fomented in Sweden, 117. A remonstrance of grievances presented to the king, ib. A treaty concluded with him, and the senate refusing to ratify it, the war is renewed, 120.

—— of Sweden is sent to London in suit of queen Elizabeth for his brother Eric, xxxiii. 153. On whose return Eric preparing for a voyage to England, is prevented by the king's death, 155. He and his family made prisoners, and he is condemned to perpetual banishment, and is in imminent danger of his life from Eric, 162. Is set at liberty, 174. Ascends the Swedish throne in the room of his deposed brother Eric XIV. 178. The first acts of his government, ib. Gratifies duke Charles, and orders his own coronation with that of the queen, 179. Solicits Elizabeth of England against the czar, but she favours Eric, 182. Account of a plot against the king, ib. Endeavours to effect a change in religion favourable to popery, 183. Articles to that purpose drawn up by the archbishop, which the clergy approve, ib. Quarrels in his army between the Germans and Scots determines the czar to continue the war, ib. Opens an assembly of the Swedish clergy with a pathetic speech, 184. His propositions gain a ready assent, and the kingdom is in the utmost confusion with theological disputes, ibid. A remonstrance made to the king by the Swedish states, and a nuncio from the pope, 185. The queen's death, ib. He resolves to put an end to the civil divisions occasioned by religion, 186. Quarrel between him and duke Charles renewed, 187. The king and prince Sigismund protest against alienating any of the Swedish dominions, 188. A weak and arbitrary manifesto about the new liturgy, 190. The clergy of the duchy remonstrate; and the king's indignation increased at their refusal to subscribe, ibid. Has an interview with Sigismund at Revel, 191. On his return accuses Bielke and other senators of high treason, after which he is reconciled to duke Charles, 192. His death and character, 193. His death concealed, and the Swedish treasury pillaged, 194.

John II. king of Portugal, his harsh reception of the banished Jews, xlii. 355 (E). Ungrateful return for their good services, and horrid cruelty and treachery to them, 356.

—— III. of Portugal sends succours into Abyssinia, xv. 222.

—— duke of Braganza makes his entry into Lisbon, xxii. 293. Crowned king of Portugal by the name of John IV. 295. His title recognized by the states, and also his son Theodosius as prince, with the revenue allotted for the public service, ib. Conspiracy against him, ib. Queen's answer to the archbishop of Lisbon's request, with a providential supply of money, also foreign alliances concluded, 295. Good effect of releasing the vice-queen, ib. Singular instance of royal goodness, with a suitable return, ib. The king's favour towards conde Castelmelhor, 300. The first battle with the Spaniards won by Albuquerque, who is made count d'Alegrette, 302. The Spaniards expedition ineffectual, and the king rejects the pope's proposal of nominating bishops, 303. The old intrigues of the Spaniards ineffectual, but a real plot against the king discovered, 304. Dexterity of the king's minister in Holland, 306. The king declines an offensive war, and protects the princes Rupert and Maurice against Blake, 307. Differs with his son Theodosius, ib. A general dissatisfaction with the king's measures, though prudent, 308. Prince's death, and that of his daughter Joanna, ib. Suspicion of new plots by the Spaniards in Portugal, 309. His ambassador's brother in England executed by Cromwell, ib. Orders for suspending hostilities why recalled, 310. Noble and Christian end of that king, 311. His character and issue, 312 (B). The queen dowager made regent for her son Alonso, 314. Wise precautions taken by her at the beginning of her regency, ibid. The war carried on, and the defence of one of her generals, 315.

John V. of Portugal, xxii. 384. Military affairs as untoward as ever, and a ſuſpenſion of arms for Portugal ſigned, ib. A Brazil fleet arrives, and prince Pedro born, but dies, ib. A treaty with France ſigned, and its conditions, 385. Things ſtill open with regard to Spain, 386. Arrival of the Brazil fleet; but the cargo ſtopped for the loſſes at Rio Janeiro, with the great perplexity of the court, and prince Joſeph born, ibid. Peace with Spain further off than ever, and their claims, 387. Death of queen Anne, and a declaration in favour of Portugal, with the arrival of a Brazil fleet, and what followed, ib. Peace finally concluded with Spain, and the manner, ib. The ſubſtance of the treaty of Utrecht, 388. Difference between him and the pope, with the occaſion, xlii. 448. Emanuel, the king's brother, withdraws to Holland, and academies of arts and ſciences eſtabliſhed, 449. The king's attention to commerce, ibid. Two Engliſh merchants condemned to die for tranſporting gold coin, ib. Dreadful earthquake in Algarve, and a company erected for negroes, 450. Don Miguel, the king's brother, drowned, and a dreadful ſtorm, ib. Intermarriages between Spain and Portugal, ib. Breach with the ſee of Rome compromiſed, 451. Exchange of the two royal brides, and the aukward manner, ib. Death and character, ib.

—— Albret ſon of Caſimir III. ſucceeds him in the Poliſh throne, after warm conteſts, xxxiv. 121. An embaſſy from Venice, and its view, and Albert is defeated in Walachia, 122. Forced to make peace, 123. Makes an advantageous peace with Baſilowitz, whoſe daughter Alexander duke of Lithuania obtains in marriage; yet Baſilowitz, now czar, quarrels with his ſon-in-law, and the Ruſſians defeat the Lithuanians, 196.

—— ſon of the emperor Henry VII. enters Bohemia with an army, and ſoon takes Prague, where he and Elizabeth are crowned, xxix. 270.

—— king of England excommunicated, xxv. 445. Declaring his kingdom tributary to the holy ſee, becomes odious to his nobles, and is abſolved, 450. A bull, annulling the agreement between that king and his nobles, is refuſed to be executed, 451.

—— d'Albret and his queen apply to Ferdinand of Caſtile, who promiſes aſſiſtance, and takes their kingdom under his protection, xxii. 526. Proclaimed and crowned king and queen, 527. Differences between them and Ferdinand of Caſtile, and for what, 528. Interview with Ferdinand and count de Lerin, with old claims unſeaſonably renewed by the king on Ferdinand, 529. Meaſures taken thereupon, and the event; but is ſoon diſpoſſeſſed by Ferdinand, who refuſes to treat with the king of Navarre, 530. An unſucceſsful attempt made by king John to recover his dominions, 531. Navarre annexed to Caſtile by the ſtates of the latter kingdom, and Ferdinand's claims what, with the death of the king and queen, after making another unfortunate attempt, 532.

John king of France ſucceeds his father Philip, with his character, xxiii. 437. The promiſing beginning of his reign ſullied by the conſtable de Brienne's death without a trial, which intimidates the nobility, as does the diſpoſal of his eſtates, 438. Inſtitutes the order of the Star, in imitation of that of the Garter, ib. The truce not ſtrictly kept, by a ſea-port and fortreſs being taken reciprocally, but is renewed, 439. Defeated at Maupertuis and taken priſoner with his fourth ſon by the Black Prince, and ſent to England, 443. Unhappy condition of France from inteſtine troubles in the king's abſence, ibid. His uſage in England, 447. Seeming to be abandoned by his ſubjects, he concludes a treaty with Edward, which is rejected by the ſtates of France, 448. Recovers his liberty, and returns to Paris, amidſt the people's acclamations, 450. His diſagreeable methods for procuring money to pay his ranſom, ib. Beſtows Burgundy on his ſon Philip, who is declared the firſt peer of France, and is the founder of the ſecond houſe of Burgundy, 451. Makes a tour to Avignon, and, at the pope's perſuaſion, takes the croſs, 452. Is gratified with the title of generaliſſimo, 453. Goes to England, and dies in the Savoy, 454. Character and iſſue, and his corpſe carried to France, 455 (C).

—— the firſt Chriſtian king of Angola, ſet up by the Portugueſe, and dies of grief at his mock-royalty, xvi. 215.

—— of Anjou invited by the diſaffected to ſeize on the crown of Naples, xviii. 237. Enters that kingdom, and defeats Ferdinand, ib. How this ſucceſs is loſt, 238. In poſſeſſion of Genoa, Fregoſa and his followers fall from him, xxvi. 300 His deſcent on Naples, and his uncle of Arragon's fruitleſs application to the Florentines for aſſiſting his nephew, ib.

—— and Peter proclaimed joint ſovereigns of Ruſſia, xxv. 368. And their ſiſter Sophia aſſociated as co-regent, ib. She approves all the crimes of the Strelitzes by rewards and letters-patent, thanking them for their zeal, with her power and character, 369. John marries a princeſs of the houſe of Soltikoff, ib. Dies, and the expences of his houſhold applied to pay the army, 398.

John III. an infant, acknowledged emperor of Ruſſia after the empreſs Anne, xxxv. 554. The emperor's mother unanimouſly named regent, ibid. But he is depoſed, 555.

—— Caſimir elected king of Poland, xxxv. 334.

—— of Auſtria joins the confederate fleet, and his apology in a council of war, xxviii. 410. Declines fighting, with the ravages of the Turkiſh fleet, 411. To the propoſition for fighting don John agrees, 412. Preparations of the Turks for engaging, 413. Young Barbaroſſa's ſpeech to that effect anſwered by Parthi, 414. Who yields with regret to fight, 415. A trivial accident had like to diſſolve the Chriſtian league, and both fleets draw up in line of battle, 416. Joins the confederates, but perpetually raiſes new objections againſt proceeding to action, 430. Colonna's bravery againſt the Turkiſh fleet, but, being unſupported, is obliged to retreat, 431. Diſputes about the plan of their operations, with blunders committed by both ſides, ib. Siege of Navarrino raiſed by don John, 432. Reduces Tunis; but the Turks land in Otranto, and expel the Spaniards from Tunis, xxviii. 283. His arrival at Naples with a Spaniſh fleet, and fatally perſuaded by the viceroy Arcos to uſe force with great cruelty; yet the revolters repulſe the Spaniards ſeveral days, and renounce their allegiance to Spain, 311. Offers to the duke of Guiſe on quitting Naples rejected, 314. As the people refuſe to have any thing more to do with Arcos, don John prevails on him to reſign, ib. Don John's edict, and a manifeſto of the nobles ineffectual, as are the deſigns of the duke of Guiſe againſt Anneſe and the Spaniards, ibid. Violent meaſures adviſed by him, his ſeizing of Namur, and attempting Antwerp, xxxi. 72. Joined by an army under the duke of Parma, and declares war, 75. His ſucceſſes, 76. Attacks the ſtates-general's army, but is obliged to retreat, 80. He dies, and is ſucceeded by the duke of Parma, ibid.

—— king of Bohemia marches to the aſſiſtance of the Teutonic knights, and a peace between them and the Poles, xxix. 307. Repreſſes robbers, xlii. 162. Made vicar of the empire, he quiets diſcontents, and puniſhes oppreſſors, 163. Aſſiſts the inhabitants of Breſcia, repulſes an invaſion, and his ſon obtains a victory in Lombardy, ib. Deprives his ſon of all command, and marches againſt his ſon in-law Otho of Auſtria, and a peace concluded, ib. Becomes quite blind, and reſigns to his ſon, 164. Obliges the Poles to a peace, gets his ſon choſen emperor, and is killed at Creſſy, ib.

John William, elector palatine of the Rhine, xlii. 198.

—— Frederick, duke of Saxony, proceedings againſt him on occaſion of one Grombach, xxx. 80. Perpetual impriſonment of that duke, 82.

—— the Conſtant, elector of Saxony, earneſt for Lutheraniſm, xlii. 183.

—— the Divine, anceſtor of the Mecklenburgh family, his hiſtory and uncommon character, xlii. 285. Account of his ſix ſons, 286.

—— Albert, duke of Mecklenburgh, aſſociates his brother Ulric biſhop of Schwerin, xlii. 309. Their excellent government marred by ambition, ib. The award given between them, and John's unſucceſsful war with the Roſtockers, 310. His family and death, with the chaſtiſing of the Roſtockers by Frederick of Denmark, ſon-in-law to Ulric, 311.

—— IV. of Mecklenburgh, kills himſelf, xlii. 311.

—— the Pacific, duke of Bavaria, xlii. 189.

—— the Cicero, elector of Brandenburgh, his exploits, xlii. 234.

—— Sigiſmund, elector of Brandenburgh, ſucceeds to Juliers, Berg, Cleves, &c. xlii. 236. Pretenſions of Saxony, ib. Of the other claimants, and who, 237. Diviſion between the elector and duke of Newburgh, ib. The famous union and league formed, ib. Receives the inveſtiture of Pruſſia, 238. Put in poſſeſſion, and dies, 239.

—— George, elector of Brandenburgh, divides Bareith and Anſpach between his two ſons, and dies, xlii. 236.

—— archbiſhop, ſucceeds Luchin in Milan, and his character, xxxvii. 392. Recals his two nephews from exile, and matches them into two powerful families, 393. They acquire Genoa to their uncle, ib. Succeſſes of the archbiſhop's fleet under Doria, 394. The government of Genoa continued to the nephews by a decree, and the archbiſhop acquires Bologna, with a confederacy againſt the Viſconti, ib.

—— Galeazzo his great art, xxxvii. 404. Seizes Barnabo with his two ſons, and confines them, then takes Milan and the citadel, giving up Barnabo's friends to be plundered, 405. The tyranny and avarice of Barnabo occaſions this quiet revolution, ib.

—— Maria declared by his father Galeazzo duke of Milan, under a regency, with Malateſta at their head, xxxvii. 415. Compromiſe by that duke with Scaliger to govern all his eſtates and armies under him, 420. Conſpiracy againſt that duke, with thoſe concerned in it, and their views, 421 (C). He is murdered, ibid. (D). Proof of the deteſtation of his perſon, his body

taken care of by a whore, who is rewarded by his ſucceſſor Philip, 422. Billius's good character of that prince, but Jovius ſilent about it, ib. (A).

John Francis ſucceeds his father Lewis; his character, and created marquis of Mantua, in a magnificent manner, by the emperor, xxvii. 467. Gives great fortunes to his ſons, and his death, 468.

—— XI. pope, impriſoned by Vito marquis of Tuſcany, and ſuffocated, xxv. 276.

—— XII. on intrigues of his miſtreſſes, returns to Rome, committing great cruelties there, and depoſing Leo, xxv. 289. Dies, and the Romans elect Benedict in his place, ib.

—— XXI. ſucceeds Adrian V. with his character, xxv. 506. Among other eccleſiaſtical tranſactions, he ſends nuncios to the cham of Tartary, and is killed at Viterbo by the fall of a houſe, ib.

—— XXII. made pope in the room of Clement V. and an account of him, xxvi. 14 (C). Receives embaſſies from the competitors to the empire, and reſolves to confirm Clement's uſurpations there, and his claiming its adminiſtration during the interregnum, ibid. Sends two legates into Britain, 15. Condemns a ſect of Franciſcans, with their tenets, 16. Excommunicates Frederick of Sicily, and ſends miſſionaries into Tartary, &c. 17. Orders the emperor to abdicate, with his anſwer to the monitory, and depoſition by the pope, 20. Solicits the payment of Peter's pence in ſeveral kingdoms, 22. Condemns Peter-John Olive, a Franciſcan, with an account of him and his tenets, 23. Invited to Rome, 24. Accuſed of hereſy, 30. Which he explains, ſo as to ſtop clamours, ib. Inſtitutes the tribunal of Rota Auditores, and adds a third crown to the tiara, 32 (F). Deliberates on ſuppreſſing the Franciſcans, 37. Amuſes both competitors, while he extends his own power in the empire, with his methods for that purpoſe, xxix. 287.

—— XXIII. elected pope at Bologna in the room of Alexander V. xxvi. 103. His demand of tythes, and revenues of vacant benefices, oppoſed vigorouſly by the univerſity of Paris; and his troops under Lewis of Anjou defeat Ladiſlaus twice, 104. Embaſſy to the pope from the king of Poland, and a croiſade preached againſt Ladiſlaus; but an accommodation made, ib. Agrees to a general council, which his legates appoint at Conſtance, with a conference between the emperor and pope, 106. Opens the council of Conſtance, 107. His conceſſions in violation of Huſs's ſafe conduct, 108 (T). A long accuſation againſt him ſuppreſſed, who ſolemnly promiſes to abdicate, with his unſatisfactory anſwers to the emperor, 109. Eſcapes from Conſtance in the diſguiſe of a groom, 110. His letter and mandate to the council, with his proteſt, 111. Excuſes his flight, 112. Ambaſſadors have a conference with him at Friburg, with his promiſes, and the conditions, 113. Summoned to appear at Conſtance, ibid. Seized, and ſends a proxy; but he is rejected, and the pope ſuſpended for ſeveral crimes, with his ſubmiſſion and depoſition, 114. His ſubmiſſion and preferment by Martin, with his death, and honourable interment by Coſmo de Medicis, 124.

John, St. diſputes with the Engliſh envoy, and the reſult of his negociation ineffectual, xxxi. 365.

—— St. iſland, ſeveral unſucceſsful attempts of the Engliſh on it, xxxix. 257.

—— St. river, an arm of that of St. Laurence, xxxix. 388.

—— St. lake, the ſource of the Saguenay and other rivers, deſcribed, xxxix. 470.

—— St. fort, taken by the French, whoſe accounts are exaggerated, xl. 121. Though it capitulates, is miſerably pillaged and burned by the captors, ib.

—— St. in Newfoundland ſurprized, and the forts diſmantled by the French, xl. 163.

—— St. in Jamaica, deſcribed, xli. 466.

Johnſon, Sir William, occupies a ſtrong camp in his way to Ticonderago, and a party he ſends out under Williams routed, and that officer afterwards killed, xl. 207. Defeats the French under Dieſkau, ib. Apology for not purſuing his victory, 208. Rewarded by the parliament of Great Britain, 209. Makes a treaty at Eaſton between the Engliſh and Indians, 222. Defeats the French at Niagara, 225. His character as an officer and a man, 226.

—— Sir Nathaniel, governor of Carolina, xl. 431.

—— Robert, governor of Carolina, and the aſſiſtance given the province from England, with the effects, xl. 437. His arrival in Carolina, and part of his ſpeech to the aſſembly, 438. Interview with Mingobe Mingo and other Indians, 439. That chief's ſpeech, ibid. Proclamation about Parryſburgh, and that governor's death, 442.

—— governor of Nevis, account of him, xli. 290.

Jokkrom-Mewsy, a Siameſe lord, murdered for his treachery, vii. 297. His death revenged by his ſlaves, 298.

Jonael raiſes a revolt againſt the emperor Suſneus, xv. 291. Murdered by the Gallas, 292.

Jonah, Rabbi, compiles a ſet of prayers for the king of Arragon, xiii. 307 (Y).

—— rabbi Judah, a famous profeſſor at Sapheta, turns Chriſtian, xiii. 370 (P).

Jonas, a Damaſcen, turns apoſtate to regain his wife, i. 384. She ſtabs herſelf rather than return to him, 386.

Joncaire, father, his reception among the Tſonnonthouans, xl. 131. His ſucceſs in reclaiming priſoners from thoſe ſavages, 139. His ſucceſs with the Iroquois in diſconcerting the Engliſh, 160.

Jones, governor of the Bahamas, his character, xli. 332 (Y). How arreſted and thrown into priſon, but recovers his liberty, 333.

Jonghainou, a river in Madagaſcar, xiv. 354.

Jonquiere, governor of Canada, claims great part of Acadia, xl. 191. His menace againſt the Engliſh inland traders, ſome of whom he ſeizes, and confiſcates their effects, ibid.

Jonſalam, an iſland in Siam, deſcribed, vii. 214. Its port and trade, 215.

Joppa, Jafa, or Jope, ſubmits to the khalifs, i. 472. Its preſent ſtate, 474.

Jor, Joar, or Johor, kingdom and iſland, vii. 217. Inhabitants unfriendly to the Europeans, ib. Ancient city deſcribed, 220. Old inhabitants, capital, and preſent inhabitants, and vile character of the king, 221. Slain for his beſtial cruelty, and the ſubjects revolt againſt his ſucceſſor, 222. Drive him out of Jahor into ſome other iſlands, 223.

Jordan, a ſtrong party formed in Lipari under that count, who is betrayed and taken, and his rebellion extinguiſhed, xxix. 163.

Jordanus ſucceeds his father Richard prince of Capua, xviii. 59.

—— II. ſucceeds in the principality of Capua, xviii. 69.

—— heads a revolt of the Romans againſt pope Lucius II. who is killed by a ſtone, xxix. 111.

Jorhamites diſpoſſeſſed of the Caaba, i. 9.

Joſeeline defeats Nuro'ddin in Syria, iii. 360. Treacherouſly ſeized by him, ib. His noble caſtle of Tel-Bather where ſituated, ibid.

Joſeph, the guardian of Judah, perſecuted by the Jews, xiii. 161 (O). His account of Hillel's converſion, 162.

—— the Blind, his great learning and titles, and the ſuppoſed author of the Chaldee paraphraſe, xiii. 187.

—— preſident at Corduba, tranſlates the Talmud into Arabic, xiii. 251.

Joſeph, prime miniſter in Spain, and how ſupplanted, xlii. 279.

—— the ſon of Jahiah, a learned aſtronomer and apoſtate, xiii. 297 (L). Compiles his aſtronomical tables, with his apparition and anſwer to his friend after his death, ibid.

—— Ben Hali pleads the Jews cauſe before king Alphonſo, xiii. 306 (X).

—— the ſon of Jehoſhua, a learned Jewiſh convert, xiii. 358.

—— Ben Sheveth, another learned convert, his writings, xiii. 358 (G).

—— Ben Leui, his learned works, xiii. 387 (K).

—— Wells in Egypt deſcribed, xiv. 189.

—— St. the French ſettlement on the Senegal, xvii. 370.

—— king of Fez and Morocco, his project for ſubduing as much of Spain as poſſible, xx. 75. Defeats the Chriſtians under don Alonſo's generals, ib. Acts on the defenſive againſt Alonſo himſelf, and reſolves to return for Africa, 76. Sends reinforcements into Spain under Almohait Hiaya, ibid. This general retires upon Alonſo's approach, 77. Joſeph conquers Murcia, 244. Returns ſoon after to Africa, and his lieutenant Aben Jacob takes Torres Novas in Portugal, ib. The Moors under him defeated by Ferdinand of Leon, 145.

—— Aben, lands in Spain from Africa, and afterwards defeats Nugnez de Lara, who is killed, xx. 220. But the Moors this campaign undertake no ſiege, but ravage the country, 221.

—— ſucceeds his father Leopold as emperor, with an account of him and the ſtate of affairs, xxx. 410. His offers to the Hungarian malecontents, and the reſult of their deliberations ſolemnly ſworn to, 411. Conferences for accommodation broken off, ib. Quarrel between him and the pope, with the ſpirited conduct of the former, 414. Valencia and Alexandria ceded by him to Savoy, 422. Oppreſſes ſome of the Italian ſtates, 433. Gives the inveſtiture of Montferrat to the duke of Savoy, ibid. Death, iſſue, and character, 445 (A).

—— king of Portugal, his unjuſtifiable ſeverities againſt the Engliſh merchants, xlii. 452. Gets the auto da fe abolithed, and alſo immenſe endowments by his father to the parochial church of Liſbon, 453. Interchange of territory in the Brazils between Portugal and Spain, with checking the Barbary corſairs, ibid. The vaſt ſum remitted to Rome in the late reign, and a new Eaſt-India company erected, with the profits of the Engliſh trade, ib. Permits exportation of gold, and re-unites the royal fiefs, ib. Indignities heaped on the Engliſh

merchants, 454. Full account of the conſpiracy againſt him, 458. The firſt intimation, and afterwards cleared up, ibid. The perſons concerned, and their names, 459. Their deſcription, 460. Accuſation againſt the duke of Aveiro and the marquis of Tavora, 461. Againſt count Atougui and his counteſs, ib. Alſo againſt other conſpirators, 462. Manner of the aſſaſſination intended, 463. Jeſuits accuſed, alſo Aveiro and lady Eleanora Tavora, 465. Sentence of the criminals, and execution, 466. This conſpiracy fomented by the Jeſuits, and its conſequences, 468. Complaints on the infraction of neutrality by Boſcawen ſatisfied, and the king's brother married to his daughter, 469.

Joſeph, father, a Proteſtant, his ravages, xxx. 338.

—— Bay St. where, a fort begun there by the French, and why abandoned, xl. 295.

Joſephus Ben Gorion, author of a ſham hiſtory of the Jews, and aſſumed high titles confuted, xiii. 257.

Jo-ſey, the fifty-ſeventh emperor of Japan, ix. 123.

—— II. the hundred and eighth emperor of Japan, ix. 134.

Joſhua, the Hebrew chief, proved to be cotemporary with Yau, the eighth Chineſe monarch, viii. 359—363.

Joſitir created ſeogun in Japan, ix. 133.

Joſiida, Tſibu, his rebellion and deſtruction, ix. 135.

Joſſin's ſucceſs againſt Mawdud, iii. 318.

Jouel, a French ſettlement on the Senegal, xvii. 370. Its prodigious commerce, &c. 371.

Journée des Farines attempt, what, xxiv. 342.

—— des Duppes, what, xxiv. 525.

Jours Grandes by whom appointed, and what, xxiv. 172.

Joutel's voyage, xl. 252 (U). His adventures among the Cenis, 261. His party's progreſs in diſcovering the Miſſiſippi, 268. Arrive at Montreal, and afterwards in France, ibid.

Joweira, a captive princeſs, bought and married by Mohammed, i. 139.

Joweirah, Ebn Sahl, ſent governor into Egypt, ii 246.

Joyghetats ſubmit to Jenghiz Khan, iv. 358.

Joyuſhi, general of Bahau'ddawla, his feats and death, iii. 159.

Jo-mei, the thirty-ſecond emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 117.

Jquon, a Formoſan tayler, raiſes a revolt againſt the Chineſe Tartars, decoyed to and impriſoned at Pekin, x. 358.

Irak, its boundaries, i. 282. Made tributary to the khalifs, 283. Subdued by Abd'almalek, ii. 150. Invaded by the Mongls, iv. 421.

Iran dynaſty under the Seljuks, its duration, iv. 90. Likewiſe under the Mongls, v. 153.

—— Shah, the fourth ſoltan of Kerman, iv. 178.

—— ſubdued by Hulagu, v. 152. Governed by his deſcendants, 168. Divided into ſmall dynaſties after Abuſaid's death, 195. Invaded afreſh by Timur Bek, 244. In confuſion at Timur's return from India, 317. Taken by Omar Mirza, but retaken by Abubekr, 391. Subdued by Kara Yuſef, 392.

Ireland, church of, reſtored to the Roman communion by St. Malachi, a monk, xxv. 380. By whom divided into four provinces, 394. Clergy their reformation by whom, 418. Bull for a king there, 421. Has the title of kingdom, xxvi. 314.

Irene the empreſs invaded by khalif Mohdi, ii. 311. Buys a peace by a tribute, 312. Her female fears the cauſe of the overſight, 314. Her dominions ravaged by Al Raſhid, 339. Cloſely beſieged in Didymotikum, but delivered by the noble ſoltan Amir, xii. 48.

Irka, one of Temujin's commanders, iv. 347.

Irkutſk, province in Siberia, its government, and diviſion into ſeven circles, xxxv. 96.

Iron caſtle by whom built, iv. 204.

—— wood in Siam, its uſe, vii. 200.

—— in China, viii. 190—226.

Iroquois, account of a chief made captive by the Hurons, his cruel treatment by them, xxxix. 429. Afterwards careſſed, with his inflexible reſolution, 430. At laſt barbarouſly executed, 431. Hence the character of the ſavages deduced, and the imminent perils of the fathers, ib. Five cantons how overawed by the French, 432. They fall on ſome Algonquin and Huron canoes, ib. Their dreadful irruptions into French Canada ſtill continue, 434. Still carry on a cruel war, 436. Their devaſtations to the gates of Quebec, 437. Their deputy's ſpeech to Montmagny, his agitations, and reſuming his ſpeech more compoſedly, 441. Expreſſive action, ib. Delivers ſeveral belts, and emblematical of ſomething expreſſed by geſticulation, 442. Montmagny's return of preſents, and the cuſtom of thoſe ſavages on ſuch occaſions, what, ib. The treaty between the Hurons, Algonquins, Agniers, and Iroquois, 443. Fall on St. Ignatius and St. Louis villages, where they maſſacre the Hurons, 448. How repulſed from

from the latter; but, on a third attack, they butcher or take all the Hurons there, 449. Thoſe of St. Mary, after ſeveral ſkirmiſhes, are defeated by the Iroquois, none eſcaping, ib. The ſcene of this butchery where, ib. The miſery of the Hurons hereupon, and after removing to the little iſle of St. Joſeph from a famine, and to what owing, 450. Their further ravages, and murdering all they met with at St. John's, alſo their miſſionary Garnier, ib. On their ſucceſſes againſt the Hurons, inſult the French governor of Canada, 453. They fall indiſcriminately on the moſt diſtant Chriſtian ſavages, and why they do not attack the Abenaquais, ib. Among other priſoners from Quebec they take father Poncet, who has a finger cut off, with other mal-treatment, 454. His companion being burned alive, the father is put into a matron's hand, who gives him his life, ib. Why careſſed by them, and he ſets out for Quebec, where, after a falſe alarm on the road, he arrives, 455. State of their cantons, 456. Carry off from the iſle of Orleans fifty Chriſtian Hurons, who are barbarouſly put to death, 459. Which inſult M. Lawſon is obliged to put up with, ibid. Maſters of the open country, which they ravage from Montreal to Quebec, and the effect on the colony, 468. Their further deſigns how diſconcerted, 469. They butcher the French and Indians every where, with natural calamities in the colony, and fanatic notions cheriſhed thereon, ib. Submit to Courcelles, 486. Their Chriſtian ſettlement in Magdalen's Meadow removed to the fall of St. Lewis, xl. 8—14. Irruption on the river Illinois by whom incited, 19. Their practices in Canada through the Engliſh, and the accidents contributing to it, 20. Inſolence to La Barre, and repulſe from St. Lewis and Cataracouy, 25. Prepare for war, 29. Their ſecurity, notwithſtanding notice from Dongan, 37. Deſcent near Montreal, and horrid ravages, 49. Farther deſigns againſt the colony, 50. Their ambaſſador's remarkable ſpeech, 53. Negociations between them and the Outaouais, 54. Louvigny defeats a party of them, 58. Conſequence of this defeat in favour of the French, ib. Their hoſtilities continue, 59. Their invaſion of Canada, and cruel ravages, 72. Their conſpiracy againſt the French how fruſtrated, 73. Two parties of them obliged to retire from Canada without effect, 78. Their perpetual ſkirmiſhes, ib. Two parties, their attempt on Canada, but retire, 84. Defeat a convoy from Michillimakinac, 87. Why they prefer the friendſhip of the Engliſh to that of the French, 90. Their management with regard to the Engliſh and French, 97. Their deſcent on Canada, and defeat, 98. Renew their incurſions on Canada, 110. Their wiſe conduct, 125. Grand congreſs of them at Montreal, Callieres's anſwer to their harangue, and a proviſional treaty, 133. Remarkable ſignatures, ib. (K). Their intrigues with the Engliſh, and the reaſon, 144. Their drift in adhering to a neutrality, 149 (L). Treaty between them and the Engliſh ineffectual, and the reaſon, 197.

Irtiſh, a river in Weſt Tartary, iv. 10.

—— Artiſh, or Erchis, a river of the Eluth Mungls, iv. 192.

Irwin, lord, governor of Barbadoes, dies on his voyage, xli. 168.

Iſa Ebn Ali ſtrengthens his nephew Jaafar in the khalifat, ii. 264.

—— Ebn Muſa, his attempt on the khalifat, ſubmits, and is pardoned, ii. 263. His ſucceſs againſt Mohammed Ebn Abdallah, 280. Cauſes him to be beheaded, ſent againſt Ibraim Ebn Abdallah, and deſerts and kills him, 281. Declared Almanſur's ſucceſſor, but deprived of it by a ſtratagem, 282.

—— the Chriſtian phyſician, highly eſteemed by Almanſur, but diſgraced for his extortions on the Chriſtian biſhops, ii. 295.

—— Ebn Muſa ſets up for the khalifat againſt Al Mohdi; but is bought off, and reſigns it, ii. 306.

—— Al Sidalani, Mohdi's apothecary, the occaſion of his riſe, ii. 319.

—— Ebn Sheck, his rebellion and defeat in Syria, ii. 472.

—— Al Nuſheri made governor of Egypt, and his cowardice, ii. 512. His death, 517.

—— Malek brings his daughter to Timur's court, v. 357.

—— Khan's three ſons murdered by Sefi I. v. 460. Saves his own life by abject flattery, but afterwards ſlain, 461.

Iſabella iſland by whom firſt diſcovered, ix. 442.

——— of Montferrat, ſiſter of Jayme of Majorca, tranſfers her pretenſions to the duke of Anjou, xx. 213. A very pertinent reflexion made here by Ferreras, 214.

——— the infanta, declines the title of queen, but is declared preſumptive heir, xx. 414. not. in fin. Several cabals about her marriage, 415. She eſpouſes Ferdinand king of Sicily and heir of Arragon, 416. Articles drawn by the archbiſhop of Toledo, and ſigned by this prince, ib. (K).

——— queen of Caſtile and Leon, draws over many of the malecontents, xxi. 156. Eſpouſed to Juan of Portugal, 179. Returns a widow from Portugal, 182. Dies

on a visit to her parents Ferdinand and Isabella, 189.
Isabella, king Philip's sister, contrives the ruin of her husband Edward II. xxiii. 421. Peace regulated, with the terms, and hostilities renewed, ib. She deposes her husband, and raises her son to the throne of England, 412.
——— queen-dowager, dies, with some account of her, xxiv. 18.
——— intreaty in favour of Frederick from that infanta, with an account of her husband the archduke's death, xxx. 148.
——— and the king of Spain prohibit all intercourse between their subjects and those of the United Provinces, xxxi. 148. Who publish a counter-declaration, and several military regulations made, ib. (A).
——— the archduchess, her death and character, xxxi. 307.
——— princess, escaping a storm, is married to king Christian, with a remarkable circumstance in celebrating the nuptials, xxxii. 403 (A).
Isan-Buga, the eleventh khan of Bukharia, v. 143.
Isbrant Ides, an advantageous commerce between China and Russia settled by him, which, after the rupture in 1722, has been revived, xxxv. 389.
Isenburg, count, excommunicated for assassinating the archbishop of Cologne his kinsman, xxv. 463. Frequency of such murders to what owing, ib. (H).
Ispalano kingdom where situated, iv. 474 (K), King's submission to Oktay, ib.
Isserdes, rabbi, an eminent Jewish doctor at Cracow, xiii. 420 (X).
Istsk, district in Tobolsk, and its chief places, described, xxxv. 86.
Isfandiar marches against the rebel Ilbars, vi. 182. Defeated and driven out of Karasm, 183. Assisted by the Persian shah, but defeated by a religious cheat, 184. Defeats his two rebel brothers, after a fight of twenty-two days, and divides Karasm with them, 185. Slaughters the Vigurs and Naymans, 186. Defeats Abu'lghazi and his Usbecks, 188. Stratagem against Abu'lghazi, ib. Massacre of the Usbecks, 190. His death, 191.
Ishi, his vain attempt upon Urjensh, and war with Hajim, vi. 169. Is slain by him, 170.
Ishak Malek's offer to Andronicus frustrated, xii. 36. Renews it with success, 37. But is slain by the Catalans, 38.
Ishmaelites, when and how fallen from Abraham's religion, i. 179. Submit in general to Mahomet, 191. Whence called Assassins in Irak or Persia, v. 153. Their dynasty abolished by Hulagu Khan, 154. Twelve thousand of them put to the sword, 155.
Ishuren, or Ruddiren, the third Indian god, its various names, person, office, &c. vi. 614.
Iskander, the son of Kara Yusef, defeated by shah Rukh, vi. 107. Besieged by his own false brother, and murdered by his own son, ib.
Iskander, the foolish son of Jani Bek, loses several considerable places, vi. 127.
Isla Blanca discovered by Grijalva, and why so called, xxxviii. 67.
Islam, the proper name of Mohammed's religion, i. 325.
—— Keray, the fifth khan of Crim Tartary, v. 115.
—— II. the ninth khan of Crim Tartary, v. 116.
—— III. the eighteenth khan of Crim Tartary, v. 116.
Islamism, or Mohammed's new religion, its rapid and surprising progress, i. 35—205.
Island, Long, in New York, described, xxxv. 347.
—— Green, in the river of St. Laurence, described, xxxix. 372.
—— Red, in St. Laurence river, described, xxxix. 372.
Ismael, the son of Abul Kasem, succeeds him in Kairwan, iii. 18.
—— the son of Sabektekin, succeeds him, iii. 133. Dethroned by his brother Mahmud, 134.
—— Ebn Habeth, murders the khalif Yahya, iii. 186.
—— the brother of Mahmud, why imprisoned for life by him, iii. 203.
—— brother of Malek Shah, his rebellion, defeat, and death, iii. 289.
—— Kavasi publicly hanged for his tyranny, v. 338.
—— Sophi, founds the Persian dynasty, and his descent from Ali, v. 417. Highly respected by the Persians, 418. Assumes the surname of Sophi, 420 (A). Defeats and kills Forokzad, with his conquests in Shirwan and Irak, 421. Bloody proclamation in Shiraz, and success in Khusestan and Khorassan, 422. Defeated by Selim I. his death, character, issue, &c. 425. History defective, 424. Other conquests, and successors, 425.
—— II. imprisoned by his father, v. 427. Mounts the Persian throne, and puts his sister to death, 428. His cruelty and uncertain death, 429.
—— III. and sixth shah, gets the crown by fratricide, and murdered by his own barber, v. 434.
—— Persian sophi, addressed by the Jews as their Messiah, but rejects their homage, xiii. 362.

Ismael, king of Morocco (see Muley), xviii. 146.
Ismaelians (see Batanists and Assassins), iii. 277. Seize on Apamia, &c. slay Ahlaf, and oppose the Franks, 313.
Isolani, James, of Bologna, governor of Genoa, xxviii. 431.
Ispahan taken by Abd'allah Ebn Nadil, i. 509. Seized by the rebel Jambur, and abandoned by him, ii. 269. Some of its dirhems described, 378. Also its fruitful plains and villages, ibid. City described, whence so called, where situated, and by whom first founded, 379. Its ancient and modern state before the late frequent revolts, 380. And since that time, with its precinct and territory, 385. Taken by Timur Bek, and the massacre there, v. 251. Its flourishing state under Hussein Shah, and besieged by the rebel Mir Mahmud, vi. 58. Its great want of provisions, 64. Massacre of the Jews there, xiii. 363.
—— Ebn, or Little, where situated, vi. 60 (M). The people bravely defeat the Afghans, 61.
Israel, Seljuk's brother, his imprisonment and death, iv. 83.
—— Orii sent ambassador into Persia, and alarms the court by some idle boasts, vi. 35.
Issachra, its situation and ancient ruins, i. 509.
Istephan, or Stephen, prince of Moldavia, defeated by Bajazet, xii. 69. Rallies, and totally routs him, 70.
Istria annexed to the republic of Venice, xxvii, 34.
Istrians, their revolt quelled, xxvii. 81. Revolt again, and are joined by the duke of Austria; but he is twice defeated, and the rebels submit, 94. Another revolt, with the successes of the Genoese, 108.
Ismail, sophi of Karasm, obtains a peace from Timur Bek, and sends the beautiful Zadeh to Samarkant, v. 280.
—— Shahabo'ddin murders Bahram Shah, and seizes on the Hormuzian throne, vi. 78. Beheads Gordun Shah, and others of his family, ib. Put to death by Kothbo'ddin, 79.
Isaak made bishop of Antioch by Constantine Copronimus, ii. 261.
—— a false prophet in Rum, defeated and slain, iv. 252.
—— Ducas sent to assist the Turks, iv. 257.
—— Alphesi, a learned rabbi, his character and learning, xiii. 254 (O).
—— the son of Baruch, xiii. 254.
—— Hasaken, a famous Jewish professor, xiii. 289.
Isaak, a learned rabbi at Vienna, his writings and hard fate, xiii. 336.
—— Ben Aruma, a great Jewish philosopher, banished out of Spain, xiii. 353.
—— Ben Abraham, his anti-christian treatise, xiii. 416 (T).
—— the seventy-eighth king of Abyssinia, xv. 208.
—— Bahrnagash's reception of F. Oviedo, xv. 253. Cabals with the missionaries, 259. Defeated by the emperor, and amused by the Jesuits, 260.
Isikol, lake in West Tartary, described, iv. 11.
Italian states engross the Grecian commerce, ix. 217. Why the nobles make alliances with the Saracens, upon which the pope writes them a threatening letter, xxv. 255. Obtain two decrees from the pope for their independency, 258. Offer their crown to Robert king of France, who refuses it, 310. Offended with the emperor Henry for his mean submission to the pope, but reconciled, 339.
Italians, their grand motive in all their actings, what, xxxvi. 280. The pope exhorts them to reflect on their danger from the Turks, 295.
Italy, account of the war there, xxi. 344. Daring practices of a triumvirate of Spanish ministers there fail, 348. Confederates for preserving its freedom, 359. Matters there in confusion, 370. The war carried on there to little advantage, 371. Neutrality there, 473. Campaign there, xxv. 258. Its history, 225. Being without a sovereign, the nobles and states claim independency, 253. Disturbed by the ambitious nobles, and Charles returning to Italy, succeeds Carloman as king of France, 258. Upon an invasion of the Normans, the French offer their crown to the emperor, who becomes contemptible, ib. Its division, and how constituted under the emperor, 293 (E). The Greeks and Saracens invading it, make themselves masters of Calabria and Apulia, 295. By the pope's arts involved in a civil war between the Guelphs and Gibelines, 466 (I). Its history, xxvi. 1. Allied cities there enter into a treaty with the emperor, 48. Great confusion from intestine wars there, 54. Which is ravaged by Visconti's troops, ib. Ravaged by the Turks without opposition, 55. Disturbances there on Francis Sforza's death, 306. A council there objected to by Henry of England and the Protestants of Germany, 308. A new war there between the emperor and France, 327. New commotions there on the revolt in Siena, 331. War there on Nevers' succession to Mantua, and its success, 432.

A retrofpective view of its ſtate and government, xxvii. 245. Its crown contended for between Berengarius and Guido, two great-grandſons of Charlemagne, xxviii. 24. Its provinces whether a kingdom independent of Sicily, 80 (S). Its ſtates, on the loſs of Eubœa, taken by Mahomet II. conclude a general peace at Rome, 241. Commotions there through the Saracens and Greeks, xxix. 63. Confuſion there, and its affairs, 212. Its deplorable ſtate, 324. Truce concluded for it, xxx. 33. Troubles there, occaſioned by the death of Vincent II. and the emperor Ferdinand II. his intentions publicly declared, 179. Superiority of the French there, 421. Treaty between the emperor and France, with regard to it, detrimental to the allies, 423. A neutrality for it, 474. From the neutrality ſigned for it the reſtitution of ſeveral places is expected, 475. Political ſtate, with regard eſpecially to the popes, xxxvi. 27. The papal power deſpiſed there, but that of the emperor reſpectable, who arrives there, and is crowned at Milan, 254. Bad character of two armies there, 255. Their averſion to the pope's temporal government, 273. State of it, 295. Its ſtate, with regard to Sforza, Ferdinand, and Piccinino, 305. Intrigues, parties, and leagues formed there, 322. Incredible fluctuations there, 373. The ſyſtem of politics there how intirely overturned, 391. Great alterations there how occaſioned, 399. Diviſions there, 409. State of parties there, xxxvii. 58. The war continues there, 212. State of the war and negociations there, 225. Progreſs of the war there, 233. Unfavourable aſpect of the war there for the three allied crowns, and the incidents cauſing it, 235. Their armies retire to the Mantuan and Genoeſe territories, as don Philip does to the camp near Placentia, 236.

I-toku, the fourth emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 111.

Itomampo, a province in Madagaſcar, xiv. 354.

——— in Africa, xvii. 208. Diſeaſes, and manner of cure, 224. Coaſt from the Rio Seſtos to Sierra Leona deſcribed, 249.

Itſi-dſco, the ſixty-fixth emperor of Japan, ix. 124.

——— II. introduces the chariots drawn by oxen into Japan, ix. 124.

I-tſong, his odious reign in China, viii. 453.

Itzapalapa, where ſituated, and Cortez's great danger there from opening the ſluices, xxxviii. 244.

Juan, the infant, enters into freſh cabals, and breaks out into open rebellion, but eſcapes to Portugal, xx. 241.

Juan and his aſſociates prevail with the young king to elope from his mother, xx. 254. His confederacy and that of Henry with the queen, 255. Alſo her free remonſtrance to the king, ib. Confirmed by the ſtates in the government, and the young king's education committed to his grandmother Maria, 265. Envy of Juan at Pedro's high reputation in the war of Granada, ibid. Pedro obtains a croiſade from the pope, ibid. In the aſſembly of the ſtates both infants reconciled, and mutually concur in the military and civil meaſures, 266. The Chriſtians defeated by the Moors under their general Ozmin, and both infants die on the ſpot, ib. The true circumſtances of this action not eaſy to be collected, but attempted, 267 (P). The diſmal conſequences of this diſaſter, and the revival of former diſputes, which had been pacified, 268. The number of pretenders to the regency, ib. Various expedients uſed by the queen, which prove ineffectual, 269. Aſſumes the title of regent, in which the ſtates acquieſce, to prevent confuſion, ib. A cardinal-legate ſent from Rome to bring about a reconciliation, 270. A very extraordinary treaſon diſcovered, and the accomplices broken on the wheel, 272. Becomes ſuperior to all his enemies, and the war with the Moors has various ſucceſs, ib.

——— ſucceeds his father Henry II. to the crown of Caſtile, xx. 331. Renews the truce with Granada, enters into a treaty, and conſents to another marriage with Portugal, ib. Having intelligence that Portugal negociated an alliance with Richard II. of England and John of Gaunt, he reſolves to invade that kingdom by ſea and land, 333. His fleet diſturbs Liſbon, and he forces Portugal to conclude a ſecret and ſeparate peace, 334. One of the articles of which was, that the Engliſh were to be ſent home in a Caſtile ſquadron, 335. Concludes a marriage with the infanta Beatrix of Portugal, and acquires a title to that crown, ib. The king of Portugal dies, and the different pretenders to that ſucceſſion. 336. Takes the regal title, and endeavours to conquer Portugal, 337. Beſieges Liſbon, and takes fort Almeyda, but obliged by a plague to decamp, ibid. He retires into Caſtile, 338. Invades Portugal again, but is beaten by Juan king of Portugal, 339. Concludes a treaty with John of Gaunt, by a marriage of the latter's daughter with the infant, 342. Reception of the ducheſs of Lancaſter by the king, 343. His great tenderneſs for his ſubjects, ib. Inſtitutes the order of the Holy Ghoſt, 344. Applies to the king of

of Morocco for leave for the Farfaneſe there to depart, 345. Killed by the fall of his horſe, and chief occaſion of it, ibid. (Z). Succeeded by his ſon Henry, 346.

Juan aſſumes the government of Caſtile when hardly thirteen years of age, xx. 362. His perſon ſeized on by Henry of Arragon, but he eſcapes, 363. Truce with Portugal renewed, and the queen delivered of the infanta Catalina, and next year of Eleanora, 364. Compelled to baniſh the conſtable Alvaro de Luna, 366. But he is brought to court again by thoſe who drove him thence, 367. Proclaims the king of Navarre, and Henry rebels, 368.' A truce concluded with Arragon and Navarre, and turning his arms againſt the Moors, gains a complete victory over them, 370. Cauſes Pedro Manrique to be arreſted, which makes greater troubles, and the whole kingdom is in arms on account of Alvaro de Luna, 376. Falls on his couſin of Navarre, who procures a body of hungry Gaſcons to ravage Caſtile, 383. Marries Iſabella, daughter of Portugal, intruſting her with the ſecret of his mortal hatred to Alvaro, ib. She, whom the miniſter had pitched upon for his maſter, now contrives to ſupplant him, 384 (C). Interview between him and his ſon, by which the troubles are increaſed, 385. The king and his ſon fall into a diſtaſte of their favourites, and are reconciled by means of a papal bull, 386. The queen delivered of Iſabella, afterwards queen of all Spain, 387. A general confederacy formed to ruin the grand-maſter Alvaro, ibid. The queen delivered of Alonſo, and the king keeps 8000 lances about his perſon, 391. Threatens Portugal, on account of diſcoveries that are inconſiſtent with the pope's grant of the Canaries, 392. Dies, and is ſucceeded by his ſon Henry IV. with an account of his latter will, ib. (F).

—— king of Navarre, on the death of Alonſo of Arragon and Naples, ſucceeds him, xx. 397. Secures himſelf by raiſing up new families, ibid. Confederacy of the nobility tranſmit a memorial to him, ib. Strange intrigues carried on, 398. His queen delivered of Joanna, who few believe to be the king's, 399. Soon after acknowledged heireſs of the crown, and the queen miſcarries of a ſon, ib. Notwithſtanding peace with Arragon, he enters into intrigues with the Catalans, and is proclaimed their king, 401. Refuſes to approve of the convention, and diſcards the archbiſhop of Toledo, 402. A league formed againſt him by that prelate and others, 403. Ratifies the peace with Arragon, ib. In a conference with Villena about the confederacy, he betrays the king, who eſcapes narrowly from being ſeized by them, 404. They ſubſcribe and ſwear to a public inſtrument, which they ſend to Rome, 405. His agreement with the malecontents, ib. In an audience given to the confederates, his brother Alonſo is declared his ſucceſſor, 406. Two commiſſioners for regulating public affairs appointed on each ſide, with an umpire, ibid. Upon finding the king's commiſſioners corrupted, he refuſes to perform articles, ibid. The confederates depoſe him, and declare for Alonſo, 407. And all this ſolemnly exhibited on a public theatre in a large plain, ibid. (H). Both ſides march their forces, 408. The king agrees to a ſuſpenſion of arms, 409. He liſtens to a very ſtrange project, with fruitleſs negociations for a peace, 410. Goes to a conference with the malecontents, and his ſpeech, 411. Their anſwer and true deſign, 412. Are excommunicated by the pope's legate, and the king narrowly eſcapes with his life at Toledo, ib.

Juan of Arragon raiſed to the crown of Navarre in right of his conſort Blanca, xx. 366.

—— I. ſucceeds his father Pedro IV. in Arragon, xxi. 85. Severe treatment of his mother-in-law Sybilla, ib. Greatly encourages muſic, dancing, poetry, &c. 86. Theſe diverſions prohibited by the ſtates, 87.

—— II. of Navarre ſucceeds his brother Alonſo V. of Arragon in his hereditary dominions, and the dowager queen dies, xxi. 139. Notwithſtanding his ſon Carlos's ſubmiſſion, his father does not declare him his ſucceſſor, 140. Quarrel between them on that account, ib. The ſon ſeized and impriſoned, but releaſed; and the king dies after, 141. Some particulars of his life and character, 142. Bequeaths Navarre to his ſiſter Blanca, ib. His iſſue by his miſtreſs, ibid.

—— king of Navarre marries his eldeſt daughter Blanch to Henry prince of Aſturias, who proves impotent, xxii. 519. Death of queen Blanch, and the adminiſtration left to the prince of Viana, with his character, ibid. Oppoſes his father's meaſures, 511. Diſpute between the king and his ſon terminates in a war, and how raiſed and promoted, 512. The prince of Viana taken priſoner in a battle, 513. Is releaſed, but never thoroughly reconciled, and the progreſs of theſe diſputes, 514. His unhappy death, 516. His iſſue, ibid. Great diſturbances enſue, ibid. His ſiſter Blanch how treated by her father, 517. Cedes her right to Navarre in favour of Henry of Caſtile, ib. King Juan makes a new treaty, the effects of which are prevented

vented by the countess of Foix poisoning Blanch, upon which new troubles arise in Navarre, 518. Death of Gaston de Foix the son at a tournament, ib. Expedient of the countess of Foix to her father, what, and accepted by him, 519. But all spoiled by the countess's hurry, with the death of her husband, and the violence of her temper increases her misfortunes, 520. Death of her father king Juan, with his poverty and character, ib.

Juan I. declared, after an interregnum, king of Portugal, xxii. 118. Account of him, and his character, ib. (A). Additional restrictions put upon him when acknowledged, ib. Ratifies all but the last, 120. Appoints some great officers, ib. Stratagem for encouraging his men to meet the enemy, 121. They totally rout the Castilians in the plains of Aljubarsta, and the grand-master of St. James also defeated, 122. He marries Philippa, daughter to John duke of Lancaster, and, after embarking the latter's troops, makes a treaty with Castile, 123. Compels the Castilians to a truce, which, upon his death, is prolonged, ib. The constable Pereyra differs with the king, but comes into his measures, 124. Irruptions carried on by each crown, 125. They agree to a truce, ibid. The maxims regulating his administration, 126. The death of queen Philippa, to what owing, 127. King John's expedition into Barbary, and taking Ceuta, ib. Different opinions in his council against and for demolishing that fortress, 129. The king determines to keep it, with his happiness in his family, 130. Beneficial discoveries made, with the good will of the clergy towards him, ibid. Takes no advantages from the disturbances in Castile, 131. Settlement of his family in marriage, with his death, and last advice, 132. His conduct, and its advantages, with his character, and an account of him, 133 (B).

—— his able administration as regent of Portugal in the king's absence, xxii. 164. Proclaimed king, but resigns on Alonso's arrival, 165.

—— II. or the Perfect, succeeds his father Alonso V. king of Portugal, xxii. 168. The spirit shewn upon his accession, and particular instances of it, 169. Discovery of a conspiracy by the young duke of Viseo, who falls by the king's hand, and what passed between them, 171. The other conspirators suffer, 172. The king's reception of the duke's brother, and speech thereon, with the wisdom of the king's conduct with regard to Ferdinand of Castile, 173. Some instances of his policy in trade, ib. (H). Also in other respects, and its good effects, 175. Sends persons into the Eastern countries by land, and finds a passage to the East Indies by sea, though he refused supplies to Columbus, 176. By what means he prevails on the king and queen of Castile to give the infanta Isabel to the prince of Portugal, but not so successful in Africa, 177. Grand celebration of that marriage, and death of Alonso, with the king's immoderate grief how allayed, 178. The king's endeavours to bring his natural son George into the succession ineffectual, yet he attends to the public good, 179. Though seized with an incurable disease, he makes regulations for preventing a famine, 180. His kind protection of Columbus, and wise answer to the ambassador of Ferdinand of Castile, 181. His last will, and appointing the duke of Beja his successor, with his death and character, 182.

Juan III. of Portugal succeeds his father Emanuel, with his first acts, xxii. 222. Marries Catherine, the emperor Charles's sister, 226. An ambassador from Ethiopia arrives, 227. His great success in the Indies, and good understanding between Castile and Portugal, 232. The king makes several laws for the good of his subjects, and one regulation in his council, 233. Sends Camoens the poet and persons of spirit to the Indies, 234. Unfortunate death of the prince, with his character, and birth of his posthumous son Sebastian, 235. Lewis dies, with his character, ib. After several salutary regulations the king dies, 236. His character, ib. (C).

—— V. succeeds his father Pedro II. king of Portugal, xxii. 373. The assurances given upon his accession, 375. Marries the archduchess Mary-Anne, with her entertainment on the way to Lisbon, and arrival in an English squadron, 377. Rich fleet from Brazil, and levies continued, ibid. Campaign unsuccessful, and a squabble about the franchises of public ministers has fatal consequences, 379. The allies complain of the king's conduct, and he more heavily in his turn, 382. Nothing done this campaign, only by the French at Rio de Janeiro, 383.

—— Sancho's brother, retires from Portugal to Morocco, where obtaining some troops, he embarks, and invests Tarifa, xx. 243. Unheard-of barbarity committed by him on the governor's child, to induce his yielding the place, ib. This affair otherwise represented, 244 (M).

—— St. port in Florida, xl. 418. Taken by Drake, 419.

Juban Noyan, prime regent under young Abousaid, v. 188. Success against the invading Usbecks, and against his rebellious officers, and

and marries Abdalid's ſiſter, 189. Severity againſt his revolted ſon, 190. Sternly withholds his daughter from the young khan, and is forſaken by his army, 191. Beheaded by Malek Kurt, and obtains his three laſt requeſts from him, 192. His character, 193.
Juanilla, St. ſtraight in the Philippines, iv. 437.
Jubanian or Chubanian dynaſty, their ſoltans, v. 205.
Jubilee, the firſt at Rome, with an account of it, xxv. 526. Appointed every thirty-three years, xxvi. 85. Indulgences that year ſent by legates to Germany and Poland, with their deſtination, 174.
Judah Hakkadoſh compiles the Jewiſh Miſhna, and Jewiſh fables concerning him, xiii. 156 (F). His character and pompous funeral, 158 (K).
—— the ſon of Hillel, ſucceeds him, though a minor, xiii. 160.
—— a learned Jew, his character and writings, xiii. 240.
—— rabbi Alcharizi, his poems and learned works, xiii. 286.
—— the Pious, a Jewiſh miracle-monger, xiii. 290.
—— de Toledo, his aſtronomical works, xiii. 304.
Judaizers, a new ſect of Chriſtians, their tenets, xiii. 418.
Juden, a now decayed city in Shing-yang, vii. 523.
Judges the firſt governors of ancient Scandinavia, particularly Sweden, and the prerogatives of thoſe united in one perſon, xxxiii. 26.
Judgment, a day of general, aſſerted in the Alcoran, i. 335. The beings to be then judged, 336. Their final doom, 337.
Juel, operations of the Daniſh fleet under that admiral, xxxii. 518. Who, with a reinforcement of ſix Dutch and Daniſh ſhips of war, has two engagements with the Swediſh fleet, ib. After Tromp's junction, obtains a complete victory over them, in which the Swediſh admiral is blown up, and the loſs of ſeveral ſhips, 519 (A). The Swedes equally unſucceſsful by land, ibid. The Danes under him defeat the Swediſh fleet off Gottenburg, 527. The Swediſh fleet defeated a ſecond time near the iſle of Mona by that admiral, ibid. Tromp comes up after that action and deſtroys three ſixty-gun ſhips in ſight of Chriſtian V. from the ſhore, 528.
Juhanba, a river in Africa, xiv. 105.
Juji, the ſon of Temujin, born, iv. 329. Aſſiſts in the council of his enemies, 351. Singular preſent to his father, 447. Commands in chief in Kipjak, 448.
Juji, or Tuſhi, Jenghis Khan's ſon, his march into Turkeſtan, iv. 387. Succeſs againſt ſoltan Mohammed, 389. Lays ſiege to Saganak, 397. Takes Jund by ſtratagem, 399. And Tonkat, 400. Falls out with his brother before Karaſm, 414. Marries the khan ſoltana, 420. His death, and father's exceſſive grief, 459. His character, 465. A liſt of his deſcendants, or khans of the Kipjak, v. 101.
Jujien Turks ſubdue the Southern Huns, iv. 44. Are driven out by Tu-mwen Khan, 45.
Jukioo, the twentieth emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 314.
Julfa, one of the ſuburbs of Iſpahan, ii. 381. Ruined and abandoned by the Armenians, 385. Taken by the rebel Mir Mahmud, with its ſituation, privileges, &c. vi. 56.
Julian, count, joins with the Saracens in Spain, ii. 180. His dreadful end, 189.
—— the emperor a great favourer of the Jews, chiefly out of ſpite to the Chriſtians, xiii. 190 (V).
—— an impoſtor, raiſes a revolt among the Jews; but is defeated and put to death, xiii. 216.
—— count, his brave defence of Ceuta, xix. 457. How far what is related of him may be credited, 461 (K).
—— cardinal, legate in Germany, preſides in a council at Baſil, xxvi. 130. His legation in Germany confirmed, 132. Writes very freely to the pope on the neceſſity of holding the council of Baſil, 134.
Juliers ſurrendered to a body of French under La Chatre, xxiv. 443. Upon taking it by the princes of Orange and Anhalt, it is again delivered to the princes of Brandenburg and Newburg, xxx. 102. Conference at Cologne, and in a caſtle near Leipſic, about this affair, ibid. The diſputes about Cleves and it revived, and ſeveral ſteps taken by both ſides, 214. The United Provinces take poſſeſſion of it, 215. Succeſſion to Berg and it canvaſſed in an aſſembly at Dreſden, yet left undecided, with the origin of this diſpute, 203 (D). Taken by prince Maurice, which Albert looks upon as an infraction of the truce, xxxi. 214. Surrenders to Spinola, 236.
Julius II. pope, abſolves the Venetians from excommunication, and then declares againſt France, xxiv. 121. Makes war on the French allies in perſon, 122. His fruitleſs attempts towards a peace, 123. Reſolves the recovery of the Eccleſiaſtical State, and careſſes Borgia, xxvi. 248. Letter to the pope from the ſultan of Egypt, 250. Difference between him and the king of France, who are reconciled, and form deſigns againſt the Venetians, 251. The pope, notwithſtanding the French king's intreaty, marches with

with an army and makes himſelf maſter of Perugia and Bologna, 252. Endeavours to excite Ferdinand of Naples and the king of France againſt the Venetians, ib. A new rupture between him and the king of France, and on what account, ib. He and the Venetians perſuade the emperor that the French king intended to conquer Italy, 253. Enters with other princes into the league of Cambray againſt the Venetians, 254. His new alliance with France, and his grand deſign, 255. Endeavours to excite Henry VIII. of England and the Swiſs againſt France, 256. Reconciled to the Venetians, and concludes a peace, ib. Threatens the duke of Ferrara, and gives the inveſtiture of Naples to the king of Arragon, 257. Declares war againſt the king of France and duke of Ferrara, with his obſtinacy againſt an accommodation, though unſucceſsful, ib. Takes Concordia and Mirandola, but abandons his enterprize on Ferrara, 258. Sets out for Rome, with the intelligence he receives at Rimini, 259. His endeavours to detach the emperor from France ineffectual, ib. On the refuſal of his offers to Lewis and other cardinals, he publiſhes a bull for a council at Rome, 260. And negociates an alliance againſt France with Ferdinand of Arragon and the Venetians, ib. The conſequences in Rome from a falſe report of the pope's death, ib. (R). His endeavours to excite Henry of England againſt France, ib. Concludes a treaty with the king of Arragon, and, depoſing the cardinals at Piſa, his army invades Ferrara, 261. But is obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Bologna, and retire before the French, who retake Breſcia by ſtorm, ib. Reſolves to continue the war, and is ſuſpended by the council of Milan, 263. A great turn happening in his favour, he opens the Lateran council, and that of Piſa condemned, ib. Rejects the terms of peace he himſelf propoſed to Lewis, ib. Agrees to an accommodation with the duke of Ferrara, and procures the Milaneſe for Maximilian Sforza, alſo Florence for Laurence Medicis, 264. Preſents and title beſtowed by him on the Swiſs, and his alliance with the emperor againſt Venice, ib. Proceedings of the pope and his allies in the Ferrareſe, with favourable circumſtances for them, and his ſpirited conduct, xxxvi. 410. His diſtreſſes, 411. The Engliſh ambaſſador interpoſes, with menaces againſt the French general Chaumont not far from Bologna, who breaks up his camp, 412. The pope retrieving his affairs, he now raiſes his voice, and his great activity at the ſiege of Mirandola, which he commands himſelf, and the place capitulates, through Chaumont's fault, ib. A negociation between him and the French through the biſhop of Murray ineffectual, 413. A treaty between him, Ferdinand the Catholic, and the Venetians, by which the inſolence of the firſt is increaſed, 416. Propoſes to reſtore the Medici family, but is oppoſed, 417. His want of faith and honour for the Florentines, ib. The papal power raiſed from a low ſtate to the higheſt pitch of power under him, ib. His intrigues at Florence for the Medici, 419. His death and character, 435.

Julius III. pope, cauſes the Talmud to be burned, xiii. 394. Declares war againſt the duke of Parma, who is aſſiſted by king Henry II. xvii. 206. At a promotion of twenty cardinals he gives his own hat to a boy of thirteen years old, 326. Publiſhes two bulls againſt hereticks, and reſtores the council to Trent, ib. His offer of a neutrality accepted by the king of France, and a treaty concluded, to which the emperor is obliged to conſent, 328. Sends troops to raiſe the ſiege of Sienna, and an embaſſy from Philip, informing him of his marriage, and offering homage for Naples and Sicily, 332. Reſtores Parma, but declines interceding for the duke with the emperor, to whom he himſelf applies at Augſburg, xxxvii. 159. But obtains only a promiſe of juſtice; next he applies to the pope, who alſo ſooths him, 160.

Julliac, Robert, the thirtieth grand-maſter of Malta, reforms abuſes, and his brave defence of Smyrna, xix. 80. His death, 81.

Jund, where ſituated, iv. 398. Taken by the Mongls, 399.

Jundogdi, the ſon of Soleyman Shah, xii. 90 (Q).

Juneyd Sheykh, the third grandſon of the great ſophi, v. 418. Makes alliance with Uzun Haſſan, with his conqueſt of Trebizond and Shirwan, and is ſlain by Ferokſad, 419.

Ju-ning-fu cloſely beſieged by the Mongls, iv. 493. Great diſtreſs, 494. Strange effects of their famine, ibid. Repulſe the Mongls, 495. Surrenders, 496.

Jurjan province where ſited, ii. 248.

Jurjeh Turks ſubmit to Jenghiz Khan, iv. 459.

Juries, ancient cuſtom in Sweden, in diſuſe, xxxiii. 21.

Juſan, an iſland in the South-Sea, deſcribed, xi. 295.

Juſtice, new court of, erected in France, xiv. 453.

Juſtin, his conference with the Jew Tryphon, xiii. 264.

Juſtinian's edict againſt the Jews, xiii. 274. Quells their revolt, 216 (Y). Undertakes the

the expulſion of the Oſtrogoths out of Italy, and what the pretence, xxiii. 20.
Juſtinian II. his quarrel with Abdalmalech about the tribute, ii. 167.
Juſtiniano, the eleventh doge of Venice, ſends a fleet againſt the Saracens, xxvii. 27. His character and death, ib.
Juſuff, vizier, prevails on the ſultan to ſend Charles XII. a letter for returning home, xxxiii. 384. His anſwer, 385.
Jutland, account of it, xxxii. 7. The fortreſſes of it demoliſhed, 219. Revolts, with the part the princes of Holſtein had in it, 261. The king of Denmark's preparations to ſubdue it, 262.
Jutlanders defeated before Gamberg, xxxii. 261. A truce granted them, three of whoſe nobles are aſſaſſinated, 265. The origin of their troubles, and other tranſactions, 267. Complaints to the pope, who exhorts Valdemar to gentle meaſures, 277. Revolt, and form powerful alliances, with the acceſſion of all Valdemar's enemies, 278. Their proceedings hereupon. ibid. Revolt againſt Valdemar king of Denmark, who is obliged to fly, 341. But reſtored, and by what means, ib. New diſturbances there, and Chriſtopher's edict, 343. Revolt, and depoſe Chriſtian, 419.
J-vang, or Twon-tſong, declared his brother's ſucceſſor in Song, iv. 565. See Twon-tſong.
—— emperor of China, his indolent reign, viii. 399.
Ivar, the fifty-ſeventh king of Denmark, ſucceeds his father Regner, with differences on this head, xxxii. 80. (A). Revenges his father's unworthy death, and defeats Helle, ib. (B). Alſo the rebellious Danes, and ſends his brother Agner to govern England, ib. His death and character, 81.
Ivory Coaſt of Guinea deſcribed, xvii. 193. Towns and villages, 194. St. Andrew's river and adjacent country, 195. Natives deſcribed, 196. Cruel diſpoſition, 197. Great expertneſs in ſwimming, 199. Natives of the coaſt of Cape Apollonia deſcribed, 202. Produce of the country, and animals belonging to the coaſt, 203. Manners, &c. of the natives, 205.
Iwanowitz, Theodore, ſucceeds his father Baſilowitz II. czar of Muſcovy, with his character, xxxv. 264.
Iyad, a famous Morocco author, his death and works, iii. 359.
Iza, the third king of Hormuz, his reign, vi. 68.
—— II. the ſixth king of Hormuz, vi. 68.
Izame, province in Madagaſcar, deſcribed, xiv. 352.
Izcoalt, fourth king of Mexico, his character, and ſubduing the Tepeacans, with all the tribes round, by his nephew Tlacaelloc, xxxviii. 456. Tranſfers the right of election to ſix electors, and his public works, with his death, ib.
Izli, or Zezil fortreſs, deſcribed, xviii. 42.
Iznik (ſee Nice), xii. 44.
Israil, governor of Damaſcus, recalled; is taken and beheaded by the Moſlem general, i. 292.
Iztoapala, Cortes's arrival there, and its deſcription, xxxviii. 146.

K.

KAbala (Kambala) princes ſubmit to Timur Bek, v. 248.
Kabata, a river of Guinea, the Engliſh firſt ſettled there, xvii. 340.
Kabul Soltan, the twenty-third khan of Bukharia, and his conqueſts in Balk, v. 146.
—— Sha elected khan by the Getes, v. 216.
—— a mountain in India, deſcribed, vi. 205.
—— the capital of Kabuleſtan, deſcribed, vi. 231.
—— Khan's treaſon againſt Aurengzeb, vi. 447. His dreadful puniſhment, 448.
Kabuleſtan, a province in Indoſtan, and plenty of aromatics there, vi. 231.
Kabus, Ebn Wuſhmakin, prince of Jorjan, &c. his kind reception of Fakhro'ddawla, iii. 87. Expelled out of Jorjan by Adadodawla, 91. Depoſed by his ſubjects, ſpeech to his ſon, confinement, cataſtrophe, and character, 262.
Kada, Al, or viſitation, performed by Mahomet, i. 160.
Kadarian ſect what, ii. 119. Why curſed by Mahomet, 120.
Kadenus's fatal advice to Paleologus, iv. 267.
Kaderd revolts in Kerman, is overthrown by Malek Shah, and poiſoned, iii. 262.
—— firſt ſoltan of Kerman, iv. 177. His origin, reign, &c. 178.
Kadeſia, the famous battle there, i. 390.
Kadſovára's mean extraction and riſe, and ſides with Joritomo, ix. 227 (Q).
Kaender, its brave defence againſt the Mungls, iv. 417.
Kafrs, Arabian, who, vi. 500 (I).
Kaffa in Kipjak taken by the Turks, v. 114.
Kahl is choſen the ſeventh khan of Karazm, and divides his dominions, vi. 162.

Kaheene, an English ſettlement on the Seneegal, xviii. 360.
Kahtab's ſignal victory over Merwan, and drowned in the Euphrates, ii. 251.
Kairwan where ſituate, and taken by the Moſlems, ii. 66—68. Fortified and finiſhed, 69.
Kais, Ebn Amir, gives a fabulous account of Mahomet's apoſtleſhip to Heraclius, i. 450.
—— Ebn Said, made governor of Egypt, ii. 6. Is undermined by Moawiyah, and recalled by Ali, 31.
—— the khalif's admiral, ravages Syria, ii. 77.
Kaiſerlauter ſtormed by the Imperialiſts, xxx. 226.
Kaiſerwert, taking of it by the allies, xxx. 398.
Kaiſians, who, and whence ſo called, i. 257.
Kal-ach Turks in Tartary, where ſeated, iv. 22.
Kalad Sefid fortreſs deſcribed, and taken by Timur Bek, v. 273. Garriſon all murdered, 274.
Kalayat (Kalagat) ſubmits to the Portugueſe, vi. 87.
Kaldan, the Eluth khan, his reſentment againſt the Lama of Sing-chong, v. 90. Invades the Kalkas with fire and ſword, 91. Purſues the lama in ſpite of the emperor Khang-hi, 92. Carries his arms into China, 93. But he is totally defeated, 95.
—— the brother of Sengha, his treachery to the Eluth khan, v. 96. Created khan of the Eluths, 97. Defeat and tragical end, 98.
Kalendar, Muſican, how adjuſted, xxxviii. 461. Ingenious diſtribution of their age, ibid. Sort of public inſtruments and regiſter, 462. Abſurd ſuperſtition, ib.
Kalikut, or Koykota, a port in Malabar, an Engliſh factory there, vi. 548. Abandoned by the Portugueſe, and in the hands of the Samorin, ix. 314.
Kalil, ſoltan, revolts againſt Pir Mehemed, v. 372. Secures the capital of Samarkant, and acknowledged by a great number of amirs, 373. Obliged to renounce the empire, but reſumes it again, 374. Enters Samarkant, creates Pir Mehemed khan, and makes moſt profuſe largeſſes, 375. His character and ill conduct, 376. Reduces ſome conſiderable places, 383. Rebuilds Termed, and is governed and ruined by Baba Termes, 386. Reſigns the empire, and is poiſoned, 390.
Kandith, a province of Indoſtan, deſcribed, vi. 238.
Kálka, a river in Weſt Tartary, deſcribed, iv. 11.
—— Targar, a province in Mongalia, iv. 282.
—— Mungls, who, and where ſituate, iv. 283—285. Ruined cities, 286. Their country deſcribed, 287. Various animals, 288. Furs and fiſh, 289. A general deſcription of them, 296. Submit to the Manchews, 315. And alſo to Kang-hi, 316.
—— a river in Mongalia, iv 284.
Kalkas, a tribe of the Weſtern Tartars, iv. 12.
—— Tartars, whence ſo called, v. 87. Independent from the Manchews, their three khans, vaſt numbers, and invaſions, 88. Invaded and ravaged by Kaldan, 90.
Kalmuks, a tribe of Tartars, iv. 12. Their quarrel with the Uſbecks in Karazm, vi. 187. Defeat them, 188.
—— Eaſtern, ſubmit to Temujin, iv. 352.
—— of Dagheſtan, give a free paſſage to the Mungls, iv. 446.
Kalliſtri, king of, his reſidence, vi. 545 (G). Court, dreſs, &c. 546.
Kamalo'ddin pays homage to Timur Bek, v. 269.
Kambaye, or Kambawt, a city of Indoſtan, deſcribed, vi. 220. Its trade and fine manufactures, 221.
Kamberi, a city of Siam, where ſeated, vii. 207.
Kame-Jamma, the eighty-ninth emperor of Japan, ix. 129.
Kamel, Al, his ſingular equity towards the Chriſtians, xiv. 302. Succeeds his father in Egypt, 303. Lays heavy taxes on the Chriſtians, 304.
Kamiſh, a vaſt lake in Weſt Tartary, iv. 11.
Kamro'ddin, the fourth ſhah of Little Bukharia, defeated by Timur, v. 150 (E). His flight, and cloſe purſuit by the ſame 262.
Kamtſhatka peninſula deſcribed, alſo the inhabitants, xxxv. 102. The principal Ruſſian colonies and forts, with their manner of living, &c. 103. Earthquakes and volcanoes, 104. One of theſe throws out what, ib. (A).
Kamus, Al, a Jewiſh citadel, beſieged by Mahomet, i. 152. Stormed and taken by Ali, ib.
Kamytzes raſhly attacks the Turks, iv. 212. But defeated and taken by Amir Mohammed, 213.
Kanara, or Kanora kingdom, deſcribed, vi. 537. Wholly governed by females, 538. Inhabitants, and barbarous cuſtom of burning

ing the wives, and the men kill themſelves before their idols, 539. Cruel puniſhments and chief ports, 540.
Kandahar retaken by Jalalo'ddin, iv. 432. Taken by the Mungls, 442. Subdued by Rukh Shah, v. 383.
—— betrayed to Sultan Akber, vi. 329.
Kanga, a ſea-port in Loango, and its female idols deſcribed, xvi. 277.
Kang-chew, a chief city of Kyanſi, viii. 44.
Kangra, an impregnable caſtle, beſieged by the Mungls, vi. 351.
Kangondi, a city in Karnata, vi. 577.
Kang-ſhin, his noble defence of Lo-yang, iv. 483.
Kankli, a Turkiſh tribe in Weſt Tartary, iv. 21.
Kanmala, prince, his narrow eſcape from Haytu, iv. 589. Made general of Tartary by Timur, v. 2. His death and character, 7.
Kanſkoi Oſtrog among the beſt in Siberia for the fur trade, xxxv. 95.
Kanzal, chief of the Fatemite conſpirators, defeated by Salahaddin's brother, xiv. 286.
Kannanore, a town in Malabar, deſcribed, and turned into a fort, vi. 545. Its ſtrength and importance, ix. 313.
Kaplan-Keray, the 22d khan of Crim, v. 117.
Kappas village, where, xl. 268 (Z).
—— ſavages, xl. 346.
Kara Arſlan's rebellion and defeat, iv. 108.
—— Yuſef, his flight before Pir Mehemed, v. 290.
—— Ilug Ozman, or Othman, the third ſhah of the White Sheep dynaſty (See Othman.) vi. 111.
Karaite Turks, where ſeated, iv. 25. War againſt Temujin, 345. Totally defeated, 347.
Karakitayans, who, and where ſettled, iv. 57. Various accounts about them, 58. By whom founded, 60. Its final overthrow, 61, 68.
—— revolt to Jenghiz-khan, iv. 375.
Karakizit, a province of Karaſm, vi. 135.
Karakoram once the capital of Tartary, where ſituated, by whom built and ruined, iv. 286, 330. Called Ordubaleg, 333, and new fortified by Oktay, 497.
Kara-koy-unlu, or Black-Sheep dynaſty, vi. 99. Its riſe, and the kings thereof, ib.
Karaſhar defeated by Jemukà, iv. 347.
Karazm (Khoraſan) kingdom, by whom founded, iv. 149. When ended, 154.
—— the capital of that kingdom deſcribed, and beſieged by the Mungls, iv. 411. Makes a deſperate defence, ſet on fire by the beſiegers, and taken by aſſault, 414.
—— razed by Timur Bek, and reſtored by Muſik, v. 255.
Karazmian women, their valour in defence of their capital, iv. 413.
Karaulac river, where lieutenant Laſſenius wintered, xxxv. 101.
Karbus, a fine tract in Karaſm, deſcribed, vi. 140.
Karchin, one of the Mungl provinces, where ſituated, iv. 278. How divided, 279.
Karchukay, khan, gains Abbas a complete victory, v. 439. Refuſes to kill his ſon Safi, 441.
Karia over-run by the Turks, iv. 269.
Karlal al Jididah, once the metropolis of Turkeſtan, iv. 70.
Karliks ſubmits to Jenghiz khan, iv. 358.
Karlitz Turks in Weſt Tartary, where ſeated, iv. 21.
Karmatians ſect, the author and riſe thereof, ii. 485. Whence ſo called, with its tenets, wars, and diſturbances in the Moſlem dominions, 486. Pay tribute to their own prince, 487. Ravage the Moſlems afreſh, 495. Advance to Yamama, and defeat the caliph's forces, 496. Defeated and maſſacred by him, 509; by Mohammed Ebn Soleyman, 511. Seize on and murther the people of Baſtra, &c. 513. Seize on the caravan of Mecca, and defeated by the caliph, 514. Enter Irak afreſh, 531. Progreſs in it, 534. Defeated and driven out of Egypt, iii. 57. Afreſh, 63. Totally defeated in Irak, 104.
Karmina, a city of Bukharia, v. 122.
Karrahi ſeizes on Yazd, v. 421. Burnt alive by Iſmael, 422.
Karnal, the plain of, battle fought there, vi. 466. Shah Nadir's victory, 467. Village built by him in memory of it, 479.
Karnata kingdom deſcribed, and by whom poſſeſſed, vi. 575. Chief cities, 576.
Karo, Iſaac, a learned Jew, baniſhed out of Spain, xiii. 353. ſub. not.
—— Joſeph, a famous preſident at Sapheta, xiii. 369, ſub (P).
Kars taken and razed by Timur Bek, v. 247.
Karſhi, a city of Bukharia Proper, v. 122.
Karrow kingdom ſubdued by the Quojaas, xvii. 265, 272.
Kaſhbeck depoſes Malek Shah II. iii. 361; iv. 166. Killed by Mohammed, ib. and 167.
Kaſh, a city in Samarkant, v. 124. Taken and walled by Timur Bek, 235.
Kaſhgar, province in Bukharia, deſcribed, v. 131. A city alſo deſcribed, ib.
Kaſhin taken and put to the ſword, iv. 353.
—— country where ſituated, iv. 359. Subdued by Jenghis Khan, ib.
Kaſhmir city and country deſcribed, and its fair women, v. 315.
—— a province of Indoſtan, vi. 231. Springs, rivers, &c. 232. Invaded by Akber, 329.

Betrayed to him by Yakub Khan's omras, 330. Capital of the province, or Sirenaker, deſcribed, 232. Fine gardens, witty and handſome inhabitants, ib.
Kaſmaro'ddawla made governor of Aleppo, iii. 287. Perſuades Barkiarok to break off with Mahmud, 290. Defeated and ſlain, 296.
Kaſſem Bazar, a rich town in Bengal, vi. 237.
Kaſſem Khan deprived of his government, vi. 365. Reſtored by his wife's addreſs, 368. Treachery to the Portugueſe, 381.
—— Khan, ſent to guard the Eugenes againſt Aurengzib, and defeated, vi. 395.
Kaſſiuvabara, the 105th emperor of Japan, ix. 132.
Kaſtamona taken, and the inhabitants put to the ſword by the Turks, and retaken by Comnenus, iv. 220.
Kat taken and put to the ſword, v. 229.
—— a city in Karazm, vi. 141.
—— a febrifuge ſhrub deſcribed, x. 407 (E).
Katiba Ebn Moſlem, his ſucceſs againſt the Turks, with idols and ſpoils from Khowaraſm, ii. 176. Againſt the khan of Mawaral'nahr, 191. Rebels againſt Solyman, and cut in pieces by the people, 192.
Katil, biſhop of Lincoping, revolts, upon whoſe ſucceſſes and beſieging Stockholm, Chriſtian retires to Denmark, xxxiii. 104. He aſſumes the authority of protector, and his popularity, 105.
Katon, Fair, its bay deſcribed, xvi. 4.
Katri, head of the Safrians, ii. 164. Defeated and killed, 165.
Katzira, a mountain ſunk into that river, ix. 137.
Kaverchik ſeizes on the crown of Kipjak, v. 111.
Kaveri Pattevan now almoſt ruined, vi. 574.
Kaufbeuren, account of that city, xlii. 134.
Kau-ki murthers the general Hajaku, and is put in his place, iv. 366.
Kau-tſong, emperor of China, invaded by the Tartars, himſelf and Nanking taken, and makes a ſhameful peace with them, viii. 463. Abdicates, 464. Sends an army into Korea, and reduces that kingdom, 533.
Kaweri, a river of Madura, and a canal, vi. 570.
Kayem, al, Beamrills, caliph of Baghdad, iii. 207. Invites Togrol Bek thither, 241. Marries his ſiſter, 243. Beſtows on him the title of Rucno'ddin, and depoſed in favour of the Egyptian caliph, 244. Confined in chains, 245. Reſtored by Togrol Bek, 246. Names his grandſon Abdallah his ſucceſſor, 248. His death and character, 263.
Kayem, al, the ſecond caliph of Kayrwan, his conqueſt, defeat, and death, xiv. 148.
Kay-fong-fu ſtraitly beſieged by the Mungls, iv. 483. Deſtroyed by the ſiege and the plague, alſo by the famine, 486. Abandoned by the Song general, 497.
—— the capital of Honan, deſtroyed by the overflowing of its river, viii. 69 (H). Rebuilt on the other ſide of it, 70.
Kayim Beamrilla, caliph of Bagdat, his ſingular honours to Togrol Beg, iv. 97. Impriſoned by the rebel Baſaſira, 98. Reſtored by Togrol Beg, 99. Pompouſly conducted to Bagdad by him, 100. Ordered to be prayed for, iii. 257.
Kaykobad, the laſt ſultan of Rum, revolts, and is put to death, iv. 274.
— the 5th Shah of Hormuz, his reign, vi. 68.
Kay Khoſtraw (vid. Gayatho'ddin) iv. 237.
—— II. (ſee Azzoddin.)
—— III. His reign and death, iv. 264.
Kay-kwo, the 9th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 112.
Kaymak, a Turkiſh tribe in Weſt Tartary, where ſeated, and capital of it, iv. 14.
Kayor, a kingdom on the Gambia, deſcribed, xvii. 358.
Kay-ping-fu, the new Mungl capital, founded, and where ſituated, iv. 520 (O).
Ki-y-ſu-ven murthers the king of Korea, viii. 532. Defeated by Tay-tſong, 533.
Kaytas, Paſha, hanged by the Perſians, v. 431.
Kazagan, a wiſe and noble prince, v. 210. Oppoſes Huſſayn's ambitious ſtepe, and murthered by Kotluk, ibid.
Kazan, the 18th khan of Bukharia, and cruel reign, v. 144. Defeat and death, 145.
Kazi, a ſpiritual judge in Indoſtan, his office, vi. 311.
Kazvin, where ſituated, and put to the ſword by the Mungls, iv. 421.
Kazg county deſcribed, xlii. 187.
Kebla, what, changed by Mahomet, i. 101 (G). Fixed by him, 172.
Kechikten, a Mungl province, where ſituated, iv. 280.
Ke-ching Tartars, where ſeated, why called Fiallas, vii. 520 (F).
Kedar, or Kidar, Mahomet deſcended from, i. 2.
Keijuſiutus, his cataſtrophe, xxxiv. 457.
Kei-tei, the 27th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 116.
Keith, ſtratagem uſed by that marſhal in the action in which he was ſlain, xxxi. 277 (A).
—— Sir William, governor of Penſylvania, his character, xli. 22. Soothing and mercenary views, 23. Diſpute between him and ſecretary Logan, with complaints againſt the former, and inſtructions from the widow Penn, &c. 24. Artful management, ib. Supported by Lloyd the Speaker, with whom he quarrels, 25. Diſregarded by the aſſembly and miſerable fate, ib.

Kelat beſieged by Timur Bek, v. 239.
Keeling's voyage into India, x. 20.
Kem, or Jeniſea, a river of Weſt Tartary, iv. 11.
Kemak caſtle, its ſtrong ſituation, v. 341. Taken by Mirza Mehemed, 342.
Kemerat, a province of N. Laos, its capital deſcribed, vii. 152. The inhabitants uſe fire-arms, and their trade with China, 153.
Kemoy, a wild people in Cochin-China, viii. 434.
Kenanah, the father of Al Nadr, whence ſprung, i. 4 (E). (F).
Kenana, the Jew, his gallant defence of Khaibar, i. 152.
Kendall, governor of Barbadoes, xli. 155. A zealous enemy to the French encroachments, 156. A war with that nation in the Weſt-Indies, and acts paſſed, with the African trade thrown open, ib. Made a lord of the admiralty, 161.
Keppel, commodore, covers the landing at the Havannah, xli. 473.
Kerr, captain, caſhiered for bad conduct, xli. 386.
Kerrenay, a monſtrous warlike trumpet, v. 266 (*)
Kerbela, the famous battle there, ii. 98. The ſlain in it, 102. Where ſituated, 103.
Kergis Turks, in Weſt Tartary, where ſeated, iv. 22.
Keri-koſtoron mountain, whence ſo called, vi. 69.
Kerites, who and where ſituated, and when converted to Chriſtianity, iii. 264. Alſo their king ſtiled Preſter John, 367.
Kerki taken by the Moguls, vi. 352.
Kerlon, a river of Mongalia, iv 284.
Kerman Seljuks, (See Seljuks) their dynaſty, iv. 177.
—— invaded by the Mungls, iv. 443.
—— city attempted by Mir Mammud, reſcued and fortified by Luſtali Khan, vi. 47 (T).
Keſer Yeſuri aſſiſted by Timur Bek againſt Berlas, but ſuſpects and diſmiſſes him, v. 232.
Keſra-koja Khan, his brave defence and retreat, v. 259. Purſued and driven out of Jetah, 260.
Ketbuga left general in Syria, defeated and ſlain, v. 163.
Kettlemunſon declared protector of Sweden, invades Sconen, xxiii. 72. Enlarges the limits of Sweden by the addition of Schonen, 73.
Kew-when-pu-wha, his ſucceſs in Huquang, &c. iv. 500. And repulſed by Mengkono, 501.
Key-ko, the 12th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 113.
Kexholm, or Carlegorod, xxv. 49.
Key-Koſru's gratitude to Timur Bek, v. 222. Kills Amir Huſſayn, 227. Intrigues againſt Timur, and put to death, 230.
Keys, Kays, or Quays iſland deſcribed, vi. 72* (Q). (R). (S).
Khudijah, Mohammed's firſt wife, i. 28. Her character and death, 29, and 59. Surnamed the mother of the faithful, 239.
Khagan invades Perſia with 300,000 men, i. 39.
Khajath Sheikh's ſtratagem to prevent a rape, ii. 500. Applauded by the caliph, ib.
Khaibar territory ſubdued by Mohammed, i. 151, and 154.
Khakan, (Hagan) the general name of the Turkiſh princes, iv. 40 and 49.
—— Meaning of that dignity, ii. 168.
Khaldan Pojotku, khan of the Eluths, ſubmits to Khang-hi, iv. 316. Conqueſts and defeat, 317.
Khaled Ebn Walid, a powerful prince, embraces Iſlamiſm, i. 163. Makes a ſad ſlaughter among the Koreiſh, 171. Deſtroys the idol Uzza and its two prieſteſſes, 178. Expedition againſt the Jadhimites, 180. Saves the Banu of Moſtalek, 192. Succeſs in war owing to his wearing Mahomet's locks of hair, 217. Quells a revolt about the caliphate, 278. Defeats and kills Moſelama, 280, and other revolters, 281. Subdues Irak, and his rapid ſucceſs, 282. Is ſent into Paleſtine, 287. Lays ſiege to Boſtra, 288. Beats the Greeks and takes it, 289. Marches againſt Damaſcus, 291. Lays ſiege to it, 293. Reſolves to fight the Imperial army, 296. Rendezvouſes his generals at Ainadin, ib. Engages the Greeks, 299. Saved from an ambuſh by Derar, and defeats the Greeks, 301. His letter to Abu Beir, 302. Renews the ſiege of Damaſcus, 303. Conteſt with Abu Obeida compromiſed, 306. Injuſtice to the Damaſcener, 384. Is depoſed by Omar for his horrid cruelty, 388. Continues zealous for the cauſe, 391. His bravery at Dair Abel Kodos, 393. Oppoſes in vain Abu Obeida's pacific meaſures, 400. Defeated by the Chriſtians, 402. Attacks and repulſes king Jabala, 415. Sent to ranſom the Arab priſoners, 418. Bold behaviour to the Imperial generals, 419. Commands at the battle of Yermouk, 420. Valour before the caſtle of Aleppo, 442. Extends his conqueſts and extortions as far as the Euphrates, 457. Dies at Bdeſſa, 484.
—— Ebn Abdallah made governor of Baſra, ii. 152. Ill ſucceſs againſt the Azarakites, reſtores Mohalleb to his command, and defeats them, 153.
Khalifa, a title given to Mahomet's ſucceſſors, i. 48.
Khalifs ſadly infeſted by the Karmatians, i. 272. Succeed Mahomet in the regal and pontifical power, 277.

Khalil Beg, the 7th ſhah of the White Sheep dynaſty, ſlain by his brother, vi. 113.
—— Khan groſly affronted by ſhah Jehan, vi. 383. Goes over to his ſon Aurengzeb, 401.
Khamarawiyah ſucceeds his father in his Egyptian dynaſty, ii. 481. Wars with the caliph 482. Succeſs againſt Ebn Diwadad, 484. Embaſſy to Al Motaded, 491. Gives him his daughter in marriage, and murthered at Damaſcus, 492.
Khamil, or Khamul, province deſcribed, vi. 133.
Khan (Tayki) a prince or king among the Mungls, iv. 314. How elected, 315.
Khanbalik taken by Jenghiz Khan, iv. 376.
Khancoran obſtructs Nizam al Molek's meaſures, vi. 462. Ill treatment of him, 463. Defeated by the Perſians under Nadir Shah, 465. Dies of his wounds, 468. His vaſt treaſures confiſcated to the ſhah, 475.
Khani-Gheulo's magnificent marriage-feaſt there deſcribed, v. 361.
Kharajian years in Egypt, how computed and ſuppreſſed there, iii. 263, and 315.
Kharejites ſect, whence, and deſtroyed by Ali, ii. 28. Their chief tenets, 29. Deſperate attempt of three of them, 35. Oppoſe caliph Moswiyah, and totally defeated, 54, 59.
Kharkhir depoſes and puts the traitor Togrol to death, and raiſes Ferokhsad to the Gaznean throne, iii. 239.
Kharkir, a Turkiſh tribe and canton in Weſt Tartary, and their fertile country deſcribed, iv. 13.
Khaſbek ſuſpected by Malek Shah, iv. 166. Slain by his ſucceſſor Mohammed, 167.
Khowlah, a brave Arabian Amazon, fights againſt the Greeks, taken and reſcued by Derar, i. 257. Her bravery at the battle of Yermouk, 421.
Khayuk, a city in Karazm, deſcribed, vi. 141. Taken by Abdollah, 176.
Khazalia, a Turkiſh canton in Weſt Tartary, and its cities, &c. iv. 14.
Khazarians defeated by the Syrians, ii. 158. Defeated by Mohammed, ib. By Moſlem, 159.
Khanna Khan joins in ſoltan Khurm's revolt, vi. 354. Perſuades him to ſubmit, 356, and to try the interceſſion of ſoltan Parveis, 359. Kept priſoner by Mohabet Khan, 363. Makes falſe complaints againſt him at court, 364. Sent by the queen againſt Mohabet, 371. But prevented by death, 372.
Khekel, a river of Karazm, deſcribed, and its courſe turned, vi. 131.
—— Rabat, province of Karazm, vi. 135.
Khika, a province of Karazm, vi. 136.
Khizeran, the mother of caliph Al Hadi, ſuppoſed to have murthered him, ii. 324. And her motives for it, 325.
Khodadad Huſſayn revolts againſt Pir Mehemed, v. 377. Takes Kalil Soltan priſoner, and haughty behaviour at Samarkand, 387. Plunders their treaſures and flies, 388. Rejoins Kalil, and is reconciled, 389. Seized by the Mungls, and put to death by them, 390.
Khojand-kuli ſent to invade Karazm without ſucceſs there, vi. 172. His ſecond invaſion, 176.
Khojend deſcribed, and cloſely beſieged by the Mungls, iv. 401. Noble defence, 402, but ſurrendered, 404.
Khorab made emir of Sicily, who deſtroys Al Mohdi's fleet, ii. 521. His fleet againſt the Chriſtians deſtroy'd, 522.
Khoraſan, part of that province ſubdued by the Moſlems, i. 507. And under Othman, 523.
Khoraſſan invaded by Timur Bek, v. 256. Reduced by him, 238.
Khorremites, or followers of the rebel Babec, are all deſtroyed, ii. 414.
Khoſraw, propoſed to the Mogul's throne, vi. 338. Flees from his father, 339. Beſieges Lahur, and forced to retreat, 340. Defeated and taken priſoner, 341. Pathetic anſwer to his father's reproaches, 342 (I). Impriſoned, and deprived of ſight, 343 (N). Releaſed, 350. Murthered by his brother, 352.
Khoſroff, Khan, ſent againſt the rebel Mirweis, vi. 39. Refuſes the Kandaharians a capitulation, defeated by the Afghans, and his deſperate end, 40.
Khoſru, a name common to the ſhahs of Perſia, i. 434.
—— Muſhirvan ſucceeded in Perſia by his ſon Khoſru Hormuz, i. 38.
—— the ſon of Calijar, ſucceeds him as emir Omrah, but oppoſed by his brother, iii. 236.
—— Shah, the laſt of the Gazni ſultans, dies, with the length of the dynaſty, iii. 367.
Khotam, or Hotam, in Bukharia, deſcribed, v. 132.
Khowarazm, capital, where ſituate, ii. 108. Princes deſcended from Timur Bek, v. 409. Becomes tributary to khalif Al Walid, ii. 176. By whom conquered, iii. 135. Invaded by the Seljuks, 210.
Khozaites, who, deprived of the Caaba, i. 8.
Khozar kingdom, in Weſt Tartary, whence deſcended, iv. 18.
Khukhu Hotun, the capital of Hutu Hotun, iv. 282.
Khurm, Soltan's, ſucceſs againſt Rajah Rana, vi. 347. His brother Khoſru delivered into his hands, 352. Cauſes him to be privately ſtrangled, 352. Attempt on his father's

father's treasure in its way to Lahur, 354. Repulsed by Ethaber Khan, 355. Attacks his father, ib. Defeated, and submits, 356. Renews his attempt to recover Guzerat, 358. Totally overthrown, 359. Flees to Amber Malek, ibid. Enters Bengal, part of which he subdues, 360. Defeated by Parweis and Mohabet, his camp plundered, 362. Besieges Brampur, but repulsed before it, 364. Sooths his father with a present of elephants, and brings up Khosbrow's children christians, and why, 365. sub notes. Repulsed before Tatta, 368. Appears again in Decan, 371. Reduced to beg peace from the king of Decan, 372. Invited to his father's throne, 377. Destroys his two competitors, 378. Crowned at Agra, is invaded by the Usbecs and other Rajahs, 379. With success against them, and wars against the Portuguese, 380. Takes Ougli or Hugley from them, and themselves prisoners, 381. Restores Dehli, and makes it his residence, but his debaucheries and extravagancies highly censured, 382. Severity against corrupt judges, 383. Imposed on by astrologers, with his treachery to the revolted rajah, 384. Extreme avarice, 385. Children, 386. How deposed, and instigated to a war by Jemla, 389; who invades Decan, 390. Sickness alarms the empire, ibid. Tries in vain to prevent a rupture between his sons, 393. His offers rejected by Dara, 397. Dissimulation to his son Aurengzib, 403. Imprisoned by him, 404. Walled within his palace, 405. State of the empire at the end of his reign, 415. Outwitted by one of his rich omrahs, and avarice rallied by a rich widow, 416. His progeny, 417. Kindly treated in his confinement, 433 (B). His death and magnificent tomb, 445. Costly throne seized and broken by Seid Abdallah, 460.

Khusestan subdued by Timur Bek, v. 271.

Khutuktu, the lama, or high-priest of the Mungls, his residence, iv. 310.—Of the Kalkas, his office and residence, their temple destroyed by the Eluths, their manners and behaviour, 312.—Refuses to right the sons of Shaffaktu, v. 89.

Khuzestan surrendered to caliph Omar, i. 391. Subdued by Abu Musa, 506.

Kiak-kiak, its famous temple, and Colossan idol, vii. 46.

Kiali Ulek, his arrival at the siege of Malta, xix. 245.

Kicapous, where seated, xl. 13.

Kielman and his three sons arrested, xxxii. 515.

Kiew, government, a part of Little Russia, inhabited by Cossacs, or irregular troops of horse, xxv. 17. Their division into European and Asiatic, with their various names, and some account of them, 18. Its division into eleven circles, and the places of most note, with its capital Kiew described, 22.

Kijomori, a famous Japanese prince, born, with his rebellion and punishment, ix. 125 (O).

Kilan subdued by Abbas Shah, v. 437. Roads and inns built by him there, 438.

Kilij Arslan comes to the relief of Mawsell, with honours done to Zenki and others, iii. 313. Defeated and drowned, 314. Vid. iv. 143.

—— I. succeeds his father Soleyman in Rum, or Asia Minor, iv. 201. Re-peoples the city of Nice, and defeated by the Crusaders, 206. Takes possession of Musol, and put to flight by Al Jaweli, 208. Is drowned, 209.

—— II. of that name, his share of the Rum kingdom, iv. 224. Attacked by his brother-in law, and defeats him, he retires to the emperor Manuel, 225. Base ingratitude to him, and success against his brother; he invades the Greek empire, 226. Offers of peace rejected, 227. Defeats him in a defile, 228. Offers, and concludes a peace with him, and suffers his Turks to violate it, 230. Fresh irruptions and conquests, and renews them after Manuel's death, 232. Also on the proclamation of Isaac Angelus as emperor, and divides his dominions between his five sons, 233. Is despised and imprisoned, and restored by Gayathoddin, and his death, when, 236.

——Third and eighth sultan of Rum stripped of his dominions by his uncle, iv. 243.

Kilupan makes alliance against Temujin, iv. 337.

Kimchi, three famous rabbi's of that name, their character and works, xiii. 287 (Z).

Kin, or Northern China, invaded by Jenghiz Khan, iv. 362, 367. Army composed of traytors, and his succours defeated, 370. Country destroyed by the Moguls, 372. Invaded by Jenghiz Khan, 458. By Okray, 475. Defeated, 476. Army totally perisheth with distress, 482. The dynasty ended in Shew su, 496.

——or eastern Tartar dynasty in China, put an end to by Li-tsong, viii. 465.

King-chew taken by the Mungls, iv. 373. Taken by Ali Yaya, 550.

Ki-ngan, a chief city of Kiang-si, viii. 44.

King-hi, a beautiful Chinese bird described, viii. 90 (V).

Kin-ken canal restored by Toto, but becomes useless, v. 48.

King-ki-tau, the metropolis of Korea, viii. 525.

Kinscki, the evangelic general, his success against a body of heydukes, xxx. 130.

Kinſen, or Teyſen, the 113th emperor of Japan, with ſtrict enquiry after Chriſtians and other ſects, ix. 137. Singular charity to his diſtreſſed ſubjects, 139 (X).
—— IId. the 114th emperor of Japan, ix. 140.
King-ſhi-ta-tyen, a Chineſe book compoſed, v. 38.
Kingſton, in Jamaica, account of it, xli. 463.
Kinta invites Jenghiz Khan into China, iv. 369.
King-ti uſurps the Chineſe crown during his brother's abſence, v. 85. Dethroned and murthered by his kolau, viii. 440.
—— the ſeventh of the 21ſt dynaſty reigns in his brother's ſtead, viii. 474.
King-te-ching, its famous china-ware, and number of furnaces, viii. 42. Strangers forbid the town, 43.
King-ting, emperor of China, viii. 391. Of the Han dynaſty, his mild reign, 419. Defeats a powerful confederacy, 420.
King-tſong raiſed to the Chineſe throne by the eunuchs, and murthered by them, viii. 449.
—— of the 19th dynaſty, invaded by the Eaſt Tartars, viii. 462. Carried off priſoner, 463.
Ki-nyon, the place of Jenghiz Khan his burial, iv. 462.
Kio, a myſterious Indian book brought into Japan, ix. 112.
Kiow, palatine of, defeated by the Ruſſian general Goltz, xxxiv. 389.
Kipjak, or Kapchak, a famous plain in Weſt Tartary, iv. 10. The Turkiſh tribe, where ſituated, 21. Invaded by Jenghiz Khan, 374. By his ſons, 446. The country deſcribed, v. 101. The hiſtory of its khans, 102. Confuſed ſtate by reaſon of competitors, 109, 112. Divided between the ſons of Haji Garay, 113.
Kipjacks defeated by Timur-Bek, v. 234, 255, 256.
Kirin-ula, government in Eaſt Tartary, viii. 514. Soil, product, &c. 515. Inhabitants, dreſs, &c. 518. Religion, language, writing, &c. 520, 524. Ruined cities, 526.
Kirk, Sir David, obtains a grant of Newfoundland, as alſo in Canada, xxxix. 250. His grant, and that of Sir William Alexander in Nova Scotia, from king Charles I. given afterwards by that prince to France, 255. Cromwell redreſſes the adventurers by Major Sedgwick, 256. Deſtroys the places at Cape Torment, with the diſtreſs of Quebec at this time, and Roquemont defeated; alſo his ſquadron taken, 423. Quebec on ſummons capitulates, and its terms honourably fulfilled by the Engliſh, ib. which with Acadia and Cape-Breton are reſtored, 424.
Kirk-Denkern, the French defeated there, with an account of the loſs on both ſides, xlii. 513.
Kiſtneruppon, the god of water in India, vi. 278.
Kitan revolts to Jenghiz Khan, iv. 363.
Kitay, or Katay, the ſtate of that empire at Yelukay's death, iv. 326. Subdued by Jenghiz Khan, 376.
Kitans, 300,000 defeated by Jenghiz Khan, iv. 378.
Kitan Tartars, expelled Lyautong by Chi, viii. 534.
Ki-tſe, the firſt king of Korea, adopts the Chineſe laws, viii. 530.
Kiyazo'ddin, Mohammed's ſon, taken by the Mungls, iv. 410.
Kizil, the Atabec, conſpires againſt Togrol, iv. 172. Seizes him, 173. Killed by his accomplices, ib.
Kleſel apprehended and impriſoned by Ferdinand, but acquitted at Rome and ſet at liberty, xxx. 125 (P).
Knighthood, two orders in Denmark, xxxii. 18.
Knights, Teutonic, account of their original and ſtatutes, xxix. 151 (K). Their progreſs againſt the Ruſſians, and other northern pagans, 280. Acquiſition of Dantzick, 281. Notwithſtanding their ſucceſſes in Europe, their intereſt in Syria ruined, ib. Alliance with Saladine Cham of Tartary, 376. Degenerate from the valour of their predeceſſors, and loſe a part of Pruſſia, 390. By their intrigues have Pomerania adjudged to them, but obliged by the pope's legate to make reſtitution, xxxiv. 103. Their jealouſy, with the occaſion, and their ravaging the great duchy of Lithuania, but are driven out, 106. Ravage Lithuania, but are obliged to relinquiſh their attempt on Upper Vilna, 111. Their ſucceſſes in Lithuania, 437. Samogitia invaded, and reduced by them, 440. They are defeated by Gediminus, 441. Invade Lithuania, but are obliged to retire, 451. Invade Lithuania, but are forced to retire, and advantage taken of ſome circumſtances by them, 453. Their origin in Syria, and their firſt ſettlement in Pruſſia, 476. Their firſt four Grand Maſters, 477 (A). A ſeries of them, from Henry Walpot the firſt, down to Albert of Brandenburg the laſt, and their exploits, ib. The expulſion of that fraternity out of Pruſſia and Pomerania, with their ſettling at Mariendal, in Franconia, &c. 482.
—— Livonian, why they put themſelves under the protection of the Poles, xxxv. 200.
Knitzitzitla, a colony ſettled by Cortes, xxxiii. 278.
Knivet's monſtrous fictions, xxxix. 225, 226.
Knot, a kind of arithmetic in Peru, xxxix. 16.

Knowles, admiral, his unſucceſsful attempt on Porto Cavallo, and his ſole view poſſibly what, xxix. 166. Takes a rich Spaniſh prize, xli. 413. Made governor of Jamaica, 450. Removes the ſeat of government to Kingſton, and the diſguſt thereon, 452. Proceedings in parliament about Jamaica, 450. Addreſs to his majeſty, and the foundation what, with the report of the Board of Trade, and reſolutions thereon, 451. Peſtered with Spaniſh depredations and complaints in vain, 452. Pirates of that nation executed, alſo diſputes between the governor and aſſembly, with the occaſion, ib. Mutual recriminations to a pitch of indecency, 453. Diſputes with the aſſembly of Jamaica, ibid. General and particular charges againſt them, 454, not without foundation, tho' ſome overſtrained, ib. Is juſtified by the Britiſh parliament, ib.

Koan, the 6th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 111.

Koba, a village, where Mohammed built a moſque, i. 94.

Kobi, the great deſart in Weſt Tartary, iv. 10, 283.

Kogherlik, a province of Karazm, vi. 136.

Koghe proclaimed emperor by the Chineſe army, and founds the 18th dynaſty, viii. 455 (V). And takes the name of Tay-tſai, ibid.

Kokkilon, Khan, aſſiſts Huſſeyn Shah againſt the rebel Mahmud, vi. 60. Defeated by Aman Olla, 61.

Kojas, Gabriel de, different accounts of his expedition to Pacacama, xxxviii. 330. Peace concluded, and the terms, 331.

Kokaiya, a mountain in Weſt Tartary, iv. 16.

Kokonol, or Kokonor Eluths, where ſituated, iv. 295. Their government, 320.

—The ſon of Hupi-my conſpires againſt Hayſhan, v. 16.

Koko-temur revenges his father's death on Tyeh ſong, v. 69. Defeats Polotemur, 71. Employed by the prince againſt him, 74. Promoted at court, 76. Diſgraced and ſtripped, 77. Reſtored, and troops ſent againſt him, inſtead of the new emperor Chu, 79.

Kokza, Kokja, an enthuſiaſt, gives Temujin the name of Jenghiz Khan, iv. 356.

Koluga, or Paſs of the Iron Gate, where, iv. 415.

Kom, city, where ſituated, with its origin, ii. 187. Taken by the Mungls, 421.

Komans ravage Aſia Minor, iv. 204.

Komatz Go, the 101ſt emperor of Japan, ix. 131.

Komori, cape, where ſituated, vi. 553 (V). Strange variety of ſeaſons, &c. 554.

Kondiarouk, Rat, chief, his character and conduct, xl. 46.

Kon-fu-tze Confucius honoured by the Mungls, v. 7. His books publiſhed by them, 13. Recommended to them by Hayſhan, and forewarned againſt wine and women, 14.

Kong, an honorary title, what, iv. 315.

Kong-jey, the 76th emperor of Japan, ix. 125.

Kong-pu, or Campoo, the 6th ſupreme tribunal in China, viii. 147.

Kong-ti raiſed to the empire by Li-ywen, and dethroned by him, viii. 442.

Kong-tſong, the minor emperor of Song, betrayed by his prime miniſter, iv. 528. Invaded by the Mungls, 533. Sent priſoner to Hupilay, 563. Reception from him, 564. Turns bonze at Putala, 588.

Konja, the 9th khan of Bukharia, v. 143.

Konieckſpolkis defeated, xxxiv. 191.

Konigſberg, account of it, xxxiv. 468. Account of that capital, xii. 229.

Konigſegg, count, ſurpriſes Marſhal Broglio's quarters, and attacks the French in their entrenchments, the Imperialiſts retreating to Luzara, xxxvii. 213. The loſs on both ſides, ib. Is obliged to retreat from Luzara, 214 Succeeds Wirtemburg in Italy, 518. Surpriſes Broglio, who eſcapes in his ſhirt, 519. His army re-inforced, keeps the field, and forces Maillebois to retire under the cannon of Cremona, ib.

Koningſmarck's ſucceſſes againſt the Imperialiſts, xxx. 270. Returns from Weſtphalia, xxxiii. 273. Unſucceſsful in Pomerania, 320. Complete victory in Pomerania, and his ravaging Mecklenburg, 322.

Kon-tay-ki, or great khan, his vaſt force, iv. 317.

Korolam, a city in Karnata, vi. 577.

Korchin, a Mogul province, iv. 279. Turned into a foreſt, 280.

Koran, or Alcoran of Mahomed, over valued by ſome moderns, i. 2. How, and by whom compiled, 30. When ſent to Mohammed from heaven, 43 (W). Where it begins to allow the power of the ſword, 88 (B). Made to contradict itſelf to excuſe Mahomet's letchery, 160. Contradictory ſalvo about female captives, 184. The ninth chapter of it publiſhed at Mecca, 201. The book eſteemed the greateſt of miracles by the Moſlems, 256. By whom reduced into the preſent form, 273, 308. When, and by whom completed, 309. With ſtrange diſcordance in the copies of it, and when firſt publiſhed, high titles given to it, and to its ſeveral chapters, 311, 322. Editions of it, 312. Diviſion, 313. Stile conciſe and elegant, 314. Deſign in aſſerting the unity of the Godhead, 315. Its author allowed to be Mohammed, and his

assistants in it, 317. Pretended to be brought down from heaven, 319. Its materials whence furnished, 320. Various readings and passages abrogated, 321. Whether created, 322. Those who affirm it to be so are deemed heretics, 323. Honour shewn to it by the rest, 325. Its principal tenets, 326. Negative precepts, 357. Positive institutions, 366. Edict about the creation of it, ii. 405. Revived by Motasem, 413. See also 421.

Korea made tributary to the Mungls, iv. 455. Under Khan Kayuk, 512. First embassy to Kublay, 538. Revolts against Towan-temur, and cuts the Mungls in pieces, v. 69. Submits to the new Tartarian dynasty, viii. 487. Kingdom described, with its boundaries, 521. Cities, rivers, &c. 522. Product, commerce, &c. 524. Religion, government, &c. 526. Laws, customs, &c. 527. Ignorance of geography, 528. Origin, antiquity, &c. and when first subdued by the Chinese, and by the Japonese, 529. Shakes off the yoke, continues subject to China, and invades Lyau-tong, 532. A prophecy concerning its reduction, and a new division of it, 533. Courted by the Chinese and Tartars, with a new line of kings, 534. Invaded by the Japanese, 536. (See Corea).

Korei, or Kossi, the 7th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 111.

Koreidhites, seven hundred of them cut off by Saad; this cruelty approved by Mahomet, and punished by heaven, i. 133. Their spoils, ib.

Koreish, tribe, whence descended, and the politest of all the Arabs, i. 5, 6. Great merchants, 32. Infected with Zendicism, 36 Oppose Mohammed's preaching, 49. Persecute his followers, 53. Leagues against the Hashemites, 54. Make several attempts against Mohammed, 55. Are forced by a miracle to rescind their league, 57. Grow more incensed against him, 62. Endeavour to murther him, 89. Defeated by Mohammed, 107. Strive to gain the Ethiopian king, 113. Change the route of their caravans, 118. Besiege Medina with 12000 Jews and other allies, 128. Forced to raise the siege, 129. Greatly straitened by the Themama, 134. Break their treaty with the Moslems, 169. Submit to Mahomet, 172. Modest answer to him, 173. Used to burn their daughters alive, but that custom abolished by the coran, 365. Oppose Yezid's succession, ii. 78.

Kori, Kozars, or Kasjahs, invade and outwit the Moslems, iii. 326.

Kortene, rock and fortress in Georgia, described, and besieged by Timur Bek, v. 351. Scaled by ropes and taken, and the Georgians massacred in it, 352.

Kosa seizes on the guardianship of the Caaba, i. 7.

Kosand, a city of Samarkand, v. 124. Surrenders to the revolted Kalil, 383.

Ko-shu-king completes a system of astronomy, and a set of instruments, iv. 575.

Kosio, 6th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 111.

Kotluk Turkhan, Timur's noble sister, rouses him from his melancholy, v. 238. Her death and high character, 241.

Kothb Malek assists Malek Amber against the Moguls, vi. 347.

Kothboddin founds the new monarchy of Karazm, iv. 148. Brave defence of Siftan, and submission to Timur-Bek, v. 242. Sent away prisoner, 243.

—— 19th shah of Hormuz defeats and slays Isfuf, and subdues the islands of Keys and Bahray, vi. 79*. Other conquests, 80. Dethroned by his brother, 81. Recovers the crown from his two sons, and invaded afresh by them, 82. De ats them, 83. His death, 84.

Kotluk Timur assassinates Mir Kazasan, but slain for it, v. 210.

Kotolmish, Kutulmish, or Kutlu Moses, his rebellion against Alp Arslan, and his sudden death puts an end to the revolt, iii. 251. and iv. 101. Invades the Roman empire, and rebels against Tagrolipix, 183. The cause of the difference between the Greek and Oriental accounts about him, 184. Conquests in Asia Minor, and when first established there, 186.

Kotovan's success against the Song, iv. 498. In Shen-si, in Sechwen, 499. In Huquang, &c. 500.

Kotuz, soltan of Egypt, drives the Mungls out of Syria, v. 163. Slain by Bibars, 164.

Kotwal, in Indostan, his office and power, vi. 311.

Ko-tzui-i, a noble Chinese kolaw, and friend to the Christians, viii. 447 (R). Deep mourning for his death, 448.

Kowaik river drives the Franks from before Aleppo, iii. 332.

Kowis Khan seizes on the government of Visapur, and murthered by Bullul Khan, vi. 500.

Kowkin, the 8th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 111.

Kowlis, who; they harrass Dara in his flight, vi. 419.

Koyrichak crowned khan of Kipjak, v. 289.

Koo-ken, the 46th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 121.

Kooko, the 58th emperor of Japan, ix. 123.

Kootoku, the 37th emperor of Japan, ix. 118.

Korrah Ebn Shebal (Sharik) becomes odious to the Egyptians, ii. 175. Made governor of Egypt, 177. Profanation of the cathedral of Mesr, 178. His evasive answer to Al

Al Hegtj, 186. His death, and ſtately moſque, 190.
Korraun Abad taken by Timur Bek, v. 246.
Korrewas, a wandering tribe in Indoſtan, vi. 259.
Koſſacks, robbers, deſtroyed by Timur Bek, v. 292.
Koſſi, governor of Hirmen Kara, outwitted by Othman, xii. 26. Slain by him, 27.
Kraſnoiarſk, circle and town of the ſame name in Yeneſei province deſcribed, xxxv. 94. Oſtrogs, or forts on the Jeneſei, 94: (See Kanſkoi).
Krepoſt, what, xxxv. 88.
Krim khans, from whom deſcended, their hiſtory, v. 106, 113.
Krit, a poiſoned weapon among the Makaſſars, vii. 335, 340.
Kromitus taken by the Turks, iv. 269.
Kubeel Azabs, a moſque at Cairo, deſcribed, xiv. 188.
Kubku Khatun, Jenghiz Khan's 4th wife, iv. 463 (K).
Kublay. See Hu-pu-lay.
Kublik, prince of the Getes, defeated and put to death, v. 260.
Kuchluk Khan, his ingratitude to Kurkhan, taken and put to death, iv. 61, 68. Defeat, 376, and death, 378. Ingratitude, 379.
Kuchnagghen, a city and province of Indoſtan, vi. 216. Governed by a queen, 217.
Kuchu's ravages in Hu-quang, iv. 499.
Kui, or Koy, where ſituated, and taken by the Mungls, iv. 441.
Kuigan, a large province of Karazm, vi. 136.
Kukias the Turkman, his expedition into Meſopotamia, iii. 231. Treachery to the prince of Mawſel, and defeated by the Arabs, 232.
Kukovitus choſen ſovereign of Lithuania, in room of his nephew Skirmunt II. xxxiv. 422. Is at peace with the Ruſſians all his reign, ib.
Kulan Khatun, Jenghiz Khan's 5th wife, iv. 465 (L).
Kular Agaſi's valour and death at the battle of Gutnabad, vi. 54.
Kuliakhan Murſhid cauſes Iſhmael III. to be murthered, v. 434. Inſolence to his pupil Abbas Shah, and maſſacred by his order, 435.
—— Mirza put to death by Sefi I. v. 460.
—— Mortuza accuſes the chancellor Tabub to Sefi I. v. 463. Made lord high ſteward, 465.
—— Ali, preſident of the council made the executioner of Ugurlu Khan, v. 464.
—— Imam, and his ſons, &c. ſlain by Sefi I. v. 466. Other particulars of his excellent character and death, 467. Liberality and public works, 468.
Kuliakhan Ali, why ſurnamed the king's lion, his frequent and long baniſhments, vi. 3. Recalled, and careſſed by Soleyman Shah, and ſatire on the Armenian churchmen, 4. Baſe complaiſance to the king, 5. Death, 6.
—— late divan Beghi of Iſpahan, made commander of the Perſian forces, is defeated and ſlain by the revolted, vi. 44.
—— Khan, or Nadir Shah, his extraction and riſe in Perſia, vi. 86. Joins Shah Thamas, and reduces Koraſſan, 87.
Kulong kingdom, where ſituated, and tributary to the Mungls, iv. 579 (Q).
Kulon-nor, a lake in Mongalia, iv. 284.
Kumeil ſaves his life by a witty evaſion, ii. 185.
Kumkala, a city of Karazm, vi. 141.
Kumkant, a province of Karazm, vi. 135.
Kun-chew, the capital of Honan, taken by the Mungls, iv. 481.
Kungua, curious chalk-cavern at that town, xxxv. 60 (A).
Kunkam, a province of Decan, and by whom governed, vi. 481.
Kunkurat Turks, in Weſt Tartary, iv. 28.
—— Submit to Jenghiz Khan, iv. 343.
—— or Kongorats, a tribe of Uſbeck Tartars, vi. 146.
Ku-pe-kew, the ſecond gate of the Chineſe wall, iv. 278. Mongals ſeated along its diſtrict, 280.
Kupele, defile, where ſituated, v. 312 (N).
Kurdeſtan ſubdued by Timur Bek, v. 251.
Kurds ſuppreſſed by Timur Bek, v. 278. Severely puniſhed by him, 338. Cruelly maſſacred by him, 339. Murthered by Abbas Shah, 437.
Kurje, or Lyautong, invaded by Jenghiz Khan, iv. 374.
Kurla Turks, an eminent tribe, iv. 29.
Kuſhanji Khan, one of the greateſt Uſbeck princes, and defeats Soltan Babr, vi. 125.
Kuſhey, Malek, his cowardice before Kat, v. 229. Shameful puniſhment, 230.
Kuſhluk, ſon of Tayyan, his ſhameful flight, iv. 352. Joins with the Tayjuts againſt him, 353. Defeated, and retires to the Irtiſh, flees to Turkeſtan, 357.
Kutlu Moſes, or Kotolmiſh defeated in Arabia, iv. 101. Rebels againſt his uncle, 102. Againſt his couſin, and dies of a fall, 107. The Greek account of him falſe, 108.
Kutluk conſpires againſt Togrol, iv. 173. Defeated by him, 174. Murthers him, 175.
—— Timur, his attempt to drive out Tukatmiſh, v. 110. Retires and is heard of no more, 111.
—— Mengu, the grandſon of Sheybani, his reign and ſucceſſors, vi. 119.
Kutſinetſk, circle, and the chief place of that name in Yeneſei province, deſcribed, xxxv. 93. Two frontier forts, 94.

Kutuku ſent againſt Jalaloddin, and defeated by him, iv. 433. His ſtratagem fruſtrated, 434.
Kuturi's brave revenge of her huſband's death, iv. 331.
Kwan-mu, Quam-mu, the 50th emperor of Japan, his reign, defeats ſome invaders, ix. 122.
Kwaſſen, or Quaſſan, the 65th emperor of Japan, ix. 124.
Kwo-gien, the 96th emperor of Japan, ix. 130.
—— II. the 99th emperor, ix. 131.
Kwogoku, the 36th emperor of Japan, ix. 118.
Kwo-mio Go, or Gotto-Mio, the 111th emperor of Japan, ix. 136. Death, 137.
Kya's bloody reign in China, occaſioned by his wicked empreſs, viii. 381. Dethroned for his cruelty, and ingratitude to his reſtorer, 382. Defeat, exile, and death, 383.
Kyang-hay, a city of Laos, its ſituation, vii. 144.
Kyang-nan, a province of China, deſcribed, viii. 33. Its vaſt tribute and manufactures, 34. Commerce, chief cities, &c. 35.
Kyang-ſhin, his brave defence of Lo-yang, iv. 483. Bravery and death, 492.
Kyang-ſi, a poor province of China deſcribed, peſtered by wild free-booters, viii. 40 (S). Inhabitants, why deſpiſed for their frugality, 41 (T.) Fine porcelain manufacture, 42. Cities, 43.
Kyang-tſay, his brave defence of Yang-chew-fu, and death, iv. 566.
Kya-tse-tau cauſes the ruin of the Song empire, iv. 497 (T).
—— a worthleſs miniſter of the Song, iv. 527. Makes peace with the new Mungl Khan, 528. Promiſes an unfair peace with the Song, ib. Treachery to the Song and Mungl Khan, 533. Exchanges the paper-money for a worſe, 538. Singular vanity, 548. Propoſal of peace to Pe-yen rejected, 552. In great diſtreſs, and flies from the Mungls, 553. Turned out by the empreſs, 554.
Kyen-chang, a chief city of Kyang-ſi, viii. 43.
Kyang-ſeng, a province of North Laos, vii. 152.
Kyang-vang, emperor of China, his reign, with two odd ſects ſtarting up and quelled, viii. 406 (V.)
Kyen-ven-ti dethroned and murthered by Hew-king, viii. 439.
—— afterwards Kau-tſu-ven-ti, dethrones the emperor, and founds the 12th dynaſty, viii. 441.
—— II. emperor of the 21ſt dynaſty, oppoſed by his uncles, viii. 471. Invaded by Young-lo, and burnt in his palace, 472.
Kyen-vu ſeizes on the Korean throne, and aſſaſſinated, viii. 532.
Kyernus and Gybutus ſucceed their father Cunoſſus in Lithuania, xxxiv. 416. Their exploits, 417.
Kyew-kyang, a chief city of Kyang-ſi, viii. 43.
Kylos ſent Abuna into Abiſſinia, with his reception there, xiv. 298 (I). And oppoſed by the empreſs, and forced to ſteal back into Egypt, 299.
Kyo-lyen vanquiſhed by the Mungls, iv. 510.
Kyu, Thomas, a Chineſe and Chriſtian general, his ſucceſs againſt the Tartars, viii. 493.

L.

LABEZ mountains deſcribed, xviii. 230. Labyrinth caſtle, in Egypt, and Lucas's account of it fabulous, xiv. 193. Deſcribed by Pocock, 194. Conjectures concerning it, and why built without any timber, 195.
Ladog, a river of Algiers, xviii. 201.
Ladiſlaus St. his regulations about the Jews, xiii. 258.
—— of Sicily, crowned king of Hungary, which he immediately quits, xvi. 95. Surpriſes Rome, the pope and his cardinals eſcaping with difficulty, 105. Marries the daughter of a rich Sicilian count, xviii. 204. He divorces Conſtantia, her bearing this reverſe of fortune, and marriage to another huſband, with her declaration, 205 (S). Succeſſes in Naples, and recovery from poiſon, but ſtammers till his death, 206. Beſieges Naples without effect, ib. Conqueſts in Naples cruſh the barons, and marries Mary, ſiſter to the king of Cyprus, 208, 209. Accepts the kingdom of Hungary, and is crowned, but returns to Naples, and why he drops that crown, ibid. The death of his queen and pope Boniface, ibid. Marches with a body of troops to Rome, and his views there, ib. Seizes on the principality of Tarento, 209. Excommunicated, and an accommodation concluded, 210. His troops repulſed from Rome, but afterwards he enters it in triumph, and aſſumes a pompous title, 211. The Romans openly revolt, but he again makes himſelf maſter of the city of Rome, and invades Tuſcany, ib. The council of Piſa chuſe a third pope, Alexander V. who excommunicates Ladiſlaus, ib. Pope John excommunicates and publiſhes a croiſade againſt him, 212. Yet concludes a peace with him, 213. He nevertheleſs ſurpriſes and pillages Rome, with the whole eccleſiaſtical ſtate, and his expedition againſt Florence

now ſtopt, 214. Takes Rome, and expels pope Boniface, with Ladiſlaus's ambition, xxix. 361 (L). But dies of poiſon, 377.
Ladiſlaus II. accepts the adminiſtration of Hungary, but not the title of king, xlii. 12. Acceſſion of Dalmatia and Croatia, how effected, ib. Defeats the Chuni, and the occaſion, 13. Concludes peace with the Ruſſians and Poles, ib. Preparing for the croiſade, he dies, 14.
—— III. king of Hungary, defeats Othogar, who is killed, xlii. 30. Excommunicated for oppreſſing the Chriſtians, and acknowledges his errors, ib. Invaded annually by the Cumani, whom he defeats in the Krapak mountains, who, with the Tartars, ravage the country, ib. Is ſtabbed by a Cuman, ib.
—— IV. of Bohemia, king of Hungary, the pope's right to diſpoſe of the kingdom being refuſed, xlii. 32. Goes back to Bohemia, and the pope ſends a legate and mutual excommunications, ib.
—— V. of Naples, declared king of Hungary, appoints a viceroy, xlii. 44. Quits Hungary on Sigiſmond's approach, who had been releaſed, ib.
—— poſthumous ſon of Albert, crowned king of Hungary, when four months old, xlii. 47. Alſo acknowledged king of Bohemia, ib. The king is at laſt delivered to his ſubjects, 51. The Turks beſieging Belgrade, are defeated with great loſs by Corvin, ib. who dies ſoon after, 52. His ſon ſucceeds in the government, but put to death by the king, though he pardoned him on the euchariſt, ib. Going to celebrate his nuptials, he dies, ib.
—— king of Bohemia, and two governors appointed during his minority, xlii. 169. Crown'd at Prague, and he dies, ib. Several competitors for the crown, 170.
—— duke of Auſtria, dies without children, and ſucceeded by Frederic, xlii. 201.
—— king of Poland, why engaged in a war with the Teutonic knights, who are defeated, and the conſequences, xxix. 366. Peace between him and the Teutonic knights, 375. But joins with the emperor againſt them, and the conditions, 376. Succeeds on Podiebrad's death, in Bohemia, and is crowned at Prague, 447. Succeeds to Hungary, with whom the emperor makes peace, 462. Loſes footing in Hungary, and upon his father's death, ſucceeds to Bohemia, but is there aſſaſſinated, ib.
Lady, extraordinary inſtance of courage in one, xxvii. 202 (H).
—— Spaniſh, her brutal courage in St. Jago, xxxviii. 369.
Lael a caravan-robber, defeated and ſlain, vi. 347.
Lag, laws in Sweden, by whom compiled, xxxiii. 52.
Laguira, Waterhouſe fails in his attempt on it, xli. 413.
Lahian Banu oppoſe Mahomet's forces, i. 135.
Laho, on the Ivory Coaſt, various diſpoſitions of the natives there, xvii. 198.
Lahor, or Lahur, plundered by Timur Bek, v. 314.
—— province in Indoſtan, deſcribed, vi. 234.
Ladrones, or Marianne iſlands, where ſited, ix. 392. ſub note. When, and by whom diſcovered, with their names, number, nature, &c. 497. Cattle, fruits, &c. peculiar to them, 504 (D). Its archipelago from what probably formed, 509 (F). Their ſoil, climate, &c. 510. Strange inhabitants, 511. Exceſſive vanity, and ignorant of the uſe of fire, 512 (G). The women of ſuperior endowments to the men, 515. Privileges prejudicial to men, and the effects towards profligacy herefrom, 516. Houſes, &c. 517. Martial diſcipline, 518 (H). Mechanical genius, 519 (I). Swift veſſels, and manner of navigating, 520, note. Motly character, 522. How firſt diſcovered, 524. When firſt entered by the Spaniards, 527. Barbarous cuſtoms among them, 528. Arrival of captain Cavendiſh among them, 529. Pathetic mourning, 530 (L). Arrival of the firſt Dutch ſhip, 531. Receive Spaniſh miſſionaries, 535, and a Spaniſh governor, with the horrid maſſacre of the miſſionaries, 534 (M). Take up arms againſt the Spaniards, 538. Reduced by Don Joſeph de Quiroya, and their low condition ſince, 529 (O). Their importance neglected by the Spaniards, 546. Danger of their falling into other hands, 549. Their vaſt conſequence to the Spaniards, 557, towards further diſcoveries northward, 558, 564. Rich countries in the neighbourhood, 565. Iſlands lying ſouth of them, 590, by whom diſcovered, 592 (A). on the ſouth-eaſt, 594. That on the ſouthweſt in danger of being forgotten, ibid.
Laila, the favourite ſultana of Miles Iſhmael, her jealouſy againſt his favourite ſon, and ſtratagem to ruin him, xvii. 151. Raiſes a revolt at Mequinez, 158.
Lake of the two mountains, in Canada, xxxix. 388.
—— governor of Nevis, his pious character, xli. 288.
Lakonſevan, a city of Siam deſcribed, vii. 205.
Lakka Diva, iſlands of Malabar, vi. 546 (H).
Laland, account of, xxxii. 6.
Lalleman made viſitor of all the European priories, with his ſucceſs in England, xix. 64.

Lamalmon, a dreadful high rock in Abyſſinia, deſcribed, and beautiful ſhape, &c. xv. 95.
Lamas of Tibet, introduce their religion into Mongalia, iv. 310. Their worſhip, office, &c. and pretend to magic, phyſic, &c. 313. Enemies to the ſect of Tau, 578. An impious one condemned for horrid crimes, 591. Pardoned by Hu-pi lay, 592.
—— who, vii. 183. When firſt in credit among the Mungls, iv. 511 (C). Their extreme inſolence unpuniſhed, v. 14. Twenty-four of them put to death for treaſon, 16. Inſolence ſuppreſſed by the throne, 31. Revolt againſt Tutemur, 39. Swarm about the court of Towhantemur, and debauch him with their pretended magic, &c. 58. Driven from court by Polotemur, 74. Difference from the Brammans in India, vii. 183. Origin from Tibet, 184.
Lambert, M. de la Motte, ſent ambaſſador to Siam, vii. 316. Audience of the king, 318.
—— duke of Spoleto, on the emperor's death, claims the empire, and marches to Rome with an army, xxv. 252. The pope impriſoned, but ſet at liberty, goes to France, 253, who crowns Lewis the Stammerer at Troyes, ib. Succeeding his father Vido, obliges Berengarius to leave Pavia, 262. Declared emperor, 264. Slain, and many of the Italian nobles offer their crown to Lewis, ſon of Boſon, and king of Arles, 265.
Lamberville, father, why diſmiſſed from among the Iroquois, xl. 36. His deliverance to whom owing, ib.
Lamboi defeated at Kempen by the Weimar troops and Heſſians, xxxiii. 280.
Lamelein, David, a Jewiſh impoſtor, his impriſonment and death, xiii. 392. ſub (O).
Lamiranda ſent to defend fort St. Elme, xix. 247.
Lamo, iſle and kingdom, where ſeated, xv. 395. Its king beheaded by the Portugueſe, 396. The iſland and kingdom deſcribed, 406.
Lampedoſa, a ruined iſland, its antiquities deſcribed, xix. 23.
Lancaſter, his voyage into the Eaſt-Indies, x. 16.
— duke of, ambaſſy to him from the king of Caſtile, xx. 341. Account of his expedition, ib. (X). in fine. With a large army traverſing France, arrives at Bourdeaux, xxiii. 470.
Lancerota, an iſland of the Canaries, deſcribed, xiv. 466. Its ſtrong caſtle, 467.
Landau taken by the king of the Romans, xxx. 399.
Landen, total defeat of the allies there under king William, whoſe addreſs prevents any important advantage, xxv. 134.
Landen, the allies defeated there by Luxemburg, who takes Huy, xxx. 378.
—— battle loſt by the allies, xxxi. 540.
Landgrave, its origin, xxix. 337 (C).
Landi choſen gonfalonier by the Florentine mob, and his character, xxxvi. 149 (A). Magnanimity, 150. Subdues the rabble, with a new magiſtracy regularly choſen, and a law againſt a preſident being choſen from the lower people, 151.
Lantandi, Michael, commendations of his conduct, &c. xxxvi. 151.
Lando, the banditti under him ravage Italy, xxvi. 52. The grand company under him defeated in the Appennines, and himſelf taken, 56. Army of freebooters under him invade Naples, xxviii. 189.
Lando, Pietro, the 78th doge of Venice, ſucceeds Gritti, xxvii. 359. Senate's preparations for war, ib. Death and character, 370.
Landreci inveſted by Anhalt Deſſau, and covered by Eugene, xxx. 463.
Landſervon, battle of, fought between the two northern monarchs in perſon, xxxiii. 321.
Landulph, ſole prince of Benevento, xxviii. 28. Between him and the Greeks ariſes a war, with the occaſion, in which he entirely defeats them at Aſcoli, and Puglia wreſted from them, ib. Submits to the Greeks, and dies, 29.
—— II. ſucceeds his father Landulph in Benevento, xxviii. 30.
Lane, captain, his progreſs in making diſcoveries from Roanoke in North America, xxix. 237. Treachery of Wingina, a petty ſovereign, to him, and his diſtreſs thereon, what, ib. Diſcovers a conſpiracy of the natives, and Wingina taken priſoner, 238.
Laneau the miſſionary arrives at Siam, vii. 318. Vain attempt to convert the king, 319.
Langon, Adrian, admiral of Malta, his ſucceſs againſt the Corſairs, xix. 337.
Lang-chew-fu taken by the Mungls, iv. 523.
Langherta ſurrendered to the Mungls, iv. 416.
Langhorne, Sir William, his injudicious choice of the ſpot for fort St. George, x. 232 (L).
Lan-jang, a city of Laos, its ſituation, vii. 144. Deſcribed, alſo its large and noble palace, 150.
Lanjans, or Lanchangs, their kingdom in Laos deſcribed, vii. 146. Its climate, ſoil, &c. with its plenty of rice, &c. 147. Excellent gums, ivory, &c. and mines, 148. Animals, and other produce, provinces and cities, 149. Inhabitants deſcribed, 156. Their many virtues, and their vices, 157. Hunting of men, their diet, dreſs, &c. 158. Averſion againſt polygamy, their marriages, fune-

funerals, &c. 159. Belief of tranſmigration, 160. Trade, language, and character, their religion by whom corrupted, 161. Their ſchools, and notions of Providence, 162. Of the world's origin, 163. Blacks, 164. Account of its peopling, ib. Of the government, 165. Abſurd fables concerning the God of the Chriſtians, 166, and his ſon being crucified for him in the weſt, with a burleſque on the doctrine of the miſſionaries, 167. Notion about heaven and hell, 168. Prieſts, 171, their arrogance, cruelty, and knavery, 174. Favoured by the kings, 177. Their ſuperſtition, ibid. Monarchs ſupreme over the Talapoys, and partiality to them, ib. Impoſitions on the ſuperſtitious vulgar, 179. Preach up charity above all, 182. Ways of forcing alms, ib. Government, 188. Few laws, and tribes under their heads, 189. Adminiſtration of juſtice, viceroy, and other officers, 190. Seldom ſeen in public, and their viſitation of temples, 191. Audience, ancient ſtate independent, and monarchy when begun, 192. Becomes ſubject to Ava, recover their liberty, and behaviour to his ambaſſador, revolt, and invade Siam, 298.

Lanjans, capital of the kingdom, repeopled by the natives, vii. 193.

Lanoja, of Naples, defeats the French near Pavia, takes Francis priſoner, and carries him to Spain, xxviii. 263.

Lanſquenets, number of them in Francis's army, and what, xxvii. 286 (B). Obſtinacy of French and Swiſs in the action of Marignan, 287. Both deſiſt at night, and draw breath in the ſame ſtation, ib. At break of day they charge afreſh, 288.

Lanterns, the famous feſtival in China, deſcribed, with the immenſe numbers and richneſs of them, viii. 253 (D). Origin of that feaſt unknown, 254. Some conjectures offered about it, 352, ſub (N).

Lanthorn-caſtle ſurrenders to the Genoeſe, who demoliſh it, with the pope's artful management, xxiv. 230.

Lan-thu, the founder of a ſect in Ton-king, vii. 473 (F).

Lanuza, juſtice, beheaded, xxi. 315.

Laodicea ſurrenders to John Dukas, iv. 206. Fortified by John Comnenus, 219.

—— or Ladikia, taken by the Moſlems, i. 481. Given to the Greek emperor, iv. 257.

Laos, or Lawos, kingdom, where ſituated, vii. 141. Whence ſo called, with its mountains, rivers, &c. ib. Provinces, cities, with an itinerary of it, 143. Geography, and maps of it imperfect, 144. Accounts of travellers no leſs defective, 145. Its diviſion into northern and ſouthern, 146. Southern part (See Lan-jang.) ibid. Northern, 151. Provinces, cities, &c. 152. Religion, prieſts, doctrines, &c. 161.

Lao, a Talapoyan univerſity, vii. 176.

Lapland, Ruſſian, and its inhabitants, deſcribed, xxv. 10.

Lapotinſki, ambaſſador from Batori to Baſilowitz II. czar, his extraordinary behaviour, xxv. 243.

Laquejo iſland, where ſituated, conquered by the Japaneſe, ix. 135.

Lar, kingdom, ſubdued by Shah Abbas, v. 444.

Lara, Rabbi David de, a learned Jew at Amſterdam, his works, xiii. 441. ſub note.

—— Alvaro de, regent of Caſtile, univerſally hated, xx. 179. Bold ſtep and forgery to turn this hatred from himſelf on Berengara, 180. King Henry killed at Palentina by the fall of a tile upon his head, ib. Endeavours ſtill to preſerve the ſovereignty, but in vain, 181.

—— taken priſoner by king Ferdinand, xx. 182. Has his liberty upon ſurrendering the places in his hands, 183. But relapſing into his old intrigues, is forced to quit Caſtile, and fly to Alonſo of Leon, ib. Is the author of a new war, and dies miſerably, ib. His brother Ferdinand retires to Morocco, 184. Retires to Portugal, but received into Sancho's favour, 236.

—— John Nunez de, declared a traytor by the ſtates, ſurrenders Lerma after a long ſiege to the king, who pardons and prefers him, xx. 285.

—— Mauriques de, on recalling Alva to Spain, ſucceeds as viceroy of Naples, xxviii. 278.

Larach, in Africa, betrayed by the Moreſcoes, xxi. 341. Taken by ſtorm, 463.

Lari, a noted village on the Gold-coaſt, xvii. 42.

Larſz Kagge, his bravery at Ratiſbon, xxx. 218.

Laſcaris aſſiſts Azzo'ddin againſt his brother Rokno'ddin, iv. 257.

—— Paulo de Caſtelard, grand maſter of Malta, xix. 298. Forms the inhabitants into regular regiments, and diſtreſſed by the viceroy of Sicily, 299. Partiality to the French nation, 300. Complaint againſt the biſhop redreſſed, 301. Invaded by Sultan Ibrahim, 304. Juſt complaints againſt the pope, and other great loſſes to the order, 305. Builds the ſtrong fort of St. Agatha, and new complaints againſt the viceroy of Sicily, 307. Partiality to the French, and a library erected in the new city; ſevere orders againſt them, and purchaſes the iſland of St. Chriſtopher, 308. Orders French ſhips to be fired upon, 309. His galleys affronted at Genoa, and gives a double defeat to the Turks, 310. Dies in the

97th year of his age, with his grand monument, 311.
Lashkari, the 4th Shah of Hormuz, his reign, vi. 68 *.
Laftan revolters defeated by the emperor Sufneus, xv. 309.
Laftra taken, xxxvi. 533.
Lat, or Al Lat, the famous idol and temple in South-India, deſtroyed by Soltan Mahmud, and 50,000 votaries ſacrificed, and vaſt treaſures plundered, iii. 191.
Lateran, a general council holden there, with the ordinance forbidding the inveſtiture of churches from a layman, one of its decrees, oppoſed by all the clergy of Germany, xxv. 331. Interdicts France, and a monitory for abrogating the Pragmatic Sanction, xxvi. 265. Reſtores the ſchiſmatic cardinals, 268. Acknowledged by France, and the parliament of Provence, a decree againſt certain philoſophers, ib. Indulgences are granted for a war againſt the Turks, &c. 269. Its diſſolution a meaſure condemned by ſeveral of the fathers, 273 (X). Annuls the treaty, which occaſions freſh conſuſion, xxix. 101.
Lathgartha, a young lady of Norway, her bravery, xxxii. 73.
Latabi, and other inland kingdoms in Guinea, deſcribed, xvii. 88.
Lau, a river of Kamboja, deſcribed, with Van Wuſtof's paſſage of it, vii. 405.
Laval, Francis, ſent biſhop to Canada, xxxix. 466. His firſt act of power, ib. Prepares with father Lallemont for going on converſions, 467. Their ſucceſs among the Abenaquais and Eſquimaux, and the probable motive among the ſavages, what, ib.
Laubanie, brave defence of Landau by him, and its ſurrender, xxx. 408.
Laudara, king of Kamboja, invaded by the Siameſe, vii. 418. Aſſiſted by the Siamiards againſt them, 419. His ſon reſtored to the crown by them, and their fatal end, 421.
Laudonniere ſent to Charles-Fort in Florida, with a Proteſtant reinforcement, xl 395. His account of two voyages preferable to that of de Morgues, ib. (S). Arrival in Florida, and worſhipped by Paraouſti Saturiova, and the latter's friendly offices, 396 (T). Intelligence from a very aged Paraouſti, what, ib. Builds fort Caroline, and ſettles near the mouth of the May, 397. Saturiova's diſſimulation, alſo that of the other Indians, ib. Is urged by Saturiova to fulfil his promiſe, 398. Robs him of his priſoners, ib. Saturiova's diſſimulation, and his revenge prevented by an uncommon tempeſt attributed to the French, 399. Sends the captives beforementioned home to Outina, ib. Who, by means of a French party, gains a victory, 400. Mutiny againſt him at fort Caroline, ib. His wife conduct, ib. His further diſcoveries by la Roche-Ferriere and Gambie, about the riches of Florida, 402 (U). Diſcoveries by Ottigny, 403. Aſſiſts Paraouſti Outina, and the French beat his enemies, 404. Diſtreſs of the colony, ib. Arreſts Outina, who is releaſed with proviſions, which the Indians retake, ib. Is relieved by captain Hawkins with great humanity, 405. Who ſells him a veſſel, ib. Several French ſhips arrive under Ribaut, who acquaints him with the accuſations in France againſt him, 406. Eſcapes into the woods on the Spaniards taking fort Caroline, and after great diſtreſs gains the French ſhips in the river, 409. Sails for Europe, and lands at Briſtol, with his cold reception in France, 410.
Laurence, or Don Lorenzo Almeyda, his ſon's brave attack of Quiloa, xv. 423. Dreadful one upon Monbaſo, 430.
—— St. gulph, its extent, xxxix. 370. River, deſcribed, 371. Its navigation, where uncertain, 372. Peculiar fiſh, 391. Succeſsful voyages of ſome French adventurers to it, 409.
Lauretano appointed Venetian admiral, and ſent againſt Genoa, who gains a complete victory, xxvii. 144.
Lauſanne, the fathers tranſfer the council from Baſil to that city, where they terminate the ſchiſm, with the condition, xxix. 422.
Lauſon, M. de, ſucceeds d'Aillebout, governor of Canada, and his character, xxxix. 453.
Lauſon, governor of Trois Rivieres, attacks a body of Agniers, whom he defeats, xxxix. 454.
Lauterburg revolting, is obliged to ſurrender, and the troubles of Alſace appeaſed, xxxix. 236.
Lau-ti-ſha forced to leave the Yuen court, v. 73. Advanced by the emperor, 74. Put to death, 75.
Lautrec's ſevere government in Milan, and bad treatment of marſhal Trivulce, xxiv. 144. Forces Colonna's lines with loſs, and the conſequences, 149. This occaſions enquiries into the cauſe, and acts of injuſtice thereupon, ib. Reduces Genoa, and great part of the Milaneſe, 167. Takes Pavia by aſſault, and the cruel revenge of the French for their former defeat, ib. Reduces all Naples except Gaeta and the capital, alſo the Imperial viceroy beaten and killed at ſea, 168. New turn of affairs in Italy, through an epidemic ſickneſs and otherwiſe, ib. His army diſtreſſed before Naples, 291. Breſcia and Verona beſieged by the Venetians and French under him, 292. But the ſudden approach of the Imperialiſts o-

liges them to quit both, ib. Beſieges Milan, which he turns into a blockade, 303. Inveſts Pavia, but a reinforcement from Colonna obliges him to raiſe the ſiege, 304. Sent with an army acroſs the Alps, with his ſucceſſes in taking Boſco and Alexandria, alſo the reaſons for his ſlow motions, 327.

Lanteru, a Chilian, and page to Valdivia, his treachery, xxxviii. 373. Made lieutenant general by his countrymen, 374. Deſtroys La Conception, but forced to raiſe the ſiege of Imperial, 375. Killed at St. Jago, ib.

Law, Salique, ſome account of it, xxiii. 3 (A).

—— made at Frankfort for preſerving the public peace, and the Suabian league formed thereupon, xxix. 459 (A).

—— ſumptuary, abolition by the Genoeſe ſenators, and the people's demands acquieſced in, xxviii. 491.

—— Mr. projects the Miſſiſſippi company, with the heads of his patent, what, xl. 293. Miſſiſſippi bubble breaks, and how narrowly he eſcapes, 306.

Lawes, Sir Nicholas, governor of Jamaica, xli. 392. Revives martial law there, and his repreſentation to the aſſembly, ib. Reclaims pirates from the governor of Trinidado in Cuba, 393. But refuſed, 394. His proclamation for apprehending two of them, diſcountenanced by the people of Jamaica, and at home, ib. Breach between him and the aſſembly, with the occaſion, 395. Freſh altercations, 399.

Lawran, kingdom, ſubdued by Chaumigrem, vii. 92.

Lawrence, major, takes the command of the Engliſh forces in India, x. 193.

—Sent to reduce the French rebels of Annapolis, who find protection from la Corne, governor of Louiſbourg, xl. 195. Beats them out of their intrenchments, and are ſtill ſheltered, 196.

—— fort, St. built by the Engliſh, and where, xl. 196.

Le, a province of North Laos, vii. 155.

League, holy, the pope's view of forming one, and the Venetian ſenate's equivocal anſwer, xxvii. 298.

—— at Rome, between the emperor, pope, and republic of Venice, xxvii. 350. Charles fails in his engagements, 351.

—— of the Rhine, treaty concluded between France and ſeveral princes ſo called, xxx. 302.

—— army paſſes the Adda, and reduces Milan, &c. through Lautrec's negligence, xxxvi. 465. Their ſucceſſes, 479.

Leagues, how ſworn to by the Mungls, iv. 335, 342.

Leaguers, truce between them and the king of Navarre, with the remarkable ſituation of Montmorency, xxiv. 309. At Paris diſown the king from a deciſion of the Sorbonne, 326. Make the duke d' Aumale governor, and form a new parliament, with its proceedings, ib. Several places declare for the league, and in this diſtreſs the princes of the blood, &c. repair to the king, who removes to Tours, 327.

Leake, Sir John, ſeizes on Sardinia and Minorca, xxv. 175.

Learning encouraged by Ayyuli-palipata, v. 19.

Lechus, or Lecht, the firſt Poliſh duke, xxxiv. 36. Founder of Gneſna and Poſnan, 37 (A).

—— II. ſucceeds his brother Cracus II. duke of Poland, whom he had aſſaſſinated, but ſoon depoſed and deſerted, xxxiv. 40.

—— III. a peaſant, on diſcovering the fraud in a competition for the ſovereign power in Poland, at a horſe-racing, is made duke, xxxiv. 44. Wiſe adminiſtration and humility at all public exerciſes, and his other excellent qualities and death, ib.

—— IV. ſucceeds his father Lechus III. in the ſovereign power of Poland, xxxiv. 44. His extraordinary valour and clemency, with his impolitic act as to his natural ſons, 45.

—— V. a minor, ſucceeds his father Zieniovictus, xxxiv. 50. A regency appointed, and his own wife and pacific adminiſtration, with his death, ib.

—— VI. or the Fair, a minor, is elected to the ducal throne of Poland, under the guardianſhip of the biſhop and palatine of Cracow, xxxiv. 91. Reſtored to the ducal throne of Poland, in room of Mieczſlaus the Old, 93. His unfortunate reign from an invaſion of the Tartars and Ruſſians, with his cataſtrophe by a conſpiracy, ibid. (A).

—— VII. or the Black, ſucceeds Boleſlaus V. in the ducal throne of Poland, with the foreign and domeſtic troubles of this reign, xxxiv. 96. He is excommunicated, and on what occaſion, but reſtored by the king of Hungary, 97. A ſecond irruption of foreigners accompanied with large dogs, but defeated; he dies without iſſue, and his character, ib.

Leganes, marquis de, ſuſpected and arreſted, with his character, xxi. 502. Beaten at Lerida, which finiſhes his diſgraces and thoſe of Olivares, xxiv. 583.

Legaſpi, Michael, ſubdues the Philippine Iſlands, ix. 392. Enters the bay of Luçon, takes and rebuilds Manilla, 393.

Legate ſent to accommodate the differences between Caſtile and Arragon, but to little purpoſe, xx. 308.

—— his letters has a different effect from what he intended, xxiv. 357.

Legate, his ſucceſs in preaching againſt the emperor's lieutenant in Italy, xxvii. 63.
—— his treachery from the confidence of king Chriſtian II. xxxii. 405.
Leghorn given to the Genoeſe, xxviii. 424. Sold to the Florentines, 429. Its deſcription, xxxvi. 4.
Legions, in France, by whom appointed, and what, xxiv. 175.
Leiceſter, earl of, made governor-general of the Provinces, with his weak and arbitrary adminiſtration, xxxi. 103. His oppreſſive decrees about commerce, 104. Makes a campaign in Guelderland, 105. Loud complaints of the States againſt him, who is called to the Engliſh parliament, and ſails home, 106. Altercations and recriminations between him and the States, ib. Returns to Holland, 107. Clamour againſt him, why renewed, and diſputes between him and the States, and their maſterly remonſtrances, 108. Project for ſeizing on Leyden, but recalled, and diveſted of his government, 109. Pardon, and the articles of accuſation againſt him, ib.
Leichtenberg landgraviate, account of, xlii. 187.
Leimleiri, David, ſubterfuge to lengthen the promiſed time of the Meſſiah, xiii. 412 (P).
Leipſic, battle of, xxxiii. 242.
—— account of that city, xlii. 174.
Lekeſians reduced by Timur Bek, v. 248.
Lemos, count, appointed viceroy of Naples, xxviii. 289. Increaſes proviſions and the public treaſury by his wiſe adminiſtration, 292. He builds a magnificent edifice for the univerſity of Naples at a vaſt expence, and encourages learned men, ib. Erects ſeveral public works, 293.
Lempta province deſcribed, deſart of Yguida in it, xvii. 410.
—— bay, in Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 395.
Lencicia, palatine of, is ſeized by a party of Auguſtus, and Lubomirſki reconciled to the latter, xxxiv. 355.
Lencornet, a ſort of cuttle-fiſh in Champlain-lake, xxxix. 390.
Leng, kingdom in North Laos, where ſeated, and its produce, vii. 153. Rich mines and commerce, 154. Capital, 155. Tributary to Ava, ib.
Lens taken, the battle there, in which Condé gains a complete victory over the archduke; afterwards Lens and Furnes retaken, xxv. 36.
Leo, the Greek emperor, his noble defence of Conſtantinople, and ſtratagem to burn the Sharif's fleet, ii. 195.
—— a famous mathematician raiſed by Theophilus, ii. 449. Made biſhop of Theſſalonica, 450.
—— Tripolites, the Arab admiral, his conqueſts in the Greek empire, defeated by Andronicus Ducas, ii. 508.
Leo, emir of Tripoli, his ravages on the Egean coaſts, ii. 519.
—— a Tripolitan, defeated at ſea by the Chriſtians, ii. 534.
—— Opus, his fruitleſs attempt on Sicily, iii. 212.
—— Iſaurus perſecutes the Jews, xiii. 238.
—— de Modena, a famous Jewiſh Rabbi and writer, xiii. 404. Puerile way of fixing the Hebrew pronunciation and other works, 405 (E).
—— Africanus, his account of Africa defective, xiv. 4.
—— pope, his embaſſy to Charlemagne, ſhews that prelate's dependency, xxv. 228.
—— VIII. choſen pope, recognizes the emperor's rights, but John reſuming the papacy, depoſes Leo, and is murthered, xxv. 40.
—— IX. engages the Normans, is entirely defeated and taken priſoner, but entering into treaty with them is ſet at liberty, and returns to Rome, where he dies, xxv. 320. xxviii. 53.
—— X. choſen pope in room of Julius II. with univerſal ſatisfaction, and his worthy character, xxvi. 266 (U). The ſchiſmatic cardinals ſubmit to him, with his expenſive coronation in the Lateran, ib. His arbitration between the emperor and Venetians ineffectual, 268. Endeavours to reconcile the French and Swiſs ineffectual, 273. Treaty of peace concluded by his mediation between France and England, and his deſign for expelling the Spaniards from Naples, but deſpairing of that, he renews his alliance with the emperor and Catholic king, ib. Accedes to an alliance with the emperor, Spain, and the Swiſs, againſt Francis I. 270. Refuſes the king's requeſt in behalf of the duke of Urbino, 272. Diſſuades the Hungarians from any treaty with the Turks, and ſeizing on the duke of Urbino's territories, gives them to his nephew Laurence, 273. A plot by the cardinals againſt him diſcovered, and the conſpirators puniſhed, 274. A promotion of thirty-one new cardinals without regard to merit, ib. Though a peace prevails over Italy to the pope's advantage, his uſurpations are oppoſed in Germany, 275. Cites Luther to Rome, 278. Endeavours to promote a general croiſade againſt the Turks, but the ſecular princes refuſe to act, and the Spaniſh clergy to pay the tithes, ib. Renews his bull for indulgences, 279. Keeps poſſeſſion of Florence, and his deſign of ſeizing on Ferrara ineffectual, 280. Full condemning Luther, who with his followers is excommunicated, 282. Renews Luther's

excommunications, and for Henry the VIIIth's defence confers the title of Defender of the Faith on him, 283. Foments a war, and makes alliance with the emperor and England against France, 284. His conduct in the contest between Francis and Charles for the empire, xxvi. 451. Endeavours to seize Ferrara, but fails, with his shameful indulgences for supplying his boundless expence, 453. His great prosperity and that of his dominions, with his preparations for war, and views, 454. A secret treaty between him and Francis, with its terms, which Francis refuses to ratify, 455. His league with the emperor, and its contents, also formidable preparations for invading the Milanese, 456. Unaccountable distribution in the command of the league's army, and junction of their troops, 457. Siege of Parma proposed, but rejected, is resumed, and part of it taken, with the soldiers plunder, and its effect, 458. Is shamefully abandoned, 459. The Germans mutiny, with the pope's grief and indignation at so many disgraceful events, ibid. Recovers his courage, 460. His death, 466.

Leo XI. elected pope, after rejecting Baronius, Bellarmine, &c. in room of Clement VIII. with an account and character of him, xxvi. 412. Dies soon after, and the faction in the conclave, ib.

Leogane described, xli. 515.

Leon and Castile, history from Ferdinand I. to Ferdinand II. xx. 38.

—— capital of Nicaragua, described, xxxix. 149. Destroyed by buccaneers, 150.

—— Ponce di, his expedition to Florida, xl. 378. Ceremony of possessing Florida, which he took to be an island, ib.

Leonisio's intrigues in Milan, xxxvii. 388. Is defeated, and made prisoner, ib. The loss on both sides, and a church built on the field of battle, with a representation of the action on its walls, 389.

Leona Sierra, in Guinea, described, xvii. 228. Famous river, 237. Climate, 238. Islands, 240. Produce, 241. Dress, and genius, 242. Religion, 245.

Leonel, eldest natural son of Albert of Este, succeeds in prejudice of the legitimate, with his character, and improving of Ferrara, &c. xxxvii. 454.

Leoncio, the Venetian general, storms Socinna, xxvii. 184.

Leonora's sons, Henry and Tello, retire from court, xx. 299.

—— queen of Ferdinand of Portugal, her surprising influence and address, xx. 98. Her infamous behaviour to the king's brother, and her own sister, 99. Carries on the war by the assistance of the English, under the earl of Cambridge, 101. Her gallant Andeyro killed, 106. Demands support from Pedro of Coimbra, 142. Her deplorable death, 144.

Leonora, countess of Foix, proclaimed queen of Navarre, after her father Juan's death, xxii. 521. Short reign and death, with her numerous posterity, and account of them, ib.

Leontini reduced by the Moslems, ii. 431.

Leontius, a Greek general, his success against the Arabs, ii. 150.

Leopold, of Austria, invades the Trevisan, but defeated, and peace concluded, xxvii. 98. Ravages all about Spire, then marches into Bavaria, and burns Landsperg, while Frederic amuses himself at Basil, xxix. 286. Advancing against the Swiss is defeated at Morgarten, ibid. Continues the war in several skirmishes, with various success, while several places in Alsace submit to Lewis of Bavaria, 291. Attempts to excite a revolt among the Bohemians against John their king, but frustrated through a reinforcement sent the king, and an accommodation between him and his nobles, 292. Who resolves to exchange his crown for the palatinate of the Rhine, ib. From a series of disappointments sends the imperial ornaments to Lewis of Bavaria, which he receives with great indifference, 298; but listens to the advice of the archbishop of Mentz, and makes peace with the princes of Austria, and some articles of the treaty, ib. (G). Overcome, and slain by the Swiss, 348.

—— raises the siege of Hailbron, and retakes other places, xxv. 12. Claims to the Spanish crown, 144.

—— archduke, seizes Prague, xxx. 103. His successes, 157. Crowned king of Hungary, 298. Sends an army to assist Casimir, 300. Unanimously elected emperor, ib. Succeeds his father Ferdinand III. 302. Upon an embassy from him the Dutch renew former treaties with the Imperial court, and promise to assist the Danes against the Swedes, 303. Prepares for a war with the Turks, 307. Obtains assistance from foreign powers, 310. Marries Margaret Theresa of Spain, 313. Asks assistance from the Imperial diet, 319. Resolves to assist the States-General, 322. Suppresses the office of palatine for Hungary, and appoints a viceroy, 335. Prepares for a war with the French, 345. Truce concluded between him and France, ib. Makes a league against the Turks with John Sobieski, 346. Prevents the diet at Ratisbon from agreeing to a truce with France, 353. Gets assistance from the states of the empire, and promises from the pope against

the Turks, 354. His two propositions to the diet at Augsburg, 369. Prepares a fleet for acting on the Danube, with his great embarrassment for want of money, 379. Gives the title of king of Prussia to the elector of Brandenburg, 395. Death, character, and issue, 409 (B).

Leopold, town, surrenders, with the heavy contributions raised, and immense plunder taken, xxxiv. 253. New conferences set on foot there, and the confederate army reduced to submission, with the occasion, 250.

Leovigilde, king of the Visigoths, his progeny, and marries his dead brother's wife, xix. 367. Raises his sons to the rank of princes, and contest with them, 369 (T). Wars with Hermenegilde, 371. Imprisons him, ib. Puts him to death, and his wars with the Suevi, 372. Sends his son Ricared to defend his French dominions, dies, worn out with age, and whether converted or not, 374 (X). His character discussed, 375.

Lepanto, famous battle, in which the Christians under don John of Austria defeat the Turkish fleet entirely, xxvii. 417. Doria's treachery, 420. Bravery of the Christians, with the loss of the Turks and confederates, ibid.

Leprosy, a dreadful disease in Carthagena, and its odd effect, xxxix. 162.

Lercari, pathetic address of that senator to the riotous ringleaders at Genoa, but their abettors interrupt him, xxviii. 490. Bravely stands out, with the measures pursued by both parties for accomplishing their several ends, 491.

Lerma's scheme for supporting the power of Spain under him in Italy, xxi. 345.

Lero, island, described, xix. 61.

Lesbos given to Gataluxi of Genoa, xxviii. 409 (E).

Lesdiguieres success in Savoy, xxiv. 375. Saves the duke of Savoy from being overwhelmed by Spain, 472. Detached from the Protestants by the offer of constable, 487. This arduous commission entrusted to the famous Deageant, 488. His inconsiderable successes, with Spain declaring for Genoa, xxviii. 505.

Lesji, their bloody inroad into Shirwan, and protected by Hussein Shah, vi. 49. Fresh inroad into Shirwan, and horrid cruelties at Shamakiya, 50.

Lesly, successes of the Swedes under him, joined by the Hessians in Guelderland and Westphalia, with the ravages of the Austrian generals, xxx. 230.

Lesnau, famous battle, xxxv. 441.

L'Esterre, in Hispaniola, described, xli. 515.

Letters of intimation in Germany, what, xix. 504.

Lettonia. (See Livonia.) xxxv. 24.

Lettonians described, with their origin, xxxv. 27.

Leva's scheme for raising money, success of the war in Naples and the Milanese, xxvii. 333.

Leucat besieged by the Spaniards, but their trenches forced, xxi. 372.

Levi, three learned rabbi's of that name, xiii. 286 (W).

—— Ben Gershom, his character and writings, xiii. 319 (L).

—— Nathan, the pretended precursor of Zabathai Tzevi, with his condemnation and escape, xiii. 374.

—— tribe, settled in Shiras, xiii. 365.

—— the French general, retreats precipitately from the siege of Quebec, xl. 243.

Leungon, a city of Pegu, vii. 41.

Leutkirck, account of it, xlii. 239.

Lewenhaupt defeats a large body of the enemy, and after sustaining six assaults three days successively, he arrives at Charles's camp at Pultowa, xxxiii. 364. The Russians under Czeremetof defeated by him, with his fine manœuvre in the heat of battle, xxxiv. 360. But is forced to retire under the cannon of Riga, 361. An advantage gained over the Swedes under him by czar Peter at Lesno, yet he makes good his retreat and joins Charles's camp, 381. Russians beaten entirely in Courland by him, xxxv. 426. Defeats the Russians under Scheremetow, at Gemauses in Courland, with the loss of all their artillery, 430.

Lewis Debonnaire, a favourer of the Jews, xiii. 241. Pulls down all the synagogues, 292.

Lewis the Gentle, succeeds his father Charlemaign as emperor, xxiii. 163. Conduct at his entrance upon the administration, with an account and character of him, ib. (A). His extensive dominions, 164. His three sons, 165. The elder Lothaire declared his coadjutor, 166. Conspiracy of his nephew Bernard, king of Italy, against him, defeated, with the punishment of him and his associates, 167. Revolt of the Abodrites and Bretons, &c. ib. Persuaded to marry Judith, daughter of duke Guelfe, 168. Persuaded to acknowledge his mal-administration, and do public penance, 170. Suppresses the troubles in Germany and Aquitaine with some difficulty, 182. Death and issue, 183 (B).

—— king of Germany, supplants his brother Charles, and assumes the title of France, xxiii. 194, which Charles, by an artful contrivance, recovers very easily, 195. He dies, and a partition of his dominions among his sons, Carloman of Bavaria, Lewis of Germany, and Charles the Great, 206. Charles the Bald, his scheme against

theſe brothers diſappointed, and himſelf totally defeated, ib.
Lewis, king of Aquitain, crowned emperor, xxv. 232. Pope Stephen crowns him and his queen at Rheims, 233. The three elder ſons offended with the partition given their younger brother Charles, 236 (B). Rebellion raiſed againſt the emperor, and on what account, ibid. Crowned king of Italy by the pope, with the ravages committed about Rome by his army, 241. Benevento divided by Lewis into two dukedoms, 242. Lewis now aſſociated with his father in the empire defeats the Saracens, who had invaded Italy, ib. A council appointed by him at Teſino, in which a new edict is made with regard to the clergy, and a double election of popes, 243. Preſent at the conſecration of pope Nicolas, to whom he alighted, and walks with his horſe's bridle in his hand, 244. Marches againſt the Saracens, and is obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Bari with loſs, 245. The language uſed to the emperor's ambaſſadors, on pope Adrian IId's election, ib. He takes and deſtroys Bari, 246. Crowned king of Lorrain at Rome, ibid. Takes Capua, and carries St. Germain's body into France, 247. His death in France, and burial at Milan, with his character, 248.
—— choſen king of Germany on his father Arnulph's death, xxv. 266. Again invited into Italy, and crowned at Pavia, alſo crowned emperor at Rome, 267. Obliges Berengarius to fly into Bavaria, ib. His reflection at the count of Tuſcany's table, with its effects, ib. Surprized at Verona by Berengarius, his eyes are put out, and he is forced to abdicate, 268. Publiſhes a manifeſto againſt the pope in his own defence, with treatiſes on eccleſiaſtical and temporal juriſdiction, xxvi. 21 (D). Enters Italy, and holding a council at Trieſte, excommunicates the pope, and is crowned at Milan, the pope excommunicating him; receives the crown at Rome from the citizens, and depoſes the pope, 26. Creates a Franciſcan antipope, namely, Nicholas V. who with the emperor quits Rome, ib. Returns to Germany, and the antipope apprehended, 27. Propoſes to call a council to depoſe the pope, 31. Enters into alliance with France, 37. Submiſſive conceſſions make the pope riſe in his demands, 38. Killed by a fall from his horſe, 42.
—— arriving in Italy, is crowned at Milan, notwithſtanding Robert's oppoſition, alſo at Rome by the deputies of the people, xxviii. 275. How prevented from invading Naples, ib. Now acknowledged emperor, xxix. 292. Reſtores his brother's children, makes the electoral dignity alternative, and annexes Brandenburg to his own family, 293 (E). Other acquiſitions made by marriage, 294. Strives to appeaſe pope John, who publiſhes a bull againſt him, with the ſubſtance of it, ib. After taking the opinion of all the learned, proteſts againſt this bull, and anſwers it, 295. The pope ſtill inſiſts on the emperor's reſigning, but the latter diſregards his menaces, and ſupports the Gibelines in Italy, 296. Beſieges Burgaw in Alſace, but Leopold obliges him to abandon the enterprize, ib. The emperor excommunicated, and the decrees of the diet at Ratiſbon thereupon, and juſtifies every part of his own conduct in thirty-ſix articles, ibid. Employs Marſilius of Padua and John of Ghent to write againſt the pope, ib. (F). Holds tournaments, with the motives, and forming the confederacy of Reenich, on the Moſelle, takes Metz, 297. Invited by the Gibelines into Italy, ſets out, and in an aſſembly at Trent excommunicates the pope as a heretic, 300. He with his conſort crowned at Milan by the biſhop of Arezzo, and his arrival puts the Guelphs and Gibelines in great commotion, particularly in Rome, ib. Which city the prince of Morea, with the pope's legate, ſurpriſes, but is repulſed next day, 301. Reduces Piſa, where he renews the ſentence againſt Robert king of Naples, ib. Notwithſtanding the emperor is excommunicated anew, he marches toward Rome, into which he makes a very ſplendid entry with the empreſs and princes of his train, ibid. (H). Crowned with the empreſs in St. Peter's church, 302. Diſappoints the pope's intrigues, and is ſo provoked, that he is reſolved to be revenged, ib. Degrades the pope, publiſhes a decree againſt abſentee biſhops, and why he condemns the former to death, ibid. Creates a cordelier pope, under the name of Nicolas V. and again receives the crown from this pontiff's hands, 304. Retires to Corneto, and next to Piſa, where he receives an ambaſſy from the Algerines, with their propoſals, and returns to Bavaria, 305. Several cities in Italy renounce the emperor's party, ib. Returning to Germany, defeats his adverſaries one after another, 306. Takes the field againſt the biſhop of Straſburg, with whom a peace is concluded, and he makes advances towards a reconciliation with the pope, and how fruſtrated, ibid. The pope thwarts his meaſures, and with the king of France excites the king of Bohemia to rebel againſt the emperor; he is totally routed, but not diſcouraged, 310. Lewis's advances towards the pope ſtill rejected, but the eſtates defend the rights of the empire againſt the papal pretenſions, 311.

Wholeſome regulations made by that emperor for the public tranquillity, and magnificent tournaments inſtituted at Munich, 314. Maintains his dignity and reputation to the laſt, his ſon having defeated the new king of the Romans in the Tyrol, 316. Hunting the bear falls from his horſe, and dies, 317 (P). Character and perſon, marriages and iſſue, ib. (Q.) Double eagle firſt uſed in his ſeal, ib.

Lewis the Stammerer, ſucceeds his father as emperor and king of France, xxiii. 209. Endeavours to ſecure tranquillity by largeſſes, and the pope adhering to the French intereſt, retires from Italy into France, where he crowns the king, 210. Remarkable canon about epiſcopal power, in a council holden by the pope at Troyes, with the reaſons why he would not crown his conſort Adelaide, ib. (D). Interview, and treaty of the king with Lewis of Germany 211. Death, character, and iſſue, 212. An interregnum follows, with the factions of the four lords left guardians of his ſons, ib. Expedient offered in favour of Lewis the German, which he accepts, 213.

—— and Carloman, the ſons of Lewis the Stammerer, crowned kings of France, xxiii. 213. Interview with ſeveral of the princes, and ceſſions in their favour, 214. Their cordial affection, 215. Defeats the Normans, with their devaſtations, and Lewis's death, without iſſue, by poiſon, and character, 216.

—— IV. crowned king of France, xxiii. 245. Hugo, duke of France, aſſigned as the king's tutor, with their fallings out and reconciliation, ib. Dangerous civil war, and the confederates on both ſides, 246. Ended by a peace, 247. Endeavours to deprive Richard, the young duke of Normandy, of his dominions, ſeizes his perſon, and how he eſcapes aſſaſſination, 248. Overreached by the Normans, his army beaten, and himſelf made priſoner, 249. Releaſed by the Normans, and the terms, ib. Again confined by duke Hugo, and not reſtored till Laon was delivered him, and how enabled to form new alliances, 250. The kings of Germany and Burgundy aſſiſt Lewis againſt duke Hugo, who yet compels the king to a peace, 251. Which their two conſorts make into a ſtable one, 252. The king's death, occaſioned by a fall, and account of him, ib. (D). With an abſurd ſtory related of him, and his iſſue, ib. ſub Note. Laudable cuſtom introduced by him, what, and cloſely imitated, ib. ſub fine Note. Duke Hugo's noble conduct on this occaſion in favour of Lothaire, 253, 254.

Lewis V. or Faineant, ſucceeds his father Lothaire, through Hugh Capet's aſſiſtance, xxiii. 262. His ſhort reign a ſcene of trouble, ib. Poiſoned by his queen, 263. His character, and other particulars, ib. The crown claimed by his uncle Charles of Lorrain, 264. The cauſes of the declenſion and total excluſion of Charlemagne's line, ib. (H).

—— Aſſociated by Philip, the reverſe of his father, and its good effects, xxiii. 293. His mother-in-law Bertrade forces him to fly into England, and king Henry I.'s generoſity to him there, ib. Poiſon given him by her, upon his return, but cured, 294. She is forced by the king to ſubmit and throw herſelf upon his ſon's mercy, which ſucceeds, and the king is ſtill attached to her, 295. Succeeds his father Philip in France, and meets with early diſturbances, 296. The cauſes of, and his regard for juſtice procure him reſpect, 297. Finds a very formidable enemy in Henry I. of England, with the latter's anſwer to his challenge; the Normans beat, and peace concluded, 298. Freſh broils with his vaſſals, why ſo troubleſome, with the methods how Lewis and Henry ſtrengthen their intereſts, 299. Lewis's marriage with Alix of Savoy, and her wife conduct very ſerviceable, with a new war between Lewis and Henry, 300. Makes William ſon to Robert of Normandy, count of Flanders, 302. This young prince killed there, 303. Crowns his eldeſt ſon Philip, who dies, and the crown ſet on the head of Lewis the next ſon, ibid. A ſuppoſed failing of the king's, and excellent advice given by him to his ſon, 304. Marriage of the young king, with his father's death and character, 305.

—— VII. or le Jeune, ſucceeds his father Lewis VI. king of France, xxiii. 305. Diſturbances at the entrance of his reign ſoon repreſſed, ib. Source of his difference with Rome, and the count of Champagne's revolt, 306. Penance for a cruel action. At St. Bernard's inſtance takes the croſs, as does great part of the nobility, 307. Vaſt army aſſembled in France, with which the empreſs marches by land to Conſtantinople, with the king's progreſs, till his arrival at Jeruſalem, 309. Reſolves on the ſiege of Damaſcus, 310. The bad ſucceſs in which determines him to raiſe the ſiege, and return home, ib. Repudiates queen Eleanor, and reſtores Guyenne, 311. She eſpouſes Henry duke of Normandy, ib. The king makes a league with Stephen king of England, but Henry's abilities fruſtrate its effects, and marries Conſtantia of Caſtile, 312. War with Henry terminates in an equal

equal peace, 313. Upon Conſtantia's death, Lewis marries Adelaide of Champagne, 314. New war between Lewis and Henry on Becket's account, ends in the peace of Montmirail, ib. Lewis draws over Henry's eldeſt ſon, and his brothers, with queen Eleanor, to his intereſt, yet Henry prevails, 315. Lewis and Henry now on better terms than ever, 316. Lewis makes a pilgrimage to St. Thomas's ſhrine at Canterbury, and his ſon Philip crowned, 317. Lewis's death, character, and iſſue, ib. (F).

Lewis VIII. or the Lion, ſucceeds his father Philip, king of France, xxiii. 346. Refuſes to reſtore Henry III. his father's dominions in France, 347, from which he attempts to expel all the Engliſh, but is reduced to make a truce, and enters into the croiſade againſt the Albigeois, 348. Takes Avignon, after conſiderable loſs, with his death, 349.

—— IX. or St. ſucceeds his father Lewis, king of France, under queen Blanch's tuteliage, xxiii. 349. Crowned at Rheims by the biſhop of Soiſſons, in a thin aſſembly of peers, 350 (H). Confederacy againſt the queen regent, and their true motives, 351. Draws all gradually to ſubmit, 352, and bribes king Henry the IIId's miniſter, the earl of Kent, with the confederacy revived, when apparently diſſipated, 353; but diſconcerted, with the regent's firmneſs and addreſs in ending the troubles, 354. Expoſed to cenſure for the king's education, &c. but treats all ſtories with contempt, 355. Count de Bretagne continues mutinous, grievouſly humbled, and the count of Champaigne forced alſo to ſubmit, 356, who with others, takes the croſs, and the king forms a new guard, with new cabals, in hopes of ſupport from Henry III. of England, 357. Defeated by Lewis, who thereby ſettles his authority ſolidly, with further meaſures for this purpoſe, 358. Caution with regard to protecting the pope, ib. Reſolves on an expedition into the Eaſt, but acts very circumſpectly, 359. His great prudence in other reſpects, particularly as to Henry of England, with whom the truce is renewed, and the queen-mother declared regent, 360. Winters in Cyprus, and ſails for Egypt; at his debarkation Damieta is abandoned, but advancing on is worſted, and taken priſoner, 361. Inſolently uſed by the infidels, 362. Concludes a treaty with them, recovers his liberty, and evacuates Egypt, 363. Sails for Syria, where he reſtores matters, whilſt his own concerns in France decline through an apoſtate monk, 364. The regent dies, upon the news of which he reſolves to return, and arrives at Paris, 365. Interview between him and Henry, with what paſſed, ib. Labours very diligently to regulate the diſorders cauſed in his abſence, 366. Compromiſe between him and Henry, how reliſhed by both nations, ib. His eldeſt ſon Lewis dying, he concludes a match for Philip with the princeſs of Arragon, ib. Accepts of being umpire between Henry of England and his barons, ib. Employed in ſettling his kingdom and family, &c. 368, with a view to a new croiſade into Africa, 369. After taking Carthagena, dies of the plague before Tunis, with his particular character and iſſue, ib. (I). xxv. 501. Canonized, 523.

Lewis X. ſucceeds his father Philip in France, and meets with much diſſatisfaction, xxiii. 398. Unſucceſsful campaign in Flanders, 401. Dies, leaving his queen with child, with an account of him and his marriages, ib. (M).

—— XI. ſucceeds his father Charles VII. king of France, xxiv. 47. Crowned, with his extraordinary proceedings at the beginning of his reign, contrary to the duke of Burgundy's advice, 48. Cancels, but in effect allows the Pragmatic Sanction, as a fundamental law, 49. Gives law to his neighbours, not from policy but good fortune, and his interview with the king of Caſtile at Bidaſſua, and its effects, 50. General expedient is corruption among foreign miniſters, redeems the towns on the Somme from the duke of Burgundy, and under a ſafe-conduct impriſons Philip of Savoy, 51. Attempts to ſeize the count de Charolois, and his father the duke of Burgundy, but miſcarries, and how a confederacy for the public good is conducted, 52. Battle of Montl'heri ends in the defeat of both parties, 54. Makes a double treaty with the confederates, and his view, ib. Recovers by his arts almoſt every thing he had been obliged to yield, 55. Aſſiduous in executing one part of the treaty, 56. Attaches ſeveral to his ſervice, together with Warwick the make-king, ib. Perſuades the ſtates at Tours to declare Normandy inſeparable from the crown, 57. Strange part he acts owing to his want of probity, 58. Inſtances of his ſeverity, and obliging the duke of Bretagne to make a new treaty on his terms, ib. At an interview in Peronne, throws himſelf into the hands of Burgundy, 59. His reconciliation with his brother the duke of Guienne, 62. Inſtitution of the order of St. Michael, with an account of it, ib. (C). Aſſiſts the duke of Calabria, and the effects, 63. Match with the duke of Burgundy's only daughter propoſed for the duke of Guienne, ib. By advice of an aſſembly at

at Tours, declares war against the duke of Burgundy, 64. Who humbly, by letter ending remarkably, desires peace, and a truce granted, 65. Munificence to the English, and the duke of Burgundy, tho' offended at this, concludes a truce with Lewis, 72. The constable given up by the duke, is tried and suffers death, ib. Erects a silver grating about St. Martin's shrine at Tours, 74 (D). Suffers Maximilian of Austria to marry the young heiress of Burgundy before any other, 75. Cruelly executes the duke of Nemours, and reduces Besançon, 76. Truce with Maximilian, and managing all his negociations with equal dexterity and success, he concludes a new treaty with England, 77. Drawn battle of Guinegate, between the French and Flemings, with the cruelties afterwards, and the Flemings beaten at sea, 78. Truce renewed, the French militia of Franc-archers discarded, the king inherits Anjou, and has some strokes of an apoplexy, ib. On Philibert of Savoy's death, he declares himself the young duke's tutor, 79. Favourable situation of Lewis's affairs, but in a languishing condition immured at Plessis, ib. Arts to dissemble this by dressing himself, hunting of rats, &c. 80. His very salutary advice to the dauphin, death, and conquests, 83. Character of him, and marriages, with his issue, ib. (E). Stately tomb destroyed by the Huguenots, who burnt the remains of his body, and scattered his ashes in the air, ib. sub not. The first who had the title of Most Christian king, and of Majesty in addresses, 84.

Lewis XII. or, the Father of his people, succeeds Charles VIII. king of France, xxiv. 107. His noble and humane behaviour gains him universal love; his great spirit and resolution, 108. A particular account of him, his family, and issue, ib. (A). Marriage with Joan of France dissolved by pope Alexander VI. whose son Borgia is hereupon preferred, 110. Marries Anne of Bretagne his predecessor's widow; affairs settled, he prepares for an expedition into Italy, 111. Queen dies, 130. Gives his second daughter to Charles of Austria, and his eldest to Francis count of Angoulesme, his presumptive heir, and marries Mary of England, ib. Motives of the peace between him and Henry of England, 130. Queen Mary arriving in France is received with all possible splendor, 131. Death and character, 132 (B). Saying about Angoulesme, issue, noble tomb and device, 133. sub fin. not. Memorable saying, 134. The cryers proclaim his demise, ib.

—— XIII. succeeds his father Henry the Great, under the regency and tutelage of his mother, xxiv. 438. Holds a bed of justice, in which the tutelage and regency are confirmed, ib. Count of Soissons prevailed on to unite with the court, but on his own terms, ib. Council of regency, and cabinet council established, 443. Coronation of the young king, and change of the ministry, with an embassy from England and Spain, 444. Attempts to discover the authors of the late king's murther, and the discoverer, 446 (C). With the proceedings in parliament against her and others, who are dismissed, ib. sub. not. Declares the double marriage with Spain, 449. The princes retire again from court, in order to procure new gratifications, 453. Confirms the edict of Nants, &c. takes the government upon himself, and an assembly of the states meets, in which nothing of importance is done, 457. Marches with a body of men to the frontiers, with a view to the double marriage of France and Spain, and civil war carried on without much blood, 460. Exchange of the two princesses in the Island of Pheasants, ib. Some of the court and the protestants averse against a peace, 462. Measures by the queen-mother to reduce the princes by force, with the face of affairs after the king's success suddenly changed in their favour, 467. The queen-mother escapes from Blois, and is conducted to Angoulesme by Epernon, 478. The court amidst rejoicings for the princess Christina's marriage with the prince of Piedmont, alarmed at the queen's escape, 479. Interview of the queen-mother and the king, 482. New differences between the queen-mother and the king; the protestants, and many of the nobility, court her favour, 483. At this the king and his favourite greatly alarmed, matters are so ordered, that she is obliged to make peace, 484. Interview between the queen-mother and the king, 485. The latter marches into Bearn to settle the Catholic religion there, with fair promises to the Protestants, which he afterwards breaks entirely, ib. Takes several places from the Protestants, but obliged to raise the siege of Montauban, with the loss of the duke of Mayenne, 490. Returns dissatisfied after this long and bloody war, with a spirit of cabal prevailing universally among the great, and the war carried on with various success, 491. Debate in council, where those who were for continuing the war prevail, and the king irritated against the Huguenots, ibid. Defeats M. Soubize in the Isle of Rhé, 492. Other places taken, with the loss before Montpelier, 493. Disturbances and intrigues among the ministry, with the Protestants murmuring, and the duke of Rohan arrested,

arreſted, 495. The queen-mother enters the privy-council, with the condition, and ſtrictures on the miniſtry, with the little regard paid by them to their maſter's true intereſt, ib. The account of his cabinet council, 497. Conduct of the three young kings at that time, and their miniſters, 499. War in Italy, with various ſucceſs, and the peace of Moncon, between France and Spain, 500. Cauſe of the king's jealouſy of his only brother, with the conſequences, 501. Death of ſeveral marſhals, 505. Aſſembly of the nobles, in which an edict paſſes againſt duels, ib. Falling ill, the duke of Orleans put at the head of the army on the Engliſh invaſion, 509. Taking Privas, and the barbarous treatment of the garriſon, 518. Takes all Savoy, Montmelian excepted, 522. Ill at Lyons, but quickly recovers, 523. The queen's palace becomes a deſart, and ſtiled La journée des Duppes, or all fool's day, with her creatures diſcarded, 525. Queen-mother, and duke of Orleans, break out into freſh complaints, and ſhe is arreſted at Compeigne, 527. The duke retires to Lorrain, and the queen-mother eſcapes into Flanders, with an extraordinary court of juſtice erected, with their proceedings, ib. True character of the queen-mother, and her ſon Orleans, 530. Anſwer to the queen-mother's ſolicitations for returning to court, 535. New intrigues occaſion new diſgraces at court, why M. d'Etrees runs away, ibid. Subſidy treaty with Holland concluded, 536. Embarraſſed ſtate of foreign affairs, 538. War declared againſt Spain, the Spaniſh army under P. Thomas of Savoy totally beaten by the French at Avein, ib. Enters Lorrain from Champaigne, but retires ſoon after, 540. The grand league in Italy concluded, and Crequi inveſting Valence is not ſeconded by the duke of Savoy, with the ſucceſs of the duke of Rohan, 541. War in Germany and Italy carried on with indifferent ſucceſs, 542. Progreſs of the war in Germany, and things go very indifferently in Italy, with the diſpoſition of the Italian league, 545. The campaign in the Low-Countries, and Capelle recovered, 547. Things go but very indifferently in Italy, 549. Courſe of the war in Germany, ibid. The queen is delivered of her eldeſt ſon, Lewis the Great, with the king's miſtreſs de la Fayette forced into a convent, 552. The military and political tranſactions in Piedmont, 554. Progreſs of the war in Spain and the Low-Countries, with only Salces taken, 555. Campaign in Germany, preliminaries ſigned at Hamburgh, and a treaty between France and Sweden, 564. Campaign in Piedmont, but with no great advantage, ibid. Campaign in the Low Countries, 569. Gives the cardinal's hat with his own hand to Mazarine, 574. Comes before Perpignan, with two factions in the camp, Royaliſts and Cardinaliſts, 576. Diſcharges priſoners from the Baſtile, and recals exiles, 583. His public declaration, and Mazarine introduced into the council, ib. Diſpoſition of the king and court, 584. Declaration with regard to the form of the regency after his deceaſe, 585. Death, with ſeveral particular incidents in his laſt illneſs, 586. Short and true character of him, 587.

Lewis XIV. or le Grand, ſucceeds his father Lewis XIII. king of France, xxv. 1. The late king's declaration ſet aſide, and the queen admitted ſole regent by the parliament, ib. Entruſts the king to the duke of Beaufort, with her other intrigues, 3. Progreſs of the war in Germany favourable to the Imperialiſts, alſo their ſucceſs in Italy, and defeat of the Spaniſh fleet off Carthagena, 4. Succeſs in Flanders, ib. Taking other places, 5. Intrigues at court, with its conſequences in arreſting the duke of Beaufort, and ſeveral other perſonages diſgraced, ib. The queen diſcharges the load of government entirely on the cardinal, with his advice to her relaxing to his predeceſſor's friends, 6. Indifferent ſucceſs in Italy, and Pamphilio, under the title of pope Innocent X. ſucceeds Urban VIII. and the conſequences, 7. Cauſes of diſputes and diſcontents, particularly with the parliament, which end in a civil war, 9. Treaty with the ducheſs of Savoy, 12. Operations in Flanders under the duke of Orleans, Gaſſion, and Rantzau, 14. Freſh perplexities with the parliament, and other public embarraſſments, 15. Of which the parliament make advantage, ib. The king taken out of the women's hands, the cardinal made ſur-intendant of his education, Villeroi his governor, and the archbiſhop of Paris his preceptor, 17. Account of the king's education, with diſputes in the parliament of Paris, and diſagreement of the plenipotentiaries at Munſter, with the queen's return to the offer made her to dictate a peace, 18. The forces permitted to act, and with what view by Mazarine, 19. The campaign in Germany under Turenne, alſo in Italy for humbling the pope, ib. Progreſs of the war in Italy, 25. The campaign in the Low-Countries, 27. The queen apprehenſive of ill temper in the parliament, 29. The king falls ſick of the ſmall-pox, with Charles prince of Wales, and his brother at the French court, ib. Progreſs of the war in Catalonia, 34. Campaign in Italy, with the foreing of the Spaniſh entrench-

ments upon the Oglio, and their retreat to Cremona, the ſiege of which city is raſed by the French, 34. Riſe of the parties Mazarines and Frondems, with the diſturbances between the parliament and court, alſo the diſorders conſequent thereon in the ſtate, but by the cardinal's advice matters compromiſed, with the conſequences, 37. The queen and royal family eſcape to St. Germain-en-laye, with the conſternation of the inhabitants of Paris, 38. Matters go but very indifferently in Italy, 42. Return of the court and cardinal to Paris, with their reception, ibid. The queen cauſes the princes to be arreſted, with the great joy of the Pariſians upon this, 43. Eſcape and retreat of ſeveral other perſons of rank, 44. The inſurrections in Normandy, &c. ſoon ſuppreſſed by the king's preſence, and the queen's chagrin at her treatment in Bourdeaux and Paris, 45. Misfortunes in Italy and Catalonia, with the attack of the Spaniſh army on the frontier, and their ſucceſſes under the archduke and Turenne, 47. Surrender of Rhetel to Praſlin, and defeating of the Spaniards there, ib. The queen invites the cardinal to join the court, upon which the parliament proſcribe him, and offer an high reward for taking him, 51. Succeſs of the Spaniards in Catalonia and the Low Countries, ib. King and queen twice ſaved from the rebels of Orleans by Turenne, and in the latter Conde obliged to retire, 53. Upon Conde and Orleans's retreat, the king enters Paris in triumph, with Charles II. 56. The Baſtile delivered up, and a bed of juſtice holden, with the tranſactions therein by the parliament, 57. Tranſactions of the war in Catalonia, Italy, and Flanders, ib. Gravelines taken by Leopold, after ſixty-nine days open trenches, 58. Sparks of rebellion extinguiſhed every where in France, 60. Progreſs of the war in Italy, and the French beaten in Catalonia, 62. The French make a freſh irruption, and beat a corps of Spaniſh cavalry, ib. Manner of the king's coming to parliament, in order to prevent an extraordinary aſſembly, 64. Campaign in Italy, 65. Coronation of the king at Rheims, ib. The campaign in Catalonia under Conti, and in the Low Countries, 67. Siege of Stenai, at which the king made his firſt campaign, 68. Its ſurrender, after thirty-three days open trenches, ibid. Treaty between England and France, a treaty with France and England againſt Spain, 74. Seizes Burgundy and Artois, 75. Progreſs of the war in Catalonia, Italy, and Flanders, 76. Civil tranſactions in France, with a bull regiſtered againſt the Janſeniſts, ib. Succeſsful campaign in Italy and Portugal, 82. Death of Oliver very ſatisfactory to the king and cardinal, with Spain's propoſals for peace accepted through the queen of France, and her reaſons, but the cardinal influenced by different motives than thoſe repreſented by the queen, 83. Marriage of the king with the infanta of Spain, and their majeſties public entry, 85 (A). Takes the reins of government into his own hands, ib. and fixes the ſeveral departments of his miniſters, &c. 86. Purchaſes Dunkirk from king Charles II. of England, 88. Exerts works there, and his policy with regard to the Porte, ib. Aſſiſts the emperor againſt the Turks, and the Portugueſe againſt Spain, 89. Proofs of his genius with regard to Lorrain, and the marine of France, ib. (A). Talents for ſatyriſts on the death of Philip IV. of Spain, by Louvois's ſubtle manifeſto, 90. Forms pretenſions on the Netherlands in right of his queen; notwithſtanding the renunciation at his marriage, invades Flanders; the queen appointed regent in his abſence, ib. Employs himſelf in the arts of peace, 94. Seizes on all Lorrain, and his motive, 96. Negociations with ſeveral courts, and the deſigns of the biſhop of Munſter, with whom Lewis concludes a treaty, likewiſe with the elector of Cologne, together with the advantages to his views, and ſtipulation from Sweden in his favour, 97, and thoſe of his allies, ib. His army of 100,000 men, in four columns, begin their march for Holland, 98. Begins the campaign with 110,000 men under Turenne, 99, who attacks the Dutch by the Meuſe and the Rhine together, ib. Rhinberg, and other towns, taken by the French, and the king paſſes a ford of the Rhine, with the loſs of Longueville, and Conde wounded, 100. Rapidity of his conqueſts, and Orange's retreat to Rhenen in Utrecht, ib. Skenck, Nimeguen, &c. yield to Turenne, and Luxemburg's ſeverity in Overiſſel, with Utrecht over-run by the king, 101. Negotiations, as well as arms, diſturb all Europe, 104. Naval improvements in France, as ſignals at ſea, borrowed from England, 105. Their fleet, join'd to the Engliſh, give battle to the Dutch thrice, and Spain declares for the latter againſt France, ib. The war removed to the Spaniſh Netherlands, with the occaſion, 106. The French evacuate the three provinces after than they conquered them, and Lewis forſaken by all his allies, ſingly maintains the war, ib. Campaign in Flanders and Catalonia, 111. Succeſs of the French in Flanders, with their memorable beſieging of Valenciennes, 112. Several towns in Flanders taken by the French, 114. The French

evacuate

evacuate Sicily, and arrive in France, 115. His deſpotiſm in the empire, who gains the magiſtrates of Straſburg by intrigues, and his application to domeſtic affairs, 118. Marine formidable, and obliges the pyratical ſtates of Africa to ſubmit, 119. Makes Genoa feel his reſentment, ib. Origin of the war between France, the States-general, Spain, and Great Britain, ib. Declares war againſt the confederates, 123. The horrid ravaging of the palatinate, ib. This terrible perſecution an indelible ſtain on his memory, with Voltaire's reflection on the event, 124. Account of the campaign on the Rhine, and in the Netherlands, ibid. Impartiality of him in putting Luxemburg into marſhal Humieres's place, 125. Defended from being acceſſary to the duke of Lorrain's death, 128 (B). Succeſſes in Italy, 129. Tranſactions on the Rhine and in Catalonia, 130. Succeſſes in Flanders, 133. The French ſucceſſes in Catalonia, with Lewis's height of grandeur, and his glorious naval tranſactions, 135. Miſerable ſtate of France, and deſcent of the Engliſh on their coaſt, alſo bombardment of Dieppe and Havre, 136. The decline of his glory by the death of his miniſters, and Luxemburg, &c. 137. Enfeebled in every quarter, 139. French coaſt inſulted by the Engliſh, 140. The real miſery of France how palliated him, who concludes a peace with Savoy, ibid. Claims the Spaniſh crown, 144. Aware of the jealouſy which would be raiſed by ſupporting his family pretenſion to the Spaniſh ſucceſſion, 145. Gains over many grandees of Spain to his intereſt, 148. Notion propagated by the French faction, ib. and the decree of the cardinals with regard to the Spaniſh ſucceſſion, ib. Diviſion in his council about the king of Spain's will, 149 (C). How Lewis is determined, and the will accepted, with the king's ſpeech to the duke of Anjou, who ſets out for Spain, ib. Lewis's apology for this meaſure to his allies, by M. Torcy, and the king's replication to the memorial of the ſtates, with reflections on this ſtep, 150. King William's conduct in this affair, with Lewis refuſing the exorbitant demands of Great Britain and Holland, ib. Makes preparations for a war, and enters into alliances, 150. Several allies drop off from him, with numberleſs other diſaſters, 154. Foments a revolt in Hungary, 159. His ſafety to what owing, 162. Is ſucceſsful in Savoy, ib. In Italy, 165. Maſterly ſtroke of his generals poſſeſſing the camp at Park, ib. Miſerable ſituation every where, his propoſals of peace rejected, and ſcheme for raiſing money by mint-bills in France ineffectual, 171. Military tranſactions ſucceſsful in Germany, and at Almanza in Spain, ib. The French unſucceſsful in Savoy, 175. Sues for peace, to which Holland liſtens in ſome meaſure, 176. But retarded by Marlborough and Eugene, with their terms, ib. The ſpirit of the French in approving their monarch's noble reſolution, 177. Affairs ſucceſsful on the Rhine, in Italy, Spain, &c. 178. Negociations for a peace renewed, 179. Intrigues uſed by Lewis on Marlborough's integrity, with the treatment of the French miniſters at Gertrudenberg, ib. Great attachment of the French to their monarch, ib. Change of the miniſtry in England highly advantageous to him, 181. Character and death of the dauphin, 192. Speaks in a different ſtile to the Dutch from what he did before, 198, and Marlborough ſuperſeded in Flanders by Ormond, ib. Trivial accident between count Richteren's and Mr. Menager's ſervants retards the negociations, with an account of the affair, 204. Lewis acquainted with this inſult to his miniſter, demands ſatisfaction, 205. The conferences reſumed, with Lewis's demands, and other matters finally ſettled, 206. Concluſion of the conferences and treaties ſigned, ibid. Thoſe with Portugal and Pruſſia, with two remarkable articles relating to the latter, 207. Treaty with Savoy and Holland, and the baſis of that with Great Britain and the States, alſo the treaty with England, 208. Remarks on his conduct toward the clergy, alſo on that towards the Hugonots, with the changes wrought thereby in France, 221. His duplicity and declaration in favour of the elector of Hanover, xlii. 470. Seizes on his ſubjects coin, which he iſſues at an advanced value, with the effects, ibid. His death and iſſue, 471. Account of his perſon, and encouragement of learning, ib. Account of his miſtreſſes, 472.

Lewis XV. king of France, xlii. 472. Council appointed by his grandfather's will ſet aſide, ib. Crowned, and declared of age, yet ſtill under tutelage, 470. Perſecutes the Proteſtants, and the ſtile of one of his edicts, ib. Sends back the infanta of Spain, and reſolves to marry Stanilaus' daughter, the motives, and her good character, 481. He continues the hardſhips on his people, notwithſtanding the vaſt profits to the crown, with pathetic remonſtrances from the parliaments, ib. The populace driven to mutiny, and the perſecution on account of the bull Unigenitus, ib. Why he diſmiſſes Bourbon, and takes the government into his own hands, 482. Preliminaries between that king and the emperor concluded, formed into a treaty, and the terms, 485. Diſputes between him and his

his parliaments, with the former's arbitrary expreſſions, 486. The miſeries of the people by further impoſitions, and an inſurrection at Lyons, ib. Befriends the Spaniards againſt Great Britain, and ſends the young pretender on an invaſion, with the motives, 487. The French fleet goes back from Dungeneſs to Breſt, and their tranſports diſabled by a ſtorm, 488. Declaration of war againſt the elector of Hanover and the queen of Hungary, 489. Subſtance of that againſt France, 490. Campaign of this nation in Flanders, and ſucceſs, ib. Interrupted by an irruption of the Auſtrians into Alſace, with the tame conduct of the allies, ibid. Falls ſick, and ſucceſs of his troops in taking Friburg, ib.

Lewis, king of Hungary, his character, xlii. 35. Reduces the Saxons of Tranſylvania, ib. (G). The duke of Walachia ſubmits, ib. Rich donations of Elizabeth, widow of Charles late king, to Rome, ib. The king aſſiſts Caſimir of Poland againſt the Lithuanians, 36, and againſt John of Bohemia, with a peace concluded, ib. Totally defeats the Tartars, and beheads their duke, ib. Quells a revolt of the Croatians, ib. On a revolt of Zara from the Venetians, Lewis marches to their aſſiſtance, but without effect, 37. Marches with an army into Italy on the murther of his brother Andrew, ib. Some account of that affair, ib. (H). The queen Joanna's ſorrow, and his executing ſeveral of the murtherers, 38. He takes poſſeſſion of Naples, and returns to Hungary, ib. But called again into Italy makes himſelf maſter of the kingdom, 39. The affair determined by the pope, and the king's generoſity, ib. He invades the Venetian territories, and beſieges Treviſo, but obliged to conclude a peace, ib. Makes alliance with the Genoeſe, aſſiſts the pope againſt Viconti, and reduces the Bulgarians, 40. Succeeds to the crown of Poland, reduces the Walachians, and aſſiſts Charles Duras in obtaining the crown of Naples, ib. Orders Joanna, who was defeated and taken, to be ſtrangled, ib. His death and character, ib. His daughter Mary ſucceeds in Hungary, ib. and Hedwige in Poland, who marries Jagello, 41.

—— II. king of Hungary, and Bathori appointed palatine, xlii. 57. Neglected in his education, and the bad effects; the Turks take Sabacs and Belgrade, ib. They totally defeat the king at Mohatz, who is drowned, 58. Their ravages afterwards, and declenſion of Hungary ever ſince, which falls to the houſe of Auſtria, ib.

—— duke of Bavaria Landſhut, revives his pretenſions to Donawert, and how ſupported, xxiv. 435.

Lewis, prince of Baden, forces the entrenchments of the Turks, and the grand vizir killed, xxx. 373. Beſieges Grand Waradin, but in vain, ib.

—— of Anjou enters Naples with a formidable army, but no important action happens, xxviii. 200. Lands, and is received at Naples, 204. The inveſtiture of Naples given him by the pope, 211. Succeſs of his army, ib. Leaving Sicily to his father Martin, of Arragon, openly aſſiſts the pope, 219.

—— III. ſucceeds his father John Francis, marquis of Mantua, and quarrels with his brothers, with his character as a commander and politician, xxxvii. 468. His reception of the pope, emperor, &c. with his improvements in Mantua, death, and iſſue, ib.

—— ſucceeds his father Amadeo VIII. duke of Savoy, and why he drowns William de Balomie, xxxvii. 497. Conqueſts in the Milaneſe, marriage and iſſue, 498.

—— the Moor, brother to the duke of Milan, xxxvi. 334. Makes a diverſion into the Venetian territories, 337. How the league is broken by him, makes peace with the Venetians, and the allies accede, ib. Takes poſſeſſion of Milan, 383.

—— St. de Maragnan, town deſcribed, xxix. 221.

—— fort, or town in Cayenne, deſcribed, xxxix. 231.

—— and Notre Dame mounts, in St. Laurence, deſcribed, xxxix. 371.

—— St. fall of, a miſſion ſettled there, xl. 8.

—— fort and bay, xl. 256. Diſcontents of the ſettlement there, 258. Cabals, how awed, ib. The French there how murthered, 269.

—— fort, where, xl. 337.

—— Poſt on that lake, xl. 368.

Lexington, the queen's ambaſſador, intercedes for the Barcelonians at Madrid, xxi. 531. Anſwer to his memorial on that head, and his letter to them, ib.

Leyder, John, king of the anabaptiſts, his execution, xxx. 29.

Leyte, an iſland among the Philippines, deſcribed, ix. 436.

Li, or Ly, murthers all the Chineſe in Tonquin, and aſcends the throne, vii. 507. His poſterity enjoy it about 200 years, 508.

—— a mandarine convert to Chriſtianity, viii. 125.

—— a traytor, beſieges Kay-fong, aſſumes the imperial title, and plunders the city of Peking, viii. 482. With his inhuman treatment of the emperor's body and family, 483. Burns and plunders the imperial palace, 484. Is no more heard of, 485.

Liampo, or Limpoa, the Portugueſe ſettlement there, and expulſion from it, ix. 354.

Libatto, or mock court of the king of Angola, deſcribed, xvi. 185 (D). Its ſtrange rocks, ſprings, &c. 186.
Liberius ſent from Africa to take poſſeſſion of the coaſts of Spain, xix. 361.
Liboya (roebuck) ſnake, immenſe ſize in Braſil, xxxix. 218.
Libraſetta taken by Malvezzo, xxxvi. 358.
Li-chin's ſucceſs againſt the Mungls, v. 86.
Li-ching-que ſeizes on the Korean throne, and his grand embaſſy to China rejected, viii. 535.
Licorus of Africa deſcribed, xiv. 73—75 (Z).
Liege, cruel civil war kindled by a competition for that biſhopric, xxix. 364. Inhabitants revolt againſt their biſhop, who is cruelly ſlain by his favourite La Marck, 451. People revolt a third time, 443. Conteſt about the ſucceſſor to that biſhopric, xxx. 381.
Lieu-pang, a private ſoldier, his wonderful riſe, and ſucceſs againſt the emperor, viii. 415. Dethrones his ſucceſſor, 416. Founds the new dynaſty of Han, and declared emperor, 417.
Li-ſeu, the effeminate king of Korea, invaded by the Japaneſe, viii. 536. Driven from place to place, and aſſiſted by the Chineſe emperor, 537.
Li-ſu's noble defence of Chang-ſha-ſu, iv. 557. Deſperate exit, 559.
—— the Mungl general's bravery and loyalty, his gallant defence of Kyew-kyang-ſu, v. 54. His glorious death, 55.
Ligan-tſven, king of Hya, ſubmits to Jenghiz-Khan, iv. 359. Makes alliance with him againſt the kin, and dies, 366.
Lightwood, governor of the Bahamas, with Naſſau ruined by the French and Spaniards, xli. 334.
Ligneville, general, remarkable billet to him from the duke of Lorrain, xxx. 295.
Ligor, a ſea-port in Siam, vii. 212.
Ligures, their ancient origin, xxviii. 353.
Li-haw-wen appointed tutor to Towhan-temur's ſon, but loſes his labour with that indolent prince, v. 51.
Li-heng, ſent to invade Gan-nan, defeated and ſlain, iv. 583.
Li-hyen, king of Hya, ſurrenders to Jenghiz Khan, iv. 459.
Likew, famous bridge, deſcribed, iv. 369 (H).
Li-ke-yong, a young general, defeats the Chineſe rebels, and made prince of Thn, viii. 451.
Lima, Roderiguez de, ſent ambaſſador into Abyſſinia, and his long ſtay there, xv. 217. Whence he returns with an ambaſſador from the empreſs, 218. His arrival at Liſbon, and ſucceſs of his embaſſy, 219 (S).
—— founded by Pizarro, and its ſite, xxxviii. 341. Threatened by the Indians, and the preparations for its defence, 353. Progreſs of the encounters, 355. The ſiege how raiſed, 356. Reduced by Gonzalo Pizarro, 402. Declares for the king againſt him, 415. Of which Aldana takes poſſeſſion, ib. Deplorable inſtances of earthquakes there, xxxix. 177. Account of that, Anno 1746, 178. Splendid churches, 180. Viceroy's pomp and prerogatives, ib. Regular forms of government, 181. Supreme court, ib. Chamber of accounts, and treaſury, ib. The corporation, 182. Court for effects of deceaſed perſons, and board of trade, ibid. Inquiſition and univerſity, ib. Subordinate colleges, 183. Its different inhabitants, ib. Nobility and gentry, alſo a deſcendant among them from the Incas, ib. Coaches, chaiſes, and number of mules, ib. Viceroy's ſalary, and the garriſon, 184. Endemial diſtempers, ib. Dreadful convulſions and remedy, ib. Its vaſt commerce, 185. No monopolies allowed, 186. Their art in trade, ib.
Limbourg, diſputes about the ſucceſſion to that duchy, how decided; but this arbitration diſguſting both parties, the duke of Brabant, in conſequence of a ſignal victory at Woringen, gets poſſeſſion of it; xxix. 248.
Li-meng's artifice to come at Alaaſun, v. 10. Diſappears at the arrival of Hayſhan, 12. Diſgraced and reſtored, 23.
Lindau, account of it and government, xlii. 138.
Lingam, among the Banians, what, and how worſhipped, vi. 635. notes.
Lingau taken by the Mungls, with their behaviour to the empreſs, iv. 561.
Ling-ti, emperor of China, his fatal fondneſs for eunuchs, and whimſical humours, viii. 429 (I).
Ling-vang, emperor of China, his excellent reign, viii. 406. Strange conteſt between two brothers, ib.
Lin-kyang, a chief city of Kyang-ſi, viii. 44.
Lin-ſin, emperor of China, viii. 391.
Lin-tau-ſu taken by Jenghiz Khan, iv. 459.
Lintz, an aſſembly there ineffectual, xxx. 119.
Lion hill, at the Cape of Good-Hope, deſcribed, xv. 519.
—— Peter, a Portugueſe markſman, kills the Mooriſh general, xv. 239. Stratagem againſt the Abyſſinian bravo, 240 (A).
Lioni, gonfalonier of Florence, creates a new balia of Peter's friends, xxxvi. 311. All of the oppoſite party who fled from Florence are declared rebels, with the confinement and death of thoſe who ſtaid, ib.
Lip, hang-lip-hill, deſcribed, xv. 523.
Li-pi, a great mandarine, inſulted by the lamas, v. 14.
Lipman, Rabbi Jom Tob, his virulent book againſt Chriſtianity, xiii. 414 (R). 417 (V).

Li-pu, the firſt of the ſix Chineſe tribunals, viii. 146.
—— the third grand tribunal, its difference from the firſt, viii. 146 (T).
Lippe taken by Bethlem Gabor, xxv. 119.
Liqueios iſlands, between Japan and Formoſa, with their commerce, ix. 94. Hereditary high-prieſt, 95. Landed upon by the Portugueſe, and deſcribed, 355. Their former and preſent ſtate, commerce and riches, 566 (C). Their genius, arts, and induſtry, 568. Iſlands beyond them, and probably as rich, &c. 569 (D). How far they might become profitable to trade, and for diſcovering a north-weſt paſſage, 573 (F).
Liquor, ſtrong, its traffick with the Canadians ſolemnly prohibited, and in favour of the Jeſuits, xl. 15.
Liſbon ſuburbs only taken by the Engliſh, who, after little ſucceſs, embark and return, xxi. 312.
—— account of it, xxii. 29 (B). Univerſity, by whom founded, 63.
—— Meaſures for ſurpriſing it carried into execution with great ſpirit, xxii. 288. The vice-queen ſeized the Spaniſh government and their natural prince reſtored, 291. The citadel alſo ſurrenders, and a new form of government ſettled, with the archbiſhop of Liſbon at their head, till the king's arrival, with an account of this revolution, 292 (B).
—— account of the dreadful earthquake there, xlii. 454. The number of lives loſt, and particular account by one preſent, ib. Other parts of the kingdom ſuffer by it, 456. Relieved by Spain, and more eſpecially by Great Britain, with his majeſty's meſſage to parliament thereon, 457, and their anſwer to it, 458.
Liſle reduced by the allies, xxv. 174.
Li-tan revolts againſt Kublay, and beſieged in Tſinan-fu, with his dreadful end, iv. 535.
Li-te, king of Hya, invaded by the Mongl Khan, iv. 457. Dies of grief, 458.
Literati, their examination inſtituted, v. 18. How performed, 19. Great encomiums on the founder of it, 20 (G). Suppreſſed by Towhantemur, 45. Re-eſtabliſhed by him, 47. Affronted by Towhantemur's ſtupid ſon, 52.
—— of China, their ſect whence ſprung, and encouraged by the grandees, viii. 117. Suſpected of atheiſm, and perſecute the other ſects, yet are no leſs ſuperſtitious than they, 118.
Lithuania, duke of, ſends forces to aſſiſt the Huſſites, but recalled, xxvi. 126.
—— deſcription of it, xxxiv. 3. Troubles there, and the occaſion, 293. Diviſions there, 296. Troubles there referred by the king to the ſenate, 299. And a treaty ſigned at Warſaw, between Sapieha and Oginſki, 300. The troubles there again break out, with the occaſion, 304. The chief motives of diſturbance there, what, 306. Diſturbances there, and a battle between the two principal noblemen, in which Sapieha is defeated, 322. An inſtance of the conqueror's cruelty, ib. Revolutions there, 328. Diſturbances there, and the reſolution of their diet, with their demands, 395. Its hiſtory, origin, diſpoſition, and genius, 408. Etymology, 409. Geography, and commodities, vaſſalage, and ſervitude, 410. The profuſion of the nobility, 411. Though united with Poland, is independent of it, ibid. Its religion, cuſtoms, and manners ſimilar to thoſe of Ruſſia, ib. Account of ſeveral towns there, 413. And the obſcurity in its hiſtory, 415. When a repreſentative of its grand duke is diſcontinued, and under the direction of the king of Poland, 459.
Lithuanians, their cruel idolatry, xxxiv. 110. Conclude a ſeparate truce with Guſtavus, 192. Confederacy of them, with their pretext, 259. Oppoſe the Saxons, and the occaſion, but upon a remonſtrance by deputies from the former, twelve regiments of Saxons are ordered to Grodno, 306.
Li-ting ſeizes on the poſt of Wang-kyaw was, iv. 549.
—— one of the conductors of the Song to Tatu, iv. 564. Promoted by Hu-pi-lay, 565. His ſucceſs againſt Siliki, and againſt the reſt of the army, 568.
Li-ting-chi, his ſtratagem to relieve Syang-Yang, iv. 544. Defence of Yang-chew-fu, but taken and put to death by Aſtru, 566.
Li-tſing ſent to reduce Korea, with his ſucceſs, viii. 533.
Li-tſong, his ſucceſsful war againſt the Eaſtern Tartars, and holds only the ſouthern part of China, viii. 465.
Li-tſun-hyu reduces King-chew, iv. 366.
Littleton, governor of Jamaica, xl. 455.
Li-vang, emperor of China, his cruel reign, and edict againſt ſpeaking, viii. 399. Family maſſacred, with his baniſhment and death, 400.
—— a tributary prince raiſed to the Chineſe throne, and in fear of the king of Ffi, viii. 403.
Livonia, Chriſtianity firſt propagated there, xxv. 421 (Q.)
—— the grand maſter of it, who takes part with Plawen, is defeated, xxxiv. 114. The knights, through corruption, obtain an advantageous peace, ibid. King Uladiſlaus IV. conducts here the only blunder of his reign, with his death and character, 115. Now annexed to Poland with Courland and Semigallia given the knights in exchange, ib. (A).

Livonia Esthonia duchies described, with their inhabitants, boundaries, and extent, air, soil and produce, xxxv. 24. The granary of the North, ib. (A). Rivers and lakes, 25. Fisheries, vast forests, settled roads, and highways, with some account of the country, and its inhabitants, 26. The ancient history of these duchies very dark, and how they became Christian, 29. How subdued, and its frequent changing of masters; ceded to Russia; its present division and chief places, 30. Grand master suppresses his order, and is made duke of Courland, 221.

Livonians, their great distress through a private quarrel, and what, xxxv. 216. They send an embassy to the czar to desire peace, ib. Sue for peace by their ambassadors, but the negotiation is broken off by an accident, 218. A saying of the dethroned king of Casan and Astracan, on seeing the captives at Moscow, 220. Apply to the king of Denmark, but to little purpose, and endeavour to prevent the trade of Lubec with Russia to as little effect, ibid. An instance of obstinate attachment to old customs in them, 261 (B). Restored by Peter to their privileges, 458.

Liuva chosen king of the Visigoths, and dies soon after, xix. 366. Is succeeded by his associated brother, 367.

—— the son of Ricared, his succession, xix. 390, and death, 398.

Li-ywen dethrones Kong-ti, and founds the 13th dynasty; he reduces all the revolters, and forces 100,000 bonzas to marry, viii. 442. Resigns the crown to his second son, 443.

Lizard-water, in Ethiopia, described, xv. 62.

Llaracassa submits to inca Mayta Capac, xxxix. 27.

Llanta in Peru, what, xxxix. 12.

Lloque Yupanqui, third inca of Peru, succeeds his father Sinchi Roca, 19. Meaning of that name, ib. (C). Has recourse to arms, and enters the country of Cana, which submits, but opposed in Ayviri, ib. Defeats them and they submit, 20. Regulations among the people of Colla, what, 21. Returns to Cuzco, and checks his desire of conquest, ib. Why he resumes his warlike humour, ib. Enters the province of Chucuytu, and the people submit, 22. Civilizes the people of the Andes, ib. Visits other provinces, 23. Returns to Cuzco, ib. Sends his eldest son on a progress, ib. His last charge in an assembly, what, ib. His death and character, ib.

Loanda, a province of Angola, described, and its capital, xvi. 179 (B). Castle, churches, &c. 180. Courts of judicature, and haven, 181 (C). Vast number of slaves, ib.

—— capital, taken by the Dutch, with its port and island, xvi. 181. Rarities, and villas, &c. 182. Traffic, 183.

Loango, or Looango kingdom described, xvi. 272. Its chief provinces, 273. Towns, 275. Rapid current of its rivers, 277. Religion, 279 (C). Its climate, produce, &c. 287. Strange beasts, 289. Natives, their religion, trades, customs, &c. 290. Their women mere slaves, 292 (H). Children not better, 293. White moors, ibid. (I). Religion and superstition, with its strange worship, 295 (K). Idols, 297. Strange notions about the dead, 298 (L). About the Deity, 299. About princes and nobles, 300. Various mokissos, 301. Mournings and funerals, 302. Other odd ceremonies, 303 (O). Burial denied to strangers, 305. Their traffic, 306. Money and government, 307. Laws, 309. Kings, 314. How addressed, 315. His lands, by whom cultivated, and his hunting, 316. Funeral obsequies, 317. Their history not known to the Europeans, 318. The cause of it, 320. Kings worshipped, 307 (P). Their chief officers, 308. Vast number of wives, &c. whence, and infidelity how punished, 310 (Q). Manner of eating and drinking, 311. Audience-hall, 312. Palace, &c. described, 313. Band of music, 314.

Lobo, father, his residence in Abyssinia, and history of, xv. 8. Arrival at Rome, and his advice to the court suspected, 332.

Lobos, Villa, discoveries made by him northward, ix. 561. Short accounts of what improvements might have been made, 563.

Locusts, vast swarms in Ethiopia, xv. 65. How destroyed and eaten, 66 (E). New swarms in Sufneus's reign, 300.

—— eaten by the Kongoese, xvi. 60.

—— a food of the Guinean negroes, xvii. 322.

Lodesan, and its city Lodi, described, with its celebrated cheeses, xxxvii. 348.

Lodi surprised by the league-army, xxxvi. 501.

Logan, Mr. governor of Pensylvania, xli. 32.

Logstown surprised by the French, and the damage, xl. 197. Also another fort, ib.

Logwood traffick in Loango, xvi. 278. Of two sorts, 280.

Lohorasb, or Lohrasp, retires into the city of Balkh, ii. 350. Other wide conjectures about him, 351.

Loja taken, and Abdalla, &c. reduced at a vast expence of treasure and blood, xxi. 173.

Loignac, and others, entrusted with the taking Guise off, xxiv. 317. The king's speech to him, and the nine guards, 319.

Loire, la, his voyage to the Illinois, and proceedings on a pretended conspiracy of the Natches, xl. 288. Improbability of this story,

story, 289 (D). His brave defence againſt the Natches, but killed, 315.
Lokantaya, city in Siam, where ſituated, vii. 206. The Siameſe gathered to it by one of their ancient kings, who removes his court to Pipeli, 283.
Lokhman, city and river in Weſt Tartary, iv. 18.
—— Padi, ſhah, reſtored to his dominions by Timur Bek, v. 245.
Lollards, ſect, appear in Germany, with their tenets, xxvi. 13.
Lombard cities withdraw their allegiance from the emperor, aſſociate in defence of their liberty, and build Alexandria, xxix. 129. Confederacy draws near a cloſe, xxxvii. 31.
—— their bravery in Sicily, and diſguſted at Maniaces, iii. 213. They ravage the coaſts of Italy, and defeat the emperor's general, 214. From Italy invade Burgundy, xxiii. 37. But they and the Saxons defeated by Goutran's general, ib. War renewed between Sforza and Piccinino, the fortune of the latter prevailing, xxxvi. 274.
Lombardy attacked with the whole force of the league, and the previous ſteps taken, xxxvi. 460. They paſs the Po, and the cardinal arrives from the pope in their camp, 461. They march towards the Oglio, with their danger from Lautrec, &c. 462, and their eſcape to what owing, 463. Many families there retiring to the Bologneſe, xxxvii. 571.
Lomellino, ſucceſſes of the Genoeſe fleet under him in the Black-Sea, and his narrow eſcape with few of his men, xxviii. 434.
Lommelin, Jeannetin, elected duke of Genoa, with his violent perſecution of Matteo Senarego, xxviii. 484. Origin of the revolution conſequent thereon, 485.
London, treaty there in favour of the princes of France, xxiv. 463. Its articles and verification by the parliament, ib.
—— a diſpute between the French and Spaniſh ambaſſadors there about precedency, and the mob ſeconds the latter, xxv. 87. King of Spain's anſwer to Lewis's remonſtrance for ſatisfaction, and the humiliating conceſſions made by the pope to him upon a like affair in Rome, ib.
—— a council there, confirms the papal authority, with its decrees made, xxv. 360.
—— by what Daniſh king taken, xxxii. 38.
Londonderry, lord, governor of Antigua, xli. 314.
Longeri, the place of the royal tombs in Lozango, xvi. 277.
Longo, Rio. (See Rio.)
Longobardic league, a meeting of them, and the occaſion, xxvii. 19. Renewed at Breſcia, and 600 men at arms agreed to be raiſed, 88. Its heads give it a new form, 123.
Longobards conquered by Charles the Great, with a general remark on them, &c. and on the condition of Italy upon Charlemagne's coronation, with the character of its principal ſtates, xxxvi. 12.
Longueville, duke of, commander of the Weymarian troops along the Rhine, xx. 245. After croſſing which river, they find good quarters in Weteravia, &c. ib.
Long-vu, ſet upon the Chineſe throne, is ſupported by Ching-chi-long, viii. 488. Put to death by the Tartars, 494.
Lonthor, one of the Banda iſlands, its produce of nutmegs, x. 457.
Lopez, Ruy's, arrival at the country of the Papuas, and his deſcription of it, ix. 596.
—— ambaſſador from Kongo to Spain, his miſcarriage at ſea, xv. 155 (C). Ill ſucceſs at the court of Madrid, &c. and founds a ſeminary at Kongo, 156.
—— Odoard, ſent ambaſſador to king Philip, xvi. 154.
—— de Hara, don Diego, the king of Caſtile and Leon join their forces againſt him, xx. 164. But are obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Eſtella, ib. Reſtored to favour, and his character, 165.
Lopzang-hum, his ſucceſs againſt Shaffakru, with his defeat and puniſhment, v. 88.
Loque (See Lloque.) applies to the pacific arts, xxxix. 20. Reſumes his warlike preparations, marches into Colla, whoſe inhabitants ſubmit, 21.
Lorain, Charles, arreſted in the Low-Countries and ſent priſoner into Spain, with the tranſactions in the former country, xxi. 399. His journey to Rome, and the proceedings there on the divorce, xxiii. 200. Dies on his return without lawful iſſue, and his dominions divided between Lewis of Germany and Charles of France, 201. The partition made, with the horrid devaſtations by Carloman, ſon of Charles, and the proceedings thereon, 202. The pope leads to Charles, and promiſes his aſſiſtance in obtaining the empire, as the emperor does to Lewis of Germany, 203. Diſturbances in Germany and France by the ſons of the ſovereigns, &c. with their different characters from the manner of treating their rebellious ſons, ib. The Normans quelled by the duke of Bretagne, who is taken off by a conſpiracy, 204.
—— diſputes about its ſucceſſion, xxiv. 14.
—— princes quarrel with the duchels of Valentinois, upon which the conferences of Chateau Cambreſis are opened, xxiv. 229.
—— duke, the queen's mother's ſon-in-law made king's lieutenant-general, and its effects, xxiv. 278.

Lor-

Lorrain, cardinal, his death and character, xxiv. 285.
—— houſe, their views on the duke of Bouillon's death, what, and leaving an only daughter, with their inſolent memorial, and the duke's inſtructions to the ſixteen at Paris, xxiv. 312. Intelligence given the king about every ſtep, and his eſcape for fear of being ſeized, ib.
—— duke of, compelled to a treaty, xxiv. 527. Concludes a new treaty in confirmation of the former, 528. A new war with it, in which the duke is forced to deliver up his capital, 534. Reſigns his dominions to his brother the cardinal, who with his conſort is made priſoner, 536. A new treaty, by which that country is given up to the duke, 566. Again diſpoſſeſſed, 569. Takes Philipſburg, but baffled in endeavouring to paſs the Rhine, xxv. 113.
—— cardinal, his declaration from Mary queen of Scotland, xxvi. 354. Inveighs againſt pluralities and the ſee of Rome, to which cardinal Moron replies, ib.
—— duke of, beaten out of Burgundy by la Force, xxx. 226. Arreſted at Bruſſels, and ſent priſoner into Spain, with a remarkable billet ſent by him to his general Ligneville, 296. His forces deſert thoſe of the palatine, who concludes an accommodation, 315. Aſſociation formed at Nancy, and the count of Naſſau demands reſtitution of the county of Saaverdin from Lorrain, 317. On a ſecond attempt take Philipſburg, 331. His marriage with the emperor's ſiſter Eleanor, 333. Defeats Tekeli before Preſburg, and prevents the Hungarians from joining the grand vizier, 348. Retires with his ſmall army under the cannon of Vienna, ib. Takes Wiſſegrade and Vatz, after defeating the grand vizier, then takes Lower Buda by aſſault, 353. Attacks the Turks, and obliges them to fly to their camp with great loſs, ib. Defeats the grand vizier's army near Gran, and ſtorms Herehauſel, 355. Then marches into Tranſylvania according to treaty with the vaivode, but is not punctually obſerved by the emperor, 361. Takes the fort at the bridge of Eſſeck by aſſault, and afterwards defeats the Turks near Mohatz, ib.
Lorenzo of Medici, his negotiation at Naples, with his high ſpirit in concluding a league offenſive and defenſive, alſo its terms and ratification, xxvi. 333.
—— San, chapel, in Florence, by whom built, xxvi. 556.
Loreſtan, where ſeated, vi. 53 (A). Reduced by Timur Bek, v. 246. Its robbers deſtroyed, 295.
—— its wali joins the Perſians againſt Mir Mahmud, vi. 52. Abandons them in the height of the battle, 54. Betrayed by a perfidious brother, 60. Abandons prince Thamaſp, 64.
Loretano appeaſes a tumult by ſailors in Venice, and character, xxvii. 157. Enters the Po and dies, 160.
—— Leonardo, the 75th duke of Venice, makes Peſſani a procurator of St. Mark, alſo a peace with Bajazet, xxvii. 237.
—— Pietro, the 84th duke of Venice, xxvii. 377. His death, 386.
—— Leon, that doge's encouraging ſpeech to the ſenate, and a voluntary contribution for the war, xxvii. 280.
Loretto village, a colony of Chriſtian Hurons, not far from Quebec, deſcribed, and different accounts of their character, xxxix. 378. Settlement there, by whom inſtituted, xl. 5. Chriſtian Agniers removed to that ſettlement, 7.
Lorges, duke of, defeats four thouſand horſe, under the duke of Wirtemberg, who is taken priſoner, xxx. 374. Twice repulſed in attempting to croſs the Neckar, 378.
Lorgue, Nicholas, the 20th grand maſter of Maltha, loſes the city of Margath, and returns to Ptolemais, xix. 53. His death, 54.
Loria, Rabbi Iſaac, a celebrated cabbaliſt at Frankfort, xiii. 432 (F).
—— the Arragonian admiral, his ſucceſſes, who defeats the Neapolitan fleet, and takes prince Charles priſoner, xxviii. 152. Recalled, 154. His ſucceſſes againſt the French in the Bay of Roſes, &c. ib. Appears to have had the uſe of the compaſs, 155 (K). Entirely defeats the Puglian fleet, and a truce concluded, 156. His ſucceſſes at ſea, 159. Deſerts to king Charles, but is defeated by Blaſco de Alagona in Calabria, 162.
Loring, captain, his ſucceſs on lake Champlain, xl. 215.
Lothaire goes to Rome, is crowned by the pope, and acts there as ſovereign, xxiii. 170. Succeeds his father Lewis the Gentle as emperor and king of Italy, with his character, 184. Upon Lewis of Bavaria's offering him battle, a truce follows, and Lothaire, with Pepin of Aquitaine, is totally defeated by him, and Charles the Bald, after a bloody battle, 186. The fruits of which victory were loſt, 187. His brothers Charles and Lewis ſwear perpetual amity to one another, and the conſequences, ibid. The three brothers make peace, and agree to a new diſtribution of country, 188. Each how greatly weakened, ib. Takes the habit of a monk, and dies, with an account of his three ſons, and their dominions, 193.
—— ſucceeds his father Lewis IV. by means of duke Hugo, xxiii. 254. Makes Hugh Capet,

Capet, Hugo's eldeſt ſon, duke of the Franks, and his brother Henry duke of Burgundy, 257; but failing in two deſigns upon Richard duke of Normandy, he makes war upon him, 258. A peace concluded with the Normans, and the young count of Flanders, 259. The king augments his own authority, ib. Otho II. gives Lorain to Charles the king's brother, 260. The king upon this makes war in Lorain with ſucceſs, ib. A peace concluded by Otho with the king, which the French lords are diſpleaſed with, 261. Death of Lothaire, ib. Different characters of him, ibid. (F).

Lotharius crowned at Rome, and pope Innocent forced to quit this city, and the former enters Italy with an army, xxv. 385. Account of his ſucceſſes, and a diſpute with the pope about the conqueſts, and the accommodation, 386. His death, who is ſucceeded by Henry of Bavaria, his ſon-in-law, ib.

—— II. duke of Saxe Supplemburg, choſen emperor in the room of Henry V. xxix. 107. Marches into Bohemia, and peace granted to Sobleſlaus. He ſurmounts all oppoſition from his competitors, 108. Eſpouſes the cauſe of Innocent II. againſt pope Honorius II. ib. (M). Re-eſtabliſhes him in the papal chair, with the humble manner of his receiving the crown, and orders juſtice to be adminiſtered in the empire according to Juſtinian's digeſts, 109. Reſtores Innocent, who had been expelled, and the anti-pope Anacletus dies of grief, 109. Conquers the duke of Apulia's dominions, and forms them into a principality; on his return to Germany, he dies, with his character, 110.

—— count of Supplemburg, made duke of Saxony, xlii. 179.

Lother ſucceeds his brother Humble, the 34th king of Denmark, but on account of his ſevere government is ſlain, xxxii. 33.

Lovangiri, a province of Loango, deſcribed, xvi. 273.

Lovango-Mongo, the ſecond province of Loango, deſcribed, xvi. 274. Alſo its capital and royal palace, 275. Large market-place, ſtrange idol, and its bay, 276.

Loubiere arrives ambaſſador at Siam, and treaty with the king, vii. 342. Audience of leave, 348.

Loubois commands the expedition againſt the Natches, xl. 330. Builds a new fort among the Natches, 331. The old one demoliſhed, 332.

Loudon, earl, appointed commander in chief, &c. in North America, xl. 212. Retardment of his operations whence cauſed, 213. Wiſe meaſures in North America, but diſappointed, 216. Vaſt army under him on Holbourn's arrival at Halliſax, ib. Why he returns to England, 219.

Loudon fort, where, xl. 216. Taken by the Cherokees, with their barbarity to the garriſon, 449.

Louis II. elector, and palatine of the Rhine, xlii. 188.

—— III. the bearded, xlii. 194. Protector of the council of Conſtance, 195.

—— IV. the Pious, xlii. 195.

—— V. His brother Robert put to the ban, and poiſoned by the emperor, xlii. 195.

—— VI. the Eaſy, expels the Calviniſts, and introduces Lutheraniſm, xlii. 196.

—— I. duke of Bavaria, xlii. 188.

—— III. afterwards emperor, xlii. 189.

—— St. river in Canada, xxxix. 388.

—— St. account of that ſettlement, xli. 514.

Louiſa of Great Britain, married to the king of Denmark, xxxii. 543.

—— of Orleans, difference between her, her mother-in-law, and huſband, xxxvi. 557.

Louiſburg taken by the Engliſh, xlii. 494. Taken again by the Engliſh, 505. Priſoners taken, and ſhips burnt, ib.

Louiſiana, its hiſtory, xl. 250. Whence ſo called, and by whom, 271. The Engliſh poſſeſſors of it before the French diſcovery, 278. Fine country, 280. Indifference of French and Spaniards about it, why, and its ſtate, 282, 283. Reſolution of the French for forming a colony there, 284. Wrong principles of the French colony there, 291. Trade, ib. New eſtabliſhment there, 293. Arrival of the firſt grantees there, and proſperous beginnings, 295. A company of Swiſs and many others go over from it to the Engliſh at Carolina, 309. Their motive to this, and an inſtance of their moderation, ib. Tranſactions between its ſavages and the French, 310. They maſſacre the latter, 311. Its religious ſtate, ib. French commandants there oppreſs the natives, 314. Savages, their general conſpiracy againſt the French, 313. Maſſacre to be done by the Natches, 314. Deſpondency of the French colony, 320. Conſpiracy of the negroes there, and the occaſion, 355. Suppreſſed by du Pratz, and the improbability, 356 (M). Account of its natives, 336. Grant of the Miſſiſippi company ſurrendered to the French king. 357. Reaſon why, ib. Equivalent for it to the French, what, 365. Account of the French poſts there, 366. Article in the Paris treaty ceding it to Great Britain, ib. Manners, language, and cuſtoms of its ſavages, 371.

Louiſianians, education of their children, how, xl. 371. Their great docility and employments of the men and women, 372. Great wiſdom and care of parents, 373.

Alſo in their traditions, ib. Manner of ſpeaking, ib. Religious tenets, and long faſts, 374. Reaſon to ſuſpect du Pratz's accounts, ib. Their policy, ib. Feaſts, religious and political, 375. Drama on that of kids, ibid. Politeneſs, the reverſe of that in Europe, 376. Women's amours, and art in abortion, ib. (P). Marriages, ib. Nuptial ceremonies, 377.

Loutres, Indians, deſcribed, xxxix. 398. ſub not.

Louvain, articles by the divines there, confirmed by the emperor, xxvi. 315. Anſwered by Bucer and Luther, ib. (L).

—— ſiege of, raiſed by the French, and in ſmall parties return home, xxiv. 540.

Louveſtein, the priſoners there who had been releaſed by the prince of Orange are now reinſtated, xxxi. 358.

Louviers, peace when, and between whom, xiii. 331.

Louvo, a city of Siam, deſcribed, vii. 210. Its pleaſant ſituation, 211.

Louvois preparations for the campaign, by diſtributing magazines, xxv. 91. His and Colbert's characters, by whom matters in France are brought to bear, 94. Is greatly affected at the retreat of the French out of Piedmont, and the king's anſwer on being told of it, 130. Death, and great character, with Lewis's glory hence declining, ib.

Lo-wang, king of Che-kyang, ſubmits to the Tartar conqueror, viii. 488.

Lowanians, who, their dreadful ravages in Egypt, iii. 257. Alſo in Upper Egypt, 261.

Low-countries, the troubles there encreaſe, xxi. 279. Determine to throw off the Spaniſh yoke, 281. War carried on to little advantage, 371.

—— confederate ſtates of, not obtaining aſſiſtance from the empire, put themſelves under the protection of queen Elizabeth, xxx. 87. (See Holland, Provinces United, and States-General.)

Lowendahl takes Bergen-op-zoom, xlii. 497.

Lowri, a ſea-port of Hinduſtan, vi. 228.

Lowther, governor of Barbadoes, his vindictive proceedings againſt the reverend Mr. Gordon, and an account of that affair, xli. 165. Tyranny, 166. Miſgovernment of the iſland, and extortion, 167.

Lo-yang, or Ho-nan-fu, beſieged by the Mungls, with its noble defence and relief, iv. 483. Is taken at length by Tachar, 492. Reduced by the Mungis, 497.

Loyola, Ignatius, founder of the Jeſuits, account of him, and their chief vows, xxvi. 304 (H). Feſtival, when, 428 (Y).

Loys of Champa deſcribed, vii. 426.

Luarzab invaded by Abbas Shah, v. 445. Occaſion of their quarrel, 446. Brave oppoſition, 447. Enſnared by his promiſes, impriſoned and murthered by him, 448.

Lubec, his Daniſh majeſty aſſiſted with troops to reduce it, expels the garriſon from it, xxix. 191. Why remonſtrances made to it are ineffectual, and a war between Denmark and the Hans towns, 483. Occaſion of the ſenate of Lubec's ſuing for peace, which is granted, ib.

—— congreſs appointed there, and the articles of accommodation, with propoſals of the emperor's commiſſaries, xxx. 176, which are rejected by the Daniſh miniſters, but mitigated by means of Walſtein, and what theſe terms are, ib. Which are detrimental to the dukes of Mecklenburg, and count palatine, 177. Fatal overſight of the emperor in not admitting the ambaſſadors of Sweden to that congreſs, and a new difference between Ferdinand and Chriſtian, ibid.

—— a diſpute on the death of their biſhop made up, xxx. 417.

—— city revolts, xxxii. 18. Beſieged, but Valdemar and Adolphus quit it, 191. Congreſs there for fulfilling Axelſon the protector's promiſe, breaks up without effect, and the reſtitution of the Lubeckers ſhips and property made by Chriſtian, 366. A peace concluded with it, 399. Ambitious deſigns of that regency for reſtoring Chriſtian II. 431. Their vaſt ſchemes, xxxiii. 148. Succeſs of the combined fleet againſt theirs, 149. The Swediſh peaſants, after the execution of Badenbroke and Lewenhaupt, aſſent to the election of that biſhop, 444. Biſhop and adminiſtrator of Holſtein is elected king of Sweden, ib.

—— account of that city, xlii. 125 (A). Its religion and government, 126.

Lubeckers break their late treaty, xxxii. 390. Still aſſiſt Sweden, 392. Make a deſcent on Mona, but repulſed with loſs, as alſo at Langland, 395. Defeated in a ſea-fight, with other ſucceſſes of the Danes, 397. Seize on a fleet of Dutch merchantmen, which are retaken by the Danes, and reſtored, 398. Attempt to engroſs the whole trade of the Baltic, and their very whimſical ſcheme of univerſal empire in the North, 430 (A). Enter Holſtein with an army, which is defeated by Rantzaw, as are all their forces, ſo that Lubec is greatly diſtreſſed, 432. Yet they become maſters of a great part of Denmark, 433. Publiſh a manifeſto, which turns them to ridicule, ibid. Their plot againſt Guſtavus Erickſon diſcovered, xxxiii. 147.

Lubolo, a province of Angola deſcribed, and famous palm-trees in it, xvi. 179.

Lucas, St. Cape, a place of intelligence for the Manilla ſhip, ix. 474.
Lucayo iſles. See Guinaya and Bahamas.
Lucena port, in Braſil, xxxix. 222.
Lu-chew ſaved from the Mungls, iv. 534.
Luchin ſucceeds his nephew Azzo in Milan, and his firſt tranſactions, with a conſpiracy againſt him defeated, xxxvii. 390, and the cruel execution of the conſpirators, young Galeazzo and Barnabo being baniſhed, with the effect on Luchin, and infidelity of his wife, with an account of her, 391. She poiſons her huſband, and his character, 392. She confeſſes her wicked life, her puniſhment, and the fate of his children, ibid.
Lucia, St. account of its intended ſettlement, xli. 168. Settled by the Engliſh, and why maſſacred by the ſavages, 215. Settled by the French, ib. who are maſſacred alſo, 216. The French re-poſſeſs the iſland, 217, but ſurrender to the Engliſh, ib. who abandon it, 218. New poſſeſſion taken of it by the governors of Barbadoes, and at laſt becomes neutral, ib. The Engliſh claim to St. Lucia and Tobago, with the French evacuating the former, and grant of it and St. Vincent to the duke of Montague, 219, who ſends a ſquadron to ſettle there, with the great expence, 220. Miſcarriage of this ſettlement, with the queſtionable conduct of the Britiſh miniſtry, ib. Oppoſed by the French, and governor Vring's regard for the honour of his nation by one of his memorials, 221. By the treaty of Paris delivered to France, 222.
Lucius II. ſucceeds pope Celeſtine II. xxv. 390. The ſeditious Romans aſſume the civil authority, and Lucius killed by the revolters, ib.
—— III. ſucceeds pope Alexander III. takes off the interdict from Scotland, xxv. 418. Is obliged to quit Rome, and he determines the cauſe about the archbiſhopric of St. Andrews, 419. Holds a council at Verona, and has a difference with the emperor, whoſe ſon is crowned king of Italy at Milan, ib. Dies, 420.
Luçon, or Luçonia, ſubdued by the Spaniards, ix. 392. Its bay deſcribed, 393. Whence called Luçon, 405. Its ſituation, extent, &c. 406. True longitude, 407.
Lucon, biſhop of, recalled, by whoſe dexterity a peace is concluded, xxiv. 480. He procures the queen-mother ſeveral other advantages, 481. Promoted to a cardinalſhip, 494.
Lucca, ſtate, deſcribed, xxxvi. 6. Alſo government, revenues, and city, 7. Surrendered to Marco Viſconti, 9. Siege, how raiſed by Simon, general to John king of Bohemia, with this prince's further ſucceſſes, and leaguing with pope John, 95. The ſyſtem of power in Italy how changed thereby, 96. Is put up to ſale by Scaliger, and purchaſed by the Florentines, 105. The garriſon ſurrenders to the Piſans, and diviſions thereupon, 108. Riſe of the Florentine war againſt it, 232. Succeſsful ſallies of the beſieged there, 238.
Lucerne deſcribed, xxxvii. 488. Account of its alliance, xlii. 141.
Lucqueſe, debate in Florence on the expediency of that war, with an ambaſſador ſent from Guinigi, doge of Lucca, for a reconciliation, and the traitorous part that perſon acts, xxxvi. 234. Arguments for a peace urged by Uzano, yet war is reſolved on; they complain aloud, and apply to their allies, 235. Prepare for war, 236. How they ſtand affected towards the Florentines, 237. Peace between the Florentines and them, the former being declared free, 262.
Ludolphus's hiſtory of Abiſſinia, xv. 11. Cried down by the miſſionaries, 12. His apology, 13.
Luſt Ali Khan ſent againſt the Maſkat Arabs, vi. 45. Deſerted by the Portugueſe, 46. Succeſs againſt Mir Mahmud, extortions in Kerman, but recalled and impriſoned, 47.
Lugue, Ferdinando, Pizarro's aſſociate, an account of him, xxxviii. 289.
Luiduit, duke of Hungary, revolts, and maintains an obſtinate war with Lewis the emperor, which is ended by his death, xxiii. 168.
Luitprand, account of his embaſſy to Conſtantinople, xxviii. 31.
Lulu ſeizes upon Aleppo, iii. 320. Aſſaſſinated, 321.
—— Alkaraju's treaſon againſt the princes of Aleppo, iii. 141.
—— admiral of Egypt, his ſignal defeat of the Franks, iii. 442. Cruel treatment of the priſoners, 443.
Lulus beſieged and taken by caliph Mamun, ii. 404.
Lumey, head of the Gueux, miſcarries in his attempt on Amſterdam, xxxi. 58.
Luna, the famous Peter de, elected pope, xxi. 88.
Lunden, biſhop of, thrown into priſon, but eſcapes, gets to Rome, whither his archdeacon had gone before, xxxii. 218. Difference between that archbiſhop and the king decided by the pope againſt the prelate, 225.
—— battle, between the Daniſh and Swediſh monarchs, in which both ſides claim the victory, xxxii. 524.
Lunel, a famous Jewiſh academy, deſcribed, xiii. 226 (K). The holy Jewiſh aſſembly there, xiii. 275.

Luneburg, dukes, their negociation with the emperor at Goſlar ineffectual, nor does the emperor ſucceed better with the Swiſs, xxx. 257.

—— death of duke George, xxxiii. 275.

Luqueni, the firſt king of Congo, xvi. 129. Aſſumes the royal title, but proteſted againſt, 130(S). His tributaries, who, 131.

Lu-ſhi-jong, a rapacious tool of Ahama, and ſcheme approved by Hu-pi-lay, iv. 581. Convicted of extortion, 582. Executed, 583.

Lu-ſhi-quey betrays Kiang-chew to the Mungls, iv. 552. Conqueſts in Quangtong, 566.

Luſitania invaded by the Saracens, ii. 180.

Luſſon, his proceedings in the congreſs of Canadians at the Fall of St. Mary, and afterwards, with its ſmall ſucceſs, xl. 9.

Luſtic, John de, the 34th great maſter of Rhodes, xix. 99. War with Al Dahar, 100. Fortifies Rhodes, and defeats the Saracens before it, 101. Makes peace with them, and condemned by the pope, and noble anſwer to him, 102. Offered an unlimited power, and conditionally accepts of it; renews the truce with the Turks, 103. Anſwer to the ſultan's haughty ſummons, and death, 194.

Lu-ſyen, his excellent ſpeech to the Song nobles, and made prime miniſter, iv. 569. Bravery in that young emperor's defence, 570. The dreadful end of both, 572.

Luther no friend to the Jews, xiii. 415 (S). Publiſhes theſes, &c. againſt indulgences, xxvi. 276. Account of him and character, ib. (Z). Writes ſubmiſſively to the pope, who takes no notice of theſe commotions in Germany, 277. Has a conference with Cajetan at Augſburgh, with the conſequences, appealing from the cardinal to the pope, 279, and from him to a future council, ib. His authority increaſes under the elector of Saxony, ib. Writes very reſpectfully to the pope, adding that he would not retract unleſs convinced, ib. Conſents to a public diſputation with Eckius at Leipſick, accompanied by Caroloſtadius and Melanchton, ib. The univerſities of Cologn, Louvain, and Paris, decide for Eckius, 280. His doctrines ſpread greatly, ib. Publiſhes ſeveral tracts, and ſome of them condemned by the univerſities of Cologne and Louvain, to which Luther writes an anſwer, 281. Publiſhes a book againſt the church of Rome, exhorting the Germans to ſhake off its authority, 282. Burns the canon law, and pope's bull at Wittemberg, ib. Appearing in a diet at Worms, refuſes to retract, unleſs convinced, and leaving Worms he is put to the ban, ib. Zealous in promoting the reformation in Germany, publiſhes ſeveral books, and a tranſlation of the Bible, 285. Followers, ſome of them perſecuted in France, and other places, 288 (E). Controverſy between him and Zuinglius, 292. His doctrines prevail in France, ibid. Theſes againſt the Dominicans, but his writings burnt by Thitzel, at Frankfort on the Oder, xxix. 501, and Thitzel's ſerved ſo in their turn, ib. The pope commits pronouncing ſentence againſt him to cardinal Cajetan, and Luther appears at Augſburg, but retires in the night, and appeals from the legate to the pope, 502. Proceedings in the diet of Worms about him, when he and his books are publickly condemned, xxx. 6. Writings condemned by the univerſity of Paris, and an apology for him by Melanchton, ib. (B). Writes a virulent reply to Henry VIII. ib. Doctrine, its progreſs, and he is ſtrenuouſly ſupported in a diet at Spire by ſome of the princes, 12. His death, occaſioned by his differences with Zuinglius, and an account of theſe, 48 (U).

Lutherans, liberty of conſcience granted them, xxvi. 293. Princes, enter into a league with the Zuinglians, 298. Efforts of the archduke Ferdinand and the pope's legate againſt them ineffectual, and the Catholic princes enter into a league againſt them, xxx. 7. Proteſt againſt the decree of a diet at Spire, and thence called Proteſtants, with an account of thoſe of the ſtates that proteſted, 14. Decree againſt them, 16. Firſt introduced into Denmark, with the cauſes of that change, xxxii. 408. The nobility and clergy oppoſe it, raiſing up St. Brigget, a pretended propheteſs, whoſe oracles concerning the king are believed, and by what means, 409. In Great Poland declare openly againſt Guſtavus Adolphus of Sweden, xxxiv. 197.

Lutizune of Mecklenburg, their incurſions into Saxony, and the emperor's ravages in return, xxix. 67.

Lutzen, battle, reſtored by the arrival of count Pappenheim, but he being mortally wounded, victory declares for the Swedes, xxx. 202.

—— Guſtavus killed there, xxxiii. 252.

Lu-ven-te repels the Mongls from Gan-tong, iv. 501. Made governor of Se-chwen, 534. Over-reached by Lyew-ching, 538. Dies of grief, 542.

Lu-ven-wang's ſtratagem to relieve Syang-yang, iv. 544. Refuſes the ſuccours ſent to him, and goes over to the Mungls, 547. Ordered to embark for Gan-lo, 549. Brings over many others, &c. of the Song to them, 552.

Luxemburgh obliges the prince of Orange to relinquiſh the ſiege of Charleroy, xxv. 113. Retrieves affairs in Flanders, and his

character, 126. Gains the famous battle of Fleuris againſt the allies, under Waldec, and the bravery of the Dutch infantry commanded by him, 127. Surprizes, and forces Waldec to retreat, though his army double the enemy, 129 (A). Takes Charleroy, after a glorious defence, 134. Fine campaign in Flanders, and his maſterly march, which prevented the king of England poſſeſſing Courtray, 137, yet he takes Huy, ib. The French under him defeated in Alſace by the duke of Lorrain, xxx. 331. Attempt on Amſterdam and the Hague baffled by a ſudden thaw, xxxi. 493, with the falſe policy of every power in Europe at this time, ib. The confederates under prince Waldeck are defeated at Fleuris by him, 531. Who does juſtice to the behaviour of the enemy and their general, with meaſures taken for preventing any advantages from this victory, 532. Inveſts and takes Mons, with a medal ſtruck at Paris on the occaſion, 535. Death, 545.

Luxemburg, origin of that houſe, xxix. 41 (K).

Luynes advanced by the queen thro' d'Ancre's means, xxiv. 457. Some account of him, with his riſe and fall, ib. Marries the duke of Montbazon's daughter, and becomes the object of general envy, with a ticket fixed on his two brothers apartments in the palace, 474. Artifices uſed by him to keep the queen-mother from court and in confinement, ib. Removes from about her the biſhop of Lucon, afterwards the famous cardinal Richelieu, who is baniſhed to Avignon, 475. Obliges the queen-mother to draw up an act of ſubmiſſion upon oath, ib. Suppreſſes the Paulette-tax, 477, and his deſign for the deſtruction of the Proteſtants, ib. His brother Cadenet made a marſhal, with other preferments given him, 486. Steps contrary to the intereſt of France taken by his advice, ib. Made conſtable, with the promotion of his two brothers, and dies, 489.

Lu-yu's revolt, and defeat, by Kyay-lye, v. 39.

Luzati, Rabbi Simon, his account of the preſent Jewiſh nation, xiii. 444.

Lyang-kyang's riſe in the north, viii. 441.

Lyau dynaſty, when, and by whom founded, viii. 452 (S).

Lyau-tong invaded by Jenghiz-Khan, iv. 374. Laid waſte by him, 367. Subdued, 370. Different accounts of the expedition, 374.

— or Quang-tong, a northern province ſubject to China, ſituated without the great wall, viii. 95. Vaſt number of fortreſſes, and its inhabitants, 96. Greatly oppreſſed, and the produce of the country, 97. Ci- nd new capital, 98. High mountains, 99. Gulph, ib. Why ſuppoſed to be within the great wall, vii. 512 (A).

Lyau-tongers aſſiſt the rebel Sheking-tang, and advantageous treaty with him, viii. 454. Ravage his ſucceſſor's dominions with impunity, 455. Subdued by the Nyuche Tartars, 462.

Lybia depopulated in the Jewiſh war, xiii. 149.

Lybuſſa, governeſs of Bohemia, marries a country labourer, xlii. 151.

Lydda, its Jewiſh academy, iii. 140.

Lyddal appointed governor of Hudſon's-bay, xli. 92.

Lyen-hi-kyen ſeized and wounded by the Song, and dies, iv. 555.

Lyen-wha, an extraordinary flower in the province of Pe-cheli, viii. 32 (N).

Lye-vang, emperor of China, his obſcene reign, viii. 410.

Lyew-cheng or Ching, governor of Lu-chew, is made governor of Quey-chew, iv. 534. Outwits the Song governors, 538. Artifice before Syang-yang, 540. Marches into Kyang-nan, 549. Dies of grief, 552.

Lyew-chi-ywen betrays his prince to the Lyautongers, and founds the 16th dynaſty, iv. 454. Suffers his country to be ravaged, 455.

Lyew-ſu-tong revolts againſt Towhantemur, v. 59. Defeated by Taſhepa-tu, 60.

Lyeu-han's ſucceſs againſt the Mungls, v. 86.

Lyew-hu, empreſs of China, her horrid cruelties, viii. 417. Puts a ſham heir upon that throne, and her death, 418.

— a ſeller of old ſhoes, becomes a general, murthers the emperor, and founds the 8th dynaſty, viii. 435.

Lyew-kara-puwha defeats the Song-general, v. 64.

Lyew-ju-i's ſad cataſtrophe at Ven-chew, iv. 500.

Lyew-ko, prince of Kitan, revolts to Jenghiz Khan, iv. 363. Proclaimed king, and aſſiſted by him, defeats the kin, 364. Recovers Lyau-tong from the kin, and his fidelity to Jenghiz Khan, 370.

Lyew-kiew iſland diſcovered, and where ſituated, iv. 592 (O).

Lyew-pi's deſcent, founds the 6th Chineſe dynaſty, and his laſt orders to his principal miniſter, viii. 430 (K).

Lyew-ping-chong regulates the Chineſe affairs, iv. 532. Made one of the Kublay's miniſters, 538. Entertains the khan with obſcure riddles, 543.

Lyew-ſhen ſent to reduce the Papeſſians, and beheaded for his ill counſel, v. 5.

Lyew-ſhi-yong, his deſperate death, iv. 562.

Lyew-tay-ping put to death for adhering to Alipuko, iv. 530.

Lyew-tſong's treaſon againſt the emperor Whey-ti, viii. 433.
Lyew-tze-ſun burnt alive by the Mungls, iv. 571.
Lynch, governor of Jamaica, xli. 354. His loyalty and exerting himſelf againſt the pyrates, 360. Who ſtill continue their practices, ib.
Lyn-chung, king of Tſi, becomes hated by the people, with inſtances of his cruelty, viii. 405 (T).
Lyng-hay-wang dethroned by his uncle, viii. 440.
Lyons council, its decree againſt the Jews, xiii. 316.
—— a general council there, and the emperor excommunicated and depoſed, with their decrees, xxv. 481. A council ſummoned there, xxvii. 75. Council, and proceedings there, 502.
—— emperor Baldwin repairing to it, the debates there, with the emperor's accuſation, xxvi. 74.
—— peace of, and its terms, xxvi. 314. This far from reconciling the Savoyards and Genevois, 315.
Lyra, Nicholas de, a learned Jewiſh convert, his character and works, xiii. 321 (O).
Lyttleton, William Henry, governor of South-Carolina, his vigorous meaſures againſt the Cherokees, xl. 444. His treaty of peace with them, ib. (A). Its ſeveral articles, 445 (A).

M.

MAAD, or Moad, an enemy to the Jews, i. 3.
Maan Ebn Zaidat's loyalty to Almanſur, ii. 273. His great character and death, 296.
Maarra al' Nooman, where ſituated, and deſcribed, ii. 265.
Maatzuyker, John, his great ſervices in and for Batavia, x. 381.
Mabiya taken from the Zenjtans, ii. 479. Diſmantled, and put to the ſword, 480.
Mabug ſynod, when holden, and the biſhops who aſſiſted at it, ii. 276.
Macale beſieged by the Venetians, xvii. 135.
Macaw, or Macao, deſcribed, and its government, viii. 85. Heavy tribute, its town and harbour, 86. The Sunday different there, and why, ibid. (Q.) Its preſent condition, ix. 376, and the cauſe of its vaſt decay, 377 (V). Its trading company detrimental, 378.
Ma-chartay, a hater of his brother's ill qualities, v. 45. Promoted by Towhantemur, 47. Unjuſtly baniſhed, 49.
Macaſſar, king, his ſhameful peace with the Dutch, x. 355 (H). Invaded afreſh by them, 370. Abandoned by his allies, 373. Totally ſubdued, 374 (O). Its fort deſcribed, 463.
—— in Batavia, x. 433.
Machi river in Abyſſinia deſcribed, and confounded by Oretta with the Niger, xv. 103.
Machian iſland taken by the Dutch, ix. 344.
Madagaſcar, ſince St. Laurence, firſt diſcovered by the Portugueſe, ix. 268. xiv. 341. Extent, coaſts, &c. 342. Mines, 343. Divided into twenty-eight provinces, 344. Principal rivers, 345. Ancient government, 349. Other coaſts deſcribed, 364. People, towns, rivers, &c. 365. Produce, 368. Other variety of fruits, &c. 374. Animals, 381. Fowl, &c. inhabitants, cuſtoms, dreſs, 384. Polygamy, 389. Marriages, funerals, &c. 390. Superſtitious cuſtoms, 391. Commerce, 393. Way of making war, 394. Religion, 397. Circumciſion, 400. Prieſts, 401. Government, 402.
Madagoxa (Magadoxa) kingdom, where ſited, xv. 383.
Madar, chief of the rebels againſt Al Hadi, ii. 323.
Madayen, the capital of Irak, taken and plundered by Saad, i. 391. The immenſe ſpoil carried off, 433.
Mud-bay of St. Andrea, in Cochin, vi. 552.
Madeira Iſlands, granted to prince Henry, ix. 245. When, and by whom diſcovered, xiv. 468 (Q). Deſcribed, 470. The capital of the whole deſcribed, 471. Other cities belonging to them, with the virtues, vices, &c. of the inhabitants, 474. A further detail of the firſt diſcovery and colony, 479.
Maddelena, a courteſan, account of her, xxviii. 185.
Madian, or Midian, where ſituated, and ravaged by the Moſlems, i. 145.
Madlon, regiment, its degradation for their cowardice at Breitenfeldt, xxx. 260 (B).
Madraſeh, among the Ottomans, what, xii. 60 (T).
Madraſs, or Fort St. George, the Engliſh factory, vi. 519. Deſcribed, bad ſituation, 582. Trade, 583. See George Fort, St.
—— its defenceleſs condition, x. 174. Bombarded by the French, 176. Surrendered to them, 179.
Madrid made the reſidence of the court, xxi. 276.
—— and ſeveral other places taken by the allies, xxi. 507, but loſt through Charles's dilatorineſs, and entered by Philip, ib.

Madrid treaty with France, and its articles, xxiv. 163 (E).
—— Commotions there at the insolence of parcelling out their dominions, xxv. 147.
—— a dreadful cataract of water there, xlii. 386.
Madura revolts against his uncle, and founds the kingdom of Decan, vi. 481.
—— kingdom described, its metropolis, fortifications, &c. vi. 568. Famous pagod, and image cars, 569, and decay of the fishery on the coasts, 570. Pearl-fishery, soil, and produce, 571.
Maestricht besieged by prince Henry of Orange, xxxi. 297. Several bodies of forces attempting its relief, repulsed, and a brisk sally, in which several English are killed, 298. Pappenheim repulsed, the Spaniards looking on the while, 299 (A). Unsuccessful sally of the besieged, and Pappenheim retreats in good order after considerable loss, 300. It surrenders on honourable terms, ibid.
Magdeburg made the metropolis of all Vandalia, xxix. 42 (L). Administrator routed by Walstein, xxx. 166. Account of that duchy, xlii. 229.
Magellan, his discovery of the Moluccas, and causes of discontent at his son, ix. 338. Discovers the streights which bear his name, and opposed by the court of Lisbon, 339. Services accepted at the court of Madrid, 386. Voyages and stern resolution, 388. Arrival at the Philippine Islands, and slain there by the natives, 389 (G). His first landing at Cebu, refuses to pay custom to the king, 440. His discoveries south of the Ladrones, 592. Not clearly set down, 593 (A). In the service of Charles V. xxii. 212.
—— Straights fortified by Sarmiento, xi. 409. Settlements destroyed by admiral Candish, 413. Difficulty of recrossing them, 452.
Magennis, captain, his brave defence and defeat of much superior numbers of French, though mortally wounded, xl. 208.
Maggi, famous, his fate, xxvii. 406 (B).
Magicians, their advice to the Tlascalans, xxviii. 126. Their punishment on finding them mistaken, 127.
Magiscatzin, of Tlascala, dies a convert to Christianity, xxviii. 235.
Magnico river described, and gold found in it, xv. 444.
Magnus, legate in Sweden, xxvi. 303.
—— king of Norway, on Hardiknute's death, invading Denmark, is chosen 73d king, xxii. 99. Overthrows the Vandals in a bloody battle, and why surnamed the Good, with his death and character, 101.
—— sends his wife back to Denmark for the information she gave Eric to escape, xxi. 128. Defeats his competitor Harold, who escapes to Eric, 128. On his confession is pardoned, with endeavours used for an act of oblivion to be passed, and why opposed by Valdemar, 164. Makes a second attempt on the king, and is imprisoned, ib.
Magnus of Sweden deposed, and Albert second son of Mecklenburg chosen, but the king and Hacquin of Norway assist Magnus, who is defeated and taken, xxxii. 375.
—— son of Nicholas, king of Denmark, elected by the Ostrogoths to the Swedish throne; but the Swedes chuse another, who is slain in battle with the Ostrogoths, xxxii. 52. He is deposed, and the crown given to Suercher, ib.
—— brother of Waldemar of Sweden, his great qualities, xxxiii. 60. Ascends the Swedish throne on the abdication of his brother Waldemar, 63. Marriage of the king with Hidwig of Holstein, and the Swedes disobliged by his raising foreigners to preferment, ib. An insurrection upon the king's answer, headed by the Flockengers, and several of the king's favourites massacred, 64. The king's policy, and beheading the Flockengers, all but Philip of Rundi, ib. His intermarriage with Denmark, and wise administration, with his death, issue, and character, 65 (F).
—— Birger's son, is put to death by the Swedish diet, xxxiii. 73.
—— Smeek, duke Eric's son, is elected to the crown of Sweden, xxxiii. 73. Is married to Blanche of Namur, and on Kettlemunson's death, takes the administration, 74, and his demand of the investiture of Denmark refused by the pope, and a peace concluded between Sweden and Denmark, with the terms, ib. His unsuccessful expedition against the Russians, 75. Heavy taxes laid by him, and other grievances, ib. The senate advising him to resign, he retires to Schonen, and a negociation for establishing peace with Waldemar, 76. Surname of Smeek given him, 77 (A). The Swedes incensed at the king's conduct, ib. Recovers his dominions, and makes a close alliance with Denmark, ib. Death, with his character, 80.
—— prevailed on by king Eric to sign duke John's sentence, xxxiii. 163. Invests Reval, but forced to rise from before it, xxv. 235.
—— of Livonia, goes over to the king of Poland, xxv. 244.
—— I. the Meek, duke of Brunswick, xli. 214.
—— II. taken prisoner by the bishop of Hildesheim, enters into family pacts with Sax-

Saxe Lawenburg, and is ſtabbed by a common ſoldier, xiii. 215.
Magnus, duke of Mecklenburg, has diſputes with the Roſtockers, which are compromiſed, xiii. 304. Endeavours a reconciliation between the king of Denmark and the Lubeckers in vain, 305. His death and iſſue, ib.
Mago, or Mogo, king of Arracan, lays ſiege to Pegu, vii. 107. Seizes on his immenſe treaſures, 108, and orders him to be put to death, 109.
Magog and Gog, the two nations in Weſt-Tartary, iv. 15.
Magrelians, who; they invade Egypt, ii. 521. Second invaſion and conqueſt, but defeated by the caliphs, and driven out of Egypt by Munes, 525. Indignities to caliph Moktader, 542. Loſe their fleet near Sicily, iii. 32. A new one ſent by Al Haſſan, 34.
Maha Ommarat, the chief miniſter in Siam, vii. 270.
Mahamed Khoja, ſultan, his fooliſh actions, vi. 123.
—— Nur recovers the cities yielded to Obeyd Khan, vi. 127.
—— Nadir Khan receives the Turcomans under his protection, but dethroned for his harſhneſs, vi. 128.
—— Gazi murthered by Din Mahamed, vi. 158.
—— Sharay obtains Wazir from Iſfandiar, vi. 185. Plots againſt his life, 186. Sent to ſlaughter the Vigurs and Naymans at Urjenſh, ib. Abandons Karaſm, and goes into Bukharia, 189. Sent to Aral, 190. Reigns two years after Iſfandiar, and dies, 191.
—— made king of Quiloa, xv. 425. Various accounts of his death, 427.
Mahamontri ſent againſt the Macaſſars, vii. 337. Slain, 338.
Mahan, the Arab general, defeated by the traitor Manſur, i. 386. Turns monk, 387.
—— the Imperial general, his interview with Khaled, and generoſity to him and his priſoners, i. 419. Engages the Moſlem army, is defeated and killed, 421.
Mananaſar beſieged by Timur Bek, v. 269. Plundered and deſtroyed, 270.
Maharattas, who, vi. 461. Invade the Moguls provinces, 462. Defeated by Saadit Khan, they advance and plunder Dehli, and are put to flight by the vizier, 463. Their character and excurſions againſt the Mahometans, 513. Invaſion of Karhata, and ſucceſs againſt the Moguls, 514. Plunder churches and pagods, and defeat the king of Meſſur, 515. Horrid cruelties at Madura, &c. 516. Their ſucceſs to what owing, 517.
Mahl, or the Great Mogul's ſeraglio, impenetrable, with the chaſtity of women in it, vi. 298.
Mahmat Khan, his reign in Kipjak, v. 112.
—— Soltan, the 25th khan of Bukharia, v. 147.
Mahmud Ebn Farai, a famous impoſtor, put to death, ii. 432.
—— Gaſni invaded by Ebn Simjur, and ſucceſs againſt him, iii. 124.
—— the ſon of Sabektekin, dethrones his brother Iſhmael, iii. 134. His victory over two rebels, 139. Reduces Khoraſan, ib. Marries Hek Khan's daughter, and ſucceſsful expedition into Indoſtan, 142. Succeſs againſt caliph Ebn Ahmed, 143. Founds the Gaznian dynaſty, 147. Puniſhes the murther of Monteſer, ib. His conqueſt in India, 148. Invaded by Ilek Khan, and drives him away, ib. Victory over Ilek Khan, and the Kader Khan, 149. Returns to India, 150. His ſucceſs there, 151. Succeſs in Indoſtan, whoſe emperor makes peace with him, 157. Takes the king of Gaur priſoner, and his ſucceſs in Gureſtan, 159. Freſh expedition into India, 165. Great conqueſts there, 167. His next expedition thither dangerous and detrimental, 169. Puts his ſon-in-law Mamun to death, 172. Succeſsful expedition into North-India, 178. Returns with immenſe ſpoil, 179. New expedition into Southern India, 191. Reduction of Sumenat, ibid. Immenſe plunder brought thence, ib. Freſh expedition and conqueſts in Indoſtan, 193. Public works after his laſt Indian expedition, 195. Freſh conqueſts in Irak, ib. Harſh treatment of king Maj'doddowla, ib. Different relations of his conqueſt of Irak, 196. Strange dialogue with him, 197. Conqueſts of his kingdom, ib. Dies, in the 31ſt year of his reign, and his character, 200. Reflection on his own ugly face, 201. Inſtance of his inflexible juſtice, ib. Partition of his dominions between his two ſons, 203. His immenſe wealth and inſatiable avarice, ib. A letter ſuppoſed his from India, mentioning his bloody havock there, 210. Strange reſentment againſt the great Avicen, 216, and againſt prince Mizayyel, 224.
—— the youngeſt ſon of Malek Shah, crowned, and inveſted by the caliph of Baghdad, iii. 286. Reſigns to his elder brother, 287, and left in poſſeſſion of Eſſahan by him, 288. Dies of the ſmall-pox, 289.
—— the ſon of Mohammed, ſucceeds him, iii. 322. Divides the empire with his uncle, and governs abſolute in Irak, 325. Hunting life, and monſtrous equipage, 326. Sits on the ſame throne with his uncle, 335. Death, 336.

Mahmud, the youngeſt ſon of Malek Shah, promoted to the crown by his mother, iv. 130. Reſigns to his eldeſt brother, and dies of the ſmall-pox, 131.
—— Soltan of Syria, divides the empire with his brother, iv. 147, and with his nephew, 148. His territories, and his reign and ſucceſſors not mentioned by Arab authors, 154. His death, and motley character, 157.
—— reduces part of India, iii. 178.
—— ſucceſs againſt Al Moſtanſer, iii. 248.
—— the ſon of Siargatmiſh, made khan, v. 256. Elogy, and preſents to Timur Bek, 264 (S).
—— Turk, his valiant behaviour before Kortene, v. 352.
—— the ſon of Soltan Babr, ſlain, v. 401, 415.
—— the ſon of Abuſaid, defeated at Aſtrabad, v. 403. His ſhort reign and life, 406.
—— the ſeventh ſhah of Hormuz, his reign, vi. 68 *2.
—— Shahabo'ddin, the eleventh king of Hormuz, vi. 69 *2.
—— Roknoddin, the twelfth ſhah of Hormuz, vi. 70 *2.
—— Sari loſes his ſenſes by drinking, vi. 167.
—— Kuli, his noble defence againſt Khojan Kuli, but betrayed by Kuzuk Khan, vi. 176, and dies a priſoner in Ruſſia, 178.
—— the ſon of Aurengzeb, ſeizes on Agra, vi. 404. Sent againſt his uncle Sujah, 412. Falls out with Amir Jemla, 414. Goes over to Suja, and returning, dies in confinement at Gualiyar, 415.
Mahobet Khan commands the ſoltan's forces againſt Khurm, and ſucceſs againſt him, vi. 356.
Mahomet II. takes Conſtantinople, and the Roman empire in the Eaſt annihilated, xxix. 431. Alarming to Chriſtian princes, ib.
Mahommed the left-handed, replaced on the throne of Granada, xx. 371.
Maido'ddawla, king of Irak, his dominions ſubdued by ſoltan Mahmud, and immenſe treaſure carried off, iii. 195. Sent priſoner to Khoraſan, with other particulars of that king's reign, 196.
Maüdud, lord of Moſul, ravages Syria, but defeated by the Cruſadors, iv. 144. Aſſaſſinated by a beggar, 145.
Maillebois joins the infant-duke Philip, but forced to retreat, xxxvii. 236.
Maillet, conſul at Cairo; his account of Abyſſinia, xv. 3 (A). Miſſion thither oppoſed by the Jeſuits; ill treatment of Morat, 15, and of the Alexandrian patriarch, 17.
Maimon, the ſon of Muley Iſhmael, undermines his brother Mohammed, xviii. 149.
Maimonides, a learned Jew in Egypt, xiii. 267. His character and works, 268, notes. A liſt of his adverſaries and defenders, 286.
Maimuna Bint al Hareth married to Mahomet, i. 162. Is the laſt, and ſurvives all his other eleven wives, and dies at Shorf, near Mecca, 243.
Main, a ſettlement in New-England, and its difficulties, what, xxix. 284.
Mainfroy, natural brother to Conrad, ſeizes on the kingdoms of Naples and Sicily, xxix. 209. Defeats the pope's legate near Troja, and the holy father dies, Alexander IV. ſucceeding, whoſe troops are again defeated by Mainfroy, 213.
Maintenon, madam, ſtate of France under the influence of her and her creature Chamillard, xxv. 153. Account of her, xlii. 472.
Maio Iſland deſcribed, xiv. 426. Vaſt commerce for ſalt, 427. Poverty of its inhabitants, towns, &c. 428. Fruits, fiſh, &c. 429.
Majone de Bari ſole manager in Sicily, xxviii. 83 (U). Intrigues, and openly aſpiring to the crown, is murthered by Bonello, 87.
Majorca, king, diſpoſſeſſed by Jayme of Arragon, xxi. 66. Its hiſtory, from its conqueſt by James I. of Arragon, to its ſecond conqueſt by Pedro IV. 97. In a much better condition formerly, 98. Has a fertile ſoil, with a pure and temperate air, ib. Had fortifications, and ſeveral great towns, ib. The war by which the iſland was conquered aroſe from a ſlight cauſe, 99. Its ſovereign and ſubjects reduced in about four months, 101. The iſland has loſt half its inhabitants, ib. The citadel demoliſhed, a cathedral and palace, &c. being erected in its room, 102.
Maire, Iſaac le, his project of erecting a South-ſea company, and ill ſucceſs, x. 297.
—— James, diſcovers the ſtreights of that name, and taken priſoner by the Dutch, x. 297. Diſcoveries diſcredited by the Dutch company, xi. 443.
—— la, ſtreights, return of a French mariner thro' them to Europe, xxxix. 215. Iſlands there little known, 217.
Maipherca, or Maipherchin, revolts againſt the caliphs, ii. 257. Where ſituated, 258.
Maiſonneuve impriſoned by the Bohemians, and his death, xxix. 420.
—— Reſigns his government of Montreal, xl. 3.
Majumban port and territory deſcribed, with its ſalt lake, xvi. 278.
Majuſhun's ſtrange viſion, ii. 207.
Maiz (Indian corn) account of it, xxxix. 266. Beer how made from it green, and an experiment hinted therefrom for making, 267.
Mak, the fiſherman, frees the Tonquinese, and defeated by Tring, vii. 509.

Makao-caſtle, where ſeated, and its immenſe riches plundered, vii. 108 (S).
Makaſſar kingdom, ſeized on by the Dutch, vii. 331. (See Maccaſſar).
Makaſſars, refuged in Siam, conſpire againſt the king, vii. 331 (K). Plot defeated, 332. Strange intrepidity of a conſpirator under various puniſhments, 335. All deſtroyed with their prince, 340. Their weapons, ib. Inſtances of their intrepidity, 341 (E). Revolt in Pulo Condore, x. 154.
Malabar coaſts deſcribed, and produce, vi. 542. Ancient government and diviſion, 543. Towns and no villages, 544. Inhabitants deſcribed, 554. Their tribes and government, 555. The king's great ſtate, and the clergy, 556. The gentry are guides to ſtrangers, and other inferior claſſes, 557. Cruel laws about marriages, 559. That of princeſſes, 560. Polygamy, how regulated, 561. Puniſhments and ordeal trial, 562. Law-ſuits and writing, 563. Arms and exerciſes, with their ſingle combats, 564. Wars, commerce, &c. 565. Pyratic trade, religion, temples, &c. 566.
Malacca kingdom, its ancient ſtate, vii. 217. capital, where ſituated, and by whom founded, ib. Seized on by Albaquerque, 218. Attempted in vain by the Dutch, ibid. Taken by the king of Johor, 221. Its fine harbour and fort beſieged by the Portugueſe, taken, plundered, and burnt, ix. 273 (Z). The Portugueſe ſettlement there, ix. 327 and (Y). Its cloſe ſiege by the Indians, 332 and (A). Where ſituated, and ſeized on by the Dutch, x. 477. Dutch ſettlement deſcribed, and how ſubdued by them, and inhabitants deſcribed, ibid. Its vaſt importance and commerce, 479 and (L).
—— City deſcribed, x. 477. How betrayed by the Portugueſe governor, and loſt for want of proviſions, and the road too far diſtant from it, 478. Strength of the place deſcribed, 479.
Malachi St. a monk, reſtores the church of Ireland to Rome, xxv. 380. Arrival at Rome, 387.
Malaga, ſiege and ſurrender, after great loſs on both ſides, xxi. 175. Sea-fight off between Sir George Rook and the count de Thoulouſe, xxi. 499.
Malaguetta coaſt in Guinea deſcribed, xvii. 215.
Malak Segued, the ninetieth king of Abyſſinia, xv. 210.
Malambole, prince of Pangula, ſubdued by Luqueni, xvi. 130.
Malateſta defeated, xxvii. 136. Defeats the Pope's army under his nephew, 207. Named by the young duke of Milan, the governor of his dominions, with his firſt care, ibid. The common ſaying of the criminal judge, what, xxxvi. 418. That regent's firſt acts, and the reaſon for haſtening his niece's marriage with the Duke, ibid. Driven out of Milan by Facino Scaliger, xxxvii. 419. Difficulties about his repreſentations to the Florentines, xxxvi. 528.
Malatia, ſeized upon by Bardus Sclerus, iii. 106.
Malatiyah, taken by Ali Bahader, and a dreadful famine there, iv. 259.
Malayans, who and whence ſo called, vii. 219. Their language, 220. At Batavia, their commerce, &c. x. 429.
Malazcarda, where ſituated, and beſieged by the Greeks, iii. 55.
Maldivia iſlands diſcovered, and made ſubject to Portugal, ix. 268. Their ſituation, &c. and the fort built by Gomez, 316. The vaſt trade of the Dutch with them, 317 (R). Pearl-fiſhery protected by the Portugueſe, ib. Superior to moſt others, 318.
Maldras, choſen one of the four kings of the Suevi, xix. 378 (A).
Malek Ebn Awf, commands at the battle of Honein, i. 281. Defeated by Mohammed, 282. Retires to Al-Taye caſtle, 283, and harraſſes the Thakifites, 288. Introduced into Azzaz by treachery, 447. Takes and plunders it, and returns to Aleppo, 448.
—— Sha, declared Alp Arſlan's ſucceſſor, iv. 110. Reduces Miriam, or Niſhin, in Georgia, 115. Succeeds his father, and defeats his rebellious uncles, 118. Cauſes Kaderd, one of them, to be poiſoned, and ſends Akſis to ſubdue Syria, 119. Who becomes tributary to him, 120.
—— Al Rahim made omra of Baghdad, iii. 236. Stripped of his power by Baſaſiri, 241. Seized and depoſed by Togrol Bek, 242.
—— Shah, his conqueſts in Syria, &c. iii. 265. Goes and pays homage to the caliph at Baghdad, 267. Inveſted by the caliph at Baghdad, and vaſt extent of his empire, 269. Conqueſts beyond the Jihun, and victory over Solyman, 268. Marriage, and his ſon Saujar born, ib. Alliance with Ibrahim, king of Gazna, ib. Gives his daughter to the caliph, 274. Goes in pilgrimage to Mecca, and public works there, 275. Threatening embaſſy to Al Hafan, the Batahift, how anſwered, 277. His ſecond journey to Baghdad, 278. Depoſes his Wazir, 279. Is aſſaſſinated, death concealed by his wife, 280. And his character, 281. Public works, and inſtances of his ſingular piety, 282. Extent of his empire, and partition among his friends, &c. 283. Charities in hunting, ſtanding army, and he orders the Perſian kalendar to be reformed, 284. His four ſurviving ſons, 288.
—— II. an infant, ſucceeds his father Barkiarok, iii. 311. Whether ranked among

the Seljuk sultans, 312. Deposed by his uncle Mohammed, 314.
Malek III. succeeds Masud, iii. 360. and iv. 166. But deposed, ibid.
—— Shah conquers Mawarlnahr, iv. 140. Marries Tarkan Khatun, 121. Makes alliance with soltan Massud, drives the rebel Takash out of Marwa, 122. Quarrel with his noble vizier, whence, 123. His death, 126. Greek accounts of him false, 127. His character, pilgrimages, &c. 128. Provinces given away to his friends, 129. (See also iii. 265 and Amin Malek) Amendment of the Persian kalendar, called Tawarik al Jalali, or Jalalean kalendar, 129.
——, the son of Barkiarok, an infant, left under the guardianship of Ayyaz, iv. 140. Deprived of the empire by his uncle, 141.
—— Shah M. his origin, short reign, and imprisonment, resumes the crown, and dies soon after, iv. 266.
—— Al Kamel, lord of Egypt, his success against the Rums, and he sends vast numbers of them in chains into Egypt, iv. 250.
—— Ebn Shabib, defeated by the Greeks in Phrygia, ii. 223.
—— The son of Asetines, his retreat from Constantinople, and defeated by Amur, iv. 272. Puts him to death, and killed by his son Ali, and invades the Romans, 270. Gets his wife from M. Paleologus, 274.
—— Al Nasor, lord of Aleppo, summoned by Hulaku, v. 161. Takes refuge in the deserts, 162. Discovered by Ketbuga, 163. Put to death by Hulaku, 164.
—— Kurt's ingratitude to Amir Juban, v. 192. Puts his son Jalayr also to death, and hated for it at court, 193.
—— Kayazoddin disregards Timurbek's summons, v. 235. Invaded by him, 236. His submission, and kind reception, 237. Made prince of Herat, 238.
—— Ebn Ans's death, and excellent character, and founder of the second orthodox sect, ii. 335. Highly honoured by caliph Al Rashid, 336.
—— Al seizes upon Al Kayro, and driven out of it, xiv. 275. (See Amin Malek).
Malleams, their mountainous dwelling, and singular character, vi. 586.
Malic Abul, with his Africans, besieges Gibraltar, xx. 280. Defeated, and killed in his retreat, 289.
Mallica province, English settlement there, xl. 419.
Malinalco town, famous for witchcraft, xxxviii. 452.
Malipiero Pasqual, the sixty-sixth duke of Venice, succeeds F. Foscari, xxvii. 189. His character, and generosity to Nicolo Jenson Tedescho, the first printer in Venice, and his death, ibid.
Malmoe destroys all the badges of Romish superstition, which example other cities follow, xxxii. 427. Blocked up, and the king of Sweden frustrated in relieving of it, besieges Helsingburg, but is repulsed, 523.
Malo St. bombarded by the combined fleet, with the explosion of a large fireship, xxii. 542. The English burn the French ships there, xlii. 505.
Malplaquet, battle of, with the retreat of the French to Valenciennes, xxv. 178.
Malta, famous island, described, xix. 1. Barrenness, produce, improved by its knights, climate, 4. Castle of St. Angelo, and Citta Victoriosa, 9. Port, sixty villages, and few natural rarities, 10 (C). Artificial ones, 12. Soil better cultivated, fruits, quadrupeds, &c. 13. Inhabitants, 15. Marriages and other customs, 16. Land and sea forces, 17. Commerce, 18. Coin and government, 19. Ancient state of the island, 24. Proposed to the knights by the Emperor, 170. Ceded to them, 171. The difficulties about it removed, 181. Entered and possessed by the order, 182. Attacked by the Turks, 205. A new fleet sent against it by Soliman, 242. Twice repulsed by the knights, 246. Admit the inquisition to be introduced, 280. The number of its inhabitants, 297. Formed into regiments, 299.
—— city, described, xix. 4. Fortifications, 5. Public buildings, 6. Inns belonging to the knights, 7. Other public edifices, 8. Grand armoury, 9. Besieged by the Turks, 207. The siege raised, 210.
—— Bishop of, sent to the Pope, xix. 292.
—— knights, their strength and valour, xix. 3. Their nations or tongues, 7. Their charitable office, 8. Divided into three estates, 30. Then into eight tongues, or nations, 33. Remove to Acra, after the loss of Jerusalem, 43. Cut in pieces at the siege of Asser, and make a truce with the Turks, 52. Settle at Limisso, 54. Take the island of Rhodes, 63. Also the title of knights of Rhodes, 61. Ordered by the Pope to quit Rhodes, 78. The Pope's inflexibility towards them, 79. Their chapters, when complete, 80. Take possession of Malta, 180. Noble defence of their standard, 225. Make rich reprisals on the Turks, 278. Oppressed by the European powers, 281. Plot against the grand master, 284. Wholly influenced by the Pope, 286. Unfortunate attempt on the island of St. Mauro, 295. The last general chapter holden by their order, 296. Bravery and success against the Turks, 300. Signal bravery in Candia, 306.
—— grand master, his stately gardens, xix. 6. Rank and power, 19. Revenue, 20. titles and state, 21 (F).

Malta threatened with a war by the Turks, ix. 303. Attacked by a famine, 305. Sends ſuccours into Candia againſt the Turks, and labours under a famine, 308. Under a grievous peſtilence, 321. And a great earthquake, 326. Invaded by the Turks, but repulſed, and ſoundly beaten, xxi. 282.

Malva, a province of Indoſtan, vi. 238.

Mam Katu, his ſubmiſſion and preſents to Timurbeck, and put to death by him, v. 243.

Mamaconans, veſtals at Cuzco, ridiculed by four Spaniards, and the fatal conſequences, xxviii. 321.

Mamelukes, who, ix. 221. They become lords of Egypt, xiv. 178.

——, the Savoyard party in Geneva, why ſo called, xxxvii. 266.

Mamun Ebn Mohammed reigns in Karazm, vi. 149.

—— caliph, dethrones his brother Amin, and is a friend to the Jews, xiii. 234.

Mamre, a famous fair kept in the plain of, xiii. 155 (D).

——, famous oak, the foundation of the Meccan pilgrimages, xiv. 215 (V).

Ma-myen heads a revolted army of vagabonds, defeated, viii. 428.

Man, or Mar, what the Siameſe mean by it, vii. 260 (F).

—— iſle of, its ſolemn reſignation to the Roman church, xxv. 458.

Manacarongha, a province of Madagaſcar, xiv. 356.

Mananhare, a river of Madagaſcar, xiv. 256.

Manapar in Madura, the factory and fiſhery there, vi. 570.

Manar, in Ceylon, taken by the Dutch, x. 348.

Manatenga, a fertile province of Madagaſcar, the natives deſcribed, xiv. 352.

—— river, ibid.

Manati, an hand-fiſh, deſcribed, xiv. 92. Caught by the Moors, 93.

Manbii, where ſituated, and plundered by the Moſlems, i. 451. Taken, 457. Its ancient names, and other particulars, 458.

Manchew Tartars, who, iv. 276. Subdue the Mungles, and their government, 315. Diviſion of them into ſtandards, 316. Subdue the Mungles, v. 86. Seize on the northern parts of China, viii. 465. Make alliance with the Emperor Ning-tſong, 464. Invited to the aſſiſtance of China, and totally ſubdue it, 484. Plunder and burn Quang-tong, 493. Defeated in Quang ſi by Ching-chi, and drive him into Formoſa, 494. Repulſed before Shau king, 495. Have recourſe to ſtratagems, 496.

—— military in China, viii. 150. Their vaſt number, office, &c. 151.

Manco Capac proclaimed inca by the Peruvians, xxxviii. 327.

——, inca at Cuzco, cauſes of his diſcontent with the Spaniards, xxxviii. 346. A freſh preſent to the governor, but ſtill diſappointed, makes his eſcape from the Spaniards by a ſtratagem, 348. Different accounts of it, 349. Spirited repreſentation to his council againſt the Spaniards, 349. Its effect, and all unanimous for war, 350. Beſieges Cuzco, fires the city, and forces the citadel, ibid. Its progreſs, &c. 351. Rejects Almagro's propoſals, and the perſuaſions of his officers, with his exalted ſentiments, 356. Abdicates, ibid. His remarkable ſpeech on the occaſion, 357 (B). Propoſes retiring to the Andes, 358 (B). Offers his ſervice to Vela, and his accidental death, 398.

——, firſt inca of Peru, his reign, xxxix. 9. He probably invented a tale for inducing credibility, ib. Plants colonies, ib. And the ſeveral uſeful inſtitutions he made, 10. Care of religion, 11. Erects a temple to the ſun, and a cloiſter of ſelect virgins, 12. Marks of diſtinction and titles to the regal dignity, 12. Appropriates certain marks to different tribes. ib. The Peruvians gratitude to him, 13. Subſtance of his laſt harangue to the people, ib. Admonitions in private to his children, ib. His death much regretted, and his great character, 14.

Mandarins of China, their ſeveral degrees, offices, &c. viii. 148. Great oppreſſors of the people, 154.

Mandeville, Sir John, his travels into the Levant, &c. ix. 239. Story of a man travelling round the world, 240 (D).

Mandingo kingdom deſcribed, xvii. 273. What nations are comprehended under that name, ibid. Their wretched character, 274. Manners and cuſtoms, 275. Ways of treating new-born infants, 276.

Mando city, and its ruins, in Indoſtan, vi. 238.

Manes, rabbi, his ſingular contempt of the Jewiſh religion, xiii. 184.

Man-eaters (Atne-apas) ſavages, where, xl. 344.

Mancz, a people in Sierra Leona deſcribed, xvii. 238. Their frequent wars, 239.

Manegold de Tetotio, ſtiled podeſta of Genoa, and his puniſhing a riot, xxviii. 372.

Manfred defeats the Pope's army, xxv. 487. Who refuſes to ratify his general's treaty, 488. Peace propoſed, and why rejected, 493. Croiſade preached againſt him, who ſtrengthens himſelf againſt the Pope's intrigues, by an alliance with Arragon, 495. Alſo againſt the Greeks, who recovered Conſtantinople. ib. Prevailed on to take the regency of Sicily from Berthold di Honebruch, but he invites the Pope to take the guardianſhip, with the terms, xxvii. 130. The Pope not regarding this, M

fred attacks and defeats his forces, xxviii. 130. On the pope's death he reduces several places, 131. Pope Alexander IV. excommunicates him, and Octavian, the pope's general, consents to a peace with Manfred, and the conditions, ibid. But the pope, rejecting the treaty, gives the investiture of the kingdom to Edmund, son of Henry III. of England, with Manfred's proceedings in a parliament at Barletta, 132. After which he is invited to Naples, and reduces Terra di Lavoro, &c. ibid. Manfred passing over to Palermo, is elected and crowned king, with his generosity, ibid. Sends troops to Lombardy to assist the Gibellines, 133. The pope excommunicates him again, with his answer to an embassy from Germany, and Conradin's mother, ibid. Manfred respected at home and abroad, with instances of this, 134. Gains a complete victory over the Florentine Guelphs, ibid. On pope Alexander's death, pope Urban IV. his successor becomes Manfred's bitter enemy, ibid. Marriage of Manfred's eldest daughter with the king of Arragon's son, ibid. The pope publishes a croisade against Manfred, and confers the kingdom of Sicily on Charles of Anjou, and fatal consequences attending this treaty, 135. Defeated and slain near Benevento by the French through treachery, and how his corps is served by the pope, with his character, 137.

Manfred and Conrad, sons of the emperor Frederic II. their history and characters, xxxvi. 26. With the death of the father through Manfred's means, and the father's intrigues in Italy, ibid. Gains ground in Italy, ibid. Effect of his resentment on the total defeat of his German squadron of horse, sent to the Florentine exiles, with their impetuosity, who are utterly defeated by the Germans, Siennese, &c. 19. Sayings on seeing the Florentine exiles before the battle of Benevento, who is defeated by Charles of Anjou, and slain, and the popular government restored in Florence, 24.

Manfredi's family seize Faenza, xxxvii. 85. Get the upper hand in Faenza, 91.

Mangasea circle in Yeneseï province, described, xxxv. 90. Its principal place of the same name, 91.

Mangharac river in Madagascar, xiv. 534.

Mangu-Timur, succeeds Burgha in Kipjak, v. 104. His conquests in Bulgaria is defeated by the Persians, and dies, 105.

Mangulore, a sea-port in Kanara, and its Portuguese factory burnt by the Arabs, vi. 541.

Munguſar proposes Meng-ko's election, iv. 514. Discovers a plot against him, 515.

Mangushlau, a sea-port in Karazm, vi. 140.

Manguzir, a sea-port in Kanara, vi. 541.

Maniaces's successful expedition into Sicily, iii. 213. Disgusts his brave Normans and Lombards, and is defeated by them, 214. Defeats 100 000 Moslems, 220. Falsely accused by the emperor, and sent prisoner to Constantinople, 221.

Manichees expelled for their crimes, and settle in Mesopotamia, ii. 293.

Manico, golden mine described, xv. 475. Extreme coldness of the region, ibid.

Manicouagan shoal, in St. Laurence river, described, xxxix. 372.

Manji, what, and where situated, iv. 387.

Manilla islands (See Philippines) ix. 391. City made the metropolis of them, 393. Attempted by the Chinese, 397. Whence called Manilla, 405. Its situation, extent, &c. 406. Inhabitants, soil, &c. 408. Subject to earthquakes, 410. (N) Gold mines, origin and genius of the natives, 412. Hatred to the Spaniards, 413. Its commerce, with respect to the East Indies, commodities and manufactures, 462.

—— freights, why so tedious and dangerous, ix. 462 (N). Voyage of the state galleons to Acapulco, 470. The amount of their value at their return, 475. Annual ship how often taken by the English, 484.

—— galleon and her convoy, with the value and profits to the Cape, &c. xxxix. 145.

Manitou, object of worship what, xl. 281 (C).

Manjubekin's ill success against Aleppo, iii. 128. Sets himself up at Damascus, 129.

Mankishlak, a city of Karazm, vi. 141.

Mankong (see Menkong) comes to the Mungus assistance, iv. 493.

Manouchi's history of the Great Mogul, romantic, vi. 312.

Manousi, a river of Madagascar, xiv. 358.

Manqui, the general name of the nations in California, xxxix. 103.

Mansfeldt's progress and character, xxx. 126 (Q). Defeated by Buquoy, 133. Success in Bohemia, 239. How he saves his little army by stratagem, when suddenly invested by the duke of Bavaria, 150. Without whose knowledge he decamps, and reaches the Lower Palatinate, ibid. Overruns Alsace, 153. Takes Ladenburg by assault, cuts to pieces a detachment near Frankendal, and entirely routs archduke Leopold, 154. Ravages Darmstadt, but is forced by Tilly to retreat, ibid. By stratagem defeats count Tilly, ibid. Feared and flattered by most powers in Europe, 157. And though defeated in Thirache, he compels Spinola to raise the siege of Bergen-op-zoom, 158. After a defeat by Wallestein at Dassau, marches into Hungary to join Gabor, 168. Causes of Mansfeld's chagrin here, his quitting the army, and his death at Zara, in Dalmatia, with an account

of him and character, ibid. (D) 126, (Q). Some inſtances of his great command over his paſſions, ibid. ſub fin. not. xxxi. 111. Takes Wachtendonck, made governor, and his cruel edict in the Netherlands counteracted by a declaration of the United Provinces, 119. Decamps from Gertruydenberg, and is again foiled by prince Maurice, 121. Beats Gonzales, and purſues his march to join the prince, 237. Succeſsful incurſions, 262. Defeated by Wallenſtein, xxxii. 466.

Manſlaughter, its puniſhment according to the Alcoran, i. 371.

Manſur, commandant in Damaſcus, his treaſonable ſtratagem againſt Mahan, i. 386. Excommunicated for it, 387. Governor of Toſtar impriſons the king of Pars, and ſeizes on his kingdom, v. 271. Defeats him, and ravages Iſpahan, and ſeizes on the city, 278. Burns the king's eyes out, 273. Defeated, 274. Slain by Shah Rokh, 274.

——, Governor of Emeſa, murthered by the Arabs, ii. 475. Made governor of Irak, ii. 237.

——, Al Sammoni's death and character, iii. 74.

——, Khan, the enemy and murtherer of Khoſru Khan, vi. 14. Wounded by Soleyman Shah, 16. Made amends for it, 17.

——, Al, the third caliph of Kayrwan, his ſucceſs againſt the rebels, xiv. 148. Death, 149.

——, Barar, revolts againſt the caliph Amer, but is defeated and taken priſoner, xiv. 262

Manta, the worſhip in its metropolis paid to a large emerald, xxxix. 91 (L). Why ſo many of theſe precious ſtones were found here by the Spaniards, ibid. ſub fin. Alſo their worſhip in the ſurrounding country, and their brutal uſages what, ibid. Gigantic bones found here, 92.

Mantane paps in St. Laurence river diſcovered, xxxix. 372.

Mantua war, reſolved upon by Olivares, and without effect on Spain, xxi. 364. The famous Jewiſh academy there, xiii. 403. Fatal diſſenſions, 404. Congreſs, and by what means it breaks up, xxix. 493. Who is firſt marquis, xxxvii. 467. Firſt duke, 470. Surpriſed and ſcaled by the Imperialiſts, 474. An envoy from the emperor there, and his buſineſs, 476.

——, (Dutcheſs dowager) retires to a religious houſe, and her gallant takes the habit of St. Dominic, xxxvii. 476.

——, hiſtory, ſite, and deſcription, xxxvii. 463. Its chief towns and capital deſcribed, ibid. This duchy the birth-place of Virgil, and its different maſters, 464. Diſpute about the ſucceſſion, 474.

Manuel, the Armenian, defeated in Egypt by the Moſlems, i. 500. Recovers Alexandria from them, but loſes it ſoon after, 521. His conqueſts in Sicily, and attempt on Maſiſa, iii. 43.

Manuel, the ſon of Morad, his treaſonable attempt pardoned, xii. 65. Gratitude to him, 66.

——, of Portugal, married to Maria, ſiſter of his former wife, xxi. 191.

——, the emperor, defeats the Turks in Thrace, and marches againſt Maſſud at Cogni, and treachery to the Cruſadors, iv. 222. Aſſiſts Jagupaſan againſt his brother-in-law, 224. His mock triumph at Conſtantinople troubled by an earthquake, and his vaſt preſents to Khliziaſtlan repaid with black ingratitude, and his reſentment to his ambaſſadors, 225. Marches againſt him, and refuſes his repeated offers of peace, 227. Is defeated by him, and narrowly eſcapes, 228. Inſulted by his own ſoldiers and the Turks, 229. Is glad to make peace with him, and diſtreſſed by the Turks in his retreat, 230. The Greek emperor's embaſſy to the pope, xxvi. 125. The Greek emperor deſires a general council to be holden at Conſtantinople, 126.

Manujahar ſet upon the throne by his father's ſubjects, and ſubmiſſive ſpeech to him, iii. 162. Refuſes to concur with the rebels againſt him, 165.

Maopango, ſtrange rocks in Angola, deſcribed, xvi. 185. Near them is the ſepulchre of the ancient kings of Congo, 186. Portugueſe fort, ibid.

Marabouts of Africa, account of the untoward genius of the Africans, xiv. 17. Three orders of them, with their infamous tenets and character, 25. Britiſh lewdneſs, 26. Second and third ſort deſcribed, 27. From whom probably ſprung, 28.

——, among the Guinea negroes, xvii. 333. Their craft and knaveries, 334.

Maracaibo, its famous lake, xxxix. 165. Town of that name deſcribed, ibid.

Maracini takes Stargard by aſſault from the Swedes, xxx. 230. Taken priſoner by Pfuel, with other ſucceſſes of the Swedes elſewhere, 244.

Maradin, taken by Caliph al Motaded, ii. 491.

Maragha, where, and by whom built, but taken by the Mungles, iv. 440.

Maragnano, captainry in Braſil, deſcribed, xxxix. 221.

——, iſland taken by the French, but ſuted, ibid.

Maran, diſputes concerning, xxvii. 366. The Venetian ſenate's proclamation, &c. about it, ibid. The emperor and Francis determine the affair of Maran by the ſword, ibid. Maran beſieged and purchaſed by the Venetians, 367.

Marava, principality in India, described, vi. 572.
Maravan lake and city in Monoemugi, xv. 482 (B).
Marbut, or high-priest of Ardrah, his dress, xvi. 459. Power, &c. 468.
Marcel's sedition in Paris, but he with the ringleaders destroyed, xxiii. 446.
Marcello succeeds Paulatio, second doge of Venice, with his character and death, xxvii. 16.
——, (Nicholas) the 69th doge of Venice, his character, xxvii. 199. Beaten by a Turkish man of war, and Solyman returns the senate's ships, xxvii. 327 (E).
Marcellus II. succeeds pope Julius III. intending a thorough reformation, but dies soon after, xxvi. 333.
March, (Major) his important services to New England, xxxix. 327.
——, (Colonel) his attempt on Port Royal, xl. 151. His apology and acquital, and the miscarriage to what owing, 153.
Marco, (Paolo) his travels into the East, ix. 238.
——, a Portuguese traitor instigates the Abyssinian emperor against his countrymen, xv. 244. His death and pompous obsequies, 245.
Marcoaldus, his cruelty, and raising contributions in Sicily, xxviii. 100. After unsuccessful negociations with the pope for the crown, he passes over from Puglia into Sicily, 102. Progress in Sicily, but at last entirely defeated, 103. Schemes prevented by death, 105.
Mardawli, king of Deylam, his conquests and cruelties in Hamadan, ii. 540. Ebn Ramas's conquests in Tabristan, and treaty with Amado'ddawla, 554. Assassinated by his Turks, 557.
Mardenfeldt's successes, xxxiii. 317.
Mardin taken by Halaku, v. 163. By Timur Bek, 281. Its prince released, and restored by him, 295. Revolts, and is blocked up, 335. Taken by Timur Bek, and given to prince Salek, v. 281.
Mardykers, at Batavia, their trades, &c. x. 428.
Mareb, a river of Abissinia, described, and course under ground, xv. 102.
Mareschal, the chusing, one of the first businesses of the general diet of Poland, xxxiv. 11.
Margaret, of Austria, married to Juan prince of Asturias, who dies soon after, xxi. 189.
——, (Queen) delivered of don Alonso, she dies (not without suspicion) xxi. 342,
——, of France, married to Henry of Bearn with reluctance, xxiv. 370. Her private life and death, 460.
——, queen of Denmark and Semiramus of the North, how she acquires the crown of Sweden, xxix. 348. Effects of the union of the three northern kingdoms, ibid. Appoints the son of Wratislaus of Pomerania, her successor, xxix. 353. Why she goes to war with the Teutonic order, and peace concluded at Helsingburg, 354. Olaus V. his mother, declared regent of Denmark, xxxii. 281. A treaty concluded with Sweden and Mecklenburgh, ibid. Her policy, 283. On the extinction of the male line in Olaus V. she is declared queen of Denmark, 285. Character and genius for politics, she unites Norway with Denmark, and becomes queen of the former; also appointing young Henry of Mecklenburgh, afterwards called Eric, her successor, 286. The crown of Sweden offered to her by the malecontents, and made hereditary, 287. Resolutions of several governors, and the declarations in favour of her, 288. The senate acknowledge her queen, ibid. Several acknowledge the queen, 290. Makes peace with the duke of Slesvick and the princes of Holstein, the pirates being hereby suppressed, 291. Peace concluded by her with the Vandal cities, and the conditions in favour of Albert, with the queen's donations to the clergy, and coronation in Sweden, 292. Diet convoked, in which, among other proceedings, her successor is appointed with the queen's care in administring justice in Denmark, 293. Affairs of commerce, and other matters regulated, with the errors in her government, 294. Her views for an union of the three northern crowns, and speech to the assembly of their deputies at Calmar, ibid. Gothland surrendered to her, with the conditions, 296. Treaty between her and the Vandal cities, with her designs in gaining the nobility and clergy, of which latter the nobility and gentry are jealous, 297. Difference between her and the dowager of Slesvick, 300. The nobility implore assistance from the queen, xxxiii. 82 (A). Her hard conditions accepted, and she is elected queen of Sweden, ibid. Congress between her and John of Mecklenburgh, about Albert's release, and the terms, 84. Chosen regent of Sweden, with her policy, 85. She assembles a diet at Calmar, where articles are signed for the perpetual union of the three kingdoms, ibid. (B). Disgusts the Swedes by her arbitrary proceedings, with her advice to the young king, 87. Recovers the isle of Gothland, and dies, ibid. Her character, xxxii. 213. 302. xxxiii. 84, 85 (A). On which several enemies are raised to the king, and how repressed, xxxii. 213.
Margaret, Octavio's dutchess of Parma, is governess of the Low-Countries, xxxvii. 163. Resigns her government, 164.
—— of Savoy, the benevolence of that dutchess to the reformed at Geneva, xxxvii. 502.

Margarita, ſettlement of that pearl iſland, xli. 499. Strict orders againſt approaching it, with the avarice of the Spaniards, and fate thereon, ibid. Treachery and cruelty of the Spaniards againſt its natives, 500. New commiſſion to the famous de Coſas, his treatment from Ocampo, and the maſſacre of the Spaniards through his means, 501.
Margarita iſland, account of it, xli. 527. Its caſtle of Monpadre demoliſhed by the Dutch, ibid.
Margha, a river of Weſt Tartary, iv. 17.
——, city, where ſituated, v. 167 (A). Its famous obſervatory, ibid.
Marhab, a Jewiſh giant, ſlain by Ali, i. 152.
Maria (Donna) a Portugueſe virago, drives the Mabatatas out of Goa, vi. 512.
——, (Santa) one of the Azores, deſcribed, and where ſituated, xiv. 486.
——, (Queen) her admirable conduct, by which Caſtile is preſerved, xx. 250. Death, character, and behaviour in her laſt illneſs, 270.
—— Delivered of Ferdinand, xx 280. Dies, not without ſuſpicion of poiſon, 380.
——, (Donna) married to Ferdinand, afterwards emperor, xxi. 363.
——, (Santa) iſland diſcovered by Columbus, xxxviii. 9.
——, (Donna) bay, account of it, xli. 515.
——, (Thereſa) ſucceeds her father Charles VI. as heireſs of Auſtria, whoſe dominions ſeveral attack at once, xlii. 516. Is ſupported by the Hungarians, 517. Conceſſions to them, and ſaved by Great-Britain, ibid. Generoſity of the Engliſh parliament to her, 518. Confederacy againſt her, 519. Affairs appear deſperate, but mend, 520. Succeſs of her troops, and Munich taken, 521. Peace with Pruſſia, and her ceſſion of Sileſia, ibid. Alliance with France againſt Pruſſia, and the reſult, 524. Makes peace with the king of Pruſſia at Hubertſburg, by which her eldeſt ſon is choſen king of the Romans, 525.
Mariamna iſlands (See Ladrones) ix. 497. The property of them to whom belonging, 587.
Marjan mount, in Ethiopia, deſcribed, and the ſepulchral monument of the emperors, xv. 97.
Mariana's book burnt, xxiv. 448.
Marienburg ſiege raiſed, chiefly through an irruption of the Hungarians into Poland, xxxiv. 114. Taken by the Saxons, 290.
Mariendal, in Franconia, ſettlement of the Teutonic knights there, xxxiv. 482. Rich convent deſcribed, xxxv. 32.
Marienglas, or lapis ſpecularis, xxxv. 68.
Marigalante diſcovered by Columbus, xxxviii. 9.
——, iſland, account of, xli. 258. Taken ſeveral times by the Engliſh, ibid.
Marillac ſucceeds Vieuville in the finances of France, xxiv. 498. Execution at the Greve, 527.
Marinas (Louis das) aſſiſts the Camboyans againſt the Siameſe, vii. 419. His ſecond ſuccours are either ſhipwrecked, 421, or murthered, 422. Gomez ſent governor of the Philippine iſlands, who puts them in a ſtate of defence, 395. Unfortunate attempt on the Moluccas, 396. Murthered by the Chineſe mariners, 397.
Marina, (Donna) an Indian lady, given Cortez, her parentage and adventures, xxxviii. 87 (C). How ſhe diſcovers a plot againſt the Spaniards, 139. Overhears ſome ſuſpicious words from the Mexicans about the Spaniards, 223.
Marji-Raht battle, ii. 126.
Mark, the patriarch of Alexandria, ſucceeded by James, xii. 408. His character, 409.
——, iſlands, on the South-ſea, deſcribed, xi. 312.
——, patriarch of Egypt, impriſoned for his honeſt zeal, xiv. 276. ſub. fin.
——, St. of (Cardinal) negociations in Poland unſucceſsful, xxvi. 206.
Markats (See Merkits) ſtone ſtand by Temujin, iv. 328.
Markham (Mr.) made governor of Penſilvania, xli. 13. Recommends the Indians of New York to the aſſembly, ibid. Expedient in this caſe approved, 14.
Marlborough (Earl of) concerts the plan of operations with the Dutch, xxv. 153. Campaign in Flanders under him, with his character as a general, 154. Boufflers oppoſed by Lewis to him, with Marlborough's rapid ſucceſs, ibid. Takes Bonne in ſight of the French, xxv. 157. and xxxv. 403. Famous march to the relief of the empire, with his ſucceſſes at Schellenberg and Donawert, with the defeat of the French and Bavarians at Blenheim xxv. 159. and xxx. 407. Reflection on the conſequences of that action, xxv. 160. Retreat to Flanders, and apology to Villars differently repreſented, with the campaign in the Netherlands, 164. Succeeds in forcing Villars's lines, while he again ſurpriſes the other's camp, 188. Maſterly feint of Marlborough, which obliges Villars to retreat, with his ingenuous acknowledgment in favour of the Engliſh general, ibid. The progreſs of the allies under that earl, by taking ſeveral places in Spaniſh Guelderland, xxx. 399. Forces the duke of Bavaria's lines near Meſſalin, who retires towards Louvain, with his own account, 412. And Marlborough's remonſtrances to the Dutch for not ſuffering their troops to purſue, 413. Diſputes between him and the prince of Baden, the reſult of which was the ſeparation of the allies, ibid. Beats Villeroy at Ramillies, with the places taken thereupon, 421. Sent to ſound Charles of Sweden, ibid. Friends turned out of the adminiſtra-

tion gives Lewis great hopes, 444. Reduces Bouchain, 446. Visits Charles at Leipsic, xxxiii. 358. Superseded by Ormond, xxv. 198.
Marlborough fort, in India, described, x. 255.
Marmol's description of Africa defective, xiv. 5. & seq. & alibi.
Marmora, gulph of, the Spaniards build a fort there, xxi. 345.
Marok (See Honey-bird) xv. 64.
Maronites, seize on Mount Libanus, ii. 77. By their deputies submit to the Roman church, xxvi. 169.
——, in Syria, embrace the Roman faith, xxv. 419.
Marquette, (Father and Joliet) their discovery of the Mississippi, xl. 12. Farther discoveries on that river, ibid.
Marseilles, plague there, xlii. 478. Numbers which died in a month, 479.
Marsilius, employed to write against the pope, xxix. 236.
Martavan, a province of Pegu, vii. 48.
——, capital of the kingdom, described, and taken by the Siamese, vii. 48. Its king's vast offers to the Portuguese rejected, 71. Capitulates with the Barman king, 72. His immense treasure seized, and himself put to death, 73. Kingdom invaded by the Barmas, vii. 71. Capital besieged by Para Mandara, ibid. Is taken and plundered, 72.
Martel, (Charles) declared duke of Austrasia, xxiii. 93. His perpetual expeditions, with the cause of his success, 97. Assistance desired from Charles by Eudes, duke of Aquitaine, against the Moors, 98. Entirely defeats the Moors under Abderaman, between Tours and Poitier, xxiii. 93. His success in other parts, with his several acts and death, ibid. Account of his family and descendants, with his character, ibid. (O).
——, son to Charles the Lame, crowned at Naples king of Hungary, xxv. 517.
Martha, (St.) pillaging of it, xxxi. 282.
——, (Santa) a province of Terra Firma, described, xxxix. 163. Its capital, with the several attacks thereon, 164.
——, (Vineyard) in New England, settlement made there by captain Gesnold, xxxix. 270. Account of the natives and trade with them, ibid.
Martin, duke of Montalban, succeeds Juan I. of Arragon through the address of his consort, xxi. 89. King settles his son's affairs in Sicily, and makes a tour to Avignon, 89. Caresses the states so as to draw very large supplies, 91. Wisely compromises the dispute with the representative of Foix, ibid. Pedro, the king's only son dies, as does his mother Maria, 92. The king marries Blanca, of Navarre, ib. and xxviii. 209. Queen dowager Sybilla and master die, xxi. 92. He gains a glorious victory in Sicily, reduces all of it, xxviii. 207, he dies, which occasions an interregnum, xx. 93. The disputes about the succession, which begun in Martin's days, are revived now, ibid.
—— IV. is chosen pope in room of Nicholas III. after a great contest in the conclave, and two cardinals put in irons, xxv. 510. He confers the senatorial dignity on Charles of Anjou, as his deputy, ibid. Grant of Indian discoveries to the king of Portugal, ix. 246. Dies, xxv. 13.
—— V. chosen pope in the room of John XXIII. deposed, the latter being an enemy to the Malteſe, xix 95. At whose procession the emperor and elector of Brandenburgh holds his horse's reins, xxix. 384. His remonstrances to Benedict, and for reconciling the Bavarian princes are ineffectual; yet he reconciles the emperor to Frederic of Austria, with the conditions, xxix. 384. Sends a legate to Benedict for soliciting his abdication, but refuses, xxx. 121. Returns to Italy, and resides at Florence, xxvi. 123. The pope excommunicates Brachius lord of Perugia, who does in his turn, ibid (Y). Makes his peace with the pope, and the queen of. Naples's request granted, ibid. Joyfully received at Rome, xxvi. 125. His desire to Alphonsus of Arragon for deserting the antipope rejected, with that king's edict, and the pope's sentence thereon, 127. Joins with the duke of Milan against Florence, ib. Legate treats with the king of Arragon about deserting the antipope, who abdicates voluntarily, and his cardinals chusing Martin V. the schism thus ends, 130. Discontent at Florence, and the occasion, xxxvi. 221. Dies, xxvi. 131. xxviii. 211.
——, valley of St. its natural curiosities, xxxvii. 489.
——, account of that island belonging to the Dutch and English, xli. 264.
Martino, rabbi, writes his Pugio Fidei against the Jews, and whether a convert or no, xiii. 303. (T).
Martinenga Hercules renounces his religion, and enters into Selim's service, xxvii. 406. Noble defence of Delvingo, and honourable capitulation, 409.
Martinico, unsuccessful expedition against it, xli. 181. Account of that island, 182. The English land, and why they draw off, 183. Proposal for attacking St. Pierre, opposed by the British commodore, 184. Account of its conquest, 195. Vast difficulties attending it, 196. Morne Tortueson taken by the English, 197. Aits Morne Garnier and Fort Royal capitulates, xli. 197. Unaccountable conduct of La Touche,

Touche, the governor, 198. Surrender of Pidgeon iſland, capitulation with the inhabitants, and on the part of the governor, with the final conqueſt of Martinico, 199. Officers who diſtinguiſhed themſelves; with the loſs on both ſides, ib. The other French Carribbees reduced without bloodſhed, 200. Why theſe were reſtored and not the conqueſts on the continent, 201.

Martinico deſcribed, xli. 227. Its firſt ſettlement by the French, 228. Repulſe the natives, who ſue for peace, ib. The French make a regular ſettlement there, 229. Inſurrection, ib. Some Dutch and Jews allowed a ſettlement, and after ſlaughtering the natives the French become maſters of the iſland, 230. Invaded by the Engliſh, and a freazy among the French how cured, ib. Dreadful earthquake, its flouriſhing ſtate, and government, 231. Its air; St. Peter and other parts deſcribed, 232. Alſo Fort Royal, 234. Reflection on the conqueſt of the iſland by the Engliſh, 235. Stipulation regarding Martinico in the treaty of 1763, ib. Public notice in conſequence of this for obtaining paſſports, 236. The French miſtaken in imagining to revive their ſugar trade, and why, ib.

—— taken by the Engliſh, xlii. 514.

Martins of Canada deſcribed, xxix. 385.

Maruſhahjan beſieged, and ſurrendered to Tuli Khan, iv. 425 (S). Seized by Maſar, 426. Its brave defence and dreadful fate, 427.

—— ſeized on by Dia Mahamed, vi. 166. And made his reſidence, ib.

Marubil (Ebn David) revolts againſt Malen Shah, but defeated and taken by him, iv. 118.

Marulus narrowly eſcapes a piece of Catalan treachery, xii. 36.

Maruyh, the murderer of Montaſer, put to death, iii. 147.

Mary's cape, St. in New Guinea, deſcribed, and the land ſubject to earthquakes, xi. 313 (H.)

—— (St.) an iſland in Africa deſcribed, xiv. 334. St. Mary's town deſcribed, xl. 475.

Mary, one of Mahammed's concubines, i. 245.

—— of England dies of grief for the loſs of Calais, xli. 374. On which the dauphin aſſumes the arme of England, xxiv. 230.

——, queen dowager of France, returns to Scotland, xxiv. 248. Dies on a ſcaffold, 309.

—— of Nevers married to Ladiſlaus, king of Poland, xxv. 16. Addreſs of Madame de Gurbriant, as ambaſſadreſs, who conducted the princeſs, ibid.

——, on her father Lewis's death, declared king (not queen) of Hungary, xxviii. 202. xlii. 40. Why the nobles revolt and ſend for Charles of Naples, who is declared king, but murdered ſoon after, xlii. 41.

——, and her huſband, Martin of Arragon, take poſſeſſion of Sicily, xxviii. 205.

—— (Princeſs) daughter to Charles of Burgundy, ſeveral addreſſes made her, xxix. 450. A conteſt about the guardianſhip of their children, by which Flanders is involved in a civil war; an accommodation made, xxix. 456.

——, a celebrated one in Ruſſia with three hands, xxxv. 133 (B).

Maryland deſcribed, and from whom ſo called, xl. 466. Arrival and ſettlement of the firſt coloniſts, 467. Counties and their ſize, 469. Government, ib. Several alterations, ib. Its flouriſhing ſtate, ib. New conſtitution of that colony, what, 471. Church of England miniſters ſettled there, and their ſtipends what, 472. Revenue of its proprietary what, 472. Its chief commodities, 473. Air, inhabitants, and number of ſlaves annually imported, 474. Cyder and trade, ib. Its chief towns, 475. Parts allotted to two Indian chiefs, and the wiſe policy in this, 476.

Marrying the ſea, that ceremony, when begun in Venice, xxvii. 52.

Marriage, laws of the Alcoran relating to it, i. 367. What degrees of conſanguinity exclude it, 369. Obligatory in China, viii. 257 (F).

Maſab (Ebn Omair) ſent to inſtruct the Medinans, i. 84.

—— (Ebn Zobeir) made governor of Baſra, ii. 125.

Maſaud's rebellion and fratricide, with his bloody reign in Hormuz, vi. 70. Driven out by Bahaoddin, 71.

Maſar al Molk ſeizes on Maru, iv. 425. Surrenders it to the Mungles, 426.

Maaſsjowyah, a famous Jewiſh phyſician and author, ii. 140.

Maſbotheans, a new ſect among the modern Jews, xiii. 165 (V).

Maſcarati, or rebels of Savona, &c. that declared for the emperor, an unſucceſsful attempt of the Genoeſe to reduce them, xxviii. 382, who, intending to beſiege Genoa, is entirely defeated before Parma, ibid.

——, or Gibellines, though reſtored in Genoa, yet not ſo over Italy, the Guelphs retaliating their injuries, xxviii. 383.

Maſcarenhas (Pedro) appointed viceroy in India, ix. 284. Impriſoned by Sampaya, and ſent home, 285.

—— (Philip) made governor of Ponte Gallo, x. 342. Over-reached by the king of Candy, 346. Put under arreſt, 347.

Maſcoutins country deſcribed, and its etymology, xl. 13.

Maſſallah, a famous learned Jew in Baghdad, ii. 410.
Maſham (Mrs.) ſucceeds the dutcheſs of Marlborough in queen Anne's favour, and how ſhe conducts herſelf, xxv. 183. Intrigues of Harley with Mrs. Maſham in this whole affair againſt Marlborough, and his private introduction to the queen by her means, 184.
Maſhhad, the tomb and camp of Hoſein, with the mournful ceremony performed upon it, ii. 135.
—— Nejef, ravaged by the Mirzas, but the holy place ſpared, v. 338.
Maſjad al Harum, the incloſure and territory about Mecca, i. 210.
Maſkat, taken and plundered by Albuquerque, vi. 87. (See Maſkat) ix. 305.
Maſken battle, ii. 449.
Maſſeus, a private ſoldier in Poland, aſſuming the title of prince, conquered, xxxiv. 65.
Maſquerade, an extraordinary kind, in Mexico, xxxviii. 162.
Maſſin, Uderza falls into his hands, xxvii. 77. His treachery, and declining an action with Roſs, ibid. Notwithſtanding his ſtratagems he is reduced to great difficulties, and his army daily diminiſhed, 78.
Maſtropietro (Orio) the XLth doge of Venice, xxvii. 53. Peace with the Piſans, and while beſieging Zara on a fourth revolt, the pope demands a fleet for Syria, 54. Reſignation and character, ibid.
Maſud, his cold reception of Mahomet, i. 62. The ſon of Mahmud ſucceeds him in Perſian Irak, iii. 202. Surly anſwer to his father, 203. Black treaſon to his brother, 204. Quells an inſurrection at Iſpahan, 208. Marches againſt his brother Mohamed, ibid.
——, the ſon of Mahmud, made governor of Ray, iii. 196. Seizes on his brother Mohamed's crown and dominions, 208. Expedition into India, and invaded by the Seljuks, 210. Recovers ſome revolted provinces, 211. Raiſes forces againſt the Seljuks, 214. Defeated and driven out of Khoraſan, 220. (See Maſſud) defeated afreſh by them, 221. Cruelty to ſome Turkiſh troops, takes his impriſoned brother with him into India, and taken priſoner by his brother, 222. His extreme poverty, 223.
——, or Maſſud, the ſoltan of Gazna, ſuffers the Seljuks to croſs the Jihun, iii. 212. iv. 85. Returns from India, iii. 214. Succeſsful expedition againſt them, and againſt Togrol Bek, 227. His hatred to them whence, iv. 86. Defeated by them, 87. Flies to India, 88. Depoſed and murdered 92, and his character, iii. 228, 229 (C).
—— ſaluted ſoltan of the Seljuks, and his wars with the caliph of Baghdad, iv. 159. Defeated by him, and makes peace, 160. Beſieges and enters Baghdad, which he makes his place of reſidence, 161. Sacrifices his wazir to the Atabek Karaſankar, 162. His death and excellent character, 164. The brother of Sayſan ſoltan conſpires againſt him, 217. Takes him priſoner and ſtrangles him, 218. Becomes the IVth ſultan of the Rum dynaſty, 219. Seizes on the territory of Maſatiyah, 222. The end of his reign and life, 223. Divides his kingdom between his three ſons, 224.
——, the ſon of Arſlan, his ſhare of his dominions, iv. 224, and 237. Encourages the pretended Alexis, ib.
——, the XIVth ſultan of Rum, his ſhort reign and death, with his hiſtory, imperfect, iv. 271.
——, the ſon of Abuſaid, defeats his two brothers, and reigns in Bukharia, v. 406.
——, the XXIIId ſhah of Hormuz, vi. 86. Seizes on the throne after Togrol's death, iii. 342, and iv. 159. Reſentment againſt him by the caliph al Moſtarſhed, 340, to Dobris Ebn Sadeka, 342. Demand to caliph al Raſhed, 343. Weak compliance with Karaſankar, and ſuppreſſes a plot in favour of Soliman, 348. Ebn Malek-ſhah his death and character, 360. With him ends the Seljuk dynaſty, 361.
Maſulipatan, a port of Golconda, with the Engliſh and Dutch factories there, vi. 519.
Maſſa (Prince of) choſen chief of the rioters in Naples, who ſecretly correſponds with the viceroy, xxviii. 310. Cruelly put to death by the Naples rioters on ſuſpicion, and they give the chief command to Annese, 312.
Maſſachuſet's company, its riſe under Mr. John White, and procuring a patent, xxxix. 277. Names of the patentees, ib.
—— bay company incorporated by patent. xxxix. 277. Its firſt governors, clergy, and large ſupply ſent them, 278. A ſchiſm among them what, ib.
Maſſander iſland, in the river Coanza, xv. 172.
——, an iſland of Angola deſcribed, xvi. 172.
Maſſapa gold mines, xv. 475.
Maſſaniello's revolution at Naples, xxi. 389. xxviii. 305.
——, account of that poor fiſherman, who heads the rioters in Naples, xxviii. 306. The tumult begins in the market-place, and Maſſaniello, after ordering all the tax-officers to be fined, conducts the rioters to the viceroy's palace, ibid. who ſaves his life by flying to a convent, where he aboliſhes all taxes on proviſions, 307. Maſſaniello generouſly rejects a penſion, and in his return to the market-place, the houſe

houſes of all concerned in raiſing the tax are burnt, and he becomes maſter of the city, ib. Upon duke Matalone bringing him a falſe deed from the viceroy, he is made priſoner, and the people engaged againſt the nobility, ib. Abſolute ſway of Maſſaniello over his followers, with their numbers and his behaviour, ib. An unſucceſsful attempt on his life through Matalone, and the conſequences, 308. He compels the viceroy to a diſhonourable treaty, ſtill retains his authority, and the viceroy, after a viſit from him, appoints him captain-general, ibid. His rigid juſtice and execution on a ſcaffold erected in one of the ſtreets, 309. Becomes delirious, and is aſſaſſinated, with the occaſion of his madneſs, and the commotion continues, with the new cauſe for it, ib.

Maſſaſſoit, a treaty with the Engliſh at New Plymouth, xxxix. 288.

Maſſiſſa deſtroyed by an earthquake, iii. 320.

Maſſiſiya taken by the Greeks, iii. 44.

Maſſorites, their firſt riſe, and the occaſion of a dreadful ſchiſm among the Jews, xiii. 248 (F).

Maſſulipatam, an Engliſh ſettlement in India, x. 245.

Matalone (D.) impriſoned on ſuſpicion of burning the Spaniſh admiral in the night off Naples, xxviii. 305.

Matalotes, iſlands, where ſituated, ix. 594.

Mathematics, its tribunal palliates a groſs miſtake by a groſſer flattery, v. 4.

Mathew, (St.) monaſtry at Moſul, plundered by al Jaafar, ii. 298, but reſtored, ib.

—— ſent into Abyſſinia, but dies in his way, xv. 217.

—— Cantacuzen's ſon, his ſucceſs againſt the Turks in Thrace, xii. 53. Succeeds his father in part of the empire, but forced to reſign it, 56.

—— the Great ſucceeds his uncle Otho in Milan, with an account of him, xxxvii. 371. Compromiſe between him and Torriano, with the arreſting of the former by the emperor, wherein the matter is compromiſed, 373. Has the ſupreme command in Milan, under the emperor, who ſets out for Rome, and whence called the Great, 374. Excommunicated as head of the Gibellines, with his victories and the bravery of his ſons, for which Milan is put under an interdict and himſelf driven out, ib. His death and character, 375.

Mathew (St.) an iſland on the African coaſt, xiv. 408.

Matthews, exploits of the Britiſh fleet under him in the Mediterranean, xxxvii. 221. Declaration to the governor of Villa Franca, and remonſtrance to Genoa, whoſe magazines he deſtroys, 226. Engagement with the French and Spaniſh fleets off Toulon, and the miſcarriage, to what owing, xlii. 430.

——, governor of St. Chriſtopher's, xli. 279.

——, governor of Nevis, his ſalary ſettled, xli. 296.

——, governor of Antigua, preſents an additional royal inſtruction, xli. 315, and its effect, ib.

Mathias, archduke, invited by the confederates into the Low Countries, xxi. 303. Made governor-general, and the prince of Orange his lieutenant, xxxi. 74. Accepts the government, but honourably diſcharged, 87. Elected king of Hungary with the reaſons, xxx. 96. Arrogates to himſelf the retreat of the Turks from Moravia, and obtains a ſubſidy, which he loſes for neglecting the defence of his own kingdom, xxvi. 112.

——, ſon of Hunniades, elected king of Hungary, xxix. 434, who is ſet at liberty by Podiebrad, and the condition, ib. Accepts the crown of Bohemia, and beſieging Gradiſch is obliged to retire into Hungary, 443. After Caſimir's defeat by him near Breſlau, a treaty concluded, 452. Beſieges Vienna, from whom the emperor purchaſes an accommodation, with an account of the terms, ibid. Declaring war againſt the emperor, invades Auſtria, with his ſucceſſes, by which the emperor's indolence is awakened, 457. Accepting an invitation into Bohemia, endeavours in his rout through Auſtria to make himſelf maſter of it, xxx. 96. Accommodation between him and the emperor, ib. Takes poſſeſſion of the archdutchy at Vienna, and of Hungary at Preſburg, ib. Aſſiſts the proteſtants and an accommodation between him and the emperor, with the terms, 103. Proclaimed king of Bohemia, ibid. Marries the archdutcheſs Ann Katharine, 105. Arrives at Prague, and his rancor in proſecuting one Ruſcius, who makes away with himſelf, 106.

——, brother to Rodolphus II. elected and crowned emperor, xxx. 107. Recommends union to the princes, and ſets out for Prague, from which he ſends an ambaſſador to the Ottoman Porte about the ſucceſſion to Tranſylvania, ibid. After the empreſs's coronation returns to Vienna, 110. Commiſſions his brother Maximilian to confer with the Proteſtants, but to no purpoſe, 113. Some members of the emperor's council thrown out at the windows, 121. Tries gentle methods with the Bohemians in vain, 123. Obliged to remove Kleſel, 124. Progreſs of the emperor's

perow's general retarded by la Tour, 126. The emperor's general not daring to hazard a battle, intrenches himself, and an accommodation offered to the Bohemians at Pilsen, 127. Causes of chagrin, and his death, leaving only a natural son, 129 (R). xlii. 203. Adopts Ferdinand II. ib.

Mathias, son of Corvin, declared king of Hungary, xlii. 52. Declares war against the emperor, obliging him to deliver up St. Stephen's crown, 53. Has war with the Bohemians, who submit; he recovers Jazs from the Turks, and crowned when six years old, ib. The vaivode of Transylvania submits, defeats the Moravians, and is wounded, with the different accounts here, ibid. Agrees to a truce with the Turks, but disappointed in dethroning Podiebrad, and crowned king of Bohemia, 54. Makes Casimir, whom the Hungarians chose king, to quit Hungary, a peace concluded, ibid. Ravages of the Turks, and he makes war on the emperor, who concludes a peace, 55. He takes Vienna and all Lower Austria, he dies, with his character, ibid.

Mathilda (queen) her character and issue, xxii. 32.

——— (countess) gives all her possessions to the holy see, in detriment of the empire, xxv. 338. Makes a gift of her estates to Pope Gregory VIIth, xxxvii. 452. Her death, with an invitation to the emperor to come and possess her estates, xxv. 370. (Q).

Matignon, marshal, defeats a Spanish fleet before Blaie, with other successes of the royalists in the provinces, xxiv. 352.

Matsuma island, in the straights between Japan and Jetzo, ix. 150. By whom governed, 160.

Matsuri festival in Japan, what, ix. 119 (L).

Mattheo, St. fort in Florida, described, and unsuccessfully besieged by the English, xxxix. 129. Now St. Juan, xl. 418. Confusion from this changing names, ib. (Z).

Mattins of Paris, what, xxiv. 273.

Matos, Emanuel de, an upstart Portuguese, his surprising rise in Arrakan, vii. 50. Seizes on the island of Sundiva, with his vast power and arrogance, 32.

———, James de, a Jesuit, arrives in Abissinia, xv. 290. Banished, 313.

Matueof, the Czar's ambassador at London, arrested in the streets for debt, with Peter's insisting on satisfaction, and queen Anne's refusal, with an account of that whole matter, xxxv. 454 (A) and 455. An act of parliament passed, making it no longer lawful to arrest an ambassador for debt, ibid. But after the battle of Pultowa, the Queen sends an embassy to the Czar to excuse what had passed, and styles him emperor, 456.

Maumingan, a province of Mungalis, iv. 282.

Maupa Rajah, left governor of Pegu, vi. 100. Sent to conquer Siam, 103. Defeated and slain in battle by the king of it, ibid.

Mau-quey, the Song general, defeated, v. 64. And killed, 65.

Maure, St. and his brother put to death by Timur Bek, v. 344.

———, African name of Mahometan, xiv. 38.

Mauregato, Don, usurps the Spanish crown, with his quiet reign and death, xix. 504.

Maurice island discovered, xi. 284. A mistake rectified by Captain Tasman, 304.

———, one of the African islands, xiv. 339.

——— of Hesse-castle, a dispute between him and Lewis of Darmstadt determined, xxx. 262.

———, elector of Saxony, makes a league with the king of France, and retains the troops employed at the siege of Magdeburg, with the occasion of the siege, xxx. 63 (A). Secures other assistance, and declares himself, with the reasons for this measure, ibid. Takes the field, his progress, and proposals of peace sent to him from the emperor by Ferdinand, 64. Attending Ferdinand in an interview at Lintz, advances and takes Eremberg-castle, the emperor narrowly escaping, ibid. Enters Inspruck, with his proceedings there, and the king of France takes several places on the frontiers, with all Lorrain, 65.

———, son of William prince of Orange, is chosen stadtholder by Holland and Zealand, xxxi. 97. His successes, 114. On Parma's return from Paris, takes Zutphen and Deventer, &c. 115. Hulst and Nimeguen, 117. Steinwick, 118. Besieges Gertruydenberg, and his surprising lines of circumvallation, 120. These Mansveldt approaches, but the garrison capitulates, 121. Erects fort Bourtange to break off the communication between Germany and Groningen, with Mansveldt's disappointment in surprising the prince's camp, and the abortive attempts of both, 122. Conspiracies against his life, 123. Besieges and takes Groningen on capitulation, 124. His attempts on Grol and Meurs unsuccessful, 127. Defeats count de Varax near Tournhout, 134. This victory to what owing, ibid. (A). His rapid conquests, ib. Remonstrance to the states on receiving orders to give Mendoza battle, 150. How the states construe this, and oblige him to take the first opportunity, 155. After several sallies on Mendoza's entrenchments, he relinquishes Bommel, 152. Reply to the states deputies upon orders for quitting the field, 154. Reduction of the troops, and an account of naval affairs, 155. Success in taking several important places, 157. Marching to Ostend, fights the battle of Newport,

Newport, 162. in which Albert is defeated, 263. Devotion after the battle of Newport, and great humanity, 164. Invests Newport, but obliged to quit it, 165. A party of the enemy defeated, and Rhemberg invested by him, who takes a fort in the Rhine, and soon after the town, 168. Invests Boileduc, but obliged to quit it, 169. Ordered by the ſtates to relieve Oſtend, and on the way attacks Mendoza's advanced guard, but the Spaniard declines a battle, 171. By the unanimous opinion of a council of war, inveſts Grave, which, Mendoza not being able to ſuccour, capitulates, 172. Defeats a body of Spaniards attempting to ſtraighten him before Boileduc, 176. Motions, with the diſappointments of Spinola, 182. Checks Spinola's progreſs, but fails in an enterprize finely projected, 185. Forced to retreat, upon this Wachtendock is reduced by Buquoi, 186. Retires from before Grol, which Spinola relieves, 190. Situation of affairs on both ſides, and naval affairs, 191. Maurice, and the other princes of Naſſau, are rewarded by the ſtates-general, 210. His ambitious views, 219. Declares himſelf head of the contra-remonſtrants, refuſes to aſſiſt the ſtates of Holland, ſeizes on Brill Delft, and Scheidam, 222. Has great influence on Guelderland, 224. Maurice, with the contra-remonſtrants, demands a national ſynod, 225. Ambitious views for ſovereignty, 228. The clergy's reply to him at Utrecht, on his declaring his intention of calling a national ſynod, 229. Diſbands the whole new-levied garriſon of Utrecht, depoſes the old magiſtrates, and nominates new ones, &c. 230. Manner of proceeding in many other places, 232. His art in preferring Barneveldt's ſons, ibid. Impriſons Barneveldt, Grotius, and the leaders of the Arminians in Louveſtein-caſtle, 233. Arrival and reception of that count in Holland, 236. Forces Spinola to raiſe the ſiege of Bergen-op-zoom, 237. Declines Spinola's offer of battle, 238. Diſappointed in his enterprize on Antwerp, 239. Plot againſt his life by William Barneveldt diſcovered, with the execution of four of the conſpirators, and Groeneveldt, William's brother, 240. Diſappointed in his enterprize on Antwerp, with his death and character, 253 (A).

Maurice, diſappointments of that count in South America, xxxi. 325. His further progreſs in Braſil, 333. A remarkable letter to his father, 403.

——, count of Saxony, unanimouſly choſen duke of Courland, xxxiv. 401.

——, elector of Saxony, xlii. 183.

Maurier's repreſentation to the ſtates-general, and their anſwer, xxxi. 231.

Maurocenus, a Venetian, why choſen chief of the Piſan republic, xxviii. 389.

Maurophori, their ſtrange infatuation, ii. 273.

Maurosomes aſpires to the empire, and makes alliance with Gayathoddin, ii. 244. defeated by Laſcaris, 243.

——, a Greek officer, ſaves the emperor from the Arabs, ii. 438.

Mauſuf's brave defence of Aleppo, but beheaded by Saleh, iii. 187.

Mau-ven-long, Whay-tſong's faithful general, poiſoned by Ywen, viii. 481.

Mauzum, Aurengzeb's ſecond ſon, literally warned by him, vi. 415. Cabals during his illneſs, 431. Put upon a bold exploit, 441. Made governor of Decan, 442. Impriſonment, and ſucceſſion, 454. (See Alem Shah).

Mawaralnahr invaded by Kara Khan, iv. 51. Conquered by Malek Shah, 120. with a vaſt army of Turks, 59.

Mawdud, the ſon of Maſud, revenges his father's death, iii. 229. Becomes king of Mawara'lnahr, 232. Is acknowledged as ſuch, 233. Defeated by Alp Arſlan, but overcomes the Indian Rajahs, 234. Expedition againſt the Seljuks prevented by his death, and his ſucceſſor not agreed about, 237. Succeſs againſt Jawali, 316.

—— Emir of Mawſel, his ſucceſs againſt the Franks, iii. 319. Killed by a Batenite at Damaſcus, ibid.

Mawri town, on the gold-coaſt, xvii. 72.

Mawſel al, kind reception of caliph Motaki there, by Abul Haſan, iii. 6. Plundered by the Turcmans, 232.

—— delivered up to ſoltan Mohammed, iii. 312. Submits to Hulaku, v. 260. Revolts after Saleh's flight, 265. In dread of the Mungles, but retaken by Saundagu, 266.

Maximilian, king of the Romans, refuſes obedience to the apoſtolic ſee, xxvi. 358.

—— I. emperor, cabals for his obtaining the regency of Spain, xxi. 200. Marries the emperor's daughter Maria, and made regent, 260. He and his conſort Maria ſet out for Flanders, 262. Informs the Pope of his intended journey to Rome, xxvi. 244. Deſigns to march with an army into Italy, and why obliged to delay it, 253. His march into Italy oppoſed by the Venetians, who, during his abſence at Ulm, defeat his troops, 254. Returns into Germany, with differences between the Pope and Lewis, 256. Arrives in Lombardy, but raiſes the ſiege of Padua, 256. Approves the Lateran council, 265. Enters Lombardy for recovering the Milaneſe, but obliged to return, with the diminiſhing of his army, 272. Signs the treaty with the Pope, &c. very ſecretly, xxvii. 271. Imprudent conduct gives the Venetians time to defend Milan, 293. The emperor croſſes the Adda, and lays ſiege to Milan, 254. Prevails againſt all

all the competitors to Mary, heireſs of Burgundy, whom he eſpouſes, and compels the French to reſtore Queſnoi and Bouchain, xxix. 452. xlii. 201. Upon the archduchess Mary being delivered of Philip, Maximilian renews hoſtilities againſt Lewis XI. of France, for the recovery of the diſmembered part of Burgundy, yet makes but ſmall progreſs, xxix. 453. Truce between them, during which Lewis ſtrengthens himſelf, ibid. Maximilian beats the French at Quinegaſte, after which a ſecond truce is agreed on, 454. appeaſes the troubles in the Low Countries, and his conqueſts there, ibid. Succeſs againſt the Liegois, 455. Choſen at Frankfort king of the Romans, and the king of Bohemia appeaſed, 458. Maximilian crowned at Aix-la-Chapelle, 458. Why impriſoned by the inhabitants of Bruges, and after deliberations in an aſſembly of the ſtates, ſet at liberty upon treaty, 460. Notwithſtanding this, and a verbal promiſe, he renounces the articles of the peace, ibid. An accommodation patched up in Flanders between Maximilian, and Charles of France, with the latter's views, 463. Ceremony of Maximilian's proxy in marrying Anne of Brittany, ibid. (C). Succeeds his father, Frederic III. in the imperial throne, 465. Account of him, qualities, and education, 466. His remark on his preceptor Engelbert, and concern for learning, ibid. Marches againſt the Turks, who precipitately retreat from Croatia, and marries Blanche Maria, ſiſter of Galeazo, duke of Milan, with the advantages accruing from this match to Lewis Sforza, Galeazzo's uncle, 467. He appoints his ſon Philip governor of the Low Countries, and makes an authentic conſtitution for the public peace, in a diet at Worms, ibid. He fixes the reſidences of the imperial chamber, ibid. Expedition into Italy, reception in Piſa, repulſe from Leghorn, and return to Germany, 470. Engages in the war of Guelderland, with its origin and cauſes, 473. Why he turns his arms againſt the Swiſs, ibid. Supplies from Franconia and Suabia cut off by the inhabitants of Coire, and the Griſons, with a body of Auſtrians, totally defeated near Oberdorf, 475. Entire overthrow of Count Furſtenberg, who is ſlain, and this war ended by a peace which the emperor offers, 476. Attaches new privileges to the title of archduke, 482. To counterbalance which, the electors renew the aſſociation of Gelnhauſen, ib. Treaty concluded with Henry VIII. of England, who makes him a preſent of 10000 l. 482. Refuſed a paſſage into Italy by the Venetians, defeated by their general, and concludes a ſeparate truce with them, 488. Conduct is approved by the diet at Augburg, 490. Invests Padua, but retreats to Inſpruck, and he confirms the privileges of the Florentines, with the valuable conſideration for it, ibid. Armies of that emperor and France take the field in conjunction, and make conſiderable progreſs, 491. Diſputes between the emperor and Ferdinand of Arragon, terminated amicably by Lewis, ib. Yet Ferdinand concludes a treaty with the Pope, who declares war againſt Lewis XII. and the duke of Ferrara, 492. Forms a deſign of ſucceeding Julius in the papacy, with a letter of the emperor's on this ſubject, ib. (N). The kings of England and Arragon endeavour to detach that emperor from France, againſt which he engages in a league with them, 494. Maximilian Sforza receives the inveſtiture of Mantua, and a congreſs opened at Rome to determine the conqueſts during the war, 496. That emperor's miniſter ſolicites the Pope to take his maſter as coadjutor, his requeſt is rejected, with a letter from the emperor to his daughter Margaret on this head, ib. (O). Maximilian inveſts Milan, but quits it, and returns to Germany, 499. How he cajoles Henry of England with the promiſe of the imperial throne, chouſing him of his money, ibid. (P). Maximilian repairs to Piſa, and beſieges Leghorn, but riſes from it, marches to the Mileneſe, and returns to Germany, greatly to his diſgrace, xxxvi. 370. The Venetians alone ſupport the Piſans, ibid. Venality of the emperor, 429. Obliges the French, commanded by Lautrec, to retire under the cannon of Milan, but returns gloriouſly to Germany, 441. After ſettling ſome matters, deſires the Pope to pronounce ſentence on Luther, xxix. 502. Propoſes his grandſon Charles as his ſucceſſor, 503. Repairs to Inſpruck, and dies in his way to Auſtria, with his character and education, 504. His profeſſion involves him in numberleſs difficulties, ibid. (R). The chace his favourite amuſement, his weakneſs, marriages, and iſſue, ibid. xlii. 202. Mixed character, xxvi. 298. xxxvi. 451.

Maximilian II. king of Bohemia, the emperor's ſon, elected king of the Romans, xxx. 76. Succeeds his father Ferdinand in the empire, with ſome account of him, 77. Acts againſt John Sigiſmund of Tranſylvania, but an accommodation, through S. Lyman, ſtops his progreſs, 79. Imprudent retreat from Zighet, 81. In a diet at Folde, accommodates a difference between Treves and its biſhop, 82. Truce concluded between the emperor and Salim, ibid. Remonſtrances to Philip of Spain on Alva's cruelties in the Low Countries ineffectual, 83. Refuſes Charles of France making levies

Leaves against the reformed, ibid. A treaty concluded by the emperor with John Sigismund of Transylvania, and, on his death, with Stephen Bathori, 84. Prepares for asserting his claim to Poland by the sword, 85. The emperor's brother routed, and taken prisoner by Sigismund of Sweden, his competitor for Poland, and the issue, 89. Made governor of Transylvania, in exchange for some duchies in Silesia given Bathori, 93. Maximilian now makes interest for his son Ernestus, but the emperor himself is proclaimed in the diet, xxxiv. 145. Upon one gentleman's protesting against the proclamation, the Piasts chuse the princess Anne and Stephen Bathori, whom they proclaim, 146. Brings a competitor for Poland, is defeated and taken, purchases his liberty by renouncing the crown, xxv. 267. Maximilian and Sigismund of Sweden both proclaimed kings of Poland, xxiv. 160. Maximilian's army is defeated, 161 (A). Again defeated and taken prisoner, 162. This victory fixes the crown on Sigismund's head, ibid. His ingratitude to Sigismund, but his brother, the emperor, obliges him to fulfil every part of the treaty, 164. The emperor's death, and his amiable character, with his issue, xxx. 86 (G). His death prevents his claim to Poland, xxxiv. 146.

Maximilian of Bavaria enters Austria, with his motives, xxx. 140.

——— I. elector of the Upper Palatinate, xlii. 198.

Mayenne (duke) his plot against the king discovered, xxiv. 309. Acts with great discretion, and his manifesto, 337. Proclaims cardinal Bourbon king, and appoints a privy-council in the room of the sixteen, &c. 339. Hangs four of the council of sixteen in his hall, 344. Assembles the states of Paris, by a well-penned edict, 349. His speech there, and rejecting the proposition of the Spanish faction, with a paper brought from the king to the states, demanding a conference, and he quarrels with the duke of Feria, but afterwards seems to acquiesce under the offers made by the Spaniards, and their arrival at Paris, 450. All the Spanish projects defeated in the assembly, who consent to the conferences, ibid. The duke of Feria's proposals rejected, and an arret of parliament against transferring the crown to strangers, 153. Intrigues afresh with Spain, 353. And imprisons his half brother, the duke of Nemours, ib. In perplexity and hazard, quits Paris, leaving count Brisac governor, 358. who contrives the entering of the king's troops, with himself, and the expulsion of the Spaniards, 359. His embassy with the duke of Bouillon, who proposes the marriage of the elector Palatine to the princess Elizabeth of England, 429. His death, 447. a great misfortune to France, 448.

Mayhew's settlement in Martha's vineyard, Nantuket and Elizabeth islands, wth his success in converting the natives, xxxix. 289. Labours in converting Indians, 295.

Mayhoy plant, its various uses, xxxix. 130.

Maynu'a noble reproof to Yesun Temur, v. 28.

Mayssour kingdom described, with its chief cities, &c. vi. 585.

Mayta Capac, fourth inca, succeeds his father Lloque Yupanqui, xxxix. 23. Sets out on a progress, his views, ibid. Marches into Calla province, which submits, 24. Raises an artificial mount, ibid. Reduces Hatunpacassa province, ibid. Marches to Cacyaviri, which, after some resistance, submits, 25. Their solemn procession, and the Curacas apology to the inca, with a stricture upon it, 26. His condescension, and returns to Cuzco, ibid. Resumes his warlike schemes, sends an army to Chucuna, which submits, 27. Plants two colonies, builds a fort, and abolishes the practice of poisoning, ibid. Applies to civil policy, but again enters on an expedition to Llaracassa, which submits, also Sanco and Pacassa, ib. Passage over a river disputed by the people of Colla, in his way to Huyachu, and after several overtures, how he defeats the Barbarians at last, 28. But they submit, 29. and he receives them favourably, ibid. Consequences by other nations submitting, 30. Returns to Cuzco, ibid. Prepares for a fresh expedition to the westward of his capital, ib. How he crosses the river Apurimac, ibid. Builds a causeway over a marsh, 31. Success in reducing the enemy, ibid. His progress in reducing nations, upon passing Contisuyu causeway, and settling colonies in Arequiba valley, ibid. His other regulations, 32. He returns to Cuzco, ib. His excellent institutions, and death, ibid.

Mazanderan taken by the Mungles, and its inhabitan's cruelly butchered, iv. 409.

——— province reduced by Timurbeck, v. 269.

Mazarine (Jolio) procures a suspension of arms, xxiv. 522. Procures a convention for Casal, 523. A hat bestowed on him, 571. Introduced into the king of France's council, 583. At the head of the Queen's council, possesses her confidence entirely, xxv. 2. Sentiments with regard to the parliament, and effects of his obstinacy with regard to the duke of Lorrain, 10. The cardinal's embarrassment in the negociations at Munster, saved through his abilities, 16. The Pope intimidated by a second armament to comply with that cardinal's terms, 20. Their influence on the duke of Modena, ib.

Court intrigues there troubleſome to him, with thoſe alſo of the parliament, and the cardinal's apprehenſion, 28. Complaiſance, with diſputes between him and the parliament, ibid. The imputations againſt him, but groundleſs, 30. The Queen for firm meaſures, and the miniſter for mild ones, ibid. Influence of theſe domeſtic diſputes on foreign affairs, ibid. Parties in France, their riſe, 36. Management with the army in Germany for defeating Turenne's intrigues, 41. The cardinal's reception by the army, who afterwards take Conde, &c. ibid. The cardinal begins to alter his meaſure, with the fatal conſequences to the ſtate and royal family, 42. The miniſter leaves Paris and the court to go to Pleſſis Praſlin's army, 46. Cold reception at Paris, and new troubles begin, the miniſter being forced to retire to Havre de Grace, 48. Great diſtreſs of the queen upon this, and the parliament orders a proceſs againſt him, 49. His regular correſpondence with the queen and heads of all the parties, with the advice followed by her amidſt theſe confuſions, 50. Coming to Poitiers ſtrongly eſcorted, and the ſame ſtrange part acted by the parliament, againſt Mazarine and his adherents, 51. Orleans and Condé's double dealing detected by the cardinal, 54. Returns to Paris, and his great application for reſtoring regularity to the government, 59. Renews the Swiſs alliance, 61. Diſcovery of a plot for aſſaſſinating the cardinal, 64. Rejects propoſals of peace from Spain, 70. Interview between him and Haro in the iſle of Pheaſants, 83. Intrigues of that cardinal, xxxi. 331. Mazarine's death and character, xxv. 85.

Mazeppa, Charles XII's faithful companion, dies when intended to be delivered up to the Czar, xxxiii. 373.

———, with his Coſſacks, forces the Swediſh garriſon in Zamoſc, xxxiv. 353.

———, hettman of the Coſſacks, his treachery to Charles XII. xxxv. 440. Some account of his origin and character, 442. Joins Charles at Pultowa only with two regiments, the reſt returning home, 443. Treats with the Zaporog-Coſſacks, and engages them in Charles's ſervice, with the manner, and an incident at concluding this treaty, 446.

Mazowa, or Maſua iſland, where ſituated, xv. 33 (D).

Mazzo, a pirate, taken and beheaded on the poop of his ſhip, xxvii. 339.

Me, the head of a ſect in China, viii. 406 (V).

Meaco, its famous temple deſcribed, ix. 20.

———, the metropolis of Japan, ix. 74. (See Miaco).

Meadow's propoſals of peace rejected by Frederic III. and the latter's fierce demand from the Engliſh envoy, xxxii. 408.

Meander, country about it, overrun by the Turks, iv. 269.

Meats forbid by Mahomet, i. 361.

Mecca, its ſituation and commerce, i. 32. Beſieged and taken by Mahomet, 170. Made an aſylum, 174.

——— temple, 210. (See Caab territory). How burnt in the ſiege, ii. 117. Its famous well dried up by an earthquake, 439. Horribly plundered by the Karmatians, 538. The pilgrimage to it from Egypt, and the rout of the pilgrims, xiv. 215. Obſtructed by wars, with the true origin of that pilgrimage, 216 (V). Proverb about thoſe pilgrims, ib. ſub note. Vaſt commerce with the Egyptian caravans, 228.

Meccans in league againſt Mahomet, i. 49, 88, 90. Defeated at Bedr, 107. Oppoſe Mahomet's entrance into the city, but enter into a treaty with him, 142. In great conſternation after Mahomet's death, 274.

Mechoacan kingdom, its extent, and embaſſy from Cortez to its monarch ſucceſsful, xxxviii. 277. A return made with rich preſents, ib. Settlement made there, 279. The monarch viſits Cortez at Cayaocan, 277. Arrival of the Mexicans there, 452.

——— province deſcribed, xxxix. 237. Its commodities, ibid. Formerly a kingdom, but it ſubmits to Cortes, ibid. Its capital of the ſame name, or Valladolid, and other towns, 238. Produce and cattle, &c. ib.

Mecklenburg (duke of) why he beſieges Roſtock, xxx. 78. It ſubmits, with the conditions, 79. The duke's proceedings in the town, and the difference between him and his brother accommodated by the emperor, ibid. Preparations againſt Denmark, xxxiii. 281. Quarrel between him and Hamburg terminated, alſo between Denmark and Muſcovy, 460.

——— princeſs of, married to Antony of Brunſwick, xxxv. 532. Delivered of a ſon, 550.

——— hiſtory, xlii. 268—360.

——— princes, defeat the banditti in Germany, xlii. 291. Have a war with Bavaria, and peace concluded, ibid. Created dukes, 292.

——— dukes, mediate between Magnus king of Sweden and his ſon Eric, with the latter's fate from his mother, xlii. 293. The father depoſed, ibid. Interview with Waldemar of Denmark, 294.

———, account of that line, and the diſputes about the ſucceſſion, which is adjudged by Brandenburgh, xlii. 333. Alſo between the branches of Strelitz and Schwerin, 334. The Swedes invade the duchy, and the diſputes determined by a family compact, which the emperor ratifies, ibid.

———, natural hiſtory and extent, xlii. 342. Soil and produce, ibid. Harbour, rivers, and towns, 343. Union between its nobles and

and commons, xlii. 349. Diets, their buſineſs, 350, and leſſer committee of the nobility and ſtates, 351. Religion, exports, and government, ib. Revenues, 352. Payment of the troops, ib. Its three circles, 353. Great expence in executing the ban of the empire, with the reaſon for the ſame, ib. Its twenty bailiwicks, the heilijendam of Dobberan, 354.

Mecklenburghers (Abodrites) their piracies, xlii. 279. Conquered by Henry the Lion, ib.

Media, el, or El Mehedia, the capital of the province deſcribed, with its ſtrong fortifications, xviii. 392. Land gate and its ſtrong works, 393.

Medici gain ground in Florence, and the reaſon, xxxvi. 222.

——, the power of the houſe of, xxxvi. 325. Increaſes the pope's averſion, and makes him reſolve to ruin it, ib. He ſets up that of Pazzi againſt it, with the quarrel between the two families, and the occaſion, 326. A conſpiracy by the pope and the Pazzi, with the ſeveral ſteps to its accompliſhment, 327. Deſign for favouring the houſe of Medici fails, 364.

——, reſtoration of, to Florence, reſolved on, by an expedition of the confederates, who invade Tuſcany by the viceroy of Naples, xxxvii. 429. Several previous ſteps taken by the magiſtrates, ib.

—— family reſtored, xxxvi. 432. The uſurpation of the Florentine governor by them, 433. New alterations take place, and different accounts by authors, 434.

——, de Aleſſandro, inveſted with all his family power in Florence, xxxvi. 544.

—— (Alexander) the hiſtory of, xxxvi. 551. Alſo of Coſmo, ib.

—— (Laurence de) his death, with the conſequences, xxvi. 227.

—— (Cardinal de) ſent legate in the expedition againſt the Turks, xxvi. 301. Succeeds pope Adrian VI. And Wolſey's oppoſing a peace by the pontiff's means, xxiv. 255. His conduct, with its effect, on the Florentines, xxxvi. 418. A priſoner at Milan, with the pope's intereſting himſelf for him, and inſulting the French king, 425. His league with the Florentines revived, 426. Reſcued, and the ſucceſs of the holy league, 427. Views of that cardinal and thoſe of his family, 433. Succeeds pope Julius II. under the name of Leo X. 435. His character and expenſive coronation, ib. Policy and conſtant view for aggrandizing his own family, 436. His conduct among the Florentines, 471. Recovers his credit at Rome, 474. To which city he repairs, with his reception, and diſcovers to the pope an illegal correſpondence, and a league formed thereon, 475. Choſen pope Clement VII 478. His character, ib. He and Piermaria, why arreſted, but ſoon releaſed, 545.

Medici (John) the patriotic virtue of, xxxvi. 225. Death, immenſe wealth and character, with an account of his ſon Coſmo, who joins againſt the Lucqueſe, and excites Fortebrachio to fall upon them, with his ſucceſs and pretence for ſo doing, 233.

—— (de Coſmo) an account of his character, and defence by Uzano, xxxvi. 249. Rancor of his enemies, particularly Albizi, ib. Arreſted and confined, 250. Generoſity of his keeper Malavolti, and by what means his ſentence is mollified to baniſhment, as are many of his relations, &c. 251. Is recalled, with his reception and titles, 254. Great power in his party, with the means for rendering it permanent, 258. Unſucceſsful negociation at Venice, 262. Jealous of Capponi, 276. Diſputes between Coſmo and Capponi in Florence, by the former eſpouſing Sforza's cauſe there, 287. The arguments urged on each ſide, and the reſolution of the magiſtrates what, ib. The operations of Sforza and the Venetians, ib. Death and character of Coſmo, with his immenſe riches and liberality in ſeveral inſtances, alſo his virtues, with his love of learning and patriotiſm, 304.

—— (Lorenzo) his ſpeech to an aſſembly ſhews him to be a great orator, and its concluſion, xxxvi. 330. Anſwer to it, and a guard voted for his perſon, 331. His great glory now, 335. The account of his ſettling his own family, death, and great character, 343. His fortune equal to his merit, and eſteem for him among foreign princes; ſucceeded by his ſon Peter, ibid.

—— (Peter) his character, and how betrayed by Diotiſalvi, with a general clamor raiſed, and why he becomes unpopular, xxxvi. 307. Public ſhews and juſts, in which Peter's eldeſt ſon, Lorenzo, bears away the prize, 308. Takes part with Galeazzo, and a conſpiracy againſt him diſcovered, ib. The reſolutions of his enemies againſt him, who takes arms, 309. They are baffled, 310. And the heads withdraw themſelves, ib. Feeble ſtate of his health, 313. Bitterly reproaches and threatens the chief Florentines of his party for their conduct, and his deſigns of reformation how fruſtrated, 314. With his weak character, 343. Deſign of changing the Florentine government, with a conſpiracy againſt him defeated, 346. Abject ſubmiſſion and betraying his country, alſo Charles's agreement, 350. Himſelf ruined and forced to fly, 351. Reſolution of the Florentines againſt him, 361. His confederates conſult to reſtore him to Florence, and his attempt againſt it miſcarries, 372. Its bloody conſequences to his friends there, &c.

Medici (Lorenzo) challenged by the duke de Urbino, and the effect this has on Lorenzo's officers, xxxvi. 443. His bad management, with the inſolence of the French in his army, ib. Mondolfo beſieged, where he is dangerouſly wounded, and it ſurrenders, with tumults in his army, and ſhameful inactivity, 444. Marriage in France, 450. Marks of friendſhip between him and king Francis, with negociations for peace thereupon over all Europe, 451. Death and iſſue, ibid.

——, (Giulian) murthered in the church of St. Reparata, but Lorenzo, his brother, eſcapes, xxxvi. 328. Puniſhment and death of the conſpirators, and of the Pazzi family, 329. On the miſcarriage of this plot, Tuſcany is invaded by the pope and the king of Naples, Lorenzo being chiefly aimed at, ibid.

——, (Giovanni) his death in a ſkirmiſh, xxxvi. 507.

Medina city embraces Iſlamiſm, i. 85. Full of Jews and Chriſtians, 100. Beſieged by the Koreiſh, and ſurrounded with a ditch, 128. Miracles wrought for its preſervation, and the ſiege raiſed, 129. In confuſion after Mahomet's death, 274. A grievous famine there, 499. The famous pilgrimage to it deſcribed, with other places of devotion, 268. Excellency of that city, 271.

——, (Sidonia, Duke) his attachment for the king's indulgence to his ſon, xxi. 488. in fin. not.

——, (Cœli, Duke) prime miniſter, convicted of treaſon, and impriſoned, xxi. 516.

——, (Duke of) viceroy of Naples, with an account of him, xxvii. 301. Obliged to impoſe new taxes, and other ſums raiſed, ibid. On Olivarez's diſgrace recalled, with an account of his public works, 303. Imitates Carpio's example, with the other parts of his adminiſtration, 328. Returns to Spain, and being prime miniſter, is diſgraced and impriſoned, with ſome account of his death, 329 (W).

——, (del Campo) battle, but not deciſive, xx. 411.

Media province deſcribed xvii. 424.

Media, an Arabian coin, deſcribed, xiv. 231 (A).

Medinans embrace Mahomet's doctrine, i. 84.

Medun, or Tavagnadun, a city of Pegu, vii. 41.

Mehedia, a famous fortreſs in Barbary, ſeized upon by Dragat, xviii. 447. Deſcribed, 448.

Mehemed-Keray, the ſecond Khan of Crim Tartary, v. 114.

—— II. the eighth Khan, v. 115.

—— III the 14th Khan, v. 116.

—— (Sheykh) defeated by Timur Bek, v. 224.

——, the ſon of Yahia, made governor of Sahan, v. 254.

Mehemed (Mirek) revolts againſt Timur, but defeated and put to death by Mirza Omar, v. 255.

——, (Mirza) ſent in queſt of Tokatmiſh, v. 264. Succeſsful bravery againſt him, 266. Againſt the traitor Manſur, 274. Fights by his father's ſide againſt Tokatmiſh, 288. Defeats the rebel Sultan Mehemed, 295. Succeſs in Hormuz, or Ormus, and narrow eſcape, 297. Made king of Hulaku, 334. Sent to beſiege the caſtle of Kemak, 341 (X). Takes it by aſſault, 342. Marries Bayezid's eldeſt daughter, 345. His immature death, and pompous obſequies, 346. Funeral banquet, 357.

——, (Sarek) the robber, deſtroyed by Timur Bek, v. 276.

—— (Amir) of Konimia's vaſt ranſom of ſilver paid to Timur, v. 346.

Meheling, (Rabbi Iſaac) a celebrated Jewiſh doctor, xiii. 422 (Z).

Mehe Meja, the deſolate widow of Shir Affegan, iii. 342. Sent for to court by Jehan Chir, and kind reception, 344. Modeſt anſwer to the Sultan, and married to him, 345.

Mehru's quarrel againſt Taymuraz, v. 445. Excites Abbas to war againſt him, 446. Stratagem to extricate him from the Georgians, ſhe ravages the country, 447.

Meiberg town and river in Benin, with the ſlaughter of its natives, xvi. 359. The king's partial favour to the Dutch, 360.

Mejerda, a river of Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 377. Its channel changed, and mouth choaked up, 378.

Meir, (Don) a Jewiſh phyſician, tortured to death for high treaſon, xiii. 312.

——, a learned Jew, his writings and hard fate, xiii. 336 (G).

——, a learned Jewiſh profeſſor at Padua, xiii. 403.

Meiſarah, his ill-ſucceſs on the mountains of Syria, i. 459. Relieved by Khaled, 460.

Mekias proſcribed by Mohammed, i. 176.

Mekon river in Kamboja, vii. 402. Its ſource and difficult paſſage up, 403 (Q). Its paſſage by Hagenaar, 404. By Von Wurhop, 405. Infeſted by Chineſe pirates, 406. Deſtroyed by the Engliſh, 407.

Mekſowrah, an high pulpit introduced by Caliph Moawiyah, ii. 87.

Melander, Turenne and Wrangel joining, defeat the Imperialiſts under him, who is ſlain near Augſburg, xxx. 283.

Melcha Chriſtos ſows a diſſenſion between Suſneus and his brother, xv. 301 (T).

Melchite churches deſtroyed by the Moſlems, but rebuilt by Caliph Moktadir, ii. 431.

Melchites in Egypt, highly favoured by Caliph Harun, ii. 366.

Melchiſedek revolts againſt Suſneus, but defeated and killed, xv. 281.

Melech betrays Mahomet in the day of battle, xviii. 152. His dreadful punishment, and account of his execution, 153.
Meliapar spared by the king of Bisnagar, vi. 487. The Portuguese factory there, 519. Whence called St. Thomas, ix. 322.
Melier, a renegado knight Templar, joins Saladin against the christians, xix. 139.
Melfi seized by the Romans, iii. 214.
Melih, the Armenian, invades the Moslem dominions, ii. 522.
Melilla, in Africa, surprised by Ferdinand, xxi. 188.
Melinda kingdom described xv. 395. Inhabitants, and their religion, &c. 396. City described, ibid. High regard to their kings, 398. Kings, their power, revenues, &c. ibid. Strict justice, 399. Punishment, 400. Admission of the Portuguese, 401.
——, (King) his reception of Vasco de Gama, xv. 403. Proposal of a treaty with him, 405.
—— islands and petty kingdoms belonging to it, xv. 405. Their produce and vast herds of cattle, with their trading vessels, 407. Their lineal descent how preserved and discovered, 418 (E). Since nominated by the Portuguese, ibid.
Meleseenus, Nicephorus, his revolt and ravages in Asia Minor, iv. 194.
Melitene taken by Copronymus, ii. 257. Fortified by Almansur, 272. By Ebn Wahab, 276.
——, now Malatia, taken and abandoned by the Greeks, ii. 533.
Mellato, the Venetian, his successes, xxvii. 133. Sends part of his army into Brescia, 155. Crosses the mountains of Trent with his army, to come to Verona, 158. Their terrible distress on the road, 159. Defeats a party belonging to the bishop of Trent, ibid. Attacked by the enemy, and the Venetian army saved by Pilosus's stratagem, with his preferment, 160.
——, Don de Mello, routing the count de Guiche, and opening a way to Paris, is stopped by Olivarez, xxi. 383.
Melun council, its edict against the Jews, xiii. 315 (F).
Memmo, Tribuno, the 25th doge of Venice, his character, xxvii. 40. Dies, or is deposed, ibid.
Memmingen, account of that city and privileges, xlii. 134.
Menager, his character and instructions for peace at London, xxv. 193. Who signs certain preliminaries, and why privately introduced to the queen at Windsor, with her majesty's speech to him at parting, 194.
Menahem, (Rabbi) a famous Jewish preacher at Padua, xiii. 403. Rabbi Jehoshua, another of the same family at Rome, 406.
Menam, or Meynam, a principal river of Siam, with its origin, course, and mouths vii. 197. Bar, and yearly inundation, 198. Others falling into it, 199.
Menan Kong, a river in Laos, described, vii. 141. Strange change on joining with the Kamboja, and danger of its navigation, 147.
Menas, (Minas, or Adam Signed) the 89th king of Abyssinia, murthered by his own soldiers, xv. 209. See Minas.
Menasseh, Rabbi, chosen chief of the Synagogue, with his character and learned works, and notes, his arrival in England, xiii. 435. Death and writings, 436 (L). And present state of the Jews over the world, 445. Imposed upon by a letter from America, 496.
Mendes, (Alphonso) sent patriarch into Abyssinia, ordains 20 converts at Gorgorra, xv. 295. Grand reception at court, and first audience of the emperor, 296. Whose oath of fidelity to the Roman see he receives, 297. Obtains a vast revenue from the emperor, 299. Erects a new and stately cathedral, 300. Loses ground with the Abyssinians, 302. Tries and condemns an old woman for witchcraft, and exasperates a lewd princess against him, 303. Holds a general visitation, 307. Blames the emperor for his lenity, and his strange behaviour on the occasion, 308 Ordered by the new emperor to retire to Fremona, 313. His letter to him, 314. Robbed by his escort in his way thither, and banished out of the empire, 315. Exposed to great hardships, 316. His character according to Le Grand, 318. Suspected at Rome and Madrid, 320. Tries new projects in India, and dies there, 321. Strange politics, 322. Conversation with the new Abuna, 323.
Meng, empress of China, left there by the conquering Tartars, sets Kau-song on the throne, viii. 463.
Mendihoca root, its plenty in Florida, xxxix. 124.
Mendeg, son of Ringolt, succeeds his father in Lithuania and Samogitia, with his character, xxxiv. 424. His successes against the Teutonic order in Prussia, ibid. After reducing Smolensko and Volhinia, he makes war on Beleslaus, the Chaste, king of Poland, and he next employs, with success, his arms against Daniel, duke of Russia, 425. He retracts the grant of his dominions to the Teutonic knights, and returns to the ancient idolatry. They clap up a treaty, and he falls on the duke of Mazovia, 426. The order, taking advantage of his absence, oblige him to return, ibid.
Mendosa, (Lewis de) sent into Abyssinia by Philip II. of Spain, xv. 266.
——, Progress of that Spanish general, xxvi. 143. But of no great importance, through the vigilance of P. Maurice, 144. Into-

lence of him and his troops, 146. Inveſts Bommel, 149. Acquitted of the miſcarriage at Bommel, 153. Releaſe of him and other priſoners; alſo conditions, 167. Arrives viceroy of Mexico, and the diſtractions thereon, xxxviii. 286.

Mendoſa (Garcia de) ſent to Chili, xxxviii. 375. His encounters, with various ſucceſs; takes Capaulican, and puts him to death, 376.

——, (Antonio) ſucceeds Gaſca as viceroy from Spain, xxxviii. 426. Arrival at Lima, 428. A tumult ſuppreſſed by his vigilance, and other regulations by means of his brother, 429. Dies, ibid.

Menehoud, articles of that treaty ſigned and confirmed, xxiv. 455.

Menendez, (Pedro de Avilez) arrives in Florida with a Spaniſh ſquadron, with an account of it and his character, xl. 407. Four French ſhips eſcape from him near the mouth of the May, 408. Marches from St. Auguſtine, through vaſt difficulties, and takes fort Caroline, with the butchery there, 409. Hangs up on a tree all the French in Florida, and the remarkable inſcription over them, 410. Why he changes the name of fort Caroline to St. Matheo, ibid. Returns in triumph to St. Auguſtine, ibid. Several diſaſters happen at the ſame time, 411. In the maſſacre of Ribaut and his people, countenanced by the French king, 413.

Menezal, a province of Biledulgerid, xvii. 442.

Menezez, (Duart de) nominated viceroy into India, ix. 282.

——, (Henry) his commiſſion, ix. 283. Succeſs at ſea, is wounded before Calicut, and dies, 284.

Meng, province in North Laos, with its produce, &c. vii. 155. Plenty of Muſk-cats there, 156.

Mengheli, Keray, driven out of Kipjak by Ghedik Ahmed, v. 113. Becomes firſt Khan of Crim Tartary, 114.

Meng-tſe, the famous Chineſe Menelus, honoured by the Mogul Khan, v. 20.

Meng-wang, his ſhort reign in China, viii. 407.

Menicho, biſhop of Spires, protects the Jews, xiii. 341.

Menileheh, the ſon of Solomon, and of the queen of Sheba, xv 134. Succeeds her in Abyſſinia, with ſome remarks on the legend, 135 (A). His reign and deſcendants, 205.

Menkal, (Emir Jenk) made Mahmud's prime wazir, iii. 290. Speech to him on his miſliking his figure, 201

Menko, (Manko, or Mangu) his ſucceſs near the Caſpian ſea, and defeat, iv. 510. Choſen Khan by the Mongl ſtates, 513. Proclaimed, 514. Inauguration and feaſting, 515. Conſpired againſt by Shiramun, 516. Behaviour to him and his adherents, ibid. Severity to them, 527. Cruelty to ſome of them, and fondneſs for the Bonza's, 518. Three great armies and his wars, with his conqueſts and regulations in China, 519. Homage paid to him there, and he founds a new metropolis of his empire, 520. Expedition into Shen-ſi, and reconciliation to Hu-pi-lay, 521. Commands part of his army in Shen-ſi, 522. Untimely ſiege of Ho-chew, 524. Defeated and killed before it, 525.

Men-kong, his bravery before Je-ning, iv. 493. Stratagem againſt its enchanted tower, 494. Repulſed by the beſieged, 495. Succeſsful ſtratagems againſt the Mungls, 500. Noble exploits againſt them, 502. Vigilance, and wholeſome ſeverity, 509. His death a great loſs to the Song, 521.

Menſlet lake in Egypt, the too bold way of fiſhing on it, and vaſt commerce, xiv. 292.

Mentz, an aſſembly of the clergy there break up in a tumultuous manner, xxv. 332.

——, (Archbiſhop) depoſition by the pope's legates, xxv. 394. Council there, with its canons, 462. Reſolution of the diet there, for the peace of the church, xxvi. 165. In a general aſſembly there, Gregory's decrees annulled, and the emperor's confirmed, xxix. 89. Its degeneration, ibid. A diet there, with deputies from Henry II. of England, but nothing done for his ſon-in-law, 138.

——, (Elector) declares war againſt the count Palatine, with the elector's ſucceſſes, xxx. 314. The allies inveſt his capital, which ſurrenders after a ſiege of ſeven weeks, 367.

Menzikoff, a paſtry-cook's boy, his riſe, and high preferments by the Czar Peter, xxxv. 428 (A). Sent into Poland by the Czar, 452. Highly preferred by the empreſs Catharine, 551. His inſolence even to the emperor, who diſgraces and baniſhes him, advancing the prince Dolgorucki to the higheſt employments, ibid. He dies in exile, and where, 90.

Mequinez palace deſcribed, xviii. 79. The horrid ſlaughter there by Abdallah, and its citadel razed by him, 178. Cruelly plundered, 180.

Mercer, (Colonel) killed at the ſiege of Oſwego, occaſions its loſs, xl. 215.

Merci, (General) famous retreat before Anguien, with the latter's taking ſeveral places on the Rhine, xxv. 7. D'Enguien and Turenne attack him, who retires into Wirtemberg, 268.

——, the Bavarian general, ſurpriſes Turenne, and defeats him near Mariendal, who retires towards Heſſe, xxx. 273. The campaign opening late on the Rhine, the Imperialiſts under him are defeated by de Bourg, 438. Killed xxvi. 12.

Metcenr, (Duke of) a truce made with him, xxiv 376. Only daughter married to the king's natural ſon Cæſar-Monſieur, with their ſettlement, xxiv. 377.
Merdan (Khan Ali) deprived of his hereditary government by the Eunuchs, vi. 24.
Merkits invade Niron Kayat, iv. 329. Defeated by Temujin, and dreadful oath againſt Vang-khan, 335. Defeated again by Temujin, ſubdued and forgiven, 353. 376. Prodigious ſkill in climbing rocks, v. 352.
Mereegahot baths, their intenſe heat, xviii. 404. Calcining quality, 405.
Merghi port put into the hands of the French, vii. 349. Abandoned by them, 374. The fortifications made to it by them, 381.
Mergui, a ſea-port in Siam, and 76 Engliſhmen killed there, vii. 213.
Mergus (Khan) betrayed by Naner, and cruelly murthered by the king of Kurga, iv. 331.
Merida revolts againſt Caliph Mohammed, but diſmantled and garriſoned, ii. 457.
Merolriga, account of its preſent name, xx. 139 (Z).
Meropie, a river in Madagaſcar, xiv. 354.
Meroveus, Chilperic's eldeſt ſon, eſpouſes Brunehaut, and the conſequences, xxii. 39. Chilperic's behaviour to the prince and his conſort, 40. Betrayed, taken, and murthered, 41.
Merovingian, firſt line of kings in Gaul, why ſo called, xxiii. 2. An end put to it, and by whom, 91. 107.
Meru taken by Togrol Bek, and made one of his ſeats, iii. 220.
Merwan, Ebn al Hakem, his impious treaſon againſt Othman, i. 530. Made governor of Medina; and becomes intimate with Saad, ii. 75. Bloody advice againſt Huſein rejected, 89. Sent with a ſilver collar to bring Abdalla priſoner, 110. He protects the baniſhed Ommiyahns, 114. Offered the caliphate by them, 124. And proclaimed by them at Damaſcus, 125. Defeats the Kerifians under Dehab, and marries Yezid's widow, 126. Wreſts Egypt from Abdallah, and enters triumphant into Damaſcus, 127. Breaks his promiſe to Khaled, and declares his own ſon ſucceſſor, but is poiſoned by his wife, and dies, 137. Burial at Damaſcus, by Abdalmalek, 138.
——, (Ebn Mohammed) reduces Al Theheb, ii. 228. Revolts againſt Yezid in Armenia, and makes peace with him, 237. Offers an indignity to his corpſe, 238. Defeats Ibrahim's forces, and depoſes him, 239. Is declared caliph by the two ſons of Al Walid, 240. Proclaimed caliph, and why ſurnamed the Warlike Aſs, 241. Several revolts againſt him, 242. His forces defeated by the houſe of Abbas, with great preparations againſt them, 245. Proclaimed an uſurper, 246. Suppreſſes a revolt in Meſopotamia, and his favour to the chriſtians, 247. Severity to the Kalbites, 248. Defeated by Kahtaba and Hamid, 251. And by Abdallah, when he flies into Egypt, and is put to death by Abdallah, 252. His character, 254. Head embalmed and expoſed, with his prodigious army and ſhameful flight, 256. His diſgraceful appetite after ſheep's kidneys, 262. His greaſy wardrobe dug out in Syria, ii. 402.
Meſica, a kind of palm in Kongo, and alſo gum, deſcribed, xvi. 28.
Meſkouteen baths, their intenſe heat, xviii. 404. Calcining quality, 405.
Meſku, among the Ottomans, what, xii. 59 (R).
Meſlem, (Ebn Okba) ſent to ſuppreſs the Medinans, ii. 114. Takes and plunders the city, with his cruel treatment of the Medinans, and dies in his way to Mecca, 115.
Meſopotamia ſubdued by the Moſlems, i. 501. Rent with various revolts, ii. 257. Revolts againſt the houſe of Abbas, 258. Ruined by locuſts and famine, ibid. A ſchiſm there among the chriſtians, 270. Afflicted with a murrain among the cattle, 283. Viſited with a great drought, and infeſted by the Arabs, 300. Afflicted with famine and peſtilence, 301. Cruelly ravaged by the Greeks, iii. 57. By the Seljuks, 254.
Meſr, Miſr, Mizraim where ſituated, i. 486. Treacherouſly ſurrendered to the Moſlems, 487. The articles of capitulation, 488.
—— caſtle ſtormed by Zobeir Ebn Al Awâm, i. 489. The city deſtroyed by Amru, 490.
——, famous moſque, when, and by whom built, ii. 334. Surrounded by Salaha'ddin with a wall, xiv. 289.
——, and Memphis, with its territory, ruined by Saleh, ii. 262. Seized on by the rebel Al Khalii, 512. Condemned to fire and ſword by the tyrannic caliph Hakem, with the citizens petition for pardon, iii. 181. Vaſt numbers of them maſſacred, 182. Put to fire and ſword by the caliph Hakem, xiv. 256 (Z).
Meſſa, where ſituated, with plenty of ambergris, xviii. 86.
Meſſer refuſes to ſubmit to Timur Bek, v. 283. Pardoned on account of his ſon, with his ſubmiſſion, 284.
Meſſiahs, falſe, their ſucceſs among the Jews, xiii. 292.
Meſſinah taken by Abul Kaſem, iii. 69. By Maniaces, iii. 213. Brave defence againſt the Moſlems, 221, 225. Reduced by the Fatemite caliph, 226. Revolts from Spain, and the French encourage it, xxi 437. Who twice relieve the place, ibid. But with ill-treatment of the inhabitants, 438. French fleet and forces abandon it, at which time

they gave an high inſtance of diſſimulation, xxi. 446.
Meſſineſe neglected by the French in the ſubſequent peace, ibid.
Meſſina, (ſiege of) by Charles of Anjou, and raiſed by Peter of Arragon, xxxvi. 37.
Meſurado, kingdom in Sierra Leona, deſcribed, with their cuſtoms, religion, &c. xvii. 235.
Meſſy, by whoſe intereſt made governor of Canada, and his character, xxxix. 477. Diſputes between him and the Jeſuits, with mutual complaints ſent to Old France, ib.
Meragara, a province of Bilodulgerid, deſcribed xvii. 441.
Metak, a city of Siam, vii. 205.
Meteor, a ſtrange fiery one, ſeen for three hours in Egypt, ii. 533.
Metijah ſpacious plains deſcribed, xvii. 253.
Metz never recovered its ſplendor ſince beſieged by Charles V. xxiv. 210. A new parliament erected there, with its conveniences, 533. Erects itſelf into a republic, xxix. 184 (Y).
Meuang-fang, a city of Siam, deſcribed, vii. 206.
Meules, (M. de) intendant of New France, xl. 20.
Mexican painters, their great ingenuity exemplified from draughts of Cortez's camp, xxxviii. 91.
—— commiſſioners ſeized on, and Cortez's great reputation by it, xxxviii. 107. The mild courſe he takes with them, and its effects, 108.
—— ambaſſadors endeavour to break off Cortez's negociation with the Tlaſcalans, xxxviii. 132.
—— army occupy the valley of Otumba, in Cortez's way, xxxviii. 223. Magnificence of their ſtandard, ibid.
—— empire, ſeveral diſcoveries made in its moſt remote provinces, xxxviii. 279.
—— kings, their hiſtory traditional and fabulous, xxxviii. 460.
—— prieſts, xxxviii. 465. Marriages, how performed, ibid Divorce, 466. Adultery puniſhed, circumciſion and baptiſm uſed, ib. Ridiculous communion, 467. Barbarous rites, and their religion an abominable compound, ibid. Government, and inauguration of their kings, ibid. Their court ſplendid, 468. Great number of women, and their revenues immenſe, ibid. Rigour of the collectors, 469. Councils, and their prerogatives, with their moral virtues, 470. Soldiers favoured more than any other, and the vaſt number raiſed by ſome vaſſals, ibid. Their important wars, the emperor in perſon commands, and the rewards of merit, with a peculiar kind of them, 471. Strict union between the council of trade and the revenues, ibid. Care in educating their children, ſtudy of their inclinations, and the principal branches of education what, 472. Three claſſes, and the inſtructions to them what, ibid. The nobility left to their own inclination upon returning home, and trial before embracing the military life what, 473. Downfal of their empire to what owing, ibid.
Mexicans, ſnare laid by them againſt Cortez diſcovered, xxxviii. 143. Revolt, 204. Attack the Spaniſh quarters in their capital with great fury, 206. Why they retreat before night, ibid. Next day they are defeated, 207. Two Mexicans attempt to throw themſelves with Cortez from the top of a temple, 215. Still continue their hoſtile deſigns, ibid. Elect a ſovereign in the room of Motezuma, ibid. Make Cortez conditional offers of peace, and his reply, 216. But come to nothing, 217. Endeavour to bring the Tlaſcalans over from Cortez's intereſt, 228. Entry of their ambaſſadors, ibid. Their propoſal rejected, ibid. Defeated by Cortez at Guacachula, 234. Their ingenious ſtratagem againſt Cortez's brigantines, 262. But defeated, 263. Their ſurpriſe and reſolution in a deſperate effort on Cortez, 268. Completely defeated, 269. Driven from the great ſquare Tlatelenco, ibid.
——, whence ſo called, and their ſite, xxxviii. 451. Receive laws, &c. from their prieſts, ib. Long migration and arrival at Mechoacan, 452. Their origin, and why called Chichimecas, or Otonnies, 449. Their eight ſeveral tribes, ibid. 453. Their enſigns armorial, whence, 453. Chuſe a king for compoſing all diſturbances, foreign and domeſtic, 454. Flouriſhing ſtate on the election of a foreigner for their king, ibid. Laudable cuſtom among them for infuſing good maxims into their kings, 455. Marries Azcapulaco's daughter, and the tribute to him remitted, with his death, 456. Forced to ſubmit to Azapotzalco king of the Tepeacans, and his unreaſonable demands of tribute, 455. Remitted by marriage, 456. Their learning and kalendar, 461. Ingenious diſtribution of their age, ibid. Abſurd ſuperſtition, 462. Art among them ſimilar to writing and painting, 463. Cruel and abſurd religion, ibid. How they acknowledge one God, ibid. Their funerals, 464. Their idols, ibid. Their perſons and cuſtoms deſcribed, xxxix. 133. Genius, temper, and manners, 134. Great change in theſe, and to what owing, ibid. Character of thoſe who have preſerved their freedom, ib.
Mexico, (New) a method for fixing its commerce, ix. 582. Confirmed by various proofs, 584. Conquered by Cortez, xxx. 3 (A).
——, (Empire) its great power in Cortez's time, xxxviii. 95. Its extent, ibid. Government, and progreſs of its power, 96.

Mexico, (City) in Cortez's time described, xxxviii. 155. Its division, and great fair, 156. Dreadful devastation of the small-pox there, 235. Number of Cortez's army at its siege, 242. Attack on it renewed by Cortez, and in what manner, 267. A footing established there, 268. Progress of the siege, 269. Its conquest by Cortez, upon the capture of its emperor Guatimozin, 274. Some account of its siege, the benevolence of the women, and other particulars, ibid. Search after Motezuma's treasures fruitless, 275. City repaired and parcelled out by Cortez, 281. Its ancient history, 449. City built, and its division, 453. Commotions how prevented, 454.,

——, (New) described, with its site and division, but uncertain, xxxix. 118. Excellency of its climate, ibid. Rich soil and produce, cattle, fowl, and fish, 119. French ambition how checked here, ibid. Its rivers and rivulets, ibid. Account of it by Gemelli Careri, 119. Dampier's scheme for penetrating into it, but never attempted, 121. Its capital described, and an enumeration of its barbarous nations, ibid. (O). Wisdom of sending poor families thither, 122.

——, Proper, (New Spain) described, xxxix. 129. Its extent and site, with its climate, ibid. Greatest heats when, 130. Rainy season, and various produce, ibid. Its drugs and grain, 131. Principal commodities, ib. Gold, how and where found, ibid. Mines, their depth and product, 132. Precious stones, ibid. Different ranks of natives, ib.

—— (Audience) described, xxxix. 137. Its site and division, with its extent and fine soil.

—— (Proper) province described, xxxix, 141. Fruitful soil, ibid. Capital described, 142. Revenue of its cathedral, ib. Wealth and magnificent public structures, ibid. Its opulence by whom calculated, 143. Military power why so low, ibid. Other towns, ibid. How the trade is carried on between it and Europe, by the galleons and flota, 145.

Meydr, Kuli Khan, one of the Seyd's assassins, vi. 459. Promoted by Mohammed Shah, 461.

Meyer, the Lubeck general, dispute about him, who is made prisoner, and his intrigues for Christian II. xxxii. 436.

Meyerfeld, the Swedish general, is defeated by Augustus and Menzikoff, xxxiii. 353.

Mesquinta, Lopez, his treachery to king Aerio the cause of a destructive war, ix. 343.

Miaco (See Meaco) the metropolis of Japan, why so called, and described, ix. 74 (C). Vast number of inhabitants and public buildings, 75. Great commerce, 76. Dairo's palace, 77.

Miamis, chief, an account of him and his subjects, xl. 8.

Michael, the protector of the Jews, according to the Alcoran, i. 327.

——, a revolted tax-gatherer, his horrid cruelties along the Meander, iv. 242.

Michael (St.) or San Miguel, the chief of the Azores, described, xiv. 485.

—— castle, batter'd by the Turks, xlx 258. besieged by basha Hassun, 259. Bravely defended by young Valetta, 260. Repels the besiegers, 262. The castle undermined, and attacked afresh, 263.

—— (St.) order of, by whom instituted, xxiv. 62 (C).

—— (St.) bronze image of, in St. Peter's, with the inscription, xxvi. 428.

—— Theodorowitz, the czar, sends an embassy to the states-general, xxxv. 315. See Theodorowitz. The Poles violating the truce with the Russians declares war against them, 316, but a vast army of Russians defeated before Smolensko, and a peace concluded, ib. The great respect shewn that czar by his neighbours, with his death, 318.

——, the Greek emperor, why assassinated by Basilius, ii. 467.

—— Paphlagonias's alliance with the emir of Sicily, and fatal delay to assist him, iii. 212. Sends an army and fleet thither, 213.

——, Patriarch of Egypt, sent ambassador into Abyssinia, iii. 295.

——, Mikhayel, patriarch of Egypt, succeeds Gabriel, iii. 355. Poisoned by the monks, 356.

——, the Greek emperor, assisted by 8000 Catalans, is displeased at their horrid ravages, and preserves Sardes from the Turks, xii. 30. Is defeated by them, 34. Treats with Karbaga, chan of the Tartars, for succours, 36 (I).

Michel, (Mr.) sent to Michillimakinac, but with others taken prisoner by the Iroquois, xl. 79.

Michelbourn (Sir Edward) his expedition into India, x. 19.

Michaeli (Dominico) XXXVth doge of Venice, with a fleet obliges the Saracens to raise the siege of Joppa, and his reception at Jerusalem, xxvii. 46. Tyre besieged surrenders, 47. Glorious successes in his return home and death, ib.

—— (Vitalis) XXXIIId doge of Venice, augments the republic's maritime power, a croisade preached up, and the Pisans defeated at sea, xxvii. 43. Successes through the Venetians in taking Ascalon, &c. with his defeating the Normans who invaded Dalmatia, and death, ib.

—— (Vitalis) XXXVIIIth doge of Venice, his character, xxvii. 49. Persuades the republic to join France and England against

the emperor, Verona, Padua, and Ferrara joining together againſt Venice, ib. By reaſon of a contagious diſtemper he returns home, where the infection ſpreading, he is torn to pieces and his family baniſhed, xxvij. 51. The edict of baniſhment revoked, and the council of ten erected, 52.
Michillimakinac convoy, its value and arrival at Montreal, xl. 59. A French convoy from it defeated by the Iroquois, 87. Arrival of a convoy and ſome ſavage chiefs at Montreal, 88.
——, &c. ordered to be abandoned by the French, xl. 102. Charlevoix's opinion of this meaſure, 103.
——, State of affairs there, xl. 107.
Micocco kingdom, where ſituate, and its trade with the Portugueſe, xvi. 161. Forced generoſity of its king to them, ib.
Middleton's attempt for a North weſt paſſage. See Dobbs.
—— (Sir Henry's) voyage into India, x. 18. Second voyage and treatment from the Turks at Mecca, 22, and 24. Revenge on the Portugueſe at Surat, 23. His death, 25.
——, governor of Carolina, and remarkable ſpeech to the aſſembly, xl. 436. War with the Indians, and how encouraged, ib.
Mieczlaus I. ſurnamed the Eye of Chriſtianity, ſucceeds his father Ziemomiſlaus in the ducal ſovereignty of Poland, xxxiv. 51. Different accounts of his converſion to Chriſtianity, and his religious foundations, 52.
—— II. is choſen king of Poland in the room of his father Boleſlaus Chrobry I. xxxiv. 59. Jariſlaus and Mieczlaus, dukes of Ruſſia, invading Poland, are for a time ſuppreſſed by the ſpirited conduct of that king, ib. Inactivity, and after reducing Pomerania, he ſhuts himſelf up in his palace, and dies frantic, 60.
—— III. or the old, is raiſed to the ducal throne of Poland, in the room of his brother Boleſlaus IV. xxxiv. 86. He diſappoints his people's ſanguine expectations, and is depoſed, 87. Mazovia and Cujavia recovered from him, 89. Quells a revolt in Poland, with the occaſion, 90. He conquers Ruſſia, ib. Depoſed, attempts the recovery of the ducal throne of Poland, and by an accommodation with the dutcheſs dowager, accompliſhes it, 92. He is reſtored to the ducal throne of Poland, ib. Though he breaks his promiſes and a revolt enſues, he at length becomes ſuperior to his enemies, and dies with a ſaying which ſufficiently characteriſes him, ib. Different accounts of his ſucceſſor, 93.
Migdonia ravaged by the Othmans, xii. 53.
Miguel de Santiago, a Meſtizo Indian, his fine paintings, xxxix. 173. Oſtentation of their funerals, and Ulloa's remark thereon, 174.
Miguel de Piura, St. built by Pizzaro and where, xxxviii. 301 (E). Its preſent name and removal, ib. ſub. (E).
Mikaddos, or the monarchs of Japan, their pompous titles, ix. 109. Regular ſeries of them, 110.
Milan council, its decree againſt the Jews, xiii. 398. A new governor of it appointed, after diſclaiming the treaty of Aſti, xxi. 347. His proceedings in Italy not deciſive, 348.
—— (archbiſhop of) offers the crown of Italy to Hugh count of Arles, xxv. 274.
——, civil diſſentions between two factions greatly diſturb that city, xxv. 315. Diſputes between the clergy and inhabitants of that city, with a decree for allowing the clergy to marry, 322. Troubles there, in which Erlembaldus is killed, 332. Three archbiſhops poſſeſs Milan at once, ib. Inhabitants refuſing obedience to the pope's demands, are excommunicated, 455. Diſturbances between the factions there, 506.
—— (Duke of) dies, while meditating to aſſume the title of king of Italy, xxvi. 95.
——, Duke of, his general entirely defeated by the pope's general at Anglaria, with cardinal Branda's attempt at Milan, 164 (N). And all the Milaneſe ſurrendered to the French, xxvii. 289. In an attack by Peſcara Trivulcio, is taken, the city ſurrenders, being ſacked and plundered for ten days, 302. Upon this ſucceſs of the Genoeſe rebels who aſſiſted him, he obtains the government, xxviii. 430. And they aſſiſt Jane II. of Naples againſt Arragon, 431.
—— (Archbiſhop of) his arrival as governor of Genoa, xxviii. 432.
—— (Duke of) intrigues of, for fixing the yoke of ſervitude on the Genoeſe, xxvii. 432. Again irritating the Genoeſe, ibid. His attempt to recover Genoa fruſtrated, 435.
——, ſeveral competitors ſtart up to that ſucceſſion, xxix. 424. Part of its territories ſeized, and Milan taken by Sforza, 425. Who endeavours to create a jealouſy between the emperor and pope, but Eneas Sylvius diſpels the latter's apprehenſion, 425.
—— (Philip duke of) his policy, xxvi. 246. Declares war againſt the Florentines, 259. The pope's mediation for a peace unſucceſsful, ib. The peace between the Florentines ratified, 275.
——, tumults there, with the conſequences in favour of Sforza, who is made maſter of it, xxvi. 288. The ſenate put under the governor's controul, who is the duke of Modena; the military government of that

city and citadel independent, and the magiſtrates of other places ſubordinate to the imperial governor, xxxvi. 348. Surrenders to the Imperialiſts, and the emperor gives the inveſtiture to Sforza, 474. Meeting of all the league there, 479. Evacuated after the battle of Pavia by the French, 486.

Milan (caſtle of) ſtraitly beſieged by the Imperialiſts, with the pope's ruſhneſs and preparations for relieving it, xxxvi. 497. Its relief how retarded, 500.

——, a revolution there, through a ſtrong confederacy againſt the Viſconti, overpowered, xxxvii. 129. Meeting of the confederates at Placentia, and their reſolution, 130. Attempt for recovering it, but in vain, 134.

—— (dutchy) its hiſtory, xxxvii. 345. Deſcription, chief lakes, iſlands, principal rivers, and canals, &c. with the diviſion of the dutchy, 346. Its importance and commodities, with Milan city deſcribed, its cathedral, &c. 347. Its ancient hiſtory, 349. The heads of the nobles taken priſoners are cut off, 357. The emperor arriving in that city reconciles all parties, and is crowned king of Lombardy, 372. Encouragement of literature in that city, its univerſity, and famous profeſſors, 407. Plan of education, 408.—the duke's oeconomy in keeping exact accounts, yet unbounded generoſity to ſuch as ſerved him well, with his misfortunes in his father's life-time, 409. Entirely alters his conduct, 410 Makes himſelf maſter of Pavia, ib. His ſucceſſes, and is created by the emperor Ladiſlaus duke of Milan, ib. His wars with the Florentines, and the occaſion, 411. Conſpiracy in Florence by him defeated, with his bad ſucceſs in Lombardy, and preventing the union of the Piſans and Florentines, ib. The confederacy againſt him joined by the Venetians, makes himſelf maſter of Perugia, and a truce concluded, 412. Becomes maſter of Piſa, and Bologna ſubmits, ib. His vaſt policy, ib.

——, who created its firſt duke, xxxvii. 410. Factions there, 416. The death of the dutcheſs dowager, with her character, 420. Intractableneſs of diſſentions there, ib. A ſaying of the duke on Victor Amadeo's applying to him, 497.

Milaneſe, its inveſtiture given by the emperor to archduke Charles, xxvi. 499. Their remonſtrance to the Viſconti, and his procedure thereupon, xxvii. 131.

——, claims of the emperor Francis to it, with the violence of the former, and the Venetian ſenate's balancing between the rival powers, without giving umbrage to either, 343. Reconquered from Trivulzi by Ludovic Sforza, xxix. 479. Who is betrayed by the Swiſs in his army, and confined in Loches till he dies, ib. And the entire conqueſt of it, xxx. 5. The Milaneſe retreat, and part of their army beaten by Hawkwood, with a negociation for peace at Genoa, xxxvi. 172. A briſk reply of a Florentine deputy, upon demanding who ſhould be guarantee, and the terms of the peace, 173. Diviſions among them, two places of which, Lodi and Placenza, ſubmit to the Venetians, with their motives, 282. Invaded, and Sforza's ſucceſs, 291. Revolution there, 338. Falls by degrees to the French, 439. The ſuperiority of the confederates in the Milaneſe, 480. The French are entirely driven out, with the loſs of the famous Bayard, ib. The Milaneſe, with the caſtle, ſurrender, 505. Congreſs of the Italian ſtates for a public league to defend it, 545. But meets with difficulties, 546. Breach between them and the Comeſe, with the defeat of the latter by Otho's nephew Mathew, and their reſentment thereupon, xxxvii. 370. All in one ſcene of carnage and confuſion, 417. Claims of its ſeveral competitors, and the iſſue, 445.

Milet (father) how ſaved by an Indian matron, xl. 45.

Miliana, a river of Tunis, xviii. 378.

Milites and Servientes, account of them, with their difference of rank, xxv. 450 (A).

Militia of Sweden, xxxiii. 23.

Milk-ſhrub in Guadaloupe, xli. 249.

Milton, his remark on czar Baſilowitz II. xxxv. 260 (A).

Millepedes, a kind of large galley in Cochinchina, vii. 445.

Milly (James de) the 35th grand maſter of Rhodes, makes a powerful league againſt the Turks, xix. 104. Defeats the ſultan at Cos, &c. 105. Cauſes the iſland to be invaded by the Venetians, 106. His death, 107.

Mims (Sir Chriſtopher) takes Campeachy, and his bold ſaying, xxxix. 141.

Mindanao iſland, firſt diſcovered, ix. 443. Its ſituation, form and extent, 447. Diviſion, produce, &c. 448. Its cinnamon, why inferior to that of Ceylon, with the burning mountain and iſlands about it, 450. Various nations, and their cuſtoms, &c. deſcribed, 451. Barbarous mountaineers and Mahometans, 452 (F). Its government, and how far ſubject to Spain, 454. The city deſcribed, and Dampier's account of its favour to the Engliſh, 454 (G).

Minarets, or Turkiſh towers, by whom firſt erected, ii. 179.

Minas, his ſucceſſion to the crown of Abyſſinia, cruel character with his hatred to the miſſionaries,

miſſionaries, xv. 258. Rebellion againſt, 259. Ill ſucceſs and miſerable end, 260.
Minden, account of that principality and its capital, xlii. 229. French defeated there, 307. Whom prince Ferdinand purſues, 308.
Mingailas and Algimuntus ſucceed their father Erdeivil in Lithuania and Samogitia, with their ſucceſſes againſt the Ruſſians, xxxiv. 418.
Mingan ſent to beſiege Yenhin, iv. 369 (I). Gallant treatment of Chang-yau, 454.
Ming-ti, emperor of China, his excellent reign, viii. 426. Embaſſy into India in queſt of the holy one, 427.
—— of the ſeventh dynaſty, baniſhed and ſlain, viii. 433.
—— of the eighth dynaſty, his bloody and odious reign, viii. 436.
—— of the ninth dynaſty, murders his two nephews, and ſeizes on the crown, viii. 438.
Ming-tſong, the Chineſe name of Hoſhila, v. 33.
——, the ſon of Chin-tſong, his bleſſed reign, v. 453 (T).
—— of the Yuen dynaſty, dies ſuddenly after his acceſſion, viii. 469.
Ming-whang, emperor of Tang, exaſperated at that of Kin, iv. 369 (K).
Ming-yu-chen ſets up for emperor in China, and founds the Hya dynaſty, v. 69. Dies, 76.
Minorca, order confirmed, xxvi, 209.
Minorca intimidated to a ſubmiſſion, xxi. 102. Taken by general Stanhope, 512. Taken from the Engliſh by Richelieu, and Byng ſhot thereupon, xlii. 51.
Minorcan ſynagogues plundered and turned into churches, xlii. 202.—Jews, whether converted freely or by force, ibid.
Min-tſong, dethroned and ſlain by She-king-tang, viii. 454.
Mir Ali Koja, oppoſes Timur Bek, v. 307. But defeated, 308.
——, (Abdollah) ſucceeds his brother Mir Weis in Candahar, and offers to ſubmit to Huſſein, vi. 41. Slain by his nephew, 42.
——, (Mahmud) Mir Weis's ſon, ſlays his uncle, and is proclaimed king of Candahar, vi. 42. Oppoſed by ſeveral provinces, 43. Dangerous expedition into Kerman, 46. Repulſed by Luft Ali Khan, 47. Increaſes his forces againſt Perſia, and ſucceſsful before Kerman, he marches ſtraight for Iſpahan, 51. Takes and plunders Julfa, 56. Baffled before Iſpahan, 58. His offers to Shah Huſſein rejected, 59.
——, (Baba) ſent in purſuit of Prince Dara, vi. 409. Seizes on Tatta Bakar, 421.
Mira, a river of Algiers, xviii. 200.
Miramamolin, of Barbary, aſſembles a vaſt army againſt the chriſtians, xx. 168. 170. The monarchs of Spain have recourſe to a croiſade for their defence, and take ſeveral places from the Moors, 169. They paſs the Sierra Morena, to meet the Moors, thence called the royal paſſage, 170. The power of the Moors totally broken by the victory of Toloſo, 171. Further account of, 172 (F). Conſequences of this battle, 173. The monarch's return home, 174.
Miranda, (Count) made viceroy of Naples, is chiefly employed in extirpating the banditti, who become very formidable, xxviii. 286. Permitted by a brief from the pope to purſue the banditti into the eccleſiaſtical ſtate, 287. Their leader Sciarra being betrayed, the viceroy extirpates the whole gang, with his other proceedings, and the donatives during his viceroyalty, 288. He is recalled, with his character, ibid.
Mirandola, (Picus de) cenſured on account of his fondneſs for the Cabala, xiii. 392. ſubnot. His book condemned, and account of him, xxvi. 224 (G).
—— taken by the allies, xxxvii. 214. The pope commands in the trenches in perſon at that ſiege, which ſubmits, 264. Deſcribed, xxxvii. 448. Given to the duke of Modena, xxx. 441.
Miran-ſhah. See Mirza.
Miriam, (Niſhin) the famous monaſtery taken by the Seljuks, iii. 260.
——, (Princeſs) her ſtratagem againſt the vizier Hali, and his flight, xviii. 239. But is taken and beheaded, ibid.
Miron VI. count of Barcelona, ſucceeds Wifrid II. who proves inactive, xx. 467.
Mir-Kazagan, revolts againſt Kazan Khan, v. 144. Sets up Dalkmenja upon the throne, puts him to death, and is killed by his ſon-in-law, 145.
——, (Shahaboddin's) timely eſcape out of Hormuz, vi. 682. Aſſiſts his couſin againſt the Hirians, becomes the ninth king of Hormus, and Shah of Keys, 69.
——, (Kothboddin) rebels againſt Noſerat, defeats and routs him, but is ſlain by Malek Seyfo'ddin, vi. 70.
Mirtha, beſieged by Timur Bek, v. 310. Taken by the help of a boy, 312. Horrid maſſacre, ibid.
Mir Weis's firſt appearance at the Perſian capital, vi. 28. His nation and character, with vaſt preſents to the courtiers, is accuſed, acquitted, and taken into favour, 33. His pilgrimage to Mecca, and he obtains leave to revolt, 34. Undermines Gourgan Khan, and returns to Candahar, 35. Aſſaſſinates Gourgan and his guards, 37. Defeats and drives away the Georgians, with his ſtern anſwer to Huſſein's deputies, 38. Defeats his forces before Candahar, and proclaimed king by the Afghans, 40. Is prayed for through Candahar, and account of his coin, 41. Attacked by the Perſians, and on the point of a defeat, he gains the victory, 53 (C).

Miran Abd'allah, succeeds his father Kadagan, v. 210. Removes his seat to Samarkant, is defeated and slain by his officers, 211.

——, (Miran Shah) made governor of Khoraſſan, 236. Dreadful ſlaughter of the rebels, 240. Defeats the revolted Kipjaks, 242. Ravages the country of the Turkmans, 250. Succeſsful valour againſt the Kipjaks, 266. Amply rewarded by Timur, 276. Suppreſſes the plundering Curds, 278. Becomes lunatic and debauched, with Timur's ſeverity to the authors of it, 318. His officers fined by him, 321. Bravery before Halep, 327. Againſt the Syrians, 331. Defeated and ſlain by Kara Yuſef, 385.

——, (Eſcander) his early conqueſts in Moguiſtan, v. 319. Diſobliges his elder brother, is accuſed of treachery, and carried priſoner to Samerkant, 320.

——; (Abubekr) his valour and conduct in Georgia, v. 320. Rewarded by Timur, 321. Valour before Halep, 327. Sent to beſiege Hems, 329. Defeats Sultan Kamed, 339. Scales the walls of Kemak, 342. Sent governor of Irak, 349. Defeats the traitor Yuſef, rebuilds Baghdad, and reſtores it to its ancient ſtate, 350. Impriſoned by his brother, 386, Eſcapes and puts him to flight, ibid. 391.

—— Omar ſucceeds his mad father in Irak, v. 385. Attacks and impriſons Abubeker, is defeated and driven out of Irak by him, and put to death by Shah Rukh, 386. 391. The youngeſt ſon of Abuſaid, his baniſhment and impriſonment, 408.

——, (Abuſaid) his reign, v. 397. Attempt on Samarkant, but defeated by Abdo'llatif, ſeizes on Bokhara, and attains the throne, 398. He ſeizes on Khoraſſan, orders the ſultana his mother to be put to death, loſes the fortreſs of Niretu, and defeats the princes Ahmed and Jughi, 399. Is invaded by Jehan Shah, makes peace with him, returns to Herat, which he beſieges, and defeats Allo'daulet and his confederates, 400. Recovers Niretu, defeats Sultan Huſſain, and enters Aſtarabad, 401. Drives him out of the kingdom, and impriſons Mohammed Jughi for life, 403. In the war with Haſſan, Beg is taken priſoner by him, and put to death, with the fate of his eleven ſons, 405.

——, the ſeventh ſon of Abuſaid, defeated and put to death by Sultan Huſſain, v. 407.

——, (Soltan) the ninth ſon of Abuſaid, flies from Haſſan Beg, and ſlain, v. 408,

——, (Babr) repulſes Ulu Beg, and ſeizes on Herat, puts Yar Ali to death, impriſons his brother Alao'ddowlet, and defeats Shah Huſſain, v. 410. But is defeated by his two brothers, and recovers Herat from Alao'ddowlet, 411. Secures him, defeats his ungenerous brother Mohammed, 412. And puts him to death, with his ſingular regard to Sheykh Bahaol, 413 (B). Makes a treaty with Abuſaid, 414. Dies a ſacrifice to Batchus, 415.

Mir Abu'l Muhan, one of the two laſt of Timur's deſcendants.

—— Ghil, defeated and ſlain by the Uſbecks, v. 417.

—— Abbas. (See Abbas) vi. 20.

—— Ibraim's revolt and death, vi. 325.

—— Jehan, king of Sindi, driven out by ſoltan Acber, vi. 330.

—— Khah, the ſon of Abdul Khan, ſent in irons to Agra, vi. 359.

—— Mahammed Shah prevents the ſurrender of Golkonda, vi. 524. The ſtrange ſtory of his marriage with Khothb Shah, 525.

—— Abdalla Haſſan, his origin and riſe, alſo his ſplendid living ſupplied by the vizir of Khothb Shah, vi. 528. And brought to the court, 529. Married to the Shah's daughter, 530. Succeeds his father-in-law, and ſuppreſſes the power of the Omras, &c. 531. Puniſhes his general and treaſurer, and invaded by Aurenzeb, 532. Carried off priſoner, 536. His confinement and poor allowance, 537.

—— Abbaſoff, the ſon of Solyman, why ſet aſide from the ſucceſſion, vi. 20

Miſchievous Iſland, in the South Sea, deſcribed, and why ſo called, xi. 341.

Miſcou Iſland deſcribed, xxxix. 371. A ſpring of freſh water not far from the offing, ibid.

—— Iſland, an account of a miſſion eſtabliſhed there, xxxix. 432.

Miſhnah, the Jewiſh, when, and by whom compiled, xiii. 156. An account of that work, 157. and notes. The author's character, 158. Exceſſive pride, 159.

Miſſiſippi, its branches, and the rivers falling into it, xxxix. 126. Its diſcovery, xl. 11 (A). Farther diſcoveries on it, 12. By what name known, and by whom diſcovered, 20. Preparations in France for diſcovering its mouth, with an account of the fleet and adventurers, 251.

—— (Malbouchia) why called Paliſade, xl. 272. Claimed by the Engliſh prior to the French, 274. The latter's account of it in their gazettes, 275 (B). Known to the Engliſh long before, under the name of Carolana, ibid. Late accounts of it by the French adventurers, 276 ſub (B). Its great beauty, ibid.

—— (Weſtern) company formed in France, under Law, xl. 293. Heads of the patent, ibid. Origin of that company, and prodigies told of it, with the effects, 294. Ship of burden ſails up that river to New Orleans, 295.

Miſſiſippi company, account of it, xl. 305. Conſolidated with the Eaſt-India company, and its capital, what, 306. This bubble breaks, and how Law eſcapes, ibid. Separated from that of the Eaſt-Indies, ibid. Vaſt number of ſhips built by them, but their ſchemes in Louiſiana miſcarry, 307.
——, dreadful hurricane there, xl. 309. Savages on the weſt of it, who, 343. Its limits, as aſcertained to Great Britain by the Paris treaty, 366.
—— company, account of the ſcheme for it, xlii. 475. Its riſe and progreſs, 476.
Miſſionaries, (ſee alſo Jeſuits) ſent from France into India, vii. 376. Vain attempt to convert the Siameſe, 319. Their hopes revived, and freſh miſſionaries ſent for, ibid. Their ſad ſtate in Abyſſinia, xx. 265. A freſh ſupply of Jeſuits ſent from Rome, 273. Their faith, &c. why proſcribed by the Abuna, and they tranſlate their polemic books into Ethiopic, 287 (R). Their religion and worſhip diſliked by the clergy and laity, who kill two of the fraternity, 299. They loſe two ſtaunch friends thereby to their church, 302. Their mutual differences become fatal, 320.
—— ſent to convert the Mariannes iſlands, xl. 533. Their ill ſucceſs, and the maſſacre of them by the natives, occaſioned by their indiſcreet zeal, 534 (M). Their ſtrange neglect of improving that miſſion, 546 (Q). Unſucceſsful attempt on the new Philippines, 607, ſub (E).
—— (French) encourage the Indians in their idleneſs, &c. xl. 321 (E).
Miſſouri river, people, and country, deſcribed, xxxix. 397 (E).
—— Savages, xl. 346. Deſtroy a French fort, and all the garriſon, ib. Adventure of a Jacobine among them, and eſcape, 347. Their fantaſtick proceſſion among the French Illinois, ibid.
—— river, and names of the nations inhabiting its banks, ibid.
Miſteco provinces, their inhabitants reduced by Alvarado, xxxviii. 278.
Miſtevojus I. king of the Abodrites, apoſtatizes, xli. 274.
—— II. why exiled and murdered, with the confuſion therein, xlii. 274.
Mitchigamias ſavages, xl. 346.
Mitimies, a great army of them aſſembled, and their general's inflammatory harangue to them, xxxiii. 340.
Miyaſarekin, its lord, Al Aſhraf, oppoſes Halaku, and his capital cloſely blockaded by him, v. 161. Put to death by him, 163.
Mi-yew's ſurpriſing valour, fidelity, and death, iv 558.
Moatha, governor of Bohemia, xlii. 152.
Moakedun, or Al Mohades dynaſty, when, and by whom founded, with the firſt exploits in Africa, iii. 327.
Moawiyah, caliph, purchaſes Mahomet's cloak for 40,000 drachmas, i. 194.
——, the Moſlem admiral, takes the iſland of Cyprus, i. 522, and thoſe of Aradus and Ancyra, 523. Deſtroys the Coloſſus of Rhodes, 526. Takes up arms againſt Ali, and makes the bloody ſhirt of the murdered Othman his ſtandard, ii. 7. Anſwers Ali's offers with a blank letter, 8. Diſputes the caliphate with him, 20. Receives a new title from Amru Ebn Alas, 21. Defeated by Ali at Seffein, 22. Saved by a ſtratagem of Amru, 23. Refers his diſpute to him, and is declared caliph, 24. Undermines the faithful Kais in Egypt, 31. Invades Ali's territories, 32. Gains great advantages over Ali, 33. Is wounded, and rendered impotent, 36. Oppoſes Haſan's ſucceſſion, 50. Obliges him to reſign the caliphate to him, 51. And to declare his reſignation publickly, 53. Makes his publick entry into Cufa, and is oppoſed by the Kharejites, 54. Grows more enraged againſt Haſan, and hires his wife to poiſon him, with his inducement for it, 55. His deſcent, 58. Former employments, ibid. Promotes his old friends, and is oppoſed by his half brother, 60. Declares him, upon his ſubmiſſion, lawfully begotten, contrary to the Alcoran, 61. He proſcribes and perſecutes the followers of Ali, 62. Sends his brother againſt the banditti of Baſra, 63. Treachery to Abdalrahman, cruelty to Hejer, and he ſells his friendſhip to the higheſt bidder, 66. Conqueſts in Africa, ibid. Frighted from removing Mahomet's pulpit, 69. Artifice to ſow variance among his governors, 75. His fleet is repulſed before Conſtantinople, ſhipwrecked, and his ambaſſy to that city, 77. He concludes a peace with the Greeks, 78. Attempts to make the caliphate hereditary, but oppoſed by moſt of his chiefs, 79. Obliges ſeveral provinces to ſwear to Yezid, 80. Strange fondneſs for him, 81. His laſt ſpeech, and death, 82. Laſt advice to his ſon Yezid, with his reign, character, &c. 83. Fondneſs for poetry, 84. Generoſity, 85. Singular patience and clemency, 86. Cuſtoms introduced by him, 87. Burial, 88.
—— Ebn Amer's conqueſts in Africa, ii. 66.
——, the ſon of Yezid, ſucceeds him in the caliphate, ii. 119. Abdicates in ſix weeks after, with his ſpeech on that occaſion, 121. Dies not long after, 122.
—— Ebn Heſham's ſucceſs againſt the Chriſtians, ii. 216.
——, the ſon of caliph Heſham, his ſucceſs againſt the Chriſtians, ii. 222. Inroads into the Greek empire, 225.

Moawiyah, Ebn Abdalla, one of the caliph Mohdi's chief counſellors, ii. 317.
Mobarek defeated by Mirza Pir Mehemmed, v. 303, and put to death, 325.
Mobaſher's ſignal valour rewarded by Timur, v. 244.
Mobile, fort there, and bad ſituation, xl. 294.
—— river, the ſavages on both ſides, who, xl. 337.
—— river and port ceded to Great Britain, xl. 366. Its importance, 367.
Mobilian tongue, its extent, xl. 338.
—— ſavages, where, xl. 337.
Mocenigo Tomaſo, the ſixty-fourth duke of Venice, his domeſtic adminiſtration, xxvii. 124 (A). Under him the Venetians take ſeveral places, 124. His death and character, 125.
——, his attempt on Chios fails, with his barbarity, xxvii. 147.
—— ſuperſedes Canalis, and his diſintereſtedneſs, but baniſhed, xxvii. 195. Succeſſes in Aſia Minor, and defeats a Turkiſh fleet before Rhodes, 196. Attacks and deſtroys Satalia, but obliged to raiſe the ſiege of the citadel, ibid. Takes Smyrna, with a general ſlaughter, and defeats the Turks, 198. Returns to Napoli, with the undaunted courage of a young Sicilian, ib. (E). Stores and preſents ſent by the Perſian ambaſſador from Venice; and takes Seebin, Coria, &c. for the Caramanian brothers, outed by Othoman, ibid. Quells a revolt in Cyprus, and is made governor, 200. Turks beſiege Scutari, but their fleet in the river Bojana is defeated by Mocenigo, and beaten by him from Scutari, who retire to Macedonia, 201 (F). Diſtreſs of the garriſon for water, ibid. (G). Reception at Venice, and choſen doge on Marcello's death, ibid.
—— Petro, the ſeventieth duke of Venice, xxvii. 201. His death and character, 202.
—— Giovanni, the ſeventy-ſecond duke of Venice, his character, xxvii. 204. That doge's domeſtic tranſactions, 214. Death and character, 215.
—— Lodovico, the eighty-fifth duke of Venice, xxvii. 386. With a party in the republic, is for a peace with Salim, 397.
Mocha, the riſe of that ſea-port, and Engliſh ſettlement there, x. 209.
——, the French ſettlement there, and its late trade in France, xi. 270.
Mock ſuns, &c. in Canada, and uſe made of them by the ſavages, xl. 30.
Moctafi, al, ſucceeds his father in the caliphate, and invaded by the Karmatians, ii. 505. Ill ſucceſs againſt them, 506. Takes the field againſt them, 508, and defeats them, with his ſeverity to them, and he alſo defeats and ſlays a vaſt body of Turks, 509. Subdues Syria and Egypt, 510. Severity to his Karmatian priſoners, 511. Invaded by the Karmatians and Greeks, 513. His death and character, 514.
Modaffer, Al, or Al Munſur, the impoſt of thoſe titles, iii. 242.
Modaffer, ſtript of his kingdom by Acber, ſlays himſelf, vi. 216.
Modena, rabbi Samuel de, his learned works, xiii. 403.
——, rabbi Leo de, his works, 404.
Modena, duke of, beſieging Pavia in favour of France, is obliged to raiſe it, xxviii. 328.
—— and Ferrara, their hiſtory, xxxvii. 446.
—— and its territories deſcribed, xxxvii. 446. Fine paintings in the new capital, particularly Correggio's night-piece, with the churches, college, and palace, ibid.
Modeneſe, their ſucceſs againſt Salingierra, whom they pardon, xxxvii. 35. Excommunicated, &c. 66. Could obtain no ſatisfactory anſwer from Bologna about Frignano, 97.
Modhaffer, wazir of Spain, his conqueſts on the chriſtians, with his death, iii. 144.
Modiford, governor of Barbadoes, when the navigation act takes place, xli. 143.
——, governor of Jamaica, xli. 352. Introduces improvements, ibid.
Modon ſiege miſcarries for want of the Malteſe gallys, xix. 182.
Moezzo'ddaula, aſſumes the office of Emir Omra, with his treachery to Caliph Moctakfi, iii. 15. Tyranny over his ſucceſſor, and hot conteſt with Naſero'ddaula, 27. Takes Mawſel from him, and abandons it again to him, 21. Takes and loſes the city of Mawſel, 31. His rancour to the Ommiyan family, 39. Appoints a faſt and feſtival in ſpite of the Sonnites, for Hoſein, 42. His death and character, 47.
Moezo'ddawlah, ſeizes on Aleppo, iii. 229. Oppoſed by the Fatemite caliph, 230. Defeats his forces, 240. Seizes on Aleppo, iii. 248. His death and character, 249.
Moezzoddin, (Amir) revolts againſt Noſerat, and put to death by him, vi. 70.
Moezz, ſucceeds his father Badis, as Emir in Africa, iii. 168. Introduces the doctrine of Ebn Ans there, 169. Defeats the rebel Hammad, 173. Makes a favourable peace, 174. See alſo xiv. 248. Conqueſt of Egypt, and tranſports his riches thither, xiv. 249. Reign and death, 250 (I). Edifices, funeral, and character, 251.
Mofrai, (Ebn Jarrah) defeated in Paleſtine, iii. 93.
Mogayaho'ddin, (Abul Fatah.) See Malek Shah II. iii. 361. and iv. 166.
Mogheirah's great ſucceſs in Meſopotamia, &c. i. 504. Builds the city of Baſra, 505. His advice to Ali after his election rejected, and retires to Mecca, ii. 4. His death, 68.
—— (Abul) beheaded for his pious zeal, 72.

Mogul,

Mogul, the Great, his court and palace described, vi. 295. Hall of audience, 296. His great assiduity in administering of justice, 297. Splendid baths, inner parts beyond that impenetrable, and classes of women, 298. Princes and Princesses, 299. Their rich dress and governesses, 300. Women fingers, slaves, &c. 302. Eunuchs and soldiery, 302. Army at Delli, and guard, 303. Garrisons and other forces, 304. How commanded, with his horses and elephants, 305. Their sumptuous equipage, and arsenal, 306. Artillery, and vast revenue, 307. Expences, 309.

——, a tribe of W. Tartars, iv. 11.

——, (proper) or Mungles, ibid. and 12. the same with the Turks, and their iron-forges near Mount Kir, 36.

——, in Hindustan, who, and whence, vi. 241. See Jagatays.

——, great, empire of. See Hindustan, vi. 204.

——, enter Armenia, take Arzerum and other places, iv. 252. The history of the empire from Jenghiz Khan, iv. 276. Invade Kin in North China, 362. Their success in it, ibid. Horrid devastations, 367. Attempt on Honan frustrated, 372. Repulsed in Shensi, 374. Intrepid bravery against the Karasmian sultan, 390. Invade Karasm, 412. Besiege the capital, and thirty thousand cut in pieces at one sally, 415. (C). Singular ignorance, 536. Learning promoted among them, 537.

——, of Hindustan, described, vi. 242. Their dress, diet, liquors, &c. 243. Entertainments, 245. Marriages and other customs, 246. Burials, 247. Language and learning, 248. Belief and practice, 249. Numerous monks, 250. Great cheats, 251.

Mohabet Khan, sent to oppose Soltan Khurm, vi. 355. Gallant conduct, 357. Sent in pursuit of him, 359. Defeats him, 360. Orders Darah and his son to be slain, 363. Recalled to court, 364. Expostulates with the Soltan, 366. Defeats and takes him prisoner, with his severity to the other prisoners, 367. Lets him escape from him, 369. Retires from, and sends Assof Khan to mediate a peace, 370. His treasure seized by order of the angry queen, and betrayed by his own son Mirza, 371. Submissive letter to the Soltan, and reconciled to him, 373. Put to a nonplus by a juggling monkey, 375. Reconciled to Aurengseb, 442. Promoted to the government of Guzerat, ibid.

Mohadhebo'ddawla, driven out of Batiha, iii. 146. Restored to it Bahao'dowla, 147.

Mohajerin, or refugees, and Ansars, united by Mahommed, i. 100. Invested with the possession of the Koreidhites, 131. Mohammed's chief companions, 248. Of the third class, 249. Warm dispute about the choice of a caliph, 275. Sent to reduce Hamadan, 518. Declare for Ali after Othman's death, ii. 1.

Mohalleb, Al, assists Musab against Mokhtar, and made governor of Mawsel, &c. ii. 144. Dispute with the Azarakites after Musab's death, 152. Made tax-gatherer of Basa, ibid. Success against the Azarakites, 153. His death, 163.

Mohammed, or Mahomet, his character variously represented, and descent, i. 1, 12. far from obscure, ibid. and 14. When, and where born, 17. Pretended prodigies at his birth, and his greatness foretold, 18. When an infant he loses his father, 22. Troubled with the epilepsy, 23. 51. Brought up a merchant, 24. First journey into Syria, and instructed by the monk Sergius, 25. Entertained by Bcheira, and his character, 26. And why misrepresented by christian writers, but justly vindicated by Mr. Sale, and his first campaign, 27. Great sagacity, he marries Khadijah, and his second journey into Syria, 28. Early impostures, 29. Continues merchandizing after his first wife's death, 31. First plan of his new religion, 32. His prevailing motives for it, and for adapting it to the taste of the Arabs, 33. Causes of its vast progress, 36. Takes advantage of the reigning troubles, 40. Pretends a mission from God, 42. Acquaints his wife with his pretended visions, 43. Succeeds in his first attempts, 45. Proclaims his pretended mission, 46. His speech to his first disciples, 47. Stoutly opposed by the Koreish, 49. Preaches, and reforms the Arabs, 51. His followers persecuted, 53. His life attempted by the Koreish, 55. Retires to the hill Safa, 56. Loses his uncle and wife, 58. Prophecy against the Greeks and Persians, 59. Miracle of splitting the moon, and persecuted afresh by the Koreish, 62. Preaches with more success to the Khazraites, 64. His pretended night-journey to heaven, 65. Arrival at Jerusalem, 66. Carried up through seven several heavens, 67. Comes to the throne of God, and intercourse with him, 75. His return to Mecca, 77. How far he disclaimed all miracles, 78. His journey to heaven variously believed by the Moslems, 81. His success at Medina, 84. Interview and league with the inhabitants, 85. Rebuke to the devil, 87. Begins to propagate his doctrine by the sword, 88. Strongly opposed by the Koreish, 89. He retires to the cave of mount Thur, 91. Is there saved by a miraculous spider, 92 (D). Safe arrival at Medina, 93. Lays the foundation of a mosque, 94. His grand reception at Medina, 95. Builds a mosque, and an house there, 96. Consummates his marriage

siege with Ayesha there, 100. Alters the Kebla, 101. Ordains the Ramadan fast, 102. Prepares to attack the Koreish, 104. What the first hostilities began, 105. Gains the famous victory of Bedr, 106. Returns victorious to Safra, 108. Why that victory is stiled miraculous, 109. The spoils of it divided by Mahomet, 110. Causes new disputes, ibid. A fifth part dedicated to God, and he returns to Medina, 111. Disperses the Banus of Solaim and Ghalfan, 114. Conquers the Jewish Banu Kainoka, 116. Enriches himself with their spoils, and marries Hafsa, the daughter of Omar, 117. Defeated, and in great danger at the battle of Ohod, 119. Makes a truce with the Koreish, 122. Inspirits his Moslems with fresh courage, 123. Harrasses the Asadites, and sends missionaries to preach at Edhl and Al Kara, 124. Who are all murthered, with his expedition against the Jews of Al Nadir, 125. Forbids the use of wine, 126. Surprises a party of the Galfanites, and the second expedition of Bedr, 127. Success against the wild Arabs, 128. Against the Koreish, 129. He cuts off the Khoreidhites, 130. Cruelty and impiety towards the prisoners, 131. Takes Rihana, the most beautiful captive to himself, 132. Marries Zeinab, the wife of Zeid, 132. His magnificent wedding-banquet, and it gives great offence, 133. Success against the Arabs, 134. Expeditions against several Banus, 135. Seizes a Koreish caravan, and sends an agent to Constantinople, 136. Cruelty to eight Orainites, and mission to convert the christian Arabs, i. 137. Signal victory over the Banus Al Mostalek, 138. Marries Joweira, and suspects his wife Ayesha's fidelity, 140. Clears her by a pretended revelation, 141. Enjoins the Tayamom or Purification, and his journey to the temple of Mecca, 142. Makes a a treaty with the Meccans, 143. Oath of inauguration taken, and expedition against Omm Forka, 144. Idolized by the Moslems, and he invites foreign princes to embrace Islamism, 146. Pretends to be bewitched by a Jew, 149. Makes it a pretence for invading the Jews of Khaibar, with his success against them, 150. Policy upon his non-admission into Mecca, ibid. Marries his Jewish captive Safiya, 153. Is poisoned by Zeinab, at Al Ramus. 154. Reduces other places, 155. And marries Abu Sofian's daughter by proxy, 156. Celebrates his nuptials with Safiya, 157. Reduces the Jews of Yetama. 158. Debauches a Coptic girl, 159. Guilty of perjury and impiety on her account, and performs the visitation of the Caaba at Mecca, 160. The manner of performing that ceremony, and surrounds the place seven times, 161. Celebrates his marriage with Maimuna, 162. Causes his first pulpit to be erased, 164. His ambassador at Bosra assassinated, and his severe revenge on the city of Muta, 165. Great loss at the battle of Muta, 167. Success against the Kodaites, 168. Preparations against the faithless Koreish, 169. Begins his march to Mecca, which he besieges and takes, 170. Makes his public entry into it, and destroys the idols of the Koreish, 172. Performs the wodu or ablution, and treatment of the Koreish, 173. Proscribes several Arabs both men and women, 176. Sets out from thence for Honein, after 15 days, 178. Expedition against the Hawasens and Thakifs, 181. Valour and stratagem at the battle of Honein, 183. And Awtas, with his impious salvo about the female captives, 184. Lays siege to Tayef, 185. Forced to raise it, and plunders Jarana, 187. Divides the spoils among his converts, 188. Visits the Caaba in his return to Medina, 189. His son Ibraim born, 190. Noble reception of foreign ministers, 194. War against the Greeks, 195. Treaty of peace with some of the princes, 197. Burns a christian church in his return to Medina, 200. Sends two lieutenants into Yaman, and takes his final leave of Mecca, 203. Grief at his son's death, 204. Performs the last pilgrimage of valediction, 206. Odd ceremonies of his pilgrimage, and possession of the deity, 214. Throwing seven stones at the Devil, 215. Whence he sacrifices sixty-three camels in the 63d year of his age, 217. Reforms the kalender, 218. Grand embassy to the Al Nakhaites, and falls sick, 220. Opposed by two other impostors, 221. Last sermon at the mosque, and last orders to his faithful Ansars, 223. Last curse on the Jews, 224. His death and last words, 226. Disputes about the true time of it, with fabulous accounts about it, 227. Funeral rites, 229. Disputes about his sepulchre, 230. Ceremony how performed, 231. Person described, 232. Pretended prophetic seal, 233. Disposition, genius, and qualities, 234. His offspring, 237. Wives, 239. Concubines, 242. Secretaries, and clerks, 246. Companions, 248. The 13 classes of them, 249. Officers and favourites, 250. Chambermaids, horses, mules, &c. and their names, &c. 252. Weapons, and their names, 253. Expeditions, 254. Privileges challenged by him, 255. And for his followers, 260. Great skill in physick, 266. Method of curing, 267. Visiting of his tomb, how performed, 268. His letter to Moseilama, 280.

—— (Ebn Abu Becr) sent by Ali into Egypt, ii. 31. Defeated and murdered by Amru, and cursed for his cruel treatment of him, 32.

Mohammed, the ſon of Malek Shah rebels againſt his brother in Irak, iv. 133. Defeats him, and defeated in his turn, 134. Divides the empire with him, 135. Takes Muſol, 140. Seizes on his nephew and his empire, and beſieges Achmet a falſe prophet at Dizghodeh, 141. Diſcovers a treaſonable deſign of Saad al Molk, and puts the falſe prophet to a cruel death, 142. His ſucceſs in Indoſtan, and zeal againſt idolatry, 143. Inveteracy againſt Othman, whence, i. 530. Aſſaſſinates him, 532.

—— (Ebn Abdallah) ravages the coaſt of Cilicia, ii. 77. And the brother of Malek Shah II. ſet upon the throne in his room, iv. 166. Ingratitude to Khaſbek, and forced to flee for it, 167. Returns and defeats his rival uncle, 168. His death and character, 169.

—— (Mogayatho'ddin) ſixth ſoltan of Kerman, iv. 179.

—— (Shah) the eleventh ſoltan of Kerman, iv. 179.

—— (Amir) defeats Kamytzes, and ſaves his life, iv. 212. Is defeated by Alexis, 213. Reduces Iberia and part of Meſopotamia, 221.

—— (Ebn Ali) chief of the family of Abbas II. when, how, and by whom ſupported, ii. 242, his death and ſucceſſor, 244.

—— (Ebn Aſhaat) defeats the rebel Jamhu, iv. 269.

—— (Ebn Aſad) made governor of Egypt, iv. 274. Removed, 275.

—— (Al Diybaj) cruelly murdered by Al Manſur, iv. 276.

—— (Ebn Abdallah) proclaimed caliph at Medina, ii. 280. Defeated and beheaded by Al Manſur's general, 281.

—— (Ebn Shek-adi) ſent to aſſiſt Azzoddin, and ſlain by Angurk, iv. 259.

—— ſoltan of Karazm, his alliance with Jenghiz Khan, iv. 380. Rupture with the khalifh Naſſer, 381. His army ruined by the froſt, &c. 382. Breaks the alliance with the Mungls, 383. Extent of his dominions, 387. Marches againſt the Mungls, 388. Defeated by prince Juji, 389. Fortifies his camp againſt the Mungls, 390. Flies to Samarcand, 392, and cloſely purſued by the Mungls, 406. Flies into Irak, 407. But is overtaken, 408. Dies of a pleuriſy, and appoints Jalalo'ddin his ſucceſſor, 409. A different account of his flight and death, ib.

——, a deſcendant of Hulaku, proclaimed khan, who defeats ſultan Muſa, v. 197. Defeated and ſlain by Haſſan Kujuk, 198.

—— Shah Rukh's grandſon, ſeizes on Irak and Pars after his death, v. 395.

Mohammed, the ſon of Abuſaid, kept priſoner by Haſſan Beg, v. 406. Defeats his brother Babr, 410. Forced to retire, with his treachery to Babr, and his puniſhment, 411.

——, the ſon of Tahmaſp, refuſes the crown, v. 427.

—— (Gayathoddin) dies and leaves the kingdom to his ſon Mohammed Abul Kaſſem, iv. 145.

—— (Abul Kaſſem) his reign and character, and prodigious wealth, whence, iv. 146.

—— (Ebn Hanifiyah) affiſted by Al Mokhtar, at Mecca, ii. 140. Reſolves upon pacific meaſures, 141. Impriſoned by the jealous Abdallah, but reſcued by Al Jodali, and retires to a mountain juſt by, 142.

—— (Ebn Merwan) defeats the Greeks and the Khazarians in Armenia, ii. 158.

—— Abdalmalek's general, his good and bad ſucceſs againſt the Greeks, iv. 167. Reduces Armenia, 171.

—— turns monk and is ſurnamed Khodabandeh, v. 427. Mounts the throne after his brother's death, 429. His motley character and victories over the Turks, 430. Revenges the general's ſhameful death on the Turks, 431. Ill fortune and death, 432.

—— (Dirhem Kub) founds the kingdom of Hormuz, vi. 66. Stratagem to ſlay the tyrant and free the people, ib. Whence ſo named, ib. When he began his reign, 67 (F).

—— (Ebn Soliman, made governor of Egypt, ii. 307.

—— (Ebn Yahya) one of the Barmecidæ, eſcapes Al Raſhed's reſentment, ii. 348.

—— (Ebn Tabatiba) revolts againſt caliph Al Mamun, and ſlain, ii. 391.

—— (Ebn Jaafar) proclaimed caliph in Mecca, ii. 393.

—— (Abu Naſr's) death and character, ii. 397.

—— (Ebn al Kaſem) revolts againſt caliph Motaſem, but defeated, ii. 413.

—— (Ebn Aglab) makes himſelf emir of Sicily, ii. 425. His death, 434.

—— (Ebn Abdalmalek) put to a cruel death, ii. 431.

—— (Ebn Abd'alraman) ſucceeds his father in Sicily, ii. 435. Gains a ſignal victory over the revolters, 446. Ravages a territory of Toledo, and defeats the Toledans with great loſs, 437. Deſtroys the noble bridge over the Tagus, 438.

—— (Ebn Thaher) repulſes the inſolent Turks from Bagdat, ii. 459. Treats with Ahmed Ebn Mottawakkeld, then beſieging that place, 460. Prevails on Moſtain to reſign the caliphate, 468.

—— (Abul Abbas) caliph of Kairwan, &c. ii. 437.

—— (Khaſajah) choſen emperor in Sicily, ii. 467. Murdered by his eunuchs, 473.

Mohammed (Eba Wafel) oppoſes Abdalrahman and defeats him, ii. 475. Defeated, and his palace plundered by Yakub Eba Leit, ib.
—— (Ebn Thaher) taken and impriſoned by Eba al Leit, ii. 475. Releaſed by Mowaffek, 476.
—— (Ebn Abdalrahman) equips a numerous fleet in Spain, which is deſtroyed by a ſtorm, ii. 478 His death and laſt words, 482.
—— (Ebn Sulyman) reduces Syria and Egypt, ii. 511. Arreſted for his extortions, 512.
—— (Al Shalmagani) his impious doctrines, trial and crucifixion, ii. 556.
——, an Andulaſian poet, aſſaſſinated for his impious flattery, iii. 59.
—— (Amir Khan's) advice to Aurengzeb, vi. 447.
—— (Shah Al Haſro'ddin) raiſed to the throne by the two Seids, one of whom he orders to be ſlain, ii. 459. Defeats, but ſpares the other, with his ſpecial kindneſs to him, 460. Alarmed at the approach of the Marattas, 461. And the invaſion of Shah Nadir, 465. Dreadful defeat by him, 466. His camp plundered, 467. Goes to the camp of Nadir Shah, 468. Is ſeverely lectured by him, 469. Vaſt numbers of his army ſlain, 470. Anxiety how to act, with his arms, tranſure, &c. ſeized, 471. Receives him at Dehli caſtle, 472. Crowned and richly habited by him, 477. His loſs computed by him at this viſit, 479.
—— (Abd'alrahman, cadi of Sendiya,) his death, iii. 81. His high character, 82.
—— (Ebnſuri) prince of Gaur, invaded by Gazni, and poiſons himſelf, iii. 159 (S).
——, caliph of Spain, murdered by his ſervants, iii. 186.
——, the ſon of Hoſcen, his ſucceſs, and conqueſts, xviii. 116. Defeated by the Portugueſe, and defeats them in his turn, 117. Treachery to the Arabs, 118. Takes the city of Aguer, 120. Cruelty to the governor's lady, 121 (C). Falls out with his treacherous brother, defeats, and is reconciled to him, 122. Artful ſpeech to, and treatment of him, with his ſucceſs againſt the king of Fez, 124. Interview with him, 125 (E). Treachery to him, 127. Cruelty to the Fezians, and he beſieges that city, 128. Sends Outaz to Morocco, 129, and Hammed to the deſerts of Zahara, 130. Cruelty to the king of Fez, &c. 131. Forced to ſecure the capital againſt Salh Rays, 132. Recovers Tophilet from his treacherous brother, and confines him for life, 135. Defeats and kills brave Bohanſon, ibid. Enters Fez in triumph, and dreaded by the Algerine baſſa, 136. Aſſaſſinated by a hired Turk, who is taken and ſlain, 137.
Mohammed, the ſon of Mahmud, ſucceeds him in his empire, iii. 2 2. Betrayed to his brother by his two generals, and is deprived of his eyes and liberty, 208. Releaſed and committed to Mus-takin, is reſtored, and he impriſons his brother Maſud, 222.
——, the ſon of Maſud, ſucceeds his dethroned father, but put to death by his nephew Mawdud, iii. 229.
—— (Ebn Habeth's) reign and death at Corduba, iii. 272.
—— Barkiarok's brother rebels againſt him, iii. 305. Defeats and puts him to flight, 306. Defeated in his turn by him, 307. (See iv. 133.) Divides the kingdom with him, iii. 310. (iv. 135.) Inſtalled at Baghdad, his ingratitude to Ayyas, and makes himſelf maſter of Mawſel, 312. Defeats his nephew's forces and ſeizes on his dominions, 314. Inſtalled and honoured with large titles by the caliph at Baghdad, 315. Drives Jawali out of Mawſel, 316. Succeſs againſt the Franks, 317. His death and character, 322.
—— (Ebn Khakan's) death, character, and works, iii. 350.
—— (Al Naker) the laſt king of the Almohedes, xviii. 31. Defeated in Spain, 32. His cold reception and death, and his heir aſſaſſinated, 33.
—— (Budobas) ſeizes on Morocco, iii. 34. Slain for this treachery of his, 35.
—— (Al Moezz) the caliph of Kayrwan, xiv. 149. Removes his reſidence to Egypt, 150.
—— (Hammed) the ſon of Haſſen, his ſucceſsful pilgrimage to Mecca, xviii. 115. His ſucceſs and conqueſts, 116.
—— IV. his haughty letter to the Rhodian grand maſter, xix. 104. Defeated by them at Cos, &c. and ravages their iſlands, 105. Forces the priſoners to apoſtatize, 106. Cruelty to the knights, 108. Turns his forces againſt Perſia, 111. Preparations againſt the Rhodians, 114. Over-reached by their grand maſter, 115. Concludes a ſuſpenſion of arms, 116. Reſolves on the ſiege of Rhodes, 117. Repulſed hence with loſs, 118. Lays ſiege to it, 119. Treachery againſt the grand maſter, 120.
—— (Al Hamar) king of Granada, becomes St. Ferdinand's vaſſal, and delivers up the place, xx. 204. He invites the Moors over from Africa, 220.
—— (the Left-handed) outed from Granada by Mohammed the Little, and a war between Caſtile and Arragon, xx. 267. Mohammed the Left handed replaced, and the other ſuffers death, ib.
—— (Al Lagel) his ſubmiſſion, xxi. 177. Through his means ſeveral places ſubmit, 178. The king's preſent to him

Mohammed has leave to retire to Barbary, xxi. 179. Death at Nicomedia, xxix. 454.

—— (Gazne) See Gazne.

Mohammedans promoted by Timur, v. 7. But few in Indoſtan, vi. 240. Settled in China, but not numerous, viii. 112. In the Philippine iſlands, ix. 452. Numerous in Ethiopia, and their great traffic, xv. 69.

Mohareb, the ſon of Fehr, head of a tribe, i. 6.

Mohay'oddin the aſtrologer, his ſtratagem to ſave his life, v. 164.

Moheb (Ali Khan) his ſtratagem againſt Rotas, vi. 327.

Mohſen (Al) ſucceeds his father in Bajyah, and dethroned and ſlain, iii. 240.

Mohtadi (Al) proclaimed caliph, ii. 468.

Mohuzo'ddin induces Jani Beck to deſtroy Malek Aſhraf, v. 106.

Moja, or Mojja, a city of Pegu, viii. 41.

Mojared Al Molk, Barkiarok's wazir, cut in pieces by the revolted, iii. 306.

Mojaſſemians, or Corporealiſts, among the Arabs who, ii. 466.

Mokawkas, governor of Egypt, invited to Iſlamiſm, i. 147. Dies a Jacobite, 148. Betrays the fortreſs of Meſr to Amru, 487. Articles obtained from him for his Copts, 488.

Mokattam mount in Egypt deſcribed, and the tower built on it by Mamun, ii. 403.

Moko (See Mwko) 3000 buried alive there, for ſuccouring of Korea, viii. 533.

Moktader proclaimed caliph of Baghdad, ii. 515. Dethroned on account of his youth, but defeats his rival, 516. Governed by his women and eunuchs, with his ill ſucceſs againſt Al Mohdi, 519. Sends a powerful army into Egypt, ib. Drives Al Mohdi's forces out of it, 520. Makes peace with the emperor Zoe, 522. His grand reception of her ambaſſadors, 523. Sends a ſucceſsful fleet into Egypt, 525. Refuſes Abu Thaher's requeſt, 532. Invaded by him, and double thankſgiving for his retreat, 535. Depoſed by his general Munes, and reſtored to the throne, 537. Defeated by the Delgamites in Hamadan, 540. Defeated and killed near his capital, with other particulars concerning his death, 541. Strange end of his aſſaſſin, 543. His character, &c. 544.

Moktadi (Al) proclaimed caliph, his firſt reform, and ſtrips Kabihak of all her hidden treaſures, ii. 468. Exaſperates the tumultuous Turks, 470. Cruelly murdered by them, 471.

—— (Beamrillah) aſcends the caliphate, iii. 264.

—— (Al) caliph, eſpouſes the daughter of Malek Shah, and her ſplendid entry into Bagdat, iii. 274. Abandoned by his tributaries, 275. Gives the inveſtiture to young Mahmud, 286. His ſtrange death, 290. Character, 291.

Moktafi made caliph of Baghdad, iii. 349 iv. 162. Strips the Seljuks of their authority in that kingdom, 165. Shakes off the Seljukian yoke, 166. iii. 345.

Mokta (Al) his conteſt with Ibraim at Cufa, ii. 129. Ill treated by Obeidallah, and reſentful ſpeech againſt him, 131. Abandons Abdallah's ſervice, 132. Becomes one of the heads of the Shiites, and ſtrives to undermine Solyman, ibid. Impriſoned, 133. Releaſed after his defeat, 137. Made general of the Shiite army, and puts to death the murderers of Huſſein, 140. Artful letter to Abdallah, and ſends a reinforcement to Medina, 141. Lucky ſtratagem againſt Obeidallah, 143. Cruel treatment of the Cufans and ſectarians, ibid. Defeated and killed by Al Muſab, with his character and progeny, 144.

Moktara taken from the Zenjians, ii. 479.

Molaheda's forces deſtroyed by Nowoya, v. 255.

Mola fortreſs taken by the Moors, xx. 115. A new one built oppoſite to it, 116.

Molai, the grand maſter of the Templars, and chief officers burned, with their declaration and firm behaviour, xxiii. 394. The order ſuppreſſed in England, ib. Their lands only appropriated to other orders in Spain, 395. Their wealth the true cauſe of their ſuppreſſion, ib.

Moldavia protected by Poland, takes an oath of fidelity, xxxiv. 120.

Moldavians defeated by Bajazet, iii. 69.

Moleſworth's account of the Danes and their preſent ſituation, xxxii. 15 (A). & (B).

—— governor of Jamaica, xli. 361. Solemnly proclaims James II. and regrets over an addreſs, ib. Again appointed, 362.

Molina's book condemned, xxvi. 410 (R).

Molucca iſlands, when firſt diſcovered, ix. 338. Oppreſſed by the Portugueſe, 339. A ſuccinct view of them, 342. Extent of the Archipelago, 343. Their produce, &c. 344. Iſlands adjacent to them, 346. The natives deſcribed, 347. Converted by the Portugueſe, 349. Diſputed by the courts of Madrid and Liſbon, 386. Subdued by the Spaniards, 398. Reaſons for and againſt keeping of them, 402. Recovered by Don Juan de Sylva, x. 294. Moluccas iſlands why called the gold mines of the Dutch, x. 452. Vaſt decay ſince their conqueſt by them, 465. Why ſtript of their ſpecery, 467 (F).

—— the diſpute between Portugal and Caſtile about them wiſely ſuſpended, xxii. 226.

Molwitz, account of the battle there, xlii. 219.

Mohammedo'ddawla's kind reception of Abul Abbas, iii. 110. Murdered by one of his guards, 112.
Mombaza taken and plundered by the Portuguese, ix. 287.
—— island and kingdom, where fited, with the extent of its coast, xv. 408. Inhabitants, religion, &c. 409.
—— city, citadel, &c. described, with its famous bay, &c. xv. 409. City, its brave defence against Almeida, 429. Its dreadful assault, 430. Plundered and burnt, 433. Its king's brave answer to Almeida, 429. Cowardly flight, 432. Becomes vassal to the emperor of Monoemugi, 433.
Momitzilas defeated by sultan Amir, xii. 50.
Mona, account of, xxxii. 37 (A).
—— isle described, xli. 519.
Monaco (prince of) puts himself under the protection of France, xxiv. 565.
Monakabos in India, who and whence, vii. 220. Drive away the king of Johor, 223.
Monarchy in Sweden, the succession of its princes, and the difference among historians about its origin, xxxiii. 25.
Monaster city in Tunis described, and its wretched decay, xvii. 394.
Moubane tree in Guadaloupe, xli. 249.
Monacacht-ape, his travels in search of the origin of the north, how disappointed, xl. 81.
Mongada succeeds Lanoja as viceroy of Naples, the pope obtaining his liberty on very hard terms, xxviij. 265. Killed in attacking the French fleet, ib.
Monchattan, successes of the English in that isle, xxxi. 439.
Monckton (colonel) takes Beausejour (Cumberland) and other forts in Nova-Scotia, xl. 201.
—— (brigadier) wounded at Quebec, xl. 256. Recovers and takes the command there, 240.
—— (general) his vigilant activity against the French, xl. 241.
Moudar (Al) king of Babrein embraces Islamism, i. 149. Reduced under Abu Becr, 283.
—— the Damascene ambassador plots against caliph Yezid, ii. 113.
Mondejar, marquis, appointed viceroy of Naples, and revokes many wise resolutions of his predecessor, xxviii. 284. Quarrel between him and don John, also with the Neapolitans, and having entirely alienated the Neapolitans he is recalled, 285. Donations obtained, with wise regulations during his government, ib.
Monegario (Domenico) fifth doge of Venice, succeeds Galla, xxvii. 21. Why controlled by certain tribunes, with his base character and disposition, 27 (A).
Money, the nominal value of it, and its consequences to the creditors of the Swedish crown, xxxiii. 326.
Mongalia, where situated, and its extent, iv. 277. Its description, and how divided, 278.
Mongone, leader of the banditi in Naples, taken and tortured, xxvii. 286.
Mongul, (See Mungle) where situated, iv. 277. Protected by the Chinese, and how divided, 278.
—— Kalkas (See Kalkas). iv. 283.
—— Lluths (See Eluths). iv. 290. Their general hunting described, iv. 422. Conquests in Hya, 359. In Kin, 458. Renewed under Oktay, and eight thousand slain by the Kin, 471. Ill success in Song, 500. Conquests in the west, 516. Distressed and baffled before Hoo-chew, 524. Ill success against Chu, v. 78. Who puts an end to their dynasty in China, 80. Its continuation in Tartary by Ayyew Shilitata, 82. Fresh attempts on the Chinese provinces, 84. Dreadful ravages in them, 85. Total defeat and submission to the Manchews, 86. Their first dynasty in Great Bukharia, 140. The end of it, 147, in Little Buckharia, ib. and 191. The beginning of their dynasty in Iran, 152. Splits itself into little ones, 195. Their divided state after Abusaid's death, 211. Send presents and ambassadors to soltan Kalil, 389. Behead Khodadad, 390.
Monica gold mines, xv. 475.
Monjoy, pope Clement's nephew, his arrival at Naples as viceroy, with the consequences, xxviii. 203.
Monks in Poland, wealthy and profligate, xxxiv. 33.
Mon-mu, the XLIId emperor of Japan, ix. 120.
Monoemugi, empire of, described, xv. 478. Opulence, extent, and power, 479. No cities or towns of note, with a considerable lake described by D'Anville, 482. Country why so little known to Europeans, 483. Vast ridges of mountains, and why so little frequented by strangers, 484.
—— emperors, their power, &c. and their troops mostly of the cannibal Gingas, xv. 480. War with the Monomopatan Amazons, 481. Have no ports on any of the coasts, with various attempts on Congo, Angola, &c. fruitless, 482.
Monolycus engages the Romans without success, iv. 216.
Monomotapa empire described, xv. 456. Whence so called, its situation and limits, 457 (A). Fertile soil and climate, 458. Cattle, wild and tame, with the sondness of the natives for perfumes, 469. Dress and government, 460. Law-suits how determined, 463. Wildness of their beasts of carriage how tamed, 461. Capital described, 464. Christianity how introduced and encouraged,

couraged, 465. Singular regard to their women, 466. Converſion by the Portugueſe how prevented, 469. Gold mines, 471. Various markets for the metal, ib. Emperors, their vaſt profuſion of perfumes, 460. Vaſt number of wives, &c. and retinue, 469. Superſtitious rites when abroad, and vaſt number of tributary kingdoms, 462. Their ſingular policy on that account, and privileges granted to the nobles, ib. Splendid court, 463. Wives, how employed, 468. Empreſs, her privilege, 466. Accounts about them why ſo various, and bloody conteſts about their ſucceſſion, 472. How compoſed and ſettled by the brave Al Fondi, with the hiſtory of that prince, 473 (E).

Monapa kingdom in Inland Guinea deſcribed, xvii. 90.

Monophyſiſm what, and a mere diſpute about words, xiv. 207 (S).

Monophyſite patriarchs and biſhops, a liſt of them, ii. 270. Their hereſy and author, xiv. 207 (S).

Monopoly deſtructive to trade, &c. x. 234 (V).

Monou empire, or the Ivory Coaſt, deſcribed, xvii. 449.

Monro (Colonel) reſpect ſhewn him and his garriſon of fort William Henry in the capitulation, xl. 218.

Mons nation, who, vii. 73 (Θ) et paſſim. Probably the ſame with the Laos, 76 (W).

——, taken by the French, xxi. 466.

——, blocked up by Luxemburg, xxv. 118.

——, ſurrendered to the French, xxv. 129. Taken by the allies, 178.

Monſa, iron crown there, xxxviii. 347.

—— ſiege, and ſurrenders to the Viſconti, xxxvii. 380.

Monſerrato attempts to get into Abyſſinia, and taken by the Turks, xv. 267.

Monſieur (of France) Ceſar becomes the head of a faction againſt the cardinal Richelieu, but he ruins it, xxiv. 402. Marries the princeſs of Montpenſier, which has good effects as to himſelf, but his favourites ſuffer, 503. Accommodation at Beziers, whither he had fled, 529. Steadineſs with regard to his marriage, 542.

——, and count Soiſſons fly from Paris, and a compromiſe made with the former, xxix. 545.

—— has leave to come to court, but not careſſed, xxiv. 583.

Montagne (La) a village of Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 388.

Montague (Lord) beheaded, with the circumſtances of his death and character, xxiii. 505. His memory vindicated in an extraordinary manner, 506.

—— (Admiral) arrival of an Engliſh fleet in the Baltic under him to watch Opdam, xxxii. 499. Suffers Opdam to enter Copenhagen harbour, and the ſiege raiſed, 500.

Montaldo (Antony) duke of Genoa, xx. 419.

Montallo, a Jewiſh phyſician, ſent for by the French court, xiii. 324 (Q).

Montaſer (Al) nominated his father's ſucceſſor, with his two brothers, and put to death in Africa, ii. 432. Claims his right to be aſſaſſinated, 442. His motives for it, 442. And ſaluted emperor by the aſſaſſins with his unjuſt and falſe declaration, 443. Dreams, and threatening omens, and he ſecludes his three brothers from the ſucceſſion, 452. Retirement and death, with an inſtance of his generoſity, and his character, 453.

—— (Abu Ibraim) eſcapes out of Ilek Khan's hands, defeats him, and recovers Bokhara, iii. 140. Succeſs againſt him, but betrayed by the Turkmans, 142. Succeeds againſt Ilek, 143. Takes Bokhara, 144. Succeeds againſt Ilek Khan, 145. Overthrows him, 146. His flight, and death, and the laſt of the Sammaniar dynaſty, 149.

——, the ſon of Thaher, the Fatemite, his character, and long reign, iii. 215.

Montcalm ſucceeds Dieſkau in the command of the troops in New France, under Vaudreuil, xl. 214. His breach of Oneyda capitulation, and more than Indian barbarity, 215. Fails in three attacks on fort William Henry, but at laſt takes it, and the terms how ſhamefully broke, 218. Surpriſed at the Engliſh ſecuring the heights of Abraham, and judicious diſpoſitions for an engagement, 234. Mortally wounded, and dies, 236. Account of the ſecond in command, 237.

Montclar, the French, under that baron refuſe the duke of Saxe-Eiſenac, obliged him to ſurrender, xxx. 332.

Monte (Cape) in Sierra Leona deſcribed, xvi. 230. Alſo the natives, and their government, 232. Their dreſs, 232. Language and religion, 233. Trade, 234.

—— (Video) in Buenos Ayres, xxxix. 276.

—— (Peter de) the XLVIIIth great maſter of Malta, xix. 275. Turns his arms againſt the Algerines, 277. Repairs the fortifications, and finiſhes the new city, 278.

Montecuculi commands the Imperialiſts againſt Turenne, with the character of each, xxi. 210. Oppoſes Turenne with ſucceſs, and upon the latter's death, turns the ſcale in favour of the allies, xxxi. 501. After the campaign againſt Turenne, retires, and his remarkable ſaying thereupon, xxx. 111.

Monterey's bold attempt on Charleroi, in favour of the Dutch, miſcarries, xxi. 414.

—— (Count) viceroy of Naples, the beginning of his adminiſtration very calamitous from an eruption of Veſuvius, and

an account of it, xxviii. 299. The Neapolitans greatly diſtreſſed by other matters, 300. The troops and money raiſed, he is recalled, 301.

Montes Claros battle, xxi. 426. The Spaniards defeated there through the ſkill of Schomberg, and the Engliſh alſo defeated by the ſame means at Villa Viciosa, xxii. 319.

Monteſer (Abu Ibraim) defeats Ilek Khan over and over, iv. 53. Is taken and ſlain, 54.

Monteſſa ſubdued by Bajezet, xii. 69.

Montelongo ſurprizes Victoria, the emperor's head-quarters, who is repulſed, and flies to Cremona, xxxviii. 79.

Montferrat (William marquis of) defeated by Sacromer Viſconti, xxvii. 184.

—— (Marquis) made captain of Genoa, xxviii. 426. Accommodation of Genoa with that marquis, 427.

—— (marquis of) his views, who is at laſt prevailed on to join Otho, archbiſhop of Milan, xxxvii. 367. Practices of that marquis for becoming maſter of Milan, 368. And how Otho diſappoints them, 369. The conduct of that marquis, 372. A diverſion by the marquis in the Milaneſe, with the recovery of the places he had taken, 399. Another diverſion in the Milaneſe. The marquis ſubſtituted guardian of Genoa in Boucicault's place, 419.

—— given the duke of Savoy, xxx. 433. Great part of it given the houſe of Savoy, 475.

Montfort (John Count de) does homage to king Edward for Bretagne, xxiii. 427. Proceedings in France, and ſentence of the parliament againſt Edward, ibid. Nantes betrayed, and Montfort taken priſoner, 428. Hennebon, where the counteſs of Montfort was, being beſieged, is ſaved by a truce, ibid.

—— (Counteſs) ſuccours ſent her by Edward under Robert of Artois, into Bretagne, xxiii. 428. Her death in Bretagne, 430.

—— (Simon) a remarkable victory gained by him, with the loſs only of one Miles, a few ſervieates, and 20,000 of the enemy, &c. xxv. 450.

Montmorency (Count) his cruel execution, xxiv. 283.

Montgomery (Colonel) made governor of New York, who obtains a new charter, and its ſubſtance, xxxix. 355—356. Complaints againſt the governor, but die, with his character, 357. And the light in which governments in America were looked on then, ibid. Effectually chaſtizes the perfidy of the Cherokees, xl. 240. Expedition againſt the Cherokees, and burning their towns, with the men, 447. Further progreſs, and returns to fort Prince George, ibid.

Montijo's memorial to the court of London, complaining of the emperor, xxxvii. 207. The latters counter-memorial after long delays, 208.

Montjuic-Fort, and the city of Barcelona taken, which laſt becomes Charles's ſeat of government, xxi. 504.

Montmagny (M. de) ſucceeds Champlain governor of New France, and his conduct, what, xxxix. 426. Builds fort Richelieu to curb the incurſions of the Iroquois, 434. Obliged to truckle to the Iroquois, 439. His addreſs, and propoſal to the Algonquins and Hurons, with their anſwer, and his difficulties hereupon, ibid. For reaſons advanced by a chriſtian Huron, he conſents to a negociation, 440. Arrival of deputies from the contending nations at Trois Rivieres, with their practice of eloquence, what, ibid.

Montmirail peace when, and between whom, xxiii. 314.

Montmorenci falls in St. Laurence river deſcribed, xxix. 373.

—— made conſtable, xxiv. 353.

—— (Duke de) beats the Rochellers fleet, and reduces Rhe and Oleron, xxiv. 500. Is beaten, and taken priſoner by Schomberg, 529. Tried, condemned, and executed at Thouloufe, 530. With his character, and whole confiſcation given Conde, who had married his ſiſter, ibid.

Montpellier city a favourer of the Jews, xiii. 176 (M). Seized by the third king of France, to whom Jayme afterwards ſells it, xxi. 110.

Montpenſier (Duke of) his death, who leaves an only daughter, xxiv. 419.

—— (Dutcheſs of) and Orleans dies, xxiv. 509.

Mon-toku, the LVth emperor of Japan, ix. 122.

Montreal iſland and city in St. Laurence river deſcribed, before and ſince its conqueſt by the Engliſh, xxxix. 386. Fair holden there by the French, 387. The effects of drunkenneſs among the natives in its ſtreets, 388. New aſſociation in Old France for a ſettlement there, and their rational plan what, 433. Arrival of ſome of the aſſociates, 434. State of its colony, 436. Affairs of it under Maiſonneuve, 454. A hoſpital founded there by contribution from Old France, and the foundation of a city begun, 467. An inſtitution, called the Daughters of the Congregation, at the ſame time, ibid. A white flag arrives there from the Onontagueſe and Goyogouin Cantons, with its import, 469. Governor general agrees to their propoſals, 470. New intelligence there about the motions of the Iroquois, xl. 78. Miſcarriage of the Engliſh againſt it, and why, 166. Capitulates, and the articles, 246.

Monts (M. de) his injudicious settlement by Champlain on the isle St. Croix, xxxix. 410. Removes the settlement to Port Royale, 413.
Montserrat island discovered by Columbus, xxxvii. 9. Its situation and history, xli. 317. Name, and first settlement by the English, 318. Conquest by the French, but reverts to England. Almost destroyed by an earthquake, ibid. Number of its inhabitants, and descent on the island by the French, with their losses, 319. Favourable to colonel Park, ibid. Dreadful earthquake, 320. Enemies to smuggling, and its natural history, ibid.
Mo-nyen, governor of Yen-king, surrenders it to the Mungls, and cruelty to the Kin's wives, iv. 371. Put to death by him, 372.
Mopsuestra, where situated, ii. 298.
Mopsuestians defeated by Al Fadol, the general of Al Mansur, ii. 298.
Mor, a learned Jewish rabbi, xiii. 204.
Mora, complaints to Philip against Parma by Mhim, and his fate, xxxi. 112.
Morab Bukhsh, Jehan's youngest son, his character, vi. 387. Sent viceroy into Guzerat, 389. Arms against his brother Dara, 391. Takes the city of Surat, 392. And joins his brother Aurengzeb, 393. Valour in passing the Eujin, 395. Furious defence against Rajah Ramseyn, 400. Over-reached by Aurengzeb, 406. And confined, 407. Sent prisoner to Gwaliya, 418. Beheaded, 426.
——, the VIIIth son of Abusaid, his troublesome reign, and doubtful end, v. 407.
—— (Beg) defeated by Sofi Ismael, v. 421. Abandons Baghdad to him, 422.
—— (Beg) the XIIIth, and last Shah of the white sheep dynasty, divides dominions with Alwand, vi. 117. Ill success against Ismael, is pursued, and slain, ibid.
——, the IId son of Orkhan, called Amurat by the Greeks, is sent into Europe, xii. 58. Succeeds his father as third sultan, with his first conquest, 69 (Y). Gravely reproved by the Mufti, and he founds the order of Janizaries, 62. Disposes of his Asiatic dominions, and defeats the confederates against him, 63. Slain by a christian, who lay among the dead, with his obsequies, and character, 64. His death and reign variously recorded by the Turks and Greeks, 66. See Amurat.
Morales (Ferdinand de) his arrival at Pegu, and gallant defence against the Barmas, but abandoned and slain, vii. 70.
Moran, the traitor who lost that place seized and hung up by the heels at Venice, xxvii. 282.
Morant port, in Jamaica, described, xli. 466.
Morat, his embassy to the French court questioned, xv. 15. Prevented by Maillet, 16. A further account of that expedition, 340.
Moravia submits to Boleslaus, xxxiv. 54. Name whence, and situation, xlii. 150. Government, ibid.
Motdecai Ben Eliezer, his grammatical works, xiii. 386. (H).
——, a learned Jew, hanged, xiii. 340 (M).
——, a famous Jew, hanged, xxix. 258.
——, (rabbi Korkos) his treatise against the Cabbala, not suffered to be printed, xii. 401.
—— (rabbi) of Prague his learned works, xiii. 422 (Z).
—— (rabbi) sets up for the Messiah, xiii. 438 (F). Discovery, and flight, ibid.
More's miscarriage on St. Augustine in Florida, xxxix. 127.
Morea sold to the knights of Maltha, xix. 88. The Spaniards make a descent there, and take a large booty, xxi. 324. A wall and moat built by the Venetians in fifteen days cross the Isthmus, and a party of the Turks defeated, xxvii. 190.
Moregar mountain in West Tartary, iv. 17.
Moriscoes, archbishop of Granada stirs up a persecution against them, xxi. 285. The king's officers and they remonstrate to no purpose, ibid. Revolt in Granada, 290. With their excesses and cruelties after revolting, 291. A vigorous war with them, xxi. 293. Yet the king pays great regard to the suggestions of the marquis de Mondejars, for not exterminating them, 294. War carried on with various success on both sides, ibid. But at length concluded, and with loss, 295. Expelled out of Valentia, ibid. and other provinces in Spain, 339. Their numbers what, ibid. The reasons for this measure, ibid. (A). Answers of the Barons to them, ibid. sub not. The bad effects soon appear, 340. Their hardships, 343.
Moreton succeeds West, governor of Carolina, xl. 425. Differences with the Indians, ib. Outed, 428.
Morgan destroys Panama, xxxix. 258. Account of its harbour, ibid. History of that Buccaneer. xli. 353. Exploits, 354. Successful expeditions in the Spanish West Indies, 355. Settles in Jamaica, 358. Vast strength, and after great difficulty takes Panama, 356. His conduct questionable, and the plunder found here, with that for his own share, 357. His views to set up for himself, how quashed by treaties of commerce between England and Spain, 358.
——, deputy-governor of Jamaica, his vigilance against the pyrates, xl. 359. Sent home prisoner, 360.
Morgian sect, what, and cursed by the prophet, ii. 120.

Morisco (Friar) heads a body of banditti, xxvi. 49.
Moris, an enemy to idols, put to death in Japan, ix. 117.
Morison (Colonel) deputy-governor of Virginia, his excellent administration, xli. 533.
Mornay's execution in Geneva, xxxiii. 186.
Moro Moreno island described, xli. 416.
—— (Christoforo) the LXVIIth doge of Venice, succeeds Pascal Malipiero, xxvii. 190. Death and character, 195.
—— castle, a breach made in it, and stormed, xli. 477. Its governor and the next in command killed, 478.
Morocco kingdom seized on by the king of Fez, xviii. 35. The soil much neglected, 57. Various inhabitants, 58. Chief rivers, 60. Mountains, 63. Chief cities, 67. Government, why so tyrannical, 93 (A). Ill-treatment of Jews and Christians, 96. Poor navy wherein, 98 (C). Land forces, how levied and paid, 99 (B). Wretched arsenal, and sea commerce, 100. Land commerce, 101 (E). Coins, 102. Learning, 103. Schools, and way of fighting, 104. Religion, and strange superstitions, 105. Exclude women from their mosques, 107. Other tenets, 108.
—— kings, their tyrannic power, whence, xviii. 94. Title of their emperors, and rapacious court, 95. Revenue, 96. Ill-treatment of the British ambassador, 97. At no charge for their shipping, and why in friendship with Algiers, 112. History of their Sharifs, 113. Their empire founded by Hascen and his three sons, 115.
——, its metropolis described, xviii. 67. Vast decay, 69 (G) (H). Castle and fortifications, with the origin of its golden balls, ib. (I). Royal appartments, and gardens, 71 (K). Park and other edifices, 73. Strange customs, 109. Language, ibid. Laudable customs, 110. Aversion against gaming, &c. 111.
—— (King of) comes over with fresh forces to the aid of Alonso, xx. 230. Peace between it and Spain, xxi. 304. Treaty of the Dutch with that emperor, xxxi. 212.
Moron (Cardinal) sent legate to Augsburg, xxvi. 332.
Morosini (Domenico) the XXXVIIth doge of Venice, xxvii. 48.
Marino, XLIVth doge of Venice, xxvii. 62. War with the Genoese for religion, and their defeat before Acon, with the doge's death and character, 63.
—— (Michael) the LXIst doge of Venice, his character and death, xxvii. 113. His remonstrance against an open rupture with the emperor, 242. The Venetian senate determine to proceed in the war, and Mocenigo presses it, 243.
Morosou, appointed governor to the Czarewitz, xxxv. 317. Made prime minister, with his ambition, through whose means the czar marries one sister, and he himself the other, with his views, 319. Oppressions by him and his colleagues, 326. Pardoned, and he becomes a quite different man from what he had been, 331.
Morse, governor of Madrass, his brave defence of it, x. 174. Proposals for a surrender, 177. Accepted, 179. Protest against Dupleix's remonstrance, 180.
Mortadi, (Al) raised to the Mosem throne, but deposed in twenty-four hours after, and strangled by his rival, i. 516.
Mortadic'ddawla (Ebn Lulu) defeated by Saleh Ebn Mardas, and purchases his liberty at a great price, iii. 166.
Mortaza (Khan) his difficult attempt on the castle of Kangra, with his death, vi. 351.
Mortel, a remarkable robber in Geneva, xxxvii. 259.
Mortera (Rabbi) a celebrated Jew at Amsterdam, with his character and works, xiii. 438.
Morthad made chief of Mahomet's mission, i. 124. Who are all murthered at Ragji, 125.
Morris, (Mr.) governor of Pensylvania, his first speech, and the assembly's answer, xli. 41. Lays the secretary of state's letter before them, ibid. (D). Has no effect, but treated with contempt, 42. Messages and answers to and from the assembly of Pensylvania, on a new letter from the secretary of state, 43. Measures for a militia, and acquaints the assembly with the arrival of French troops on the Ohio, 44. Their security and unanimous resolutions, with the strong expressions therein, 45. Representations to the Pensylvania assembly on Braddock's arrival in America, 46. Message to them, and their farther expences ibid. Why he rejects their bill, 47. Informs them of the French invasion, ibid. Sends the Pensylvania assembly a sharp message, and their answer, 48. His further message on receiving one from Braddock, 49. Part of his speech to the assembly of Pensylvania on Braddock's defeat, 50. His reasons for exempting the proprietary estate from taxes, 51. The assembly's answer, ibid. Differences still continued, 52. Sends a message for establishing a militia, and other matters, 53. Fresh messages, and purport, ibid. Requires the Pensylvania assembly to prevent supplies of provisions to Louisburg, 54. Fresh matters of contest, what, ibid. His representations and reproaches on the Pensylvania assembly, with the occasion, 56. His next message, and its

Import. 57. Meſſages and recriminations, 58. Their meſſage to him alſo concerning the Indian trade, 59.
Mota iſland, on the South-ſea, deſcribed, xi. 295
Moſabib's ſpeech againſt the Cufans treachery, ii. 128
Moſambico kingdom deſcribed. xv. 434. When firſt diſcovered, with its vaſt commerce, fruitfulneſs, &c. 435. Scantineſs of water, 436. Various products, 438. Commerce how carried on, and the inhabitants naturally barbarous, 439. Vaſt advantage to the Indian commerce, 441.
—— iſland deſcribed, with its extent, bay, &c. xv. 435.
—— city deſcribed, xv. 436. Fort, and its vaſt advantage to the Portugueſe, 437. Fertility of the continent, ibid.
Moſaab, Mahomet's ſtandard-bearer, mortally wounded, i. 121.
Moſcoſo ſucceeds Soto in Florida, xl. 392. Progreſs towards the Spaniſh ſettlements, ibid. After great diſtreſs reſolves to return to Nilco, 393. Arrival on the continent of Mexico, ibid.
Moſcow plundered by Timur Bek, v. 290.
—— government, its diviſion into eleven circles, and chief places, xxxv. 14.
—— capital deſcribed, xxxv. 15 (A). Diviſion into four circles, with its ſlobodas or vaſt ſuburbs, 16. A vaſt fire there, and how it abates, 330. Means uſed for appeaſing the people, and the czar himſelf at a proceſſion earneſtly intercedes with them for Moroſow, 331.
Moſe (Rabbi Vecchio) a famous Jewiſh doctor, xiii. 404.
—— (of New England) deſcribed, xxxix. 267. Of different colours, 268 (F).
Moſeche, a province of Angola, deſcribed, xvi. 183. Strange effects of their mines, and account of their churches, &c. 184.
Moſeilama, one of Mahomet's rivals, i. 230. The latter's dying prophecy againſt him, and thirty more, 225. He and his followers defeated and killed, 280.
——, governor of Egypt, dies, ii. 113.
Moſemlecks, account of theſe people in North America, xli. 105.
Moſes, an impoſtor in Syria, ii. 223.
—— (Ben Aiher) his conteſt about correcting the Hebrew text. xiii. 248 (F).
—— (Sackcloth) whence ſo called, and he is choſen Jewiſh chief, xiii. 251.
—— (Ben Tibbon) a famous Jew, tranſlates Euclid's elements, xiii. 305. in fin. (U).
—— (Leon) cheats his nation with a patched up Zohar, xiii. 308.
Moſhtefo'ddawla made governor of Arabian Irak, iii. 179. Defeats Soltano'ddawla's forces, and takes the title of King of Kings, 183. Peace with Soltano'ddawla, his brother, and the cauſe of his reſentment againſt him, 189. His death, 191.
Moſlem writers ape the evangeliſts in the account of Mahomet's birth, i. 31. Strange opinions of the aſs Al Borak, 67. Believe Mahomet's corporeal aſcenſion into heaven, 80.
—— empire, its vaſt extent, A. D. 798, i. 338. Divided into two factions, ii. 126.
—— (Ebn Abdalmalek) his ſucceſs againſt the Khazarians, ii. 159. Obliges them to turn Mahometans, ibid.
—— (General) the brother of Alwalid, his ſucceſs againſt the Greeks in Piſidia, i. 281. In Galatia, 289.
—— (Ebn Wazir) of Baghdad, his cruel treatment and death, iv. 98.
——, the couſin of Hoſein, ſent to treat with the Cufans, ii. 89. His ſucceſs, 90. Betrayed and beheaded, 93.
—— (Ebn Auſajah) ſlain at the battle of Kerbela, ii. 100.
Moſlema's deceitful ſpeech to the Alexandrian government, i. 491.
—— (or Maſalmas) marches againſt Conſtantinople, ii. 193. Inveſts it, with his ill-ſucceſs and diſtreſs, and forced to raiſe the ſiege, 195. Defeats the rebel Yezid, and his ſucceſs againſt the other revolters, 209. Made governor of Irak, &c. with his ſucceſs againſt Ebn Haſ, 210. And in Cappadocia, 216. Againſt the Huns in Armenia, 217. Succeſs againſt the Khakan, 222. Againſt Catamana, and his death, 228.
Moſlems, their devotions at Caaba, i. 215. Pilgrimages to Mecca, 219. Strict obſervers of Mahomet's laſt commands, 223. Privileges challenged by them, 255. Obligation to viſit Mahomet's tomb, 268. Divided about the choice of a caliph, 2-6. Refuſe to pay the alms-tribute, 2-8. Strange notion of fools and madmen, iv. 367.
——, in Sicily, defeated by Maniaces, iv. 213. Recover ſome of his conqueſts, but defeated before Meſſina, 225. Take it, and by whom driven out of Sicily, 220. Not tolerated in Abyſſinia, 296.
—— (or Muſſelmen) Mahometans in the Philippine iſlands, numerous, ix. 452. Superſtitious, and barbarous, 453.
—— (of Egypt) their zeal for the pilgrimage to Mecca, xiv. 215 (U).
Moſques, built by Mohammed's followers, i. 186. The firſt of them by Soltan Or Khan, xii. 59.
Moſtadher ſucceeds his father khalif Al Moktadi, and inaugurated, iii. 296. Inveſts Soltan Barkiarok, 297. Frighted at the prediction of a deluge, 300. Inſtalls Mohammed Gayathoddin at Baghdad, 315. His death and character, 323.
Moſtagan, a city of Algiers, xvii. 236. Its ſtrong ſituation, 237.

Moſtain (Al) ſucceeds Montaſer in the caliphate, but rebelled againſt in ſeveral provinces, ii. 456. Diſpleaſes his haughty Turks, 457. Forced to flee to Baghdad, and beſieged in it by Mohaz, his brother, 459. Abdicates the caliphate, with his imprisonment and death variouſly reported, 460.

Moſtakfi (Al) ſucceeds the depoſed Motaki in the caliphate, iii. 13. Depoſed, and put in irons, and dies, 18.

Moſtalec tribe, whence deſcended, and defeated by Mahomet, i. 138.

Moſtalek tribe, falſely accuſed to Mahomet, but cleared by Khaled, i. 192.

Moſtali (Al Billah) raiſed to the Egyptian caliphate, iii. 293. Acknowledged by the grandees, 291. Raiſed to the caliphate of Egypt, and clemency to his rival brother, with the puniſhment for his ſecond revolt, xiv. 261. Succeſs againſt the Franks, and death, 262.

Mawſel (Al) taken by the Gazan Turks, iii. 198.

Moſtali (Al) his death, and ſucceſſor, iii. 307.

Moſtanſer (Billah) caliph of Egypt, forbid to be prayed for, iii. 227. Sends Amuſhſakin to ſeize on Aleppo, who conquers it and Syria, 230. Aſſiſts Baſaſiri at Baghdad, 241. Proclaimed caliph of Baghdad, 244. Prayed for at Baghdad, 245. Loſes Aleppo, 247. Defeated by Mahmud, 248. Afflicted with a dreadful famine, 255. His generoſity to the people, and beſieged by the rebels in his palace, 256. His death and character, 293. Pretended embaſſy to the Abyſſinian emperor, 291 (N).

—— (Billah) the fifth caliph of Egypt, his ſucceſs in Syria, xiv. 257. Cauſes himſelf to be proclaimed and prayed for at Baghdad, 258. Generoſity to his afflicted ſubjects, 259. Troubled with new invaſions, and revolts, 260. Embaſſy to the Abyſſinian emperor, 259 (A). His death, 261.

Moſtapha (Paſha) defeated by the Perſians, v. 430.

Moſtarſhed (caliph) of Baghdad, defeats the Atabek Zenhi, iii. 338. iv. 158. Makes peace with him, iv. 159. Defeated and taken priſoner by Maſſud, and murthered by the Batanifts, 160. Excludes Maſſud from being prayed for, and quarrels with Atabek Zenghi, iii. 339. Conclude a peace with him, 340. Aſſaſſinated by Maſſud's orders, with his monument, and the ill treatment of his body, 341.

—— (Billah) ſucceeds to the caliphate, and generous treatment of his rebelling brother, ii. 324.

Moſtaſem (Caliph) diſobliges Hulaku, v. 156. Beſieged by him in his capital, 157. Sends preſents to him, is taken and put to death, 158. His vile character, 160.

Moſul (Mawſel) where ſituated, ii. 259. Overflowed by the Tigris, 283.

Motaded (Al) ſucceeds his father Mowaffek, and proclaimed caliph, with his peaceful beginning, and why a friend to the houſe of Ali, ii. 490. Demands Khamarawiyah's daughter in marriage, with his ſucceſs againſt the revolted Hamdan, 491. Scared a while by a pretended phantom, 493. Diſſuaded from ſhewing favour to Ali's family, and infeſted afreſh by the Karmatians, 495. Preparations againſt them, and defeated with great ſlaughter, 496. Suſpends the war againſt them, and his dialogue with an inſolent Karmatian, 497. Cauſes him to be ſlain, declares his ſucceſſor, and dies, 496. His character, and friendſhip to the houſe of Ali, with his extreme ſeverity, 499. Generoſity, lenity, &c. 501. And he encourages learned men, 503.

Motamed (Al) proclaimed caliph by the murtherers of Mohtadi, ii. 472. Noble enterpriſes againſt the Turkiſh ſoldiery, but over-run, and defeated by the Zenjians, 473. Ill-ſucceſs againſt them, 474—476. His forces defeated often, 477. Drives thoſe rovers quite away, 480. Invaded by the Egyptian Emir, 481. Indolence and effeminacy, 482. Diſturbed by the Karmatians, 486. Death and character, 487. Remarkable events during his caliphate, 489.

Motaſem (Al) the brother of caliph Mamun, his ſucceſs in the Imperial territories, ii. 401. In Egypt, 403. Succeeds him in the caliphate, 405. Proclaimed caliph, 412. Succeſs againſt the rebel Babec, 413. Revives the creation of the Alcoran, and perſecutes the oppoſers of that notion, ibid. Freſh ſucceſſes againſt Babec, 414. Dreadful irruption into the Greek empire, 416. Revenge againſt the emperor Theophilus, 417. Againſt Amorium, he diſcovers a conſpiracy, and the cruel ſentence paſſed on his nephew, 418. Againſt his general Afſhin, 419. His death and character, 420. Extreme grief for the loſs of his phyſician, 423.

Motawakkel (Al) deſtroys Hoſein's tomb and moſque, with his puniſhment for it, ii. 106.

Motazalite ſect what, and wherein different from the Kadurian, ii. 119. Abandon caliph Abdallah, and put themſelves under his protection again, 129. They flee from him, and diſperſed by Obeid'allah, 130. Inform Al Mohaleb of Muſab's death, and a ſtrange conteſt ariſes between him and them, 152.

——, a ſect which oppoſed caliph Ali, ii. 6. They believe the Alcoran to have been created, 421. Perſecution for maintaining the contrary by caliph Mamun, 405. By Motaſem, 413. By his ſon Al Wathek, 424. A famous diſpute between them and their opponents, iii. 8.

Motchima iſland, in Angola, deſcribed, xvi. 172.

Motteraffi, the Karmathan chief, defeated and ſlain by Saifo'ddawla, iii. 20.
Montezuma ſends a rich preſent to Cortez, but declines an interview, xxxviii. 92. His court in great conſternation, 94. Sends another preſent, 95. Several prodigies at this time, ibid. (D). Parentage and character, 97. Deteſted by his people, and odd reaſon for not conquering ſome provinces, 98. Anſwer to Cortez for quitting Mexico, ibid. Sends a magnificent embaſſy by his two nephews to Cortez, with preſents, 110. Its purport, and the anſwer, ibid. Ambaſſadors ſent from him to Cortez, 130 Delays anſwering, and why, 131. Splendid embaſſy to Cortez, and their declaration, with two previous conditions, 132. Anſwer why deferred, 133. New embaſſy to Cortez, and its purport, 137. Cruel devotion on repeated diſappointments, 143. Has recourſe to the magicians, who ſet out againſt the Spaniards in vain, 144. His exclamation on their return, ibid. Sends another ſplendid embaſſy, ibid. Proceſſion to receive Cortez into Mexico, and his perſon and dreſs deſcribed, 148. Preſents interchanged, &c. 149. Viſit and ſpeech to Cortez, 150. Palace in Mexico deſcribed, 152. His power and grandeur, 153. Familiar accoſting of Cortez, and what paſſed in the converſation, ibid. Shews his temples to the Spaniards, 154. Cortez's zeal here for the croſs, and the emperor's anſwer, ibid. Pleaſure-houſes in Mexico, 158. Collection of wild beaſts, ibid. Human monſters, 159. Arſenal, ibid. Houſe of terror, ibid. The grandeur of his private economy, 160. His guards, women, &c. ibid. Solemnity at audiences, the proſtration, &c. of his table, 161. His revenues inexhauſtible, 162. Civil and military government, alſo care for the education of children, 163. Extreme kindneſs to the Spaniards, 164. Intelligence from Vera Cruz changes the face of affairs, ibid. Reconciled to his confinement in the Spaniſh quarters, 170. Is clapt in fetters, 172. Again reconciled to his ſituation, and he conceives a ſtrict friendſhip for Cortez, 173. His noble behaviour all the time, 174. Prohibits human ſacrifices, and goes to the great temple, ibid. Why he alters his behaviour to the Spaniards. 181. Propoſes acknowledging his vaſſalage to the king of Spain, and his art herein, 182. Soothing ſpeech to his nobles on the occaſion, 183. Effect on the audience, and a public inſtrument draw for this purpoſe, 184. Delivers preſents to Cortez, and orders him to depart, with his ſpeech at the ſame time, ib. Cortez's reply, 185. Extremely attached to Cortez, and ſends preſents to Narvaez, 203. Propoſals to Cortez, for evacuating Mexico, 210. Accepted by Cortez, ibid. Shews himſelf to the Mexicans, and the effect upon them, 211. Speech to them, 212. In their fury he is wounded by a ſtone, refuſes aſſiſtance, and dies of grief, ibid. His character, 213. Effect of this event on Cortez, and the Spaniards, ibid. Sends the royal corps into the city, and a meſſage for peace with it, 214. Effects of ſeeing it upon the people, differently told, ibid. Three ſons ſlain in Cortez's retreat, 221.
—— (Vth king of Mexico) introduces human ſacrifices, xxxviii. 457. Diſintereſtedneſs of his brother, and heroic death, with the reduction of the Chalci, ibid. Extraordinary regulations, 458. Death and character, ibid.
—— II. IXth king of Mexico, xxxviii. 460.
Mothanna (Al) ſucceeds Obeid in Irak, and kills the Perſian general in ſingle combat, after which he defeats the Perſians, i. 381. He alſo defeats and kills general Ruſtam, 382.
Moti (Al) raiſed to the caliphate, but treated as a mere cipher, iii. 17. And by his Emir Omras, 47. Yet prayed for as caliph, 56. Sad complaint to his Emir Omra, 57. Reduced to extreme want, and ceaſes to be prayed for, and a ſchiſm begins in Egypt on his account, 58 (H). Seized with a palſy, 61. Abdicates the caliphate in favour of his ſon, with his death and character, 62.
—— (emperor of China) his ſhort ſucceſs againſt the revolted princes, viii. 434.
—— (the ſon of Tay-tſu) takes up arms againſt his parricide brother, whom he defeats and kills, viii. 452.
Motir iſland deſcribed, and taken by the Duteh, ix. 344.
Mo-tſong (emperor of China) his ſhort and troubleſome reign, viii. 448.
—— (of the 20th dynaſty) reſigns the crown to his ſon, and dies, viii. 477.
Mottaki (Al) ſucceeds Al Radi in the caliphate, iii. 2. Succeſs againſt Makran, 2. Cowardly compliance with Baridi's demands, 3. Forced to abandon Baghdad, 6. Returns to it in triumph, 7. Invaded by the Greeks, and high preſents to their emperor, 20. Forced out of Baghdad afreſh, 21. Depoſed by Turun on his return, 22. His character and ſucceſſor, 23.
Motte (M. Bois de la) his arrival at Louisbourg, xl. 217.
Mottergate, in the cape of Good Hope, its fertile ſoil, xv. 524.
Motuzz (Al) his ſhare of the government in the caliphate, ii. 492. Deprived of the ſucceſſion by his brother Montaſer, 452. Renounces it, with an unfortunate attempt in his favour, and impriſoned by Al Mohtaſi, 456.

456. Proclaimed caliph by the Turks, and he beſieges Moſtain in Baghdad, 459. Obliges him to abdicate, and ill-treatment of him, 460. As alſo of his own brothers, 462. Conſpired againſt by the two Begas, 463. Depoſed and ſtarved by the Turks, 464. Other particulars of their indignities to him, 465. And of his avaritious mother's cruelty to him, 466.

Mo-vang (emperor of China) drives the Tartars out of it, viii. 397. His character, 398 (Q).

Moucheron (Balthazar) ſends in ſearch of the North-paſſage, x. 279.

Movilin (Rabbi Jacob) a learned Jewiſh doctor, xiii. 409 (L).

Mowler, the capital of Baglana in Decan, vi. 494.

Moulin Baude, in the river St. Laurence, deſcribed, xxxix. 372.

Moulins (Roger des) the 7th grand maſter of the Maltеſe order, ſlain in the war againſt the Saracens, xix. 42.

——, famous ordinance for the re-eſtabliſhment of juſtice, by whom penned, xxiv. 253. The reconciliation between both parties, ibid.

Mountagu, Guerin de, (See Montague) the 13th grand maſter of Maltha, xix. 47. Admits the king of Hungary into the order, ibid.

Mourbach (Abbot) made a prince of the empire, xxix. 337.

Mouzon, taken by count Henry, of Naſſau, general to Charles V. but is retaken by Francis, who burns Baupaumi, and reduces other places, xxx. 5.

Mowaffek's great influence on his brother Al Motamed, ii. 471. Defeated by the Zenjians, 473. Defeats the rebel Ebn Al Leit, 476. Totally defeats the Zenjians, and builds a new fortreſs againſt them, 479. Defeated by Khomara Viyah, 482. Impriſons his own ſon, 483. Dies, 485. His character, ibid.—487.

Mowaffekia built by the ſucceſsful Mowaffek, which ſoon becomes conſiderable, ii. 479.

Mowajad, his ſhare of the government under his father's caliphate, ii. 452. Excluded from the ſucceſſion by his elder brother, 452. Forced to renounce it, and ſent into priſon, 456. Releaſed by Motaza, but ſuſpected, and put to death by him, 462.

Mowayyad, the Fatemite caliph of Spain, depoſed by the Ommiyahn party, iii. 152. Reſtored by the Cordubanes, and his caliphate diſturbed by broils, 153. Is dethroned by Soliman, and no more heard of, ibid. Roderic's different account of the rebellion, 154.

——, the wazir of Barkiarok, depoſed, iii. 289. Induces Anſar to rebel againſt him, 305. Called Mowiad, iv. 153.

Mowayyed, the ſon of Nodhammade, vizier to Barkiarok, iii. 289. iv. 131. Depoſed, and rebels againſt him, 133. Aſſiſts his rebellious brother, ibid. Sent ambaſſador to Baghdad, and defeats Barkiarok, 134. Defeated, and taken by him, but forgiven, and made his vizier, and ſoon after beheads him, 135.

Mowayyaddowla's ſucceſs againſt Kabus, iii. 91.

Mowiyade'ddin betrays Baghdad to Hulaku, v. 159.

Moyne (Father le) takes up his reſidence among the Onnontagueſe, but in danger on his return to Lucber, xxxix. 455. And his view in overlooking the maltreatment he met with, 456. His character, 457. Conducted by the Agniers to Montreal, 465. After which, joining the other Iroquois, they commit open hoſtilities on the Algonquins; ibid. Offers himſelf a fourth time, as miſſionary to the Onnontagueſe, 470. Conducts a negociation with the Onnontagueſe, &c. in their own ſolemn manner, 472.

Mozambic, its ſite, diviſion, &c. when firſt brought under the Portugueſe, ix. 298, 299. Rich trade and government, 300.

—— company eſtabliſhed there, ix. 378.

Mozaffer (Khan) his revolt in Guzurat, with his defeat, and death, vi. 328.

Mozarabes, who, and whence ſo named, ii. 194.

Mozarabian, the doubtful import of that word, xix. 473 (O).

Moor, governor of Carolina, his character, xl. 428 Expedition againſt St. Auguſtine, 429. Succeſs, and takes the town, but quits the ſiege of the caſtle precipitately, 430. Diſſenſions thereon, 431. Forms the colony of Georgia, ibid. Succeſs againſt the Spaniſh Apalachians, ibid. Complaints of the colony againſt him diſregarded, 432. Carolina bill paſſed there againſt conformity to the church of England, and the commiſſioners therein, with the conſequences, 433. Addreſs of the houſe of Lords thereon to the queen, in favour of the Carolinians, ibid. Her majeſty's anſwer, 434. On the board of trade's repreſentation their character forfeited, ibid. Irregular proceedings of their aſſembly, and their ſpeaker's ſpeech, 435. Remarkable preamble of an act, ibid.

——, governor of Bermudas, his indefatigable character, xli. 342. Plague of rats in his time, ibid.

—— (Commodore) examination of his conduct, with regard to Guadalupe, xli. 193, 194.

Moors, propagate their trade and religion together, ix. 223. White in Loango, whence their colour, and why at war with the

black, xvi. 293. (I). Chief place, priests, and king's council, 295.
Moors of Barbary described, xviii. 6. Their wretched slavery and patience, 7 (B).
——, in Morocco, 58.
——, distinguished from the Arabs of Africa, xiv. 37.
——, white, in Loango, whence, xvi. and why hated by the rest. 293 (I).
——, of Algiers, described, xviii. 184. Their extreme poverty, &c. 185. Fertility of their women, 186. Horsemanship, 187. Different from the Berober, 188. Sad degeneracy, 213. (E).
——, invasion of Spain, xix. 463. Vast success there, 466. Invite Musa to their assistance, 470. Their plan for the conquest of Spain, 471 (N). When and how executed, 472. Their conquest of Portugal, 473 (D). Lay siege to Merida, ibid. (P). Defeated by the king Pelayo, 493. And a second time also, 494. Defeated several times by Alonso II. 506, 507. Invade him sundry times without success, 509. Defeat king Bermudo II. 554. Ravage his kingdom, 555 (N). Lose the battle of Osma, 557. Power diminished through civil dissensions in Cordova, xx. 36. Make an irruption into Toledo, but obliged to retire, 91. Attempts Toledo several times without success, 94. By a well executed enterprise take the fortress of Mula, through the indolence of Mula Alonso, the governor, 115.
——, in Spain, the civil wars, and great revolutions among them, xx. 120. Beaten with great slaughter, with the loss of the two generals, 132. Invade Santarem in Portugal, but defeated and driven out by its monarch, and assisted by the king of Leon, 143. Over-run the kingdom of Toledo, but at length retire into their own territories, 159. Hence a peace concluded between Castile and Leon, 160. And a treaty of marriage between Eleanora, and the latter prince, 161. The former concludes a peace with the Miramamolin of Africa, ibid. Power broken into several petty principalities, xx. 185. The errors of christians operating in their favour, 186. After a truce with Philip, are obliged to raise the siege of Lorca, 270. A large detachment falling on the rear of the christians are all cut off, 288.
——, of Granada, invade Jaen, but are twice worsted, xx. 356. Continue their incursions, 386. Driven to great distress, 399. Make an irruption into Castile, 420. Their conversion in Spain, by the prelates of Toledo and Granada, with the different methods used by them, xxi. 190. The people in general converted, ibid. But insincere from a subsequent insurrection, and forced to submit, ibid.
Moors, their remarkable defeat at Poitiers, by Charles Martel and Eudes, xxii. 193. Their power broken, ibid. Entering Navarre totally defeat the christians, but cut off in their return from the irruption they made into France, 404.
—— fresh body of them arriving from Africa, ravage Benevento, xxviii. 28.
Moorish conquests, dangerous revolt there, and the people permitted to withdraw to Barbary, on a composition, xxi. 192.
Mubarek (Shah) the third Khan of Bukharia, v. 142.
Muftie's extravagance supplied by Okeag, iv. 505.
Mugden, or Shing-Yang (which see) vii. 512.
Mohadded, the Pehavan, treacherously slain by Yahia, v. 272.
Muhuli, one of Temujin's four intrepids, iv. 338. Defeats, with his companions, the revolted Tartars, 339. Is made one of his generals, and prime ministers, 354. And his generalissimo, &c. 357. Success in Pecheli, 363. Success and cruelties in Lyaotong, 370. In Kin, 372. Defeats the revolted Chun-chi, 373. Success against the kings of Hya and Kin, 453. Recovers part of Shan-si, 454. Defeats the Kin army, 455. Success in Sham-si, &c. with his death and character, 456.
Mukhams ravage the Mogul's dominions, and cut in pieces by Ibrahim Khan, vi. 351.
Mu-ko, or Muko, commands the Mungl army against Shen-si, iv. 522. Success with it, 523. Defeated before Ho-chew, and raises the siege, 525.
Mulana Amadoddin, pays homage to Timur Bek, v. 269.
——, Kothbeddin's punishment by him for extortion, v. 355.
——, Kuhestani, a famous poet and musician, why hanged by Timur Bek, v. 389.
Mu lay kingdom, where sited, iv. 474 (I).
——, its king pays homage to Oktay, ibid.
Muley Ihmael, of Morocco, uses stratagems to bring his son Sidan to court, and allures his wives to murther him, xvii. 158. His cruel revenge on them, 159 (U) Alters the succession, with his death and character 160 (V). Succeeded by —— Hammed Deby, 161. See Deby.
—— Heli, raised to the throne by the negroes, xviii. 177.
—— Sydi, his party revived by them, xvii. 179. Defeated by Abdallah, 180.
—— Abu Camen, succeeds Zechariah in Tunis, xviii. 424. Makmed succeeds Camen in Tunis, ibid.
—— Mohammed, the sherif of Morocco, xviii. 143. See Abdel Melech.
—— Hammed, succeeds him, and his vast conquests, character, and death, xviii. 144.
—— Elwaly, quells the revolters, xviii. 145.

Muley Hammed Cheyk, murthered by the Arabs, ibid.
—— Iſmael, removes his capital to Mequinez, 146 (O). His cruel character, and barbarities to his Moors, 147 (P). To his wife and children, 148. Defeated by the Algerines, 152. Horrid ſentence againſt the noble Melech, 153 (T). And againſt his ſon Mohammed, 155. Jealouſy of his ſon Sidan, 157.
—— Mohammed, the favourite ſon of Iſhmael, envied by the Soltans, xviii. 148. Breach with his brother Maimon, 149 (R). Refuſes the government of Taphilet, 150. Sent to that of Sus, 151. Undermined by the Soltana, ibid. Revolts againſt his father, 152. Defeated by Sidan, 153. Beſieged in Tarudant, 154. Seized and made priſoner, with his dreadful puniſhment, 155. And his death, and laſt words, 156.
—— Sharif, king of Taphilet, defeated and impriſoned, xviii. 145.
—— Archy, his drunken reign and fate, ibid.
—— Abul Abdali, aſſiſted by the chriſtians, gains poſſeſſion of Granada from his uncle, xxi. 174. Permitted to retire to Barbary, 185.
Mulhauſen, its alliance with the Swiſs Cantons, xli. 245.
Multan, taken by the Mungls, iv. 442. By Timur Bek, v. 304.
——, a province of Indoſtan deſcribed, with its produce, and capital city, vi. 230.
Mullooyah river, in Morocco, deſcribed, xviii. 60.
Munas, or Munes, the caliph's general defeated in Egypt, ii. 521. Succeſs againſt the rebel Hoſein, and complete victory over the Megrebians, 525. Grows ſuſpicious of Moktader, 537. Depoſes and plunders him, 538. Retirement and revolt, 541. Victory and ſucceſs, 542. Oppoſes Al Kaher's election, 547. Revolts againſt him, and put to death, 549.
Munay iſland, famous for its temples and idols, vii. 19.
Munga Timur, his ill ſucceſs in Syria, and poiſoned in his return, v. 174.
Mungls, Mongols (which ſee) or Mungols, where ſeated, iv. 277. Protected by the Chineſe, and how divided, 278. Names, cuſtoms, and language, and whence confounded with the Tartars, 296. Three principal branches of them, and whence nicknamed Kalmuts, 297. A general deſcription of them, 298. Their manners, genius, and dreſs, 299. Arms, diet, and drink, 300. Traffic, marriages, and other cuſtoms, 301. Ancient ſepulchres, 304. Moveable and fixed habitations, 305. Columns, and other antiquities, 307. Old writings, and books of devotion found among them, 308. Learning, cycle of twelve years, 309. Religion, 310. Government, 314. Submit to the Manchews, 315. Hiſtory, and rapid conqueſts ſince Jenghiz Khan, 320. They acknowledge Temujin, great khan, 354.
Munich (Marſhal Count) to what part of Siberia baniſhed, xxxv. 89.
—— (Count) appointed field-marſhal of Ruſſia, xxv. 554.
——, capital of Bavaria, account of, xlii. 286.
Munimen Fidei, a virulent antichriſtian book, when, and by whom written, xiii. 416. (T).
Munis, his revolt and death in Spain, ii. 222.
Munſter (Thomas) put to death, xxv. 72.
——, an irruption of that biſhop into Overyſſel, and barbarity at Berkolo, xxxi 455. Lays ſiege to Groningen, with the princeſs of Frieſland's reſolution, which ſaves that place, 456.
——, plenipotentiaries continue treating there, and at Oſnabrug, xxv. 24. Affairs there take a new turn, 29. The Imperialiſts forced to conclude that treaty, chiefly through Turenne's ſucceſſes, ibid. The nature and conſequences of this peace with regard to France, and character of the French plenipotentiaries d'Avaux and Servien, 32. Advantages acquired to France by that and the treaty of Oſnabrug, ibid. Vaſt acceſſions of power and territory, with the influence created by this treaty, 33. Occaſionally ſacrificed by the French monarch, and the ſpirit of the treaty revived, ibid.
—— and Oſnabrug, plenipotentiaries appointed for the negociation there, xxx. 264. Congreſs there, with the ſituation of the ſeveral powers concerned, 277. The ceremonial, with regard to titles, adjuſted in the congreſs, 278 (B). The princes and towns permitted to ſend deputies, ibid. The preliminaries of the peace negociating there, 475. Negociations opened there, with the embarraſſment of the ſtates-general, and occaſion, xxxi. 337. Congreſſes there, and at Oſnabrug, xxxiii. 292.
——, a particular congreſs meets at Nuremberg, to direct the execution of the treaty, xxxiii. 294.
Munter (George) throws himſelf on the king's clemency, with the conſequences, xxxii. 439.
Mura-kami, the 62d emperor of Japan, ix. 124.
—— II. reigns, but has no rank in the liſt, ix. 131.
Murcia, abſolutely conquered by the king of Arragon, xx. 214. Re-peopled by chriſtians from different parts, 215.

Muſuk, chief of the Amogavares, defeated by Philip, xii. 35.
Murmulus caſtle, ſeized by the revolted Pegoers, is beſieged by the king, but ſuccoured by the Siameſe, vii. 104.
Murther, its puniſhment, according to the Alcoran, i. 371. And robbery puniſhed with crucifixion by it, 372.
Murther's-bay, deſcribed, and whence ſo called, xi. 306.
Murray (Brigadier) after ſome unſucceſsful attempts lands at du Chaubaud, and his important ſervices there, xl. 232. Alſo with the Highlanders in the battle of Quebec, 235. Made governor of Quebec, and his indefatigable efforts to ſecure it, 240. Reſolves to fight the French, and though defeated at Sillery, makes a gallant retreat to Quebec, 242. Takes Levi's baggage, artillery, &c. before Quebec, 243. His progreſs in ſecuring the Canadians, 245.
Mus Takia, revolts againſt Soltan Muſud, and ſquanders his treaſure among his ſoldiers, and proclaims his depoſed brother ſoltan, iii. 222.
Muſa, or Moſſa, the Arab, joins Tarik in Spain, with his dreadful ravages there, ii. 179. Is recalled by the caliph, 180. Returns to Tarik in Spain, 192. Recalled by Soliman, 194. Accuſed and fined for high crimes, 197.
—— (Ebn Caub) made governor of Egypt, but depoſed, ii. 274.
—— (Ebn Moſaab) perſecutes the Jacobite chriſtians, ii. 301.
—— (Ebn Ali) made governor of Egypt, ii. 300.
—— (Khan) of Irak, his deſcent and victory over Arpa Khan, v. 196. Proclaimed khan at Baghdad, but defeated by Soltan Mohammed, and ſlain by Sheykh Haſſan, v. 197.
—— Amir's ſhameful defeat before Karſhi, v. 220. Defeated afreſh, 222. Cauſes a revolt againſt Timur, 228. Forgiven and raiſed by him, revolts afreſh, and is pardoned, 229.
——, prince of the Kerkes, puniſhed for his oppreſſion in Irak, v. 302.
—— Bayezid's ſon taken priſoner, and how treated by Timur, v. 343.
—— (Ebn Muſaab) ſent governor of Egypt, but aſſaſſinated there, ii. 315.
—— (Al Hadi) born to caliph Mohdi, ii. 319. Succeeds him in the caliphate, 322. See Al Hadi.
—— (Ebn Iſa) made governor of Egypt, ii. 328.
—— (Ebn Jaafar) put to death by Al Raſhid, with his numerous iſſue, ii. 339.
——, the ſon of Mamun, declared Al Amin's ſucceſſor, ii. 371.
Muſab, Abdallah's brother, defeated by Merwan's forces, ii. 127. Sent againſt him with freſh forces, 141. Sent governor of Baſra, 143. Defeats and kills Al Mokhtar, 144. Diſtributes his vaſt ſpoils among the Meccan poor, 147. Violent reproaches againſt the Baſrans, 148. Deſerted by the Perſians at the battle of Muſkan, with his bravery and death, 150.
Muſaphia (Rabbi Benjamin) a learned Jewiſh doctor at Amſterdam, xiii. 439. ſeb. not.
Muſcat, or Maſcat, where ſituate, and taken and improved by the Portugueſe, ix. 307. Forced out of it by the natives, 308. Its preſent government, extent, produce, &c. 309. Its religion, a reformed Mahometaniſm, 310.
Muſcovite, excluſive privileges to the merchants in London, xxxv. 227.
Muſcovy (Duke of) invades Lithuania, and beſieging Smolenſko, is forced to quit it, xxxiv. 124.
Muſcow, inhabitants of, diſcontented, and an inſurrection, in which they ſtop the czar at a proceſſion to hear their complaints, ranſack and demoliſh Moroſow's houſe; they alſo pillage the houſes of his aſſociates, xxxv. 328.
Muſellem, a new ſort of Othman ſoldiery, xii. 44.
Muſic, extraordinary inſtance of its power, xxxii. 112.
Muſik, ſent to rebuild Karaſm, v. 255.
—— (Ebn Bega) marches againſt Al Mahedi, ſlays his vizier, and raiſes the Turks againſt him, ii. 470. His ill-ſucceſs againſt the Zenjians and Ebn Waſel, 475. His death encourages the Zenjians ravages, 477.
Muſketeers, when firſt ſeen at Naples, xxvii. 227 (U).
Muſk-rat, of Canada, deſcribed, xxxix. 381.
Muſol, taken and plundered by the Gezan Turks, iv. 93. Who invites Kilij Arſlan to their aſſiſtance, 208.
Muſqueto Indians, account of them, xli. 397. Under the protection of England, and enemies to the Spaniards and their Indians, 398. Their ſervices againſt the mountain negroes in Jamaica, ibid. Their ſucceſs againſt a Spaniſh ſettlement at Carpenter's river, 424.
Muſtapha, commands the Turks at the ſiege of Maltha, xix. 243. Beſieges the caſtle of St Elmo, 245. Frequent repulſes and loſs, 252. Takes it by aſſault, 254. His inhumanity to the chriſtians, retaliated by the grand maſter, 255. His dreadful project diſcovered by Lafcaris, 257. Beſieges the caſtle of St. Michael, 258. Defeated at every attack, 260. Forced to raiſe the ſiege, 268. Returns to Maltha, and defeated by the Sicilian fleet, is forced to ſail homeward, 269. Summons Nicoſia to ſurrender,

surrender, but defeated in an assault, who storms the city, but again repulsed, xxvii. 391. Stormed a third time, and after the loss of the whole garrison taken, 392.
Mussara, succeeds her husband in the command of the Giagas, xvi. 329. Supplanted by her martial daughter, 330.
Mota battle, i. 166. Variously reported by the Arabs and Moslems, 167. When fought, 168.
Muzaffer Kashi, submits to Timur Bek, v. 251.
Musa stirs up the Moors to invade Spain, xix. 457. Promotes a second defcent, 463. Invited over into Spain, 470. His great success in that kingdom, 472. Besieges Merida, 473. Reduces the inland provinces, 475. Obliged to quit Spain, and succeeded by his son Abdalaziz, 475.
Muzafferian princes put to death by Timur Bek, v. 275 (U).
Myau-tse, a people, who, and where seated, v. 2. Reduced by Timur, 5.
Myen, at Pegu, invaded by Siantar, iv. 580. A revolt quelled by Timur, v. 6.
Myre, king of the Swevi, makes alliance with Leovigilde, king of the Visigoths, and subdues the Rutons, xix. 386 (F). His ambassadors imprisoned by the king of the Franks, 388. His death, ibid.
Myr-weis, his insolent answer to the czar's ambassador, xxxv. 529. Applies to the Porte for assistance, 531. See Mir-weis.
Mysia Pergamus, reduced by Moslems, ii. 195.

N.

NABEL, a city of Tunis, described, xviii. 390. Its flourishing state, 391.
Nabolos, or Naplosa, reduced by the Moslems, i. 478.
Nabonanga (Nobunanga) ix. 133.
Nacer (Muley) his treachery to Mohamed, and defeated, xviii. 127. Fatal jealousy of his brother, 134. Put to flight by the Sharif, 135. Taken by a corsair, 136.
Nachmanides, a learned rabbi of Sora, xiii. 186 (O). Why persecuted by Sapor, 187 (P and Q).
—— (Moses) a famous cabalist, retires into Judea, and an account of his writings and character, xiii. 298 (M).
Nachmiah (Rabbi) a learned Jew, his works, xiii. 402.
Nadasti is found to be one of the Hungarian conspirators, who with Serini, Frangipani, and Tattenbagh, are condemned and executed, xxx. 320.
Nadham (Al Molc) wazier to Alp Arslan, the writer of a history, and his strange success against the revolted Fadluiyah, iii. 525.
Nadham (Nezam Al Molk) Alp Arslan's excellent vizier, iv. 107. Reduces the rebel Fadhlovieh, 109. Artifice to quell the mutinous soldiers, 119. Settles an assignment on the revenues of Antioch, for the watermen who ferried Malek Shah's troops, 120. His disgrace whence, 123. Is assassinated, with his character, honours, liberality, and extraction, 125.
Nadhif, a strange physician of Adado'dawla, iii. 96. sub. not.
Nadir (Al) the Jews of that tribe, driven out of the province of Medina by Mohammed, i. 126.
—— (Shah) invited into Indostan, vi. 464. His conquests and success in that empire, 465. Defeats the Mogul's prodigious army, 466. Kind reception of the Nizam-Muluk, 468. Grand reception of Mohammed Shah, and severe reprimand, 469. Seizes on their arms, ordnance, &c. with his march to Dehli, 471. Encourages the massacre of the Dehlians, 473. Puts a stop to it, 474. Marries his son to a grand-daughter of Aurengzeb, and vast presents to her, 476. Advice to Mohammed Shah, at his departure, 477. Threats to his Omrahs, and he begins his march homeward, 478. The treasure carried off by him, and the provinces given up to him, 479. and not.
Naodjah, the Arab, in arms against caliph Yezid, ii. 112.
Nadir Shah (see Kuli Khan) vi. 86.
Nagrukut (Himu) mountains in India described, vi. 205.
Nahardea, the Jewish academy there abolished, xiii. 262.
Nahawend, taken by the Mongls, iv. 421.
Na-ho-jun, slain by the Mongls, iv. 483.
Naja, outwitted by Nicephorus, iii. 38. Succeeds Abul Werd in Armenia, 39. Defeats Abul Werd, 44. Is taken and beheaded, 45.
Najashi, king of Ethiopia, his kindness to Mahomet's exiled friends, i. 53. When their flight happened, 56. And to the Moslems after the battle of Bedr, 109. Treatment of the Koreish ambassadors, 115. Invited to embrace Islamism, 148. His death revealed to Mohammed, 203.
Najashi (of Abyssinia) his request to Gabriel their patriarch for more bishops in his empire, and why rejected, iii. 353.
Najd, a messenger sent thither from Mohammed's missionaries murthered, i. 125.
Najem (Al) chief of the Karmatians, defeated and taken, with his severe death, iii. 511.
Nails (long) a mark of distinction in Tonquin, vii. 464. In China, viii. 209 (M).
Naillac (Philibert de) the 32d grand master of Rhodes, xlx. 86. Enters into the league, is defeated, and flees to Rhodes,

87. Purchaſe the Morea from Paleologus, ſends to take poſſeſſion of Corinth, but is refuſed entrance, 88. Makes a freſh agreement with the Moreans, 89. Builds the caſtle of St. Peter, and ſails to Cyprus, 90. Mediates a peace between the Cypriots and Genoeſe, with his vain attempt on Tripoli, and other places of Syria, 91. Returns to Rhodes, 92. Makes an advantageous peace with the Turks, and his project for making a league between the chriſtian princes, 93. Ambaſſy to France and England, with his death, 94.

Najmo'ddin's deſperate valour at Karasm, iv. 414.

Najran, chriſtians tributary to Mohammed, i. 205 (M).

Nakhaites, ſend a grand embaſſy to Mohammed, i. 220.

Nakhjurn, abandoned to Abbas Shah, v. 437.

Nakſhivan, taken by the Mongls, iv. 441.

Namaquan, a tribe of Hottentots, deſcribed, xv. 492. Extenſive commerce, 492.

Nemo, a famous Bonza among the Mongls, iv. 511. Raiſed by Mengo, 519.

Namur, beſieged and taken by Luxemburg, Vauban and Cochorn aſſiſting on the oppoſite ſides, xxv. 131. Taken by king William, and his exclamation on the intrepidity of the Engliſh, 138.

Nan-chang-fu, taken by the rebels, v. 67.

Nanfan, deputy-governor of New York, by orders from England, refuſes admittance to the Scottiſh ſhips from Darien, xxxix. 351.

Nang-chang-fu, the capital of Kyangſi, viii. 43.

Nang-fa (Princeſs) the queen of Siam, her court, and ſeverity to her ladies, vii. 370. Her fatal end, 372 (C).

Nanguzak, a ſea-port of Japan, with the Dutch trade there, ix. 52 (B). How carried on, 55 (C). Harbour, bay, and city deſcribed, 89. Public buildings, 90. Priſon, 91 (M). Adjacent country, 92.

Nankeng, emperor of China, viii. 388.

Nan-king, or Kyan-ming-fu, taken by the Mongls, iv. 554.

——, the capital of Kyang-nan deſcribed, viii. 35. Palace and other ſtructures deſtroyed, 36. Vaſt number of veſſels and inhabitants, 37. Pleaſant territory and proſpects with armed men, 38. Taken by the Tartars, 463.

Nana-king, a chief city in Kyangſi, viii. 43.

Nan-kyen's brave defence of Pin-jam, viii. 533.

Nanmuhan, made governor of Al-malig, iv. 556.

Nantes, king's remonſtrance there to the duke of Bouillon, and the parliament of Paris, with regard to that edict, xxiv. 377. ſub. not. Famous edict ſecures all the reformed could expect, with an account of it, and the reaſons for it, 378 (C).

Nantes, by cardinal Offat's means pope Clement VIII. is reconciled to Henry's paſſing that edict, xxvi. 405. Confirmed, xxiv. 439.

Nantuket. See Mayhew.

Naod, called from his priſon the rock Guexem, to the Abyſſinian crown, xv. 209.

Naom, a Jewiſh caſtle taken by Mahommed, i. 152.

Naples, the eſtabliſhing the inquiſition there cauſes a long ſedition, xxi. 253. Through an accident ſaved from being over-run by the Turks, 263. An inſurrection there, 521. Truce between the king of Hungary and that queen, the latter being acquitted by the conſiſtory of her huſband's murther, xxv. 46. Death of that queen, and the conteſt between the pope and Neapolitans thereupon, on Alphonſus of Arragon ſeizing ſome places, xxvi. 146. Tribute remitted to Ferdinand for a white horſe, 211. France and Spain make a partition treaty for it, which they conquer, and Frederic of Naples retires into France, where he is made duke of Anjou, 244.

—— and Sicily, rebellion there, with the offer of the inveſtiture to the duke of Guiſe, but deſerted by the pope, xxvi. 448. Failure of the attempt on it, xxviii. 321. That whole kingdom ſubmits, and the places ſtipulated by treaty, taken by the Venetians, 329. Blocked up by ſea, 330. Campaign there, 334. Hiſtory, 335.

—— (Biſhop of) for his ravages in Benevento, with the Saracens, is excommunicated, and the ravages ſtill continue, xxviii. 21. But the biſhop is detached from the Saracens, whom he drives out of Naples, and how he makes himſelf maſter of Capua, with continual civil wars there, 23. With two formidable factions there, and other confuſions, 182. King and queen crowned there, and their treaty with Conrad Wolf, while Sicily is ſtill ravaged by the oppoſite parties, and a great famine, 189. King and queen are received into Meſſina, 190. The diſtreſs there by a plague, &c. while Urban excommunicates and depoſes the queen, 198. Treaty of partition between France and Spain about it, and both invading ſoon conquer it, 255. Difference between the French and Spaniards about the limits of their ſhares there; and the former begin hoſtilities, with the various ſucceſs on each ſide, 257. Peace propoſed by the archduke Philip, but the French in the mean time entirely defeated by the Spaniards, and the French general Nemours killed, ibid. The French evacuate Naples, ibid. The French by treaty renounce all preten-

pretenſions to it, 268. Coaſts ravaged by the pirate Barbaroſſa, 269. Turks continue the uſual depredations, and the French threaten to invade Naples, but their endeavours fruſtrated, 302. Catalonia and Portugal throw off the Spaniſh yoke, by which means the ſubjects of Naples are oppreſſed, ibid. A general inſurrection in its provinces expels the Spaniards and nobility, 306. Provinces return to their allegiance, 316. Pope grants the inveſtiture of it, but claims the adminiſtration, 321. Kingdom harraſſed by the banditti, and among ſeveral methods uſed for extirpating them, compoſitions accepted, 322. The abettors of the French there puniſhed, and the French baſely abandon the Meſſinians, who are pardoned, but ſtripped of their privileges, 324. Great diſorders there, particularly from the badneſs of the coin, from the banditti, &c. with the remedies uſed, 325. Kingdom ſtruck with concern at the infirmities of their king, and a propoſal for a partition of the Spaniſh monarchy, 329. Submits to the Imperialiſts under count Daun, 330. Tumult raiſed there by count Daun's impoſing a duty upon fruit, which is laid aſide, ibid. Disjoined from Spain, and the emperor receives its inveſtiture from the pope, 333. The emperor rewards the Neapolitans for their fidelity, with many privileges, ibid. On Mainfroy's ſeizing that kingdom, pope Urban IV. offers it to Charles of Anjou, xxix. 219. Confuſion there, of which Otho of Brunſwic takes poſſeſſion for Lewis of Anjou, 349. The ſecond declaration of that court to Matthews, xxxvii. 225. The king throws off a neutrality, and his declaration, 230.

Napoli, the Turkiſh general, forced to retire from it, xxvii. 348.

Nara, famous temple in Japan, deſcribed, with its idols. ix. 20 (L).

Narayn (Chaw) ſlays his uncle, and ſeizes on the Siameſe throne, vii. 312. How he makes the trial of his daughter's talents, and marries her to his adopted ſon, 313. Conſpiracy againſt him by his Talapoys, 314. Pleaſant puniſhment on an inſolent Sankrat, 315. Reception of the miſſionaries, 316. And of the French ambaſſadors, 318. Embaſſy to France, 320. War with Camboya, ibid. Affiſts Nackſon, 321. His forces defeated, and the ill-ſucceſs of his ambaſſy, 322. Reception of that from France, 323. Artful anſwer concerning chriſtianity, 325. Allows the profeſſion of it, and builds ſome churches, 326. But perſiſts in his old religion, 327. His three ambaſſadors depart for France, 331. Clemency towards the treacherous Macaſſars, 332. Succeſs againſt them, 333. Severity againſt them, 335. Aſſiſted by the Engliſh and French, 340. Treaty with the new French ambaſſadors, 342. Fatal partiality to Lord Faulkon, 343. Seeks the aſſiſtance of the French, 344. Sham diſplay of grandeur to hide his poverty, 346. New ambaſſy to France, 348. Exaſperates the Siameſe, 349. Conſpiracy againſt him by Pitrachas, 358. His death, character, and iſſue, 369. The crown ſeized by Pitrachas, 370.

Narbonne, capitulation of, when concluded, xxix. 381.

Nardi, conſpiracy by one of the, againſt Prato, and how he gains admittance, xxxvi. 317. Podeſta ſaved from hanging, with the defeating of the conſpiracy, and its authors puniſhed, 318.

Narimundus ſucceeds his father Trabus, duke of Lithuania and Samogitia, xxxiv. 431. The portions of his other brothers, and the Lithuanian coat of arms aſcribed to him, ibid. (B.) His tranſactions, and the baſe treachery of his brother Downant, who is defeated, but eſcaping becomes duke of Polocz, 432.

Narkoni Pira, a river of Mungl Tartary, iv. 280.

Narva, the Ruſſians defeated there, xxxii. 333.

—— city deſcribed, xxxv. 33. Taken by aſſault, with the horrid barbarities of the Ruſſians, xxxv. 428. Which the czar ſtops, and kills two of the brutes with his own hand, and his ſaying thereupon to great numbers retired to the town houſes, ibid.

Narvaez (Pamphilo de) appointed by Velaſquez, to command an armament againſt Cortez, xxxviii. 187. His inſtructions, ib. His fleet from Cuba arrives on the coaſt of Mexico, 189. Intelligence received about the colony of Vera Cruz, and his deputy Guavara, why ſent priſoner by the governor to Mexico, ibid. Guavara's account of the emperor and Cortez, on his return to him, 191. Violent proceedings againſt Cortez, 192. Why he ſeizes and ſhips d'Ayllon the commiſſary from St. Domingo, 193. Cauſes a deſertion among his men, ibid. Great confidence of victory againſt Cortez, 197. Obliged by a ſtorm to retire to Zempoala, and betrayed by ſecretary Duero, ibid. Is ſurprized, and totally defeated, 199.

—— (Pamphilo) his unſucceſsful expedition to Florida, xl. 380. Redemption by the natives, and he plunders Apalache, and takes their cacique, 381. Forces, and plunders Ante village, ibid. Periſhes miſerably, with almoſt all his men, ibid.

Narym circle, and its chief place of that name in Yeneſei province, deſcribed, xxxv. 92.
Narraganſet war in New England, xxxix. 304. Cauſes of the Barbarians ſucceſſes what, 306. Succeſs of the Engliſh, ibid.
Narrawne, the name of the deity in Indus, vi. 278.
Narrea kingdom, in Ethiopia, conquered, and converted, with its rich trade, xv. 38. Gold mines, 39. When, and by whom ſubdued, 266.
Nazarath, leads his eaſtern Turks into Mawara'lnahr, iii. 264.
Naſero'ddawla, created Emir Omra, reduces the gold coin, iii. 6. Strips the caliph of his wealth and power, 7. Treachery to the caliph, 10. Seizes on part of Baghdad, 17. Conteſt againſt Moezoddawla, 18. Impriſoned for his cruelties, 51. Sends to his Hamdan for relief, 53. Dies of grief, 54.
Naſeroddin, a famous Cadi, his death and character, iii. 359.
Naſibin taken by the Greeks, iii. 60.
Naſir Khan abandons Peyſhur to Nadir Shah, vi. 464.
Naſiroddawla becomes ſovereign of Edeſſa, iii. 191.
Naſo cape, in the iſle of Panay, ix. 434.
Naſonia, Indian people, xl. 265.
Naſr Ebn Sayar, Merwan's general, defeated by Abu Moſlem, ii. 245. A ſecond defeat, 248. Flight and death, 249.
—— (the philoſopher) his character and death, iii. 24.
—— (Ali Beg) intercedes for his extortioning father, is diſgraced, and his all confiſcated for his inſolence, vi. 12. With his farther puniſhment, 13.
—— (Abu) aſſaſſinated in Kerman, iii. 141.
—— (Ebn Al Manſur) a debauched vizier in Spain, iii. 144. Is put to death by Mohammed al Mohdi, iii. 145.
—— (Ebn Alnas) mounts the Bujiyan throne by treaſon, iii. 249.
—— (Ebn Mahmud) ſucceeds to the lordſhip of Aleppo, iii. 265. Aſſaſſinated by Turkiſh ſoldiers, with his noble character, and is ſucceeded by his brother, 266.
—— (Ebn Abbas) murthers the Egyptian wazir, iii. 359. Becomes the caliph's paramour, 364. Helps his father to aſſaſſinate him, 365. Is purſued and taken by the Franks, and his dreadful puniſhment, 366.
——, the murtherer of the vazir Nojmo'ddin. xiv. 267. Shamefully beloved by caliph al Dhafer, 268.
Naſtratius, the brother of Malek, his ſucceſs againſt the Romans, iv. 273.
Naſſaro'ddawla revolts againſt Moſtanſer, caliph in Egypt. See Abu Ali.
Naſſau fleet ſails through the ſtreight of Le Maire, x. 310. Vain attempt upon Lima, with the civilities and barbarities there, 311 (Q).
—— fort on the iſle of Goree, taken by the French, xvii. 357.
—— fort on the Gold-coaſt, xvii. 73.
——, character of its princes, xxxi. 38.
—— (Lewis) his ſucceſs in Friſeland againſt d'Aremberg, who is ſlain, xxxi. 50. But defeated by the duke of Alva on the banks of the Ens, ibid. Defeated and ſlain at Noock, with the loſs of his brothers Henry and Chriſtopher, 63.
—— the conduct of Juſtin, and the garriſon of Breda, xxxi. 255.
—— account of William, xxxi. 40. His ſucceſsful expedition, 281. The Hollanders edict thereupon, ibid. Further operations in Juliers and Cleves, 283. His ſucceſſes, who defeats the Spaniards near Callo, 294. Stratagem, by which the enemy decamp with precipitation, 305.
—— (Philip) recovers his paternal eſtates, xxxi. 210.
—— (Count John Maurice de) made governor general of Braſil and South America, for which he ſets ſail, xxxi. 318. State of their ſettlements and ſucceſſes there, with his operations and progreſs in the country, 319.
—— death of Erneſt Caſimir, in whoſe family the Stadtholderſhip of Groningen and Friſeland is made hereditary, xxxi. 294.
Naſſer (Caliph) rejects ſultan Mohammed's demands, iv. 382. Excites Jenghiz Khan againſt him, but highly blamed for that ſtep, 383. The extent of his dominions, 388.
Nataa, a Jewiſh fortreſs, taken by Mohammed, i. 153. Its rich plunder, 154.
Natal (Terra de) whence ſo called, and how got by the Dutch, xv. 515.
Natches ſavages, account of them, xl. 266. Pretended conſpiracy againſt the French, 287. Accept terms of peace from the latter, and what, 290. No miſſionary ſent among them, to the omiſſion of which Charlevoix attributes the ſubſequent misfortunes, 312. Their maſſacre of the French, 315. Pillage the French houſes, &c. 316. Their courage, and an account of the war againſt them, 323. Their propoſals to the French what, ibid. Chaſtized by the French, 325. Put three French ſpies to death, ibid. Call a council, and the ſatisfaction they receive from a woman priſoner introduced into it, 326. Attacked in their fort by the French and Chactaws, 327. The troubleſomeneſs of the latter, 328. Their infernal barbarity in their fort what, 329. Capitulate, and ſurvit

outwit the French, ibid. Difference in the accounts, 330. Base intention of the French, ibid. And the reasons for their doing so little in this expedition, 331. Continue their incursions and massacres, 334. Savages, account of, 339. Extent of their country, and cruel rites, ibid. Causes of thinning them, and their fundamental government female, 339, 340 (I). Power of their grand chief or sun, ibid. Cruel ceremony at his death, ibid. Horrid obsequies of a woman chief, 341. sub. (I). Prostitution of their women, 342. sub. (I). Their power over the men what, ibid. How exasperated by the French, 352. A new war set on foot against them, and rencounters generally terminating in their massacre, 354 (L). Pest there, 369. Amiable character of the natives, and misbehaviour of the French, ibid. Make an alliance with the colony of Georgia, 456.

Natchitoches savages, where seated, xl. 285.

—— savages, where, xl. 346.

—— post, where, and its importance, xl. 369.

Nathan (Ben Jechiel) a learned rabbi at Rome, with his works, xiii. 284.

Natick, a large town built by Indian converts in Massachusets, described, xxxix. 295.

Natividad (La) built by Cortez in St. Andrew's-bay, xxxviii. 285.

Nativity fort built in Hispaniola, xi. 382.

Navarre (Viceroy of) makes war on Castile, and would hearken to no satisfaction, xx. 283. But is routed by Martin Fernandes, and the war terminated, 284.

—— (King of) deceitful management to Pedro and Henry, by which the Black Prince passes through his country, xx. 319. Totally routs Henry, who escapes into France, ibid. His natural cruelty among others shewn to a prisoner in the hands of an English lord, 320. Attempting the possession of Leghorn, is disappointed after paying a considerable sum, 330. Juan of Castile makes an irruption into Navarre, ibid. Battle between him and his son, in which the latter was defeated, and made prisoner, 388.

—— conquered by the French, but are soon driven out, xxi. 227.

—— (or Sobrarva) its history, and obscurity in the ancient part, xxii. 390. Several etymologies very uncertain, 391. Mariana's account of its origin, ibid. How conquered, and account of till the extinction of the royal family, 392. Belonged to Charlemaigne, and some of his successors, 394.

—— its description, xxii. 404 (B). Its climate, soil, produce, and six provinces, &c. ibid. sub. not. A marriage between Ordogno, of Leon, and Sancha, of Navarre, 405. Neither king survives this match long, 407.

Navarre people call in Sancho, king of Arragon, xxii. 425.

—— the states call Thibaut, of Champagne, the late king's nephew, to the crown, xxii. 445.

—— how, and when united to France, xxii. 459. College at Bari, by whom built, 461. States, their bill of rights accepted, and the articles, 465 (A).

—— annexed to Castile, xxii. 532.

—— united to France in Henry IV. xxii. 537. Remark on its present state, ibid.

—— the daughter of Lewis Hutin, and her husband, invited to that throne, xxiii. 418. King of, of a sudden saves France by an equitable peace with the regent, 446. Famous process against him for intending to have the king of France poisoned, 474.

—— a perilous junction made by the princes of Bearn and Conde there, with a different retreat afterwards, xxiv. 264. King abjures protestantism, as does Conde, Conti, and Soissons, 274. Withdraws from court, and declares he was forced to abjure the protestant religion, with the famous edict of pacification concluded, 288. Representations from the king of France thereupon to him about his religion ineffectual, 303. This gives the Guises a handle for decrying both Henries, ibid. Spoils the port of Brouage, 307. Gains a complete victory at Coutras over the duke de Joyeuse, who is killed, 310. But making no use of it, proves fatal to his confederates, 311. Declaration and reconciliation with the king of France, and the latter near being seized, is relieved by the former, who together take several places, 328. The king's remarkable compliment to du Harlay; they invest Paris, ibid. His character by pope Sixtus V. xxvi. 382.

Navarro (Pedro) left to command at Oran, xxi. 204. His other conquests, with their defeat, and loss of the best part of his troops, ibid. Routed before Tripoli, with great loss, 205.

Navatlacas, who, and where situated, xxxviii. 450. Their seven tribes and names, with the manner of their migrations, 451.

Navaz (Khan) his fair reception of prince Dara, betrays all his measures to Aurengzeb, vi. 410. Slain at the battle of Azmir, 419.

Navigation, first discoveries unto whom owing, xxii. 153. Other discoveries and unsuccessful attempts by the Dutch, xxxi. 336.

Navigators, certain, an account of their discoveries, xi. 374.

Nau-naris, character and death, v. 49.

Naw's treachery to Mergus Khan, and how revenged by his widow, iv. 331.

Naxoat fort attacked by the Engliſh without effect, xl. 118.
Nayela, an idol formerly worſhipped by the Koreiſh, i. 162.
Nayen joins in Haytu's revolt, iv. 585. Is defeated and ſlain, 586.
Nayers, the Malabar gentry, are guides to all ſtrangers, vi. 356. Their authority over the lower tribes, 557 (Y).
Nayman, Turks in Weſt Tartary, where ſeated, iv. 25.
—— province deſcribed, iv. 279. Revolt againſt Vang Khan, 334. Defeated by Temujin, 335. And by his four intrepids, 339. Defeated again, and ſubdued by Temujin, 351.
—— a tribe of Uzbec Tartars, vi. 146.
Naymans deſtroyed by Iſfandiar Khan, and their long quarrel with the Uſbecks and Turkmans, vi. 186.
Nazar's ſtandard preſerved at Mecca, with his character, i. 3.
Nazomoddin diſthrones his brother in Hormuz, vi. 81. His dying orders to his ſons not obeyed, 82.
Nazura, the capital of the Muſkat coaſts, ix. 309.
Neala Takin poiſons Ebn Mamum, and is hanged for it, iii. 173.
Neapolitans ravage the Roman territories, xxvi. 219. After the defeat of the Neapolitans, the pope concludes a peace, ibid.
—— beſiege Palermo to no effect, and their ravages in the iſland, with their return to Naples, xxviii. 174. Obliged to evacuate the iſland of Sicily, 192. Oppreſſed by Orange, the Spaniſh viceroy, 268. Threaten to mutiny for a new duty on fruit, who are encouraged by Guilio Geninno, their elect, and by Maſſaniello, 305.
—— invade Tuſcany, but are baffled, xxxvi. 292. Attempt on the vale of Bagno, how diſappointed, and driven out, together with the treachery of its lord, 293.
Necaux, a delightful town of Algiers, xviii. 229.
Neck Northern, in Virginia, the caſe of, xli. 551.
Neclan, governor of Bohemia, his timorous character, xlii. 152.
Ned Roma, an ancient city of Tremecen, deſcribed, xviii. 44.
Negapatan, a Dutch colony in Tanjaor, vi. 574. Why ſo called, but retaken and loſt by the Portugueſe, ix. 321. Its port and trade, 322 (T).
Negombo, a Ceylon port, taken by the Dutch, ix. 320.
—— deſperate defence againſt the Portugueſe, x. 345.
Negrais, a river of Pegu, with the paſſage from it to the capital, vii. 40. Its channel, 41 (G).
Negrepeliſſe ſtormed and ſacked, with the requeſt of ten of the inhabitants, who were left, xxiv. 493.
Negril point, in Jamaica, account of, xli. 466.
Negrilloes, in Manilla, who, and whence, ix. 413 (O).
—— (Zambali) their mutual wars, extent, &c. 417 (P). Why diſtinguiſhed from the Sambali, 433 (Y).
Negro town, in Morocco, deſcribed, xviii. 79.
—— Porto and Cape, in Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 379.
Negronon. See Nigropont.
Negroes iſland among the Philippines deſcribed, ix. 444. Fierce and warlike inhabitants, and the Biſaias among them who, 445. Why ſo powerful in Morocco, xviii. 94, and 100. Lay a fatal ſnare againſt Abdel Melek, 163.
—— four ſorts in Madagaſcar, xiv. 348. Worſhip God and the devil, 349.
—— of Guinea, their genius, cuſtoms, &c. xviii. 302. Marriages, 304. Puniſhment of adultery, 307. Education of children, 309. Funeral obſequies, 310 (B). Languages, 313 (D). Arts and manufactures, 315. Buildings, 318. Agriculture, 321. Diet and ſubjection to famine, 323. Militia and ſoldiery, with their horſemen, 324. Religion, 325. Superſtitious cuſtoms, 329. Trinkets, 331. Marabouts, 333.
—— recovered from the Natches, executed by the French, and others tortured by the Chactaws, xl. 333.
—— importation of them into America ſince the African charter paſſed, deemed pyracy, xli. 362. Convention for the Engliſh ſupplying the Spaniards with them, 363.
—— (Fond de) account of, xli. 515.
Nein, or Neym, king of Keya, ſells the iſle of Jerun to Ayaz, vi. 72. Invades it with a hundred and twenty Terrades, and his fleet ſhattered, 76. Offers of peace to Gordon Shah rejected, takes him priſoner, with his treachery, but is ſhipwrecked, and lets him eſcape, 77.
—— (Jamaloddin) conſpires againſt Kothbeddin Shah, vi. 79. Flies, and is drowned, ibid.
Neira, one of the Banda iſlands, its forts, x. 457. Nutmeg parks, 458 (A).
Nekouba river, ſavages converted about its ſource, xxxix. 470.
Nelſon (Suante) loud complaints againſt his adminiſtration of Sweden, with the occaſion, xxxiii. 113.
—— fort, in Hudſon's bay, taken by the French, xl. 96. Miſerable ſituation of the latter, ibid. Called Bourbon, ibid. Taken by the Engliſh, 110. Retaken by the

the French, and the articles of capitulation, 111. Importance of this conqueſt, ibid.
Nemours (Gaſton duke) takes Bologna, routs the Venetians, and recovers Breſcia, with that general's character, xxiv. 124. The confederates beaten by him in the battle of Ravenna, but he himſelf indiſcreetly loſt, 125. Strange turn of the French affairs, ibid.
Neoburgh, actions in a diet there, xxxii. 213.
Nephtalites, or Eutalites, who, and whence ſo called, iv. 48.
—— in Perſia, who, xiii. 206 (M).
Nequiron, a ſainted deity of the Japoneſe, ix. 17.
Nerac, conferences of the Queen Mother of France there, and to the advantage of the proteſtants, with her progreſs and conference with the marſhals Bellegarde and Damville, xxiv. 292.
Nerke, a Mongl kind of hunting, deſcribed, iv. 422.
Nertſhinſk circle, in Irkutſk province, and its frontier towns towards China, xxxv. 99. Its ſilver mines, and a mountain of beautiful green jaſper, 100.
Nepotiſm, bull for aboliſhing it by whom, xxvi. 489. Its origin, xxix. 171 (Q).
Nes (Van) his fleet under de Wit's direction a ſecond time driven back from the Engliſh coaſt, xxxi. 465.
Neſamiſhias, governor of Bohemia, xlii. 152.
Neſmond, French ſquadron under him, its deſtination in North America, xl 115. Plan for the conqueſt of all there belonging to England, ibid. Fruitleſs expedition, and return to France, 116.
Neſo (Gonzalo) the Portugueſe, ſlays the uſurper Shemin, by a lucky ſhot, and his reward, vii. 86.
Neſtorians, their abſurd fiction of the Aſiatic Preſter John, iv. 332.
—— of Babylon, their ambaſſy and re-union with Rome, xxvi. 416.
Neſtorius, the Greek champion, takes Dames priſoner, engages Dehac, and they part by conſent, i. 454.
Netherlands (New). See New York.
—— the campaign there not fortunate, and why, xxi. 429. The frontiers there amicably ſettled, 481. How they came into poſſeſſion of the houſe of Auſtria, xxxi. 37. Their ſtate on Philip II's acceſſion, 38. The firſt cauſe of diſcontent there from the different characters of Charles and Philip, 39. Alſo on the ſcore of religion, ibid. Philip II. his intention of reſiding in Spain, with Granvelle's elevation, &c. another cauſe of diſcontent, 41. Remonſtrance made to the dutcheſs of Parma, the governante, and to the king, 42. The people break out into open rebellion, but matters quieted by the prince of Orange and count Egmond, 46. Negociations there between Parma and the Engliſh only to amuſe, 110. Tranſactions in the court of Madrid for and againſt diſmembering them, 141. Miſerable ſituation of the Spaniards, 287. Their ſtate, 536.
Neva, ſome palaces, and fort Notteburg, or Schluſſelburg, in that river, xxxv. 48.
Nevers (Duke) his death and character, xxiv. 366. Becomes duke of Mantua under the protection of France, and this gives occaſion to his falling on the houſe of Auſtria, 516. Treaty of Ratiſbon in favour of him, 523.
Neufchatel allied with the Swiſs, xlii. 146.
Nevil (Admiral) his miſconduct in Newfoundland, xxxix. 251. Takes a rich French ſhip, runs two a-ground, and takes two others, xli. 373. Deſtroys Petit Guaves, but dies of heart-break, ibid.
Nevis (Mevis) St. by whom firſt ſettled, xli. 288. Progreſs of this colony, yet peſtered by the Caribbeans, 289. Subject to hurricanes, with an inſtance that its effects may be avoided, ibid. Its government regular, ibid. Flouriſhing ſtate, 290. Protected by Thornhill, ibid. Protected by the Engliſh, 293. Hurricane and earthquake, 294. Arrival of Benbow there, ibid. Reduced by the French, and their ſtrength, ibid. Infamous breach of the capitulation, and treatment of the negroes, with the latter's revenge, ibid. Exculpate themſelves to the queen from Park's murther, 296. Account of its government, ibid. Its ſoil, water, animals, and inſects, 297. Dog-wood, the nature of its juice, 298. Foods and garden-ſtuff here, ibid. Number of inhabitants, and height of the mountains, 299. Negroes, and their value, ibid. Treatment of them, 300 (U). Annual faſts and thankſgiving, ibid.
Newburg. See Brandenburg.
—— (Duke of) abjures Lutheraniſm, and a declaration made for quieting the proteſtants, xxx. 115. Taken, and the victory owing to the Dutch, with their remarkable moderation, xxxii. 502. The loſs on the ſide of the Swedes, with the views of Holland not to oppoſe Sweden, ibid. Conceſſion of the ſtates general to that duke, xxxi. 284.
——, Palatine branch, account of xlii. 197.
Nevenar (Counteſs) bequeaths the counties of Meurs and Horn to Maurice, xxxi. 167 (B).
Newfoundland, by whom diſcovered, and its deſcription, xxxix. 247. The French claim to it what, ibid. The firſt voyages by the Engliſh to it, 248. Misfortune of the firſt expedition baulks further diſco-

veries for some years, ibid. The several expeditions to it from England, ibid.
Newfoundland described, xxxix. 252. Its fine bays and harbours, ibid. Climate, ibid. Produce, and cod the chief article, 253. French established here, from whom it was re-conquered, ibid. The British rights of fishing here secured by treaty, ibid. (D). Several settlements there, 250. Claim of the French and Spaniards for fishing on its banks now absurd, and why, 251. An act of parliament for excluding strangers from its fisheries, ibid. Its natives described, 253. Their customs and manners, ibid. Great bank for cod-fishing described, 369. Difficulty of its navigation what, 370. State of affairs there, and comparison of the French and English genius for commerce, xl. 118. Fisheries, misconduct of the French and English with regard to them, 168.
Newhaven colony, account of its settlement, where and by whom, xxxix. 284.
Newport, various accounts of that battle, xxxi. 163 (A).
—— (Captain) his voyage and landing on Cape Henry, with their reception by the Indians, xxxix. 242. Have leave to build James-town, ibid. The captain returns, 243.
—— frigate taken by the French at the mouth of St. John's river, xxxix. 325.
Newruz, (Gazi) his rise, v. 181. Reconciled to Gazan, and joins him in his conspiracy against Baydu, outwits, pursues, and slays him, 182. Made general of Gazan's forces, and given up by him to Kutluk Shah, 184. Is put to death by him, 185.
Newstadt, a congress there, xxxiii. 431.
Neyen's negociation at the Hague, and at length treats with the States as a free people, xxxi. 196. Overtures signed on both sides, and ministers appointed, ibid. Several objections raised by the States to the progress of the negociation, 197.
Nezan (Nodham) Al Molk deposed by Malek Shah, with the answer to his threatening letter, iii. 279. Accused by the sultana, and is assassinated, 280. With a letter to the sultan, death, and character, iv. 124. Great honours paid to him by Malek Shah, &c. 325.
Nezar, successor to Al Mostanser, iii. 294. Opposed, and set aside by the vazir, with his revolt and dreadful end, ibid. Revolts against his brother Mostali in Egypt, xiv. 262. Is forgiven, but he revolts afresh, with his severe punishment, ibid.
Ngai-ti, emperor of China, viii. 434.
Ngan-lo-shan raised by Yiun-tsun, viii. 446. bels against him, plunders his palace, his revenge on the more loyal ele- 447.
Ngan-ti, emperor of China, his reign under his excellent mother, viii. 427—434. Murthered by Lew-hu, 435.
Ngan-vang's troublesome reign in China, viii. 409.
—— II. or Sous, dethroned by the king of Tsi, viii. 421.
Ngan-ywen-fu, in Korea, taken by the Japonese, viii. 540.
Ngingha, the eighth king of Angola, his short reign and death, with his horrid obsequies, xvi. 204 (C).
Ngola shakes off the Congoese yoke, xvi. 197. Assisted by the Portuguese, 198 (A). Betrayed and murthered by his prime minister, who seizes upon the crown, and dies soon after, 200.
—— (or Angola) Chilvagni crowned king of Angola, with his character, conquests, and numerous issue, and how treated by the Portuguese, xvi. 202 (B).
—— III. crowned the seventh king of Angola, with his ravages and success, xvi. 203. Madness and death, 204 (C).
—— (Bandi) the ninth king of Angola, his tyrannic reign, xvi. 205. Ingratitude to the Portuguese, 206. Severely revenged, 207. His dreadful end, 209.
—— (Bandi) succeeds, and begins his reign with blood upon those of his whole family, xvi. 209.
—— (Sedesio) chosen king of Angola, but slain for his apostacy, and his head sent in pickle to Lisbon, xvi. 270.
Nicholas, patriarch of Constantinople dies, ii. 533. William Stephen, an eunuch, succeeds, ib.
Niagara fort, account of it, xl. 209 (S).
Nisygima island, on the coast of Japan, is landed upon by Ferdinand Pinto, the Portuguese, ix. 356.
Nicanto made king of Quilos, xv. 427. War against Braham, defeated and deposed, with his miserable death, 428.
Nicaragua, discoveries of Gonzales d'Avila there, xxxviii. 281 (C).
—— (province) described, climate, and produce, xxxix. 249. Its lake, with tillage and manufactures cultivated, and the bold spirit of the inhabitants, ibid.
Nice, in Asia Minor, taken by Soliman, and becomes the seat of his empire, iv. 194. Abandoned by him for the sake of Antioch, 195. Taken by Apelkassem, 198. By Alexis, 199. Retaken by the sons of Soliman, 200. Taken by the crusade, 205.
——, and its confines, ravaged by Timur Bek, v. 343.
—— surrenders through famine, sword, &c. to the Othmans, xii. 44. Beautified and enriched, 45.

Nice, interview there between the emperor and king of France, together with the pope, where a truce is concluded, xxx. 34. But without seeing one another, and why, ibid. (O).

—— (county and city) described, xxxvii. 489.

Niceans become tributary to Or Khan, with his generosity to them and their widows, &c. xii. 45.

Nicephorus, the emperor, his haughty message to the Arab caliph, ii. 348. Forced to buy a dear peace from him, but breaks it, and is totally defeated, 349. Invaded afresh by him, 359. Becomes his tributary, and breaks the articles of peace, 360.

—— (Phocas) his success against the Moslems, iii. 37.

Njcesso-tree, in Congo, described, xvi. 28.

Ni-cha-ma-ting's extortions cause a revolt, v. 19.

Nicholas island, (St.) described, xiv. 431.

——, fort of that name in Rhodes, its brave defence against the Turks, xix. 119.

——, a German boy, arrives with 7000 people, young and old, on their way to Syria, xxviii. 376 (A).

—— (of Denmark) remarkable instance of brotherly affection what, xxxii. 109. Recalled, and his ransom paid to the earl of Flanders, 113.

—— called to the Danish throne after his brother Eric III. and 78th king, xxxiii. 1143 though Harold, Eric's son, probably reigned during the interregnum here between both princes, ibid. (A). Difference in Nicholas's conduct, with the occasion of some of the Danish provinces being laid waste by the Vandals, ibid. Betrayed by Elive, and defeated by Henry, prince of the Vandals, ibid. Declares Harold his successor, 126. Slain in a tumult of the Sleswickers, and with him ends the reign of Swen's fifth son, ibid. (A).

—— II. pope, protects the Jews, xiii. 390. A decree made by him, that the pope should be chosen only by the cardinals, with due respect to the emperor, xxv. 323. Makes a treaty with the Normans, and gives the investiture of Capua, Apulia, &c. to the two Guiscards, 324. Decree about the office, with a disdainful saying of Charles of Anjou, 508. Sends his brother with an army to reduce Romaniola, and the condemnation and imprisonment of the famous Roger Bacon, a Franciscan, with an embassy from the Greek emperor about the supremacy, &c. 509. Reconciles Rodolphus and Charles, king of Sicily, with the terms, ibid. Enters into a conspiracy of the Sicilians against Charles, but dies before the execution, 510.

Nicholas (pope) elected in the room of Honorius IV. xxv. 515. Embassy to him from the king of Lesser Tartary, 516. Compromise between him and the king of Portugal, ibid Legate appointed by him in Africa, 517. The sacred expedition retarded by Rodolphus's death, and an ambassy to the pope, &c. from Armenia, 519. Death, ib.

—— V. chosen anti-pope, xxvi. 26. In the room of Eugenius IV. and acknowledged by the empire, 171. Reproaches the Greeks for breach of the union, who commend the Bohemian Hussites, and desire their uniting with them, 175. Confession at Avignon with a rope about his neck, and death as a prisoner in the palace, 28. Character, 177.

—— (cardinal of Prato) sent legate to Florence, with the regulations made through his persuasions, and new-modelling the government, but fails in his main and intended design, xxxvi. 56.

—— (son to Lionel of Este,) the beheading him without the duke of Modena's orders, xxxvii. 456.

—— (Burewin) mortgages Rostock, xlii. 287. Assisted by his kinsman Albert against the duke of Pomerania, 390.

Nicolaus (Mysticus) condemns Leo IV's marriage, ii. 502.

Nicholson, governor of Carolina, xl. 435.

——, governor of Maryland, xl. 471, 472. Names of his successors, ibid.

—— Lieutenant governor of Virginia, his excellent character, and promotes the plan for a college, which is erected, xli. 544. Since greatly improved, ibid. His good government, and passing a cohabitation act, but to little effect, 545. And several other public acts, ibid. Again governor, he removes from James town to Williamsburgh, Lays out a new town, besides several other new buildings, with the repining thereat, 547. A French pirate surrenders, and the governor's generosity, with his excellent principle what, ibid. Why a project in his time for introducing camels fails, and an embargo laid, 548.

Nicholls (Colonel) first governor of New York, to whom Orange fort surrenders, xxxix. 349. Concludes an useful treaty between the five Indian nations, and the inhabitants, ibid.

Nicomedia fortified against the Turks, iv. 199. Taken by Or-Khan, xii. 43.

Nicosia, in Cyprus, its famous siege, xxvii. 387. Brutality of the Turks, and dismal catastrophe of the inhabitants, 393.

Nicote de Brito (see Brito) vii. 112.

Nicoya, a town of Costa Rica, and its trade with Panama, xxxix. 151 (R).

Nicubar iſles, in Siam, deſcribed, with the inhabitants, vii. 215.
Niceſſa, and Ojeuda's voyages to America, xxxviii. 27. Expedition in queſt of Veragua, and Olano's treachery, 32. The diſtreſs of both, and how relieved, 33. Succeeding Balboa, in Darien, is ſoon depoſed, 35.
Nidſio, the 78th emperor of Japan, ix. 126.
—— II. the 93d emperor, ix. 130.
Nienburg, beſieged by Tilly, is ſuccoured by the king of Denmark, who divides his forces, xxx. 169. Succeſſes on both ſides, without any conſiderable advantage, ibid. Surrenders, 171.
Niger river, (ſee Sanaga) xiv. 101. A geographical miſtake about it rectified, 414. Kingdoms on the north of that river deſcribed, 417. Accounts of it diſcuſſed, 425. Its ſpring-head, courſe, &c. variouſly fixed, 426. Father Labat's new opinion conſidered, 427. Its overflowing, 428. Its cataracts, iſlands, &c. 429. Lakes, 431.
Nigropont taken by the Turks, and the general maſſacre there, xxv. 19.
—— baſe ſurrender to the Genoeſe, with various accounts of a ſea-fight between them and Piſani in the Boſphorus, xxvii. 82.
Nightingales, large white ones in Ethiopia, xv. 64.
Nigua, account of a diſorder cauſed by that inſect in Carthagena, xxxix. 162.
Nikita Romanow Knes, on the chancellor's murther, ſent by the czar to appeaſe the people of Moſcow, xxx. 329. Pleſſeon and Trachanſton put to death, ibid.
Nikra, Or Khan, value of his new coin, xii. 44 (H).
Nile, its dreadful inundations, iii. 286. Obſervation on its overflowing, &c. xiv. 157.
—— in Abyſſinia, xv. 99. Croſſes the Dembean lake unmixed, with ſome curious remarks on its pretended ſpring-head, 100.
Nilometer, a new one erected in Egypt, ii. 193. Thrown down by an earthquake, with a new one erected, and by whom, 439.
Nimeguen, a congreſs appointed there, xxxi. 503. The plenipotentiaries meet there, and the negociations retarded, xxv. 115. Congreſs there, with the conditions offered by Lewis, accepted by all but Lorrain, ibid. Negociations there for a peace, with the cavillings of the Daniſh miniſters, and the claims of the ſeveral powers, xxxii. 525. The Dutch and the elector of Brandenburg ſign a ſeparate peace with France and Sweden, as does alſo the king of Denmark, and the terms, 532. Signed by all except the emperor, xxv. 117. With reflections on that event, ibid. He alſo ſigns the peace, 118. Concluded after much ado, xxi. 447. The places reſtored to Spain, and retained by France, what, ibid. Treaty concluded there between the allies, and the king of France, xxx. 339.
Ninachetu raiſed by Albuquerque, with his conſtancy, and noble death, ix. 327 (Y).
Nineveh, the chriſtians there butchered by the Curds, and make alliance with the Weſtern Curds, v. 165.
—— Jewiſh chiefs, their privileges, xii. 276.
Ning-po, or Lyang-po, a fine ſea-port in Chekyang, viii. 64. Its canal, and trade with Japan, 65, 66 (F).
Ning-tſong, emperor of China, his reign, and invaded by the eaſtern Tartars, vii. 464.
Ninquta, a city of eaſt Tartary, vii. 514.
Ninken, the 25th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 115.
Nintoku, the 17th emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 114.
Niobe, or Siote, empreſs of Japan, ix. 135. Grants the Chineſe a free commerce, 136.
Niord ſucceeds Othen, king of Sweden, and his character, xxxiii. 27. Outed by the ſovereign of Muſcovy, but the people revolting call him back, ibid.
Niphon, or Hiphon, the principal iſland of Japan, deſcribed, ix. 71. Its chief provinces, 73. Cities, 74.
Niphonbas, a famous bridge in Japan, ix. 78—100.
Nipiſſings, Indians, xxxix. 403.
——, where ſeated, and ſome account of them, xxxix. 485.
Niretu ſurprised and taken by ſtratagem, v. 399.
Nireupan, among the Siameſe, what, vii. 244. Who entitled to it, ibid. and 260 (G).
Nirka, or Niron, a tribe of Turks in Weſtern Tartary, iv. 28.
Niron (Kayat) invaded by the Merkits, iv. 329. Revolts againſt Vang Khan, 330. Defeated by Temujin, 336.
Niſa, or Neſa, where ſituated, iv. 416. Taken by the Mongls, 417.
Niſabr, Niſhabur, or Naiſabur, the metropolis of Khoraſan, taken by the Moſlems, i. 524. Taken alſo by the Seljuks, iv. 87. Submits to the Mungls, 408. Its ſiege, ſurrender, and horrid maſſacre there, 427. Taken by Yakub Ebn Lait, ii. 474. Retaken by Mowaffek, 476.
Niavi (Mohamed) his cowardly abandoning of Kaender, iv. 417.
Niſchnei-Novogirod government, and diviſion into four circles, xxxv. 16. City of the ſame name, and the inhabitants of the government deſcribed, alſo their worſhip, 17.

Niſera iſland deſcribed, xix. 61.
Nitzachon, an impious Jewiſh book, by whom compiled, xiii. 414 (R). 417 (U). Various impreſſions of it, and the Jews fearful of the chriſtians reading it, 418. ſub not.
Nizam (Al Molk) declines the vizirate, vi. 461. Diſappointment at court, 462. Forced into a conſpiracy againſt Mohammed Shah, and he invites Nadir Shah, into the Mogul dominions, 463. Is kindly received by him, and made chief Omra by the emperor, 468. Shah Nadir's juſt character of him, 477. His reign in Decan, 482. His uſurped dominions there, 485.
Noah, or Nuh, Emir of Khoraſan, &c, death and character, iii. 27.
—— (Patriarch) whether the firſt peopler of China, viii. 320. Arguments in favour of it, 321. Probably the ſame with the Chineſe Fo-hi, ibid. Why he ſeparated himſelf from his deſcendants, 324. Difficulties raiſed againſt it removed, 330. Advantages reaped from his records, 337. And inſtructions, 339 (G). Proofs of his being the founder of the Chineſe monarchy, 348. From their religion, &c. 349. Their abſtinence from wine, 350. From the ſtructure of their ſhips, 351. Their ſingular regard for their canonical books, 353. Objections anſwered, 354. Their ancient books not totally deſtroyed, 355. Confucius's prophecy of the Meſſiah, 357. Further proofs of his being the Chineſe Fo-hi, 358. Drawn from the Chineſe and Hebrew chronology, with the beginning of his monarchy, 360.
Noailles totally defeats the viceroy of Catalonia, with other tranſactions there, xxv. 137.
Noayr, abſolute chief of the deſert Arabs, defeated by Mirza Abubekr, v. 350.
Nobatah, a famous Moſlem preacher, his death and character, iii. 102. Another of that name, 103.
Nobility, two ſorts of them in Germany, xxix. 14. Privileges of them, with their diviſion into departments, 15.
Nobunanga and his ſon, killed at Meaco, ix. 133 (T).
Nodar (Al) beheaded by Mohammed, i. 111.
Nogays, in Kipjak, invaded by the Mungls, iv. 446.
Nogueyra, the jeſuit, his diſmal account of the Romaniſts in Ethiopia, xv. 330 (Z). Severe proclamation againſt him, 333.
No-ghean, one of the eight provinces of Tonquin, vii. 455.
Nohawand, where ſituated, i. 509.
Nohawandian war, an account of it, i. 508.
Nojmo'ddin, expelled from the Egyptian vizirate by Ebn Selar, iii. 358. His fatal attempt againſt him, 359.
Nojmo'ddin (Ebn Meſal) raiſed to the vizirate of Egypt, xiv. 267. Murthered by Naſr, 268.
Nokhailah, where ſituated, and the Shiites camp there, ii. 138.
Nombre de Dios, firſt Spaniſh ſettlement in Darien, but deſtroyed by the Engliſh, xxxix. 156.
Non cape deſcribed, and whence ſo called, xviii. 8.
Nonojoſa (Admiral) why he foments diſorders in Lima, xxxviii. 428. Regardleſs of a deſign on his life, is murthered, with many others, 430.
Norbert (St.) new order of Premonſtratenſians confirmed by the pope, with an account of him, xxv. 381 (B).
Norby, ſent to Stockholm, with a fleet, and his ambitious views, xxxii. 417. Revolt, 423. Refuſes to execute his promiſe to Frederic, and invades Schonen, 425. But is defeated by Rantzaw, as are ſeveral thouſand peaſants on their march to raiſe the blockade of Landſcroon, 426. He capitulates, and further proofs of his perfidy to Frederic, yet forced to ſurrender and evacuate Gothland, with ſome particulars concerning him, ibid. (A).
Nordlingen ſurrenders at diſcretion, and the victors reduce Suabia, and moſt part of Franconia, &c. xxx. 220.
—— battle of, in which the Swedes are totally defeated, xxxiii. 261. Confuſion introduced into the Swediſh affairs by that defeat, 262.
Norembegua what, and voyages made to it by two Engliſhmen, xxxix. 235 (B).
Norevi (Nicolas) his noble attempts in Denmark, xxxii. 242. Kills Gerhard, and the peaſants cut his army in pieces, with Nicolas's progreſs in Jutland, and defeating ſome, but he himſelf is killed, 243.
Normans, their bravery in Sicily, but diſguſted by Maniaces, iii. 213. Their petition to retire, commit grievous ravages, and defeat Maniaces, 214.
—— 150,000 of them arrive at Conſtantinople, and take Ancyra, but defeated and ſlain by the Turks, iv. 207.
—— ſend a fleet againſt the Moors, but repulſed by Abd'alraman, and alſo a ſecond time, ii. 425. Ravage Spain afreſh, 440. New ſwarm of them waſte Burgundy, xxiii. 238. Invade the territories of the count of Tuſcanelle, who ſubmit to the pope, xxv. 324. Quit their conqueſt in Campania, 331.
——, of Apulia, invade the territories of the church, and Leo goes into Germany to ſollicit the emperor's aſſiſtance, and returns to Italy with an army, xxv. 319.
—— firſt arrival of a few in Salerno, who entirely defeat a great body of Saracens, xxviii.

xxviii. 40. Method used by the prince to allure the Normans to come into Italy, ibid. Adventures and arrival of a body of them, who gain several victories over the Greeks, but defeated entirely, 42. Their treatment by the inhabitants, and their doing themselves justice by arms, 44. Build Aversa, ibid. And invite their countrymen to people it, among whom comes three sons of Tancred, &c. with an account of him, 45 (M). Ill treated by the Greek general, with their severe revenge, 47. Return to Puglia, and several times defeat the Greeks, 48. Their successes, and distribution of their conquests in Puglia, 49.

Norman counts of Aversa also terminating the dominion of the Lombards in Capua, xxviii. 55. Enlarge their territories, ib. Agreement between the Normans and pope, who gives them the investiture of their duchies, ibid. Excommunications how dreaded now, 56. Assist the pope against the count of Tusculum, 57. Conquer the confusions in Rome and Sicily, 58.

Norogna (Antonio de) made governor of Goa, but slain by Idalcan, ix. 272.

Noroy, plotter against Geneva, discovered, who is shut up in perpetual imprisonment, xxxvii. 342.

Norte Rio del, in New Mexico, described, xxxix. 119.

North, on the king of Sweden's death, a peace concluded there, xxx. 305.

—— peace concluded between the two crowns, with the terms, xxxiii. 284.

—— east passage, several attempts for, xxxv. 104.

—— the attempts for finding to China, xxxv. 226.

—— west passage, various testimonies of it, ix. 376. sub. (F). Four different schemes to find it, 578. Attempted by the Dutch, and Spanish merchants, x. 277. A fresh attempt abortive, 293.

——, account of the several attempts made for its discovery by the English, xli. 100. 102. Captain James's voyage and opinion against a passage, 102. His reasons, 103 (O). Answered, 105.

Northlingen, account of that city, government, and religion, xlii. 134.

Norway, its history (see Denmark) xxxii. 1. By whom annexed to Denmark, 47—93.

—— shakes off the Danish yoke under Harold Yellow-hair, xxxii. 84 (A).

—— (King of) breaks his engagements to Margaret, princess of Denmark, but by accident the marriage by Olaus of Sweden takes place, xxxii. 272.

—— subdued, and half of it given Swen of Denmark, as a portion with Olaus's mother-in-law, xxxiii. 49.

—— in insurrection there, xxxii. 128.

Norway, long war between it and Denmark, with Hacquin of Norway's devastations, a further detail of that war, xxxii. 216. Renewed by the Danes, and its operation, 219.

Norwegians recal Harold, brother of Olaus, and place him on their throne, xxxii. 102. Who makes war on Swen, and the latter defeated, ibid. Harold undertakes an expedition into England, where he is killed, 103. His sons enter into a treaty and alliance with Swen, ibid.

Norris (Captain) sent to Newfoundland to oblige the French to the stipulations of Ryswick, xxxix. 251. His successes, xxxi. 114. His arrival with a British squadron in favour of Sweden proves decisive, xxxiii. 426. Sails from Copenhagen road towards the Swedish ports, xxxv. 522. Sails with a squadron to the Tagus in defence of Portugal, xxxvii. 219. Some anecdotes, xxxvi. 564.

Noserat (Seyfoddin) the thirteenth Shah of Hormus; is disturbed with civil wars, defeated, and recalled, also murthered by Massand, vi. 70.

Notary camp in Poland, his office, xxxiv. 32.

Noto, or Neetum, in Sicily, seized by the Moslems, ii. 458.

Notte, deputy-governor of Virginia, xli. 548. Gets a handsome house built for himself, 549.

Notteburg besieged by Scheremetow, xxxv. 420.

Nova-Scotia. See Scotia-Nova.

Novaia-Semlia, erroneously called Nova-Zembla, some account of it, xxxv. 90.

Novantola abbey submits to the Bolognese, xxxvii. 7.

——, in Modena, described, xxvii. 448.

Novara (George de, a judaiser) his tenets, xiii. 419.

——, unsuccessful attempt of the French on it, and their camp forced by the Swiss, with the fatal consequences to the Venetian republic, xxvii. 275.

Noubeador confirmed king of Cochin, ix. 267.

Novello, head of the Gibeline, obliged to raise the siege of Lucca, xxxvi. 20. The inhabitants of which, and the Florentine exiles, apply to Conradin, grandson to the emperor Frederic II. but defeated by Novello, and expels the Florentine Gibeline, with the effects of enthusiasm, 21. With his party takes post at Prato, and is excluded from Florence, while the popular constitution is restored, together with the Guelph exiles, and the consequences, 25. The Florentine general's success, ibid.

Novi, a silk-dyer, made duke of Genoa, xxviii. 450. And Gavi recovered, with a peace concluded, 572.

Novogorod government, its lakes, rivers, and the canal, whereof Teverſa and Miſta, making a communication between the Caſpian ſea and Baltic, with the diviſion of this government into circles, xxxv. 7. The moſt remarkable places in that circle, 8.

Novogrodians, applying to the Waregers for governors, have Ruric, Sineus, and Truwor, ſent to govern them, with their places of reſidence, xxxvi. 282 (A).

Nooman (Al Ebn) Makran's vaſt ſucceſs in Khoraſan, i. 507. Killed at the battle of Nohawand, 509.

——, governor of Cufa, depoſed by Yezid, ii. 90. Strives in vain to quiet the Medinans, 113.

Noor, a Moorith general, invades Abyſſinia, with his ſucceſs and ſingular humility, xv. 255.

Noort (Captain Oliver Van) his voyage round the globe, xi. 427. Prevented from entering the ſtreights of Magellan, 430. Enters into the South-ſea, with de Weert, 431. Brave action with the Manilla ſhip, 434. Return towards Holland, and arrival there 436. Remarks on his voyage, 436.

Noyon, treaty between Francis, and archduke Charles, and another, at Bruſſels, with the views of the other powers, xxvii. 29. Maximilian, and the Venetians, accede to the treaty, and Verona delivered by Lautrec to the latter, 207.

Nſima, or civet-cat, at Congo, xvi. 51.

Nſoſſi, a ſtrange frightful creature in Congo, xvi. 51.

Nubakht, the Perſian aſtrologer, diſmiſſed by Al Manſor, and ſucceeded by his ſon, ii. 297.

Nubakhti, promotes Al Kaher to the caliphate, ii. 547.

Nubandijan deſert, where ſituated, iii. 253. Yields a miraculous ſupply to Arſlan's vazir, 258.

Nubians, when firſt defeated by the Egyptians, iii. 30. And when firſt ſubdued by the caliphs of Egypt, who are ſaid to have been chriſtians, 268. Succeſſion to the crown ſettled among them, 271.

——, caravan and traffick into Egypt, xiv. 240.

Nufuſa, a mountain of Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 381.

Nuh (Ebn Manſur) invaded by Bagra Khan, and ſucceſs againſt his two revolters, iii. 121. Gratitude to Sabektekin, 122. Death and character, 123.

—— (Ebn Manſur) prince of Khoraſan, &c. defeated by Kara Khan, iv. 51.

Nunez's attempt to corrupt king Idris, xviii. 36. Severely revenged, 37.

Nur, where ſituated, and taken by Jenghiz Khan, iv. 392.

Nur (Mahamed) the 12th Khan of Kaſhgar, oppoſed by the houſe of Hajim, vi. 166. Taken priſoner at Maru by Abbas Shah, the laſt of the eldeſt houſe of Avanaſh, 167.

—— (Jehan Ghir) his wife's great influence on him, vi. 366—369—373. Confined for plotting, 377.

—— (Takin) oppreſſes the Balkhans under him, iii. 221.

Nuremberg city, fined for oppreſſing the Jews, xiii. 340.

—— diet remonſtrates againſt the Romiſh oppreſſions, publiſh the hundred grievances, an edict with a formidable alliance againſt France, xxvi. 287. Inſiſts on a redreſs of grievances, 289. The holy league of the catholics there, 388.

—— joined in the alliance with the proteſtants, and the aſſembly there divided in opinion about the popes, xxix. 364.

—— its privilege of keeping the German regalia, xxix. 374.

—— proceedings of the diet there, with regard to Baſil, and the Teutonic knights, xxix. 481.

—— reſolutions of the princes met there, xxx. 41. Remonſtrance from the diet there to the emperor, with his reply, 104.

—— account of that city, the imperial ornaments kept there, xlii. 131 (L). Their toys, ibid. (M). Its government, 132 (N) and (O). Religion, ibid. Other places dependent on it, ibid. Their particular intereſt what, ibid.

Nuro'ddawla makes war and peace with his brother Kawam Thabet, iii. 210.

—— (Al Afadi) his death and character, iii. 271.

Nuro'ddin (Mahmud) repulſes the Franks, iii. 355. Seizes on Senjar from Kotbo'ddin, his brother, and exchanges it with him for other places, 358. Defeats the Franks in Syria, ibid. Defeated by Joſelin, and treacherous revenge on him, and conqueſt in his territories, 360. Seizes on Damaſcus, 366. Defeats the rebel Dargan, xiv. 274. Reſentment againſt the faithleſs Shaweſr, and ſends an army into Egypt, 277. With the ſucceſs there, and new forces againſt him, 278. Sends thither alſo an army againſt the Franks, 279. Applied to by the caliph for aſſiſtance againſt the Franks, ibid. Forbids the Fatemite caliph to be prayed for, 284. Grows jealous of Salahddin, but dies of a ſquinancy, 287.

—— (Mahmud) ſucceeds his father Zenki in Aleppo, iii. 355. iv. 163.

—— (Abdarrahman) great mufti, comes ambaſſador from Baghdad to Timur Bek, and why not well received, v. 276.

—— (Sheykh) ſaves Timur's life, v. 288. Amply rewarded by him, 289. Immenſe preſents

ponents, and tribute to him, 301. Succeſs againſt the revolted princes, 303. Narrow eſcape before Batnir, 305. Scales the walls of Baghdad, 337. Exhorts the revolted Amirs to ſubmit to Pir Mehemed, 379. Repulſed before Samarkand, 383. Falls out with Khodadad, and parts from him, and treacherouſly ſlain by the Malek-ſhah, 384.

Nutmeg iſlands, called Bandas, x. 457. Methods to prevent their growth of nutmegs out of them, and whether propagated by birds, 459 (B). Dutch plantations of them how ordered, 460.

Neville, his partiality and ignorance detected, xxxi. 216. ſub. fin. not.

Nuyts (Commodore Peter) his ſucceſs in the Eaſt-Indies, x. 314. Sent ambaſſador to Japan, 318. Shameful repulſe at that court, and made governor of Formoſa, 319 (A). Treachery to two Japaneſe veſſels, 320 (B). Seized in his own palace by the the Japaneſe, 321. (C). Forced to ſign a ſhameful treaty with them, 322 (D). Ill conſequence of it, 323. Impriſoned by the council of Batavia, 324. Delivered up to the emperor of Japan, 325. His mild ſentence and puniſhment, 327. Lucky releaſe, and arrival at Batavia, 328.

Nyctalopia, a diſeaſe in the eyes, viii. 309. The Chineſe way of curing it, ibid.

Nyewſu's noble defence of Fanchiang, iv. 456.

Nyew-Lyen, ſent to aſſiſt Ataku, iv. 522. His ſucceſs againſt the Song, 523.

Nyew-ti (Hay) his great character and friendſhip to Tay-ping, with his death, v. 67.

Nyu-che Tartars ſubdue the Lyantongers, viii. 462. Tartars ſubdue Lyanton, and invade China, viii. 462. Great ſucceſs, 463. Defeated by Li-tſong, and an end put to their empire there, 465. Seize the north part of China, 534.

O.

OACCO province in Angola, deſcribed, xvi. 177.

—— the lord of it, baptized, his large government, venomous inſect, and ſtrange effects of its ſting, with the cure, xvi. 177 (A).

Oanguel, made regent of Abyſſinia, xv. 223 (T). Reception of Chriſtopher de Gama, 225. Narrow eſcape from the Moors, 229. Retreats to the Jewiſh mountains, 234. Forced ſubmiſſion to the patriarch Bermudez, 236 ſub. (Z). Conducted to the king her ſon, 241. Becomes an irreconciliable enemy to the Romiſh church, 254. ſub. (F).

Oaro, a province of Angola, deſcribed, the ancient reſidence of its kings, ſeized by the Portugueſe, and ſtrange fortreſs deſcribed, xvi. 185. Salt and freſh ſprings, 186.

Oataz betrayed by Sharif Mohamed, xviii. 118. Defeated by him, 119. Alſo by Hammed, 120. Taken priſoner, and interview with the Sharif, 125 (E). Strangled by Mohammed's order, 131.

Oath, that of women, what, i. 84. Of fealty, or inauguration, taken before Mohammed, 144.

Obaid, ſlain at the battle of Awtas, i. 134.

Oban, a gold coin of Japan, ix. 57.

Obeida (Abu) puts a party of the Koreiſh to flight, i. 105. Succeſsful irruption, 136. He and his army almoſt famiſhed, 168.

Obeid'allah, the ſon of Ziyad, made lieutenant of Khoraſan, ii. 75. Succeſs in Bucaria, 76. Made governor of Cufa by Yezid, 91. Miſtaken for Hoſein, and received with joy, but puts Moſlem and Hani to death, 92. Sends forces to oppoſe Hoſein, 95. Refuſes to liſten to his terms, 97. Indignity to his head, when brought to him, and to his ſon and daughter, 101. Becomes odious to the Cufans, 103. Favours Al Mondar's eſcape, contrary to Yezid's orders, 113. Courts the Baſrans for the caliphate, is choſen, but abandoned by them, 123. Flees into Syria, 124. Drives the Motazalites out of Baſra, 129. Sent to take and plunder Cufa, but is defeated, 142.

—— (Ebn Zobeir) made governor of Medina, ii. 125.

—— (Abul Kaſem) a famous aſtrologer, his account of that art, iii. 96. ſub. (M).

——, firſt Fatemite caliph, xiv. 146. His conqueſts and death, 147 (X).

Obelerio, ninth doge of Venice, ſucceeds Giovanni, xxvii. 23. Is ſuffered to devolve ſome of the burthen on his brother Beato, with contradictory accounts in this period, 24. With his wife, Pepin's ſiſter, torn to pieces, 25. Character, 26. Perſonated by an impoſtor, 27. His puniſhment, 28.

Obeyd (Khan) his ſucceſs in Khoraſan, but defeated by Din Mahamed, with Nare and other cities delivered up to him, vi. 126. His death, 127.

—— (Khan) aſſiſts Omar Gasi in Karazm, vi. 159. Divides the priſoners among his generals, 160. Totally defeated by Din Mahamed, 161. Over-reached by him, 165.

Obi, a river of Weſtern Tartary, iv. 10. Its courſe through the Eluth Mungls, 292. The conſiderable ſtreams falling into it, xxxv. 51 (A) (B) (C) and (D).

Obolla taken and burnt by the Zenjians, ii. 472.

Observatory of Pe-king, described, viii. 28. Improved by F. Verbiest, 29.
—— of Teng-fong (Tong-fong) by whom contrived, viii. 70. 185.
Obuljin, Jenghis Khan's third wife, iv. 465.
Obba's wager against Mohammed's prophecy lost and paid, i. 60.
—— (Ebn Casb) one of his amanuenses, i. 246.
Ocaider, a christian prince, taken prisoner by Mahomet, and becomes tributary to him, i. 199.
Ocango, where situated, and scarcely known to geographers, xv. 482 (B).
Ochirtu-chechin (Khan) unites the Eluth tribes under him, v. 96. Treacherously murthered by Kaldan, 97.
Ocotsk territory, on Kamtschatka coast, described, and the furthest north cape of Siberia, xxxv. 101.
—— (Octavio) the young duke, his distress on the uniting Parma to the holy see, xxxvii. 159. The cardinal's account of their two brothers, 162. As also their sister Victoria, 165.
Odhkos, a Turkish nation in Western Tartary, iv. 15.
Odiaa, or Judia, the capital of Siam, besieged by the Barmas, vii. 80. 291. Its brave defence, 292. The siege raised, 294. Besieged and taken by Chaumigrem, 295. Its greatness falsely extolled, 346.
Odin, or Othin, king of Sweden, an account of his reign and transactions, with a custom in his reign glorious to Sweden, xxxiii. 27.
Odiquan, a tribe of Hottentots described, xv. 490—502.
Odoacer (Heruli) under him their irruption into Italy, xxxvi. 10.
Odoli-hotun, famous ruins in Eastern Tartary, vii. 529.
Oegwa, or Aqua, a town on the Gold coast, described, xvii. 62.
Oesel province, in Russia, its division and contents, xxxv. 32.
—— bishopric sold to the Danes, who exchange it for part of Holstein, xxxv. 220.
Ofeira, an Arab lady, her bravery at the battle of Yermouk, i. 421.
Offenburg, account of it, xlii. 158.
Officers, of the Swedish crown, the five great, a part of the constitution, xxxiii. 20.
—— in Sweden, are maintained out of the crown, xxxiii. 24. Provision made for those past services, ibid.
Offra, the capital city of the Lesser Ardrah, described, with great factories of the English and Dutch there, xvi. 459.
Ogilvy, the allies under that general take Eberenburg, xxx. 388.
Oginski, grand standard-bearer, obtains the supreme command of the Lithuanian confederacy, xxxiv. 259. He and his parties demands, with Sapieha's manifesto against them, 297. By which many forsake Oginski, ibid. Defeats Sapieha, but through a vigorous step taken by Augustus, the army of the latter is disbanded, and a treaty follows, 306. His faction throw themselves into Augustus's arms, 328. Defeated by Sapieha, as also by Charles XII. 329.
Ogle, strength of his fleet, and arrival at Dominica, xli. 427. Engagement between four English, and four French ships, ibid. Arrives at Jamaica, and a council of war held, 428. Resolve to attack Carthagena by sea and land, 429. Animosity between him and Trelawny, with the character of each, 450.
Oglethorpe's miscarriage on St. Augustine in Florida, and the causes, xxxix. 128. Sails for Georgia, reception in Carolina, and plans the town of Savannah, xl. 455. Interview and treaty with the Creeks, 456. His character of them, ibid. Arrives a second time in Georgia, 459. Transactions there, ibid. Dealings with the Indians of Georgia, and travelling for intelligence about the natives, 461. Declaration of several Creek deputies, and that of Oglethorpe, 462. Declaration about the lands appropriated to the Creeks, ibid. Beats off the Spaniards, &c. from Georgia, and congratulations thereon, 463.
Ogurza, or Ogurja, a province of Karasm, described, vi. 134.
Ogus (Khan) first khan of the Huns, iv. 42. His descendants how far spread, vi. 92. and xii. 2.
Ogusians, whether a branch of the Turks, xii. 2 (B).
Ohan, a Mungl province described, iv. 280.
Ohio company, account of them, xl. 192. How they alarm the natives, who are inflamed by the French, and separate traders, 193.
Ohod, the battle in which Mohammed was defeated, i. 219.
Ojedo (Alonso de) with Americus, his voyage to America, xxxviii. 14. Uncertain where he first touched, and his account of the natives, ibid. And Americus's second voyage to America, xxxviii. 20. And Nicuessa's voyages to America, 27. Arrival, with Pizarro at Carthagena, defeats the Indians, and his distress, 29. Assisted and revenged on them by Nicuessa, ibid. Extreme distress, 31. Relieved by the Indians of Cuyba, ibid. Generosity of Esquibel, of Jamaica, to him, 32. Death, ibid. His discoveries on the American continent, 502. Butcheries, and disregard of the Spaniards to the royal edict, 503. His fate, ibid. Distress of the Spaniards, 504.

Oiz (Omi) lake in Japan, described, iv. 6.
Okail, Ali's brother, goes over to Moawiyah, ii. 35.
Okba, beheaded by Mahomet, i. 112.
—— his muleteer, a critic in the Alcoran, and a good poet, i. 251.
—— (Ebn Nafe) sent to conquer the Western Africa, iv. 498.
—— (or Ocha) sent governor into Spain, and succeeds there, ii. 226.
Oki Kronwi seizes on the crown of Siam, but expelled by the son of Api II. vii. 301.
Okienku, or Akſankar, lord of Muſel, takes Aleppo, iii. 333. iv. 256. Aſſaſſinated in a temple, ibid.
Oktay Kaan, his haughty anſwer to Alaoddin's embaſſy, iv. 250. Demands homage of Azzo'ddin, and his death, 225.
—— (Ogotay, or Uaday) Jenghiz Khan's ſon, his valour againſt ſultan Mohamed, iv. 390. Sent to beſiege Otrar, 391. Commands alone at the ſiege of Karasm, and kind offers to Najmo'ddin rejected, 414. Valour at the battle of Indus, 436. Lays ſiege to Gazna, and takes it, 443. Succeſs againſt the Kin, return to Tartary, and declared his father's ſucceſſor, 462. His character, 466. Difficulty to make him accept of the crown, 471. Great friendſhip to his brother Toley, 472. Settles the taxes, and the affairs of the empire, 473. And of his chief conqueſts, 475. Conqueſts in the province of Shen-ſi, 476. Offers peace to the Kin emperor, makes peace and alliance with the Song emperor, 488. Falls out with him, 497. Invades Korea, 498. Famous palace of Wan-gan, ibid. ſub. (U). Sickneſs and death, 503. Iſſue and character, 504. Liberality and juſtice, 505.
Oy-ya Praklang, his office in Siam, vii. 270.
—— (Pollatep) intendant of the revenue in Siam, vii. 270.
—— (Jombarat) judge criminal in Siam, vii. 270.
—— (Pakdi) or high treaſurer in Siam, vii. 270.
Ola (Al) defeats ſome revolted tribes, i. 281.
Olaus I. or Uſſon, ſucceeds his father Vermund, nineteenth king of Denmark, with his glorious reign and character, but no particulars related, xxxii. 46. 87.
—— II. mounts the throne of Denmark after his father Ingell, thirtieth king, xxxii. 510 (A). His inglorious reign and penitence at his death, ibid.
—— (or Olo) ſiſter's ſon of Harold III. ſucceeds him as thirty-eighth king of Denmark, xxxii. 60. Different accounts of this prince, ibid. (A). Taken off by a conſpiracy, 61.
Olaus III. elected fifty-fifth king of Denmark, after his father Gotric, with different accounts of this prince, xxx. 70.
——, of Sweden, ſoon ſeizes the Daniſh crown, and at his death leaves it to his ſon Siward, who is ſlain in an inſurrection in favour of Canute the Little, xxxii. 84.
——, Hungry or Famiſhed, called from confinement with the earl of Flanders, to ſucceed his brother Canute the Pious, and ſeventy-ſeventh king in Denmark, xxxi. 109. Remarkable inſtance of brotherly affection in Nicolas ſubſtituting himſelf in his ſtead, ibid. (A). The king's return for this, ibid. Death by what occaſioned, ibid.
—— V. of Norway, and ſon of Margaret, elected king of Denmark, xxxii. 281. Arrival at Fullage, and his impolitic inveſting Goerhard, of Holſtein, in Sleſwick, 284. Death and character, ibid.
—— intrigues of that archbiſhop in Norway, for the elector Palatine, xxxii. 438.
—— (Trætelga) ſon of Ingel, king of Sweden, eſcapes the fire which deſtroyed the reſt of the royal family, with his retirement and domeſtic tranſactions in Wermeland, xxxiii. 44.
——, or Tree-cutter, is raiſed to the Swediſh throne on Aſmund's being depoſed, xxxii. 46. Marriage of his ſon Ingo with the daughter of Regner, king of Denmark, ibid. Anſgarius's ſucceſs in propagating chriſtianity, which the king countenances, who is offered up a ſacrifice to the heathen gods, and the occaſion, with other tranſactions by him, ibid.
—— (Scotconung) or the Tributary, raiſed to the Swediſh throne in the room of Ere Stenchil Milde, xxxiii. 48 (A). Three miſſionaries ſent him by Ethelred, of England, with their ſucceſs, ibid. (B). A war between Sweden and Norway, by Sweno of Denmark, his intrigues, ibid. The Norwegians defeated by Olaus, of Sweden, 49. Unalienably annexes Gothland to Sweden, ibid. A peace concluded by him with Oluf, the lawful heir of Norway, and the crown aſſigned to him, ibid.
—— (Truggeſon) king of Norway, throws himſelf overboard, and periſhes, xxxiii. 49.
Oldenburg, account of that houſe, xxxii. 10.
—— (Count) his wicked ſcheme for deſtroying the nobility of Schonen prevented by Guſtavus, xxxii. 435.
Olga, a Ruſſian ſaint, xxv. 182.
Olgerdus and Keijuſtutus, on the impriſonment of their brother Jaununtes, are raiſed to the Lithuanian throne, xxiv. 44*. The moderation of each, and a partition made, 448. On a partition of the Lithuanian dominions between him and his brother Keijuſtutus, is made grand duke, ibid.

ibid. His ravages and cruelty in Pruſſia, Livonia, and the New Marche, ibid. Defeats the Tartars, and takes the czar priſoner, with the inſolent meſſage of the latter, and his anſwer, 449. The conſequences of this capture to Lithuania, and character, ibid.

Olghars, a tribe of Turks in the Weſtern Tartary, iv. 15. Their ſite, 17.

Olibo (Hieronyma de) her abbey becomes ſubject to the order of Malta, xix. 278.

Olid (Chriſtopher de) ſent to ſettle a colony in Mechoacan, xxxviii. 278. Repulſed with loſs by the Catirsens, 279. Makes a ſettlement in Mechoacan, ibid. Sent to find a paſſage from Honduras to the South-ſea, 283. Revolts from Cortez, and aſſaſſinated by his ſoldiers, 284.

Olegiana, Viſconti, ſends an army under him into Tuſcany, who beſieges Piſtoia, and marches againſt Florence, but in vain, xxxvi. 121. With the ſiege of Scarpria alſo fruſtrated, the war continued, and Viſconti baffled in his intrigues at Piſa, 122.

——, governor of Bologna, his ſucceſſes, xxxviii. 395.

——, Vandal prince, his going over to Valdemar, xxxii. 162.

Olinda, the capital of Fernambuco, taking of it by the Dutch, xxxi. 282.

—— deſcribed, xxxix. 222.

Oliva, treaty of, concluded by Sweden with Poland, xxxiii. 316. Denmark, Holland, and the Ruſſians, ibid.

—— peace concluded on Charles Guſtavus's death, and the conditions, with the origin of this war, as mentioned by ſome Poliſh writers, xxxiv. 213 (B).

Olivares's unexpected good fortune in Italy and elſewhere, renders him ſtill more inſolent, xxi. 373. Perſiſts in his reſolution of having Caſal, and orders Leganez accordingly, ibid. Forms a deſign of depriving the Catalans of their privileges, 375. Meaſures which produce ſtill greater calamities, and how, 377. Entreats the king's leave to retire, 384. Is diſgraced, and a general clamour againſt him, ibid. Draws up a ſtrong apology, for which the king, who wanted to recal him, baniſhes him to Toro, 385. Procures ſecretary Lucena's ruin by forgery, with an account of the whole, xxii. 300. His ſchemes abortive with regard to Braganza and his own wife's conduct, 286. His death, xxi. 387.

—— (Count) appointed viceroy of Naples, his character, xxviii. 288. With his very wiſe government, and embelliſhing Naples, ibid. Recalled, 219.

Olive (Peter John) condemned, with an account of him and his tenets, xxvi. 23.

—— (Mr. de) his tyrannic character and miſconduct at Guadalupe, though governor in part under arreſt at St. Chriſtopher's by de Poincy, xl. 240. Which he ſells to the Engliſh, and new ſettles the iſland, with its freſh calamities, and the occaſion, 241. Thrives through the prudence of Aubert, its governor, but diſſenſion enters under Howel, who ſuperſedes him, 242. Three deſtructive hurricanes, and their effects, ibid. Conſpiracy of the negroes through Howel's tyranny at laſt defeated, 243. His extortion, and Tracy ſent over by the French king, who reduces the revolted ſlaves, and his injuſtice to the reformed, 244. The iſland purchaſed again by a new inſtituted company, 244. Another formed by the great Colbert, 245. A treaty of neutrality entered into between the French and Engliſh deſtructive to the latter, 246. Its articles, ibid. The great advantages to the French, 247. Deſcent of the Engliſh, and various accounts of it, ibid. A rendezvous for privateers, 248. Vaſt quantities of ſugar made here, and its other advantages, ibid. Its importance apparent from its conſtitution ſince the ceſſion in 1763, and what, 249. Its ſalubrious air and productions, with other curioſities, 250.

Oliver (Van Noort) his firſt arrival at the Ladrones, ix. 531.

Oluf, of Norway, diſpute between him and Canute of Denmark, and death in a battle fought againſt his own ſubjects, xxxiii. 49.

Olympia diſgraced and baniſhed, with her character, xxvi. 449. The Barberini reſtored to favour and confidence, 450. Again aſſumes the ſupreme direction in Rome, and the Barberini inſinuate themſelves into favour, 451.

Omado'ddin (Zenghi) ſee Amadoddin, iv. 154. Founds the Attabec dynaſty in Irak, 156. Takes Aleppo and Hamah, 157. Defeats the caliph Al Moſtarſhed, 158. His deſign on Damaſcus fruſtrated, 162. Takes ſeveral other cities in Syria, but killed before the caſtle of Jabar, 163.

Omar, one of Mohammed's chaliſs, i. 48. Becomes a convert to his religion, 52. Whence ſurnamed the Divider, 53. Settles the æra of the Hegira, 97. Succeſs againſt the Hawanites, 158. Takes Abu Sofian, and other chiefs, priſoners, 170. Incloſes the Caaba, 209. Obtains the ſecond claſs, 249. Denies Mohammed to be dead, 274. Procures the caliphate to Abu Becr, 275. Succeeds Abu Becr in the caliphate, 308. His firſt ſpeech to the people, and new title, 380. Sends an army againſt Perſia, and gains ſeveral victories, 381. Is greatly incenſed againſt Khaleb's cruelty to the Damaſcenes, 388. Gives his commiſſion to Abu Obeidah, 389. Makes new conqueſts in Irak, 390. Orders a baſtinado on thoſe

thoſe who had drank wine in Syria, 394. Letter to Abu Obeidah, 396. His ſevere rebuke to him by a freſh one, and he gains many cities in Syria, 430. Sends 8000 men to reinforce his army there, 417. Confirms the capitulation of Jeruſalem, and ſets out with a numerous eſcorte to that holy city, 425. His mean proviſions and carriage, with his adminiſtering juſtice on the road, 426. Signs the articles upon his arrival at the camp, and entry into Jeruſalem, 428—430. Adds ſome other favours to the city, ibid. Vaſt ſucceſs in Perſia, 433. Returns to Medina, 436. Affected humility, 453. His life wonderfully preſerved, 454. Joy at the ſurrender of Antioch, and he permits the Moſlems to marry Greek women, 457. A letter to the emperor Heraclius, 460. Forced to ſend for corn from Egypt, and to cut a canal for its greater diſpatch, 499. Sends Aiyad to reduce Meſopotamia, 501. Stabbed in a moſque at Medina, 510. Dies three days after, and buried near Mahomet, 511. With his character, and particulars of his death, 512. Why ſurnamed Al Farick, or the Splitter, 513. Rejects every one that is propoſed to be his ſucceſſor, 515. Even his own ſon, 516.

Omar (Ebn Hamak) becomes one of Othman's aſſaſſins, 531.

—— (Khan) put to death by Turkham Khatun, iv. 412.

—— (Ebn) Obeid's ſucceſs againſt the Greeks, ii. 440.

—— II. friendſhip to the Jews, xiii. 212.

—— (Al Maklus) profeſſes the Kadarian ſect, i. 120. Why buried alive by the Ommiyans, 122. When they begun to decline, 253. The graves of the Ommiyan caliphs at Damaſcus ſhamefully inſulted by Saleh Ebn Ali, ibid. Receive ſome freſh defeats, 259. Hoſtilities againſt the houſe of Al Abbas, 263. One of that family made caliph in Spain, 271.

—— (Abbas) ſurpriſes and takes Soltaniya, v. 245.

—— (Mirza Sheykh) defeated by Toktamiſh, v. 253. Purſues and defeats Bakatura, 258. And Kublik in his return homeward, 260. Marries the princeſs Sevinj, 261. Succeſsful valour againſt the Kipjaks, 266. Succeſs in Khuzeſtan, 271. Made governor of Fars, 275. Slain before Kormatu, 280.

——, the ſon of Miran, promoted by Timur Bek, v. 357.

—— (Sheykh) the ſon of Abuſaid, his ſhort reign and death, v. 407.

—— (Ebn) Haſan's revolt and defeat in Spain, ii. 184.

——, Al Makſus's advice to his pupil Moawiyah II. ii. 119.

Omar (Ebn Abdallah) totally deſtroys the plundering Azarekites, ii. 146.

—— (Ebn Abd'alleziz,) Soliman's ſon, appointed his ſucceſſor, ii. 197. Proclaimed after his death, 199. 201. Aboliſhes the curſe, ibid. Perſecutes the chriſtians, 202. Friendſhip to Ali's family, 203. Gentle anſwer to Shuzib's deputies, 204. Poiſoned by a hired ſlave, with his partiality againſt the chriſtians, 205. Behaviour and laſt words, with his frugality, 206.

Omran, lord of Al Batiha, his infamous riſe, iii. 88. Robberies and death, 89.

Omras, or the great Mogul's guards, their office, &c. vi. 295. What entitles them to that office, are guilty of oppreſſion and avarice, 310.

Omund ſucceeds his father Olo, thirty-ninth king of Denmark, xxxii. 61. His war with Ringo, king of Sweden, and marries Ringo's daughter, and how brought about, 62. Policy in reducing Ruſia, a warlike virgin of Norway, with his death and character, ibid.

Omm (Borda) nurſes Mohammed's ſon, i. 190.

—— (Forka) beſieged in her caſtle, is taken and put to death by Mahomet, i. 144.

—— (Habiba) Mohammed's ninth wife, and Safina his ſeventh wife, i. 242.

—— (Aiman) one of Mohammed's chamber-maids, i. 252.

Ommelands, or ſurrounding territory, ancient hiſtory of, xxxi. 35.

Ommeya, a prince of the Koreiſh, dies of grief, and his character, i. 115.

—— (Habiba) Ebn Sofian's daughter, married to Mohammed, her death and tomb at Damaſcus, i. 156.

—— (Kolthums) one of Mohammed's four daughters, married to Othman, but dies childleſs, 238.

Ommirabik, a river of Morocco, deſcribed, xviii. 61.

Ommiyahan caliphs, from whom deſcended, i. 11.

—— tribe, oppoſe Ali's election, ii. 2. Refuſe to ſwear to him, 3.

—— family baniſhed out of Medina, and a thouſand of them beſieged in Merwan's caſtle, ii. 114.

Ommigans curſed by order of Moezz'oddewla, iii. 39. The form of the curſe, 40 (E). End of their caliphate in Spain, 193.

Omar, general of the Moſlems in Sicily, totally defeated by the chriſtians, iii 220. Eſcapes by ſea, 221.

One monaſtery, by whom founded, xx. 28 (H).

Onag-Segued, or Etams-Dengel, the eighty-ſeventh king of Abyſſinia, receives an ambaſſy from Portugal, xv. 209.

Onchon ſeized in his camp by the Mahometans, is ſlain by his brother, v. 96. Revenged by his ſon, 97.

Onhiot, a Mongul province, turned into a foreſt, iv. 280.
Oniate (Count) arrives as viceroy of Naples, in the room of Arcos, with his character, xxviii. 315. By his intrigues with Anneſe and the other chiefs, he ſurpriſes and reduces Naples with very little bloodſhed, ibid. Publiſhes a general pardon, and applies to the re-eſtabliſhment of the government, puniſhes the diſaffected with great rigour, and extirpates the banditti, 317. Recovers Piombino and Portolongone, in Tuſcany, from the French, and is recalled, with an account of his adminiſtration, ibid. While employed againſt the banditti recalled, 319.
Onk (Awank, or John) king of the Kerites, where ſituated, with his conqueſt and vaſt dominions, iii. 367.
—— (Khan, or Tulikhan) ſuppoſed by travellers to be Preſter John, iv. 47.
Onon, or Saghalian, a river of Weſt Tartary, iv. 11.
Onor, a town of Kanara, with its pagod and idol, vi. 540. Taken and loſt by the Portugueſe, ix. 313.
Ontario fort, evacuated by the Engliſh as untenable, xl. 214.
Onneyouth's deputation offer ſubmiſſion to the French, xl. 108.
Onnontagueſe, ſome of them come to Montreal to treat of peace with preſents, and engage other tribes on their way home, with the intelligence theſe give about the Iroquois, xl. 26. Startled at a meſſage from New York, and ſpeech thereon, 27. Treat with le Barre, 28. But deſpiſe the French, 29. Noble intrepidity of a venerable one, 106. Converſion among them by father Chaumonot, xxxix. 457. Inſtance of extraordinary female virtue here, 458. Some Hurons among them why enemies to the fathers, and the latter ſave the French colony, ibid. Project of a French ſettlement among them, which the Agniers reſolve to fruſtrate, 459. Diſtreſs of the French on their march thither, and how relieved, 460. Dupuys parade in entering the country, and the good effects, 461. Deputies, their arrival at Quebec, and what errand, why incenſed, whom Lauſon pacifies, 463. Perfidy of theſe ſavages to the Hurons verified, 464. Conſpiracy to cut off all the French, and the occaſion, ibid. Their wonderful eſcape, and by what means, with ſome ſtrictures on the account, 465.
Ookimats, the 107th emperor of Japan, ix. 133.
Oomi, a river of Japan, deſcribed, alſo its lake, ix. 6.
Opdam, ſea-fight between him and Wrangel, the Swediſh admiral, the latter retreating, Opdam ſaves Copenhagen, xxxi. 418. The Dutch fleet, under Opdam, enter the Sound for the relief of Copenhagen, with a famous battle fought between them and the Engliſh fleet, in which Opdam is accuſed of negligence, xxxii. 496 (C). Copenhagen ſiege turned into a blockade, and the elector of Brandenburg marches to Frederic's relief, 497. Several advantages gained over the Swedes, ibid. Orders given him to fight the Engliſh under pain of death, xxxi. 448. The Dutch fleet defeated by the duke of York, between Yarmouth and Harwich, with Opdam's ſhip blown up, and an account of the loſs on both ſides, 449.
Opium, though not forbidden by the Alcoran, yet deemed unlawful by the Turks, i. 358.
Oppecancanough, account of that Viginian chief, and maſſacre of the Engliſh, xli. 528—530. Taken, and brutally ſtabbed, with his magnanimous character, 531.
Oqué-Louſſas ſavages, where, and why ſo called, xl. 345.
Orainites, eight of them for treachery cruelly puniſhed by Mohammed, i. 137.
Oran, betrayed by the Jews, xiii. 383.
—— (or Auran) taken by the Spaniards, xviii. 174. The capital of the Weſtern Algerine circuit, 233. Taken, and retaken by the Spaniards, 234 (H).
—— taken by the Moors, xxi. 511.
—— expedition by the Spaniards thither, xlii. 397. Which with Fort Mazalaquiver, they take, ibid.
Orange fort, on the iſle of Gorée, taken by the French, xvii. 357.
—— (Cape de) the inhabitants from Amazon river to it deſcribed, xxxix. 231. Chief trade, ibid.
—— (Prince of) his progreſs after Bourbon, xxxvi. 527. Siege of Cortona by that prince, who takes it, as alſo Arezzo, 529. Killed at Cavinana, 539. Ravages Juliers, xxiv. 188. Diſcovers a plot, 298. Takes Saas Van Ghent, xxv. 9. Hulſt, 15. The Stadtholderſhip, &c. made hereditary in that family, 105. Stratagem in taking of Naerden, ibid. Defeated in the battle of Mount Caſſel, but makes a maſterly retreat from St. Omer, 113. Why he and other nobles, &c. retire into Germany, xxxi. 46. Marches with an army into Germany, 50. Defeats a party of Spaniards at Noiteim, ibid. But his rear in croſſing the Geate defeated by Alva, and diſbanding his army, 51. North Holland and Mons reduced by them, 56. Succeſſes, 57. Retires to Holland, 58. In high eſtimation, and at Breda choſen governor of Brabant, &c. who upon the duke of Archot inviting archduke Mathias to Flanders, concurs with him, 73.

Rejects Philip's offers, 83. Renews the treaty with the duke of Anjou, and the oppoſition the latter meets with, 86. With his friends is proſcribed by Philip, and Villiers employed by the prince to anſwer the proſcription, 87. An attempt made on his life, 91. Remonſtrance to the ſtates general, 94. His aſſaſſination at Delphi, 96.

Orange, character of William I. his privileges as Stadtholder, and reſtrictions, xxxi. 10.

—— (Henry) twice repulſed from Spinola's lines, xxxi. 255. His ſpeech againſt his ill-treatment anſwered by a manifeſto from the provincial ſtates of Holland, 355. A young prince born eight days after the death of his father, 359.

—— (Princeſs Dowager) by circular letters to the provinces notifies the birth of her grandſon, and the reſult, with diſputes about his tutelage, xxxi. 361. And in whoſe favour determined, 362. The prince's excluſion from the Stadtholderſhip, 395. The princeſs remonſtrates to the Dutch againſt the act of excluſion, as does the elector of Brandenburg, but to little effect, 396. The people diſcontented thereupon, ibid. Diſſenſions about the tutelage of that prince, and the ſtates of Holland ſeize on the princeſs dowager's papers, 431. With king Charles's complaints on this action, ibid. Diſputes between Holland and Zealand about that prince's education, 434.

—— (William III.) made captain-general, and high-admiral of the ſtates, xxv. 98. Retakes Naerden and Bonn, &c. xxx. 324. Is obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Maeſtricht, 330. Defeats a body of Spaniards, xxxi. 336. Takes Dixmuyde and Huy, xxx. 381. Reduces Namur, 383.

—— an attempt by Richelieu to ſeize on that city through Walkemburgh the governor, xxxi. 288. How fruſtrated by Kiruyth, and thence the averſion of the Orange family to the houſe of Bourbon ever after, ibid. Takes Venlo, 293. How cardinal Richelieu effects a reconciliation, 320. Lays ſiege to Breda, and its ſtate under Fourbin the governor, with his generoſity to the garriſon, and the cardinal forced to retire, 321. Diſputes between him and the province of Holland, the ſtates-general ſupporting the former, 354. Proceeds with a deputation faom the ſtates-general to ſeveral places in Holland, and his bad reception, 355. Confines the ſix deputies of Holland in Louveſtein caſtle, 356. The king of France ſeizes on that principality by marſhal Pleſſis Pralin, 426. Inſtructions on this head to the ſtates ambaſſadors in France and England, 427. Attachment of the ſtates of Zealand to that family, with a penſion of 40,000 florins aſſigned the prince, 427. The act of excluſion againſt him aboliſhed by the ſtates of Holland, ibid. Plot in favour of that prince diſcovered, 462.

Orange, prince of, on de Wits maſſacre, promoted to the whole adminiſtration of Holland and Zealand, xxxi. 491.

—— offer of the ſovereignty of Guelderland declined by that prince, xxxi. 502. Occaſion of ingratiating himſelf with the province of Utrecht, and their making the Stadtholderſhip hereditary in his heirs male, ibid.

—— eſpouſes Mary, daughter to the duke of York, and his influence thereby, xxv. 115. The views on both ſides, xxxi. 506. Conferences after this upon a plan of pacification with France, Charles renouncing all connections with Lewis, ibid. Almoſt fruſtrated through the cajollery of the French court towards king Charles, ibid. Abandons the ſiege of Maeſtricht, 503. He refuſes to enter into a ſeparate peace for the Dutch republic with France, and his motives, ibid. Cauſes of animoſity between Lewis and that prince, with Lewis's revenge in ſeizing Orange, 514. The oppreſſion of the inhabitants of that principality, and redreſs ſolicited at Paris to no effect, ibid. His intercepting the French ambaſſador's letters gives a new turn, 527. And he carries all before him, 518. Refuſes his conſent to the abolition of the penal laws and teſt act in England, 527. Intrigues in England, ibid. Preparations for invading England, 527. Safe arrival in England, and joyful reception, 529. Greatly aſſiſted in the revolution by Charles II. of Spain, xxi. 460. Account of the confederacy projected by him to oppoſe Lewis, xxv. 121. That prince, when king of England, prevails on the parliament to accede to the treaty, 122. Account of the reaſons which drew Spain into this confederacy, ibid.

——, viceroy of Naples, his character, xxvi. 267.

Oranienbaum-palace, xxxv. 35.

Oratavia, the chiefeſt port of Teneriff, deſcribed, xiv. 463.

Ordas, or Aymaks, among the Mungls, how diſtinguiſhed, iv. 314.

Ordas, (Diego de) ſent with a party to ſcour the ſtreets of Mexico, extricates himſelf, and retreats with difficulty, xxxviii. 205.

Ordogno (Don) ſucceeds Ranicro in Spain, and quaſhes a revolt in Alava, xix. 514. Commits an unknown piece of injuſtice againſt a biſhop, 515. His victories and conqueſts, 516. Reſigns to his ſon, and dies, 517.

Ordogno II. ſucceeds his brother Don Garcias, and defeats the Moors, xix. 530. His ſucceſs againſt them, 531. Loſes the battle of Junquira, and his character, 532 (H). His death, 534.
—— III. ſucceeds Ramiro in Spain, xix. 545. Suppreſſes an inſurrection, invades the Moors; and reduces the count of Caſtile, 546. His death, 547.
—— IV. ſet up by the count of Caſtile, xix. 548.
Ordoanez draws up Almagro's men at Salinas, is wounded and defeated, xxviii. 365.
Onja, a coaſt, why ſo called by Columbus, xxviii. 21. Account of the natives, and their cuſtoms, ibid. (F).
Orenburg government, and its chief places deſcribed, xxv. 60.
Oreſtes, the Alexandrian prefect, his bloody fray with biſhop Cyrill, and narrow eſcape from his monks, xiii. 198. Revenge on him and them, 200.
Orford, a cape of the South-ſea, deſcribed, xl. 330.
Orges taken by aſſault, and other places, ſubmit to the Venetians, xxvii. 137.
Orient (Port le) the French ſettlement there deſcribed, xl. 195. Greatly improved by the preſent company, ibid. (R).
Orietan, a city of Arracan, vii. 17.
Oriflamme, or banner in France, when firſt borne, xxiii. 302.
Orkanj, or Argenſh, the capital of Karazm, and two places of that name, vi. 137 (A). Its ruinous ſtate deſcribed, and trade, 138. Ancient grandeur, and preſent miſery, 139. Situation, 140. See Urgenſh.
Orkham, Urkhan, or Hyrcan, and his family come over to Mohammed, i. 56.
Or-khan, ſent to reduce Bithynia, xii. 41. Succeeds his father as ſecond Othman Sultan, and attacked by Andronicus, 42. Meſſage and preſents to him, 43. Great ſucceſſes in Semendura, changes his reſidence and his coin, and he new models his army, 44. Generoſity to the Niceans, with his other conqueſts, and he brings ſome Seljuk princes under tribute, 45. Seizes on Bergama, and the traitor Hajil, with other towns ſubmit to him, 46. Ill ſucceſs againſt him at ſea, 47. Sends aid to Cantacuzenus, 50. Marries Cantacuzenus's daughter, 51. His grand reception of her, 52. Pays him a pompous viſit, and ſends him conſiderable aid, 53. Recals it privately, 54. Aſſiſts him againſt Paleologus, ibid. Unjuſt behaviour to him in Thrace, 55. Aſſiſts Mathew againſt Paleologus, 56. Attempts to paſs into Europe, 57. Sends his ſecond ſon thither, 58. Dies of grief, and his character, 59.
Orkney (Earl) governor of Virginia, now a fine-cure, xli. 548.
Orkneys, by whom reduced, xxxii. 75.
Orkon, Orkhon, a river of Weſt Tartary, iv. 11. Deſcribed, 285.
Orlando, commands the confederates, who defeats Maſtin, with a treaty concluded, and its terms, xxvii. 79.
Orleans (Father) his account of the revolution in Siam, vii. 355.
—— ſome prieſts burnt alive for hereſy there, xxiii. 276.
—— (Duke) declaring for Winceſlaus, returns from Germany without effecting any thing, xxiii. 495. Diſpoſſeſſes his uncles of power, but is diſpoſſeſſed by the duke of Burgundy, 496. Who ſecures the young duke of Bretagne, and his brothers much for the intereſt of France, 497. Sends a challenge to Henry IV. of England, with the anſwer, ibid. Their mean oppreſſive methods render them odious, and are forced to retire, 500. Hence great diſorders ariſe, and the duke of Orleans and the duke of Burgundy fail in their attempts againſt the Engliſh; but after a ſober reconciliation, the former is aſſaſſinated by command of the latter, 501. His titles, and that of his dutcheſs, with their iſſue, ibid. (F).
—— commands in the Low-countries, xxv. 6. Ranſom paid in England by the duke of Burgundy, with their reconciliation, xxiv. 24. Declared lieutenant-general of the kingdom by the parliament, xxv. 55. His retreat to Dauphiny, xxxvii. 19. Takes Tortoiſe, xxi. 512. The duke though ſucceſsful diſpleaſes king Philip, ibid. Strange part acted by him, xxv. 5. Intrigues quaſhed by Beaufeu's prudence, and makes terms the beſt he could, xxix. 85. Retires into Bretagne to execute his former ſchemes, 87. His death, whom his brother ſucceeds in title, 448. Publiſhes a manifeſto in Burgundy, penetrates into Languedoc, and is ſupported by Montmorency, with his character, 529. Gives notice of Goertz's ſchemes, xxxiii.
—— (Mary Louiſa) queen of Spain dies, xxv, 123.
—— (Regent) dies, with the important alterations occaſioned thereby in Spain, xlii. 386.
—— (Mademoiſelle) her propoſal to the queen mother, xxv. 528.
—— (Baſtard) relieves Montargis beſieged by Warwick, xxiv. 8.
—— (Maid of) how ſhe relieves and raiſes the ſiege of that city, with ſome account of her, xxiv. 11. Performs great feats, and is amply rewarded by the king, who is crowned at Rheims, 12. Taken in a ſally

at Compeigne, and ſold to the Engliſh, but the beſiegers forced in their camp, 13. Burnt at Rouen in Henry the ſixth's preſence, 14.
Orleans (Dutcheſs of) her ſucceſsful negociation with Charles II. xxv. 96.
—— Lewis iſland in St. Laurence river deſcribed, xxxix. 373.
——, account of it, xl. 227.
—— (New) capital of Louiſiana founded, xl. 294.
—— (New) the colony of Louiſiana tranſported from Biloxi to it, as the head-quarters, xl. 308. Damages done there by a hurricane, 309. Its inconveniency, 368.
Ormiyan fortreſs rebuilt, v. 349.
Ormond, the allies paſſing the Scheld produces his orders not to act offenſive, xxx. 461. After inveſting Queſnoi, he acquaints the other generals with his orders to publiſh an armiſtice, and moſt of the foreigners in the Engliſh pay ſeparate from Ormond, who alſo withdraws and takes poſſeſſion of Dunkirk, 462. Queſnoi in the mean time ſurrendering, ibid.
—— and Jarnigan's arrival at Peterſburg, with their views, but fruſtrated, xxxv. 485.
Ormuz iſland (ſee Hormuz) taken by Abbas Shah, v. 450.
—— city ſeized upon by the Portugueſe, vi. 88. ix. 277. Attempted in vain by the Turks, 289. Its ſtrength and importance, 300. Situation and trade, attempted by the Portugueſe, 301. Its ſtrong citadel, 302. Wealthy and luxurious inhabitants, 303. Vaſt ſums raiſed by its governors, 304. Attacked by the Engliſh and Perſians both by ſea and land, 305. Immenſe ſums gained by the plunder of it, 306. The ruins of it carried off by the Dutch, 307.
Ornus, the Greek, defeated by the Othmans, xii. 39. Surrenders the city of Pruſa, 41(B).
—— (Haji) made Beglerborg of Rum, with his conqueſts and ravages in Thrace, &c. xii. 61 (B) and (C).
—— (Marſhal) his honeſt remonſtrance to king Henry IV. on the oppreſſions in Guienne, xxiv. 425. Well received by the king, though not by his courtiers, 426.
Oro (Caſtello del, &c.) granted to Nicieſa, xxxviii. 27. What country is ſo called now, ibid.
Orobio, a concealed Jew, comes to Amſterdam, and makes public profeſſion of Judaiſm, with his works, xiii. 440 (M).
Orochon, people, where ſeated, vii. 522.
Oroonoko, account of iſlands there, and the inhabitants, xl. 526.
Orpan, a Mungl city, its ruins, iv. 280.
Orſini (Cardinal) reſtores peace in Rouen, and two ſenators choſen annually to govern the city, xxv. 511.
Orſova battle, xxxv. 202.
Orthodox, cruelly perſecuted in Africa, by Genſeric, xiv. 123. By Huneric, when twenty-eight ſhewed ſurpriſing conſtancy, 129. Dreadful treatment from the Moors, 130. Recalled by Gutamund, 132. Reſtored by Beliſarius, 144.
Ortiz (John) ſurpriſing adventure of that Spaniard, xl. 382.
—— (or Ortos) a province of Mongalia, where ſituated, iv. 282.
Orry (M.) regulates the finances, alſo other public matters, and good effects throughout Spain, xxi. 524.
Oſages, ſavages, xl. 346.
Oſakka, a city of Japan, deſcribed, ix. 84. Its port and watch, 85.
Oſama, made commander of Mohammed's forces, i. 220. Comes to receive his dying bleſſing, 226. Quiets the army after his death, 228. Aſſiſts at the funeral rites, 229. Invades Syria, 272.
Oſarno, account of its bloody ſiege by the Chileſians, but excluded, xxxviii. 377.
Oſborne's ſucceſs againſt M. de la Clue's ſquadron in Carthagena harbour, with the complaints of the French, xlii. 433.
Oſma (Peter de) ſeveral propoſitions in his book condemned, xxvi. 215.
Oſmin, the brave Amir, put to death by Timur Bek, v. 291.
—— (Paſhi) defeated by Mirza-Hamzeh, v. 431.
Oſnabrug. See Munſter.
—— congreſs there and at Munſter, xxxix. 292. The terms for Sweden, and thoſe ſhe might have claimed from her ſucceſſes, 293. Particular articles in that treaty relating to Sweden and others, xxx. 290. With regard to the Imperial chamber and Aulic council, 291. The king of Spain proteſts againſt the treaty, and the pope publiſhes a bull againſt it, with the ratifications of the treaty exchanged, 292. The execution regulated by another treaty concluded at Nuremberg, ibid.
Oſtan ſucceeds his father Adel in the Swediſh throne, but is miſerably deſtroyed in a revolt of his ſubjects, xxxiii. 41.
Oſtend, Eaſt-India company, its riſe and progreſs, xi. 197. When, and by whom firſt eſtabliſhed there, 201. Impowered to make repriſals, 202. Obtain the promiſe of a charter, 204. Oppoſed by the maritime powers, 205. And by the Dutch more ſtrenuouſly, with their motives for it, 207 (D). And by Great-Britain, 209. The charter granted the company by the emperor, 210. The ſubſtance of it, 212 (G). Conduct of the Dutch on occaſion of it, 215. Conduct of the French, 218. Imitated by Spain, 217. Memorial againſt it, 218. Their receding from it alarms the maritime powers, 220. The conduct

of the Dutch on that occaſion, 221. The company obſtructed by the treaty of Hanover, 224. The conduct of the courts of Vienna and Madrid on that occaſion, 225. Agree to ſuſpend the charter for ſeven years, 227. The preliminaries ſettled and ſigned at Paris, 228. A vain project to remove the commerce to ſome other Imperial port, 232. The company finds ways to go on with it, 234 (Q). By ſham paſſports from Poland, &c. 236. Make Hamburgh their ſtaple, 237. Oppoſed by the maritime powers, 238. A ſecond ſhip ſent thither, 241. A ſtop put to that practice by the Imperial authority, 243. The deſolution of the company, 246.

Oſtend, ſiege continued, xxxi. 174. Slow progreſs, 177.

Oſterma, appointed prime miniſter of Ruſſia, xxxv. 554.

Oſtiacks deſcribed, xxxv. 70.

Oſtriches, of Africa, deſcribed, and their ſurpriſing fleetneſs, xiv. 78 (A). Stupidity, 79.

Oſtrog, what, xxxv. 79 (A).

Oſwego, built by governor Burnet, its advantages in ſeveral reſpects what, xxxix. 354.

—— fort, taken by the French, and their baſe breach of articles, xl. 215. Conſequences of this event, ibid.

Oſſuna (Duke of) appointed viceroy of Naples, who becomes odious by his haughty behaviour, but at laſt gains the good-will of the Neapolitans, xxviii. 286. His character, 293. Infeſts the trade of the Venetians in the Adriatic, with complaints of the Neapolitans againſt him, and his ambitious deſigns, 294. Dies, as does the duke, xxi. 71.

Oſſats (Cardinal de) his character, xxiv. 407.

Othman, or Ottoman empire, its riſe and foundation, xii. 1. Hiſtory of, 3. His anceſtors ſettle in Perſia, 5. Remarks on the fabulous part of his hiſtory, 6—23. And on the writers of it, ibid. paſſim. his riſe and election, 24. One of the ſeven Turkiſh princes, with his firſt conqueſts and ſtratagems in war, 25. He ravages Bithynia, 28. With other Turkiſh princes, 29. Takes Belokome, 31 (U). Ravages Aſia Minor, 38. Repulſed before Nicomedia; he retires, and defeats the two Greek governors, and recovers Kutahia, 39. His threatening edict, and he reduces ſeveral cities and caſtles, but is invaded by the Chaudar Tartars, 40. Other conqueſts, and his death, 41.

——, one of Mohammed's caliphs, i. 48.

—— (Ebn Matum) dies in the ſecond Hejira, i. 116.

—— (Ebn Affan) ſent to treat with the Meccans, is impriſoned by them, i. 143. Embraces Iſlamiſm, 163. Made perpetual guardian of the Caaba, 174. Contributes largely towards the Greek war, 195. Is one of Mohammed's ſecretaries, 246. And illuſtrious friends, 250. Writes Abu Becr's laſt will, 308. Elected caliph after Omar's death, 517. Purſues his predeceſſor's conqueſts, with his ſucceſs in Egypt, &c. 518. In Khoraſan, 523. Iſauria, 524. And in Nubia, ibid. Becomes hateful to the Moſlems, 527. His haughty ſpeech exaſperates the mutineers, who raiſe a ſedition againſt him, 528. His offers rejected, 529. Betrayed by his ſecretary, 530. Cruelly murthered by Abu Becr, with his contemptuous burial, 531. Character, 532. Conqueſts, 533, ad finem.

Othman, Yezid's lieutenant, depoſed and baniſhed, ii. 114.

——, Ebn Walid's ſucceſs in Meſopotamia, ii. 158.

——, Al Walid's general, penetrates into Cilicia, ii. 178.

——, the ſon of Al Walid, declared his ſucceſſor, ii. 233. Impriſoned by Zezid, 235. Murthered by Soliman, 240.

——, Al Kara Hug, the third ſhah of the white ſheep dynaſty, highly promoted by Timur Beg, and ſlain by Iſkander, vi. 111.

——, Ebn Kaka, ravages the chriſtian dominions, ii. 307. See Othman empire.

——, father of the Turks anceſtry, uncertain, xii. 5, and notes.

—— porte, why it rejects the name of Turk, xii. 2.

—— (Ebn Hanif) made governor of Baſra, ii. 6.

Othmanjik, where, and by whom built, is garriſoned by Bajazet, xii. 71 (S).

Othmans, or Ottomans, their original, xii. 1. Why they reject the name of Turks, 2. Alteration made in their dreſs, weapons, pay, &c. 44. And their infantry defeated by Andronicus, 47.

——, or Ozmans, who, and whence, xii. 2. They ſettle in Perſia, 5.

Otho I. elected emperor in the room of his father Henry, the Fowler, xxix. 25. Account of his hereditary dominions, 26 (Z). Addreſs of the archbiſhop of Mentz to him in the great church of Aix-la-chapelle, with the ceremony of his coronation, 27. Upright adminiſtration, his defeating the Hungarians at Dortmund, and checking the Sclavi, ibid. He ſends an army againſt Boleſlaus, who is at firſt defeated by Æſic, but the whole Imperial army cut to pieces, 28. After a long war Boleſlaus ſubmits to the emperor, ibid. The three ſons of Arnold, duke of Bavaria, refuſe homage to Otho, who gives that Dutchy to Bertolf, Arnold's brother, and, entering Bavaria, ſeizes Everard, the eldeſt, and baniſhes him; yet the two brothers obtain each a

palatinate, 29. On the Lorrainers revolting, defeats them, takes Briſac, Metz, and Chevremont, ibid. Marches into France, but is recalled to Saxony to quell a new conſpiracy of his brother Henry, 32. The conſpirators beheaded, Henry impriſoned, and pardoned, ibid. Regulates the policy of his dominions, and erects the ſee of Triers into a principality in favour of Rutbert, 33. Gives his brother Henry the duchy of Bavaria, on Bertholf's death, and marches into France to aſſiſt Lewis, and the court of Flanders, againſt Hugh, the Great, ibid. After taking Rheims, and ravaging the duchy of France, the allies beſiege Rouen, but are obliged to abandon it with loſs, and a truce agreed to by the emperor's mediation, 34. Why he makes war with the Danes, but it ends in an accommodation, 35. Mediates a peace between Lewis and Hugh, with the emperor's ſon Ludolphin married to Idda of Suabia, ibid. Takes Boleſlaus, but grants him peace, and entering Italy, on Alix's importunity, marries her on the death of his firſt queen Ethica of England, obliging Feranger to ſubmit, who yet recovers his friendſhip, 36. His ſon Ludolphus revolts, with his pathetic ſubmiſſion and pardon, marches againſt the Hungarians, whom he cuts in pieces, 37. Defeats the Sclavi, and on a ſecond revolt pardons them, and receives ambaſſies from the Arabs of Cordova, and queen of the Ruſſians, ibid. Sends an army into Italy, under Ludolphus, againſt Beranger, with ſucceſs, and his ſon's death of grief, and the pope again implores the emperor's aſſiſtance againſt Beranger, 38. After his ſon Otho is elected and crowned king of Germany, he returns to Italy, is conſecrated and crowned emperor at Rome, the Romans ſwearing allegiance to him, with his expedition into France, and reſtoring Lewis againſt Hugh the Great, ibid, (H). Largeſſes in Rome, and letters patent expedited, by which he is acknowledged ſupreme head of the church, 39. Condemns Beranger and his wife to perpetual impriſonment, ibid. Returns to Rome, calls a council, and depoſes pope John, with the crimes laid to his charge, ibid. (I). Erects Capua into a principality for Pandulph, 30. Holds a diet at Cologne, in which the diviſion of Lorrain is confirmed, 41. On Leo's death, John XIII. is made pope by him, he puniſhes the Romans for their inconſtancy, and revolt, ibid. Eſtabliſhing a well regulated police, he cauſes his ſon Otho to be crowned emperor, and receives an embaſſy from Phocas, emperor of Conſtantinople, ſends an army into Calabria, which defeats the Greeks, 42. Marching into Italy raiſes the ſiege of Canoſa, and marries Adelaide, xxv. 283. Is crowned king by the archbiſhop at Milan, 286. Alſo emperor by the pope at Rome, ibid. Solemn oath between them, with Otho's regulations as to the holy ſee, retaining juriſdiction over the the lands granted it, ibid. His return to Pavia, and marching againſt Berengarius, 287. The pope, notwithſtanding his oath, makes a ſecret treaty with Aldebert for expelling the Germans, ibid. Sollicits the Hungarians to invade Germany, and Otho marches with part of his army to Rome, where he aſſembles a council of biſhops, 288. Accuſations in it againſt pope John XII. who is depoſed, and Leo VIII. choſen, ibid. Who grants a bull in favour of Otho, and his ſucceſſors; but the Romans, excited by John to revolt, are defeated by Otho, and pardoned, 289. After quelling a rebellion in Rome, returns to Germany, xxviii. 31. After coming into Italy on a ſecond commotion in Rome, and ſeverely puniſhing the chiefs, he cauſes his young ſon Otho to be crowned by the pope, ibid. Sends an embaſſy by Luiſprand to Conſtantinople, for an alliance, with Luiſprand's account of the embaſſy, and another embaſſy to him at Rome, from Nicephorus, the Greek emperor, with the latter's treachery, 32. Declaring war, beſieges Bari in vain, ibid. Marches his army to Rome, and reſtores Leo; but in a council Benedict voluntarily reſigns, and is baniſhed to Hamburgh, xxv. 290. Adelbert flying to Corſua, Otho returns to Germany, when the Italians revolt, and recal Adelbert, who is repulſed by duke Burchard, Otho's general, ibid. And Leo dying, the Romans ſend to Otho to conſult about a ſucceſſor; and having leave, they chuſe John XIII. ibid. The Romans rebel, and impriſon the new pope, baniſhing him the city; but Otho returns with an army, and puniſhes firſt the rebels of Lombardy, for inviting Adelbert, 291. He next marches to Rome, and very ſeverely puniſhes the authors of the revolt, ibid. Receives the privileges of the Venetian republic, making Grada the metropolitan ſee, and goes with the pope to Ravenna, ibid. And renews the grant of Pepin and Charlemagne to the holy ſee, &c. and ſends for his ſon Otho from Germany, who is crowned emperor at Rome, 292. Otho ſends alſo an embaſſy to the Greek emperor, demanding his daughter Theophania for his ſon, ibid. Unbecoming treatment of the ambaſſador, ibid. (D). Perfidy of the Greek emperor towards Otho, who ſends an army into Calabria, againſt the Greeks, ibid. They are defeated, and Nicephorus being ſlain by John Zimiſces, the latter, is declared emperor,

peror, with Otho's tranſactions in confering honours, 293. The emperor John concludes an alliance with Otho, and ſends Theophania into Italy, who is married and crowned empreſs at Rome, ibid. Otho returns to Germany, dies at Minleben, with his character and marriage, xxix. 42 (M). Inſcription on his tomb at Magdeburg, 43 (N).

Otho I. emperor, ſurnamed the Great, converts the Danes, and is ſucceeded by his ſon and grandſon of that name, xlii. 179. Great confuſion in Italy, eſpecially in Rome, xxv. 294.

—— II. or Sanguinary, ſucceeds his father Otho as emperor, xxix. 43. Oppoſed by Henry of Bavaria, who is ſoon reduced, as is alſo Harold of Denmark, who promiſes an annual tribute, ibid. After ravaging Bohemia, defeats Henry, and the duke of Carinthia, and makes an advantageous peace with the Bohemian king, 44. How engaged in a war with Lotharius, king of France, and confers Lorrain as a fief on Charles, Lotharius's brother, ibid. Ravages Champagne, and the iſle of France, with a peace on his own terms, and different accounts of this matter, 45 (P). Why he marches into Italy, hazards a battle, and is totally defeated, being afterwards taken by Corſairs, and how he eſcapes, 46 (Q). His puniſhing thoſe who deſerted him in the late action, with the origin of the epithet Sanguinary, and his other apellations, ibid. Orders the Saxons and Thuringians to make head againſt the Sclavonians, who retreats with great loſs, ibid. Concluding peace with the French, enter Italy with an army, and the proceedings in an aſſembly which he holds in a field at Roncallia, xxv. 296. Manner of the emperor's marching to Rome, ibid. (F). Renders himſelf odious to the Italians by his cruelty at an entertainment, 297. Defeats the Greeks and Saracens ſeveral times, who gain a complete victory over him, through the deſertion of the Italian auxiliaries, the fruits of which the Greeks loſe, and Otho aſſembles a new army, xxv. 298. Takes and plunders Benevento, goes to Verona, where his ſon Otho is declared emperor, and he himſelf dies at Rome, with a remarkable regulation of his in Italy, ibid. and xxvii. 35 (S).

—— III. or Infant, declared emperor, and Boniface, returning from Conſtantinople, occaſions new diſturbances in Rome, but dies, xxvii. 47. xxv. 298 (T). Creſcentius expels pope John XV. who complaining to the emperor is recalled, and the Germans, under Theophania, quiet diſturbances in Rome, but great commotions ariſe in Milan, 299. Creſcentius perſuades the Romans to revolt, but Otho marching into Italy reduces Milan, where he is crowned king of Lombardy, xxv. 300. Marching to Rome, crowned emperor, and Mary empreſs, ibid. Pardons Creſcentius, and in his way orders the count of Modena, on a falſe accuſation by the empreſs, to be beheaded, with different accounts of this matter. Through Creſcentius's means the Romans revolt, and expel the pope, chuſing Philagathus in his room, 301. On pope Gregory's entreaty returns into Italy, and reduces Rome, puniſhing the anti-pope, ibid. Puts Creſcentius to death, and pope Gregory reſtored, and makes a decree about the election of emperor, 302. Doing penance at Rome, and on what account, after which he returns to Germany with his army, ibid. Again enters Italy, defeats the Saracens, who had invaded Campania, and marches to Rome, where he puniſhes ſome of the ſeditious, and ſeveral decrees of the emperor excite a new revolt of the Romans, 303. They attack his palace, and very narrowly eſcaping, aſſembles an army to puniſh the Romans, but is poiſoned by Creſcentius's widow, with a different account of his death, ibid. Oppoſed by Henry duke of Bavaria, who ſeizes the emperor; alſo by Creſcentius in Rome, but the German princes reſcue and proclaim him at Weiſſemſtadt, xxix. 47. Subdues the Sclavonians and Danes, 48. Wiſe regulations in his dominions, ibid. War with Sueno of Denmark, and its ſucceſs; he alſo makes makes a treaty with Eric of Sweden and Denmark, 49. Upon the Romans treatment of the popes, he ſends his mother Theophania, with an army into Italy, who reſtrains them; ſhe dies on her return, and his war with the Sclavi, and its ſucceſs, 50. Regulating the police and aſſembling a diet at Magdeburg for ſupplies to Italy, he enters Milan, and is crowned king of Lombardy; alſo crowned emperor at Rome by pope Gregory V. 51. Does a very ſignal piece of juſtice on his own empreſs at Modena, ibid. (U). After his return to Germany, expels the Sclavi from Bernburg, ibid. Upon Creſcentius's revolt, he beſieges Rome, and puts him and pope John XVI. &c. to death, 52 (Y). Decree upon this concerning the the emperor, and the pope's power, ibid. On Gregory V. his death, he ſupplies his place with Sylveſter II. ibid. On his return to Germany, he erects Poland into a kingdom, and fief of the empire, 53. He opens Charlemaign's tomb at Aix-la-Chapelle, ibid. (Z). Marching into Italy, he expels the Saracens, and reduces the

tines, ibid. Marches again to Rome, and puts an end to the diſorders there, and confers Capua on Ademaruy, after expelling Landulph, 38. Defeats the Saracens, and recovers Capua, &c. from them, and dies without iſſue; his character, with the different princes ſet up by the Italians; ibid.

Otho IV. on Philip of Suabia's death, is crowned Emperor by the pope in Rome, xxviii. 108. Declares his intention of maintaining the Imperial rights in Italy, and being invited invades Puglia, with his ſucceſs, 109. The pope excommunicates him, ibid. and xxv. 446. —— after the Romans killing a thouſand Germans, recovers ſeveral Tuſcan cities, xxv. 445. —— election renewed, xxix. 173. After Philip's aſſaſſin is ſlain, marries his daughter Beatrice, and gratifies the pope in all his demands, but ſuffers ſeverely for refuſing to perform them, ibid. Nominates Rodolphus of Hapſburg, vicar and avoyer, after the pope's offer of the crown to him, if he came to Italy, ibid. and xxv. 44. Repairs to Rome, and crowned there, with the terms, xxix. 174. After a quarrel between the Romans and Imperialiſts, and receiving no ſatisfaction from the pope, winters in Lombardy, is excommunicated and dethroned in favour of Frederick, ſon of Henry VI. 175. Returns to Germany, and makes war upon the revolters, ibid. Joins his uncle, the king of England, againſt Philip Auguſtus, of France, particularly on account of a wager between them, 176 (T). He and his confederates defeated by the French near Bouvines, 177 (U). Expedition into Jutland, and his motives, xxxii. 88. The event of this war uncertain, and conferences between that emperor and Harold, ibid. Takes Hamburg, but on king Valdemar's approach quits it, 184. Negociations of the patriarch of Aquileia for him, xxxvii. 32. Who himſelf arrives in Italy, and being crowned in Milan and Rome, falls out with the pope, but confirms the Bologneſe privileges, ibid. The Germans chuſe Frederic in his room, 33. —— elector of Saxony elected king of the Romans, is crowned by the archbiſhop of Cologne, xxix. 165 Abandoned by his uncle John, of England, 167. Forſaken by his beſt friends, 170. Eſcaping from Cologne, flies into England, 171. —— of Auſtria, abandons the emperor, and declares himſelf a vaſſal to the ſee of Rome, 307. Inveſts Colmar, but being diſappointed makes peace with the emperor, ibid. —— Rhinegrave, his death and character, xxx. 221. —— king Chriſtopher IId's ſon, attempting to recover the Daniſh throne, is impriſoned, with the king of Sweden's deſigns on the reſt of Denmark, xxxii. 241. —— legate holds a council at London, but going into Scotland is forbid by a meſſage from the king, xxv. 474. —— archbiſhop of Milan, account of him, xxxvii. 349. Diſtreſs of him and his party, but make head again, 353. Defeated by Napi, 354. Befriended by the pope, but in vain, through Napi's addreſs, 355. Diſſimulation of pope Gregory X. ibid. (A). Why ordered by that pope to ſtop at Biello, with his invincible fortitude, and recovering his credit on Gregory's death, 356. Succeſſes, but again defeated by Napi, 357. In great diſtreſs, from which he recovers through the intereſt of Locarna, 358. Defeats Napi, but in his turn is defeated again, retiring to Lago Maggiore, where he recovers, 359. Succeſs on board a fleet, 360. But obliged to retire before Caſſoni, Napi's ſon, 361. Joined by the Comeſe and many others, 362. Surpriſes and defeats the Torriani party at Decio, Napi, &c. being taken priſoners, 363 (F). His moderation, and its effects, ibid. Portrait in profile (G) 364. Reduces the remains of the Torriani faction, 365. Joined by the marquis of Montferrat on very high terms, ibid. Oppoſed by Torriano, patriarch of Aquileia, but a peace concluded, and the terms, 366. Why he refuſes to ratify them, and this the greateſt ſtain upon him, ibid. Effects of his barbarities, ibid. Alliance with the emperor Rodolph, over-awes Montferrat, 370. Death and character, 371. —— III. of Parma, account of his barbarity, 427. Defeat in Modena, and death, 428. —— ſucceeds his father Humbert, and becomes marquis of Savoy, 491. —— duke of Bavaria, choſen king of Hungary, ſpends his time vainly, and taken, is kept in chains till he renounces his claim, xlii. 33. —— the illuſtrious, 188. —— of Wittelſbach the Grand, ibid. —— Henry the Magnanimous, elector Palatine, embraces Lutheraniſm, 196. Leaving no iſſue, his couſin Frederic, of Simmeren, ſucceeds, ibid. —— of Brunſwic, xxviii. 195 (R). —— the infant, firſt duke, recovers Brunſwic from the emperor, who afterwards obtains a diploma for that and Lunenburgh, inheritable by both ſexes, xlii. 213. Contents of theſe duchies then, and he dies, ibid. —— the Magnanimous, duke of Lunenburgh, 216.

Othogar (Premiſlaus) king of Bohemia, choſen duke of Auſtria, defeats the Preſſians, who conſent to abandon Paganiſm, xlii. 161. Defeats the Hungarians, diſdainfully rejects the Imperial crown, and killed in a war with Rodolphus, of Hapſburg, ibid.

Othoman takes Liſſa, with his barbarity there, xxvii. 305 (K).

Otomies in America, who, xxxvii. 117. (See Chichimecas) 449.
Otrar, or Faral, once the metropolis of Turkeſtan, with its ſituation, iii. 25, and iv. 70. Stout defence, and the place where Timur died, 72. Beſieged by the ſons of Genghiz Khan, 395. Surrendered, 396. —— caſtle alſo ſurrendered to the Mungls, ibid. Razed, 397.
Otumba, victory obtained by Cortez over the Mexicans, xxxviii. 225.
Ottocarus (ſee Othogar) king of Bohemia, declares Rodolphus's election void, for which he is denounced a rebel, xxix. 227. His arrogant inſult to the emperor and diet, with the latter's decree, and the former's generoſity, ibid. (U).
Ottoman. See Othman.
Ou, or Xu, a ridge of high mountains on the gulph of Liau-tong, viii. 99.
Ova, Don Antonio de, ſent biſhop into Congo, and his arrival at St. Thomas, xvi. 153.
Ouachas, ſavages weſt of the Miſſiſſippi, xl. 346.
Ouachitas ſavages, where ſited, xl. 346.
Ovando, duchy in Congo, xvi. 47.
Oudenarde battle, in which the French are defeated, xxv. 173. Vendome juſtified by king Lewis in this affair, 174. Marlborough and Eugene gain it, when Liſle, Ghent, &c. ſurrender, xxx. 429.
Overyſſel, account of, xxxi. 30.
Ougli, a dutch directory at Bengal, x. 483.
Oviedo, Andrea de, ſent with the new patriarch into Abyſſinia, xv. 252. His reception from the Bahrnagaſh Iſaac, and from the emperor, 253 (F). Excommunicatory letter to the Abyſſinians, ibid. ſub not. Succeeds Baretto in the patriarchate, with his wretched condition and recal, 262. Dies in extreme miſery, 264. His prophetic prediction, 265 (K).
Oumas, ſavages where ſited, xl. 338.
—— poſt where 368.
Oureouhare, his declaration to Frontenac at Quebec, xl. 76. —— of the Goyoguin Canton, his aſſurances to Frontenac, and his death greatly lamented, 124.
Ourique battle, xxii. 21.
Ouſtas, uſurps the Abyſſinian throne, but dethroned by David, xv. 211.
Outagamis (Foxes) account of them, and friendly intentions towards the Engliſh, xl. 176. Their intrepid defence againſt ſuperior numbers, 178. Eſcape, but at laſt ſubdued and maſſacred, ibid. War of the French with them, and how ſaved, 183. Fail in their promiſe, and diſlodge the Illinois, ibid.
Outaunias, riviere de, in Canada, xxxix. 388. How diſperſed, and where ſited now, 459. French ſettlement propoſed among them, on ſome of whom the Agniers fall, 560. Whoſe canoes Dupuys in revenge pillages, ibid. Their trade with the French what, and where ſited, 484. Some of their tenets and rites, ibid. Negociations between them and the Iroquois, xl. 54. Quarrel with the Miamis, and maſſacring ſome of them, 158.
Owen, Captain, his ingratitude to the Indians, vii. 215. Killed by them for it, 216.
Owgani, who, are defeated and ſlaughtered by Timur Bek, v. 243 (X).
Oxford, univerſity, propoſes a general council, xxvi. 90.
Oxienſtern, entruſted with the principal direction of the Swediſh affairs in Germany, and the obſtacles which he found to ſurmount, with his reſolution to maintain the Swediſh conqueſts, xxx. 205. Diſpoſition of the army, and their progreſs, except in Sileſia, 206. Entruſted with the management of the common cauſe, though reſtricted, 207. To the mediation of Denmark, deſires that of France and Holland to be joined, with the view for this, ibid. Reinſtates the children of the count Palatine, and takes other meaſures, 208. Upon a difference in Switzerland, orders four foreſt-towns, belonging to Auſtria, to be ſeized, 210 (P). Efforts to ſupport the common cauſe, 212. Reſolves to repair his misfortune by all the means in his power, 223. Made prime miniſter in Sweden, xxxiii. 218. Entruſted with the chief direction in Sweden, 256. Conducts affairs with great prudence, and he plans the means for maintaining the Swediſh conqueſts, with ſeveral ſucceſſes of the allies, 257. His prudent conduct manages the diet at Heilbron to the beſt advantage, and they affiſt him, with a council, 258. His ceding Pruſſia to Poland, and the motives, 264. The great difficulties he has ſtill to encounter, ibid. and 265. Concludes a treaty with France, which is never obſerved, 263.
Oxus, or Soghd (ſee Amu) commerce carried on by its means, ix. 201. Known to the Romans, &c. 202.
Oya Paſſiloko, revenges the king of Siam's murther, vii. 78. Noble defence of it, capital and pungent raillery to the Barman king, 80.
Oygur (Vigur) Turks in Weſt Tartary, where ſited, iv. 26. Divided into ſeveral branches, 27.
Ozids, rabbi, Samuel, a learned profeſſor at Sapheta, xiii. 370. ſub not. (P).
Ozman, Khan, lays ſiege to Daak, vi. 348. Accidentally ſlain, 349.
Ozmans (ſee Othmans) xii. 2.
Oznawers, pardoned by Timur Bek, retire to Zerit, v. 324.

P.

PA, an imperial title in China, what, and abolished, viii. 403.
Pacacamec, vaſt treaſure brought from thence by the Spaniards, but more concealed, xxxviii. 322.
Pacaſſa, ſubmits to Inca Mayla Capac, xxxix. 27.
Paccio (Cardinal) ſucceeds Toledo as vice-roy in Naples, with his character, xxviii. 275.
Pachacamac, a god among the Peruvians, xxxviii. 339.
Pachacatec, ninth Inca, ſucceeds his father Virachoca, and import of his name, xxxix. 58. Makes a progreſs, and no accuſation made to him againſt any governor, &c. in the provinces, ibid. Turns to Cuzco, and ſets an expedition on foot, marching with his brother to Villca, on the ſide of Chincaſuya, 59. Subdues the country and other nations by his moderation, with a peculiarity in ſome of their cuſtoms, 60. Makes a ſecond progreſs, and the public edifices built and adorned, alſo laws enacted, 61. After which he returns, ibid. Domeſtic adminiſtration with his ſon and brother, as his colleagues, 64. Sends the two princes to Chinca, 65. Domeſtic adminiſtration in civil and religious matters much applauded, 69. Undertakes an expedition againſt Chima, by the young prince his ſon, and his ſummons anſwered with contempt, 70. Attacks the enemy with loſs before he could diſlodge them, and gets a reinforcement, ibid. Diſpute between his allies what, the prince reconciles them, and they fall on Chimians, who are repulſed, ibid. Several battles being fought with equal fortune, Chima is encouraged to perſiſt, 71. But ſends moſt abject ſubmiſſions, the prince's propoſals of peace, and he comes to the Imperial camp, ibid. Begins to ſink under years, honours his ſon greatly, and cultivates every virtue, 72. After ſeveral uſeful works dies, and ranked among the Indian gods, with ſome of his adages, ibid. (H).
Pachca-Ogoulas (Penſacolas) where ſited, xl. 337. —— Poſt, 367.
Pacheco, Gonzalo, choſen arbitrator by Chaumigrem, vii. 88. —— Edward left to command in Cochin, and his brave defence, ix. 265. —— Don Lewis ventures on an ambaſſy to Japan, with the dreadful end of that expedition, 362. —— Grand Maſter's attempt to ſeize on Segovia, and the king's treaſure diſappointed, xx. 423. Scheme to prevent the ſucceſſion, with his death, 327. His eldeſt ſon confirmed in all the father's eſtates, 428. —— Duarte, reſpect of the king of Portugal for him, with his fate, xxii. 198.
Paccoirigondieuhak Indians, where ſited, xxxix. 434.
Pacheman, defeated by the Mungls, iv. 510.
Pacific ocean, where, and whence ſo called, ix. 484.
Pacta, conventa, in Poland, articles of, xxiv. 7. Oath taken by the king to theſe, 8. As admitted by the Saxon miniſter, 277 (A).
Pactum, Bononenſe treaty, xxix. 21.
Padilla, account of, xx. 300, and (S). Delivered of Alonſo, whom the ſtates of Caſtile own as lawful heir, 308.
Padillo (Don) a lay-jeſuit, his expedition on the new Philippines, ix. 608. & ſub not.
Padua, the Jews gietto, or quarter there, xiii. 403. —— Rabbi Joſeph de, a learned profeſſor, ibid. —— Decree in their ſenate, that the fine for murthering a prieſt was only a penny, xxv. 512 (P). Beſieged, with its ſurrender to the Venetians, and bringing Carrario to Venice, xxvii. 120. Beſieged by the Imperialiſts, and ſtormed, but totally routed, and obliged to raiſe the ſiege with loſs, 255. Surrenders to the emperor without a ſiege, and the ſenate's project for its recovery ſucceeds, 258. Molini's ſpirited ſpeech on the occaſion, with a decree for giving Gritti ample powers, and they bind themſelves by an oath of ſecrecy, 259. Recovered, and the Imperialiſts totally defeated, with the happy conſequences, but they are fruſtrated in an attempt on Verona, 260. Viceroy of Naples lays ſiege to it, but forced to raiſe it, 277. Marching from thence take and plunder Vincenza, 278. —— Fall of St. Antony, where, xl. 18.
Paduans, reſtored to their liberty, xvii. 74. Beſiege Treviſo, which the Venetians deliver up to Leopold, who raiſes the ſiege, 110.
Pagon, or St. Ignatius's iſland, one of the Mariannes, ix. 509.
Pahan, kingdom in India, deſcribed, alſo capital and produce, vii. 223. Subject to the king of Siam, 224.
Pakuac Mayta, brother to Inca, Virachoca, his ſucceſsful expedition, to whom after ſome ſkirmiſhes ſeveral nations ſubmit, xxxix. 54.
Paintings, fine, firſt ſeen in Venice, xxvii. 204.
Pais (Pays) a Jeſuit, writes the third hiſtory of Abyſſinia, xv. 7. Builds a noble palace for the emperor, 87. Attempt to get into that empire, and taken by the Turks, 267. Arrival at Fremona, and invited to court, with the emperor's letter to him, 270. & (M). Detained by the governor of

of Tigre, 271. Reception at court, and portrait of that noble emperor, 172. & (N). Letter to the pope, and king of Spain, 273. Builds a moſt ſtately church, 292. Dies, but replaced by four new Jeſuits, 294.

Paita, on the South-ſea, burnt to the ground, xi. 417. —— ſea-port deſcribed, xxxix. 175. Taken by Anſon, with the booty there, ibid.

Paix port, account of, xli. 516.

Paiz, hanged by Buſſra, at Tetuan, xviii, 164.

Palace, ſacred, account of its maſter's office, xxv. 455.

Palaces, few or none in Abyſſinia, xv. 86. Imperial one deſcribed, 106.

Palæmon, raiſed to the ſovereignty of Lithuania, and his character, xxxiv. 416. Divides his dominions among his three grandchildren, ibid.

Palankins, of Indoſtan, deſcribed, vi. 229.

Palaos, who, and where ſited, ix. 599. How diſcovered by their ſhipwreck, 600. Account of their iſles, inhabitants, &c. 601. Language, dreſs, &c. 603. Kind reception at Guivam, 605. Sundry attempts to diſcover their archipelago, 606. Why ſet aſide, and inhabitants deſcribed, 607, & (E).

Palatinate, quarrel between Buckingham and Richelieu, diſappoints its recovery, xxi. 362. Made a ſcene of deſolation by Lorges, xxv. 134. —— of the Rhine, its origin and progreſs, xxix. 31. Taken from Henry, who is put to the ban, and given to Lewis of Bavaria, 179. Ravages of the French there, xxx. 325. —— Upper, deſcribed, xlii. 187.

Palatine (Elector) his right over the emperor in what caſes to be maintained, xxix. 255 (N). Made ſole elector, 329. Diet at Nuremberg, favours that elector, between whom and the emperor all Germany, is divided, xxx. 140. Receives the inveſtiture of the Lower Palatinate, 295. Made archtreaſurer, and ſeveral others acknowledged princes of the empire, 297. Renews hoſtilities againſt the duke of Lorrain, but being defeated near Heidelberg, a peace is concluded by the mediation of the French, 317. Dying, his ſucceſſion is diſputed, 354. Right of that count, 493. Hoſtile entry into Holſtein, and precipitate retreat, xxxii. 441. Alliance formed to ſuccour that elector, but Chriſtian of Denmark, finding nothing to be expected from ambaſſies, reſolves to reſtore him by arms, 465. A viſit from that elector to Geneva, his reception, and a particular diverſion for his entertainment, xxxvii. 339. —— electorate, its hiſtory and name, xlii. 192. Territories and principal towns, ibid. How theſe became populous and rich, 193. Tickliſh ſituation, with the character of its inhabitants and religion, ibid. Privileges of its elector, with the antiquity of the family, 194.

Paleologus, Michael, eſcapes to the Turks, and his ſucceſs againſt the Tartars, iv. 257. Invites Azzoddin to Conſtantinople, and amuſes him with falſe hopes, 260. Reſentment againſt him, 262. Removes from Nice to Conſtantinople, 266. Fatal oppoſition of the Greeks, and invaded by the Turks, 267. Diſtreſſed ſtate of his ſubjects, 268. His grief, and excuſe for it, 270. —— war with Cantacuzenus, xii. 48. Over-reached by Or Khan, 56. Sarcaſm on the loſs of Kallipoli, 58, & (L). Diſtreſſed ſtate, 65. Dethroned and reſtored by his ſon, 67. —— arrival in France for aſſiſtance, xxiii. 496.

—— ſolicits the pope's aſſiſtance, xxvi. 53. Arriving at Rome, ſolemnly profeſſes the Roman faith, holds the pope's bridle to the Vatican, and his ſtirrup when alighting, 66. This emperor's negociations for ſuccours ineffectual, and Chalcondyles inaccurate account, 67, & (N).

—— deſpot of the Morea, before his death transfers his claims to their Catholic majeſties, xxi. 194.

Palermitans, make an offer of their allegiance to Peter of Arragon, which he accepts, xxviii. 149.

Palermo, taken by Abu'l Abbas, ii. 497. Brave defence againſt Abuſaid, and ſurrender, 524.

Paliagarens, their power and dignity, vi. 576.

Paliakata, or fort Gueldria, a Dutch factory, vi. 519. Another in Carnata, almoſt abandoned, 583.

Paliſe, la, his great policy, though too late to be of ſervice, xxiv. 126. Succeeds de Foix in the command of the French in the Romagna, xxxvi. 423. Negociation for peace, with the French king's terms propoſed, with the pope's infidelity in ſigning the articles offered, 424. Recalled, ibid.

Palm trees, their great variety in Congo, xvi. 27. Fruit deſcribed, 29.

Palma, iſland, one of the Canaries, deſcribed, xiv. 446. —— iſland of St. Juan de, where ſituate, ix. 594.

Palmer, Antony, governor of Penſylvania, xli. 33.

Palus Pugufianus, reduced by John Comnenus, iv. 221.

Pallavicini, governor of the Genoeſe territories, at the inſtigation of the emperor's party, exiled from the city, is repulſed, xxviii. 381. Spirit of the Podeſta in acting againſt the traitors to their country, ibid.

Pallu, titular bishop of Heliopolis, sent into Siam, vii. 316. Ambassador a second time, and his audience of the king of Siam, 318.
Pampanga, a province in the Philippines, where the archbishopric of Manilla begins, ix. 417.
Pamphilio, cardinal-patron, ordered to drop the arms and name of Pamphilio, and retire from Rome, xxvi. 452.
Pan Nark's mountainous site and revolt, vi. 501.
—— Achilles causes the Chinese emperor, and Imperial family, to turn Christians, viii. 494 (X).
Panama, a colony settled there by Espinosa, xxxviii. 58.
—— and the royal treasure taken by the Centenos, but both recovered, with the fate of the leaders, &c. 427.
—— city described, xxxix. 158 & (S). Destroyed by Morgan, ibid.
—— new, burnt by fire, 159.
Panamao, island in the East-Indies, described, ix. 445.
Panarucan, site and ancient commerce, but ruined, ix. 331.
Panay, island and province described, with its capes, ports, rivers, &c. ix. 434. Inhabitants, 435.
Pandalu, in India, whether a real kingdom, or no, vii. 73 (O).
Pandulph (see Pandulphus) of Capua, who had succeeded to Benevento, taken prisoner and sent to Constantinople, xxviii. 32. Succeeds Gisulphus in Salerno, 34. At his death divides his territories among his sons, with the origin of surnames about this time, ibid. (H).
Pandulphus, duke of Capua, taken prisoner, is condemned to death, but banished to Germany, xxv. 308. xxviii. 43. Occasion of his release, 33. Restored by the emperor Conrad, takes Capua and Naples, 44. After losing Naples, falls on Cassino monastery, 45.
Pangasinan, a province in the Philippines, ix. 416.
Pango, a marquisate in Congo, described, xvi. 42.
Panloque, one of the new Philippines, described, ix. 6:6, sub. (E).
Pantaleon, Abba, a famous hermit in Abyssinia, xv. 158, & (I).
Panucans, brave resistance against Cortez, yet retreat, xxxviii. 280.
Panuco province described, and why thinned, xxxix. 138. Capital founded by Cortez, and original name, 139.
Pao Dantak, an antivenereal wood, described, xv. 438.
Papacy, its temporal power how highly advanced, xxxvi. 255.
Paper, silk, the finest made at Samarkant, iv. 405.
—— money introduced into China, 499.
—— credit, its origin, xxxvi. 116, and 117 (E).
Pa-pe-fi-fu kingdom invaded by Timur, and reduced, v. 5.
Papoas (Papuas) who, and whence so called, ix. 347 (K). Converted by Vinagrez, and described, 349.
Papuhan empress, seizes the seals in favour of her son, v. 33. Banished by Tutemer, 36.
Pappenheim, his cruelties in Magdeburg, which he had reduced, xxxiii. 236. Success in Lower Saxony, 248. Forced to retire, ibid. Successes there to what owing, 250. Mortally wounded, 253.
Paracale, a province in Manilla, ix. 415.
Paradise of Mahomet described, i. 343. Taken mostly from the Jewish doctors, and Persian magi, 347. Women why excluded from it, 348.
—— bird in the South-sea described, xi. 352 & (D).
Paragua, island, one of the Philippines, described, and wandering blacks, the subjects to Spain, ix. 433.
Paraguay described, xxxix. 197. Moderate climate, produce, and conversion by the Jesuits here, with their address and perseverance, 198. Great number of converts, admirable regulations, and regular ecclesiastical government, 199. Effect on the minds and morals of the Indians, 200. Neat parochial churches, and palace of the priest, with different employment of the day by the father, ibid. Commendable ambition of the Jesuits what, 201. Imputation on their characters, supreme council of the mission, and their office, particularly depriving strangers of all intelligence about the mission, 202, & (X). Establishment of a military power for their security, ibid. The corps of horse and foot in every parish, with the whole amount, 203.
Para-Hotun, its ruins, iv. 286.
—— Mandara, king of Barma, invades and conquers Pegu, vii. 70. His other conquests in Martaven, &c. 71, & (M) & (N). Fortifies his army, and conquests, with his inhumanity to the queen, and young king of Prom, 74, & (N). Bloody siege of Meleytay, and dear victory over the king of Ava, he advances towards his dominions, 75. Invades Siam, 79. Repulsed before Odias, 80. Hears the news of the Pegue's revolt, he abandons the siege, and returns thither, 81. Defeats their new made king,

with his ſeverity to the revolted Martavons, but murthered by Shem in Zaten, 82.
Paraiba, captainry in Braſil, deſcribed, xxxix. 222. Capital of the ſame name, and great value of this province, ibid.
Paramiſera, traitor and uſurper, founds the city of Malacca, viii. 217.
Parasouſti chiefs in Florida, xxxix. 125.
Pardo, rabbi Moſes, apoſtatizes, xiii. 388, ſub. (K).
Parents, diſobedience to them capital in China, viii. 172.
Paria, captainry, deſcribed, xxxix. 220.
Parias (Perreas) an abject tribe in Indoſtan, vi. 259.
Parin, a Mungl province, where, and how divided, iv. 280.
Paris, Jewiſh aſſembly there, xiii. 275.
—— taken, and the Spaniſh garriſon retires, xxi. 321. Made the ſeat of empire by Clovis, xxiii. 11. Beſieged by the Normans, 219. Seat of government, 270. Put in a ſtate of defence, and the duke of Burgundy refuſed admittance with an army into it, 514. Surprized, and the conſtable of France murthered by the populace, with the hangman's inſolence, whom the duke of Burgundy cauſes to be hanged, 523. One of its gates delivered by the citizens to king Charles's troops, and the Engliſh garriſon ſent to Rouen, xxiv. 19. Made an archbiſhopric, and other promotions, with the king's return to Paris, after viſiting ſeveral provinces, 394.
—— council holden there by the legate for reforming the clergy, with a remarkable canon, xxv. 448.
—— univerſity propoſes expedients for ending the ſchiſm, xxvi. 89.
—— divines in a council propoſe a reſignation for ending the ſchiſm, 90. The French king's proceedings in this affair, ibid.
—— biſhops there, on a negociation at Rome, proving ineffectual, aſſert the authority of national churches in faith and manners, 478. A general aſſembly declares againſt the pope's pretenſions in four propoſitions, which he condemns, ibid.
—— treaty with Great Britain, its contents as to North America, xl. 249. Between England, France and Spain, xlii. 445. Some of its articles, 446. 512. 514.
—— divines at Melun confirm articles of religion, which are anſwered by Bucer and Luther, xxvi. 315.
—— parliament, its hard ſentence againſt the count of Flanders, xxiii. 395. Annuls whatever was done from the laſt year of the late reign, xxiv. 360. Reſume their meetings, xxv. 38. Declare Mazarine a public diſturber, and an enemy to the kingdom, ibid. The concealed chiefs declare themſelves, with the wild proceedings thereupon, 39. A neceſſity for making peace, and a treaty concluded; alſo the noble behaviour of the firſt preſident Mole, 40. Thus a temporary quiet procured, and the troubles of France to what owing, ibid.
Paris transferred to Pontoiſe, who demand the cardinal's dimiſſion and departure, to which the king aſſents, 55. Oppoſe the royal edict for the council of Trent; alſo the re-admiſſion of the Jeſuits, xxvi. 407. Oppoſe pope Innocent X's innovations, 446. Suppreſs two briefs of the pope, 503. Oppoſe the regent's ruinous proceedings, and are baniſhed, xlii. 479.
Pariſians, their devotedneſs to Guiſe, xxiv. 315. Brutal malice againſt the king, 322. Recal the duke of Mayenne from Alenſon, to defend them, with his diſpoſition for that purpoſe, and reſolution, 328. But delivered by Clement, a Jacobine monk, ſtabbing the king at St. Cloud, 329.
Park, governor of Nevis, his bad character, xli. 295.
—— governor of St. Chriſtopher's, xli. 279. Differences between him and an aſſembly met there, ibid.
—— unpopular government in Antigua, and infamous character, xli. 307. Intemperate behaviour, and quarrel with Codringtons, 308. Impeachment of his conduct ſent to England, and his defence regarded, 309. Party formed againſt him to proſecute the impeachment, and is ordered home, 310. Witneſſes examined againſt him on the queen's letter, and their evidence ſent to England, ibid. He over-awes the aſſembly, and meaſures taken hereupon, he begins to act rationally, 311. The iſlanders riſe, and put him to death, 280, and 312. With the loſs on both ſides, ibid.
Parma, duke, baſtard ſon of pope Paul III. why murthered by his ſubjects, with his iſſue, and the occaſion of the pope's death, xxiv. 205.
—— and Piacenza deſcribed, xxxvii. 102. Violent outrage there on the execution of a lady for hereſy, xxv. 509. Duke makes his peace with advantage, xxi. 371. The hard preſſed makes a maſterly retreat in the face of the French king's army, with the latter's anſwer to a meſſage from him, xxiv. 346. Ordered to that duke for proving his rights to Mantua, xxx. 433. Remonſtrances of the Italian ſtates, and the pope has recourſe to arms, 434. Accommodation propoſed at Rome, and peace concluded, 435. Marſien and Maeſtricht taken by him, xxxi. 84. His deſigns on Fluſhing defeated, with ſome petty ſucceſſes, 88. Straitly beſieges Cambray, which An-

jou relieves, 89. Beſieging Tournay, he takes it, 90. Another advantage in Frieſland ovér the confederates, ibid. Takes Oudenarde, 91. Defeats the French under Biron, upon which Anjou returns to France, 95. Takes Dunkirk, &c. ibid. Succeſs in ſeveral places previous to his attempt on Antwerp, 98. Sluys yields to him, with the honours done Groenveldt, and his garriſon, 107. Beſieges Sluys, ibid. Takes the field, and inveſts Bergen-op-zoom, but obliged by the Engliſh garriſon to relinquiſh it, 111. Sent with an army to the frontiers of France, and Manſveldt left to conduct the war, 114. While inveſting fort Knotſemberg, is ordered to repair to France, and raiſes the ſiege, with his laſt campaign in the Netherlands, and character, 116. Parmeſan exiles from Piacenza take it, with the forces to defend or beſiege it, xxxvii. 77. An eccleſiaſtic for murther boiled alive in a chaldron in the ſtreets there, 103. Diviſions and famine there, 108. Aſſaſſinations puniſhed there, and peace concluded with the Cremoneſe, 111. Feſtivity there, and an act paſſed for making new citizens, with the money thus raiſed, 113. Commotions with their loſing Pontremoli, murthers puniſhed, heretics burnt, &c. 118. Podeſta's ſalary ſettled, 104, & (A). Gibelines prevail, and a reconciliation over all Lombardy, with a formal viſit from Reggio and Modena, alſo animoſities breaking out afreſh, 105. Agreement with Palavicini, who had encouraged them, ibid. Diſſenſions renewed, but ſuſpended, and a new ſet of magiſtrates take the government, 106. Forces and expeditions, 123. Flouriſhing condition, and dependence on the Viſconti, 129. New alliance formed, and new diſturbances, 133. By the conſequences of which the protector becomes abſolute maſter of the government, and the eſtates and houſes of the Guelphs deſtroyed, 134. Conſpiracy againſt the protector diſcovered, with his attempt on Reggio, and that of the Bologneſe on Modena fruſtrated, ibid. The viſit repaid by Eſte's troops, and Serano taken by the protector, with his quelling an inſurrection in the latter, and moderation, 135. Protector's tyranny and conſpiracy againſt him, who is defeated before Corvario, by the exiles, but aſſiſted by his allies, 137. Conſpiracy againſt the protector, who becomes unpopular, 138. His power decreaſes, and the exiles ſeize ſome places, which the protector and Placentines attempt in vain to recover, 139. Protector's confederacy with the Mantuans, and their ſucceſſes againſt the Cremoneſe, 140. Magiſtracy why diſguſted at the protector, and a conſpiracy for ruining him diſcovered, with a new expedition againſt the Cremoneſe, his inſolence thereupon, and differences between the Venetians and Parmeſans, 141. Accommodation between the protector and abbot of St. John, with a conſpiracy againſt its protector, and confuſion thereon, 142. Who is driven out of Parma, and great diſorders there, 143. At laſt ended by the Podeſta, who had been very inſtrumental in the revolution, with more outrages by the mob, and a treaty for reſtoring the protector, in which Senaza is the principal agent, 144. Joined by the chief exiles, 145. Protector entirely defeats the Parmeſans, 146. With the loſs, 147. At firſt obliged to retire from Parma, but an accommodation is made, and he is reſtored, with the terms, 148. Proceedings there diſconcert Corregio's ſecret ſchemes, with freſh diſorders, and the occaſion, 149. Civil government weak, and frequent murthers, 150. Public diſſenſions, with the ſucceſſes againſt the exiles, ibid. Protector's arts, 151. A legate viſits it, with the occaſion, drives the Venetians out of Ferrara, and excommunicates the Templars, and why, 152. Invaded by the Spaniards, while the duke is in France, 168. The latter's reception of the pretender, 201. The emperor takes poſſeſſion of that country, and his general's declaration, 203. The pope's ſtrong proteſt, ibid. impoſture about the dutcheſs's pregnancy, 205. At a bloody battle there the Imperialiſts defeated, and count Merci kills, the king of Sardinia being then at Turin, 518. Government, aſſiſted by the Bologneſe, baniſh the Gibelines, and arreſt the biſhop, with a new regulation in the government, the Podeſta being alſo choſen captain of the people, 121. Good effects of this election, and ſeveral acts paſſed, with the civil commotions continuing, 122. States headed by the marquis of Eſte, who plunders with great inhumanity, and defeated, 124.

Parmeſans, their conqueſts, xxxvii. 106. Aſſiſt the Bologneſe, 108. Opinion about the ſanctity of a porter, and its effects, 110. War with the marquis of Montferrat, ibid. Aſſiſt Cremona, are abſolved, but not till after undergoing ſome mortifying formalities, 112. War with the marquis of Montferrat, who invades the Cremoneſe, and how the Parmeſans return in triumph, 113. War between them and Modeneſe, with the occaſion, 114. Satisfaction given the former, and peace enſues, 115. Succeſs, and reception of the preaching friars, 116. Alarmed for their liberties, and their ſervices in reducing the Modeneſe Gibelines, recover Pontremoli, which Maleſpina had ſurprized, ibid. Reggio ſur-

ſurrendered, and the unmerciful uſe made of this by them, 117. But the Reggians put themſelves under the protection of the marquis of Eſte, ibid. Zealous for the Croiſade, 117. Renew their ravages in Reggio, and take ſeveral places, with peace concluded, 125. Conſpiracy defeated, and four or five different factions beſides Guelphs and Gibelines, with a new peace concluded, and its terms, 126. Party rage runs as high as ever, and a conſpiracy againſt the ſtate, with the puniſhment of the conſpirators, and troubles thereon, 127. Famine, lightnings, and Podeſtas allowed deputies, 128. Form a league with the marquis of Eſte, diſcontents heightened with the occaſion, and an accommodation, 130. Take Borgo de San Domino, with the exiles return, 152. How they loſe their liberties, 156.

Pars (Perſia) ſubdued by Timur Bek, v. 252. Abandoned by its king at Timur's approach, 271. Seized by the traitor Manſur, 272. Its then diſtracted ſtate, 273. Put wholly under new governors, 275.

Parſis (Perſes) inhabitants of Indoſtan, who and whence, vi. 51 (K). 240, and 283. Liſt under the rebel Mir Mohmud, 51. When, and how ſettled in India, 283. Cuſtoms, dreſs, &c. and ſingular eſteem for cocks, 274. Veneration for fire, marriage ceremony, 285. And ſhocking ones uſed towards the dead, 286. Affect a dreadful appearance, and horrid ſtench, 287.

Participatio, Angelo, tenth doge of Venice, aſſociates his eldeſt ſon Giovanni, and upon his depoſition the younger Juſtiniano, xxvii. 26. Plot againſt the doge diſcovered, ibid.

—— Orſo, fourteenth doge of Venice, forces the Saracens to raiſe the ſiege of Grada, and his ſon Giovanni, for his courage, made coadjutor, 30. Defeats the Saracens before Tarentum, ibid. & (A). Domeſtic tranſactions, death, and character, ibid.

—— Giovanni, fifteenth doge, his tranſactions, abdication, and character, 31.

—— Pietro, twentieth doge, obtains the privilege of coining from the emperor, though others affirm this right in the ſtate long before, 35.

Partition treaty ſigned by France, England, and States-General, xxv. 146. Reflections on it, ibid. King Lewis's view not what ſome aſſert, ibid. (B). Upon this the king of Spain makes a will in favour of the electoral prince of Bavaria, with the latter's death, 147.

—— ſecond ſigned by the French, Engliſh, and Dutch, xxi. 480. xxv. 148. Emperor's declaration and deſire, 481.

Parvaneh (Barwana) made tutor to Khoſraw III. and betrays the Mogul to Beadokdar, iv. 264. Is cut in pieces by Abaka Khan, 266.

Parveis (Parwees) ſultan, ſent in purſuit of his rebel brother, vi. 359. Succeſs againſt him, 360. Dies much regretted by his father, 371.

Parviz, Khoſru, king of Perſia, dethroned for his tyranny, i. 39. Tears Mahomet's letter, and curſed by him for it, ſlain, and ſucceeded by Shiruyeh, 146.

Paſa-thong, Chaw, ſeizes the Siameſe crown, vii. 302. Dethrones the king, marries the princeſs, and murthers her brothers, 303. Grand funeral of his own daughter, 304. Homages and funeral pile, 305. Sets fire to it with his own hands, 306. Tortures and murthers near three thouſand nobles, 307. Laſt of all the late king's daughter and ſon, 308. Their ſingular courage, 309. His death, 310.

Paſcha (ſee Eaſter) iſle in the South-ſea, xi. 336. Deſcribed, 338.

Paſchal II. elected pope after Urban II. and a letter from the Chriſtians in the Holy Land, occaſions a ſecond Croiſade, xxv. 355. Sends two legates into France, who in a council at Poitiers, excommunicate king Philip, ibid. Forbids Henry, of England, from meddling with inveſtitures, ibid. Sends a legate to Poland, and another to France, with the proceedings about the patriarch of Jeruſalem, 361. His legate refuſes the emperor abſolution, 362. Prevalence of his party in Germany, ibid. Holds a council at Guaſtalla, where lay-inveſtitures are prohibited, 363. Offends the new emperor, with the true ſtate of theſe inveſtitures, ibid. (P). Goes into France, and holds a council, at Troyes, with a decree about inveſtitures, 364. Returns into Italy, and accommodates the difference between him and the king of England, ibid. Sends a legate to Jeruſalem, who in a council there is choſen patriarch, and holds a council at Benevento, in which an anathema is pronounced againſt lay-inveſtitures, 365. Threatens Alphonſus of Arragon with excommunication for marrying his couſin, ibid. Refuſing to crown the emperor, is made priſoner, 367. Slaughter and ravages in and about Rome, with the pope's renewing the treaty at laſt, ibid. Grants a bull for ratifying the right of inveſtitures, and crowns the emperor, who returns into Germany, ibid. Conduct condemned by the cardinals, who aſſemble of themſelves at Rome, annul the treaty, and confirm former decrees againſt lay-inveſtitures, 368. Holds a council at the Lateran, which alſo condemns the treaty by a decree; and the emperor excommunicated in the councils of Vienne, Jeruſalem, &c. but the pope refuſes his conſent, 369. Holds a council in Benevento, and a ſynod at Caperuno, and the pallium granted Rodolphus,

dolphus, archbishop of Canterbury, 370. Quits Rome, and holds a council at Beneventa, 371. Ambassy from the king of England, with complaints against his legate, ibid. Death, 372.
Paschal III. successor to pope Victor IV. acknowledged by the emperor, 405. Besieged in Rome, xxv. 409.
Pasenda, fifth sect of Bramans in India, vi. 661.
Paseps, made chief of the Lamas, by Kublay, iv. 533. Forms the new Mungl character, and honoured by Kublay Khan, 541. Death, and honours bestowed upon him, 573.
Pasquinade on pope Urban VIII. stripping the Pantheon, xxvi. 442.
Passage, Northern, to India, whether known to the ancients, ix. 193.
Passau, pacification, and how forwarded, xxx. 65, & (B).
Passerino, succeeds his brother Botexella, governor of Mantua, with his character, xxxvii. 466. Surprizes Modena, and takes Mirandola; but his family extirpated by Lewis Gonzaga, and his death, ibid.
Patagonia, by whom discovered, xxxix. 215. —— (terra Magellanica) and inhabitants described, ibid. Different manners, and the country described, vast droves of wild cattle and horses, 216.
Patan, fortress, taken by Akber, vi. 326.
—— king's, situation and power, iv. 387.
Patana, sea-port of Siam, vii. 213.
Patans, in Hindustan, who, whence, and where sited, vi. 240. Totally overthrown by the Great Mogul Akber, 322. Subdued by him, 326. Overthrown afresh, 329.
Patarini, heretics, xxviii. 119.
Pate, island, under the kingdom of Melinda, taken by the Portuguese, xv. 405.
Patkul, presents a remonstrance from the Livonian nobility to Charles of Sweden, and that patriot (with six deputies) imprisoned, xxxv. 412. Being condemned to a severe punishment, flies his country, xxxiii. 354. Escape to Vaud in Switzerland, next to king Augustus, between whom, Denmark and the czar, he forms a league against Sweden, xxxv. 412. Besieges the Swedes in Riga, ibid. Zeal, who had entered into the czar Peter's service, 417. Account of, with his unworthy fate from Charles of Sweden, xxx. 418. & (A). Seized, and delivered to the Swedes, xxxiii. 355. Execution, and courage failing him, when he comes to die, ibid. & (A). Broke alive on the wheel, with an account of this barbarous act of injustice, xxxv. 435.
Patouchan, settlement there by Cortes, xxxviii. 285.
Patriarchate of the Jews, rise xiii. 140, and notes. Most probable beginning, 144, and notes. Extinction, 162. Succeeded by primates, 163.
Patriarchs of Alexandria, xiv. 203. Why called Copts and Jacobites, 204. Number of bishoprics, 207. Oppressed by the Turks, 208. Why they reject the title of papa (pope) ibid. sub (S). Ancient power, learning, &c. greatly diminished, 210. Hold circumcision of both sexes, 211. Remissness about baptism, 212. Not deposed, but for heresy, 213.
—— of the Greeks, Latins, Jews, and how tolerated in Egypt, 214.
Patronatus, jus, dispute, and edict about, xxvi. 473, and 477.
Patu. See Batu.
Pau, a fire, and stone-engine, described, iv. 484, & (C).
Pavese, and city Pavia, described, xxxvii. 348.
Pavia, battle, in which king Francis I. is beaten and taken, xxiv. 158. xxvi. 290. xxxvi. 485.
—— burnt, xxv. 304. Lombard bishops assembled there, depose pope Gregory VII. and the bishops at Worms acknowledging their error, absolved, 336. General council opened, but on account of a plague transferred to Sienna, xxvi. 126. Taken by the confederates, xxvii. 335. Manifestos justifying its capture, xxviii. 521. Betrayed to the governor, who shuts himself up in the castle, while the duke of Milan, and his brother the count of Pavia, are in great distress, xxxvii. 421.
Pavians, after a defeat, acknowledged the bishop of the emperor's nomination, xxv. 318.
Pavillion, yearly, sent from Egypt to Mecca, xiv. 220.
Pau-ki, in Honan, taken by the Mungls, iv. 477.
Paul, count, sides with the Jews, and his treason punished, xiii. 227. See Paul General.
—— General revolts against Wamba, xx. 430. Fortifies himself in Nismes, 434. Forced to implore his mercy, 435. Condemnation and pardon, 436.
—— (St.) republic in Brasil, described, xxvii. 227. Annual sum paid Portugal only for the advantage of trading, and its capital, 228.
—— island of, St. described, xxxix. 370.
—— II. elected pope in the room of Pius II. with his character, xxvi. 195. Desires to the German diet about the Silesian catholics little regarded, 200. Violates his oath before and after his election, with cardinal Carvajal's declaration, 195. Dismisses the clerks of the Breves, and imprisons

fons Platina, with the reaſon, ibid. Gratifying the cardinals with ornaments, cauſes a rich mitre to be made for himſelf, 196. Exhorts the Chriſtian powers to an expedition againſt the Turks, and reſolves to reſtrain giving abbeys in commendam, ibid. Receives an embaſſy from the emperor in favour of Podiebrand, as alſo from Ferdinand of Naples, 197. By whoſe aſſiſtance the pope reduces the counts of Anguillara, ibid. Difference between him and Ferdinand, with the occaſion, 198. Ferdinand appeaſed, with his great offers againſt the Turks; alſo thoſe of the Venetians, and duke of Milan come to nothing, ibid. Abſolves the Sileſians from their allegiance to Podiebrand, whom he excommunicates, and depoſes, with the occaſion, 199. Confirms Patric Grahame, in St. Andrews, and makes him primate of Scotland, 200. Deſire for the abrogation of the pragmatic ſanction, oppoſed by the parliament of Paris, ibid. Sumptuous feaſts and races in Rome, and his offer of the crown of Bohemia to Mathias of Hungary accepted, 201. Alarmed with the report of a plot againſt him in Rome, which proves falſe, and his treatment of Platina, &c. ibid. Viſits him, &c. in priſon, with his inſults, 202. Releaſed, with his promiſes and uſage, 203 (Y). His forces againſt Malateſta, as alſo Mathias defeated, ibid. Supports Mathias's claim, 204. Bull for a jubilee every twenty-fifth year, with the emperor's indolence in the diet of Ratiſbon remarked by one of the legates, ibid. Death, character, and venality, ibid. Manner of his death, xxix. 447 (T).

ul III. elected pope in room of Clement VII. with an account of him, xxvi. 304. Declares his purpoſe of calling a council at Mantua, but the Proteſtants inſiſt on its being holden in Germany, 305. Gives the tythe to king Francis, and the emperor, &c. againſt Barbaroſſa, the pirate, ibid. Publiſhes a bull againſt Henry of England, excommunicating and depoſing him, 306. Bull for a general council at Mantua, 307. Another for reforming the corruptions in Rome, ibid. Alliance with the emperor and Venetians againſt the Turks, 303. Has a conference with the emperor and he king of France, at Nice, ibid. Sends legate to the conference at Worms, 311. Why his legate quits Flanders, ibid. Has n interview with the emperor, who rejects ll his propoſals, 313. Endeavours to reoncile the emperor and king Francis, alſo ends legates to Trent, ibid. Offended with he emperor's conceſſions to the Proteſtants, nd long letter thereupon, 314. By his egate at Worms, excites the emperor to eclare war againſt the Proteſtants, 315. lives the inveſtiture of Parma and Placentia to his ſon, 316. Much diſſatisfied with the emperor, and jealouſy increaſed by the latter's entirely defeating the Proteſtants at Muhlberg, xxv. 320. Concludes a treaty with the emperor againſt the Proteſtants, xxvi. 317. Sends a legate to congratulate Henry II. of France on his acceſſion, 321. Murther of his ſon, and ſuſpicion about it by the emperor's ſeizing Placentia, ibid. Propoſes an alliance with Henry of France, 322. Offended with the interim, cenſures it, 323. Declaration, and receding from it in favour of his ſon Pietro Lodovico, xxvii. 340. Sends three nuncios into Germany to reform abuſes, xxvi. 323. But prohibited by the emperor from acting, 324. Solicits the reſtoration of Placentia, and fainting on reading his grandſon's letter, dies, his character and expenſive funeral, ibid. (O).

Paul IV. elected pope in room of Marcellus II. with an account and character of him, 333 (R). xxiv. 218. Negociates with the king of France, for the partition of Naples, and a treaty concluded, but kept extremely ſecret, ibid. Edict againſt the Jews, xiii. 396. Harraſſes his ſubjects, xxvi. 336. Through the viceroy of Naples ſucceſſes, is obliged to conclude a peace, 336. Orders an index expurgatorius, with the puniſhment on all who poſſeſs or read books prohibited, 337 (S). Impriſons cardinal Moron, &c. for hereſy, ibid. Why he profeſſes enmity to the Spaniards, xxviii. 276. Indulging very ambitious ſchemes againſt Spain, promiſes Naples to a ſon of France, 277. Begins his pontificate with great magnificence, xxvi. 334. Severe edicts, and new privileges granted the Romans, with their gratitude, ibid. Receives the ſubmiſſion of the Engliſh, and gives title of kingdom to Ireland, &c. and condemns the toleration given the Proteſtants in the diet at Augſburg, ibid. True reaſon of the pope's reſentment againſt the emperor, 335. Makes a treaty with Henry II. for depriving the emperor of Naples, perſecutes the Colonnas, &c. aggrandizing his nephews, ibid. Perſuades the king of France to break the truce with the emperor, abſolving him from his oath, ibid. Recals cardinal Pole from England, and why, 337 (T). Severe bull, &c. againſt Saxony, and inflexible in refuſing to own Ferdinand emperor, 338. Puniſhes and baniſhes his nephews, ibid. (U). Applies himſelf wholly to the inquiſition, and renews all the cenſures ever decreed againſt heretics, 339. Orders biſhops and monks to reſidence, with many of the latter impriſoned, ſent to the galleys, or fled to Venice, ibid. (W). Several new biſhoprics erected by him in the Low-countries, which irritates the Proteſtants, ibid. Greatly

pleased with the peace between France and Spain, but not with queen Elizabeth's elevation, ibid. Refuses to own her right to the throne, with his motives, 340. Death and character, being universally hated by the Romans, with their outrages against his memory, ibid.

Paul V. succeeds pope Leo XI. with an account of him, and promoting his relations, 418. Endeavours to advance the ecclesiastical jurisdiction in several places, and quarrels thereon with the Venetians, whom he excommunicates, 413. Receives an ambassy from the king of Congo, and sends some Capuchins thither, xvi. 159. Grand interment of the ambassador, 160. Ambassies to him from Congo, Persia, and the Nestorian patriarch at Babylon, who with the Nestorians is re-united to Rome, xxvi. 416. Alliance proposed to that pope by Henry IV. of France, is rejected, at whose assassination he expresses great sorrow, &c. 415. Difference with the Venetians accommodated by the mediation of France, the pope giving up the Jesuits, 417 (T). Grows quite remiss in public affairs, with his magnificent buildings, 418. The Spaniards threaten to invade Mantua, with his unconcernedness, and the French ambassador's sarcastic remark, ibid. Opposes an alliance betwixt the prince of Wales, and a daughter of France, but the queen regent insnares, 419. Upon an accommodation with the queen regent and Conde, &c. through the parliament of Paris, he is offended, and accuses the latter of encroaching on the church, by condemning Suarez's book, ibid. Lewis XIII's declaration unsatisfactory to the pope, 420. Who is disappointed in his endeavours for introducing the council of Trent into France, ibid. Receives ambassies from the bishop of Paphlagonia, and from Japan, also from France, yielding him obedience, ibid. Publishes an universal jubilee against the Protestants, who are defeated by the emperor near Prague, 422. Death and character, with cabals in the conclave, 423.

Paulatio, first duke of Venice, his character, xxvii. 15. Wise administration, death, and commendation, 16.

Paulo, Marco, map and geography of Africa, xiv. 7. Taken by the Dutch, 214.

—— San, its ruins in Angola, xiv. 281. Taken from, and recovered by the Portugueze, 214.

—— Antony de, fifty-fourth grand master of Malta, accused by the pope of sundry crimes, xix. 294. Great contests with the latter, 295. Death, 298.

Paul's-bay, St. and the plantations in the north shore of St. Laurence river described. xxix. 372.

Paulus, the Armenian commander, defeated by the Arabs, ii. 274.

Paulu-Topa, the Inca's brother, and Vilchoma, the high-priest, sent to dispose the Chilians for Almagro's reception, xxxviii. 343. Assembles a reinforcement of Indians in Chili, for Almagro, 345.

Pau-ting-fu, a city in the province of Pecheli, viii. 52.

Pau-tse (Paosus) occasions the loss of China, viii. 402.

Pay-chu, rise, and wholesome counsel to the emperor, v. 23. Reforms the court, 25. Assassinated by Tyo-tse, 26.

Paya, the Jesuit. See Pais.

Payva, Alphonso de, sent in quest of Prester John's country, ix. 247. Murthered by the way, 248.

Pan, Vera, province described, and why so called, xxxix. 247. Produce and capital, 248.

—— la, city described, and gold found here, xxxix. 295.

Peace, negociations in Venice for it, and preparations in vain of a fruitless issue, xxvii. 334. Between their Imperial and Christian majesties, 362. Negociations for it in Holland broken off, xxxi. 166. Rejoicings for it in Russia and Sweden, xxxv. 526.

Peacocks in Angola, peculiar to its kings, xvi. 285.

Pearl-mountain, on the Cape of Good Hope, described, xx. 387.

Pearls, why despised by the Japanese, but since traded in with China, ix. 99. Fishery at Tutocoria, how carried on, 317.

—— and their fisheries in California, xxxix. 202.

Pecaque, Santa, English Buccaneers expelled from, xxxix. 236.

Pecheli, washed by the Mungle, ix. 367.

—— or Lipsu, the first province of China described, viii. 15 (A). Climate, soil, and produce, with its chief cities described, 26.

Peckius, sent by archduke Albert, as ambassador to the Hague, while secret negociations for renewing the truce are frustrated, xxxi. 236.

Pecolat, his persecution, &c. in Geneva, with his proverbial saying, xxxvii. 263. (A). Cruelty towards him, who cuts out part of his own tongue, ibid.

Padua (Petuna) a city of East Tartary, viii. 514.

Pedro III. Christian king of Congo, augments the revenues of the church, xvi. 149. Grand reception of a bishop from Portugal, 294. Gives a noble instance of wisdom, and his friendship to the Portugueze, 160. Death and character, 145. 162.

Pedro (Don) of Portugal, an encourager of navigation, ix. 248.

—— (Don) succeeds his father Alonſo, king of Portugal, xxii. 84. Firſt care to negociate an alliance with Caſtile, iſſue, and character, ibid. (D). Puts Agnes's murtherers to death, 85. Owns his marriage with her, and cauſes her body to be removed to Alcobaga, with great pomp, 86. Reſolves on a thorough reformation in himſelf, and all others, 87. Conduct towards Pedro of Caſtile, 89. Death and character, 90 (F).

—— of Coimbra, account and character of him, xxii. 142 (D). How the queen binds him to her intereſt, 143. Declared regent, and the queen obliged to deliver up her children to him, 144. Governs with reputation, and ſome troubles eaſily quelled, ibid. Sends the conſtable of Portugal with ſuccours into Caſtile, 145. Alliance between the crowns, 146. Meaſures for the public good, and aſſuaging envy, ibid. Cabals for removing him, 147. Gives excellent education to Alonſo, ibid. The Cortes conſent to king Alonſo's marrying the regent's daughter, and approve of his adminiſtration, 148. Cabals of his enemies againſt him, and gallant behaviour of a knight in his behalf, but forced to take up arms in his own defence, 149. Slain in battle, 150. King does juſtice to the regent's memory, and cauſes his body to be interred at Batalha, 150. Leonora's marriage to the emperor Ferdinand III. 151. Diſcoveries on the Guinea coaſt cauſe jealouſies in Caſtile, ibid. Joanna married to Henry IV. of Caſtile, the queen delivered of Don John, and her death not without ſuſpicion of poiſon, 152. Sincerity of the king's paſſion how ſhewn, ibid. Interview between the kings of Caſtile and Portugal, when Pedro, the regent's eldeſt ſon, is received into favour, with the king's ſucceſsful war againſt the Moors in Barbary, 153. Changes his manner of life, with the dowager's death and character, 330.

—— the infant, drives the ſecretary, miniſter, and Caſtelmelhor, from court, 332. Eſpouſes the queen's quarrel, and the king forced to flee, 337. Signs the nullity of his marriage for want of conſummation, ibid. Proclaimed only regent, with his ſuppoſed motives, 338.

—— II. regent of Portugal, on king Alonſo's confinement, aſſumes the adminiſtration, with his character, 339. Burſts into tears on a meſſage from his brother, and the ſtates eſtabliſh the regency and adminiſtration in him, 340. Recals many who were baniſhed by the late miniſtry, and falls in love with his brother's queen, with an account of her, 341. She puſhes her divorce before the chapter of Liſbon, with a diſpenſation procured; and Pedro, with the ſtates conſent, publickly marries her, 342. His brother Alonſo's dullneſs hereupon, and peace made with Spain, by the judicious conduct of the Engliſh miniſter, 343. The French party in vain oppoſe it, could not be drawn by France into a war with Spain, 350. Conſpiracy diſcovered, and ſome differences with the court of Spain, ibid. The king prevailed on to marry a princeſs of Newburgh, with her character, and the queen's delivery of a ſon, who dies ſoon, notwithſtanding the Jeſuits prophecy, 358. Another odd notion about the Infanta, with new propoſals of marriage, but dies, and endeavours to reinſtate Caſtelmelhor ineffectual, 359. Louiſa, the king's natural daughter, carreſſed at court, and married to duke Cadaval's ſon, with the king's commiſſions for levies, and when complete tries his good offices at Vienna and Paris, 360. Permits an Auto de fe to be made, and threatens reprizals on the French, for their privateers, with their jealouſy of the Portugueſe court, 361. Death of the queen, with the king's affection for her, ibid. The king embarraſſed on the death of Charles II. of Spain, 363. And more ſo on the duke of Anjou's acceſſion, 364. Concludes a treaty with Spain, and with what view, but obliged to declare a neutrality, 365. Portocarrero's angry anſwer hereupon, and the king concludes a treaty with the allies, 366. Its ſtipulations and ſeparate articles, with the king's anſwer to the French miniſter, and orders in his own dominions, 367. Archduke Charles's arrival, and war declared, but no great ſucceſs, ibid. Orders levies to be made, 372. Dies, with his character and iſſue, ibid. (D).

Pedro, a prince of great hopes ſucceeds in Caſtile, xx. 29. Aſſaſſinated by the Vela Counts, 30. Succeeded by Don Sanches, of Navarre, and the ſucceſſion in Caſtile accounted for, ibid. (I). His death revenged by Don Sanches, 32.

—— the Cruel, ſucceeds his father Alonſo, king of Caſtile, and is governed by his mother and Juan de Albuquerque, xx. 298. Claps Leonora Guzman in priſon, to whoſe death he conſents, orders other murthers and confiſcations, 299. Enamoured of Maria de Padilla, who is proſtituted through Albuquerque's baſeneſs, with an account of this young gentlewoman, 300 (S). Beſieges Alonſo Coronel in Aquilar, and ſtorming the caſtle, puts him and others to death, 301. Eſpouſes Blanca, of Bourbon, but abruptly leaving her, next day impriſons her, ibid. Orders the grand-maſter of Calatrava to be murthered, 302. Marries

Joanna Fernandez de Caſtro, but leaves her ſoon, ibid. His army repulſed from Toro, 303. Reduces Toledo, ſends Blanca priſoner to Siquenca, beheads and hangs ſeveral others, 304. Excommunicated by the pope's legate. ibid. At laſt makes himſelf maſter of Toro, the queen mother and her adherents, retiring to Alcaſal, and obliged to ſurrender, are put to death, ibid. One act of generoſity, ibid. Attempts made to aſſaſſinate his brothers, Frederic and Fello, alſo Don Henry, 305. War breaks out between him and Pedro, of Arragon, with the occaſion, ibid. (T). Obtains ſome advantages, ibid. Puts to death his aunt, Leonora, and Juan's widow, 308. Inſtances of his barbarity and avarice, ibid. Particularly on a prieſt and rich Jew, 309. Makes peace with Arragon in order to fall on Barbaroſſa, of Granada, ibid. Orders Blanca to be put to death, and her character, (V). His forces defeated by the Moors, with great loſs before Cadiz, 310. His daughter Beatrix refuſed in marriage to the Infant of Portugal, is reſtored, with her immenſe fortune, 317. Received in Gallicia by means of the archbiſhop of Compoſtella, whom for his riches he murthers, ibid. Sails to Bayonne for aſſiſtance from the prince of Wales, 318. In regard of his money aſſiſted by Edward the Black Prince, and the lords of Guienne, ibid. Body of that prince's troops, with himſelf at their head, reſolve to reſtore him to the crown, ibid. Seated again on the throne of Caſtile, indulges his natural cruelty, 320. Repulſed with the king of Granada, from the ſiege of Cordova, 321. Defeated and killed by his brother Henry, 322. Baſe character, and immenſe riches, with his iſſue, 323.

Pedro (ſee Peter) proclaimed king of Arragon, 439. Character, and defeating the Moors in the plain of Alcaraz, 440. In which battle St. George is ſaid to have appeared, ibid. Takes Hueſca, with its deſcription, 441. Further conqueſts from the Moors, ibid. Applies to the arts of peace, and loſing both his children, dies of grief, 442.

—— II. ſucceeds his father Alonſo in Arragon, xxi. 8. Character and the meaſures purſued at his entering on the adminiſtration, ibid. Concludes a marriage with count Montpelier's heireſs in the life-time of her former huſband, and going to Rome, becomes tributary to the pope, againſt which the ſtates proteſt, 9. Aims at procuring a divorce, and during the ſuit has a ſon by the queen, called Jayme, 10. Acknowledges the infant for his ſon, and has him ſuitably educated, ibid. Makes a tour into the ſouthern provinces of France, and the occaſion, 12. Count Bezier has a conference with him about the cruelty of the pope's ſoldiers, 13. Intercedes earneſtly with the legate on his behalf, with the legate's inſolence, barbarity, and perfidy in taking Carcaſon, 14. Miſchiefs in Spain, through that court's ill conduct, ibid. Pedro marches to aſſiſt the king of Caſtile, and is preſent at the battle of Toloſa, obtained over the Moors, 16. Joins the confederates in Provence, and killed before Muret, 17. Confuſions in Arragon hereupon, is ſucceeded by his ſon Jayme, and a regency appointed, with his uncle Sancho at their head, ibid.

Pedro III. ſucceeds his father Jayme, king of Arragon, 37. Puts an entire end to the troubles of Valentia and Catalonia, 38. Firmneſs and ſucceſs in adminiſtration, and gives his daughter Iſabella to Denis, of Portugal, ibid. How engaged to vindicate his queen's claim to Sicily, 39. Spirit, and ſucceſs with which its reduction is executed, 40. The competitors have a combat at Bourdeaux, but ends in nothing, 41. Reduces the fortreſs, and ſovereignty of Albarracin, which he gives his natural ſon Ferdinand, 42. Glorious victory at ſea, and generoſity, with the reſentment it cauſes in the pope, ibid. The French invade Arragon, but retreat, 44. The king's death, iſſue, and character, ibid.

—— IV. ſucceeds his father Alonſo in Arragon, 62. Compromiſes all differences with his mother-in-law Leonora, 62. The fleet of Arragon does great ſervice againſt the Moors, but the admiral killed, 64. The pope preſſes the king to expel the Jews and Moors, but is in no hurry, ibid. Determines to diſpoſſeſs the king of Majorca, 65. Executes his ſcheme with vivacity and ſeverity, 66. Shews no pity to that prince, even when he came and ſubmitted, ibid. Softens the pope and king of France in the buſineſs of Majorca, 67. Defeats the ſcheme of the Genoeſe and Piſans on Sardinia, 68. Forms a deſign of altering the ſucceſſion in favour of his three daughters, ibid. Upon which Don Jayme aſſociates with the principal nobility, and declares himſelf their head, ibid. Conſtrained to aſſemble the ſtates, and make great conceſſions, but with diſingenuity, 70. Indebted to his brother Jayme for his life in a riot, but poiſons him at Barcelona, and marries Leonora, of Portugal, 71. In danger from the union of Valentia, ibid. The confederates in Arragon entirely defeated, and thirteen executed, 72. A like fate attends the confederacy of Valencia, where he deſtroys the roll of conſpirators, 73. The dethroned Jayme, of Majorca, invading that iſland, is ſlain, 74. Hears the

the legate by the heels, till he abſolves ſome he had excommunicated, and queen Leonora delivered of Don Juan, ibid. His fleet, with the Valencians, defeats the Genoeſe, 75. Reſolves in perſon to end the war in Sardinia, 76. Founds an univerſity at Hueſca, and his expedition, but indifferently ſucceſsful, 77. Forced into a war with Caſtile, makes peace with its monarch, who breaks it the firſt opportunity, 78. Cruelty and injuſtice of Pedro of Arragon to Bernard Cabrera, who is beheaded, 79. Aſſiſts Henry count de Traſtemara to mount the throne of Caſtile, but refuſes Pedro the kingdom of Murcia, 80. Difficulties in the conduct of his affairs at home and abroad, ibid. His forces cut to pieces, or made priſoners in Sardinia, 81. Captain Walter Bennet goes a volunteer on board the king's fleet, ibid. Concludes a peace with Henry of Caſtile, and reſtores Cabrera's grandſon to his title and eſtates, 82. Is willing to ſign a peace with Henry of Caſtile, and changes the face of affairs in Sardinia, by an act of temerity, 83. Cruelty and injuſtice to king Jayme, 107. From whom he takes Majorca, and its dependencies, 108. Marries Maria of Navarre, xxii. 468. Remainder of his reign, and demiſe, xxi. 84. His character, ibid.

Philip (Don) brother to the cardinal of Arragon, made viceroy of Naples, xxviii. 321.

—— ſucceeds his father Sancho V. king of Navarre, xxii. 427. Defeats the Moors, ſo that Hueſca falls to him; he, his ſon, and daughter die, 428.

Peerſon, of Sweden, his trial and condemnation, xxxiii. 173. Releaſed, he begins his old practices, with his ſcheme for the delivery of Catherine, wife of duke John, to the czar, 175. Given up by Eric, and beheaded, 177.

Pegu (ſee Myeu) kingdom, deſcribed, vii. 38. Mountains, 39. Rivers, 40. Cities upon them, and ſurpriſing tides, 41. Soil and produce, ibid. Provinces, 42. Diſeaſes and phyſicians, 54. Commerce, and flowered ſilver what, 55. Fair way of buying, and current coin, 56. Religion and worſhip of an ape's tooth, 57. Temples and images, 58. Feſtivals, 59, 60. Talepoys or prieſts, ibid. Arbitrary government, kings, their power, grandeur, and ſtate, 62. Public audiences, 63. Forces and revenue, 64. Elephants of war, ſeraglio, and funeral obſequies, 65. Hiſtory curious, but maimed, 66. Monarchy, when, and by whom founded, with a liſt of its kings, 67. Invaded, and conquered by the Barmas, 70. Much enlarged by their conqueſts, 92. Flouriſhing ſtate, 99. Horrid famine, 105. Inexpreſſible miſeries, 108. Becomes ſubject to Arracan kingdom, 111. And ſince annexed to that of Ava, 112.

Pegu river, deſcribed, with its annual overflowing, vii. 41. & (E).

—— capital and ancient ſplendor, deſcribed, 43. Royal palace, and large ſtatues, alſo hunting palace, 44. Both deſtroyed, together with its king by that of Tangu, 45. 98. The new and old city on each ſide of the river, 91. ſub notes. Taken by the king of Arracan, 107. Account of the country, 105. Inexpreſſible miſeries, 108. Since annexed to Ava, 112.

Peguers, their original, character, dreſs, &c. vii. 49. Immodeſt dreſs of the women whence, and bells worn at the men's privities whence, 50. Diet, 52. Marriages only for a ſet time, ibid. Behaviour of thoſe wives, 53. Belief of one ſupreme Being, and various inferior gods, alſo of a ſucceſſion of worlds, 57. Tranſmigration of ſouls, 58. Their feaſts, and that of ſky-rockets, 59. Their arms, 64. They revolt againſt the Barmas, and chuſe a new king, 81. Defeated by their conqueror, 82. Their empire deſtroyed and revived, 133.

Pe-king, metropolis of all China, deſcribed, viii. 18. Populouſneſs, 19, & (D). Plenty of all things how ſupplied, and its government, 22. Imperial palace, 23. Temples, and other ſumptuous buildings, 25. Ceremony performed in the temple of the ſun by the new emperors, 27. Grand obſervatory, 28. Meridian gnomon, deſcribed, 31. Deſtroyed by a dreadful earthquake, 514.

Pelagius (Pelayo) proclaimed king of Aſturias, ii. 193. Deſtroys the Moſlems in Spain, 197. Takes Leon from the Arabs, 212. Conſtant ſucceſs againſt theſe, 221. Reſtores the Spaniſh monarchy in the Aſturias, xix. 490 & (A) & (B). Invaded by a vaſt Mooriſh army, 492. Gains a ſignal victory over them, 493. And a ſecond at the valley of Olalles, with the ſettlement and improvement of his dominions, 494. His extraction, death, and interment, 495.

Pelea, de Mala bay, whence ſo called, xxxviii. 63.

Pelham, prime-miniſter of Great Britain, why too backward in believing the ill intentions of the French in North America, xl. 192.

Peli-pu-wang, ſent to reduce Quang-tong, and Quang-ſi, viii. 492. With his ſucceſs in both, 493.

Pelſart, captain Francis, wrecked on New Holland, x. 314. & (S). Wealthy inhabitants there, ibid. & xi. 499. Sails thence in a pinnace to Batavia, with the fate of his crew, 200. Reflections on his voyage, 302.

Peltrie, Madam de la, her arrival with three Urſulins, &c. at Quebec, and reception, xxxix. 428. Their indefatigable zeal for chriſtianity, 429.

Pelusa, Vitenus's general, his ſcheme by attacking Lechus, the black, in his camp miſcarries, xxxiv. 446.

Pelym circle in Toboliſk province, xxxv. 89.

Pemba, iſlands and kingdom, deſcribed, xv. 406.

—— marquiſate in Congo, xvi. 43.

—— marquis ſeizes on the Congoeſe crown, but no hiſtory of them extant, 169.

Pembroke, earl, made priſoner, xx. 325. Obtains a grant of Barbadoes, xli. 132.

Pemmaquid, fort (William Henry) in New England, deſcribed, xxxix. 319, & (D). Beſieged by the French and Indians, is taken by capitulation, 325, & (E). Some difficulty in the execution of it what, 326. And the fort demoliſhed, ibid. Attempt of the French on it, how fruſtrated, xl. 84.

Penegonda, where ſituate and made the reſidence of the king of Biſnagar, vi. 489. & (F).

Penguins iſle, deſcribed, xli. 524.

Peniarando, count, viceroy of Naples, his peaceable government, xxviii. 319. Sends ſuccours to Spain againſt the Portugueſe, and is engaged in quelling the banditti, 320. Cardinal of Arragon arrives as his ſucceſſor, and the count's amiable character, ibid.

Penn, Sir William, account of, xli. i. Alſo of his ſon William, 2. Allegations of his petition to king Charles II. ibid. Boundaries of his charter for Penſylvania, and its chief articles, 3. Conceſſions to adventurers for Penſylvania, 5. Syſtem of government publiſhed, and character, ibid. On what principles formed, 6. By whom aſſiſted, 7. On the impracticability of his firſt charter goes to England, with various ſurmiſes about him, and why, 8. Conſents to receive a governor from the crown, 10. Reſtored to his right of naming a governor, 13. Returns to Penſylvania, with his repreſentation to the aſſembly, and proceedings thereon, 15. His notions of government fluctuating, ratifies a new charter of privileges, and goes for England, 16. Its contents, 17. Obtains a majority in the aſſembly, 20. Reception in Penſylvania, 32. Character and diſtreſs, 23. Death, 23.

Pennaforte, a monk, ſtrives to convert the Jews, xiii. 302. But ſucceeds better with the Moors, 303 (S).

Pennaney, port and factory, the Samorin's reſidence, vi. 549. & (S).

Penougonda, once the capital of Biſnagar, vi. 577.

Penſacola bay, by whom firſt diſcovered, and different names, xl. 295. Fort there attacked by the French, and taken, 296. Is retaken by the Spaniards, 298. Falls again into the hands of the French, 301. Reſtored to the Spaniards upon the peace, 308.

Penſylvania, its hiſtory, xl. i. Boundaries of charter for it, 2. Chief articles, 3. Account of its government, 6. Firſt ſettlement, and new conſtitution of government, 7. Its grievances, 8. Company erected there, 9. Remarkable vote of its aſſembly, 10. Governor's anſwer, 11. Former's bold proteſt, 12. Difference between its deputy-governor, and the aſſembly, 9. Promiſing ſtate, 10. Aſſembly's remonſtrance to their governor, 11. New plan of government, 14. Contents of its new charter of privileges, 16. Greatly different from the original charter, 18. Aſſembly's over-ſtrained remonſtrance againſt the proprietary, 19. Why they let the affair ſleep, 20. Diſputes how augmented, ibid. Differences between the aſſembly and proprietary, inflamed by the two parties, 20. The former inſiſt on redreſs of grievances, and make a new remonſtrance, 21. Impeach the governor's ſecretary, and remonſtrate againſt himſelf, who is recalled, and cauſe of theſe diſſenſions what, 22. Continuance of differences between the aſſembly and proprietaries, with the occaſion, 26. Vaſt proſperity of the colony, and number of people, with the caſe of its currency, 27. Act about it paſſed into a law, 28. Account of its commerce, ſpecimen of its ſwift population, and wealth, ibid. Aſſociation for ſupporting its territory-currency, and meaſures taken for its proſperity, 29. Produce, exports, and imports, 30. Entry, and clearance of veſſels at Philadelphia, trade with the Indians, and imports from England, 31. Flouriſhing ſtate owing to Penn's judgment, ibid. Aſſembly refractory in furniſhing ſubſidies for the crown, 32. Now complying, ibid. Their expences towards the war what, ibid. Altercations between the aſſembly and proprietaries, 34. The former vote a preſent to the Indians, 36. Altercations with their governor, and the occaſion, ibid. Behaviour of both ſides, 37. Intelligence about the danger of the province, the governor's meſſage on it, and their obſtinacy, 38. Their danger, whence aſcertained, 39. Freſh advices of danger, yet ſupplies are refuſed, ibid. Are offered, and why rejected, 40, & (C). Another ſupply voted, but refuſed for the ſame reaſon, 41. Attorney-general's opinion on the caſe, 42. Aſſembly raiſe 5000l. 45. Meaſures for a militia, 49. On Braddock's defeat vote ſupplies, 50. The Engliſh regulars withdrawn from its frontier, 53. Gener-

effect of private petitions what, 54. Assembly vote a loan, after a full vindication of their conduct, 55, & (G). Vote 10,000 l. for provisions, 56. Different petitions to them, 57. They grant 60,000 l. which the governor rejects, ibid. Strong representation to them on a militia, 59. Accommodation between them and the governor proposed, with their vigorous resolution, and a militia bill likewise proposed, 60. Remonstrance from Philadelphia, and others against them, and their resolutions thereon, 61. Proprietaries give a present of 5000 l. to the public, 60. Assembly and governor continue to clash, 63. The latter presses them to declare war, and different opinions thereon, his reasons, 64. Several other transactions between both, 65. Six members resign, and why, 66. Inconsistent behaviour of the assembly herein, ibid. & (I). Several intimations by the governor to the assembly, and differences still continue, 67. A proprietary instruction produced by the governor, a money bill rejected, and a petition presented against the embargo on provisions, 68. Hardships on the province from hence, and captious behaviour of both parties, 69. New alarms, and differences between the assembly and governor, who is succeeded by captain Denny, 70. Province described, 77. Dispute between its proprietary and lord Baltimore, with the agreement thereon, 78, 79.

Pensylvanians, on Mr. Quincy's memorial, raise 15,000 l. xli. 47. Alarmed with a French invasion, ibid. Their remonstrance to the assembly on Braddock's defeat, 50. Part of their address thereon to the governor, granting 50,000 l. and why ineffectual, 51. Complaints, and the occasion, 62, & (H). Strong remonstrance to the assembly, and how justified, 63. Conduct during the war, 73. Account of the expences, 74. Dispute about the disposal of public money, ibid.

Pepin (see Carloman) besieges Venice, xxvii. 24.

—— d'Heristal absolutely assumes the sovereignty of the Franks, leaving Thierri only the title of king, xxiii. 90. His names and character, ibid. Puts an end to the Merovingian race, but preserves Clovis's empire, 91. Brings public affairs into order, and respected by foreign powers, ibid. Account of his issue, 92. Humbles the Allemans, Bavarians, &c. ibid. Also the Frisons, ibid. Revenge for assassinating his son Grimmoalde, 93. Appoints his only son Theudoalde to succeed him, ibid. Assumes the title, as well as power of king of the Franks, 106. Death, 93.

Pepin, le Bref (see Carloman) from Mayor of the Palace, becomes king of the Franks, and first of their second race, Childeric the last of the Merovingian princes being set aside, 107. Ascends the throne, with inauguration from the pope's legate, 108. Objections to it answered, 109. Reduces the Saxons, ibid. Reception of pope Stephen III. with the honours done him by that pontiff, 111. Conducts him with an army into Italy, forces Alphonsus, king of the Lombards, to a peace, which the latter breaks, 112. Grants Ravenna to the pope, and upon his return to the pope's assistance, compels Alphonsus to a more dishonourable peace, 113. Further changes prevented by Adolphus's death, and Didier, the general, made king, ibid. After Pepin's return home, he regulates public affairs, 114. Success of his war with the duke of Aquitaine, 115. Vigorous war in Aquitaine, with a view to absolute conquest, 118. Duke of Aquitaine slain, and his dominions re-annexed to France, 119. Pepin dies of a dropsy, with his character and maxims of policy, 120. Measures which he took to prevent the leanness of his stature from rendering him contemptible, with a remarkable instance, 122.

—— for a plot against his father Charlemagne, banished to a convent for life, 145.

—— invades Hungary, xxv. 229. Goes to Aix la Chapelle, but returning to Italy, sends a fleet twice to Corsica against the Saracens, from Africa, 230. His army defeats the Greeks and Venetians, attacking Comacc, ibid. Defeat and death, 231. His natural son Bernard succeeds him in Italy, 232. The empire, except Bavaria, divided between Lotharius and Charles, 240.

Pequots, war between them and New Englanders, with the hostilities committed by the former, xxxix. 285. And the retaliation, ibid.

Perellos, Raymond LXII. grand master of Malta, with the reception of Patrowitz Xeremetoff, xix. 327. His admiral defeated by the Turks, 328. Ill success against the Turkish corsairs, and noble resolution against them raising a powerful fleet, 329. Embassy to the pope, 330. Oppressed by his inquisitor, 333. Success against the Algerines, but deceived by a Turkish spy, 334. Preparations against the Turks, 335. Assists the Venetians against them, 336. Their success, and he dies of extreme old age, 337.

Perera, Thomas, assists the king of Pegu against Siam, with his rise and insolence there, ix. 324. Also his dreadful end, 325.

Perera, ſent ambaſſador into China, polite behaviour and reception, alſo miſerable end there, ix. 350.
Peres, Gomez and his Spaniards juſtly maſſacred by the Chineſe, vii. 418.
—— ſecretary arreſted and impriſoned, but not removed, xxi. 305. Tortured for Eſcovedo's murther, but eſcapes to Arragon, 312. Apprehended and put into the Inquiſition, 314. This produces a revolt, is ſet at liberty, and withdraws into Bearn, ibid. Becomes a beggar in exile, with ſome particulars of him, and princeſs Eboli, 315, & (B).
Pergamos, ravaged by the Turks, xii. 28.
Perja-Konkonna, princeſs, plots in favour of her brother, v. 428. Suppoſed one of the murtherers of Iſhmael Shah, 429. Put to death by Mohamed, 430, & (C).
Per-ku-puwha, unjuſt proſecution againſt Macharty, v. 49.
Peroem, a city in Arracan, vii. 27.
Perpignan, its inhabitants very apprehenſive of being beſieged by the French, with king Juan's behaviour, xxi. 147. Deſire Ferdinand of Sicily, to come and put himſelf at their head, 148. Are gloriouſly defended by the old king, and two ſieges raiſed, ibid. Inſidious treaty with the French, who return and ravage Perpignan, 149. Beſieged by the dauphin, but he retires with loſs, 255. Taken, 383. Campaign there, 375.
Perſia, invaded and plundered by the Moſlems, i. 433.
—— ambaſſador from it arrives at Prague, the ſame who had been ſent to Spain, xxx. 95 (I). His demand, and the emperor's anſwer, 108.
—— troubles there, xxxv. 529.
Perſians, fire, extinguiſhed at Mohammed's birth, i. 19.
—— empire almoſt ruined in his time, i. 38.
—— records how kept, ii. 94.
—— cavalcade in memory of Hoſein's death, 108.
—— Sophis or Shahs, their hiſtory, v. 417.
—— gain a ſignal battle againſt the Greeks, i. 59. When, and where fought, 60. Defeated by the Arabs near Dhukar, 115. Cauſe of their hatred againſt the Turks, 277. Defeated by Omar's troops, 381. Sixty thouſand ſlain at the battle of Kadeſia, 390. Receive new defeats from Saad, 433. Why they curſe caliph Yezid, ii. 118. Over-reach the Engliſh at the taking of Ormus, ix. 305. Oppreſſed by the eunuchs under Shah Huſſeyn, vi. 23. Defeated by Mirweis, 38. Lay ſiege to Candahar, 39. Defeated and cut to pieces by Mirweis, 40. Ravaged by the northern nations under his ſon, 44. Defeated by Ezad Allah, ibid. Sent to oppoſe the rebel Mahmud, 52. Engage him with good ſucceſs, 53. But betrayed by an Arabian general, and totally defeated, 54, & (C).
Peru, ſeveral attempts towards its diſcovery, xxxviii. 288. Civil war between the Inca and his brother, with the uſe Pizarro makes of this, 302. See Peruvians.
—— Pedro Gaſca, ſent preſident thither, xxxviii. 409.
Perugia, territory and city, deſcribed, xxxvi. 7. Given up to the pope, xxxvii. 416. Loſt by the Florentines, xxxvi. 469. Evacuated, 528.
Peruvians, origin of their war with the Spaniards, xxxviii. 349. Have recourſe to arms, their improvement in war, and an inſtance of their courage, 368. But at laſt compelled to ſubmit, after a brave defence, ibid.
—— ancient, account of them, xxxix. 1. Their religion is polytheiſm, 2. Barbarous manners and government, 3. Fable to account for their civilization by the Incas, 4. Origin accounted for by a ſtory, xxxix. 8. (B). Why ſo tractable, 16. Generals and captains, their power, ibid. Expert in embalming, 58 (F in fine). Spaniards praiſes of their inſtitutions, 59.
Perrier, M. de, governor of Louiſiana, xl. 322. Demands troops from court, and the company's anſwer, ibid. Real, but new character of the ſavages, with Charlevoix's opinion on the head of beating them, ibid. Farther particulars by Perrier, and Charlevoix's determination, 323. Precautions on notice of the maſſacre by the Natches, 328. General conſternation of the colony, 329. Tranſactions with the Chactaws, and reſolution to march againſt the Natches, 330. His own account of the expedition ſent to the miniſtry, 321. Sounds the Chactaws, and the meſſenger's friendly reception, 322. His preparations at New Orleans, ibid. And Loubois's ſhameful inactivity, 324. Reception of ſome Illinois, and their regular behaviour, 333. Repreſentation ſent court to what, ibid. Groundleſs alarm given him, 334. His negociations with the ſavages at Mobile fort, 336. Makes an emperor for the weſtern Chactaws, a fact aſſerted by Charlevoix, but not true, ibid. & (H). Haughty treatment of a Chicacha chief, and what paſſed, 348. Reinforcement from France, with an expedition againſt the Natches, and number of his troops, 349. Diſpoſition of their march, he diſcovers the Natches fort, and inveſts it, 350. Whilſt in treaty arreſts the grand Sun, and others, 351. Different accounts here, ibid. (K). Several ſurrender, and others force their way through the French, 352. Sends the grand Sun, and the other priſoners into ſlavery, ibid. The grand chief

chief of the Tonieas intercedes with him for ſome Natches; and his anſwer, 353.
Perrot, ſucceeds Maiſonneuve, governor of Montreal, xl. 3. Sent to viſit the moſt northern Canadians for a congreſs, 8.
Perry, captain, ſets out on his journey in Ruſſia for the junction of rivers, &c. xxxv. 400.
Peſa, the Kin general, defeated by the Mungls, iv. 489.
Peſaro, marquis, his firmneſs againſt the pope's propoſal, and the emperor's complaints againſt the latter, xxxvi. 483. Diſcontent and conſpiracy, 493. Intentions and inſincerity, ibid. Appointed to command for the emperor in Italy, 494. Betrays his confederates, with his death and character, 495.
Peſſari, the Venetian admiral, takes Legina and Mitylene, &c. alſo Cephalonia and Junca, xxvii. 236. Takes Scordona from the Turks, with negociations for peace, and the different ſentiments in the ſenate, 349.
Peſtilence, the opinion of the Moſlems about its cauſe, iii. 292 (M).
—— in the French camp, which the prince of Orange takes advantage of, xxxvii. 331.
—— in Genoa, xxviii. 517.
—— and famine, beſides other misfortunes, in Sweden, xxxii. 357.
—— terrible all over Ruſſia, xxxv. 235.
—— in Florence, xxxvi. 159, 190.
Petachia, rabbi, his travels and account of the eaſtern Jews, with his fables and miracles, and pretended chiefs, xiii. 276 (K). (L). Cheat on the governor of Nineveh, ibid (K).
Petellian, appointed the Venetian general, and his character with that of Alviano, who ſerved under him, xxvii. 251 (D). Firſt engagement unfortunate, and to what owing, ibid (E). His conduct in not ſeconding his lieutenant Alviano, applauded, 253.
Peter and Paul, ſally out of Damaſcus, i. 296. The latter taken priſoner, and beheaded, and the former killed, 297.
—— the hermit, author of the Cruſade, defeated, iv. 204. Alphonſo, a learned Jew, turns Chriſtian, xiii. 291 (E).
—— Abyſſinian Abuna, raiſes a revolt againſt the emperor, but is ſlain, xv. 210.
—— of Arragon, made king of Sicily by the pope; his arrival there, and coronation at Palermo, xxviii. 150. Invades Calabria; and how he reſolves to ſave his honour, 152. Eſtabliſhes his authority in Italy, whom the pope excommunicates and depoſes; giving Arragon to Charles of Valois, ibid. Appoints his ſon James to the crown of Sicily, 155.
—— of Sicily dying, his ſon Lewis ſucceeds, under the regency of his uncle, the duke of Randatium, 179.
—— of Dreſden's ſuggeſtion to Sacobellus, a Huſſite preacher, xxvi. 106.
—— St. the firſt ſtone of that church in Rome laid by Bramante, &c. 252.
—— patrimony deſcribed, and cauſe of its wretchedneſs, what, xxxvi. 6.
—— the Florentine, a party under him cut to pieces by Caſtruccio, 82.
—— of Baume, ſucceeds John of Savoy as biſhop of Geneva, with his pompous entry, and that of the duke and ducheſs of Savoy; and the latter's cold behaviour, xxxvii. 272.
—— ſucceeds his nephew Boniface, marquis of Savoy, who recovers what his predeceſſor loſt, with other acqueſts, 492.
—— Czar impriſons the Swediſh ambaſſadors, xxxiii. 179. Amidſt altercations in a congreſs at Stetin, beſieges Revel, 180. His troops defeated by Charles XIIth. at Narva, xxxiv. 321. The Ruſſian army being defeated in Livonia, by a ſmall body of Swedes, ſues for peace, xxxiii. 182. Machinations of the kings of Poland and Denmark with that czar, and their characters, 330. Sends propoſals of peace to Charles XII. with the anſwer and reply of each, 361. Enters Moldavia, where he is joined by prince Cantemir, 380. Great ſtraits he is reduced to in Moldavia, through Brancovan's treachery, and ſurrounded at Jazy in Moldavia by the Turks, on the banks of the Pruth, xxxv. 460. Out of which he is extricated by a peace at Pruth, through his conſort Catharine's means, xxxiii. 380, xxxiv. 390. Reduces Finland, xxxiii. 400. Defeats the Swediſh fleet, 404. Makes a deſcent on the coaſt of Sweden, with his ravages there, 426. Ravages while a congreſs is holding, 432. Interview between him and Auguſtus at Birzen, with perpetual inebriation for fifteen days, xxxiv. 323. Plan of operations, and treaty concluded there, with the terms, 324. Reſolves to pour his vengeance on Charles XII. Relies on the diſpoſition of the Poliſh republic, and aſſiſtance of certain neighbouring powers, 375. Labours to accelerate the meaſures of the Poles, and diſpoſes his forces up and down, 376. Forms a ſcheme for Auguſtus's re- aſcending the throne of Poland, with the latter's caution, 381. Renews the treaty with Auguſtus, which that at Alt-ranſtad had broke off, 382. Takes Riga, with all Livonia and Finland; alſo a treaty between him and the kings of Denmark and Poland, with the ſtipulations, 386. Poles requeſt to him, and his anſwer, 386. Treaty between him and Denmark, 389. Eludes his promiſe of evacuating Poland,

391. On his approach, a ſuſpenſion of arms accepted, with the cruelty of the confederates at Poſnania, 395. Agreement at length concluded, when the civil diſſenſions end, 396. More liberal of his ſuccours to his abdicated ally, Auguſtus, xxxv. 4. His friends counter-act Sophia, and her favourite, Galitzin, and get the command of the army againſt the Crim, impoſed on the latter, 375. Second expedition, and encountering the enemy, who withdraw, to defend Precop, the ſuburbs of which they ſet on fire, 376. Marriage, 377. Meaſures taken by him at Trinity convent, and by his ſiſter Sophia in her own vindication, through his two aunts and the patriarch, &c. 379. Return to Moſcow, with his reception from his brother, 380, 381. His relations and friends preferred, ibid. The Great, ſole czar of Muſcovy, with his perſon, diſpoſition, &c. deſcribed, ibid. Efforts to break bad habits; his application to the military art, and civil government, ibid. How he conquers his dread of water, and to what this infirmity was owing, 382 (A). Learns of himſelf the High and Low Dutch; is confirmed in the reſolution of introducing the liberal arts, which views his father had; and his having a frigate and yacht built on the Wolga, which Stenko Razin deſtroyed, 383. Beginning of his deſign to form a marine, having veſſels built, and embarking on the frozen ocean, ibid. And to have a body of well-diſciplined land-forces, ibid. Reſolves to aboliſh the Strelitzes, which he communicates to Le Fort; and the manner in which he begins to form a company of fifty of his own domeſtics, 385. They increaſe to a regiment, called Preobrasinſki-guards, and another called Semenowſky-guards, ibid. Is deſirous to ſee a mock-fight, which becomes a downright battle, and ſeveral are killed, 386. By degrees, reforms the independence of the bojars in the army, ibid. Situation with reſpect to his neighbours, particularly China, 387. On the advantages gained by the Venetians and emperor Leopold againſt the Turks; and by the Poles repelling the incurſions of the Crim Tartars, ſends an army under marſhal Scheremetof, generals Gordon and Le Fort, &c. to the Palus Mæotis, 389. Being a volunteer himſelf with their operations in beſieging Aſoph, ibid. Again attacks it, 391. Fleet ſucceſsful, and the garriſon of Aſoph ſurrenders, delivering up the traitor Jacob, ibid. Improves the fortifications of Aſoph, and digs a deep harbour, with his other maritime preparations, againſt the Turks, and his meaſures for defraying the expences of the armament, ibid. Views for all this; with his triumphal return to Moſcow; the ſoldiers and generals taking precedency of their ſovereign, and his view herein, 392. Reſemblance of this triumph to the Roman, ibid. Naval triumph and rewards to Galazin and his men, while his land-forces ravage Swediſh Lapland, ibid. Overtures for a peace between him and Sweden made by Romanzoff, are rejected; yet the mediation of France afterwards accepted, and a peace concluded at Nyſtadt, with two of the articles, ceding for ever all the conquered provinces, and his maintaining them in their privileges, ibid. (A). Remarkable legend of a medal ſtruck on the occaſion; triumphal entry into Moſcow, ibid. Sends ſome young noblemen into foreign parts for their improvement in navigation, and the military art, ibid. Reſolves to travel, in order to learn the art of government, and in the retinue of three ambaſſadors; with an account of them and their attendants, 393. Motives for this, and appointing a regency in his abſence, 394. Diſtribution of his troops ere he ſets out, ibid. Is refuſed by count d'Alberg ſeeing Riga citadel; with his anſwer on this behaviour, 395. Splendid reception at Koenigſberg by the elector of Brandenburg, and the different modes of dreſs, 396. Drawing upon Le Fort at one of his carouſals; aſking his favourite's pardon, and his ſaying thereon, ibid. Through ſeveral places, he arrives at Amſterdam, ibid. Diſguiſes himſelf like a Dutch ſkipper, and goes to the village of Sardam, where veſſels were building, with his working there, and entering himſelf as a common carpenter, under the name of Peter Michaeloff, commonly called Mr. Peter (Peter bas); and on the diviſion in Poland, promiſes Auguſtus 30,000 men, 397. From his ſhop, iſſues out orders to his army in the Ukraine, and his troops obtain a victory over the Tartars near Aſoph; with their taking Or, (Precop) ibid. To make himſelf maſter of ſeveral arts, frequently goes to Amſterdam; and pays a private viſit at Utrecht and the Hague to king William III. ibid. Aſſiſts at the public entry, and audience of his ambaſſadors, with the reciprocal preſents on this occaſion, ib. Receives the firſt viſit of all the Ryſwick plenipotentiaries, except the French, 398. Sends a ſhip of his own building to Archangel, and all ſorts of artiſts to Moſcow, with his own ſkill in ſeveral arts, eſpecially geography; and making a draught of the communication between the Caſpian and Black ſeas, ibid. His troops gain another victory over the Tartars and Turks; goes to England, where he perfects himſelf in Engliſh ſhip-building,

building, by plan and rule, conſtructing one accordingly, and a prime ſailer, 399. Directs his attention to watch-making, and engages ſeveral artiſts, with mathematicians, as Ferguſon, &c. calculates eclipſes, and he underſtood the laws of gravitation, ibid. Goes into churches and meeting-houſes in time of ſervice, to the tower, parliament-houſe, &c. viſits Oxford, and the archbiſhop of Canterbury, is ſhewn a mock ſea-fight by the king, and his declaration thereon, 400. Has a preſent made him of the royal tranſport, in which he goes back to Holland, with ſeveral ſea-captains, lieutenants, and other artiſts, whom he ſends in it to Archangel, while thoſe engaged at Amſterdam go to Narva, 401. Artiſts alſo from Rome, Italy, &c. he proceeds to Vienna where he has an interview with the emperor, who revives the ancient feaſt of landlord and landlady, (Wurtſchaft) ibid. While preparing to go to Venice, receives the news of a rebellion in his dominions, 402. Concurring cauſes of this diſturbance, ibid. Unexpected arrival at Moſcow, after concerting meaſures with Auguſtus againſt Sweden, 403. Rewards the troops that had defeated the Strelitzes, whom he puniſhes moſt exemplarily, 404 (A). New models his army and fleet, he alſo reforms the ſtate of his finances after ſeveral methods tried, likewiſe the church, aboliſhing the patriarchate, 406. Becomes abſolute maſter of the clergy, though not head of the Ruſſian church, as appears from the preamble of his regulations, 407. Convenes a ſynod, with the form of an oath of obedience adminiſtered, ibid. Ordains that none be admitted to a monaſtic life till fifty, &c. but this ſince repealed, ibid. Theſe alterations productive of complaints, but ſoon ſilenced, renders the clergy more learned, founding three colleges in Moſcow, 408. Mitigates the three lents, granting a diſpenſation to his troops and workmen, he alſo reforms the Kalender, beginning the year in January 1700, and celebrates it with a jubilee, &c. 408. Alters the manner of writing, marriages, cuſtoms, 409. Aboliſhes Golut (ſlave) ſubſtituting Raab (ſubject), when ſpeaking to the czar, &c. 410. Inſtitutes the order of St. Andrew, and concludes an advantageous truce with the Turks, ibid. After Muſtapha II's defeat by Eugene at Zenta, being ſtript of the Morea by the Venetians, and unable to defend Aſoph, concludes a peace at Carlowitz, 411. Now turns his views to the Baltic, ibid. Beſieges Narva, 412. Takes it and other places, xxxiii. 345. xxxiv. 352. Iwanogrod-garriſon with count Horn and the officers taken at Narva, are ſent to Moſcow, and thrown into a dungeon, xxxiii. 346. Complaints on the late treaty with Charles XII. and the execution of his plenipotentiary Patkul ineffectual, 356. Enters Poland, and dethrones Staniſlaus, who marches from Saxony into Poland, 357. Retires to Lithuania, ibid. Goes to Novogrod with his favourite Menſikof, then a lieutenant and afterwards field marſhal, xxxv. 412. Charles XII. after ſome ſucceſſes againſt detachments, attacks the Ruſſian entrenchments with a force very much inferior, 413. And thro' a diſſenſion between the commanders, de Croy and Dolgorucki totally defeats them, theſe generals &c. with 30,000 Ruſſians ſurrendering, 414. Charles's loſs and that of the Ruſſians, ibid. Unaccountable behaviour of Charles in letting the Ruſſians go with a letter of congratulation from the grand ſignior, 415 (A). The advantages which Charles reaps from this ſignal victory, and the figure he makes as the firſt prince in Europe, ibid. Remarkable form of prayer to St. Nicholas, compoſed by a Ruſſian, on this occaſion read publickly, ibid. Firmneſs on receiving the news of this defeat, and his ſaying thereon, 416. Takes meaſures for repairing his loſſes, and makes an engagement for ſome troops with Denmark, which that monarch durſt not obſerve, ibid. Interview and agreement with Auguſtus at Birzen, but the majority of the Poliſh diet determining not to fight, Peter is obliged to depend entirely on his own forces, 417. Eſtabliſhes ſeveral manufactures, 418. Builds a fleet on the Peipus and Ladoga lakes, he undertakes the junction of the Baltic with the Caſpian and Euxine ſeas, ibid. Continues reforming the manners of his people, and his jocular anſwer at a wedding of one of his jeſters, upon keeping it in the ancient manner, and his view herein, 422. Eſtabliſhes a printing-houſe, and public ſchools, under one Ferguſon, a Scotchman, ibid. Alſo a large hoſpital, and ſeveral manufactures, with his excurſion to Woronetz, and preparations there againſt the Turks, by contriving two eighty gun ſhips to float over bars and ſhoals, 423. Alſo preparations againſt the Swedes at Olonitz, between Ladoga and Onega lakes, with his taking rank of captain under Scheremetow, ibid. He takes Nyenſchantz, a fort near Ladoga lake, not far from the Neva, with the captain of the bombardiers, made a knight of St. Andrew, 424. Founds his new capital of Peterſburg at the mouth of the Neva, ibid. (A). A ſmall fort firſt erected in an iſland, and Cronſlet over againſt it ſoon after made impregnable, ibid. A new town riſes in five months, and the firſt building in it a low hut for the czar, ibid. (B). A Dutch veſſel trades

trades there, whose captain receives some presents, ibid. (C). Takes all the neighbouring posts, and defeats a Swedish colonel's detachment, 425. (A). Repairs to Ologlz for putting small vessels on the Sooka, and returns in a frigate to Petersburg, ibid. Sends 12,000 foot and 300,000 rebels to Augustus, with the building of Cronslot citadel, and setting out for Moscow to establish his regulations, &c. ibid. Defeats the Swedes on Peipus lake, taking their small fleet, besieges Narva and Doerpt, 426. Besieges and takes Elbing, one of Charles's magazines, with the artillery found there, 456. Wiburg surrenders to him on terms, but these broken, ibid. In vindication of his character, with regard to the czarowitz, he sends circular letters to the several courts of Europe, 514. Flies to the relief of Archangel against a Swedish fleet, puts it in a state of defence, hindering their landing, and returns to the seat of war, 420. Rewards the officers and soldiers in Notteburg, punishing such as run away from an assault, and the name of the place why changed to Schlusselburg, 421. He and his victorious troops make a triumphal entry into Moscow, ibid. Takes Mittau, the capital of Courland, and the citadel by capitulation, with a remarkable instance of the great reformation among the Russian troops, before they would guard the burying place of the great dukes, 430. Providing for the security of Ingria, marches an army thro' Samogitia and Lithuania, and has a second interview with Augustus at Tikoczin, gives him men and money, after which he goes to Moscow, 431. Fortunately assembles the several parts of his army, and providing for his conquests in Ingria, &c. besieges Wiburg, the capital of Carelia, without success, 433. Provides for the security of his remote provinces, and does all in his power to stop the enemy's progress, after which he hastily returns to Petersburg, 438. Some talk of peace between the czar and Sweden, ibid. Charles's answer to the French envoy Besseval, and Peter's reply, ibid. Crossing the Dnieper attacks the Swedes under Lewenhaupt, and between it and Soesa gains the famous victory of Lesnau, the action being renewed for three days successively, 441. With an account of the enemy's loss, and the great convoy of provisions for Charles's army taken, 442. This the first pitched battle which the czar gained in person, ibid. Prepares to meet Charles XII. after surveying the neighbouring parts, 446. Assembles all his troops well provided, and appears before the place with 60,000 men, crosses the Worskla above the town, and reconoitres the enemy's camp for an attack, 447. Some reflections on this critical situation of both monarchs, 448. Beats Charles there, 449. Endeavours by a friendly letter to recal Charles from Turky, which did not reach him, 450 (A). The general officers presented to him, and the health he drinks to them at dinner, what, 451. The subalterns and soldiers sent to Siberia, ibid. Restores Augustus to the Polish crown, and concludes a treaty at Thorn against Sweden, with Denmark, Poland, and Prussia, with their different views, 452. Treats in person with the king of Prussia, besieges Riga, visits Petersburg, and repairs to Moscow, preparing a triumph with his own hand, which ushers in the year, 453. Augments his forces and takes the field before the Turks, secures Asoph, and makes a treaty with the Calmuc Tartars for a body of men, 460. Returns to his own dominions, concludes a negotiation at Carelsbud with Mr. Kameke, sent from the king of Prussia, and is present at the marriage of his son the czarowitz at Torgau, with the princess of Wolfenbuttle, 463. Goes to Elbing, &c. and comes to Petersburg, where he offers to accept the investiture of Livonia from the emperor, but refused, ibid. Public marriage with Catherine, 464. Enters Pomerania, 465. Goes to Carelsbud, and from thence visits the king of Prussia at Berlin, 466. Complaint against the Poles, and Sheremetow's warm remonstrance, but to no effect, 467. Sets out for his dominions, and after interviews with the elector of Hanover, and king of Prussia, arrives at Riga, 470. Equipping a large fleet from Petersburg, makes a descent on Finland; and tho' his fleet miscarries, he takes Abo, with a considerable number of books, ibid. Compliment to the Swedish admiral Ehrenschild at an entertainment in prince Menzikoff's palace, 474. Disapproves of a project for a bridge over the Neva, and forbids crossing the river but with sails, and other improvements made by him in Petersburg, 476. Institutes the order of St. Catherine, in honour of his consort, and reforms several abuses in the public administration with severity, and its good effects, 477. Rejects the mediation of the French, ibid. Returning to Petersburg employs his whole attention to finish the fortifications and improvements, 478. Shuts up, with his fleet the passages from Stockholm into Gothland, and lands 15,000 men at Jevel, whilst a body of horse penetrates from Finland into the northern provinces of Sweden, ibid. Abolishes immoderate weeping and vociferations at funerals, with the occasion, and arrives at Dantzick, ibid. Sets out for Konigsburg, and gives audience to the Per-

sian ambaſſador, with his demands on Dantzick mitigated by the king of Poland, 479. Goes to Stetin, and agrees with the king of Pruſſia about ſtopping the Swedes progreſs in Denmark, with the allies taking Wiſmar, ibid. Miſunderſtanding between him and the court of Hanover, how occaſioned, his arrival at Copenhagen, and conduct there with regard to the intended attack upon Schonen, and his departure for Lubec, 481. Goes to the Hague, 483. Memorial to the court of Great Britain for clearing himſelf from any ſhare in the plot for the Pretender, anſwered in general terms, ibid. Sets out for France, and his views, with his offers of an army to be ſent to the empire and why rejected by the French court, 484. Viſits Paris xlii. 475. Concludes a treaty of friendſhip with Lewis XIV. and the propoſal of a treaty of commerce made to him at Amſterdam from Britain why fruſtrated, xxxv. 484. Suſpenſion of arms between him and Sweden, with his return to Peterſburg, and redreſſing great diſorders in the adminiſtration during his abſence, ibid. Unſucceſsful expedition to take poſſeſſion of a river on the Caſpian ſea, 486. Extraordinary proceedings againſt his ſon the czarowitz Alexis, and the czar's declaration publiſhed, while his ſon is a bringing back from Naples, ibid. Makes further enquiry into the motives of his ſon's conduct, and the father's declaration hereupon, 494. Addreſs to the high court of juſtice, 508. Addreſs alſo to the clergy aſſembled, 509. The clergy's extracts from the holy ſcriptures, conſtitution of the empire, and military laws on this caſe, 510 (A). Conference opened at Oeland for a peace between him and Sweden, ſailing with his fleet to Abo, and all fruſtrated by Charles's death at Frederickſhall, 515. Laboured manifeſto in his own juſtification, while meditating a deſcent on Sweden, 517. (A). The queen of Sweden's reply, 518. His deſolating deſcent on Sweden by admiral Apraxin and general Leſly, 520. But renews the propoſals of peace to Sweden, the conditions of which are rejected, ibid. A long account of the retreat of his fleet publiſhed by himſelf, 521. Rupture between him and the king of Great Britain, with the ſteps taken by the former by arreſting all Engliſh merchants, &c. 522. Great preparations for war, ibid. Declines the mediation of Great Britain between him and Sweden, 524. Treaty of perpetual peace about the ſame time concluded with the Porte, and his further reformations in the ſtate, particularly an intended communication between the Wolga and Baltic, 526. Title of Great, &c. accepted by him from the ſenate, and acknowledged by all European powers, except Denmark, 527. Tranſfers the principal mart from Archangel to Peterſburg, and orders the ſcriptures to be tranſlated into the Ruſſian language, alſo to be ſold cheap; and the clergy to preach agreeably to thoſe ſcriptures, ibid. Makes a triumphal entry into Moſcow, 528. On his ſon Peter's death, a declaration to be ſworn to about his chuſing a ſucceſſor, and their approving of him, which all the people do accordingly, ibid. Sends freſh ſuccours under general Repnin to Auguſtus, and ſtill continues to build his new city and navy, 429. Makes a triumphant entry into Moſcow, and one excurſion to Woronetz, to launch an eighty gun ſhip of his own draught, ibid. Sets out for Courland to aſſiſt Auguſtus, ibid. Difference between him and king of Poland, the former's ſharp letter, and Auguſtus's juſtification of his conduct, 515. Deſerted by his allies, and his miniſter's menacing declaration to the congreſs at Oeland, 516. Remonſtrance to Myrr-weis for ſatisfaction of ſome injuries, with that rebel's inſolent anſwer, 529. Views for aſſembling his troops in the eaſtern provinces, ibid. Upon a ſevere fit of the cholic he makes his will, therein naming his ſucceſſor, &c. and ſets out on an expedition againſt Perſia, 530. Gains advantages over the Perſians, and makes conſiderable conqueſts, 531. Care of his marine at Peterſburg, 533. Taken ill, when he enjoins the nobility aſſembled in his chamber to acknowledge Catharine for their ſovereign, who receives their oaths accordingly, with his death and iſſue, 537. A noble mauſoleum of fine marble erected by Catharine, and his epitaph, 538 (A). A curious medal ſtruck on the occaſion, 539.

——Alexowitz II. declared by the empreſs Catharine her ſucceſſor, under a regency of her nomination, 551. Dies, ibid.

——, III. emperor of Ruſſia, an account of ſome of his many acts of magnanimity and clemency, &c. 556 (A). Short reign, reſignation and death, xlii. 526.

——King of the Hungarians reſtored, 8. Who ſtill favouring the Germans, his ſubjects rebel, 9. Is taken, his eyes put out and depoſed, he dies, ibid.

Peterborough takes Barcelona, and the conſequences to king Charles, xxv. 166. His remonſtrance to the emperor, with the latter's anſwer, xxx. 473.

——, Governor of Jamaica, xli. 380. But did not come over, 584.

Peterhoff and other palaces in Ruſſia, xxxv. 36.

Peterſburg, government, its ſite deſcribed, xxxv. 33. Principal places and palaces, 34.

Peterſburg, St. full deſcription of that city, 36. Four diſpenſaries in it for the fleet and army. 46 (B). Account of its exports, ibid. (A). Home commodities, 157. Furs why dear there, the goods imported, with the value of exports and imports, 158 (A). Account of the merchants and traders, both natives and foreigners, 161. With their manner of trading, and number of ſhips, 163. Privileges of the Engliſh and Dutch, with their trade, ibid. That new city peopled and eſtabliſhed by the czar, 472.

Petrarch's character of pope Clement VI. xxvi. 37 (G). Solicitation to him by pope Innocent VI. 59 (L). Reproaches the emperor Charles IV. in a letter, xxix. 328 (K). Death, with an account of him, xxvi. 72 (O).

Petri, Olaus, in a public diſputation at Stockholm, remains maſter of the field, xxxiii. 155.

Petrona's pretended victory over the Arabs improbable, ii. 490.

Petrowna, princeſs Maria, born at Riga, xxxv. 470.

Petrowitz, the czar's ſon, his birth, xxxv. 385.

Pe-ya-u, Timur's widow, her cabals againſt Hay-ſhan, v. 9. Fruſtrated by the prime miniſter, 10. Guards ſet over her, 11. put to death by Hay-ſhan, 13.

Pe-yen's, riſe and character, iv. 539. Made general by Kublay, 548. Succeſs againſt the Song, 549. Singular moderation, 551. Rejects the offers of peace, 552. Succeſs againſt the Chineſe, 553. Charity and moderation, 554. Marches towards the capital of Song, 557. Takes it, 558. Rejects the Song's offers of peace, and triumphant entry, 560. Sends the ſeal of the Song empire to Hu-pi-lay, 561. Behaviour to the Imperial family at Lingan, 562. Sends them and their vaſt treaſure to Hu-pi-lay, 563. Recalled by him, 564. Reception and elegy from him, 565. Succeſs againſt the revolted Tartars, 568. Gives them a freſh defeat, 594, recalled and honoured by Kublay, 596. Advice to young Timur, 597. Death and character, v. 2.

—— A wicked miniſter of Towhan-temur, 42. Seizes and ſlays Tankiſhi, and kills the empreſs, 44. Bloody advice to the emperor, and ſeized by his own nephew, 45. Condemned and baniſhed, 46. Death, 47.

Peyſh-Kuſh, or a tax demanded by Shah Nadir from the Mogul, which amounts to twenty-five millions ſterling, vi. 470 (X). Raiſed with great ſeverity, 475. Horrid cruelties, 476.

Peyton, captain, made commander in India, x. 172. Declines engaging the French, 173.

Peyton, Sir Robert, refuſed by the populace of Amſterdam, from Skelton, and the officers impriſoned, xxxi. 523. Who are ſent over to king James, that monarch pardoning and preferring them, ibid.

Pfaffenmuta, taken by count de Berg, xxxi. 239.

Phalbergen, diſturbances occaſioned by that article in the Golden bull, xxix. 331. People who have forfeited their freedom, xxx. 502.

Peiffer, Cornelius, his advice againſt the Jewiſh books, oppoſed by Reuchlin, xiii. 414 (R).

Pfeifferus, put to death, xxx. 2.

Pfullendorf, account of, xlii. 138.

Pharos, iſland, in Egypt, deſcribed, i. 494.

—— Leſſer and Greater, in Egypt, alſo deſcribed, xiv. 198.

Phas, Rabbi Haac, a famous Doctor at Padua, his works, xiii. 403.

Phaeca, king of Abyſſinia, reigns at the time of Chriſt's birth, with an account of his deſcendants, xv. 206.

Pheruts-Shiboor, the famous Jewiſh academy, xiii. 246 (D). When abolished, 249.

Philadelphia, taken by John Ducas, iv. 206. Reduced by Filakales, 212. Beſieged by the Othmans, and the ſiege miſed by count Rogers, xii. 32.

—— In Penſylvania, laid out, xli. 9.

—— Capital of Penſylvania, deſcribed, &c. Its academy, 81. Various ſects there, ibid. (M). Account of the Moraviens, and their zeal in converting, 82.

Philanthropenus, Alexis, his ſucceſs in the Eaſt, iv. 274. Betrayed by the Cauſini, to Libadarius, who puts his eyes out, 275.

Philibert, the Hunter, ſucceeds his father Amadeo, ix. Duke of Savoy, and dies without iſſue, xxxvii. 498.

—— the handſome, ſucceeds his father Philip Lackland, duke of Savoy, his character, marriage without iſſue, and death, 499.

Philip, made king of Angola, under the Portugueſe, a zealous convert, and his happy reign, xvi. 216.

—— and don Juan Emanuel, act as regents of Portugal, and in oppoſition to each other, xx. 271. Dies, 274.

—— Duke of Burgundy, unites Luxemburg to his dominions, and the confederation, xxix. 442.

—— ſon to Philip the Bloody, contracted to the princeſs Joanna, of Navarre, ſends a viceroy with an army into that country, with his wife conducted there, xxii. 456. Alſo Robert, count of Artois, with another, 457. The rebels reduced, and peace ſettled, 458.

—— the Long, declared regent of Navarre, and crowned, gains a ſtrong party, who oppoſe

eſpouſe young Joanna's right, with the death of himſelf, and ſon, xxii. 462.
hilip, emperor, after defeating Otho, ſends the pope an ambaſſy, and is abſolved upon terms, xxv. 442.
— of Suabia, choſen king of the Romans, xxix. 165. Deſolation in Germany, and from what, with his ſucceſsful ravages in Alſace, and coronation at Mentz, as king of the Romans, 166. Ravages Alſace a ſecond time, and why he brings over to his party Primiſlaus, king of Bohemia, ibid. & (N). Alſo Henry, count Palatine, with the conſideration, 167. Ravages Thuringia, and reduces Bohemia into a province, 170. The pope eſpouſes the cauſe of its king, ibid. Crowned a ſecond time by the archbiſhop of Cologne, with the advantages acquired by the pope from theſe troubles, ibid. Proceedings to ſtrengthen himſelf after the ſurrender of Cologne, his accommodation with the pope, and conceſſions made to him, 171. Murthered by Otho, count Palatine, of Wittelſbach, 172, & (R). Character, ibid.
—, duke of Cleves, why put to the ban by the emperor, xxix. 461.
— acceſſion to the crown of France, under the guardianſhip of Baldwin, a very wiſe meaſure, xxiii. 285. Governs ſo as to turn every occurrence to his own advantage, 286. Inſtances hereof, ibid. 287. Not much liked by his ſubjects, and the pope exaſperated againſt him, ibid. Succeſsful in the war againſt William the Conqueror, 288. Peace concluded, and its effect upon Philip, ibid. Enters into intrigues with Robert, eldeſt ſon of the Conqueror, who revolts againſt his father, their rencontre together, and peace concluded, 289. New war with Normandy; alſo a jeſt of the king's on the Conqueror, and his reply, ibid. The Conqueror's death an advantage to Philip, and occaſions diſturbances among the former's ſons, ibid. Robert, the eldeſt, forced to a peace, 290. Divorces his wife, and demands Emma, of Calabria, in marriage, ibid. Carries away the counteſs of Anjou, procures a divorce, and marries her, 291. Excommunicated by the pope, his mean behaviour under repeated excommunications, and at laſt obtains abſolution, ibid. Falls into contempt with his people, 292. Death, character, and iſſue, 295.
— II. ſucceeds his father Lewis, king of France, xxiii. 318. Great character, 319. Governs with extreme prudence, and will be obeyed, with ſeveral inſtances and cabals ſuppreſſed, ibid. Annexes Vermandois to the crown-domain, in ſpite of the count of Flanders, 321. Seeming amity between him and Henry of England but war is declared by the former, 322. Both reconciled by the pope, take the croſs, and a new quarrel between them, in which Richard ſides with Philip againſt his father, 323. Peace once more reſtored, with Henry's death, 324. Compariſon between him and Richard of England, who prepare for the expedition to the Holy Land, with the tranſactions between them during their ſtay in Sicily, 325. Sails for Syria, leaving Richard behind, who takes Cyprus by the way, 326. On continual quarrels, reſolves to return home, who from a jealouſy of Richard, forms a body-guard, and marries Ingerburge of Denmark, 328. Enters into alliance with John againſt Richard, now a priſoner with the emperor Henry VI. with a ſaying of Philip's to John on Richard's releaſe, 329. Invades Normandy; and Richard, paſſing with an army into France, routs that of Philip, 330. A truce, and then a declſive peace concluded at Louviers, 331. New war between them, but ends in a year's truce, under the mediation of the count of Flanders; and before a ſolid peace, Richard is ſlain, 332. Obliged to take Ingerburge, after he had ſent her to a convent, and his miſtreſs's death thereupon, ibid. Enters into a war with king John, 333. Ended by a marriage of Lewis, Philip's eldeſt ſon, with Blanche of Caſtile, 334. John's murther or his nephew Arthur gives Philip opportunity of confiſcating his fiefs in France, 335. Takes Higher and Lower Normandy, except Rouen; alſo Maine, Anjou, and Touraine, 336. Unſucceſsful attempt of John, who obtains a truce, ibid. Connives at a croiſade againſt the count of Thouloufe and Albigeois, 337. Who is diſappointed of England, after the croiſade againſt it, and John, 338. Finds himſelf attacked by the latter, and a powerful confederacy, 339. Important victory over the allies at Bouvines, 340. Grants John a truce, and the motives, 341. Baniſhes the Jews, xiii. 281, & (P). Recalls and burns eighty of them, 282. Death, great character, and iſſue, xxiii. 344, & (G).
Philip III. or Hardy, ſucceeds his father, St. Lewis, king of France, xxiii. 370. Treaty with the Tuneſe, 371. Making a tour through Italy, is very joyfully received, and crowned afterwards at Paris, 372. Compels count de Foix to ſurrender at diſcretion, and after a year's confinement releaſes him, 373. Marries his ſecond ſon Lewis to the heireſs of Navarre, and he himſelf marries Mary of Brabant, 374. Receives the homage of Edward I. to whom Agenois is given by virtue of his father's treaty, and death of Lewis his eldeſt ſon, ibid. His favourite la Broſſe, the quondam barber, diſgraced

disgraced and condemned, with its bad effects on the king, 375. Disgust in general taken, ibid. Declares his son Charles de Valois king of Arragon, &c. 376. Furnishes forces for his uncle Charles of Anjou, who dies of grief, ibid. Invades Catalonia, takes Gironne, and his fleet destroyed by the Arragonese, 377. Origin of the quarrel between him and pope Boniface VIII. with the latter's character, and decision as umpire between Philip and Edward, 384. Defensive alliance between both understood as a league against the pope, with the revival of the differences between Philip and the pontiff; also the methods used in support of each, 385. The pope seized at Anugni, by the French partisans, who dies of grief; and this an opportune blow to the papal power in France, 386. Source of the war in Flanders, that country being through treachery annexed to France, with several revolts thereon, but quashed after some bloodshed; and the French defeated there with great slaughter, 388. Raises the whole force of France, but their operations frustrated through a stratagem of Edward, but at length penetrate into Flanders, ibid. Death, character, issue, and other particulars, xxiii. 377, & (K).

Philip the Fair, succeeds his father as king of Navarre, xxii. 460. Transactions in Navarre 'till Joanna's death, with her building the college of Navarre, at Paris, and her issue, 461. See Philip IV. of France.

—— le Bel, succeeds his father Philip, king of France, xxiii. 378. Restores Xaintonge to Edward I. of England, by whose means prince Charles the Lame, is set at Liberty, 379. Peace restored on all hands, but Philip quarrels with Edward, and will hear of no proposal for accommodation, 380. His treachery brings on a war with Edward, 381. Efforts of a French historian to turn the fraud upon Edward, 382. War declared by Edward, with its consequences, and issue, 'till a truce is concluded, ibid. Penetrates into Flanders, and after a victory concludes a peace, 387. Banishes the Jews out of France, xiii. 321. Recalls and persecutes them, 322, & (P). Aspires to the empire, xxix. 266. Arrests one hundred and forty knights Templars, at Paris, xxiii. 393. Several of which suffer death with great steadiness and piety, with the suppression of the order in the council of Vienna, ibid. Regulates the parliament of Paris, 395 (L). Erects also that of Tholouse, &c. 396. sub not. Appoints assemblies of the states, with some account of these, ibid. sub fine. True motive for his proceeding thus, and the use the subjects turn it to, 397. sub not. After marching a vast army into Flanders, a new treaty is concluded with its count, ibid. Confederacies formed to prevent raising money, bring him to his grave, and a short character of him, 398.

Philip, count of Poitiers, declared regent, in spite of count de Valois's intrigues, xxiii. 402. Different opinions about the succession, with a stipulation thereon, 403. The regent's successful war against the count of Flanders, and is declared king of France, 404.

—— V. or Tall, declared king of France on death of John I. xxiii. 404. Confirmed by a general assembly at Paris, with other measures for preventing disputes, and new troubles ready to break out, but stopped by the king's wisdom, 405. Peace with the Flemings, and dissuaded by the pope from an expedition to the Holy Land, 406. Great mortality in France by poisoning the waters, with the last great action of his reign, 407. Death and character, with a good regulation of the Chatelet, and his issue, ibid. (N).

—— de Valois, declared regent against Edward III's claim, xxiii. 415. The former's prior to any other, with an account of the house of Valois, ibid. (A). Causes the lord of Montigny to be hanged, and gets a large confiscation, 418. On the queen's delivery of a daughter, acknowledged and crowned king, ibid. Assists Lewis, count of Flanders, against the Flemings, whom he beats at Cassel, and takes in all Flanders, 419. Seizes king Edward's revenues in France, and makes Beaumont le Roger, a peerage for Robert de Artois, ibid. Determines a dispute in favour of the clergy, and Edward obliged to make a satisfactory declaration of the homage demanded, 421. Seemingly zealous to undertake a croisade, 423. Invited by the pope into Italy, and declared general of the Holy See, makes a shameful retreat into France, xxix. 289. Assemblies his allies, and his whole force, to revenge this devastation; but the English pass into Flanders, and reach Cressy, after crossing the ford Blanquetagne, and Philip totally defeated there, xxiii. 434. Marries Blanch, of Navarre, as his son does the countess of Bologne, 436. The king dies little regretted, with his character, 437.

—— duke of Orleans, regent of France, his arbitrary proceedings as to the coin, xlii. 472. Establishes a court, called Chambre Ardente, 473. Intimate friendship with George I. to whom he sends private notice of the pretender's proceedings, ibid. Edict for relieving those imprisoned on account of the bull unigenitus, and receiving it with modifications, 474. Yet persecutes the Protestants, ibid, Edict against the duke of Maine, and count Toulouse, 475. Gets the

the whole ſpecies into his hands, and forms more ſtrict connections with Great Britain, 475. Several taken into cuſtody, and executed for favouring the Spaniſh intereſt, 476. Erects a royal bank by Law's perſuaſion, with its vaſt circulation, ibid. And transfers the privileges of the Eaſt-India company to that of the Miſſiſſippi, with its immenſe ſtocks thereon, 477. Makes Law comptroller of the finances, with the regent's ruinous proceedings for France by his edict, ibid. Obliged to repeal ſome of them, diſmiſs Mr. Law, and diſſolve the Miſſiſſippi company, 478. Oppoſed by the parliament of Paris, whom he baniſhes, 479. Quarters a large body of men in and about Paris, ibid. Diſmiſſes Villeroy as governor to the king, ibid. Makes cardinal du Bois firſt miniſter, and his infamous character, but both die, 480. And the duke of Bourbon firſt miniſter, ibid.

Philip, archduke, his marriage with Joanna, infanta of Spain, and its advantages to the houſe of Auſtria, xxix. 468. Both are invited into Spain, xxi. 292. Acknowledged ſucceſſors to Caſtile and Arragon, 193. Concludes a treaty with France, which king Ferdinand diſavows, 194. Upon which follows a breach between him and France, that ends in a truce, ibid. After a triumphant journey arrives at Bruſſels, 260. The new ſovereign proclaimed in Spain, 268. States of Arragon and Catalonia ſwear fidelity to him, and grant a free gift, 256. 259. On the death of Iſabella of Caſtile, repairs to Spain, to reign in conjunction with Ferdinand, xxix. 486. He and his conſort driven by ſtorm into England; and, after his arrival at Corunna, diſpoſſeſſes his father-in-law of the regency, xxi. 197. What paſſed at an interview between them, 198. Makes a treaty, by which Ferdinand retires to Arragon, ibid. Another interview, in which Ferdinand gives his ſon much good advice, ibid. The ſtates ſwear fealty to his conſort, himſelf, and Carlos, but the new government becomes odious, ibid. Dying, he leaves the tuition of his ſon Charles to king Lewis of France, xxvi. 252. xxix. 486. This event throws Caſtile into confuſion, xxi. 199. His iſſue, and a committee of ſeven appointed by the nobility, who recall Ferdinand, ibid. Frantic behaviour of the queen, and rejecting all propoſals of marriage, ibid.

— II. of Spain, his letter to the emperor of Ethiopia, xv. 266. Marries Mary of England, xxi. 266. His hiſtory, 272. Truce with France his firſt act, ibid. The pope engages the French to break it, upon which he renews the war, 273. Beats the French at St. Quintin, and the place taken by ſtorm, ibid. Naples and Sicily reſigned to him by his father, and pope Julius III. gives him the inveſtiture, xxviii. 276. Acknowledged ſucceſſor to his father in the Netherlands, where he eſtabliſhes the Inquiſition, with its conſequences, xxx. 61. Concludes a peace at Chateau-cambreſis, in which the Empire and England are abandoned, xxi. 273. Returns to Spain, acknowledges Don Juan for his brother, and is preſent at an act of faith, 275. Marries Elizabeth of France, ibid. Builds the ſplendid edifice of the Eſcurial, 278. Fleet deſtined for reducing Penon de Velez, which Garcias de Toledo takes poſſeſſion of, 280. Interview between his queen, her mother, and brother, of France, 281. His queen dies after a miſcarriage, 292. Marries his niece Ann of Auſtria, 295. Who is delivered of Ferdinand, 297. Declines aſſiſting the king of Morocco and Fez, remonſtrating in vain to Sebaſtian of Portugal, 302. Alliance with the emperor of Fez, and a truce with the Turks, 303. His queen delivered of Philip, and this year how fatal to the royal family, 304. Goes to Portugal, and is acknowledged, 307. But very uneaſy at Liſbon, and finds it impoſſible to be beloved, ibid. Getting Don Philip acknowledged his ſucceſſor, and appointing archduke Albert regent, returns to Spain, 308. Don Philip acknowledged by the ſtates of Caſtile, 309. King's diſtreſs for want of money, xxxi. 67. Receives ambaſſadors from Japan, xxi. 309. With his project againſt queen Elizabeth, 310. Reſolves to employ his whole naval force againſt her, with the expence and number of his invincible Armada, ibid. Diſmal cataſtrophe, and ruin of his marine, 311. The ſhattered remains arrive at St. Andero, ibid. Civil war in France a great object of his attention, 313. Intrigues in France for procuring that crown to Iſabella, 316. Don Philip acknowledged at Pampeluna, and he obtains a free gift from the ſtates, 319. Inſiſts on Iſabella's right to Bretagne, and manages with great addreſs in Arragon, 320. Perſiſts in his ſchemes, to his great detriment, ibid. Conſents to a peace with France, 324. Reduces Portugal, xxii. 261. Takes poſſeſſion of Portugal, and endeavours in vain to reconcile the people's affections, 267. Diſguſts more than he obliges, ibid. Errors in his adminiſtration of Portugal produce diſcontents, 272. Management there, 273 (A). Various methods purſued for eſtabliſhing his affairs, xxi. 508. Remarkable reply to one of his miniſters, xxxi. 43. Propoſals rejected by the ſtates-general, who grant powers to the archduke and prince of Orange, to levy troops, 77. Dies, xxi.

329. xxii. 272. Public and personal character, xxi. 330. xxxi. 38. 142.

Philip III. succeeds his father in Spain, with his character, xxi 331. Also in Portugal, xxii. 274. His government only heightens discontent, and impoverishes the nation, ibid. Fundamental articles of convention with the Portuguese broken, 275. Alterations made in their trade not less detrimental, 276. The crown revenue diverted to the use of Castile, and Portugal thereby beggared, 278. The clergy meet with their share of ill treatment, 279. Universal detestation of the Spanish government, and situation, ibid. His queen delivered of Anna; and he compliments king James on his accession to England, with a peace concluded, xxi. 334. Don Philip born, 335. Imputations against his minister, 336. Don Philip acknowledged heir of Spain by the states, who regulate the coinage, 337. Reciprocal marriages of France and Spain, 343. Makes a tour to Portugal, and his public entry into Lisbon, where his son is acknowledged, 353. Yet the nation unsatisfied, and why, ibid. Great embarassment of the Spanish ministry, who act with vigour and success, 355. Death, with its circumstances and issue, 356. xxxi. 236.

—— IV. succeeds his father in Spain, xxi. 356. Entirely governed by Olivares, ibid. The late ministry disgraced, and Calderone, though acquitted, suffers, 357. New, but fatal scheme of politics, ibid. Resolution to renew the war with the Dutch, and bridle Italy, 358. Amazing infatuation in him and Olivares, 381. His minister's schemes miscarry every where in Portugal, 382. Several losses suffered by the Spaniards, he knows not whom to trust; and publick affairs at home and abroad grow worse, 385. Queen's death much regretted, 386. After which he trusts Haro de Guzman, ibid. Melancholy aspect of affairs in Italy, 389. Success of the war in other places, ibid. Peace signed between Spain and the Dutch, 390. Success of the war in other parts, 391. The king resolves to marry Ann, the emperor's daughter, and his own neice, with a conspiracy for marrying her to the prince of Brazil discovered, in consequences of the peace of Munster, on Spain, and the war with France continued, 392. Arrival of the new queen, 393. Unexpected turn in Catalonia, in favour of the Spaniards, ibid. Weakness of Spain, and its causes, 395. Progress of the war in different parts, 398. Declining state of affairs in Spain disposes the court to peace, 400. Their situation in Italy and the Low Countries, ibid. Makes some changes in his governors and general officers, 403. Peace from France rejected, and why, 406. Affairs go but indifferently for Spain in Italy and the Low Countries, 408. Queen delivered of Philip, 410. Affairs grow worse in Italy for Spain, and still worse in the Low Countries, where the English, acting as auxiliaries to the French, take Dunkirk, &c. 411. Campaign in Catalonia, and the domestic affairs of the court, 413. Birth of Ferdinand, ibid. Spain sends a minister incog. to France, and conferences held in the isle of Pheasants, 415. Which produce the peace of the Pyrenees, ibid. Marriage of the Infanta with Lewis of France confirmed, and the peace sworn to, 416. Affairs of Spain perplexed with regard to England, 418. The Spanish ministry affected with the death of Mazarine, and moderate success in the war against Portugal, 419. The ministers not satisfied with any thing under the conquest of Portugal, 420. Minister from Spain to England, his intrigues and disputes there, also the issue, 421. Death of the only surviving prince, and birth of Carles, with the campaign in Portugal favourable, but not satisfactory to the Spanish ministry, ibid. Consents to the emperor Leopold's marriage with his youngest daughter, and for want of success, the ministry send for Carracena from the Netherlands, 424. Death and character, 427. Settlement of the succession and regency, ibid.

Philip V. succeeds Charles II. king of Spain, 485. The plan of this part whence taken, and how authenticated, with measures to facilitate his accession, 486. First act of sovereignty, with the contrivances of the friends to the house of Austria, and several removed, 487. Public entry into Madrid, reception there, and unanimously by the provinces, 488. In an assembly of the states, gives a specimen of his wisdom and goodness, ibid. (A). Marries Louisa of Savoy, 489. Acknowledged by king William and the Dutch, 490. Decline of his affairs from the confederates taking Hostera, xxxi. 112. Cloudy aspect of affairs at home and abroad, xxi. 491. The plate fleet arrives, and the king refuses admittance to the fleet of the allies into Cadiz, makes a tour to Italy, and why disagreeable to many lords, ibid. Pacifies Naples, and secures the Sicilians, 492. Proceeds to Milan, joins Vendosme, and is present at the battle of Luzara, ibid. His queen's resolution on the appearance of the allies fleet before Cadiz, and after the affair of Vigo, with the king's return, 494. Measures for opposing the allies, yet meets with several heart-burnings, ibid. His strict economy increases the malecontents, 497. Declaration, 498. Operations of the campaign not considerable, 499. Keeps excessive

ceſſive honours on marſhal Teſſe, but contributes little to his ſucceſs, ibid. Various methods taken for defending his perſon and dominions, 500. Plot, through the Amirante, diſcovered, 501. Arragon and Valencia reduced under him, who ſtrips them of their privileges, 510. His queen delivered of Lewis, who is acknowleged heir, ibid. Succeſsful by his general the duke of Berwick, as alſo in Portugal, xxv. 162. Safe arrival of the galleons, and other advantages; xxi. 513. When forſaken by his grand-father, he puts himſelf on the affections of his people, and the good effect, ibid. Diſcountenances the French, putting himſelf on the fidelity of the Spaniſh nation, 515. Saying of his queen to the people, 517. ſub not. Takes earl Stanhope, at Brihuega, 519. And beats count Staremberg, at Villa Viciosa, 520. Gives Vendoſme 50,000 pieces of eight, which he diſtributes among his men, 521. Negociations for peace, upon which king Charles quits Catalonia, 522. Diſgraces d'Aquilar, and his anſwer, ibid. His renunciation of the crown of France made a rule of ſucceſſion by the Cortes, with other alterations, 523. His queen delivered of Don Philip, ibid. Declaration to ſatisfy queen Anne, and his own ſubjects, 525. Arrival at Naples, and afterwards proceeding to Lombardy, xxvii. 330. Takes poſſeſſion of Sardinia, and blocks up Meſſina, 333. Treaty between him and the duke of Savoy, xxi. 527. Becomes maſter of Spain, and the Indies, 528. Different ſentiments of the Spaniards about this peace, ibid. Marries the princeſs of Parma, and brought about by Alberoni, xlii. 365. Particular ſituation of Spain and France on Lewis XIVth's death, and Alberoni's reſtoring the Spaniſh marine, 366. Majorca evacuated, and Cagliari in Sardinia taken by the Spaniards, 367. Frivolous manifeſto from the Spaniſh miniſtry at this time, and the quadruple alliance formed, ibid. Its main points what, with preparations in Britain for ſupporting it, ibid. Memorial from Spain about this armament, and his Britiſh majeſty's anſwer, 368. Part of Byng's inſtructions, and ſtrength of the Spaniſh fleet how effected by Alberoni, 368. Its deſtination, and another alliance between Savoy and the emperor, under the mediation of Britain and France, 369. Abdicates, and with what view, 387. The inſtruments of renunciation, with a circular letter thereon, and one to the prince, ibid. Who mounts the throne, but ſoon dies, and his father reſumes the government, 388. Who ſhews he had profited by his retirement, ibid. The young queen of France ſent back, and mademoiſelle Beaujolois alſo, ibid. Death and character, 430.

Philip, brother of Torriani, ſucceeds him as Pretor of Milan, xxxvii. 351.

—— of Savoy, his remarkable adventure at Geneva, xxxvii. 254. Choſen biſhop, 257. Renews his claim of ſovereignty over Geneva, with the occaſion, and the arbitration given againſt him, 258. Succeeds his brother Peter, marquis of Savoy, 492.

—— (Lackland) fifth brother of Amadeo IX. ſucceeds Charles II. duke of Savoy, but dies ſoon after, 498.

——, duke of Milan, his deſigns on Genoa, character, and offer of friendſhip to Florence, with a treaty concluded, xxxvi. 221. Makes himſelf maſter of Genoa by Carnagnola, ibid. His conduct towards reducing Florence, and he affronts their ambaſſador, 226. Acquiſitions in Romagna, and generoſity to the Malateſta family, ibid. Diſſimulation, 243. And Picinino's craft, who invades the Romagna, 263. Reſolved to be revenged on the Florentines, with the ſolicitations of the exiles at his court ſeconded by Picinino, 264. His determination, ibid. Diſtreſs, for whom the prince of Ferrara mediates a peace with Sforza, and how his anſwer, though unpromiſing, has good effect on Philip's affairs, 273. On the Venetians puſhing their conqueſts to the gates of Milan, that duke applies to the king of Naples, 280. Regulates his court and army under Carmagnola, xxxvii. 425. Reſolves to recover the ſtates and cities belonging to his father, and all concerned in his mother's and brother's death puniſhed, with his ſucceſs againſt Genoa, 426. Reduces Placentia, 427. Takes moſt of the forts in the Bergamaſco, reception of pope Martin V. at Milan, and compromiſe between him and Malateſta, through the pontiff's means, ibid. Barbarous and ungrateful uſage of his wife, with her tragical death, and that of young Orombelli, with the whole circumſtances, 430. Her character, ibid. Takes a young Milaneſe he had raviſhed, with his becoming maſter of Genoa, ibid. Views on Florence, and undetermined ſituation to what owing, 431. His diſtruſt and love of pleaſure, is deſerted by Carmagnola, and the occaſion, ibid. Who enters into the Venetian ſervice, and the turn of Philip's fortunes hereupon, 432. Manner of ſeizing Gabrinio and his ſons, who are executed, with his miniſter at Venice, for peace diſappointed, and his propoſals of a treaty with Sforza, 433. Attempt to poiſon Carmagnola baffled, and the offer of the people of Milan to him rejected, 434. War with

the confederacy renewed, and his life in perpetual ſuſpence, 435. Oppoſition to Alphonſo of Arragon, in his claim on Naples, and generoſity towards him when taken priſoner, ibid. Loſes Genoa, yet proſperous in other parts of Lombardy, 436. Makes a party in Venice againſt Carmagnola, who is beheaded, 437. After much ſolicitations from his minions, he marries the duke of Savoy's ſiſter, with his treatment of the Appenine inhabitants, &c. and his motive revenge, 438. Other wars, and his natural daughter how married to Sforza, ibid. Concludes a peace, 439, & (A). Suſpenſe about the ſucceſſion, 'till his affection for his daughter prevails, ibid. The peace diſturbed by his ſuſpicious temper, ibid. Further conteſts between him and Sforza, 'till the former was obliged to apply to the latter, 441. Death and character, 442. Irreſolution about the ſucceſſion, 443.

Philip, count of Pavia, recommended to the Milaneſe by Scaliger, his condition in Pavia, and he marries Scaliger's widow, with general approbation, 424.

—— new embarkation of Spaniards for Italy, in favour of that Don, with the vigilance of the Britiſh fleet in diſappointing his ſchemes, 223. Reduces Savoy, and enters Chamberry in triumph, ibid. Joined by the French army, 231. Great ſucceſs, Schulenberg, and the king of Sardinia, retreating, 234. Takes poſſeſſion of Parma and Placentia, 235. Put in poſſeſſion of theſe, and a difficulty on the ſame compromiſed between him and his brother Don Carlos, 243.

—— hiſtory of that Indian king, and his character, xxxix. 298. War with New England, 300. Connexions with the French, ibid. Diſſimulation in confirming his treaty, &c. with New Plymouth, 301. Secretary Sanſaman, becoming a Chriſtian miſſionary in that king's country, is murthered, ibid. Trial and condemnation of two Indians for it, ibid. Difficulty of the hiſtory here, and why, ibid. Advantages on the ſide of the Indians and Engliſh, with regard to their reſpective ſituations, 302. Some pirates executed, and the king begins hoſtilities againſt the Engliſh, ibid. Succeſs of the confederated colonies, ibid. Philip avails himſelf of the Indian way of fighting by ambuſhes and ſurprizes, ibid. Different ſkirmiſhes on both ſides, 303. Defeat of the Engliſh, 304. More then barbarous expedient of revenge againſt the Engliſh, but turns againſt himſelf, 307. The fortune of war now on the Engliſh ſide, ibid. Bravery of the queen of Pocaſſet, one of his allies, and her fate, 308. The king ſtill continues irreconcilable, but is ſurpriſed in a ſwamp, and ſhot dead, ibid. The Engliſh ſtill obliged to allow the eaſtern Indians an annual quantity of corn, and quit-rent, 309. Sum of this war, with the loſes, ibid. The diſadvantages of the Engliſh what, ibid. The war, though extinguiſhed in the weſtern parts of New England, continues in the eaſtern, and the iſſue of this in the coloniſts favour, 310.

Philip, ſucceeds his father Halſtan in Sweden, with his amiable character, but no account of his reign, xxxiii. 51.

—— I. the ingenious, elector Palatine, xlii. 195. War with Albert IV. of Bavaria, ibid. William of Newburgh, ſucceeds Charles II. as elector Palatine, is wholly devoted to the emperor, and his country ravaged by the French, 198.

Philipſburgh, ſurpriſed by the Imperialiſts, xxiv. 538.

Philippe John, why beheaded in Geneva, xxxvii. 296.

Philippi (Felibe) taken by Mead, xii. 61 (D).

Philippine iſlands, diſcovered by Magellan, whence called the archipelago of St. Lazaro, ix. 391, & (D). When firſt conquered, 392. Formerly poſſeſſed by the emperors of China and Japan, 393, & (E). Fortified by the Spaniſh governor, 395. Decay owing to the charge of the Moluccas, and whether beſt kept or abandoned, 400. Importance of thoſe iſlands to Spain, 403. Inhabitants, genius, cuſtoms, &c. 412. Computed to be eleven hundred in number, 406, & (K). The two different ſorts of blacks in them whence, 433 (Y). Iſlands adjacent, ibid. Product and inhabitants, 438. Reduction by the Portugueſe, &c. foretold by one of their prieſteſſes, 439. Their various religions and ſuperſtitions, 452 (F). Extent and gain of the viceroy's government, 457. Severe trial upon his quitting it, 458, & (H). How puniſhed for male-adminiſtration, 459, & (I). Sad inſtance of being put to death by the people, 460. Peace reſtored by his wife ſucceſſor, 461. Trading free and advantageous at firſt, 462. Limitation of it detrimental to New Spain, 463. Remonſtrance for and againſt it, 465. The cargo of the annual ſhip how far enlarged, 467. What it conſiſts of, and its great profit, alſo how manned, 469. Why not made ſo profitable as might be, 485. How to remedy that evil, 487. Their convenient ſituation for univerſal commerce, 488. And for an uninterrupted intercourſe with New Spain, 490. The advantage of allowing the Indians a free commerce, 491. Reaſons urged for and againſt the above ſcheme, 493. New ones in ſupport of it, 494.

Philippine, New, their large archipelago, ix. 592. Attempt upon one of them fruſtrated, 606, & (E). The whole archipelago diſcovered and deſcribed, 610. The inhabitants, 611. Government, and they appear to be a mixture of various nations, 617, & (G). Great importance to Spain, 620. May be made to produce ſpices, 624.

Phipps, colonel, his expedition from New England to Nova Scotia, xxxix. 256. When Port Royale capitulates, 257. St. John's reduced alſo, but all given up to France at the peace of Ryſwick, ibid.

——, captain William, how he makes an extraordinary fortune in fiſhing up the treaſure of a Spaniſh galleon, xxxix. 311.

——, Sir William, hiſtory of him, xxxix. 313. Made ſheriff of New England by patent, ibid. Declines the government of it, 315. Invades Acadia, and takes Port Royale from the French by capitulation, 316. Why he diſowns the capitulation, and proceeds thereupon, 317. Arrives in New England, and reſolves to march againſt the Indians in perſon, 319. Builds forts, ibid. & (D). & 320. His ſucceſs in reducing Acadia, xl. 62. French account of it, and an inſtance of their vanity, 63. His ſummons to the governor of Quebec, and the anſwer, with that commander's great ſurpriſe and character, 66. His diſmay on the French firing, and his flag carried away and hung up as a trophy, ibid. & (D). Lands ſome troops, and after ſeveral buſh-fighting ſkirmiſhes of the Indians, obliged with his ſhips to draw off with loſs, &c. 67. Inconſiſtencies in the French account in ſome particulars, though true in the main, 68, & (E). Defeated, with the loſs of the cannon, &c. landed, 70. Medal ſtruck in France on this defeat, 71. Why he raiſes the ſiege of Quebec, 70. His weak character, 94. His miſmanagement there, and the effects, 95. The New Englanders riſe upon him, and force him to retire to fort Penimaquid, with his threatening againſt the ſavages, and the effects, 95. Charge againſt him, xxxix. 322. Is recalled, and dies at London, 323. xl. 100.

Phirs, its inhabitants brave defence againſt the rebel Severus II. 257.

Phocas, his ſhocking treachery to the emperor Otho's ambaſſadors, ſent to fetch his daughter Theophania, xxix. 42. But married to young Otho, whom Zemiſces, his ſucceſſor, ſent over, ibid.

Phœnicians, whether they ſailed round Africa, xiv. 6.

Phœnicopterus, or Flannings-bird, deſcribed, xv. 531.

Phyſicians, ill uſed by Soleyman Shaw, vi. 2. Throw the blame on the aſtrologers, 8.

Piacenza (ſee Placentia) its hiſtory, xxxvii. 101.

Pialaſha, the Grand Signior's ambaſſador, robbed and ſtripped by two Uſbeck princes, vi. 171.

Piaſtes, princes in Poland, from whom ſo called, xxxiv. 49 (A).

Piaſtus, a wheelwright, on the cataſtrophe of Popiel II. (ſee Popiel). raiſed to the ducal dignity of Poland, xxxiv. 48. Different accounts of a miraculous ſtory concerning him, 49. His great benevolence, mild adminiſtration, death, and all ſubſequent princes called Piaſtes from him, ibid. (A).

Piava taken, after which the confederates prepare for inveſting Genoa, xxviii. 509.

Picardy, ravaged by William of Naſſau, xxiv. 217. Invaded by the Spaniards, who take ſeveral places, 543.

Picigli, Nicolas, arrival of the Greek army in Italy under him, who with Greek reinforcements, and other confedrates in Italy, entirely defeats the Saracens at Garigliano, xxviii. 28.

Picinino, defeats the Florentines before Lucca, xxvii. 140. Deſign on Volterra fruſtrated, 141. Succeſs againſt the Florentines, 148. Quells a revolt on the coaſt of Genoa, with his cruelty, 146. Further ſucceſs, 147. But ſtopped by a wound, and Viſconti's affairs thereby decline, 148. Signal ſervices done to Viſconti, 153. Beſieges Caſſelmajor, the garriſon capitulating, 154. Meaſures for diſtreſſing Mellato, with the former's ſucceſſes, and taking places, 156. Battle between both armies, but a retreat ſounded by conſent, ibid. Takes Rhoad, &c. 157. Takes new Orges, and beſieges Breſcia, 161. At this ſiege cannons with very large bullets uſed, alſo a moſt gallant reſiſtance by the garriſon under Barbaro, and the ſiege raiſed, 162. After ſome little ſucceſſes, retires into winter quarters, 163. Defeated, and Breſcia relieved, 169. Parallel between him and Sforza, ibid. Enters Tuſcany, and takes Politiana, Contareni, the Florentine admiral, defeats Viſconti's fleet on lake Benac, and takes ſeveral places, 172. Gives battle to the Florentine and papal forces, but defeated, and his intimate Faventino taken, 173.

——, Nicolas, his ſucceſſes againſt the Genoeſe rebels, and defeating the Florentines before Lucca, xxviii. 433. Military genius, xxxvi. 221. Enters into Philip's ſervice, 227. Relieves Lucca, a ſuperior army of the Florentines not daring to face him, their general Urbino flying, 244. His ſucceſs after defeating them, and taking Pontremoli, the barrier of the Appenines, towards Genoa, cuts off all communication between Florence and Piſa, 246. Succeſs

in Tuſcany, but baulked in his conqueſt of Arezzo, 247 (B). Is ordered to return to Milan, and ſucceeded by Albertigo, ibid.
Defeats the Florentine and Venetian auxiliaries to the pope, the Milaneſe general ſuccouring the duke of Bologna, 256. Surpriſes Verona, but Sforza retakes it, 264. Paſſes the Po in his way towards the Romagna, 266. Baulked in one paſs of the Appenines, marches thro' another without reſiſtance, his progreſs and beſieging Monte Pulciano, but obliged to remove further from Florence, 267. Succeſs and taking caſtle S. Nicholas, 268. His injudicious proceedings and recal, 269. Requeſt to Philip of Milan induces him to a treaty with Sforza, 275. Forced to obey Philip's orders, xxxvii. 439. Conteſt between him and Sforza, till the death of the former thro' grief, 440. His ſon Francis who commanded in Romagna, on his father's going to Milan, defeated and taken, which breaks the father's heart, xxxvi. 277. Character, 278.
Picinino Jacob, how he renews the war, but defeated, and the pope's general taken, 296.
Picolomini, commands the Imperialiſts and Bavarians, with his vigorous meaſures, xxxiii. 291.
Pidgeons, why held ſacred by the Moſlems, i. 93. and 210.
Piedmont, the French invade it, xxxvii. 240. Deſcription of it and its inhabitants, 484. Other cities and ſtrong places deſcribed, 487. Its firſt prince who, 491. Marriage of its prince, and a ſon born, 514. Marries a ſecond wife, and his father reſigns his crown to him, who becomes king of Sardinia, 515.
Piedmonteſe, march their army to Savona, and the preparations of the Genoeſe againſt this ſtorm, xxviii. 520. Great diſorders in their camp, 522. The Pavians have frequent ſkirmiſhes with them, who are generally worſted, and duke Gabriel of Savoy ſent to take the command, 523. Battle between both armies, 524. Succeſs on the ſide of Lombardy, 530. Rapid progreſs there.
Pie nes, a ſmall iſland in Japan, with the horrid ſuperſtition there, ix. 87.
Pierced Noſes, Indians why ſo called, xlii.
Pieſkaret, the brave, among others, falls a martyr to the Iroquois rage, xxxix. 444. Algonquin women, their courage on this occaſion, ibid.
Pietraperſia, prince, appointed viceroy of Naples, who refuſes the vain pomp of a bridge, alloting the money to charity, xxviii. 285. Obtains a donative for ſupporting Philip's p etenſions to Portugal, and recalled, with his character, ibid.
a Genoeſe fleet under him attacks Trapani, and burns all the veſſels in the harbour, &c. xxviii. 387.
Pignatelli, cardinal, choſen pope againſt the French faction, xxv. 130.
Piles's, gallant defence of St. John de Angeli, xxiv. 263.
Pilgrimage to Mecca, when and by whom inſtituted, i. 219. How performed, 356.
Pilgrims, great reſort of them to Rome, and a plague rages there, xxvi. 94.
Pilkan, (Bilkan) taken by the Mungls, iv. 441.
Piloſus's ſtratagem for ſaving the Venetian army, xxvii. 160. Death, 162.
Pilſen, account of that place, xxx. 127. Its ſiege by Mansfeldt, who offers the valiant inhabitants terms, which they accept.
Pimada, Alonſa de, his arrival with a ſquadron, and poſſeſſing lands near Panuco river, xxxviii. 114.
Pingon's voyage to America, and he firſt croſſes the line, xxxviii. 16.
Pinſold, governor of Barbadoes, his glorious adminiſtration, and the iſlanders ardor in an expedition againſt Martinico, xli. 181.
Ping-pu, the fourth ſupreme tribunal in China, viii. 147.
Ping-wang, emperor of China, invaded by the Tartars and his vaſſals, viii. 402.
Ping Syew Ryi, his extraction and riſe, viii. 536 (I). Succeſsful invaſion of Korea, ibid (K). His general outwitted by the Chineſe, 537. Forced to ſurrender Ping-wang, and made king of Japan by the treaty of peace, but affronted by the Korean ambaſſador, 539. Fabulous account of his inveſtiture, with his reſentment and brave anſwer, he renews the war with more ſucceſs, 540. His death ends the war, 541. (See a truer account of this hero under Tay-cho).
Pin-jam, betrayed to the Chineſe, and three thouſand buried alive in Korea, viii. 533. Seized on by Hupilay, 534.
Pins, Gérard de, defeats Orkan at ſea, xix. 67 (A). Undermined by the pope from the great maſterſhip, 68.
——, Roger, choſen twenty-eighth grand-maſter, and amuſes himſelf with new projects, 78. His death and charity, 79.
Pintados iſlands, where and whence ſo called, ix. 392 (D). Deſcribed alſo, its painted inhabitants and natives, 440 (A).
—— Iſle de los, where and by whom diſcovered, 595.
Pinto, Ferdinand Mendez, finds entrance into an iſland of Japan, ix. 355. Dialogue with one of the lords, 356. Reception and return, 357 (N).
——, Doctor, maſter of the duke of Braganza's houſhold, his prudent declaration, xiii. 285.

n-yang, the capital of Korea, taken by the Japaneſe, viii. 537. But retaken by the Chineſe, 538.
ombino, leized by Mendoza, is given to Coſmo de Medicis, with the diſturbances thereupon, xxviii. 471.
pi, a ſtrange Ethiopian bird, xv. 64.
r Mehomed, Maſud's vaſir, ſacrificed to Karaſaaher's hatred, iii. 348.
— Mehemed Mirza, why ſpared by Timur Bek, v. 240. Made governor of ſome of his conquered provinces, 268. Ordered to invade Indoſtan, with his ſucceſs and conqueſts, 299. Succeſs alſo againſt the revolted Mobarek, 303. Valour againſt the Indians, 308. Kind reception of Mirza Ruſtem, and impriſoned by Said Barlas, 321. Brought in chains to Timur, and condemned to the baſtinado, 325. Sent to beſiege Hama, 329. Made governor of Shiraz, 348. Declared Timur's ſucceſſor at his death, 366. The beginning of his reign diſtracted, 371. Oppoſed by the ſultans Huſſeyn and Kalil, alſo by the revolted Mungls, 379. Letters to Kalil and to the reſt of the amirs, with their illuſory anſwers, 380. Marches againſt Kalil, but defeated by him, and reſigns his title to him, 382.
— Alitaza, rebels againſt Pir Mehemed, and defeats him, 382. Puniſhed by Shah Rukh, 383.
— Omar, defeated and impriſoned by Eſcander, 385. Miſtaken by the Arabs for Abubekr, 386.
ig-chong, directs the building of a new Mungl metropolis, iv. 520.
nguas, large Mexican canoes, xxxviii. 162.
i, a province of Loango deſcribed, xvi. 174.
us Bakht, his brave defence of Kars, v. 147.
, a general council called there, which the ope excommunicates, but not properly ſupported by the king or emperor, and the ope's holy league proclaimed at Rome, xiv. 124. Propoſed there, xxxvi. 413. chiſmatic cardinals appoint it, and why, xvi. 260. Its opening, and why the Florentines oppoſe their further proceedings, xxvi. 415. General one there depoſes oth popes as ſchiſmatics, &c. chuſing Alexander V. xxvi. 101. Opened, and the members compoſing it, 261. But on account of a riot transferred to Milan, with s interruption there, xxxvi. 418. None ttends there from the emperor, xxix. 494.
—, reſolute defence againſt the Florentines, xvi. 250. Cruel edict of the Florentines gainſt it, xxvii. 141. Territory and city eſcribed, xxxvi. 4. Surrendered to the lorentines, 207. Revolution by falling on the Milaneſe troops, 287. More cloſely beſieged, and precautions for cauſing plenty in the Florentine camp, 202. Operations of the ſiege by cutting off the communication to Piſa by water, and the conſequence, ibid. Riſing enmity of the French governor there towards the Florentines, and ſelling the place to the natives, 365. Conduct of the French king to Ferdinand of Spain, with regard to it, 404. Citizens preſſed hard by the Florentines, propoſe an accommodation, which is accepted, 407. The Florentines however continue their operations, ibid. War continues, with the ſucceſs of the Florentines in it, and a negociation ſet on foot, but to no purpoſe, yet the Sianeſe agree to a truce with them, 376. Renewed, 398.
Piſani, defeats the Genoeſe fleet, xxvii. 84. Takes Catharra, 101. The war briſkly carried on by land, and Sicco taken by him, 102. Retreating from Trahu, he takes Albania, ibid. Famine in his fleet, and a ſecond repulſe from Trahu, ibid. Beats part of the Genoeſe fleet with the loſs of their admiral, ibid. Defeated at Pola, who with others is mulcted and impriſoned, 103. Death and character, 110.
Piſans take Naples, and of all the booty deſire only Juſtinian's Pandects, xxviii. 76 (R). Their great armament and high bravadoes, whoſe fleet is totally routed with the loſs of 16,000 men, 390. The proverb ariſen in Tuſcany upon this, and an alliance againſt them, who chuſe Ugolino, a Guelph, for their ſupreme magiſtrate, and the conſequence, ibid. Break their league with the Florentines, but are defeated, xxxvi. 16. Refuſe the emperor admittance into their city, 83. To whoſe firmneſs Florence owed her liberty, and the ſingular ſtate of Italy then, 84. On the Florentines being dreaded over Italy, ſet on foot a general confederacy, into which ſeveral enter, 206. Defeated by Sforza, 200. Treat, but in the mean time ſurrender themſelves and city, to the duke of Burgundy, 265. And why forced to reſume their negociation for a ſurrender, with the terms, 206. Suſpicions quieted by a ſpeech of Caponi, and the Piſan territory ſoon reduced to the Florentine obedience, 208. Revolt, 351. Why they put themſelves under the protection of Venice, 566. Pitied by the French under Beaumont, who beſieged their city but quit it, 389. Take Libenafatta, &c. being aſſiſted by the Genoeſe, Sienneſe, and Lucqueſe, the Florentines being reduced very low thro' their conneXions with the French, ibid. Their obſtinacy againſt the Florentines, but their proſpect now why unfavourable, 404. Their ſtratagem what and how rendered abortive,

407. From their diſtreſs a negociation is ſet on foot, and an advantageous treaty for them concluded, by which Piſa is reſtored to the Florentines, 408.
Piſcadores iſlands, in the ſea, deſcribed, xi. 485.
Piſhga, a province of Karazm, vi. 135.
Piſmires, of Africa deſtructive, xiv. 86.
Piſtoia, capitulates and taken, as is Acciani, which is diſmantled and razed, xxvi. 59
Piſtoians, treat with Caſtruccio, and revolutions in Lucca, xxxvi. 73.
Piſukay, (ſee Yeſukay), iv. 325.
Pitahaya, a ſhrub of California deſcribed, xxx. 103.
Pitoi, of Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 385.
Pitrarcha, exaſperates the Siameſe againſt the French, and the miſſionaries, vii. 351. And againſt Pra-pye and Conſtance, 352. Invites the princes and princeſſes to court, 353. Aſſaſſinates Pra-pye in the ſick king's preſence, 354. Reſolves the ruin of the French, and arreſts Conſtance in the palace, 355. Tortures him into confeſſion, 355. 357. Puts him to death, with his cruelty to Faulkon and his lady, 358. Stratagem againſt them and Farges, 360. Severe orders to him, 363. Cauſes the king's two brothers to be butchered, 367. Seizes on the crown after that monarch's death, 370. Birth, riſe and character, 371. Coronation and public acts, 372. Cauſes the French officers to be releaſed, 373. Treachery to lady Faulkon, and the French, 376. He obliges them all to evacuate Siam, 378. Impoſed upon by a pretender, 393. His ſevere puniſhment of him, and the reſt of his reign unknown; he is ſucceeded by his ſon, 394.
Pitſanoulouk, a city of Siam, deſcribed, vii. 206 (A).
Pi-tu, made king of Lyautong, iv. 457.
Pitzaro, rabbi Abraham, his character and works, xiii. 438.
Pitt, Mr. a ſketch of the merit of his adminiſtration in the war department, xl. 227.
Pitti, Florentine gonfalonier, his proceedings, and ſucceeding to all Coſmo's power, xxxvi. 301. His inſolence, and building two ſumptuous palaces by the help of thieves, &c. ibid. His fall, alſo cabals of the exiles, ibid.
Pius II. elected pope in the room of Calixtus III. with an account of him and his writings, xxvi. 181 (Q). Maxims different from thoſe of his predeceſſors, xxxvi. 300. Meaſures for oppoſing the Turks, and giving title of king of Bohemia to Podiebrad, xxvi. 182. Crowns Ferdinand king of Apulia, and the acknowledgment for it, ibid. (R). Sets out for Mantua, and on his way receives embaſſies from the emperor and others, 183. Opens a convention Mantua, where with great promiſes it is agreed to carry on the war vigorouſly againſt the Turks, 184. Condemns all appeals to future general councils, 185. After an elegant ſpeech he diſſolves the convention, and creates cardinals at Sienna, among which is his nephew, a ſtudent, ibid. Proceedings againſt the duke of Auſtria, and Heimberg, ſyndic of Nuremburg, ibid. Diſputes with the kings of Caſtile and Poland, 186. Ambaſſador from the emperor accepting the union of Florence, and he receives the city Monobaſia from ambaſſadors, ibid. Quells a commotion in Rome, and aſſiſts Ferdinand of Naples againſt John duke of Anjou, ibid. Ambaſſadors to him from Iberia, Armenia, &c. found to be impoſtors, 187. Other proceedings of the pope, who excommunicates the duke of Auſtria, Malateſta, and the archbiſhop of Mentz, ibid. A new elector choſen, and confirmed by him, 188. Which occaſions a war between the two competitors, and its iſſue, ibid (T). Sends a legate into France to congratulate the new king, &c. ibid. Letter to Mahomet, and the juſt cenſure paſſed on it, 188, 189 (U). A miſunderſtanding between Lewis XI. of France and him, with the occaſion, ibid. Embaſſy from the king of Bohemia to the pope, with the reſult, 190. Anathema denounced againſt Malateſta and others, ibid. His deliberations about the Turkiſh expedition, which end only in fine promiſes from France and Burgundy, ibid. Refuſes the king of Bohemia's deſire about the catholics of Sileſia, and his anſwer to an embaſſy from Boſnia, 191. Convokes an aſſembly at Mantua, to form a league againſt the Turks, but how fruſtrated, xxix. 434. Still promotes the Turkiſh expedition, promiſing to ſail into Aſia himſelf, xxvi. 192. Bull on the neceſſity of this expedition, and his health greatly broken, ibid. The expedition little countenanced by others, 193. Arrives at Ancona propoſing to embark, but diſmiſſes great part of the cruſaders, with their miſerable plight, ibid. (W). Joined by the doge of Venice with a fleet, but dies, his character and ſome of his proverbial ſentences, 194 (X). The cruſaders diſperſe, ibid. and xxxvi. 306.
—— III. elected pope in room of Alexander VI. grants a ſafe conduct to Borgia, who returns to Rome, xxvi. 247. But obliged to retire to the Vatican, 248. Death, and character, ibid.
—— IV. after great conteſts choſen pope in room of Paul IV. with an account of him, 341 (X). Pardons the riotous Romans, and confirms Ferdinand's election to the empire, ibid. Severity, againſt the nephews, &c. of his predeceſſor, with his promoting Charles Borromeo, his own nephew, ibid. Excites the duke of Savoy to make war

the proteſtants in the valleys, 341. To prevent calling a national council in France, renews that of Trent, 342. Notwithſtanding the objections of the emperor, and king of France, publiſhes a bull for it, 343. Nuncios ſent to all Chriſtian princes but indifferently received, ibid. Offends the king of Spain, 344. Sends legates to Trent, and publiſhes a bull for prelates to come thither, ibid. Apprehenſive of an irruption of the Germans into Italy, 353. Depoſes and ſuſpends ſeveral French prelates on ſuſpicion of hereſy, ibid. Cites the queen of Navarre to Rome for hereſy, 357. Apprehenſions about Charles of France, and deciſion of precedency in favour of the French againſt the Spaniards, 359. Revokes the privileges of the Greek refugees in Naples and Sicily, 360. Plot againſt him diſcovered, and the authors executed, ibid. Refuſes Maximilian the marriage of prieſts, ibid. After the news of the defeat of the Turks by the Malteſe dies, and his character, ibid.

aul V. ſucceeds pope Pius IV. with an account of him, 360 (C). His character, and he holds a council at Trent, at which Venetian commiſſioners attend, xxvii. 376. Edict againſt the Jews, xiii. 398. His relations ordered to retire from Rome, only his nephew made a cardinal, xxvi. 361. Publiſhes ſeveral decrees for reformation, with his gratitude to pope Paul IV's. nephews, ibid. Appoints cardinal Commendon, his legate at Augſburg, with his inſtructions, ibid. Sends a nuncio to Scotland, upon David Rizzio's murther, and grants the queen a ſubſidy, 362. Gives his benediction to ſmall medals worn round the neck in the Low Countries, ibid. (D). Sends a conſecrated cap and ſword to the duke of Alva in Bruſſels, for his ſervices againſt heretics, alſo troops to France againſt the Hugonots, ibid. Has diſputes with the king of Spain and the Venetians, 363. Excites a rebellion againſt queen Elizabeth, which is quickly quelled, ibid. Places twelve ſtandards of the Hugonots on St. Peter's gate, and orders the Jews to quit the eccleſiaſtical ſtate, except Rome and Ancona, ibid. Confers the title of Great duke of Tuſcany on Coſmo de Medicis, and his ſucceſſors, 364. The pope's excommunication and depoſition of queen Elizabeth, deſpiſed by her and the catholic princes, ibid. Propoſes a league againſt the Turks intending to ſeize Cyprus, 364. Alliance againſt the Turks between him and others, with their contingents, and the command given to don John, 365. Orders the day of Lepanto victory to be annually commemorated, 366. Amidſt great preparations againſt the infidels, he dies, and his character, ibid.

Pizarro, ſent to obſtruct Anſon's paſſage, xi. 551. The ill fate of his expedition, 552. Diſtreſs and ruin, xlii. 428. Anſwer to Atahualapa's ambaſſy, xxxviii. 308. Marches on and receives another embaſſy and preſents, with a magnificent retinue, ibid. His firſt Indian meſſenger contradicts the accounts of the Peruvian ambaſſadors, ibid. Embaſſy from the unfortunate Huaſcar, and anſwer, 209. With Almagro and de Lugue, join in the diſcovery and conqueſt of Peru, 289. Account of him and his exploits, ibid. Sets ſail, 289. Arrival at port Pinas, his diſtreſs afterwards in proceeding, and ſeaſonable relief, 290. Progreſs in his diſcoveries, 291. Finds ſome treaſure, ibid. Deſperate ſtate, 292. Holds his courſe ſouth-weſt, and arrives on the coaſt of Tumbez, ibid. Arrival at Puna, 293. Runs down to ſeven degrees ſouth latitude, 294. His return to Panama, ibid. Sails for Spain, and made Adelentado, &c. of Peru, 295 (C). Arrival at Panama, ibid. With his three brigs reſumes the expedition to Peru, 295. Diſtreſſes in marching to Dumbez, 296. His patience and reſolution, ibid. Reaches Coaqui province, ibid. The ignorance of his men in trying emeralds, 296. He remits gold and emeralds to Panama, ibid. In his way to Tumbez picks up a reinforcement of Spaniards, under Balalcaſar and Fernandez, 297. Account of his progreſs brought to the court of Quito, ibid. Proceeds to Tumbez and Puna iſle, both which he reduces, 299. Sends the treaſure he found in the latter to Panama, ibid. (D). His attempt on Tumbez, the treatment of his meſſengers, and deſtroying the inhabitants, 300. How he receives intimation of the riches of Peru, 301. Makes a remittance to Panama, and unſucceſsful expedition in queſt of the cazique of Tumbez, and builds St. Miguel de Piura, ibid. Makes advantage of the civil war between the Inca of Peru and his brother, 302. Sets out for Caxamalca, receives uſeful informations on the road, 304. Favourably received in his progreſs to Peru, ibid. Receives an ambaſſador from Atahualapa xxxviii. 305. Quits the great road, and arrives at Motex in Peru, ibid. Marches to Caxamalca, 306. Obtains information about Atahualapa by torture, ibid. Sends an Indian with a meſſage to Atahualapa, 307. Poſſeſſes a fortreſs on a ſteep eminence without oppoſition, ibid. Receives an embaſſy from Atahualapa with preſents, 308. Third embaſſy from Atahualapa by his brother and three requeſts made, with his preſents diſplayed, and the ambaſſadors addreſs, 309. Favourable conſtruction by Garcilaſſo, 310. Arrives at Caxamalca, and contradictory relation of writers here, 311. Sends an embaſſy

hasty to the Inca's camp, reception and public audience, 312. Wide difference among writers about the particulars, 313. But may be reconciled, 314. Intends the Inca a visit, and the splendid reception whets his avarice, ibid. Suspicion of treachery, and putting himself on his guard, 315. Sends pacific overtures to the Inca by a Friar, 316. Uncommon questions put to the latter, and the Inca's answer to Pizarro's message by him, ibid. Falls suddenly on the Indians with great slaughter, and takes the Inca prisoner, 317. Sends a party towards Cuzco, &c. to levy the Inca's ransom, 319. With their reception on the road, ibid. Joined at Caxamalca by Almagro with a reinforcement, 322. Divides their vast treasures among his followers, 323. The miserable effects, and their disappointment in general, ibid. Remonstrance to him from Atahualipa in vain, ibid. The Spaniards suspicions, and Pizarro's doubling the guards, 324. Baseness in breaking his engagements with the Inca, 325. Falls in the opinion of the latter, and an instance of his ignorance, ibid. Draws up a formal process of several ridiculous articles against him, his defence, and treacherously puts him to death, 326. Consequences against the Spaniards, 327. Proclaims Tupurpa Inca, ibid. Sets out from Caxamalca for Cuzco, 328. Defeats the Peruvians near Xauna, with the rich booty, ibid. Founds a colony, but afterwards removed to Los Reges, now Lima, ibid. Several expeditions made by parties sent by him into the provinces of Peru, 330. Peace concluded with Koisas, and the articles, 332. Meet Alvarado at Pacacamet, with his complaisance and generous presents to him, 337. Sets out from Caxamalca for Cuzco, and his views, with his arrival and public entry, ibid. Treasures found here, ibid. Invites the Cuzcans to return to their dwellings, 338. Visited at Cuzco by the Inca, and peace concluded, with the motives, 340. Defeats the Guamiracónas under Quisquiz at Apurima, 341. And a second time Quizquis retiring in order to Quito, ibid. Defeats Quizquiz twice, 341. Founds Lima, and its site, ibid. Removes the colony Los Reges thither, ibid. Jealousy of Almagro and the different accounts, 342. Their compromise, 343. Builds Truxillo, and where situated, 344. Made marquis of Atabilos by the emperor, ibid. Gives marks of discontent to the Inca at Cuzco, 346. Why he grants the government of Cuzco to his brother Ferdinando, 347. Ferdinando obtains the government of Cuzco for his brother, to fulfil his engagements with the Spanish court, ibid. Receives fresh presents from the Inca, but [illegible]points him, 348. Marquis marches to Cuzco, and the intelligence he receives on the road, with the measures he takes, 361. Return to Lima, and setting an accommodation on foot by Espinosa, who dies in the interim, ibid.—— Marquis, disclaims seizing Almagro's commissioners, and dissembles, 362. On the release of his brother Ferdinando he throws off all disguise, ibid. More instances of his deceit, ibid. (C). Dispatches a herald to Almagro for the surrender of Cuzco, 363. Defeats Almagro at Salinas, 364. Cruelty at Cuzco against the Spaniards, 365. Condemns and executes Almagro, 366. Faction, the consequences of their cruel proceedings, 367. Ferdinando sails for Spain, with his views, and the splendor of his appearance there, 367. Is long imprisoned, and his life how saved by Alvarado's death, ibid. After much bloodshed reduces Los Charcas, 379.

—— Marquis, his conduct apologised for by de Vega, and inconsistency therein, 381. Assassinated by the friends of Almagro, 385. His character and gallant resistance, with a parallel drawn between him and old Almagro, ibid. (A). Sends his justification to court, and the other measures he takes, with his views of independency, 399. The viceroy's troops revolt and join him, 400. Commands the ocean and his ravages, ibid. Pursues Vela, who retreats from Quito, 404. At last desists, and returns to Quito, ibid. Outwits Vela by a stratagem, ibid. Defeats Vela, who is slain, and the whole authority devolves on him, 406. His prudent proceedings and familiarity with Vela's brother, ibid. Entirely reduces the royalists, 407. Refusing to assume the royal dignity and his motives, 408. Becomes very affable, and now he commands the north and south seas, ibid. Sends a commissioner to old Spain, and his representation, ibid. Diego, and his Spanish detachment sent to Cuzco, all cut off by the Indians, also others sent to Lima, &c. 354. Francisco, his precautions for the defence of Lima against the Indians, ibid. Their approach, the repulse of some Spanish horse, and his distress now relieved, 355. Raising of the siege by what occasioned, ibid. Sends Alvarado with a considerable force to Cuzco, 359.

—— Ferdinando, besieged in Cuzco by the Inca, ibid. How saved, 351.

—— Juan, killed in storming the citadel of Cuzco, 352.

—— Gonsales, his conspiracy frustrated by Castro, and mild punishment, 393. Account of his expedition to Canela, 379. His distresses, ibid. Difficulty of returning to Quito, 380. Takes some against Vela, and his artifice, 397. Sets out from Cuzco for Lima, and his open declarations on the Inca's death, 398. The first declare for him,

him, and the judge's meſſenger to him ſeized and ſeverely treated, 402. On the judge's refuſing ſubmiſſion he batters and reduces Lima, which he enters in triumph, ibid. Orders every thing to his own will, ibid. Emperor's letter to him and that of Gaſca, xxviii. 410. Some paſſages of the latter, ibid. and 411. Warm debates in his council thereon, ibid. Anſwer to the preſident's letter, 412. Is deſerted, 413. Raiſes an army, and his declaration thereon, 414. Commences a proceſs againſt the preſident and others, who are condemned to death, ibid. The deſertion from him continues, 415. Marches to Arequeba, ibid. Makes a triumphal entry into Cuſco, 418. His ſoldiers deſert him, 420. Deſires a fight of Gaſca's commiſſion, arts uſed to gain his ſoldiers, who continue to deſert, 421. Surrenders, and his anſwer to Centeno's condolence, 422. Is taken into cuſtody, ibid. Tried and condemned, with the inſcription on a pillar, 423. Speech at the place of execution, and his head ſtruck off, ibid.

— Hernando, ſent to Spain, with an account of his brother's ſucceſs, &c. 324 (C). His promiſe to Almagro and the price, ibid. Sets out for Pacacamec, and meets prince Quithiſchaka with vaſt loads of plate for the Inca's ranſom, 319. Returns, and his ſucceſs, 320.

Pentan, invaded, is aſſiſted by the Parmeſans, xxxvii. 131.

Pentia, (See Piacenza), its hiſtory, xxxvii. 101. Pacification there, 150. Battle fatal to the French and Spaniards, with deſtruction's retreat to the camp near it, 237.

Pentia, in Newfoundland, expedition by the Engliſh againſt it miſcarries, xl. 175.

Pickerings there between the Engliſh and French, xxxix. 251.

Pentines, driven from Fiorenzola, &c. by Lotti, who takes Placentia, and drives out the party againſt him, xxxvii. 139.

Pace in Spain, xx. 353. In ſeveral other places, xxvi. 59. A great one in the northern parts of Italy; and cardinal Bonifacio's humanity, alſo that of the biſhop of Verona, 369. A grievous one in and about Rome, by which Olymphia dies, and Innocence Pamphilio allowed her heir, 456.

— Veniece, xxvii. 115. And dearth in Venice, 373. In Naples and the number dead in Italy fifteen thouſand daily, xxxiii. 319. Almoſt lays deſolate the whole kingdom, and how the calamity is ceaſed, ibid. In London, with the eſtabliſhment for the ſecurity of the Dutch, xxx. 1. In Leyden, xxxi. 403. In Denmark, xxxii. 251. And famine in Denmark, with king John's humanity on this occaſion, 375. In Sweden, and its devaſtations in Stockholm, xxxv. 458. In Geneva, xxxvii. 297. 313. Horrid ſcene of wickedneſs in propagating it diſcovered in Geneva, and what, with the execution of the miſcreants concerned, 298. At Marſeilles, and number of dead in a month, xlii. 478.

Plata river, diſcovered by Diaz de Solis, but ſlain, xxxviii. 55 (C). See Charcas.

——, (Choquiſuyad) city deſcribed, xxxix. 192.

—— la, why called Bueynos Ayres, 217.

—— Rio de la, Portugueſe forts on it, 225.

—— Porto de la, deſcribed, xli. 518.

Platina, why impriſoned by the pope, xxvi. 195. Treatment from him, 201, 202, 203.

Platoons, firing firſt practiſed in Leipſic battle by the Scotch regiment, with its effects, xxxiii. 242.

Plawen, bravery of that grand maſter, xxxiv. 114.

Playahonda, famous port in the Philippines, ix. 417.

Pleſkow, beſieged by Bathori, with the reſolute preparations, xxxiv. 152. The Poles enter it, 153.

——, province and its principal places, xxxv. 8.

——, town, its ſiege by Bathori raiſed, on the news of the peace with Ruſſia, after very great loſs and equal glory on both ſides, 257. Tumult there, with the occaſion, 333.

Plockpenning, (plough-tax) in Denmark, xxxii. 197. The inhabitants of Schonen revolt on occaſion of it, but overthrown, ibid.

Plymouth council, who, and the grant to them, xxxix. 270.

——, New, its ſettlement, and grant of land to it by the natives, 273. Its progreſs, 274. Account of diſſenſions among them, through Weſton, and a conſpiracy by the natives againſt him, how diſcovered, 275. The colony flouriſhes, and ſettling epiſcopacy among them, fruſtrated, ibid. Buy out the patentees, and erect themſelves into a republic, ibid. New modelling of its government, 276. Seaſonable ſupply brought them from England, what, ibid.

—— town, its ſtate then, and the plantations there, ibid. Diſturbed by a mutiny, under Morton; and the charges brought againſt them, what, ibid. All made priſoners by captain Standiſh, 277.

Pocock ſails to the Havannah, through the old Streights of Bahama; his ſkill and vigilance therein, xli. 472. Blocks up the mouth of the Havannah harbour, 473. Attack of his ſhips on Moro caſtle, 475.

Podeſta, of Genoa, upon accuſations againſt the Genoeſe commanders in the Archipelago, ob-

obliges all maſters to give ſecurity for their behaviour, xxviii. 385. Again choſen at Genoa, and aſſiſtance ſent to the Chriſtians beſieging Damiata, 377.

Podiebrad, aſſumes the adminiſtration of Bohemia, in room of Mainard, xxvi. 172. Made king of Bohemia by the pope, xxvi. 182. Proclaimed king of Bohemia, by means of Rockizane, xxix. 433. Defeats Mathias, who had been proclaimed king, 446. Religious reſtraints on the catholics of Siſeſia and Bohemia, bring on a revolt and an excommunication from the pope, 440. Continues in peaceable poſſeſſion of the whole kingdom of Bohemia, 420.

——, George, makes himſelf ſole governor of Bohemia, xlii. 169. Greatly confided in by king Ladiſlaus, who dies, and the governor ſaluted king, 170. Renews his obedience to Rome, but impriſons the nuncio, and why, ibid. Offers to fight his competitor Mathias, and dies, 171

Pogniarding, the only capital puniſhment in Java, x. 390.

Pointis appears before Jamaica; his ſucceſs againſt Carthagena, xli. 372. Purſued by Nevil, in vain, 373.

Poiſon, ſubtile, its qualities, as practiſed in Peru, xxxix. 27.

Poiſſy, conference betwixt the Hugonots and Papiſts there, to little effect; with the queen's demands in their favour refuſed by the pope, xxvi. 345. Famous conference there, with little or no effect, xxiv. 248. Only the king of Navarre leaves the reformed, ibid.

Poitiers, memorable defeat of the Moors there, xxii. 393. Edict, as explained by the articles at Nerac, confirmed, xxiv. 294.

Po-kyang-fulake, in Kyang-ſi, deſcribed, viii. 41.

Pol, St. defeated and taken by Leva, xxvii. 334.

Pola, beſieged and ſtormed by the doge of Venice; with the conditions of pardon to the inhabitants, xxvii. 49.

Poland, ravaged by Batu Khan, v. 103. Peace concluded between it and Hungary, xxvi. 211. By whom made a kingdom and fief of the empire, xxix. 53. Conqueſts of its king in Bohemia, 56. Diſmembered from the empire, with the occaſion, 67. Rebellion there, which is invaded by the duke of Bohemia, who ſubmits to the emperor, 68. Account of the ſeveral competitors for that crown, xxx. 85 (F). War between it and Denmark wholly omitted by the Daniſh writers, xxxii 201. Hiſtory, etymology, and claſſic name, xxxiv. 1. Geographical deſcription and commodities, 2. Diviſion and palatinates, epiſcopal ſee and capital, 3. Political government, 6. Obſcurity of its ancient hiſtory, 4. General diet, 10. Petty diet, or landtag, 11. Privy council deputed from the general diet, ibid (A). Raiſing and maintaining an army there, 25. Ducal government, on Viſcimir's death, aboliſhed, 38. Palatines appointed, ibid. Sovereignty declared to that competitor who has the ſwifteſt horſe, 43. Civil wars there, and the ſecond claſs of princes, 48. Regal dignity, to whom firſt granted, 73. A civil war commences, and the Ruſſians invited into it, 81. Who its firſt king, 98. Intrigues at ſeveral courts on Sigiſmund Auguſtus's death about a ſucceſſor, 136. Conteſts there, and in Lithuania, with the legate's addreſs, 137. Ambaſſadors from Vienna way-laid and robbed; with an agreement between the parties, and the ſeveral candidates, who, 139. New decrees of that diet, 158. Confuſions in Poland, Lithuania, and Pruſſia, with the occaſion, and the competitors, 183. Sigiſmund, prince of Sweden, and Maximilian, of Auſtria, both proclaimed, 160. War enſues between it and Sweden; moſt of Livonia yielding to the latter, 171, 186. Various operations of count Maſſeldt, ſent thither by Guſtavus Adolphus, with a truce concluded between the Swedes and Poles, 187. Truce for ſix years, and the motives, 195. Diſputes about the election of a ſucceſſor to that crown, with the ſeveral competitors, 205. Alliance with the Tartars, 210. Freſh ſcenes of diſcord and confuſion enſue, ibid. Candidates for the crown, and diſturbances in the diet, 220. Quelled by a ſpeech of Opalinſki, palatine of Kaliſh, who ſets out for the reſidence of Michael Coribut Wiſnowiſki, 221. War with the Turks and Coſſacks, through the czar of Muſcovy, and his reaſons, 222. New ſcene of corruption opens in the diet of election, and the ſeveral candidates; among which the vaivode of Tranſylvania offers himſelf, 225 (A). Alliance concluded by it with the emperor againſt the Turks, 238. Confuſion, even to blows and bloodſhed, in the leſſer diets, 254. Inſtructions and engagements now become uſeleſs, ibid. Meeting of the general diet, with warm debates about a marechal; and the Lithuanian deputies conſent that Little Poland ſhould have the nomination of a ſpeaker, 255. After ſeveral queſtions put, the marechal makes a ſpeech, and the primate anſwers it; with its remarkable concluſion, 256. Revolt of their army, 257. Act of the diet, among other things, for excluding all natives, 259. Treaty with Sweden, 365. Its contents all to the advantage

vantage of that kingdom, and the odium of it unjuſtly thrown on Staniſlaus, and why, 366. Rancorous revilings on each ſide, and the armies put in motion, ibid. Account of the ſeveral candidates for the crown, and their pretenſions, 266, 267 (A). The kingdom now divided into two great parties, 269. Council, after violent debates in a grand one, lenity and moderation reſolved on, 283. Its diſtracted ſtate, 323. Diet aſſembles; with their demands made to the king, and his anſwers, 330. Deplorable ſtate, 378. Aſſembly breaks up tumultuouſly, 330. Change of affairs ſince the battle of Pultowa, 382. Nobility of Great Poland enter into a confederacy for preſerving their liberties, 339. A neutral party ſtarts up in that republic, with the moderate declaration of the palatine of Potoſki, their head, 358. He, however, becomes the partiſan of Staniſlaus, and tool of Charles, ibid. The republic jealous of the king, with the occaſion, 404 And frequent diets aſſemble, but to no effect, ibid.

Poland, king, makes peace with the Turks, xxxv. 360. On the point of having three kings at a time, 438. Inteſtine commotions there, and the czar choſen mediator, who, after a ſuſpenſion of arms agreed to, accommodates the differences, 483. Sequel of its hiſtory, xlii. 526.

Polani, Pietro, thirty-ſixth doge of Venice, xxvii. 47. Revolt and defeat of the Paduans, with a peace concluded, ibid. His death, 48.

Pole cat of Canada, deſcribed, xxxix. 384.

Polenza, how annexed to the dominion of Florence, and the Sienneſe diſguſted thereat, xxxvi. 162.

Poles, refuſe pope Clement VIII's mediation in the diſpute with Bathori; alſo, an alliance againſt the Turks, xxv. 402. Invade the Pruſſians, with an account of the latter, xxix. 59. Peace, after fourteen years war, made between them and the Teutonic knights of Pruſſia, 440. Their attempt on Sweden, fruſtrated, xxxiii. 215. Unable to face the Swedes, they harraſs them in their march, 308. Character, policy, and religion, xxxiv. 5. Miſery of their peaſants, 6 (A). Diſregard the arts of war, 30. Different accounts of their origin, 37 (A). Complain to the pope about the duke of Bohemia, and the iſſue, 3. Diſappointed of redreſs, they unanimouſly agree to recall the innocent Caſimir, ibid. Refuſe to crown Sigiſmund, and offer the crown to Hedwiga, the daughter of the late Lewis, 151. Their ravages to the gates of Smolenſko, ibid. In the citadel of Moſcow, unſupported by Sigiſmund, ſurrender, 179. Unaccountable fluctuation at this juncture, 296. Oblige Auguſtus to declare againſt his ſon, and annul the act of election, with the part Ruſſia takes in this affair, xxxiv. 401. Invade Ruſſia, and force Baſilius to ſubmit, xxxv. 200. Why obliged to riſe from the ſiege of Smolenſko; and thankſgivings ordered by the pope for their victory, 203. Invade Ruſſia, with their ſucceſs, 228. Project for ſeizing the czar's treaſure at Bielezar, abortive, 249. Take Riga, 250. Beſiege Smolenſko, 302. Ravaging the borders of Ruſſia; are very near taking the czar, and how deceived, 252. Grow jealous of the Swedes progreſs in Livonia, ibid. Peace concluded between the Ruſſians and them at Zapolicia, with the conditions, 254. Take Smolenſko, after the principal inhabitants had blown themſelves up in a church, with their loſs during the ſiege, 304. Poſſeſs Moſcow, with the dreadful inſurrection there by the Ruſſians, ibid. The Poles, ſetting fire to the city, fall on the inhabitants with great ſlaughter, and plunder the treaſury, 305. Loſe all footing in Ruſſia, ibid. Terribly harraſſed by the Coſſacks, who had been ill treated, 334. Complain of the Ruſſians for not reſtoring Kiow, and the latter propoſe an equivalent, 359. Become maſters almoſt of the whole Ukraine, ibid. Their ungrateful return to the Ruſſians, on demanding ſuccours, 361. Terms of agreement in a new treaty between them, 362. Demand ſatisfaction for damages done them by the Ruſſians; with Dolgoroúki's demands from the Poliſh diet, and their anſwers, 523. That Ruſſian ambaſſador's ſhort reply, with ſeveral favourable alterations for Sweden, 524. A peculiarly abſurd cuſtom in their diet, 12. Venality and general corruption, with the uſual form of paſſing laws, ibid. Affairs, of which the diet take cognizance, and the original intention thereof perverted, 13. Diet for the election of a king, and the booth or ſzopa erected on this occaſion, 14. After chuſing a marechal, what buſineſs is firſt entered upon, 15. Next, an audience given to plenipotentiaries, 16. Ambaſſadors from their ſenate obtain an audience of Charles XII. and conferences appointed at Kinſchin; but Charles alters his mind, enters Poland, and takes Warſaw, xxxiii. 33. Their ſenate, xxxiv. 17. Inſtance of the value put by the ſenators on their dignity, 18. Privileges of their biſhops and archbiſhop of Gneſna, ibid. Secular members of their ſenate, 19. Power of their Palatines, Caſtellans, and Staroſtas, 20. Privileges of their nobility or gentry, 21. Situation of their peaſants, with regard to their maſters, 23 (A). Their eſtates,

states, what, 24. Oppression of the superior officers, to what owing, 28. Nobility, their profusion, ibid. Who first introduced discipline among their troops, 50. Conspiracy of the women in Kiovia against their husbands, by taking their slaves to their beds, 70. Margaret, wife of count Zemboisin, alone withstands the corruption; and on the news of this revolution, the Poles in general desert, and return home, with the consequences of all this, 71. Their army led back to their own country, 246. Attacked by the Tartars, who are forced to retire; with divisions between the Poles, Lithuanians, and Saxons, 303. The Saxons and Poles drawn out in order of battle against each other, but Augustus quits the field, ibid. Senate's resolution for deferring the diet, 323. Conclusion of their history, 407. A question debated in their diet about the late peace with the porte; and John Sobieski's ambassy to Moscow, with the czar's answer, xxxv. 363.

Poli-cha, commands the Mongl army in Shan-si, iv. 522.

Polignac abbé, his artful conduct in Poland, and proposal of the prince of Conti to the electors, xxxiv. 263. Opposed by the Imperial minister, and among other great personages by the bishop of Cujavia, 264. Incurs the displeasure of the queen dowager, who flies into a rage, and abuse against him, with the occasion, ibid. Conclusion of his speech against Augustus, 274. Consternation of the French faction, and their demands on him, at whose remonstrance Conti embarks and arrives in the road of Dantsick, 284. The many difficulties both met with here, ibid.

Pollutions in marriage, &c. how restrained by the Alcoran, i. 369.

Poll-tax in Sweden, abolished and compensated by a subsidy from France in the confederacy against the king of Prussia, xxxiii. 23.

Polygamy, unlimited, is allowed by Mohammed, i. 245. and 367. Permitted in Ethiopia, xv. 78.

Polotemur, the Mungl general, abandons his post, v. 54. Takes up arms against Chaan-temur, 68. Defeated by Koho-temur, 71. Suppresses the emperors two vile ministers, 73. Made prime minister himself, but fiercely opposed by the presumptive heir, 74. Outwitted by the empress Ki, and murthered by the emperor's orders, 75.

Polo-whan, ordered to invade Ky-ang-nan, iv. 549.

Pomerania, war between its two princes, and their claims how supported, xxix. 280.

—— restitution of the lower to Brandenburg, xxx. 295.

——, Farther, difference between Sweden and Brandenburg about it, xxx. 295. The Imperialists and Brandenburgers invade it, with the diet's deliberations thereupon, 304.

——, Swedish, manifestos published by the Danish and Polish kings, before they invade it; with the false motives of each, xxxiii. 386. The two allied kings commence hostilities, with their fruitless besieging of Stralsund, 387. As also Wismar, while the Russians keep Stetin blocked up, 388.

——, Swedish, scheme against it miscarries, and to what owing, 390.

——, Farther, account of it, xlii. 219.

Pomis, David de, a learned Jewish chronologer, with his works, xiii. 400. A mistake of Bartolocci about him, noted, ibid (Z).

Pommieres', remarkable adventure, with an exploit by the bishop of Geneva. Death, character, and disputes about the succession, xxxiii. 255.

Pompey's pillar in Egypt, described, xiv 199.

Ponçet, sent as a physician into Abyssinia, xv. 2 (A). His history of it, and character, blackened by the Jesuits, but vindicated, 10. Commission to the emperor, and reception, 11. Account of the emperor Basilides, 335. And of his embassy to him, 336. Reception and audience, 337. Character, &c. of the monarch, 338. Why cried down by the Jesuits, 339. Audience of leave, and return, 341.

Pond, Mahomet's, where the righteous drink, i. 342.

Pondicherry, neighbourhood, plundered by the Marattas, who are repulsed, vi. 516.

——, abandoned by the French, vii. 384.

——, besieged by the English, x. 186. Forced to raise it, 188. Taken from the French, 399. Surrendered to them again, 400.

—— purchased by the French East-India company from the king of Vizapour, xi. 96. Possession taken of it by a fleet and army of the Dutch, 98. Restored, and put in a state of defence, 100. Enlarged, the fort and town, &c. described, 102 (X). Its extent and people, 105. Commerce, 107 (A). Governor and garrison, how maintained, 110. The history of the settlement resumed, 180. Great favour granted to the governor of it, 181. The occasion of it canvassed, 183. Besieged by the English, and the quay raised, 187 (M). Surrenders to the Dutch, xxxi. 546.

Pong-hu islands and port, near the coast of China, described, viii. 47.

Pont d'Esperies, the allies disappointed by the dauphin, in their design on it, xxx. 381.

Pont

ate de Gallo, a fortreſs in Ceylon, deſcribed, x. 447 (T).
— city, 448, ſub not.
—, governor, outwitted by the king of Ceylon, 346. Arreſted by his own men, 347. (See Maſcarenhas) Dutch ſettlement here, and four orders of its Chittays, 493.
— Perino de, forty-third grand maſter of Maltha, and ambaſſy to the emperor, xix. 188. Takes the fortreſs of Goletta, and the bravery of the knights, 189. With his death, 190.
nteamas (Pontiamo) a ſea-port of Kampoja, deſtroyed by the Siameſe, vii. 397.
nticherry (ſee Pondicherry) a French colony in Karnata, vi. 580.
nti-ſat, or Sommona Kodom, why ſo ſtyled, vii. 185, and 187.
ntverpe, captain of the knights of the ſpoon, killed in Geneva, and the conſequences, xxxvii. 279.
ntus, a part of it conquered by the Saracens, ii. 180.
ole, cardinal, ſent legate into France, and why recalled, xxvi. 307. Sent legate to Mary of England, who is ſtopped at Augſburg, while a marriage betwen Philip and Mary is concluded, 332. In vain endeavours to reconcile the emperor and France, with his reception at London, by Philip and Mary, 332. Who ſend ambaſſadors to Rome, declaring the obedience of the Engliſh to the pope, ibid.
payan province deſcribed, xxxix. 168. Greatly expoſed to the ravages of the Indians, ibid. Its productions and capital deſcribed, ibid.
ne, conſtrained to grant the adminiſtration of the archbiſhopric of Saragoſſa to a baſtard ſix years old, xxi. 152. Left to the mercy of king Philip, and the latter's vindication, with what the pope told Guiſe at his audience of leave, xxiv. 221. Conducted to Italy by Boſon, with an army returns to Rome, xxv. 254. Aſſembly of the Italian biſhops there, for electing a king, but nothing is concluded upon, ibid. Several choſen ſucceſſively, xxv. 268. Hiſtory of their tranſactions, 328, & ſeq. Renounces Maximilian's alliance, and his other conceſſions, xxvii. 290. Temporizing, and the duke of Ferrara's refuſal to deſert his ally, 292. At liberty, he alters his maxims, 328. Election of ſeveral ſucceſſive ones, xxviii. 51. Claim to Naples and Sicily, how founded, 59 (N). By the emperor's aſſiſtance recovers Campania, and reſtores prince Robert to Capua, 75. Acts as regent in Sicily, but oppoſed by Sanſeverino, 100. Claims the kingdom of Sicily, as a fief devolved to the apoſtolic ſee, 230. Death, after governing Naples as ſovereign, and his ſtatutes made there, 255, & (L). Seized at Anagni, xxix. 258. But being releaſed, after ſuffering great indignities, dies at Rome, Benedict X. ſucceeding, who does not ſurvive long, ibid. Troubles in Germany from two at the ſame time, 77.
Pope, and antipope, their proceedings reciprocally, xxix. 304. Remonſtrance to the German princes diſregarded, and Lewis, the emperor, ſends an ambaſſy, 305. All his advances towards a reconciliation with the pope, treated by the latter with diſdain, 306. Tampers with the king of Bohemia, the emperor's lieutenant in Italy, with the work cut out for him at home by the emperor's intrigues, ibid. Two choſen together, 346. Has a conference with the king of France at Marſeilles, xxx. 23 (G). Diſputes renewed between him and the emperor, 432. Proceedings on both ſides, ibid.
Popedom, ſchiſm in it, xxxvi. 148.
Popfingen, account of it, xlii. 135.
Popiel I. ſucceeds his father Lechus IV. in the ſovereignty of Poland, and his excellent character, xxxiv. 45.
—— II. a minor, ſucceeds his father Popiel I. as ſovereign of Poland, xxxiv. 45. The wife regency of his uncles, whom he baniſhes when he comes of age, with his wife's artful inſinuations, and ſpeech againſt them, 46. He pretends ſickneſs, ſends for his uncles, and poiſons them, ibid. The bodies are left expoſed, and how rats produced from them devour the brutal prince, and his whole family, 47, & (A).
Popo kingdom deſcribed, with the exploits of the king Afforri, xvi. 386. His death, and the expulſion of his ſubjects, 387. Natives very fraudulent, 388. Its chief commerce, 391.
——, Great, deſcribed, 388. Capital and royal palace, 389. Koto, deſcribed, and the wars with Whidah, 390.
Popocatepec Voliano in Tlaſcula, deſcribed, xxxviii. 136 (A). Sulphur found here, of which Cortez makes powder, and reward of it diſcoverers what, 137. ſub not.
Poppi, difference between the pope and him compromiſed, xxxvi. 262. He joins Picinino, 268.
——, count, his ſpeech at a parley with Caponi, a literal tranſlation by Machiavel of that by Caractacus, before the emperor Claudius, 272, & (A).
Porcari, the emperor's procurator, makes off with a ſum he had received, and the emperor's diſtreſſes thereupon, who is refuſed admittance into Milan, xxxvii. 385.
Pora, a famous mountain and idol in Arracan, vii. 18.
Porcelain of China, ſtrange accounts about its manufacture, and the true one given, viii. 242. The old ſort is the more preferable,

ſerable, 243. But liable to be counterfeited, 244.
Porchi, one of Temujin's four intrepids, iv. 338. Succeſs againſt the revolted, 339. Made one of his prime miniſters, 354.
Porcupine, of Canada, deſcribed, xxxix. 385.
Porje makes alliance with Temujin, iv. 329.
Porkah, a principality of Malabar, vi. 552.
Porokona, one of Temujin's four intrepids, iv. 338.
Poroſkuvia. See Hebus.
Porpoiſes, of St. Laurence river, deſcribed, xxxix. 389.
Portendic, a French ſettlement on the Senegal, xvii. 370.
Porthauſen, a diet there concludes a truce with the emperor Otho, xxv. 442.
Portland, duke, governor of Jamaica, xli. 399. Dubourgay, his lietenant governor, and character of the duke's adminiſtration, ibid. A handſome ſettlement made, ibid. Part of his ſpeech relating to Dubourgay, who is ſent back with a handſome preſent, 400. Promiſes to reconcile differences, and viſited by the king of the Muſquetos, ibid. Paſſes a negative on an act rendering the laws perpetual, ibid. Settles the value of the ſilver coin, 401, & (C). Advice about uncultivated lands without effect, 402. The highways mended, and his ſpeech for it, ibid. Comfortable proviſions for clergymen, 403. But the evil complained of not removed, and the reaſons, ibid. Dies, and ſincerely lamented, ibid. Addreſs of condolence to her grace, 404.
Portmore, miniſter, and commander in chief in Portugal, from England, xxi. 381.
Port Royal, monaſtery, why ſuppreſſed, xxvi. 501. As a neſt of hereſy, and the pope condemns the New Teſtament publiſhed there by father Quesnel, 502.
——, in Nova Scotia, capitulates to colonel Nicolſon, and the terms, xxxix. 257. This conqueſt call Annapolis Royal, ibid. Importance of this place not anſwering expectation, and its ceſſion with all Nova Scotia to Britain, by the peace of Utrecht, 258. The Indians excited by the French to ſeveral acts of hoſtility, ibid. Which they continue, 259.
——, in Acadia, repoſſeſſed by the French, xl. 77. Fruitleſs attempt of the Engliſh on it, and the different accounts, 150. Taken by a grand armament from Boſton, and the terms of capitulation, 170. Different accounts of the latter, and diſputes about it between the French and Engliſh, 171.
—— river and harbour, in South Carolina, 453.
Port Royal, in Jamaica, dreadful earthquake there, xli. 364. Damage done, 365. Peſtilence enſuing, 366. Rebuilt, 379. Burnt, 384. The inhabitants removed to Kingſton, ibid.
Porte, Ottoman, demands from the emperor, xxx. 108. Another revolution there thro' Charles XII. of Sweden, xxxvi. 383.
Portery, ſecretary to the biſhop of Geneva, convicted and executed there, xxxvii. 287.
Porto novo, in Karnata, its traffic, vi. 559.
—— Santa, in Madeira, when, and by whom diſcovered, ix. 242. Granted to prince Henry of Portugal, 246.
—— Hercole, taken by the Imperialiſts, xxx. 466.
—— Santo, iſland deſcribed, with its produce, commerce, &c. xiv. 482.
—— Farino, in Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 378, 379.
Portocarrero, reſigns his poſt of prime miniſter in Spain, xxi. 496. Dies, 514.
—— governor of Dourlens, makes himſelf maſter of Amiens, xxiv. 372.
Porto-Cavallo, harbour to Guatimala city, xxxix. 149.
——, on the Caraccas, unſucceſsfully attacked by Knowles, xxxix. 266.
—— Bello, why ſo called, xxxviii. 22.
——, and Panama, whence their flouriſhing ſtate, xxxviii. 288. Account of its ſtrength, xli. 414.
—— Seguro, captainry and capital in Braſil, deſcribed, xxxix. 224.
—— Rico, iſland deſcribed, xli. 519. Number of inhabitants at its diſcovery, and their notion of the Spaniards immortality, ibid. Spaniard drowned as an experiment, upon which they put one hundred and thirty to death, 520. The natives exterminated for it, and the effects, ibid.
—— town, deſcribed, with Drake's deſtroying the ſhipping, xli. 520. Taken by the earl of Cumberland, 522. Taken by the Dutch, but not the caſtle, 523. Contraband trade carried on here, and deſcription of the place, ibid. Its produce, breed of wild dogs, and trade, 524. Other places in this iſland, ibid.
Portugals, conſtitution by whom ſettled, and laws, xx. 26, & (A). Supports John of Gaunt's title to Caſtile, 326.
—— king, aſſumes the title of Caſtile, and coins money, xx. 323. Invades Galicia, but returns home by the ſea, 324 (D). Revolution there, xxiv. 563. How brought about, xxi. 378. Grand ſource accounted for, 379 (B). The two tools in it, ibid. ſub not. New government ſettled in leſs than a month, ibid. The affairs of Spain decline every where, 380.
——, its hiſtory, climate, and ſoil, xx. 1 Luſitania how far correſponding with modern

dern Portugal and etymology, 2. Difference between the ancient and modern country, 3. Was not formerly a country or kingdom, 4. Different accounts about founding this sovereignty, 5. Reduced by Philip II. of Spain, 261. Revolution in favour of the duke of Braganza (John IV.) 288. Alliance offensive and defensive with it, xxiv. 567. Declares for the allies, and the stipulations in their treaty with that kingdom, xxv. 158.
ortugal ambassador saved from the mob by the prince of Orange, xxxi. 341. Arrival of an ambassador from it, with his representation, and quitting Holland precipitately on the extravagant demands of the states, 363, War with it, 413. Disputes with it about the Brasils, and the Dutch merchantmen in the Tagus, seized, ibid. Upon the Dutch states granting it an armistice, commissioners meet, but settle nothing, 421.
—, Norris sent with a squadron for its relief from an invasion of the Spaniards, xlii. 400. Invaded by the Spaniards, 440. With an insolent memorial presented by the French and Spanish ministers, 441. Modest, but resolute answer, with other memorials, and the same firmness in the king of Portugal, ibid. War declared, and the situation of Portugal at the time, with their chief reliance on the English, 442. Progress of the Spaniards, 443. Count la Lippe sent by his Britannic majesty to command the Portuguese, ibid. That general's plan executed by Bourgoyne, the valour of serjeant and six men, with colonel Lee's success, 444. Portugal thus saved by the English, 445. Dispute of the French ambassador de Livri, with the first secretary, on a punctilio, 448.
Portuguese, driven out of the island of Ormuz, v. 451. Treachery to the Peguers, and Arrakanians, vii. 29. Settled at Chatigan, they embark, and go over to the great Mogul, who despises them for their treachery, 37. They make peace with the king of Pegu, 68. Two thousand slain by the Barman king, their ally, 74. Highly honoured by Chau-migrem, 88. Abandon the king of Pegu, 107. Their proceedings in Pegu after its conquest, and settlement at Sirian, they seize on the Peguan fort in 1713. Assist the king of Siam against that of Chiamay, 284. Amply rewarded for it, 288. Assist the Barman against the Chinese king, 291. Ambassy to and from them, 298. Ambassy to China well received, viii. 503. Vain efforts to recover the Japan commerce, ix. 46, & (Y). Support the Dutch in Cochin-china, vii. 436. (B). Causes of their expulsion out of Japan, 46 (Y). Attacked by Jehan Shah, 380. Driven out of the fortress of Ougli, 381. Undermine the Italians in the Indian trade, ix. 230. Requite them in kind, 232, & (H). Their discovery of the Cape of Good Hope, 234. When, and under whom their discoveries began, 241. Their discoveries in Africa, &c. 245. Second fleet sent into India, 256. Ill success with the factory, and people destroyed at Calicut, 257. The third fleet sent thither, but more welcome and successful, 259. Vast extent of their dominions in India described, 290, & (F). The vast power of their viceroy, and other governors there, 292. Their great navies, and allowing liberty of conscience, in spite of the Goa inquisition, and their decline through king John III. 294. Besieged in Goa and Chaul, with the relaxation of discipline, 295. Oppression of the natives, and invasions by the Dutch, 296. Their government there how divided, 297. Conquest of Mozambique, 298. Of Ormuz, 304. Turned out of it by the Persians, 305. Their next settlement at Muscat, 307. Ill treatment of the natives, 308. Settlement at Din, &c. 310. Their discovery, and fort at the Maldives, 316. Settlement in the island of Ceylon, but driven out by the Dutch, 320. Assist the Peguans against the king of Siam, 323. Their great power and insolence ruin them there, 324. And their massacre, 325. Their vast trade with Siam almost destroyed, with their low state now in India, 326, and (X). Powerful settlement at Malacca, ib.d. & (Y). Driven out of it by the Dutch, 328. First commerce with Sumatra, and frequent attempts on it frustrated, 329. Wars with Bantam and Java, 330. Factory in Borneo destroyed, 334, in fin. not. Intercourse with the Celabes, and great interest with the natives, 336. Whence supplanted by the Spaniards, 339. And fatal treachery to Sultan Aerio, 343, & (H). Fatal cruelty to the poor natives, they lose the Spice-islands, 345. Commerce with New Guinea, 347. Open a trade with China, 350. Fatal behaviour of their captains, 351. Obtain a settlement at Macaw, 352. Expulsion from Limpoa by the Chinese, 354. Not suffered admittance into Japan, 355. Arrival of others thither, 358. Why banished out of that empire, 359. Their pride and indolence blind them as to their danger, 360. Fatal attempts from Macaw to retrieve their commerce, and the miserable issue of their negociations, 361. Some fresh, but unsuccessful attempts made by king John IV. 363. When their Indian possessions became subject to Spain, 355. Their present degeneracy whence, 369. Laziness and effeminacy, 370. Their

whence decayed, 378. They double the Cape of Good Hope, 386, & (B). Their firſt entrance into Abyſſinia, xv. 1. Their accounts of it why ſo various, 2. Invited into Abyſſinia, 6. Wild ſearch after the kingdom of Preſter John, and bring it into Abyſſinia, 30. Their ſucceſſes under Don Chriſtopher de Gama, 225. Defeated by the Moors, 229, & (X). Retreat to the Jewiſh mountains, 234. There joined by the young emperor, 235. Forbid to aſſiſt him with their arms, 236 (Z). Freſh ſucceſs againſt the Moors, 238. Fall out with the young emperor, 241. Fortify themſelves againſt him, 244. Diſperſed by him through the empire, and recalled afreſh againſt the Gallas, with their noble defence, 247. Accompany him in his provincial progreſs, 248. Join with Abyſſinian revolters, 259. Ill ſucceſs, 260. On the Red Sea, 161. Strange Reception from the king of Daniale, 357. Difficulty to get away, 358. Horrid plunder, and burning of Zeila, 369.

Portugueſe, war with the Dutch at Ceylon, x. 338. Concluded, 342. Strange behaviour to the king's brother, 343. Defeated by admiral Carron, and before Negambo, 345. Out-witted by the king of Ceylon, 346. Defeated by the Dutch, 347. Driven from the coaſts of Malabar, 363.

—— bloody expedition againſt Zeila, xv. 369. Succeſsful treachery to the king of it, 371. Horrid cruelties at Brava, 386. Strange and arbitrary behaviour to the African princes, 419. Horrid piracies on their tributary princes, 426. Their admiſſion into Sofata ſtrenuouſly oppoſed, 452. Their fort beſieged, and reſcued by Zacote, 453. Murther the good old king, 454. Set up his murtherer to ſucceed, and ſwept away by a mortality, 455. Inforced to continue their conqueſts and commerce in that empire, 470, & (D). And the accounts of theſe tranſactions why ſo various, 472. Vincent Leblanc's account of that kingdom, anno 1604, 472.

—— ill ſucceſs on the Cape of Good Hope, and revenge on the Hottentots, xv. 513. Attempt on the kingdom of Congo, and dreadfully ſlaughtered for it, xvi. 147, & (A). Outwitted by the king Alvarez, 153. War with the king Antonio, and ſeize on his gold mines, 167. Gain a miraculous victory over him, 168, & (G). Their conqueſts and ſettlements in Angola, 170. Tributary provinces, 186. Government, 187. Great promoters of the traffic of ſlaves, 188. Scandalous oppreſſion of the natives, and their governors great tyrants, 195. Other immoral practices, 196. Defeat the revolted Angolans, 205. Suſpected, and hated by the king, and flee into Congo, 206. Freſh ſupplies from Portugal, 207. Put his kingdom to fire and ſword, 208. Wars with queen Zingha, 213. Set up a king againſt her, 215. Make themſelves maſters of Angola, 270. Defeat Sharif Mohammed, who defeats them again, xviii. 117.

Portugueſe monarchy, when, and by whom founded, xx. 118. Invade Caſtile, and beat a much ſuperior army, 339. Make an irruption into Caſtile, but are beat at ſea, 353.

—— barbarous action of one of their governors, xxi. 402. And their allies take ſeveral places, xxi. 501.

—— form a ſcheme for reſtoring the conſtitution, and by whom, xxii. 283. Probabilities for ſucceeding, and conſultations for giving the crown to the duke of Braganza, with the obſtacles to be conquered, 284. Animated to recover their liberty, 215 Driven out of Ceylon, 309.

—— ſhake off the Spaniſh yoke, xxx. 247(Z).

Portze, Peter, his bravery with regard to king Magnus Ladiſlaus of Sweden, and the latter's generoſity, with the occaſion, xxiii. 63.

Porra, a ſuperficial ſea-weed near the coaſt of California, ix. 473.

Poſpolite, or Poliſh gentry, occaſion, and manner of aſſembling them, with their formidable appearance, and their privileges, xxxiv. 22. Chiefly cavalry, 26.

——, or body of Poliſh electors, aſſemble in the field, xxxiv. 275. The election poſtponed by the caſtellan of Culm proteſting, and next day the primate nominates the candidates, but Auguſtus laſt of all, 276. The election deferred by the primate, and the occaſion, ibid.

Poſſevin, the pope by that legate mediates a peace between the Ruſſians and Poles, with the czar's real deſign in the negociation, xxxv. 252.

Potol, cape, in the iſland of Panay, ix. 434.

Potoſi mines where, xxxviii. 368, 369. Deſcribed, xxxix. 193. How fortuitouſly diſcovered, ibid. Its four chief mines, and immenſe wealth, 194, & (S). Gold alſo in this country, 195. Town deſcribed, 193. Trade, 194.

Poulichis, or Pulchis, a low tribe in Malabar, with their wretched condition, vi. 557. Their religion, and why reckoned infamous, 558.

Pouly, Ay, one of the Banda iſlands, x. 457. Its nutmeg parks, 458 (A).

—— the Malayan name for an iſland.

Pourous, the firſt man, how created, vi. 593. His four ſons fall out, and people the earth, 594.

Powder made by Cortes without saltpetre, xxviii. 336.
Powowing among the Indians what, and abolished, xxix. 293.
Powst, a slow-killing draught among the Moguls, vi. 426, & (I).
Pox, small, its inoculation long since used in China, viii. 310. Dreadful to the Tartars, where, and by whom invented, 312. Method of proceeding, and its success, 313. Opium, why administered in it, 315. Their notion of that distemper, 316. How inoculated in China, viii. 310. And in Tartary, with success, 312. How distinguished by the Japanese, ix. 121 (M). Its dire ravages in Mexico, xxxviii. 235.
Poyen-Temur, the Mogul general, defeated, and slain by Suta and Chang-yu-Chun, v. 80.
Prabat, a city of Siam, described, and the pilgrimage to it, vii. 211.
Prague, its bishop chosen king of Bohemia, xxix. 158. Why the diet there sends an ambassy to the emperor and pope, 419. Diet convoked there, xxx. 101. Submits to the duke of Bavaria's clemency, and several sent to prison, 147. Surprised by Koningsmark, 283. By the emperor Charles VII. xlii. 520. The French besieged there, 522. And their wonderful retreat through Belleisle's conduct, 523.
Praguerie, sedition in France what, xxiv. 23.
Prajinoko, succeeds Chau-migrem in Pegu, and undermined by his uncle the king of Ava, with the horrid slaughter of his own nobles, vii. 99. Invades the kingdom of Ava, 100. Defeats and kills his uncle, takes the capital of Ava, and invades the kingdom of Siam, 101. With his ill success there, 102. His son defeated and killed, 103. His tyranny causes a rebellion, 104. The revolt of his second son, and invaded by the Siamese; also the capital besieged by them, and the kingdom hours under a most grievous famine, 105. Seven thousand Siamese butchered, and died, by his order, among his perishing subjects; his revolted son submits, is poisoned by his prime minister, and conspired against by his brother, 106. His vast hidden treasures, and besieged in his capital by Pegu, he surrenders, and is pounded to death, 107. With his character, age, and great state, 109. Manner of giving audience, and generosity to Balbi, 110. His children barbarously slain by the king of Pegu, and the kingdom becomes subject to Arracan, 111. Annexed to that of Ava, and is so still, 112.
Praye (Mom-pi) adopted heir of Siam, vii. 350, & (C). Refuses to attend on the young princes, 354. Is murthered in the king's presence by Pitrarcha, ibid. & 357, & (C).
Praslin, surrender of Rhetel to him, and defeat of the Spaniards there, xxv. 47.
Pra-swane, one of the Siamese saints, overcome by Sommona Kodom, vii. 259. Ariaseria, another Siamese giant of a saint, 261.
Pratensis, Felix, first corrector of the printed Hebrew bibles, xiii. 400, & (Y).
Prato's bravery and stratagem, by which duke Antony of Savoy raises the siege of Pena, xxviii. 531. The cruelty of the inhabitants to their prisoners, 532. Rewards given to the garrison, Prato, and Gastaldi, ibid. (A). Justifies his not going to Lombardy, in obedience to the Genoese senate, ibid. Storm by the Spaniards, and scenes of cruelty, xxxvi. 431.
Pratz, Mr. le Page du, his account of the war with the Natches different from that of Charlevoix, xl. 324. Service in discovering a conspiracy of Louisianan negroes, 355. Seizes the conspirators, who are executed, with the improbability of the account, 356, & (N). Memoir on the population of North America, xxxix. 397 (E).
Praya, a costly castle built there by soltan Akber, vi. 328.
Prayers, various, enjoined by the Alcoran, i. 349.
Predestination, absolute, asserted in the Alcoran, i. 349. By what sects of Moslems holden or denied, ii. 119.
Pregadi (Venetian senate) its origin, xxvii. 53.
Preliminaries of peace notified in Holland, and to the Imperial minister in London, who is forbid the court, xxv. 194.
Premislaus, a private soldier, delivers the Poles from the tyranny of the vaivodes, and is raised to the supreme power in Poland, xxxiv. 42. The stratagem used by him, and his defeating the Hungarians, ibid. Various accounts of this victory, 43 (A). He afterwards cultivates the arts of peace, and dies without issue, ibid.
—— II. succeeds his relation Henry of Breslau, as duke of Poland, xxxiv. 98. After a splendid coronation, and assuming the title of king, he is murthered, with the different accounts about this event, and uncertainty about the successor, 99. Called from the plough to govern Bohemia, quells a tumult among the women, and his order on his death-bed still observed, xlii. 151. Seizes the government of Bohemia, and retires into Moravia, 159. Declared king of Bohemia, 160. Obtains the privilege of being absent from the diet, &c. and causes his son to be crowned, ibid.
Premonstratensians order, xxv. 381, & (B).
Presburg, in a debate there about introducing German troops a medium struck, xxx. 109.

And a saying of one of the members on this occasion, ibid. (M). Diet called there, when the emperor obliges them to comply with all his demands, 321.
Prefidii, State de gli, district, and places described, xxxvi. 5.
Prester John, his country where situated, with the extent of that empire, iii. 264, and 367.
——, of Asia, (see Vang-khan,) iv. 332. Why given to Abyssinia, xv. 27. Where properly situated, with the common name of its kings, iv. 332, and xv. 28.
Preston, governor of Gennep, his bravery, xxxi. 335.
Pretender, a plot discovered in England for him, xxxv. 483.
——, landing in Lochaber, xlii. 494.
Pretiem, a monk, raised to the throne of Siam, vii. 78. His extraction and installation, 290. Invaded by the Barman king, 291. Besieged in his capital, ibid. Repulses them at several onsets, 292. And forces them to raise the siege, 294.
Pribislaus I. king of the Abodrites, and his line down to the present dukes of Mecklenburgh, xlii. 279.
—— II. on the Abodrite throne, resigns to Henry the Lion part of his dominions, and becomes only prince of Mecklenburgh, xlii. 279. How a favourite with that duke, and he dies, 280. Disputes about his succession, Henry having been put to the ban, ibid.
Prideaux, dean, his opinion of Mahomet's journey to heaven, i. 65. Also of his flight, or the hegira, 97.
——, brigadier, accidentally killed at fort Niagara, xl. 225.
Priest, bold saying of one to the pope, xxi. 320.
Primate, Polish, retires to Dantzick, xxxiii. 346. Public entry, who is regent during an interregnum, and first cares what, xxxiv. 253. Prevailed on by Polignac to proclaim Conti, as the bishop of Cujavia does Augustus, 277. The unformality of both parties, ibid. Three assemblies summoned by him, who justifies his own conduct, and Augustus's answer by circular letters, 288. Waits on the king at Warsaw, 299. Artful conduct of that temporizing prelate, 327. As pro-rex he summons a great council of the senators by circular letters, and his lamentation in these, 336. Duplicity, 338. Discovery of his abominable duplicity, 342. By his pressing Charles XII. to invade Saxony, the primate claims merit, and he directly accuses Augustus, 343. Refuses to account, or even assist at Stanislaus's coronation, 357. Trimming conduct, who grants the universalia for the diet of coronation, 358. On his death both Augustus and Stanislaus claim the disposal of the archbishopric, 363.
Princes island, by whom discovered, ix. 247.
—— island, on the coast of Africa, xiv. 422. A monstrous tree peculiar to it, 423.
Pringe, captain, his expedition to Virginia, and return without attempting a settlement, xxxix. 240.
Printing, art, when found out in China, viii. 453. Described, 212. Inferior to that of Europe, 213.
——, that art when first known in Europe, and its different inventors, xxix. 415 (K).
Prior, grand, rencontre between him and Altoviti, in which both are killed, xxiv. 308.
——, Matthew, his negociations for peace, and his character, xxv. 193.
Prisons in China, how excellently regulated and kept, viii. 177.
Prisoners of war, how to be treated according to the Alcoran, i. 374.
Priuli, Lorenza, eighty-second doge of Venice, with an account of him, xxvii. 373. Death and character, 376.
——, Jeronimo, fifty-third doge of Venice, succeeds his brother Lorenzo, 376. Death, 377.
Probar Missur, the chief deity of the Camboians, vii. 412.
Procopius, entirely defeats the Germans, taking their artillery and baggage, xxvi. 132.
——, Shaven, leader of the Hussites, his character, xxix. 391. Chief of the Bohemian deputation at Presburg, his demands, and the emperor's answer looked on as evasive, 393. The negociation laid aside, and hostilities re-commence, 394.
——, the Little, Albert of Austria retires before him, who pillages, and then enters Hungary, with his namesake, xxix. 396. But the two chieftains parting on a dispute, the Hussites, under Procopius the Little, are defeated, 397. After a fruitless negociation between the council of Basil, and the Hussites, returns to Bohemia, and why he ravages the New March of Brandenburg, 400. The Shaven's troops totally routed before Pilsen; himself mortally wounded, and his namesake killed, and by several inhuman acts almost the whole sect exterminated, 401.
Profanus, a learned Jewish astronomer at Montpelier, xiii. 324 (Q).
Prok, a kind of sauce among the Arabs, viii. 130.
Proterus, the new patriarch of Alexandria, assassinated, xiv. 208. sub not.
Prom, a city in India, besieged by Para Mandara, and betrayed to him, vii. 74.
—— kingdom, subdued by the Barmas, viii. 92, & (Y). Revolts under their viceroy, 105. Poison him for submitting, and laid waste by civil wars, 106.

ophetess, a false one, and an abbess in Naples, imprisoned in the inquisition, xxvi. 494.
rophet's light, how distinguished by the Mahometans, i. 9.
—, who, according to the Mahometans, i. 330. The authors of the Old and New Testament allowed such by them, 331.
rostitute women tolerated in Indostan, and used to recreate the Great Mogul, vii. 247. How far allowed in China, viii. 253.
rosuk, sent by sultan Barkiarok into Bithynia, but defeated by the French, iv. 198. And frustrated in his attempt against Nice, 199.
rotestants, princes of the empire, their league against the emperor Charles V. xxiv. 207. Decoyed to Orleans under false assurances, 243. Their army assembles in Alsace, and the French king forms three armies to oppose them, 310.
—, princes and cities, several of them submit to the emperor, the pope recalling his troops, xxvi. 319.
— religion, its free exercise granted in Austria by the emperor, which he revokes, xxvi. 363.
— army marches towards Ratisbon, xxx. 51. Alliance, called the union, formed in Germany, and this opposed by another for the Roman religion, with the confederates of each, and both occasioned by the succession to Juliers and Cleves, 98. Account of the persons present at the assembly in Leipsick, 188 (H). Their pretext, and real design for meeting there, with their resolutions, ibid.
— ministers and magistrates, outed in Holland, xxxi. 269.
— clergy, carressed by duke Charles of Sweden, xxxiii. 291.
— princes, alarmed from the affair of Thorn, by which some bad consequences were prevented, but the Lutherans had not the justice done which they might have expected, xxxiv. 400.
—, the three principal ministers of Geneva cited before the magistrates, and why expelled, xxxvii. 296. The persecution of the other Protestant clergy, ibid.
—, proceedings of an assembly of the Swedish states in their favour, xxxiii. 201.
—, resolution in an assembly at Nantes, xxiv. 239. Character of their acting head du Barri, and resolve to seize the court at Blois, but discovered, ibid. Their massacre resolved on, and its whole management committed to Guise, 271. Account of the cause of it, and the king's declaration, ibid. General confederacy formed by them, 276. After make all over France, 277. Who attemp to carry off the duke of Alençon, but premature, with the construction caused thereupon, ibid. By the queen regent of France's permission hold an assembly at Milland, with the result, 283. Grant only a hard trove to the queen regent, 287. Solicitation from the Protestant powers for them roughly answered by the king of France, 308. The causes of the first civil war against them, and their vindication against the French historians, 486. Cause of the second war with them, 500. King of England's guarantee of the peace of Rochelle with them, ibid. And the source of the war between France and England, with the motives for it in support of them, 507.
Protestant, whence that name, xxvi. 200. xix. 141 (D). Present their confession at Augsburgh, with a refutation, and decree of the emperor against them, and their protest, 300. Refuse to appear at the diet of Ratisbon, and why, 302. Their articles composed at Schweinfurt, and liberty of conscience again granted them at Nuremberg, with their order in the Turkish supplies, 302. Conclude an alliance with Henry of England, 305. Accommodation at Frankfort with them, and the pope offended for granting it, dissuades the emperor from the ratification, 310. False report of their desire of an union with Rome, ibid. Public disputation between them and the Catholics to little effect, 311. The legate wants it to be referred to the pope and a council, ibid. Refuse the authority of Trent, and the former edicts for peace are renewed, 315. Safe-conduct granted them, and arrival in Trent, 328. Present their confession of faith in a congregation at the legate's lodgings, but their demands disregarded, 329 & (Q). Their offers to dispute, and other desires disregarded, 330. Present a memorial of complaints to the emperor, xxx. 111. And they receive an evasive answer to this and other petitions, 112. They insist on the redress of their grievances, and their memorials answered by the Catholics, 113. Some burnt at Metz, and Bruffels, 7 (D). Decree made there against them, 14. Solicit the kings of France and England for succour, with the result of this application, 18 (E). Proposals for an accommodation, with the demands on both sides, 19. Which is at length concluded, 20. An accommodation made with them, 24. The pope displeased with it, and the emperor Ferdinand's reply, 26. Re-assembling at Smalcalde, renew the association, also the persons present at this assembly, 27 (K). The kings of France and England send ambassadors thither, and the justification of the former for burning some Lutherans unsatisfactory, ibid. The result of an assembly at Franck-

fort, by means of a truce, favourable to them, 35. In a diet convoked at Worms, refuse to refer themselves to the council of Trent, and why, 46. The emperor's proceedings give great suspicion to them, 47. They prolong their confederacy, and prepare for war, ibid. Ruined through the dissensions of their leaders, 51. Duke of Wirtemberg, and several cities, withdraw from their confederacy, and submit to the emperor, 52. Openly declare against the Formula ad Interim, 62. Expedients offered to satisfy them, ibid. Assembling at Nuremberg, they refuse to submit to the council of Trent, but resolve to adhere to the Augsburg confession, 76.

Protestants, of Austria, have liberty of conscience granted by the emperor, with the motives, xxx. 83. The Germans send succours to the Hugonots, and from what motives, 84.

—— of Bohemia and Austria, indulgences granted to them, with the emperor's motives, xxx. 97. Their grievances, 102. Assembly of them at Nuremberg ineffectual about Juliers, 120. Complaints against archduke Ferdinand rejected with contempt, 121.

—— of Silesia, favour the Bohemians, and only wait for a pretext to declare themselves, xxx. 128. Upon their demands being rejected at Vienna, those of Upper Austria, Moravia, Silesia, and Lusatia, join the Bohemians, 131. Their remonstrances on the election of a king of the Romans, with the consequences in assembling at Cologne and Hamburgh, 231. Their complaints referred to a general diet, 279. Chuse the elector of Saxony as their chief, 297. Project for extirpating them, and the suspicions for it, xxxi. 44.

—— of High Germany, declare for Gustavus, with the progress of the Swedes, xxxiii. 244. Warm debates in an assembly of them at Franckfort, but fruitless, 260.

Provence, erected into a kingdom in favour of Boson, and what, xxiii. 214.

—— island, on the South Sea, described, xi. 336.

—— town, where, and by whom built, xxxix. 281.

——, New, becomes a nest of pirates, and an address of the lords to the queen on that head disregarded, xli. 336. But another to king George I. regarded, and measures taken accordingly, ibid.

Provinces, United, (see Holland, Netherlands, Dutch, and States General).

——, origin of their commerce, and opulence of their East-India company, xxxi. 12. Religion, with the effects of toleration, 14. Confederacy, 68. Their state, having no head, and their dread of Orange, 96. Two factions under Maurice and Barnweldt divide them, with the arguments used by both, while Zealand alone stands out against the truce, 109. Conferences renewed, ibid. Now enabled to act offensively, and support Henry IV. of France, against the League, and Philip of Spain, 113. Their state, 117. In consequence of a treaty between England and France, conclude one with Henry of France, 132. Naval transactions, and state of commerce, with a resolution against Calais privateers, and a rich capture, 145. Discord in the seven, 154. Religious divisions again renewed, 215. Tumults thereupon, particularly in Utrecht, where Maurice is insulted, and forced to retire, 216. The disorders quelled, without bloodshed, by the spirited conduct of the states-general, 217. Religious disputes now become political, and how the factions are renewed at Utrecht, ibid. Their treaty with France, 249. Causes of a rupture between them and England, 436. The breach widened by Sir George Downing, 438. Project for the re-union of the seventeen, how frustrated, 306. Spanish regulations in the ten, and Mansveldt promoted to the government, 119.

Provisors, in the diet at Nuremberg, among other proceedings a statute exacted against them, their obtaining the reversion of benefices from Rome, xxix. 293.

Proxy, form of one by an electoral prince to his ambassadors, xxx. 505.

Prud'homme torrents where, and importance, xl. 379.

Prusa, with all Bayezid's treasures, taken by Timur Bek, and the city burnt, v. 343.

——, besieged by the Othmans, xii. 40. Taken by Or Khan, and made his new residence, 41, & (B). Becomes a celebrated academy under the Othmans, 45.

Prussia, how it revolts from the Teutonic knights, xxix. 414.

—— title of king by whom given to Brandenburgh, xxx. 382. 395. Young king's declaration makes the Danish monarch desist from besieging Tonningen, 469.

——, Charles XII's demand of Stetin refused by that king, xxxiii. 400. Declares against Sweden, 409. To save Stetin, that king declares he would charge himself with the sequestration of Pomerania, and that affair privately negociated with Menzikoff, 400.

—— war between it and Poland, with the defeat of the Prussian knights, xxxiv. 113. The king, Uladislaus IV. neglects pursuing his victory, and the Prussians, throwing themselves into Marienburg, at last obtain a peace, ibid. Hostilities re-commence,

and Marienberg befieged, ibid. The king offers his mediation in Poland, and his propofal with the counter-project of Auguftus, xxiv. 359. Hiftory, derivation of their name, and origin of the people, 460 (A). Its geographical defcription, 461. Produce and number of its inhabitants, 462. Ecclefiaftical government, view of its commerce before the war, college of commerce and navigation with the exports, 463. Royal, court of regency, 464. Account of it, 465. Its independence on Poland and diets, 466. Dioceſes, 467. Account of ſeveral towns, 470. 472. Treaty between it and Sweden for the ceſſion of Stetin to the former, xxxv. 517.

—, hiſtory under the Teutonic knights, and how the grand maſter Albert obtained it, xlii. 228. Why erected into a kingdom, and its capital, 229. Account of it and its firſt inhabitants, xlii. 238. Wars of the Teutonic and Livonian knights in reducing them, ibid. Alſo with Poland, and the diviſion thereupon made of Pruſſia, ibid. The grand maſter Albert receives the country as a perſonal fief, with the war of the natives thereupon, and what, 239. Ravaged by the plague and the loſs, with the young prince's interceding for the people, and ruining the king's miniſters, xlii. 264. King ſeizes Sileſia, 516. Makes himſelf maſter of Prague, and moſt part of Bohemia, with his loſing them, xlii. 523. Beats the Auſtrians twice in Sileſia, takes all Saxony, and peace with the empreſs queen, with the terms, xlii. 524. Takes Saxony again, making its army priſoners, 524. Beats the Auſtrians twice, but is beaten in turn by Brown with loſs, and retreat into Saxony, ibid. Gains the battles of Roſbach and Liſſa, with the recovery of Sileſia, ibid. Defeated by the Ruſſians, and ſurprized by Daun at Hohkirch, 525.

—, its monarch on the czar and king of Poland battering Stetin in breach, declares the ſequeſtration of Pomerania, and they deiſt, xxx. 469. His unjuſt ſequeſtring of Holſtein by a treaty with Denmark, ibid.

—, revenue and manner of recruiting the army, xxxiv. 465. Pruſſians account of them, xxix. 59.

— ancient, their cuſtoms, xxxiv. 473 (A). Their religion, 474.

Pth, peace by whoſe means concluded, xxxiii. 381. Sultan's approbation of the treaty made, but this Charles and his party twice broke, and as often renewed in a few months, xxxv. 462.

Pucha, queen's treaſon and inſults to the Kin emperor, iv. 490. Surprizes and deſtroys Mungi camp, 491. Slain for his inſolence, 492.

Pud, (pood) a Ruſſian weight, what, xxxv, 38 (B).

Puelles, Pedro de, his detachment and others for Vela join Pizarro, xxxviii. 400.

Puerto Rico, a colony ſettled there, xxxviii. 27. Signal ſervice of dogs here, ibid. (See Porto Rico).

Bello, (See Porto Bello) its ſite, diſcovery, and why ſo called, xxxix. 156. Deſcription of the town, ibid. Why the air here checks generation, 157. Great rains here with thunder and lightning, ibid. Often taken by the Engliſh, with an account of its harbour and forts, ibid. Fair there on the arrival of the galleons how conducted, 158.

Puglia, its conqueſt by the emperor, and the inveſtiture of it given by him and the pope jointly to Rainulphus, xxviii. 77.

Puglians, being bribed by the Greeks, maſſacre the Normans, xxviii. 52.

Pu-hu-chu, his advice againſt the rapacious Sang-ko, iv. 591. Advice to Hu-pilay at the appearance of a comet, 597.

Pulad, purſues and ſlays Turkhan Erlat, v. 232.

——, fortreſs taken by Timur Bek, and the cruel end of its garriſon, v. 292.

Pulo Panyang, an iſland on the Camboian coaſts, vii. 398.

—— Kondore, iſland deſcribed, 450. Engliſh factory upon it, 402. 451. Its extent, 399. Produce, village, and port, 400. Inhabitants, 401.

——, factory how deſtroyed, vii. 402. 153. The tragical account of it by Mr. Cuningham, 154. The council of Bencoolen's account of it, 157. The Engliſh permitted to reſettle there, 163.

—— Sefir do Terra, an iſland in the kingdom of Champa and do Mar, vii. 424.

Pulpit, Mahomet's deſcribed, and how uſed by his ſucceſſors, i. 164. Attempted in vain to be removed by ſome caliphs, ii. 69.

Pultawa, its ſite on the Worſkla, to which Charles XII. of Sweden lays ſiege, xxxi. 446.

——, famous for its ſiege and defeat of Charles there by the czar Peter, xxxiv. 381. xxxv. 22. Good and bad conſequences of that battle, 451. General revolution in Poland, Saxony, Sweden, and Sileſia, on advice of that battle, 452. Affairs of the North after that battle, xxx. 442.

Puna, an iſland on the South-ſea, plundered and deſtroyed by admiral Candiſh, xi. 417.

—— iſle, where ſituated and its deſcription, xxxviii. 299 (D). Animoſity between its inhabitants and thoſe of Tumbez, ibid. Projects of the Puneſe againſt the Spaniards fruſtrated, 300.

Pundebita, a Jewiſh academy, ſhut up, xiii. 207. Reſtored by Hormiſdas, 208. Reſtored alſo under Almanzor, 232. Ruined by the arrogance of the Jewiſh chief, 244. When finally aboliſhed, 249.

Punitz battle between the Swedes and Saxons, xxxiv. 354.
Puntal, fort and town of Havannah battered; they capitulate, xli. 478. Articles thereof, 479.
Pupuwha, a wicked minister of Twohantemur, v. 68. Cruelties and injustice, 73. Delivered up to Polotemur, 74.
Puran, the Brahman book, its design and contents, vi. 590.
Purchas, some accounts of the fictions in his voyages, xxxix. 225. Adopts those of Knivet, 226.
Purifications, various enjoined by Mahomet, i. 350.
Purta kujin, married to Temujin, and taken prisoner by the Merkits, iv. 329. Restored and brought to bed on her way homeward, ibid. With her character, ibid. 465.
Purry, Mr. his settlement of Swiss in Carolina, xl. 441. Grant of lands to his settlement, 442. Abuse in his settlement redressed by proclamation, ibid.
Purrysburg, in Carolina, its settlement, xl. 441.
Pusan, sent against Apelkassem by the sultan of Persia, iv. 200.
Putasili, empress of Tutemur, poisons the dowager Papusha, v. 38. Presses her son Il-nshipin to the throne, 40. Her banishment and death, 47.
Putay-ula-hotun, a city of Kirin-ula, vii. 515.
Putje, a copper coin of Japan, described, ix. 115.
Putu, makes a league with Temujin against Vang-khan, iv. 342.
Puylainens, monsieur's favourite, made a duke and peer, but imprisoned and poisoned, xxiv. 541.
Pwang-keng, emperor of China, his excellent reign, viii. 389.
Pyen-king, betrayed and tyranny exercised by Tsu-li, iv. 489. Mortality and famine, and the inhabitants saved from the sword, 490.
Pyen-ku, his brave defence and death, iv. 550.
Pyracies in America, a commission and proclamation for suppressing them, xli. 362.
Pyrates, their origin and settlement at Rakan, vi. 438. Their ravages and bold villanies, 439. Chuse a frier for their king, 440. Live in the great mogul's service, 441. Sacrificed on a rock in Malabar, vi. 547. Insolence to the king of Cochin, 551. Driven from the seas by Tepulo, and infest the coasts of Istria and Dalmatia, xxvii. 375.
—— Spanish, taken and hanged at Jamaica, xli. 396.
Pyratical war between the king of Denmark and Hans towns, xxix. 497. The latter sue for peace, and a treaty concluded, upon which John dying Christian III. succeeds, ibid.
Pyrennees, the probable cause and time of their being set on fire, viii. 364.
—— peace, xxi. 415. Their several inhabitants, xxii. 394. Treaty where concluded, and its articles, xxv. 83. With the affair of Conde also accommodated, 84. By what means all this was accommodated, ibid. Peace between France and Spain, without the pope's knowledge, xxvi. 458. in the isle of Faisans, with some of its articles, xxx. 304.

Q.

Quadras, captain, his project of going by land through Congo into Abyssinia, xxii. 216. Baffled through envious Portuguese in Congo, 217.
Quadrupeds, winged in Africa, xiv. 82.
Quahunahunac, city and valley where, xxxviii. 451.
Qualpopoca, the Mexican general, defeated by the governor of Vera Cruz, but the latter dies of his wounds, xxxviii. 165. Brought prisoner to the emperor, 171. He and other officers condemned by Cortes to be burnt, 172.
Quambacundono, Taycho's nephew, his disgrace and death, ix. 344.
Quanans, a province of Biledulgerid, xvii. 441.
Quan-buku, a Japonese dignity, ix. 134.
Quang-ping-fu, a first rate city of Pe-cheli, viii. 33.
Quang-si, a province of China described, with its manufactures and chief cities, viii. 80. One of the last which was subdued by the Tartars, 493.
Quang-sin, a chief city in Kyan-si, viii. 43.
Quang-tong, or Canton, a rich province in China described, viii. 80. Vast numbers of families, with their manufactures and hatching of eggs, 81. Variety of fruits, 82 (M). Government and great trade, 83.
——, capital of the province described, 83 (N). Populousness and canals, with the state of the viceroy, 84 (O). Taken and plundered by the Tartars, 493.
Quang-tsong, his short reign in China, viii. 464.
Quang-vu-ti, his mean education and noble reign, viii. 426. Subdues the kingdom of Chau-tsyen, 531.
Quang-wang, his short reign in China, viii. 405.
Quaquaas, a people of the ivory coast, their timidity, xvii. 211. Their arts, &c. 212. Vast quantity of ivory and gold, 213.

uartienne, in Poland, what and by whom ſettled, xxxiv. 255.

ua-ws, king, his affront to Kublay, iv. 594. Slain by the king of Ko-lang, 595. Kingdom where ſited, and threatened with an invaſion, iv. 595.

uebec. (See Phipps).

— expedition, the conſiderable loſs therein to New England, and the ravages committed by the enemy, xxxix. 317. Expedition of the Engliſh againſt it why laid aſide, 331. Capital of Canada deſcribed, 373. Its buildings and fortifications, 374. Churches, fine epiſcopal palace, cathedral, and fort, ibid. Fine church and houſe of the Recollects, 375. Urſuline nunnery, and Montcalm's tomb, ibid. Sumptuous college and hoſpital, with the intendant's palace, ibid. The hoſpital general the biſhop's reſidence, 376. Strength of the place and number of its inhabitants, ibid. Civil officers and aſſemblies, genius, diſpoſition, and manner of living, 377. Difference between them and the Engliſh planters, ibid.

—, colony taken out of the Hugonots hands, and new-modelled by Richlieu, with the regulations for it, xxxix. 420. The conceſſions made by the king to the partners of the colony, and their ſeveral articles, 421. Further encouragement by another ordonnance, 422. On duke de Ventadour's reſigning his viceroyalty, the colony is called New France, ibid. Improvements made there, 427. Its diſtreſs what, 452. A ſeminary eſtabliſhed there, 466. Made a biſhopric, xl. 2. Re-inforcements from France arrive there, 74. Biſhop taken by the Engliſh, and the French loſe a million of livres, 155. New-fortified, 174. Expedition of the Engliſh againſt it unfortunate, 175. Its ſurrender and articles of capitulation, 230. Expedition of the Engliſh under Wolfe againſt it, 227. Battle and the diſpoſition of both ſides, 234. Gained by the Engliſh, 235. Relieved by commodore Swanton, 243. Succeſs of two of his ſhips againſt the enemy, ibid. The ſiege by Levi raiſed, ibid.

choas, march for the defence of Cuzco, xxix. 49.

dah, a poor kingdom, vii. 216. King is old way of treating merchants, ibid.

dlemburgh, ſeveral decrees made in the council there, xxv. 348.

-gang-yong, revolts againſt Oktay, iv. 586.

li, makes a league with Temujin againſt ang-khan, iv. 342.

rimba, ſubdued by the Portugueſe, ix. 99.

r-que-len, a province of Biledulgerid, deſcribed, xvii. 443.

Queraſque, peace, ſettles the ſtate of Italy, xxi. 366.

Queſne, Mr. de, his character and deſtroying the combined fleets of Spain and Holland, xxv. 112. Sea-fight off the mole of Palermo, with the loſs of the confederates, xxxi. 505.

—, fort du, taken by brigadier Forbes, xl. 222. Account of it, 209 (S).

—, (Pittſburg) taken from the French by general Forbes, xlii. 506.

Queſnel, an account of this author, xxvi. 502 (F). His book on the New Teſtament condemned by the pope in the bull Unigenitus, xlii. 474.

Queſnoi, ſurrenders, xxx. 462.

Quey, an extraordinary flower in China, deſcribed, viii. 90 (T).

Quey-chew, taken by the Mungls, iv. 500. Retaken by Men-kong, 502.

—, a mountainous province in China, viii. 93. Gold mines, canals, and chief cities, 94.

Quey-ling-fu, taken by the Mungls, iv. 523.

—, the capital of Quang-ſi deſcribed, viii. 90.

Queytor, river, where, and how otherwiſe called, vii. 76 (S).

Quey-yang-fu, the metropolis of Queychew deſcribed, with the mountains and wild people which ſurround it, viii. 94 (Y).

Quey-yew, or Kayuk, the ſon of Oktay, his expedition to the Caſpian ſea, iv. 498. Sent back into Tartary, 502. Choſen Khan by his mother's intereſt, and ſucceſs in the weſt, 510. Death and iſſue, 512. Character and conqueſts, 513 (K).

Quezi, aſſiſts Kothboddin againſt Miu, and conſpires againſt him, but diſcovered, he flies, vi. 79*.

Quezalcoul, among the Mexicans who, xxxviii. 151.

Quiabiſſau, town and harbour in Mexico, by whom diſcovered, xxxviii. 98. Meaſures of Cortez for removing to it, 104. Arrival there, with a viſit from the cazique, 106.

Quiaquil, taken by the Dutch, and their barbarity to their priſoners, xi. 461.

Quibem, kingdom made tributary to the king of Siam, vii. 285.

Quidtiſts, ſuppreſſed in their founder, with ſome accounts of their tenets, xxxvi. 481.

Quiſoro, a kingdom of inland Guinea, deſcribed, xvii. 89.

Quilavaia, choſen emperor of Mexico by the people, xxxviii. 215.

Quilmanu river deſcribed, xv. 393. Mouth and fort, 394.

Quiloa, or Xiloa, iſland and kingdom where ſited, xv. 412 (C). The natives deſcribed, and its fertile ſoil, 414. Becomes tributary to Portugal, 423. Its fortreſs why demoliſhed, and removed to Zoc[illegible]

Quiloa, kings ſtript of their dominions, traffic, &c. by the Portugueſe, 413 (D). Capital, bay, &c. and their traffic, 416. Their founder and ſucceſſors, ibid. Abandoned by the king, 422. Reduced by the Portugueſe admiral, 423. Oppreſſed by their tyranny, 424 (G). Breaks out into a freſh revolt, 426. Freed from the Portugueſe tyranny, xv. 428.

Quiloens, abandoned by their daſtardly king, xv. 422. Carried into ſlavery by Almeydo, 423. Raiſe a new revolt, 426.

Quilotta mines very rich, xxxviii. 370.

Quintero, port, xxxix. 212.

Quintin, St. battle, xxi. 273. xxiv. 222. town taken by aſſault, 224.

Quiribiri, iſle, great quantities of gold in it, xxxviii. 22.

Quirogoa, Joſeph de, ſends in ſearch of Carolina iſland, ix. 597.

Quiros, Ferdinandez de, voyage into the Pacific ocean, xi. 277. Memorial to the king of Spain, 278. Deſcription of the ſouthern continent, 279. Why the continent is neglected by the Spaniards, 354.

Quiterwan, in Siam, beſieged by the Chiamays, vii. 284. Relieved by the Siameſe, ibid.

Quitlavaca, why called Venezuela, and its deſcription, xxxviii. 146.

Quito, its king informed of Pizarro's progreſs, and how prevented from oppoſing him, xxxviii. 298. Expedition by Belaliazar thither, 331. Audience in Peru deſcribed, xxxix. 168.

—— province, its ſite, 169. Climate and proviſion made here by nature againſt the ſun's heat, ibid. Gradation of temperature, 170. Fine country round the capital, and this city deſcribed, ibid. Its ſquares, 171. Courts there, cathedral, and grand proceſſion of the hoſt, 172. Dancing by the Indians, and reflection on this ceremony, 173. Number of inhabitants and their claſſes, ibid. Its governments, 174. Its conſequence to Spain what, 175.

Quixillos, (Giagan prieſts) are monſters of impiety, &c. xvi. 335.

Quizquiz, a Peruvian general, his harangue againſt the Spaniards to an army of Mitimies, xxxviii. 340. Effect on them and on the Guamaraconas, 341. Defeated by Pizarro at Apulima, but not diſcouraged, retires in good order, ibid.

Quoja, kingdom, on the coaſt of Guinea, xvii. 250. Its civil government, 262. Dandagohs, their power, &c. 263. Reception of ambaſſadors, 264. Their wars and conqueſt of the Folgians, 265.

Quomio, the ninety-ſeventh emperor of Japan, ix. 131.

R.

Rabiya, one of Mohammed's firſt converts, dies, xi. 69.

Rab, or Ran, a learned Rabbi, aſſiſts the compiler of the Thalmud, xiii. 171.

Rabat, in Morocco deſcribed, xviii. 80. Harbour, fortifications, and government, &c. 81.

Rabi, Almanſur's freed man artfully conceals his death, ii. 305. Exacts the oath to be taken to his ſon, 306.

Rabutin, count, the imperial miniſter, his vigilance to thwart any negociation with the Engliſh admiral, xxxv. 547.

Raaban, taken by the Moſlems, i. 458. And by the Greeks, iii. 32.

Raak or Arak, a diſtilled liquor uſed in Indoſtan, vi. 245.

Rabbits, of Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 385.

Rachol, where ſituated, vi. 486 (A). Taken by Khriſna Rajah, 487.

Rachwold, Baſilius, ſucceeds his father Boris in Polocz and Lithuania, with his happy and pacific reign, xxxiv. 420.

Rada, aſſaſſin of marquis Pizarro, his promotion and inſolence thereupon, xxxviii. 384. Death, &c. occaſions diſſenſions, 387.

Radars, (Perſian guards) whence ſo called, ii. 25 (N).

Radeloar, (Radelgarius) ſucceeds his father Radelchis in Benevento xxviii. 13. Dies, 14.

Radelchis, treaſurer to Sicardo V. ſucceeds him in Benevento, xxviii. 10. He is oppoſed by Siconolpus II. who aſſiſted by the Neapolitans defeats Radelchis, but repulſed from Benevento, and the Saracens invited over are repulſed by Siconolphus, 12. And with Radelchis troops they lay Capua in aſhes, ibid.

——, ſon of Adelgiſe, choſen by the Beneventans in room of Gaideris, xxviii. 21. How reſtored to Benevento, 25. His character and the ſeizure of his perſon by Atenulphus, count of Capua, with the occaſion, 26.

Radi, Billahal, raiſed to the caliphate, ii. 551. Proclaimed at Bagdat, and his ill ſucceſs in Tabraſtan, 554. Againſt the Greeks, 555. Diſtractions of his caliphate, 557. Creates a new miniſter over his vizir, but ſtript of his power and wealth by him, 558. Succeſs againſt Al Baridi, 560. Sharif's poem on Al-tays depoſition, iii. 115. Al Sharif's death and character, iii. 170.

——, (al Rizal) his famous tomb viſited, iii. 253.

Radulph, count of Vermandois, excommuni-

ated, and France interdicted, xxv. 389.
Izivil family, their origin, xxxiv. 443 (A).
fe' Ebn al Leith, revolts at Samarkand, ii. 159. Succeſs in Khoraſen, and joins al Mamon in his revolt, 360.
Syah's three months reign in Great Mogul, vi. 458.
— Dowlet his brother's ſtill ſhorter reign, vi. 459.
gotſki, vaivode of Tranſylvania, takes Caſcovia, with his manifeſto and the emperor's anſwer, xxx. 269. He retires before the imperial general Goeutz, 270. Yet ejects the emperor's terms of peace, ibid. After ſome ſucceſſes attacks the Turks, but is mortally wounded, and his ſon ſurrenders the diſputed countries to the emperor, 306. Submits to the emperor and is pardoned, 320. Has the chief command, with a new aſſociation ſigned, 432. Retires to England, 456. Upon peace with the emperor ſeparates from Torſtenſon, xxxiii. 186. Army cut off, who is himſelf defeated by the Turks, and periſhes, 310. xxiv. 212 (A).
guſa, taken by the Moſlems, ii 431.
gwald Knapheſde, on the death of Jugo V. is raiſed to the crown of Sweden, with his gigantic ſtature and ferocity, xxxiii. 52. He is ſlain by a conſpiracy, ibid.
guild, queen of Sweden, almoſt deified, xxiii. 51.
haba, taken by Abu Thaher, ii. 536.
ia, Soliman's vizir, receives the emperor's laſt will, and declares his couſin Omar Ebn Abd'alaziz, ii. 199.
—, Ebn Ayub, ſuppreſſes the rebel Kaiſins at Damaſcus, ii. 424. Singa, king of Candy, his alliance with the Dutch, x. 140. Gains his brother Uva's dominions, 143. (See under Ceylon).
— meaning of that dignity, iii. 74 (I).
ahpur, a ſea-port of Vizapour, vi. 497.
ahputs, (Rahputs) ſoldiers of the Rahas, vi. 256. Commanded only by them, 10.
— Api, (black prince) of Siam, his valour and ſucceſs againſt the Barmus, vii. 102. Kills the Barma prince in ſingle combat, 103. (See 295).
— defeats the Pequers, and becomes the twentieth king of Siam, vii. 296. Ill ſucceſs againſt Pravjinoko, 297. With his many conqueſts, death, and ſucceſſor, ibid.
ahs of Indoſtan, their dignity, office, &c. vi. 254. Their thirty-four tribes, with their decline, 255. Preſent ſtate, 256. Deſcent, 257. Have the command of the emperor's forces, 305. Become inſolent in the Mogul's court, and an inſtance of it, 384.
n in Lima, want of it accounted for, xxxix. 176.
nd Fleiſh, a peaſant, cauſes a maſſacre among the Jews, xiii. 339.
Rainerio, of Perugia, his treachery to the Lucqueſe, and Lucca beſieged, xxxvi. 237.
Rainulphus, prince of Puglia, defeats Roger of Sicily, the latter retiring to Salerno, xxviii. 77.
Rakan, its king, harbours Portugueſe robbers and pyrates, vi. 439.
Rakiah, Mahomet's third daughter, her character, i. 112. Her marriage and divorce, with her death, 238.
Raleigh, Sir Walter, takes the town of St. Thomas, and how they proved fatal to him at laſt, xxxix. 167. Obtains a patent for coloniſing in North America, and its chief object what, 235. Arrival of two ſhips ſent by him under Amidas and Barlow, at Roanoke iſle near Albemarle river, and ſucceſs, 236. Second expedition under Grenville, ibid. Corporation adventurers ſo called, arrive under Mr. White at Roanoke after much difficulty, 238. Diſaſter of Mr. Howe, and they get intelligence of what befel Grenville's little colony, 239. Surprize the Scrotons in their chief town, ibid. Forced after ſome time to evacuate the iſland and retire to Croaton, ibid. This ſettlement how entirely ruined, 240.
Ralph Sadler, (See Sadler).
Ram, or Ras, gives the government of part of the peninſula of India to three Mahometan ſlaves, who revolt and drive him out, vi. 484. Their ſeveral lots, 485.
Rama, or Ramla, a conſiderable fortreſs of the caliphs, i. 472. Surrendered to Saadodawla, and plundered, iii. 126.
—— Rajah, inſtigated by a Portugueſe to beſiege Meliapur, vi. 487. Orders him to be put to death, with his benignity to the town, but defeated and ſlain by the three Decan kings, 488.
Ramadan faſt, appointed by Mahomet, and how obſerved, i. 102 (H). Strictly kept by the Moſlems, 355.
Ramanowya, a ſect of Bramans in India, vi. 660.
Rameray's miſcarriage againſt New York, xl. 165.
Ramée, Francis de la, pretending to be the ſon of Charles IX. of France, is hanged, xxiv. 368.
Ramillies battle, to what owing, xxv. 157. xxx. 421.
Ramines, choſen king of Navarre, with his character, xxii. 429. Difficulties from two competitors on his acceſſion, 430. How extricated, and his ſucceſſes, with his death, 431.
Ramiro, don, ſucceeds Alonſo II. in Spain, but is invaded by the Normans, xix. 511. Signal victory over the Moors, 512. Settles the government and dies, 513.
—— (See Arragon) eſpouſes Giſberga, daughter of count Vigorra, xx. 435. Succeeds his

his brother Gonzales, who was assassinated, ibid. Makes an irruption with the Moors into the territories of his brother don Garcia of Navarre, ibid. But his forces cut to pieces, and Ramiro narrowly escapes, to whom he grants a peace, 436. He falls upon the Moors, ibid. The army of Arragon entirely defeated and the king slain by the prince of Castile, ibid. His issue, ibid.

Ramiro II. succeeds Pedro his brother in Arragon, xx. 451. Espouses Ines or Agnes of Aquitaine, ibid. King of Spain, xix. 536. His crown challenged by two Alonsos, and both suppressed by his conduct, 537 (I). Two successful excursions on the Moors, 539. Subdues Eben Ahaya, prince of Arragon, 540 (K). Gains two glorious victories over the Moors, 541. Imprisons two potent lords in Gordon and Luna castles, 542. His motives both in peace and war, 543. Sets the lords at liberty, and gives his daughter to one of them, he also invades and defeats the Moors, 544. Dies, 545. The disputes between the nations of Arragon and Navarre almost produce a rupture, xx. 452. Queen of Arragon delivered of Petronilla, ibid. Causes some of his seditious nobles to be put to death, ibid. Two circumstances of this affair related, 453. Loses the affections of his people so as to resign to Raymond, count of Barcelona, and retires to a convent, ibid. Chronicler, 454.

—— III. an infant, succeeds his father, xix. 551 (M). Becomes odious to his subjects, 552. Success against the Moors, and death, 553.

Ramla, rebuilt and beautified by Soliman, ii. 197.

——, in Palestine, submits to Al Moezz, iii. 53.

—— Al, depopulated by an earthquake and famine, iii. 255.

Ramnesto Koyel island described, vi. 572. Its famous ridge of rocks called Adam's bridge, 573.

Ramnagur, taken and plundered by Sevaji, vi. 569. The inhabitants are savages called Kuleys, 510.

Ramu, a city in Arracan, vii. 18.

Rana, Rajah, invaded by Jahan Ghir, vi. 345. Abandons his country, 346. Submits to the conqueror, 347. Kind reception of Mohabet, and reconciles him to Jahan Ghir, 373.

—— widow of Jessah Shein, her bold answer to Aurengzeb, 446. Harrassed by his generals, 447.

Randan, duke, his humanity in Hanover, xlii. 502.

Rantipur, castle, taken by Ruslan Khan, vi. 326 (I).

—— ——, the army under him defeated, with the taking of that general, &c. by count Merci, xix. 263.

—— defeats the Lubeckers in Finnia, xxxii. 436. Progress in Sweden and defeating the Swedes twice, 458. The Danes under him defeated in Schonen, xxxiii. 378. Charles XII. exclamation on the news of this victory, 379. Death, xxxii. 459.

Ranuccio I. succeeds his father Alexander, duke of Parma, with his marriage and character, xxxvii. 167. Builds a noble theatre, with an account of his issue and death, 168.

—— II. succeeds his father Edward I. duke of Parma, with the miserable situation of his revenues, &c. and character xxxvii. 180. Obtains with difficulty a respite of his debt from the pope, ibid. Respited further for eight years, but never paid, and Castro continues annexed to the apostolical chamber, with that duke's character and conduct, 183. Several incidents of his life, with his generosity to his purveyor-general, for embezzlements, and speech to his servants, 184. Policy in establishing the fair of Placentia, and flourishing state of his dominions, 190. With all his magnificence he had his saving hours, ibid. Troubled with an imposthume from eating Parmesan cheese, with Lewis XIVth's answer to his ambassador on the duke's miraculous recovery, 191. Death, marriages, and issue, with an account of his two brothers, ibid.

Rapallo, its recovery by the duke of Orleans, through the courage of the Genoese, xxvii. 448. On Louis Sforza's quitting the French side, is retaken, with other advantages gained by the Genoese, ibid.

Raptan Tse-vang, or Zigan Araptan II. khan of the Eluths, v. 98, &c (C). Defection from his uncle Kaldan whence, with his installment, and character, 99. Conquests in Tibet, and stripped of Boccaria by the Chinese, 100. Applies in vain to the czar, with the recovery of Turfan and Khamil, 101.

Rasshed, al, succeeds his father in the caliphate of Baghdad, iii. 340. Forced to retire, 344. Deposed by Mastad, and murthered at Ispahan, 347, and iv. 159.

Rashio'ddin, made grand vizier in Irak, v. 187. Put to death by Ali Shah's treachery, 188. Dedicates his learned works to Aljaytu Khan, v. 186.

Rashid's revolt in Antioch, but defeated by Curaba, iii. 45.

Rasle, father, his intrigues with the Abenaquois against the English, xl. 287. Attempt to seize him fails, and the effect of this on the savages, but is shot dead by the English, with their other ravages, ibid.

Rasoloin, taken by the Greeks, iii. 21.

Rasputs fide with Mohabet Khan, vi. 364.

Abandon Jehan Shah, 366. Attacked by Aurengzeb, 446. Harrafs him in their mountains, with their temples and idols deſtroyed, 447.
aſtad, prince Eugene permitted to open a negociation there with Villars, where they ſign a treaty, xxv. 184. xxx. 479.
it, Geoffry le, the twelfth grand maſter of Maltha, and conteſt with the Templars, xix. 45. Made king of Cyprus, and he obtains immunities from the pope, 46. Oppoſed by the Templars, and his death, 47.
— death, grand funeral, and character, xl. 141.
ath, two learned Jews of that ſurname, xiii. 289 (B).
atiſbon, a league formed there for ſupporting the Romiſh religion in the empire, xxvi. 289. Submits to Albert, and he marries Cunegunda, the emperor's daughter, xxix. 456. Proceedings of the diet there, xxx. 90. A diet ſummoned there, and for what end, with an harangue by the emperor's ſecretary Ducker, 110. Diet convoked there, with the emperor, and thoſe in his train, 181 (E). Proceedings in that aſſembly, 182. Oppoſition to the emperor in this diet, ibid. Taken by the king of Hungary, with the brave defence, and honourable capitulation of the Swediſh commandant Larſs Kagge, 218. Deliberations in the diet there, 250. Their proceedings, 295. Remonſtrance from the allies to the diet, and their reſolution, 428. Objections why raiſed by the circle of Burgundy, ibid. Seſſion of the ſtates there, by whom regulated, 300. Remonſtrances of ſeveral deputies to the diet there, and their reſolution, 426. Which is baffled by Villars, with debates in the diet, ibid.
—, account of that city, its government, and religion, xlii. 129.
atiſpor, the capital of the province of Malva, and the caſtle where traitors are executed, vi. 238.
ats, ſtory of them in Poland, xxxix. 47, & (A).
attan iſland ſettled, xli. 449.
attle ſnake of New England deſcribed, xxxix. 268.
— of Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 393. A plant an antidote for its bite, deſcribed, ibid.
an, a title equivalent to the emperor, vi. 486.
aven, a ſea one in Congo, deſcribed, xvi. 55.
avenna, archbiſhop, obliged to own his error in aſſerting his independency on the pope, xxv. 244. Proceeding in the council there, and the Italian nobles again favour Berengarius, 265. Ceded to the holy ſee by Rodolphus, 514.
Ravenſburgh, account of it, and government, xlii. 138.
Ravet, a ſtinking inſect in Guadaloupe, xli. 251.
Ravillac ſtabs Henry IV. of France, xxiv. 434. Put to a ſevere death, 439. Full account of him, and this execrable act, ibid. (A). Bold anſwer to the parliament, and the manner of his execution at the Greve, 440. ſub not. His quarters dragged, through the ſtreets, and the puniſhment of his parents and relations, 442, ſub not. Declares to the laſt he had no accomplices, ibid. His dying words not credited, ibid. (B). The reflections of a writer of Henry's life; alſo an account of another writer, ibid. A curious circumſtance in Winwood's memoirs, and doctor Birch, ſub fin. not.
Raul ſeizes on Burgundy Tranſjurane, and what, xxv. 260.
Rawak, revolts againſt the caliph in Egypt, but defeated, xiv. 253.
Rawandians, an impious ſect whence, and they revolt againſt Al Manſur, ii. 272. Strange proceſſion round his palace, aſſault upon it, but defeated, ibid. Six thouſand of them butchered, 273. Ravage the Moſlem empire, 275. Tumults in Syria, 276.
Rawduljin's brave defence of Betnir, v. 305.
Raviſaldi's ſtately monument at Sithepolalpur, vi. 255.
Ray, Rageſh, or Ragau, where ſited, taken by the Mungls, and the inhabitants put to the ſword, iv. 420. Taken by Shah Rukh, v. 393. Alſo taken by Mardawij, ii. 536. Subdued by ſultan Mahmud, its noble library, and treaſury carried off by him, iii. 195. Taken alſo by the Gazan Turks, 190. And by Togrol Beck, 231.
Raya, ruined by the diſcords of the Shutes and Sonnites, its territory alſo ravaged by the Tartars, i. 519.
Raymerius Calla of Milan, choſen podeſta, xxviii. 376. And a war againſt the Marſilians, with the occaſion, and a peace granted them, ibid.
Raymond, prince of Antioch, ſlain in Syria by Nuroddin, iii. 358.
— I. of Barcelona, aſſumes the title of prince of Arragon, xx. 454. A rupture between him and the king of Navarre, ibid. Satisfies the knights templars, with regard to the late Alonſo's will, 455. A truce concluded with Navarre, and Ramiro II. dies, whoſe daughter, a child, becomes queen, 456. Raymond reduces Tortoſa, and gains other advantages over the Moors, ibid. Marries Petronilla, purſuant to the late king's will, ibid. Takes ſeveral places from

from the Moors, and concludes a ſolid peace with the king of Navarre, 457. Enters into a cloſe alliance with Sancho of Caſtile, ibid. Has an interview with Henry II. of England, at the caſtle of Blaye, and concludes an alliance, ibid. Dies in his way to Turin, 458. The queen Petronilla takes the tutelage of her eldeſt ſon, and government of Arragon, ibid. An impoſtor pretends to be Don Alonſo, who died after the battle of Faga, 459. Publickly put to death, ibid. The queen reſigns in favour of her eldeſt ſon Don Alonſo, ibid.

Raymond II. ſucceeds his father Borelo, count of Barcelona, xx. 468. Holds the firſt aſſembly of the States, and gains a ſignal victory over the Moors, 469. He dies, and leaves his territories to Berenger, ibid.

—— III. ſucceeds his father Berenger, count of Barcelona, is a wiſe and pacific prince, 470.

—— IV. ſucceeds his father of the ſame name, count of Barcelona, 471.

—— V. count of Barcelona, ſucceeds his father Raymond IV. 472. Who marrying the daughter of Ranirzo the monk, unites Catalonia with Arragon, ibid.

——, count of Tholouſe, excommunicated, xxv. 446. Submiſſion to the Roman church, and other Albigenſes, alſo accepted, with the conditions, 461.

Rasi Kiya, prince of Dilem, advanced by Timur Bek, v. 356.

——, famous Arab phyſician, his death and character, ii. 546.

Razin Stenko, chief of the Coſſacks, ravages Perſia, and outwits Soleyman's general, vi. 5. Sinks his fleet, one ſhip after another, 6. Rebellion againſt the czar, and the occaſion, xxxv. 339. His depredations upon and near the Wolga, with his barbarity in a ſmall town of Perſia, 340. He ſubmits to the governor of Aſtracan, with an account of his perſon, and a remarkable inſtance of his cruel diſpoſition towards a Perſian princeſs, whom he throws into the Wolga, ibid. Returns home ſoon after with his aſſociates, and his inſolence on a meſſage from the governor of Aſtracan, 341. Whoſe fleet he becomes maſter of by treachery, 342. His army greatly increaſed by that and other means, he ſends an impudent embaſſy to the court of Perſia, with the ſopha's ordering all the ambaſſadors heads to be chopped off, except one, whom, upon his return, is cut to pieces by Stenko's orders, 343. He ſeduces many of the czar's troops, and takes Camiſkinſka by treachery, he alſo becomes maſter of Czaritza, 344. The czar's preparations for quelling this rebel, who likewiſe takes Czarncjahr and Aſtracan, with his cruelty to the governor Proſoroffiki, and his family, 345. His plundering the treaſury, and maſſacring the merchants, 346. He takes and pillages Tzarnatoff, and Simbierſke, in which laſt place his further progreſs is ſtopped, and himſelf dangerouſly wounded, with the power, and great increaſe of the rebels, who are defeated by Dolgorucki, 347. Entirely quelled, after the deſtruction of about an hundred thouſand killed or hanged, ibid. Himſelf is betrayed by his godfather Jacoloff, carried to Moſcow, and executed, 349. & (A). His brother Trolka brought to the ſcaffold, but pardoned, ibid.

Rebintz ſurrenders, and ſeveral other advantages gained by the allies over the Swedes, xxxii. 513.

Receſuintho, king of the Viſigoths, diſguſts his ſubjects, xix. 422. This followed by a rebellion and invaſion, 423. He triumphs over both, 424, & (T & V.) His happy reign, 426. And glorious end, 427.

Rechabites propagate their tenets in Abyſſinia, xv. 138. How probably brought thither, 139.

——, Benjamin's, account of them confuted, xiii. 266.

Recreation iſland diſcovered and deſcribed, ii. 344. Alſo the natives, &c. 345.

Reccared, king of the ſecond branch of the Viſigoths, and war with the Franks, xix. 390. Converſion from Arianiſm to what owing, 391, & (A). Conſpired againſt by the Arians, 392, & (C). A plot againſt him defeated, 394. Orders all the Arian writings to be burnt, 395, & (I). Reaſons for his marrying the princeſs Clodoſinde, 397. Excellent government, and victory againſt the Gaſcons, with his death, 398.

—— II. his ſhort reign, xix. 408.

Red-ſtaff, poſt where, xl. 368. Reaſon of the name, and its large timber, ibid.

Red river, poſts on it, xl. 369.

Redin de Navar, Martin LVI. grand maſter of Maltha, confirmed by the pope's brief, and his precautions againſt the Turks, xx. 311. Goes to Rome, and dies there, 312.

Redwan, the ſon of Taioddawlat, takes poſſeſſion of Aleppo, iii. 297, and iv. 136.

——, a famous phyſician, his works, death, and character, iii. 257. Undermined by his brother, 297. Beſieges him in Damaſcus, but repulſed by the citizens, 299. His death, 319.

——, vazir of Egypt, ſupplants the noble Dahran in that poſt, and enmity to him, iii. 346. Alſo againſt the Chriſtians, and ſurnamed Malek by the caliph, 347. Excludes Chriſtians for high offices, 348. Driven out of Egypt, is defeated and depoſed, 350. His eſcape, and new revolt, but is ſlain by his blacks, 357.

lwan, Barham's rival, forces himſelf into the Vazirat, xiv. 263. Horrid cruelty to the Chriſtians of Meſr, 264. Depoſed, and confined to the palace, 265. Breaks looſe, nd returns to Meſr, but murthered by his dacks, 266.
'aa's character of caliph Omar to Heralius, i. 452.
ſi, Ebn Omeirah's, bravery againſt the Greeks, i. 295. Takes Heraclius's daughter priſoner, 385. Reſtores her to him without ranſom, 386.
—, Ebn Abdallah, appointed to take poſſeſſion of Balbec, i. 408.
formation in Germany to what owing, xvi. 275. Plan of the legate for it, reſected by the diet at Nuremberg, 289. Alſo one by the pope's order, and its heads, 307, & (R). Account of its riſe, &c. in Germany, xxix. 465. By Luther, 500, & ſeq. Progreſs in the North, and other parts, xxx. 7. Owes a good part of its ſucceſs to the diſſenſion of its enemies, 5. Progreſs, 33. Riſe at Geneva, xxxvii. 274. Progreſs, 279. With diſputes about religion, in which the magiſtrates interpoſe, 282. Service which the perſecution in France was to it, 289.
formed (ſee Proteſtants) the firſt peace made with them, xxiv. 249. Diſturbances among them, with the great men at their head, 450. No marks of gratitude, or juſtice ſhewn them, xxv. 61. With the partiality of the French writers, ibid.
— religion, conſequences of eſtabliſhing it in Denmark, xxxii. 441.
— doctrine, by whom introduced into Sweden, xxxiii. 131.
— get poſſeſſion of the church of Reve, at Geneva, and in what manner, xxxvii. 288.
Party in Geneva daily gains ground, ibid. Daily increaſe, but not remarkable there for their meekneſs, 283. Deteſtable maſſacre of them projected there is diſcovered, 300.
galia in Germany what, xxv. 379 (Y).
gents, five heads of the Swediſh colleges appointed to that office, xxxiii. 256. Their firſt acts what, ibid.
gicides, proclamation for citing them to a trial, but diſobeyed, xxxii. 220. Three ſeized in Holland, and ſent to London, xxxi. 31.
giſter ſhip what, xxxix. 146 (P).
giſters, diſputes about property in Sweden, provided againſt by them, xxxiii. 21.
gnald, king of Gothland, ſucceeds Unguin in Sweden, xxxiii. 36. He invades Denmark, and falls in battle, his army retiring, 37.
gner, mounts the Daniſh throne after the death of Siward and Ringo, with different orthography of his name, xxxii. 72, & (A). Marches into Norway againſt Froe, king of Sweden, ibid. Speech to his friends, and their ſubmiſſion to Ringo, ibid. Marries Lathgartha, quells ſeveral revolts of rebellious ſubjects, and repudiating Lathgartha, marries another, by whom he has ſeven ſons, 73. Subdues Saxony, and defeats the emperor Lotharius, 74. Three ſons of Regner beat in combat a famous Swediſh ſwordſman, and ſome Swediſh princes, after which the Swedes are eaſily defeated, 75.
——, of Thorn, on his death, his beloved wife reduces Britain, and even the Orkneys, xxxii. 75. His marriage and iſſue by Suanloge, ibid. Defeats Dio, king of Myſia, ibid. With a war againſt the Ruſſians, and retreat to Courland, turning again into Ruſſia, he breaks into their camp, and beats them, 76. Suppreſſes commotions in Norway, 78. Invades Scotland, and defeats the king, though not without conſiderable loſs, ibid. Subdues England and Ireland, ibid. A rebellion breaks out in Denmark, ibid. Defeated by Hella, king of England or Ireland, and thrown into priſon among venomous creatures, where he dies, with his character, alſo uncertainty of accounts here, 79, & (A).
——, ſon of Uffor, ſucceeds his uncle Huning in Sweden, xxxiii. 30. His ſtep-mother keeps the reins of government in her hands, but by the inſtigation of Tucavita Hunding, of Denmark, his daughter, he puts her to death, and marries the Daniſh princeſs, ibid. She twice defeats her brother Frotho in her huſband's abſence, and in the laſt battle he is ſlain, ibid. Death of the king, and his queen ſoon after, 31.
—— (René) of Anjou, how he comes with troops into Italy, and joins thoſe of Milan, with their ſucceſs, xxxvi. 294. Returns home, leaving only ſome of them, ibid.
Regulation of ſixty days, law ſo called, is enacted in a diet at Nuremberg, xxix. 342.
Reggio, taken by the Kaiawan caliph, ii. 524.
——, in Modena, deſcribed, xxxvii. 446.
Reibeek, Van, makes the firſt ſettlement on the Cape of Good Hope, x. 470.
Rekander, khan, defeated by Hemayun, vi. 320.
Rekin, or Requin, a ſtrange devouring fiſh, xiv. 89. Whence his impediment to prey, 90, & (G). How caught by the Africans, 91.
——, of Congo, deſcribed, xvi. 56.
Religion national, of the Poles and Catholics, and their firſt converſion by St. Adelbert, but they tolerate other denominations, xxxiv. 32. All but the Lutheran forbidden in Sweden, yet this law is relaxed in favour of the Proteſtants in general, xxxiii. 327.

Religion, disputes about it in Holland revived, xxxi. 262.
Remata, a river in Sicily, the bloody battle there, iii. 213.
Remistian returns to his nephew's service, invades France, but is taken and hanged, xxiii. 117.
Remismund, chosen one of the kings of the Suevi, xix. 378. Surprises the city of Lugo, with his cruelty to the inhabitants, and strenuously opposed by the Roman general, 379. Chosen sole monarch, he marries Theodoric's daughter, embraces Arianism, and ravages Galicia, 381.
Remisius, bishop, a great enemy to the Jews, xiii. 242, & (Z).
Remonstrants, the populace rise against them in Amsterdam, xxxi. 221. Refuse to attend the synod of Dort, but publishing the chief points of their doctrine, they are condemned, 233.
Renard, Bernard, first trial of bomb-ketches, invented by him, made at Algiers, xxv. 119.
Renards (foxes) river of, and the fine country near it, xl. 13. Savages where seated, 343.
Renatus, brother of Lewis of Anjou, declared successor to queen Jean of Naples, xxviii. 225. His wife Elizabeth's reception at Naples, as queen, her husband being a prisoner to the duke of Burgundy, and why the pope sends succours to the Anjou faction, 227. Renatus being ransomed, arrives at Naples, with some musketeers, the first seen there, ibid. & (U) Offers battle to Alphonsus, who speedily marches from Abruzzo to Naples, and thence retires to Capua, 228. He recovers Castello Nuovo, and in vain solicits the assistance of Culdora, duke of Bari, who at last joining him, he offers battle to Alphonsus, but betrayed by Caldora, 229. Whom Alphonsus strips of his territories, and makes a truce with a body of the pope's troops, 230.
Renaud's defeating the combined fleet under Torrington, off Beachy-head, xxv. 128. Their descent at Tinmouth, ibid.
Renandot's account of the miraculous conversion of Wasa Eben Reja, iii. 93.
Rendsburg-fortress, brave conduct of its governor in refusing Charles Gustavus's admittance, and the no less noble reply of his father, xxxii. 492.
René, duke of Lorrain, does homage to the emperor Maximilian, with the form of his death, xxix. 467, & (F).
——, of France, dutchess of Modena, becomes of the reformed religion, xxxvii. 457.
——, natural brother to Philip of Savoy, his conduct, xxxvii. 257. Tyranny, and his being forced by the duke of Savoy to leave his dominions, himself retiring to Chamberry, 258.
Renegadoes, how treated in Morocco, xvii. 58. The worst of men, 59, & (C).
Repschild, defeats Schullem at Punitz, with Charles XIIth's jealousy of him, xxxiii. 348. His cruelty, and this victory open a path to Saxony, ibid. Swedes under him obtain a complete victory near Frauenstadt, and to what owing, xxxv. 432. No quarter granted, and horrid cruelty after the action, ibid. & (C).
Ren-sey, or Reysen, the sixty-third emperor of Japan, ix. 124.
—— II. the seventieth emperor, his reign, ix. 125.
Reparata, St. the cathedral of Florence, dedicated by the pope, with its magnificence, and the holy father's view in this, xxxv. 262.
Requesnes, Don Lewis de, takes down Alva's insulting statue at Antwerp, xxxi. 62. Proclamation unanimously rejected by the Hollanders, who publish a counter-proclamation, 64. Death, 68.
Reshido'ddin, the Arab poet, his extravagant encomium on Atsoz, iii. 368.
Resurrection, its churches repaired by the patriarch Thomas, ii. 409.
——, general, asserted in the Alcoran, i. 332. Various notions about it, 333.
—— church at Jerusalem, demolished by the Syrian caliph, iii. 182.
Retaliation law, according to the Alcoran, i. 373.
Retz, cardinal, head of the Frondeurs, arrested, and the fate of those who excited the troubles, xxv. 57. Still unquiet, and his quartel espoused by the pope, with Mazarine's observation on this head to the nuncio, 60. Promotion to the see of Paris, and escape from custody to Rome, 65. Dies, xxiv. 494.
Reval, its general government, chief places, and capital of the same name, described, xxxv. 33.
——, and Esthonia, put themselves under the protection of the Swedes, xxxv. 221. Who become masters of its citadel, 233. The soldiers in Reval recover it, 234. Taken by the czar, the garrison and citizens escaping by means of their ships, 452.
Rechling opposes the burning of the Jewish books, xiii. 414, & (R). Prosecuted, and acquitted, 415.
Revel, Hugh, the nineteenth grand master of Maltha, xix. 51. Reforms abuses, makes a truce with the Turks, and goes to solicit the European powers, 52. Affairs at the council of Lions, 53. Revenge on English ship taken at the Azores, xxi. 317.

:volters, 2000 piled alive on one another with lime and bricks in terrorem, v. 241.
:volution in Portugal, account of it, xxii. 292 (B).
— in Salerno and Capua, xxviii. 37.
— in Guelderland and Groningen, greatly ſerviceable to the common cauſe, with jealouſies among the provinces, xxxi. 78.
:mthingen, account of that city, government, and religion, xlii. 134.
xeries, a remarkable fiſh in Buenos Ayres, xxxix. 204.
y del (Villa de bon Succeſſo, &c.) capital of Segerippe, xxxix. 223.
— del Captainry in Braſil, deſcribed, xxxix. 224. Abundance of gold here, ibid.
yes, iſlands de los, where ſituate, ix. 594.
— des los, colony removed to Lima, xxxviii. 341.
zkallah, a fortune-teller, how baffled by a woman, iii. 328.
iamatilondi, builds the city of Siam, vii. 283.
ié, a doubtful ſea-fight off that iſle, between the Engliſh and Dutch, which laſted three days, xxxi. 378.
icims, archbiſhopric, diſpute between Artand and Hugh about it, with the iſſue, xxix. 34. Proceedings of the national ſynod at Ingelheim in favour of Artand, and againſt Hugh, ibid.
iim, Rajah, betrayed and ſlain, vi. 362.
iimberg, inveſted and taken by the prince of Orange, xxxi. 303. Importance of this place, and the Flemiſh governor Dieſdort caſhiered, ibid. Saved by a ſtratagem of the deputy-governor, 323.
iine, campaign there, xxv. 137.
— motions of the Imperial and French armies, with the little ſucceſs of the former to what owing, xxx. 335. Different movements of both, 382.
iinfeldt taken, xxx. 236.
iingrave, defeats a body of Imperialiſts and Lorrainers, near Watweiler, and the ſucceſs conſequent thereon, xxx. 217. Routs Merci, 234.
— ſucceſsful in Alſace, xxxiii. 260.
iinoceros, of Africa, deſcribed, xiv. 73. Herbelot's ſingle account of them, 74. Other ſorts of them, 75 (Z). Deſcribed in Job, &c. 76.
—, of Ethiopia, deſcribed, xv. 58. Confounded with the Abada, 59 (D).
—, of the Cape of Good Hope, deſcribed, xv. 530.
—, in Benguela, xvi. 174.
iintal, account of, xlii. 146.
iode-iſland, colony, its riſe to what owing, xxxix. 287. Its preſent flouriſhing ſtate, ibid. Twenty-four pirates executed there, 325. Its conſtitution, 341. Their prudence when king Charles II. called in their charter, 344.
Rhodes, iſland of, ſeized on by the Turks, xii. 28. Damaged by an earthquake, A. D. 1304. 29. Taken by the knights of Maltha, xix. 60. Gives name to that order, the iſland deſcribed, and ſeven others alſo, 61. Its fortifications repaired, and brave defence againſt ſultan Othman, with its commerce revived, and flouriſhing condition, 63, and 69. Invaded by the Venetians, 106. Beſieged by the Turks, 119. Aſſault againſt it renewed, but repulſed, and the ſiege raiſed, xix. 123. City damaged by three earthquakes, 124. A league formed againſt it, 131. Prepares againſt a ſiege, 142. Fortified by Gabriel Martinengo, 143. A dreadful plot diſcovered and puniſhed, 146. Cannonaded by Soliman, 149. In want of powder, 150. Mined and countermined, 151. Defeats the aſſailants, 152. Attacked in four places, 154. Dreadful condition of the city, 158. Forced to capitulate, 162. And entered by Soliman, 163. Taken from the Turks by the Hoſpitalers, xxvi. 8. Falls into the Turks hands, 150. And the knights retire to Crete, 286.
Rhodians, become powerful under the knights, xix. 92. Greatly oppreſſed by pope John, xxiii. 94. Their great Priory deſtroyed by al Dahar, and they make peace with him, 97. Forbid to loiter at the Roman court, 99. Their rights invaded by the pope, 129. Forced to abandon the iſland, 164. The order removed to Viterbo, 169. Thence to the iſle of Malta, 180.
Rhon, (Poleron) one of the Banda iſlands, diſputed between the Engliſh and Dutch, x. 457.
Rhoſny, baron, (See Sully) his prudent adminiſtration of the finances, xxiv. 382. Cautions the king againſt marſhal Biron, 395. Succeſs with the reformed miniſters, 408. Sent to the proteſtant aſſembly at Chatelleraud, where things are conducted to his ſatisfaction, 411. Made duke of Sully, 413.
Rhubarb, in great plenty in Mongalia, iv. 294.
——, in China, viii. 238.
——, quantity in Ruſſia, regulated by the ſovereign, xxxv. 157 (E).
Rialexa, a ſea port of Nicaragua, deſcribed, xxxix. 150.
Ribagorſa, count, ſucceeds Gonſalvo as viceroy of Naples, with his wiſe government, xxviii. 260. Who obliges the Venetians to deliver up the cities they held in Naples, ibid.
Ribaut, Mr. adventures of his Hugonot colony in Florida, xl. 394. Gives French names to rivers, and builds fort Charles on St. Croix, ibid. Returns to France, and leaves Albert to command, ibid. Arrives with ſeveral ſhips from France at fort Caroline,

xl. 406. Acquaints Landonniere with the accusations against him in France, but convinced of his innocence, makes him an extraordinary offer, ibid. & (X). Receives several presents from the Indians, and the arrival of the Spaniards at the same time, ibid. His obstinacy and misconduct in resolving to attack the Spaniards, 408. His ships dispersed by a hurricane, ibid.

Ribaut, Young, his obstinacy and misconduct, xl. 409. His fleet wrecked, with the dismal catastrophe that befel him and his people from Menendez, and the difference of accounts, 411. Spanish account, 412. Reflections on the inconsistencies here, 413.

Riberjro Salvador, seizes on the fort of Sirian, vii. 113. Defeats the Arracan forces, 114. Defeated by the Avan king, 119.

Ricesoli, fort, in Maltha, erected and maintained by the grand master Cotoner, xix. 318.

Ricardot, the states-general publish his original instructions left behind him with a comment, xxxi. 207.

Ricchard condemned and imprisoned at Mentz, with an account of the chief propositions in his book, xxvi. 215 (D).

Ricci, father, highly favoured at the Chinese court, viii. 124. Preaches christianity in China, 125.

——, a Jew, his treatise of celestial agriculture, and highly cried up by Erasmus, xiii. 393, & (P).

Rich, succeeds Warner, governor of St. Christopher's, xli. 271. Flourishing state of that colony, ibid.

Richard, a boy, crucified by the Paris Jews, and becomes a miraculous martyr, xiii. 281 (P).

—— I. of England, notwithstanding great murmurs, sails for the Holy Land, xxv. 478. Confined in irons by the duke of Austria, who delivers him up to the emperor, xxix. 155. Articles of accusation against him before the diet of Huguenau, and his defence, 156. The emperor promises to release him, but from sordid motives insists on an exorbitant ransom, &c. ibid. Submitting to the hard terms, his mother brings most of the money, with hostages; but the emperor from the same sordid views, renounces the agreement, ibid. Detained prisoner by the emperor, and that king's mother writing several sharp letters to the pope, he threatens to excommunicate the emperor, and king of France, xxv. 426. Ransomed by his mother Eleanor, ibid. Restitution of his ransom offered, but never effected, 429 (R). The advantages to the pope and church from this event, 429.

——, duke of Cornwall, elected emperor by one party, through the archbishop of Cologne, with the consideration, xxix 214. With his empress Sanctia crowned at Aix-la Chapelle, 215. Some account of her, ibid. (I). Why abandoned by his friends, ibid. & (K). He retires to England, leaving the care of the empire to three vicars, 216. Performs many other acts of sovereignty before his return, ibid. & (L).

Richard II. of England, cruel persecution of the Jews, xiii. 283, & (R). Succeeds his father Jordanus in Capua, from which he is expelled, xxviii. 65. Restored to Capua, and by whose means, 66. With Roger, count of Sicily, made pope's legate, 67.

Richards, governor, his sensible measures in Acadia, but why unsupported by England, xl. 282.

Richardet, quarrel between him and Bonit in Geneva, the former breaking his syndical staff on the latter's head, xxxvii. 257. Killed by a fall, ibid.

Richelieu's, cardinal, project for a French East India company frustrated, xi. 66. Revived by the great Colbert, 68. Penetrates thro' Piedmont, and surprises Mantua, xii. 368. Respect paid to him at home and abroad, ibid. Methods for reviving the scheme of universal influence, 367. Admitted into the council, but under limitations, which dexterous management in the marriage of Henrietta with Charles of England, places him at the head of the administration, xxv. 407. Made a cardinal duke, 547. xvi. 427. Adopts Loynes's plan for suppressing the Protestants, and pursuing Neville's measures, makes himself master of the Valteline, xxiv. 498. His situation in a very corrupt court, 501. Power established, and guards assigned him, 504. The office of admiral and constable suppressed, the affairs of the marine are committed to him, who causes the favourite Barradas to be disgraced, and his fortune proverbial ever since, 505. Runs great hazard in venturing to change the manner of the political system, with regard to the Protestants and house of Austria, 506. The matter fully cleared up, ibid. Treaty with Spain and Holland, 509. Enters Montauban, and returns in triumph to Paris, where he desires leave to resign, 519. Difference between the queen-mother, and her son Orleans, about Nevers's daughter, and both reproach the cardinal, 520. Who desiring to withdraw, is made principal minister, and lieutenant-general, with the title of generalissimo by patent; when again passing the Alps, he takes Pignerol unexpectedly, 521. Nearly ruined by cabals of both queens, &c. 524. Whom the king saves through his favourite St. Simon, and made more independent than ever, 525. Gains the princes of Germany and Italy against the

e houſe of Auſtria, and Pignerol by a
:ret treaty granted to France, in exchange
r a territory in Mantua, 526. Account
his policy in bringing the Swedes into
e empire, and their ſucceſs through a
bſidy treaty with France, 532. The
iance preſerved by the Feuquieres in the
ngreſs of Halibron, with its advantage
France, ibid. Remonſtrance from Spain
that cardinal, and his anſwer, 533.
ie pope obliged to gratify that cardinal,
5. The defeat of the Swedes at Nor-
gen, under Weymar and Horne, cauſes
great change in that cardinal's conduct,
6. He renews the treaty with Sweden,
:. and procures Philipſburg for Lewis
III. of France, ibid. Heidelburgh re-
vered by marſhal de la Force, and terms
ered by the cardinal for the queen-mo-
er's return rejected, 537. While he
ars with the duke of Orleans, the latter
als away from Bruſſels, and returns to
urt, his marriage having been declared
ll, 538. Gains over the prince of Orange,
.5. New treaty with the ſtates-general,
d a plan of partition, which gives them
me jealouſy, 538. Shuts himſelf up in
s palace, with Bullion's advice to him,
d levies a conſiderable army, the com-
and of which he gives to monſieur and
unt de Soiſſons, 544. Who form a de-
n of aſſaſſinating the cardinal, but mon-
ur's conſcience would not permit him,
d. Baffles all his enemies projects, and
miſhes fathers Cauſſin and Monod, &c.
ſtitutes the French academy, with the
ie deſign, 549. His nephew defeats a
aniſh fleet before Genoa, and this the
wnings of the French marine, 551. In-
orable to the queen-mother by Bellievre's
iting from England, and his inſolence to
: reigning queen, 552. Gives freſh in-
nces of his aſcendency over his maſter,
th regard to the queen-mother, 556.
ings Effiat into his maſter's favour, 557.
id madame Hautefort removed alſo upon
account, 558. The pope alſo feels the
ight of his reſentment, and the treat-
nt of his nuncio Scoti, ibid. Deſires
iat for Mazarine, 563. Compliment to
: duke of Bouillon, 569. Singular in-
nces of his proſperity this year, 570.
gages the king to go into Rouſſillon
inſt the Spaniards, 573. Never quits
: king's quarters on the road, and how
rly fatal this was like to have proved to
: cardinal, 574. Having been left ill at
bonne, ſends for the king, 576. The
eat of marſhal Grammont at Honne-
rt, by the Spaniards, obliges the king
a reconciliation with his miniſter, 577.
tter of one line to the king, 580. Is
ried in a huge litter on men's ſhoulders,
and affects to imitate Alexander in his firſt
and laſt act, ibid. Retires to Avignon,
and why the pope does not intereſt himſelf,
xxvi.422. Maintains the alliance with Swe-
den, and his views with thoſe of the king of
Denmark, xxx. 205. Danger of Geneva from
his propoſal to the duke of Savoy, which
the latter rejects, xxxvii. 330. Exorbitant
demands, xxiv. 581. Laſt illneſs and death,
582. xxx. 263.
Richelieu iſlands in St. Laurence river, xxxix.
386.
Richer, doctor, of the Sorbonne, obliged to
make ſubmiſſion for his treatiſe againſt the
pope, xxiv. 449. Submits his writings to
the apoſtolic ſee, xxvi. 433. Upon this a
red hat ſent to Richelieu, archbiſhop of
Lyons, ibid.
Richmond, conſtable of France, his great ſuc-
ceſs, xxiv. 7. Who governs king and
kingdom with great violence, and the con-
ſequences, 8. Seated on the Engliſh throne
as Henry VII. 85.
Riebeck, Van, lands on the Cape of Good
Hope, and gets poſſeſſion of it by a treaty
with the natives, xv. 514.
—— caſtle deſcribed, and twenty-four rivers,
528.
Rienzo, Nicolas, ſent by the pope, is made
tribune of Rome, xxvi. 50.
Riga, its general government and diviſion,
xxxv. 30. Its capital of the ſame name,
and other places, 32. Beſieged by Guſta-
vus, it capitulates, xxxiii. 224. Auguſtus
forms its ſiege, but obliged to raiſe it, xxxiv.
321. Its ſiege carried on by the Ruſſians,
and it ſurrenders, obtaining the honours of
war, xxxv. 457.
Rihan, Abu'l, a famous mathematician
and aſtronomer, iii. 218.
Rihana, one of Mahomet's concubines, i.
244.
Rimba, a province of Angola, deſcribed, xvi.
175.
Rimini ſeized by Malateſta, xxxvi. 472. Re-
ſtored to the pope, 47.
Riminitus, piety and modeſty, with his nomi-
nating Vitenus great duke of Lithuania,
xxxiv. 434.
Rinaldo, the cardinal, ſucceeds his nephew
Francis II. duke of Modena, his new plan
of conduct and marriage, xxxvii. 460.
——, of Modena, purchaſes Mirandola, and
has a principality in Hungary for Comacchio,
with his death and iſſue, xxxvii. 461.
Ringo, the civil wars iſſuing through him in
Denmark, xxxii. 71. Death in battle, 72.
Ringolt, ſon of Giedruſſus, is choſen to the
Lithuanian throne in room of his father,
xxxiv. 122. On refuſing the tribute to
the great duke of Ruſſia, his country is
invaded, but Ringolt defeats the enemy,
and his character, 423.

ing their independency, refuſe money, ibid. Count of Hapſburg, on Richard of England's death, raiſed to the empire, xxxix. 221. Inſcription on the crown ſent him by the pope, 86, & (T). Some account of him previous to his election, 221. Several inſtances of valour and ſucceſs, 222. His protection ſolicited by Straſburgh and Zurich, with an inſtance of his piety, ibid (O). Obligation put on the archbiſhop of Mentz, who, in a diet at Frankfort, engages a majority in favour of the count, 223. Beginning of this aſſembly, how very tumultuous, and declared emperor; with an account of his rank and power, xxix. 224 & (P). Repairs to Frankfort, and is crowned at Aix-la-Chapelle, and a crucifix uſed inſtead of a ſceptre, ibid (R). Suppreſſes public robberies in the highways, 225. Particularly a Hungarian count, who is hoſpitably entertained by him; and his fate, ibid & (S). Returns the inheritance of Conradin, and wreſts it from the poſſeſſors, 226. His election confirmed by the pope, with the terms and motives to this complaiſance, ibid. Subdues ſeveral princes of the empire who had refuſed to acknowledge him, 228. He makes peace with Henry of Bavaria, alſo with Ottocarius, who does homage for Bohemia and Moravia, with the terms, ibid & (X). Circumſtance inducing Ottocarus, through his wife's inſtigation, to renounce his engagements, but defeated and ſlain, 229. Perſonal bravery, 229 (Y). His eldeſt ſon made duke of Auſtria, and another ſon count of Suabia, ibid. Adheres to the treaty in favour of his ſon, young Winceſlaus, and entirely defeats Henry of Bavaria, granting him very hard terms of peace, 230. Mutual agreement between the emperor and pope; the former promiſing to go to the Holy Land, takes the croſs, but why excommunicated, 231. Occaſion of the diſpute between him and Charles of Anjou; and he performs his articles with the pope, and the conſideration, ibid (A). Reaſon of the pope's diſguſt at Charles of Anjou, 232. The emperor's ſon Albert inveſted in the duchy of Auſtria, and his ſecond ſon, Rodolphus, in Suabia, ibid. Notwithſtanding that emperor's care, a ſpirit of diſcord reigns throughout Germany, 233. Reaſon for declining to go to Rome, but ſends his chancellor, 235. Sells the imperial juriſdiction over ſome of the Italian cities, ibid & (D). Orders the German language to be uſed in all law proceedings, and in the firſt conſtitution of the empire, 236. Daughter married to the king of Bohemia, with the conditions, 237. Why he marches againſt Otho, count palatine of Burgundy, 238. An ambaſſy arrives in his camp before Beſançon, from the king of France; with the emperor's anſwer, ibid (E). Peace with the count, and he extirpates formidable bodies of banditti, appointing extraordinary judges in the remote provinces, with the effects, 239. Why the princes of the diet refuſe to elect his ſon Albert, king of the Romans; with the death of his ſon Rodolphus, ibid (F). He himſelf dies at Germerſheim, with his iſſue and character; alſo, inſtances of his pleaſantry, affability, and moderation in dreſs, 240, & (G). Difference about his genealogy, xlii. 200. His marriages and iſſue, ibid.

Rodolphus II. inveſted with Auſtria, xxix. 255. Son of Maximilian II. emperor, elected ſucceſſor to Hungary and Bohemia, xix. 84, xlii. 162. Choſen king of Bohemia, and of the Romans, xxx. 85 Of Auſtria, and emperor, xlii. 202. Succeeds his father, Maximilian II. in the empire, with an account of him, xxx. 86. Lays the proteſtants of Auſtria under ſome reſtrictions in the exerciſe of religion, 87. Succeſſes in Hungary, 89. Publiſhes a new decree about Juliers and Cleves; with an ambaſſy from the emperor, and the prince's claimants to Henry of France, who declares in favour of the laſt, 100. Mandate, citing the claimants of Juliers and Cleves to appear before him; with his deſign of ſeizing the fiefs for his own uſe, 99. Shuts himſelf up in his palace, and dies very rich; with his portrait and character, 105. The latter differently repreſented, ibid (K).

—— III. king of Transjurane Burgundy, implores the emperor's protection, and cedes his dominions to him, xxix. 62. With the conſequences by him and the biſhop of Straſburgh, ibid.

—— I. II. & III. dukes of Saxony, xli. 181. —— I. elector palatine, 194. —— II. ibid.

Roe, Sir Thomas, ſent ambaſſador to the great mogul, x. 31.

—— and Helgo, ſucceed their father Halden in Denmark, xxxii. 39. Great character of Roe the 11th king, who dies in a war with Sweden, 40.

Roe-buck of Canada, deſcribed, xxxix. 384.

Roger, count of Sicily, ſucceeds his nephew William in Puglia, xxvii. 69. Why excommunicated, xxv. 382. xxviii. 70. Reconciliation between him and the pope, ibid. Enters Italy with an army, but defeated by Rainulph, xxv. 386.

—— of Puglia, reconciled to his brother Boemund by the pope's means, and the terms, xxviii. 64. Aſſerting his right by arms, the pope at laſt grants the inveſti-

ture,

ure, with his ſucceſs againſt Brindiſi, which had revolted, 71. Aſſumes the title of king, and his coronation, with the inveſtiture of ſeveral territories by the antipope Anaclet, 72 (Q). Takes Amalfi, and returns to Salerno, ibid. A dangerous rebellion againſt him in Puglia, and entirely defeated by the malecontents, returns to Sicily, ibid. After Rainulphus' death at Troja, his ſucceſſes, 78.
ers, captain Woodes, his reception from the Spaniſh governor at Guam, ix. 559, ſub (O).
— governor of New-Providence, xli. 385. His wiſe meaſures, and ſurrender of the pirates to him, with the flouriſhing ſtate of the colony, 536. His repreſentations favourably received in England, 537. Subſtance of them, ibid. He defeats two Spaniſh expeditions, ibid.
— and his Catalans, come to the emperor Michael's aſſiſtance, who is made grand duke and generaliſſimo, and his ſucceſs againſt the Turks, xii. 31. Horrid exactions and cruelty to Macramus, 32, & (A). Treachery and impudence to the emperor, ibid. Slain by an Alan, 33.
gewin's voyage to the South Sea, xi. 34, et ſeq. & (A). Arrival at the iſle of Juan Fernandez, 335 & (B). Arrives at Juſter iſland, with a deſcription of the waves, 336. Britiſh entrance into the bay, 337. The iſland deſcribed, 338. Loſes the African galley, 341. Entangled among a parcel of iſlands, and reception from the natives, 343. Arrival at Recreation iſland, 344. Sails thence to New Guinea, with the coaſts and iſlands in his way, deſcribed, 345. Bloody encounter with the natives of New Britain, 348. Leaves that coaſt, with the country called Stormy-land, and find reception from the Arimoans, 350. Plunders the iſland of Moſa, 351. Arrives at the Thouſand-iſland, and inhabitants deſcribed, 352 & (D). His propoſals why not publiſhed, 354.
ia, al, (Edeſſa) ſubmits to Nafiro'd-dowla, lord of Diyar Becr, iii. 191.
— (Orfa) the ancient Edeſſa, and its miraculous fountain, v. 280, & (M). Taken by Timur Bek, 334.
ian, duke, his treaty with Spain, xxiv. 17. Forces, and ſtrong places, ibid. ſeizes St. John d'Angeli, 450. Concludes a general treaty, by which the edict of Nantes is confirmed, and Conde's diſguſt, 494. Makes a treaty in behalf of the proteſtants only; their cautionary towns taken from them, 519. Then he retires to Venice, having been gratified by the king with a large ſum, ibid. At Venice, appointed ambaſſador extraordinary to the Griſons, and lieutenant-general in the Valteline, 523. Loſes the Valteline through the cardinal's fault, 546.
— Geneva, the retreat of that great duke, with his death, and a magnificent tomb erected for him, xxxvii. 331. xxiv. 549. His heireſs eſpouſes chevalier Chabot; upon which, her mother trumps up a ſon; but the daughter preferred, on the iſſue of a long ſuit, xxv. 16.
Roi, Mr. de, artifice of that Spaniſh ambaſſador towards Sigiſmund, xxxiv. 193.
Rokno'ddin, the grandſon of Shah Rukth. (See Alaoddawlet).
— the ſon of Arſlan, his patrimony, iv. 237. Drives his brother out of the kingdom, 240. Becomes the ſeventh ſultan of the Rum dynaſty, 241. Retaliates Alexis's treachery, ſtrips his brothers of their patrimony, and ſeizes on Arzerum, and its lord, 242. Dies, and an error about the time rectified, 243.
—, the brother of Azzoddin, ſent ambaſſador to Oktay Khan, and aſſiſts at the grand election of his ſucceſſor, Kayuk Khan, iv. 255. Appointed ſultan of Rum, and eſcapes his brother's treachery; is defeated, and confined by him, 256. Releaſed, and reſtored to his Rum dominions, 257. Divides the empire with his brother, 260 (ſee alſo v. 155). Other particulars of his reign, 262.
—, prince of Irak, receives the flying ſultan, iv. 407. Narrowly eſcapes the Mungls, 408.
—, head of the aſſaſſins in Irak, reduced by Hulagu Khan, v. 153. Put to death, with his whole family, 155.
Rokudſio the LXXIXth emperor of Japan, ix. 126.
Rokoz, or general deſertion, how ordered in Poland, and its dreadful conſequences; and the commander in chief is for life, xxxiv. 29, & (A). Little regard paid to the orders for aſſembling, 30.
—, or confederacy, an aſſembly of them, from which the king's commiſſioners are forced to retire privately, and the occaſion, 294. The terms propoſed by the rokoz, in twenty-one articles, ibid (A). Found too rigid to be accepted, and the rage conſequently thereupon, 295. Fruſtration of their ſchemes, to what owing, 296. Diſſolved on a general reconciliation, with the conditions, 299.
Rolfo Rhrage, the inceſtuous ſon of Helgo, ſucceeds him as XIIIth king in Denmark; with his great character, and death, xxxii. 41.
Rollo, compels king Charles the Simple to grant him Neuſtria, with the title of duke, xxiii. 230. Odd manner of doing homage by a life-guard-man, and what happened, 231. Rollo and his people baptized, with the wiſe eſtabliſhment of his country, now

called Normandy, and great alterations in the neighbouring countries, to whom the line of Charlemagne is reduced, 232.
Rollo, lord, takes Trois Rivieres, xl. 245.
Romagna, the emperor, comes into it, and, by countenancing many of the pope's enemies, makes his holineſs declare himſelf head of the confederacy; with his greatneſs, in obliging the emperor to an accommodation, &c. xxxvii. 56. Progreſs of the ſecond war there, 256. Papal and Spaniſh forces take all the places belonging to the duke of Ferrara, xxxvi. 420.
Romain, Cape St. in Madagaſcar, xiv. 345.
Romaniola, reduced to the obedience of the Holy See, xxv. 514.
Romanow, Michael Fœderowitz, is raiſed to the imperial throne of Ruſſia, by the ſucceſſes of Lippanow, xxxiv. 179. Takes Smolenſko, and the Poliſh garriſon put to the ſword, 180. Is propoſed by one of the Pruſſian electors, and why approved, xxxv. 306. His mother's remonſtrance againſt it, ibid.
Romans, their empire, greatly weakened in Mahommed's time, i. 37. Strangely divided in the time of the Rum Dynaſty, iv. 244. Oppoſe the courts of Tuſcany, and expel pope Benedict, ſubſtituting Sylveſter IIId. xxv. 316. But Benedict reſigning for money to John, archpreſbyter of Rome, reſumes his dignity: ſo that three popes, of ſcandalous lives, now reſide at Rome, with a compromiſſe, by Gratian, under the name of Gregory VIth. ibid. Expel Clement, who is excommunicated by the German biſhops, 348. Recall the emperor, Henry IIId. who, leaving Clement in Rome, returns to Germany, ibid. Endeavouring to revive the antient republic and ſenate, are deprived by pope Innocent of any ſhare in the election of popes, 389. Suing for peace, an accommodation is concluded, and they oblige the pope to retire to St. Angelo, 391.
——, the ſeditious, kill a cardinal, xxv. 396. Reconciled to the pope, and the terms, 423. Sollicit the pope's return to the city, and he ſends miſſionaries into Georgia, Babylon, and Africa, 470. They revolt againſt the ſenator Brancaleo, who is impriſoned, 489. Openly condemn the pope's proceedings, xxvi. 218. Erect pope Sixtus Vth's ſtatue in the capitol 386. Openly revolt againſt the emperor and his pope, xxix. 304.
——, quality of that king, xxix. 7. Election, xxx. 488.
Romanus, the cowardly governor of Boſtra, his interview with Sergabil, i. 287. With Khaled, 288. For his treachery and apoſtacy, he narrowly eſcapes from the Boſtrans, 290.
—— Diogenes, Greek emperor, his unhappy expedition into Syria, iii. 258. Haughty anſwer to Alp Arſlan; is defeated, and taken priſoner by him, and buys his liberty with a vaſt ſum, 259.
Rome, ſchiſm in the church, xx. 95. Sacked by the Imperialiſts, and the pope blocked up in St. Angelo, xxi. 236. Till relieved by the French, under Lautrec, ibid. Approve pope Sergius' election; but order, that popes ſhould not be conſecrated, before a confirmation by the emperor, xxv. 241. The pope made priſoner, xxiv. 166. Steals out of St. Angelo, 167. The Tuſculan faction there declare the biſhop of Velitri, pope Benedict Xth; but the cardinals and biſhops elect the biſhop of Florence, under the name of Nicholas IId. and excommunicate Benedict, 323. Great confuſion there, on the pope's death; and the courts of Tuſcany ſupport the emperor's right, in oppoſition to the cardinals, who chuſe Anſelm, biſhop of Lucia, pope Alexander IId. 325. The tranſactions in a council there, 331. Council there excommunicate Nicephorus, the Greek emperor, with their other proceedings, 341. Decrees of a council there, who excommunicate Henry III. emperor, 343. A council there again excommunicate Henry III. emperor, the antipope Clement, &c. 345. The cardinals and biſhops, in Clement's intereſt, hold a council there, 358. Excommunicate the emperor, and an oath appointed to be taken by the clergy, 360. This new uſurpation alarms ſeveral nations, ibid. A numerous council there excommunicate Roger, king of Sicily, with their other proceedings: they alſo condemn Arnold's new hereſy, with an account of it, 388. Pope laid under an interdict, and why taken off, 396. New ſedition there, 472. Diſturbances there, xxvi. 46. Great diviſions there, 58. General council and decrees againſt the Huſſites, 105. Revolt there, quelled, 220. A convention holden there for an expedition againſt the Turks, and the agreement made, but without effect, 226. Embaſſy at Rome from the ſultan of Egypt, ibid. A diſturbance there, and the occaſion, 411. Taken, with Bourbon's death, and pillaged by the Imperialiſts under Orange, xxvii. 323. Diſturbances there about the pope, xxviii. 37. Council ſummoned there, xxxvii. 69. Jubilee, with its advantage to Parma, 128. Its religion forbid in Stockholm, xxxiii. 201. Utterly abrogated in Geneva, xxxvii. 291.
Roncevaux, famous valley there, xxiii. 133.
Ronciglione, taken by the duke of Savoy, through the cowardice of the Genoeſe troops,

foops, and the conſternation in the city, xvili. 505.
oke, Sir George, his attempt on Barcelona miſcarries, xxi. 499. Succeſs at Vigo, xv. 156.
— iſland, on the South Sea, deſcribed, xi. 33.
ric (Roderic) ſucceeds his father Hother n the Swediſh throne, xxxiii. 32 & (D).
He revenges his father's death, conquers everal northern nations, and gives up his onqueſts, &c. ibid.
— Slyngibond, XVth king of Denmark, ucceeds his father Hother, xxxii. 43. He educes the rebellious tributaries to his rown, with his death and character, ibid.
a Santa ſhoals, where ſited, ix. 92.
alie fort, built by the French among the Natches, xl. 200.
bach, victory of the king of Pruſſia here, againſt the French, xlii. 502.
child, biſhop, raiſes an army againſt Eric, ut the prelate made priſoner, xxxii. 129.
diſputes about that ſee, when Abſalon Valdemar's friend is choſen, 149. A peace here with Denmark, ſhameful to Sweden, xxiii. 178. Treaty not ratified, 179. Peace concluded there with Denmark, and he terms, 312.
emary-iſland, on the South Sea, deſcribed, i. 328.
ne, Sieur, Calais taken by his means, ith an account of the affair, and his reatment from the king, xxiv. 368, 369 (B). Takes Ardres, but is killed by a annon-ſhot, 371.
am, ſon of Fakhro'ddawla, ſucceeds m, and is governed by his mother Seyda, i. 133.
- Mirza, Xth Shah of the White Sheep ynaſty, releaſes the ſons of Sheykh Hey-r, ſlays Bayſanker, and is ſlain in Geora, vi. 115.
ock, how it becomes the property of the ke of Mecklenburg, xxix. 282. Beſieged by king Eric VIIIth. The beſieged ake a briſk ſally, and deſtroy his works; ter which, they invade Denmark, xxxii. 2. The city reduced to great ſtraits king Eric VIII. Is taken by the duke Mecklenburg, and heartily mulcted, 3. Denmark makes a ſeparate peace th Eric, king of Denmark, 320. ſcribed, xlii. 354. Its college, 355. agiſtracy, privileges, and diſputes about ſovereign, 356. Deſcription of its diſtrict, 357. Three Lutheran convents for dies, ibid. Their names and hiſtory, 8.
—— Pietro, courage of that Venetian general, xxvii. 76. Builds a fort at Bevolento, for harraſſing the garriſon in Padua, 78.
Rota, by whom inſtituted, xxvi. 32 & (F). Magiſter in Poland, his office, what, xxxiv. 32.
Rotas, or Roughtas, an impregnable fortreſs in Indoſtan, vi. 238. Famous caſtle ſurprized and taken by Akber, 326.
Rotenberg, account of it, and its government, xlii. 136.
Rotweil, an imperial council aſſembled there, with its juriſdiction, xxix. 112 & (Q). Account of it, the imperial chamber there, and its juriſdiction, xlii. 136. Alliance with the Swiſs, and its religion, 137, 145.
Rotterdam iſland, diſcovered and deſcribed, xi. 2. With the beauty and commodiouſneſs of it, 309 & (F).
Rotto Freddo battle, after which Piacentia ſurrenders to the Auſtrians, xxxvii. 238.
Rouen ſtormed, and the battle of Dreux, in which the prince of Conde and the conſtable are taken; alſo marſhal St. Andre killed, xxiv. 249. Submit to the king, xxiv. 360. Aſſembly of notables there, ib. Gives Luynes opportunity of ſecuring his government of Normandy, 473.
Rovigo, falls into the enemy's hands upon Alviana's retreat, xxvii. 277.
Rous, captain, ſails up the bay of Fundi, and invited aſhore by the Indians, xl. 201.
Rouſillon invaded, xxiv. 566.
Route, De, ſent ambaſſador into Abyſſinia; why aſſaſſinated, and by whom, xv. 16.
Roux, John le, his edict againſt the Jews, xiii. 315.
Rowſe, an Engliſh captain, his treachery, xl. 150.
Royſhan, Ray Begum, Shah Jehan's ſecond daughter, her character, vi. 388.
Rubel, with other coins in Ruſſia, what, xxv. 160 & (A) & 161.
Rubruquie's voyage into Great Tartary, ix. 237.
Rucno'ddawla, crowned emir of Shiraz, iii. 23. Settles his ſon on the Perſian throne, ibid. His treaty with Al Manſur, 60. Noble reſentment againſt his treacherous ſon, 67. Parts his kingdom between his ſons, 69 & 71. His death and character, 73.
Ruccellay, abbé de, engages Eſpernon to attempt the queen's deliverance, xxiv. 476.
Rudhar, ſucceeds Haſan in the Batainiſt dynaſty, iii. 333.
Ruffinus's cenſure of St. Jerom's friendſhip to the Jews, xiii. 194 (Z).
Ruffi, expelled from Lucca, are taken into the alliance between Florence and Venice:

Ruffo, admitted into Padua, where he dies of a wound, as his brother Marfilio does of grief, xxxvi. 103.

Rugen, an account of this iſland, xxxii. 149 (B). Submits to Valdemar, with the conditions, 154. An attempt on it, how ſtopt by Griffenfeldt, 513. Retaken by a Scheme of Konigſmark, the Swediſh general, 529. The Danes defeated, ibid. Retaken by the Danes, with Stralſund, Gripſwald, &c. reduced, 531. A deſcent on it, but Charles XIIth forced to retreat, xxxiii. 411. Taken by the Danes, xxxv. 471.

Rukh, Mirza Shah, born, v. 234. Slays the traitor Mauſur, 274. Rewards and encomiums on the young prince for it, 275. His ſon Oluk Bey born, 281. Goes to his government of Samarkand, 286. Made king of Khoraſſan, Siſtan, &c. and goes to reſide at Bagh-Zaghan, 296. Bravery before Halep, 327. Againſt the Syrians, 331. Conquers Kandahar, after Timur's death, 383. Rebuilds the Indian caſtle, oppoſite to Termed, and becomes maſter of Irak, 385. Grand reception at Samarkand, and revenge on the Caliph's friends, 388. Plunders his father's tomb, 389. Takes the reins of the empire, 390. Extent of his dominions, ibid. Marches againſt Kara Yuſef; defeats him and his ſon, 393. Rebuilds the fortreſs of Herat and Maru; with his death, character, and progeny, 394 (E). The empire divided after his death, 395.

Rukhiya Shah ſurrendres to the revolted Kaiſi, v. 383.

—— ſon of Abuſaid, his fate after his death, 406.

Rum, third dynaſty of the Seljuks, whence ſo called, with its ſite, extent, &c. iv. 180. The Seljukian ſultans of that dynaſty, 187. A ſecond and more correct table of them, 189. An interregnum of nine years after Soleyman's death, 197. Becomes tributary to the Moguls, 271 & 276. Put an end to by Gazan Khan, 274.

—— among the Othmans, denotes the Roman dominions, xii. 61 & (C).

Rumelia, why ſo called, and invaded by Sophi Ismael, v. 422 (E).

Rumpf, Sieur, diſturbances at the Swediſh court, through that Dutch reſident, with the demand of a debt due to the republic by the late king, xxxiii. 434.

Running footmen, by whom firſt uſed among the Moſſems, iii. 48.

Rup Mathi, a heroine, defeated and taken, but poiſons herſelf, vi. 327.

Rupert (Robert) count palatine, choſen emperor, in room of Wenceſlaus, but is refuſed entrance into Aix-la-chapelle to be crowned, xxix. 359. King of France's mediation between him and Wenceſlaus ineffectual, ibid. How the king of Hungary and Bohemian nobles intereſting themſelves, proves abortive, ibid. That new emperor remedies diſorders, and reclaims the dominions and rights which had been alienated, 360. Having gone into Italy, he is worſted by John Galeazo, and obliged to return without doing any thing of importance againſt him or Ladiſlaus of Naples, ibid. Employs himſelf, among other things, eſpecially in aggrandizing his own electorate, 362. Why he makes war on the marquis of Baden, with a peace concluded; yet the marquis joins in a confederacy againſt the emperor, ibid. Declares for pope Gregory XIIth; ſends ambaſſadors to the council at Piſa, and writes to ſeveral princes in his favour, 365. Diſturbances raiſed by the elector of Mentz to the emperor, who takes the field, but diet, 366 & (M). His appellation of Short, and character, leaving ſeveral truſtees for the diſtribution of his hereditary dominions, 367 & (N). Account of his ſons and daughters, ibid & (O).

Rupert, prince palatine, why he, with his father, is put to the ban, 484. The emperor takes the field againſt both, with the terrible ravages committed; and Philip, the father, retires to Heidelberg, 485. Rupert dying, the deciſion of the difference referred to a diet, with the emperor's accommodation in the affair, ibid. Depredations before war was declared between England and Holland, xxxi. 442. The Engliſh fleet under him joins that of France, commanded by d'Eſtrées, 493. Sunk in a pinnace, and the Engliſh haul off to their own coaſt, 494.

Rupee, and other Mogul coins, their value, vi. 339 (C).

Ruric, line, in whom ending, xxxv. 274.

Ruſafa, by whom beautified, ii. 281. Ravaged by the Karmatians, 506.

Ruſſel, ſaves Barcelona, xxv. 137.

——, governor of Barbadoes, xli. 161. The hardſhips of the Barbadians, and his death, ibid.

Ruſſia, ravaged by Batu Khan, v. 103.

——, the greater and leſſer, ravaged by Timur Bek, v. 290. Its commerce with China, very antient, ix. 197.

——, ambaſſador from it, ſues for the emperor's protection againſt their prince, xxx. 108. Revolution there, with the conſequences, xxxiii. 213. Propoſals for a peace with it, 430. The interruptions to it, and import of the propoſitions, 481. Civil commotions there between its dukes and his ſons, xxxiv. 54. Its hiſtory, ſize, and extent, xxxv. 1. The latter alſo by Buſching and Voltaire, ibid (A). Several limits, 2 (B). General diviſion, 3. Reaſons for the appellation of white and black, ibid (C). Sixteen governments, and ſize, ibid.

ibid. Boundaries in Europe, and principal lakes; as Peibus, Ladoga, and Onega, described, 7. Aſiatic deſcribed, with its general diviſion, 49. Climate and ſoil, with the riſing and ſetting of the ſun at the ſolſtices, 106 & (A). Intenſe cold and heat in ſome parts, with the effects of the former, 108 & (B). Produce of corn, fruits, and trees, ibid. Vegetable lamb, and its quadrupeds, 111. Snakes and bees, 112. Fowls and fiſh, 113. Sturgeon, and ſeveral other fiſh, 114. Eels, carp, &c. ibid & (A). Mines of ſilver, copper, and iron, with the works of the latter; precious ſtones and minerals, &c. 115. Mineral waters and manna, 116. Its population, 117 & (A). More inhabited once than at preſent, and by thoſe who had ſome knowledge of the fine arts, 118 & (B). The policy of the Ruſſian officers in carrying off priſoners, and planting them in their eſtates, 120. The inhabitants from Ingria and Livonia ſettled towards Woroneſh, ibid (C). Moſt of the great families now in Ruſſia, perhaps, of foreign extraction, ibid & (D) & (E), Puniſhment of knute, ſtrapado, &c. 124. ſub not. Antient adminiſtration of juſtice, by four chetfirds, 125. Lodged in certain lords of the greateſt families and pricaſſes, under the direction of theſe governors of provinces, with their bribery, and other means of enriching themſelves, 127. The preſent adminiſtration is by the ſenate, ſynod, and war-office, 128. Admiralty-college, the college for foreign affairs, the college of juſtice, feudal chancery, college of the treaſury, and ſtate-office, 129. The reviſion college, colleges for trade, &c. &c. 130.

Ruſſia-leather, or Yucht, xxxv. 167. Quantity of bar-iron annually exported, ibid. (C). Caravans to China, and land-trade alſo to other parts by land, 159, & (B). Naval commerce, and the ſeat of it tranſferred from Archangel to Peterſburg, 160. Sovereigns and tranſactions from the earlieſt accounts, with the origin of its inhabitants, 177, & (A). Obſcurity of this to what owing, ibid. Etymology uncertain, 180. Was divided into many principalities, 181. Ravaged and conquered by the Tartars, 189. Abject ſlavery to which the Ruſſians were reduced afterwards, and the ſeveral reigns for an hundred years under this ſubjection; they are attacked by the Livonians and Poles, with their conqueſts, 190. True between it and Sweden prolonged, 202. Invaded by the Crim-Tartars, who, defeating them, plunder and burn Moſcow, with the dreadful deſtruction cauſed thereby, 236. The caſtle holding out to the laſt, the Tartars retire, after ſending the czar a naked ſabre with a meſſage, and the generals and troops who declined facing the enemy puniſhed, ibid. Hoſtilities of the Swedes, 309. Truce between it and Poland, 335. State with regard to her neighbours, 372. Treaty at Stockholm between it and Sweden, to which the emperor accedes, and a ſecret article in favour of the duke of Holſtein, 543. Pretended conſpiracy there, 548. Short view of its general political intereſts, with reſpect to foreign nations—Sequel of its hiſtory.

Ruſſians, their ambaſſy rejected in China, viii. 498. A new one to the emperor Kang-hi, 509. Weights and meaſures, 163, & (A). Army retreating to the river Marle, is diſbanded, and rewards diſtributed, Galitzin reſuming the direction of affairs with greater authority than ever, 374. Half-galleys on the Ladoga-lake oblige the Swediſh fleet to retire to Kexholm, 420.

—— invade Armenia, iii. 11.

——, or Urus, ſeize on the kingdom of Kipjak, v. 113.

——, make alliance with Baſilius, and converted by his biſhops, iii. 107.

—— annoy Sweden, and over-run Carelia, xxxiii. 113. Truce concluded by Sweden with them, which they little regard, 183. Their progreſs, 193. After various ſucceſs are defeated, and obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Riga, 308. Evacuating Lithuania are purſued through ſnow and ice, &c. into Muſcovy, 360. Prodigious number of them enter Poland, 347. But they with the Saracens are defeated and diſperſed; they evacuate Poland, ibid. Ravages in Abland and Finland, with a defeat given the Swediſh fleet, 408. Revolt, and Jariſlaus defeated, xxxiv. 56. Breaking with Poland, enter Lithuania, with their ſucceſsful ravages, 109. Defeated, with their further cruelties in Polocz, who ſurrender on Batori's reducing the place to aſhes, 150. The Poliſh ſoldiers hardly reſtrained from ſacrificing the whole Muſcovite garriſon, 151. The Poles and Swedes uniting fall on them, ibid. Beſiege Smolenſko, but are driven from their lines, and forced to ſubmit, with the terms, 198. Motions of three formidable bodies of them, 360. Retreat as Charles XII. advances, 379. High complaints in Poland againſt them, 390. Three general claſſes of them, with an account of the dignity of count Baron, &c. introduced by Peter I. 121. Duomins (country gentlemen) and peaſants, 122. Government, 123. Code and manner of determining diſputes by oath, with its effect afterwards on him who ſwears, ibid. & (A). Short progreſs in criminal matters, and their puniſhments, 124, & (B). Re-

ligion, and their mode of communion, xxxv. 130, & (A). Alſo that of confeſſion, 132. (B). Their bible, and the explication of it, which they follow, ibid. & (C). Reſpect paid to pictures of ſaints, and faſts, 134. Carnival and private devotions, 135. Public worſhip, prieſts excommunicated, &c. by the patriarch for preaching, 136 (A). Some holidays appointed by the civil power, and ſectaries among them, 137. Their chief peculiarities what, ibid. & (A) & (B). Religion of the conquered provinces is Lutheraniſm, and both Proteſtants and Papiſts tolerated, 138. Jews have no ſettlement in Ruſſia, 139. Great numbers of the Ruſſians are Mahometans, and more Pagans, with their hierarchy and clergy, ibid. & (A). The patriarch's exorbitant power, 140, & (B). Peter I. broke the formidable power of the clergy, and added conſiderably to his own revenues, with the dreſs of the preſent eccleſiaſtics, 141. Attempts to unite the Ruſſian with the Roman church fruitleſs, 142. Number of epiſcopal ſees only twenty-eight, with an account of their convents, monks, and nuns, ibid. & (A). They very ſtrictly follow St. Baſil's rule, 143. Anchorets formerly many, now much fewer, ibid. The names of abbots, &c. alſo their baptiſm, 144. That of adults, particularly vagabonds, called Chaldeans, 145, & (A). Ceremony of marriages before Peter the firſt's time, 146. The ſovereigns declined matching with foreigners, and the manner of their marrying their own ſubjects, 149. Ceremonies uſed at the Ruſſian funerals, and the form of the paſſport given the dead in their coffin, 150, & (A). Holy water, and the proceſſion of hallowing rivers at Moſcow, 151. Manners and cuſtoms of the Ruſſians, with the fondneſs of drink among the common people, and dreſs, 152. Their domeſtic life, and bathe, 153. The ſcurvy common among them, ibid. An account of their houſes, 154. Language, with its dialects and learning, 155. Arts and manufactures, with the trade of Ruſſia, 158. Offenſive regulars and irregulars; alſo, defenſive the ſame denomination, what, xxxv. 173. Artillery of Ruſſia, with the number of their army and navy, anno 1746, what, 174. The Ruſſian fleet, how divided into ſquadrons, and commanded; with the annual pay of generals, officers, and private men, 175, & (A). Coloniſts from the Slavians, 178. The Aborigines called Pſhudi, or Fins, &c. ibid (D). Invading, and are defeated, 187. Invading Livonia with a vaſt army, are defeated by a ſmall number, under Plettenberg, with conſiderable loſs, 196, & (A). With whom Radzilowitz concludes a fifty years truce; again attacks the Poles, but makes another truce with them, 197. Totally defeated by the Poles and Lithuanians, near Orſowa, 202.

Ruſſians and Poles, their various ſucceſs, 205. Defeat the Tartars, with conſiderable loſs, but are defeated in their turn, and invaded by them, 209. Hoſtilities between them and the Poles, 211. Conqueſts in Livonia, 220. The Swedes continue to harraſs them, and take Pernau, &c. in Livonia, 238. Invade Livonia, but riſe from the ſiege of Reval, and how occaſioned, 241. The Livonians and Swedes gain advantages over them, 243. Burn Jamogrod, take Swanogrod, and beſiege Narva, with a truce concluded for a year, and all the conqueſts of the Swedes in Ingria given up, 268. Some conqueſts by them, but repulſed before Riga, and forced to decamp; when a truce, and then a peace, is concluded between them and Sweden, 335. Confirm among them of making up the deficiency, when any nobleman is found guilty of embezzling the crown effects, 338 (B). Hoſtilities between them and the Swedes, with the incurſions of the former, 335. Recover their poſſeſſions in the Ukraine, and take the rebel Dowſenſko, 361. They defeat the Turks, who retreat from Czeberin with conſiderable loſs, ibid. Their firſt ambaſſy to France, by Galitzin's advice, which miſcarries, through the ill conduct of the ambaſſador's domeſtics, 372. Advancing within cannon-ſhot of Precop, have ſudden orders to return; and how Galitzin is impoſed on herein, 376. Their demands, and thoſe of the Khan, by which the negociation for accommodating matters breaks up, and the Ruſſians retreat, the campaign ending thus, 377. Conqueſts in Ingria and Livonia, with a victory over Schlippenbach, near the river Embac, 420. They take Marienburg; and among the priſoners there, is Catharine, afterwards empreſs, ibid. For the firſt time defeat the Swedes under Meyerfeldt, in a pitched battle, near Kalish, 434. Take Rathurin, the capital of the Coſſacks, which is reduced to aſhes, 443. Inconſiderable loſs of them at Pultawa, 450. Pennamunde citadel taken by them, with Kraholm, iſle of Oeſel, Pernau, 458. Still purſuing in Fiul, fight the battle of Pulkowa, in which the Swedes are defeated, 471. Attacking Nyſlot in Savolaxia, take it, 473. Fleet, in which the czar himſelf has a command, obtains a complete victory over the Swedes, with the loſs of the latter, and the taking of Oeland thereupon, 474.

Tuſtem-bank deſtroyed by Timur, vi. 243.
—— Mirza ſent againſt the infidels of Ketuer, v. 299. And perfidious Siapuſhes, 300. Defeats Omir Kolander, and ſucceeds Pir Mehemed in his government, 321. Sent for to court by Timur, 348. Sent governor of Iſpahan, 349.
——, Khan, the Perſian general, put to death by Safi I. v. 459.
Tuſteyndar mountaineers ſubmit to Timur Bek, v. 245.
Tuyſkenvelt, a monk, commotions in Bruſſels through him how ſettled, xxxi. 88.
Tuyter, promoted to command a ſquadron, fights the Engliſh under Aſcough, xxxi. 371. Aſſociated with de Wit, 373. Conduct with regard to the French ſhips approved, 412. Captures, 413. A victory gained at Funen over the Swedes, by a body of men under him, 422. Sent againſt the Algerines, diſperſes a ſquadron of eight pirates, with the loſs of two, 433. The dey's challenge to him, ibid. Retakes ſeveral places from the Engliſh in Africa, &c. 442. Safe arrival from Africa, 450. Who is preferred to the chief command of the fleet, 451. A ſea-fight between the Dutch under him, and the Engliſh commanded by Albemarle, continued for four days, 457. Another ſea-fight between him and Albemarle, in which the former is defeated, 460. With the loſs on both ſides, 461. Animoſity between him and Tromp, 462. And Rupert's fleet damaged by a ſtorm, when the former takes ſhelter in St. John's road, 464. Sent to ſea with a fleet, who attack the combined fleet in Solebay, 483. Convoys a fleet of merchantmen ſafe into the Texel, 484. A ſhort character of him by d'Eſtrees, 494, & (A). Enters the Medway, with his ſucceſſes, 69. His intention of attempting the Thames, how fruſtrated, ibid. After inſulting ſeveral places on the Engliſh coaſt, and entering the Thames a ſecond time, he makes a triumphant entry into Dort, 470. Sea-fights between him and prince Rupert, joined by a French ſquadron under d'Eſtrees, off the coaſt of Holland, 494. Several attempts of his miſcarry, xxxii. 501. But he ſails for Fionia, where the Swedes are entirely defeated, and the Swediſh generals eſcape to Zealand, ibid. Conduct in repulſing a third attack of the Swedes on Copenhagen, 502. Engaging the French fleet twice, and at laſt killed, xxi. 440. Through a wound in his heel, with his character, xxxi. 505. His and du Queſne's character, with two ſea engagements, in which the former fell, and in a third attack the combined fleet deſtroyed by the latter, xxv. 112. See du Queſne.
Royz, Bartholomew, his diſcoveries, xxxviii. 291.
Ryſwick, the congreſs there greatly owing to the king of Sweden's mediation, xxxiii. 328. A congreſs opened there, with the preliminaries, xxxi. 551. Conferences held at a palace near it, to treat of peace, which is ſigned by the Engliſh, Spaniſh, and Dutch plenipotentiaries, alſo by thoſe of the emperor and France, xxx. 389. With the conditions, 390. Memorial in favour of the Proteſtants diſregarded, ibid. Peace ſigned between England and France, to which the other confederates accede, and the terms between France and the emperor, xxv. 143. Thoſe for England and Spain, alſo for the Dutch, ibid. Reflections on the iſſue of this war, with the deteſtation of the miniſters who ſigned this peace at Paris, ibid. Some oppoſition made to the execution of the treaty there by the Proteſtants and elector Palatine, xxx. 393. Peace concluded, and its effects in North America, xl. 124.

S.

SA, Don Garcias de, made viceroy of Goa, ix. 289.
Saba, account of that Dutch iſland, xli. 260.
Sabek, lord of Aleppo, driven out of it by Sharſo'ddawla, iii. 269.
Sabektekin, prince, his timely aſſiſtance to the Khoraſans, iii. 122. Defeats the allies of Kara Khan, iv. 51. Drives away Ilek Khan, 52. His extraction, 54. Founds the Gaznian monarchy for his ſon Mahmud, 54.
——, the Turk, oppoſes Azzoddawla, and perſuades al Moti to abdicate, iii. 61. Made Emir Omra to Al-Taj, 63. Beſieges Azzoddawla in Waſet, and dies, 64.
——, a Turkiſh ſlave, made governor of Gaznah, 73. His exploits, ibid. Death, and character, 133.
Sabian, a reproachful name given to Mohammed, i. 87.
Sabians, why tolerated by the Mahometans, i. 502.
Sable cape, in Nova Scotia, value of its coaſt what, xxxix. 264. Impenetrable fogs, ibid.
—— iſland, in Nova Scotia, the advantage to Britain of refuſing it the French, xxxix. 264.
Sabu, kingdom of the Gold Coaſt, deſcribed, xvii. 70. Its capital, 72.
Sabuda, Pulo, iſland on the South-ſea deſcribed, xi. 324. The natives method of ſtriking the fiſh, 325.
Sabur, Ebn Abu Thaker, his impriſonment and death, iii. 54.

Sachoverel's fermon against the whigs, and the handle which Harley makes of it with the queen, and his trial, xxv. 184.
Sachsbo, makes alliance against Temujin, iv. 337.
Sacra, death of that last of Acerra, xxxvi. 227. Revenges of his defcendants, and their taking Licatia, with the fruitfulneſs of the Bolognaiſe, to whoſe affiſtance Hawkwood is ordered by the Florentines, 164.
Sacramentarians (Anabaptiſts) baniſhed on pain of death, xxx. 14. Who, ibid.
Sacrifices, iſland, why ſo called, and diſcovered by Grijalva, xxxvii. 67. Periodical human one at Mexico in Peru, 305.
Sacrifahuanath valley, the armies of Pizarro and Calco meet in it, xxxvii. 420.
Saccai, a city of Japan, deſcribed, iii. 86. Caſtle, towns, &c. 87.
Saiet, governor of Kalan Sahid, put to death, v. 274.
Saigar, ſon of Menilekitch, his reign and deſcendants in Abyſſinia, xv. 206.
Sadi's account of a Mofleem's ſtrange prayer for Hejaj, ii. 186.
Sadler, Ralph, a Swiſs watchmaker, in favour with Sophi Shah, v. 472. His conſtancy and death, 475.
Sadolet, cardinal, an enemy to the Jews, xiii. 394.
Sado'llah, Khan, poiſoned by prince Dara, vi. 389.
Saedo'ddawlet, a Jew, made prince vizir in Iran, but aſſaſſinated, v. 179.
Safa, an hill near Mecca, Mahomet's firſt aſylum, i. 56.
Safi (Sefi) Sheykh's generous requeſt to Timur Bek, and gratefully acknowledged by the freed captives, v. 318.
——, Mirza, raiſed to the throne, and depoſed, vi. 62.
—— II. (ſee Soliman Shah) vi. 1.
——, the ſon of Abbas, his faithfulneſs to him, v. 440. Repaid with a cruel death, 441.
——, Shah, ſucceeds his father Abbas, v. 458. His inauguration, and bloody diſpoſition, 459. Deſtroys his brothers, nephews, &c. 460. Drives the Turks from before Baghdad, and bloody execution at the camp, 461. With other cruelties, 465. And notes to the harem ladies, 469. An apology for it in their behalf, 470. And his ſeverity, with the puniſhment of two ſmokers, 471. Victories, and mad wonderſt before Erivan, 473. Alſo to his wives, 475. His death ſuppoſed to be by poiſon, and cruel order about blinding, 474.
Safio'ddawla, has the city and caſtle delivered to him, iii. 186.
Safian, the fourth khan of Karaſm, brings the Tuzeman tribes under tribute, vi. 155.
Safiya, a Jewiſh captive, married to Mahomet, i. 155. Her covenant with, 193.
Safoiens, or Kharejites, their riſe and name againſt Abdul Melek, ii. 160. Proclaim Shebib their emperor, and ſtrength againſt the caliph's forces, 161. Defeated by Sofian, 163. Kindly received by Iſmay Ardbil, 161. Deſtroyed for their addreſſes to him, 165.
Safid-caſtle taken by caliph Hakem, ii. 388.
Safoan's adventures with Ayaſha, i. 220. Suſpected of adultery with her, 231. And others proſecuted by Mahomet, but pardoned, i. 1—.
Saffah, al, firſt caliph of the houſe of Abbas, ii. 235. Various proſecutions and executions, 236. Succeeds againſt the Ommiades, 239. Death and character, 260. Why he purſued al Saffah, ibid. and 261.
Saga, the fifty-ſecond emperor of Japan, iii. 122.
—— II. the eighty-ſeventh emperor, iii. 129.
Sagadahock river, ſettlement begun there, xxxix. 270. Diſcouragement of planters how what, ibid.
Saguenay, Indian feaſt, what, xl. 284 (E).
Saguenk, beſieged by the Iſlanguah, and puniſhed with a dreadful ſlaughter, iv. 37—.
Saghalien Ula, a river of Eaſt Tartary, vi. 520.
Saghin Khan (ſee Bata) v. 209.
Sagu, commonly called ſago, and its tree deſcribed, ix. 442 (D). How made and uſed, 449, ſub not.
Saguenay river, in that of St. Lawrence, deſcribed, xxxix. 372. Its ſource whence, 470.
Saggi, number and privileges at Naples, xxvii. 143, & (G).
Sahavedra iſland, where ſituated, ix. 594.
——, (Alvaro de) his diſcoveries ſouth of the line, 595.
Sahel, Ebn Hanif, made governor of Syria, ii. 6. Driven away by Moawiyah, 7.
Sahow, Rajah, ravages the Mogul provinces, and gives his daughter to the pirate Angria, vi. 461, & (D).
Sahhib, Kesey, khan of Crim Tartary, vi. 515.
Said, prince of Nejran, his treaty with Mahomet, i. 206. One of his chief companions, 248. Reſigns his ſtandard to Amru, with ſingular zeal, 286.
——, Ebn Zeid's, bravery at the ſiege of Baalbec, i. 406.
——, Ebn Amir, diſtinguiſhed with the command of the new recruits, and defeats a large detachment of Greeks, i. 418.
——, prince of Hamadan, outwits ſultan Mahomet's vizir, iv. 146.
——, Ebn Yezid, made governor of Egypt, ii. 113.

iid, Ebn Hebatallah, a famous Baghdad phyſician, his character and works, iii. 291, & (K).

—, king, defeated and ſlain by the Moſlems, ii. 111.

—, Ebn Heſham, ſurrenders Tadmor to Merwan, ii. 243.

—, En Jaafar, defeated by the Zenjirns, ii. 472.

—, al Hamiani, the Karmatian chief, his cruel puniſhment of his father's murtherer, ii. 521.

—, Ebn Batric's, promotion to the Alexandrian ſee, ii. 551.

—, Emir of Khoraſan, his death and pious character, iii. 10.

iida, Sidon, or Oſſaida, ſurrendered to the Moſlems, in 476. Its preſent detayed ſtate, 477.

iſo'ddin, takes up arms in favour of young Malek Shah II. but defeated and ſlain by Mohamed III. iii. 314.

—, Gazoi dies in his lordſhip of Mawſel, iii. 358.

iſo'ddowla's ſignal ſervices to al Mottaki, iii. 6. Second reception of him at Mawſel, 11. Conqueſts in Syria, and he defeats the Greeks, 15. Driven out of Damaſcus, 18. Retires to Aleppo, with his ſucceſs againſt the Greeks, 19. Treaty with Moeznoddawla, and he defeats the Karmatians, but defeated by the Greeks, 21. Succeſs againſt them, but defeated with loſs, 24. Surpriſed, and defeated by them, 29. Defeated with loſs by Zimiſces, 32. New ravages, and ſignal defeat, 33. Surpriſed, and defeated by Nicephorus, 38. His troops defeat Rafhik, reduces Kheiat, and takes the rebel Naja, 45. His death and character, 49.

iſors, commotions among them in Zealand, and eſpecially in Holland, and how quelled, xxxi. 371.

jana revolt againſt al Kaher II. 550.

in, the caliph of Kairwan's general, his conqueſts in Italy, ii. 540.

klabi lands at Palermo, and makes a treaty with the Caſſanians, &c. iii. 26. Alſo in Calabria, 28. Returns to Africa, ibid.

knah, lord of Amalik, aſſiſts Jenghis Khan, iv. 391.

, Itha de, on ſalt-iſland, deſcribed, xvi. 430.

a, account of that river, and the Salians, xxi. 30, & (B). Three ſorts of puniſhment among them, 31.

ahddin, firſt ſent into Egypt, xiv. 279. His extraction and character, 281. Is raiſed to the vazirate, 282. Artful conduct towards Nuroddin, and ſends for his family thither, 283. Builds ſome public ſchools at Cairo, and ſuſpected to have poiſoned the caliph, 284. Seizes on his palace, vaſt treaſures, &c. 285. Comes to be ſuſpected by Nuroddin, 286. Succeſſes in Syria, and return into Egypt, 289, & (H). Defeated by the Franks, 290. New title and honours from the caliph of Baghdat, with his laſt expedition in Syria, 291. Vaſt conqueſts there, 292. His death and ſucceſſor, with his exhauſted treaſury, 294.

Salam's fabulous journey, and account of Gog and Magog, iv. 16.

Salamanca univerſity founded by the king of Leon, xx. 187. Council for ending the cuſtom of marrying among the clergy, 283.

Salami, a famous Arabian poet, iii. 145.

Salamiyah, horridly plundered, and the inhabitants butchered by the Karmatians, ii. 507.

Salan Khan, defeats Osman, and his Patans, vi. 349.

Salatre, founds the kingdom of Adel, and whence a mortal enemy to the Chriſtians, xv. 368.

Sale, Mr. unjuſtly vindicates Mahomet's character, i. 27. And from his being afflicted by Sergius, 30. With his motives for founding his new religion, 32. Palliates his permiſſion of polygamy, 34. Partiality in other reſpects, 61. And about his journey to heaven, 65. Parallel of Moſes and Mahomet, 89. Miſrepreſents the Nuſranites, 263, & (M). Abſurd charge againſt the primitive Chriſtians, 211.

——, Sieur la, account of him, xl. 15. His arrival with Tonti at Quebec, 16. Progreſs in their diſcoveries from Cataraconay, ibid. The former's diſtreſs at fort Crevecœur, 16. After building fort Crevecœur, plans another, and where, ibid. Revolt in the former, and his imprudence, ibid. New garriſons Crevecœur, and builds fort St. Lewis, 19. After ſeveral traverſes enters the Miſſiſſippi, and takes poſſeſſion of the Akanſas country, &c. and his adventures, 20. Returns to France, ibid. His preparations for entering the mouth of the Miſſiſſippi, 251. Quarrels with Beaujeu, the commodore, ibid. Diſcovers Florida, but miſſes the mouth of the Miſſiſſippi, 252. Diſaſters of that voyage, ibid. Why attacked by the ſavages, 253. Builds a ſtore-houſe, and his frequent removals, 254. Conſpiracy diſcovered, and his imprudent ſeverity, ibid. His war with the American ſavages, and ſucceſs what, 256. Sets out from fort St. Lewis, and after ſome croſs adventures returns, 257. Reflections on this expedition, ibid. Loſs of his frigate, and moſt of the crew how, 258. Undertakes a journey to the Illinois, 259. His adventures, and account of the country, ibid. How aſſaſſinated, as alſo ſeveral of his company, 260. His character, ibid. French avail themſelves of his diſcoveries, and what, ibid. His effects ſeized, and divided between the murtherers, 261. His murtherers

kill one another, 262. Reflection on his expedition, 270.
Saleh, Ebn Mari, revolts againſt Abdal Malek, ii. 160. Proclaims Shebib Emir, 161. Defeats the caliph's forces, 162. Defeated by Sofian, 163.
——, Ebn Ali, his ſeverity to the Damaſcenes, and to the bodies of caliphs interred there, ii. 253. Made governor of Egypt, 256. Removed from his government, 273.
——, al Malek, over-reached by his general Shamſoddin, and retires with ſpeed out of Manſel, v. 163. He re-enters, and it is beſieged by the Mungls, ibid.
——, Ebn Abdallah, put to death for Zendiaſm, ii. 314.
——, the ſon of Waſif, heads the tumultuous Turks againſt al Motazz, ii. 464. Mutual curſes between him and that caliph's mother, 467.
——, al Motadi's vizir, murthered by Muſa, ii. 470.
——, Ebn Murdas, ſeizes on Aleppo, with other conqueſts, iii. 187, & (W). Slain by the Egyptian caliph's general, 199.
——, Ebn Murdas, made prince of Aleppo, iii. 152. His riſe, and founding of that dynaſty, 161. Victory over Mortadhio'ddawla, 166.
Salem, Ebn Ziyad, made governor of Khoraſan, with his conqueſts and exactions, ii. 108, and 111. Choſen protector of that province, 127. Invades Cappadocia, but repulſed with loſs, 270.
—— kingdom, on the Senegal, its commerce with Goree, xvii. 360.
Salerno, taken by the Moſlems, who are cut in pieces by the inhabitants, ii. 474. Infidels repulſed from it, xxv. 248. . .
—— ſchools, account of them, xxviii. 63 (P).
——, prince of Anjou, and ſon of Charles, viſits Florence, with his reception, and recommending Amerigo, the navigator's anceſtor, for their general, xxxvi. 42.
Sales, Francis de, canonized at the requeſt of the French, xxvi. 463.
Salgari, or chiefs of the Atabeks in Perſia, with the duration of the dynaſty, iii. 357.
Salgarian family found a new Atabek dynaſty, iv. 165.
Salgor, the twenty-fifth ſhaw of Ormuz, is invaded by caliph Sofi, with his conqueſts and death, vi. 86*a.
Salha Rays, defeats Buhanzon, and forced to crown him king of Fez, xviii. 134.
Salikh, reduces the revolted Armenians, ii. 259.
Salinas battle fought between Pizarro and Almagro, in which the latter is defeated, xxxviii. 364.
Salisbury beſieging Orleans is killed, with the gallant defence of that place, xxiv. 9. The increaſe of its garriſon how, 10.
Salma, left by Abu Obedah, before Emeſa, i. 401.
Salman, the Perſian, becomes a zealous Moſlem, i. 94.
Salmas, taken by the Mungls, iv. 441.
Salmon, or Solomon, reſigns the Nubian crown to his nephew, and turns monk, but is ſeized and conducted into Egypt, with his noble reception from the caliph, and death, iii. 270.
Salomea empreſs, an account of her, and why horſe-whipped by the prime miniſter Iwan Schygona, xxxv. 208. Said to be delivered of a ſon in the convent to which ſhe had been baniſhed, and her declaring this with her hands on the altar, 209.
Salona, the Jews expelled out of it, xiii. 387.
Salſet, an iſland on the coaſts of Vizapour, and its only city cut out of the rock, vi. 496.
Saconica ſubmits to Venice, and war with Viſconti of Milan, xxvi. 125.
Salvedo battle againſt the Moors, xx. 291.
Salt, the common of Abyſſinia, and its various value, xv. 92. A phyſical ſort made a token of friendſhip and breeding, 93, & (A).
—— water river, at the Cape of Good Hope, xv. 521.
——, of Angola, in great requeſt, xvi. 173.
Saltzbach, count, the Swedes under him defeated, xxxiii. 315.
Saltzburg, archbiſhop, obliged to reſign, with the occaſion, xxvi. 417.
Salvador, St. the capital of Congo, whence ſo called, xvi. 44. Deſcribed, 45.
——, the Spaniards recover it, xvi. 269. The ignominy ſhewn the ſoldiers and mariners on their return to Holland, with the honours done the governor, ibid.
——, what place ſo called by Columbus, xxxvii. 6.
——, firſt Portugueſe ſettlement in Braſil, xxxix. 219.
——, capital of Bahia, deſcribed, xxxix. 222.
——, capital of Angra in Braſil, xxxix. 234.
Saluſſes is beſieged in Averſa, and capitulate, xxvii. 331.
Saluzzo, the ruin of the French under him in Naples xxxvi. 521.
Salles port deſcribed, xviii. 80.
Sama, village and fort on the Gold Coaſt, xvii. 36. Dutch fort deſcribed, and produce of the country, 37.
Samalek, taken and deſtroyed by the Arabs, ii. 310.
Samande, ſurrendered to the Mungls, iv. 416.
Samar iſland, among the Philippines, ix. 456. Its parts, coaſts, &c. 437.
Samarkand, opens its gates to the Moſlems, ii. 78. Taken by Katiba, 176. Deſcribed, iv. 404. Beſieged by the Mungls, and

its noble defence, 405. Taken and plundered, 406. Further described, v. 123. Made Timur's residence, 228. Besieged by Adel Shah, but relieved by Jehan Ghir, 232.
amarkand, where situate, by whom, and when founded, ii. 340. Whence so called, 341. And described, with its bulwarks, and other public buildings, academy, and learned men, 342. Present possessors, 343. Large commerce, and fertile district, with its true site, 343. Dirhems coined there described, 344. Depopulated after Timur's death, but restored soon after, 386. How far the emporium of the ancient commerce, ix. 201, and 203.
— province described, v. 122. And its cities, 123.
imarra, since Sarra Manray, made the residence of the caliph Motasem, ii. 418. Where situate, and its palace why called the Hill of Sacks, 420.
imbali, a sort of blacks, different from the Negrillos, ix. 433 (Y).
mboangan, a province in Mindanao, ix. 448.
mdagu's success before Mansel, v. 166.
meloddin, his bold answer to Togalak Khan, and turns him Mahometan, v. 149.
morin, king of Malabar, vi. 543 & (C). Divides his dominions among his sons, 544. The country, and its produce, 548. Some strange customs attends that dignity, 549. His reception of the Portuguese, ix. 254. Requited by Calral, 257. Defeated by Don Vasquez, 260. Success against the king of Cochin, 261. Resentment against Albuquerque, 264. Invites the Mamukes against the Portuguese, 266. And success against them, 268.
nosata, taken by the Greeks, iii. 32.
noyedes, their persons, manners, &c. described, xxxv. 12, & xxxvi, 70.
npayo, Lopez, seizes on the viceroyship of Goa, but fined by the king, ix. 285. Confirmed in his government, with his vast successes and character, 286, & (D).
rah, abhorred for his tyrannic government, ii. 74. Deposed, and his curse against the caliph, 75.
sfamah, the name of al Rashid's famous sword, with its strange qualities, and original, ii. 349.
sfamo'ddawla is confirmed Emir Omra, i. 99. Inaugurated by caliph Al-tay, 100. Defeats Bad al Cordi, 101. Complete overthrow of the Karmatians, 104. Closely imprisoned by his brother, 105. Deprived of his sight, 108. Put in possession of Persia, 109, and 114. Defeated and slain by Abul Kasem, 136.
si, in New England, what, xxxix. 267.
sun, reduced by Bajazet, xii. 71.
Samuel, Rabbi, assists the compiler of the Talmud, xiii. 171.
——, a famous Jewish oracle, xiii. 290.
——, a pretended descendant of king David, xiii. 249, & (Q).
——, Levi, chosen chief of the Jews, and persecuted for his bold zeal, xiii. 252.
——, Cophsis, a learned rabbi, his works, xiii. 254.
Sammanians, or Sammanites dynasty, its beginning, ii. 476. An end put to it by Baktuzun, iii. 138.
San, raised to the throne of Kin, iv. 365. Makes peace with the Moguls, 368. Removes his residence to Pyen-Lyang, and occasions a revolt of his troops, ibid.
Sanaga, Senegal (which see) river, and traffick, xvii. 366.
San-cha, a river in Shing-yang, vii. 513.
Sanches, Don, succeeds Ordagno in Spain, but expelled by the count of Castile, xix. 547. Restored by the king of Navarre, &c. 549 (L). Descent of the Normans, and embassy to al Hatan, king of Cordova, 550. Subdues his rebellious subjects, pardons the traitor, and is poisoned by him, 551.
——, king of Navarre, upon the acquest of Castile, suspected of a design on Leon, and variously accounted for, xx. 32. Last wise acts, and manner of his death, 34.
——, of Leon, younger brother to Alonso IX. his extraordinary project with regard to the Moors, xx. 186 (I).
——, the great, king of Navarre, his marriage with Elvira, count Gardia's grand daughter, xx. 20.
——, Don, his insurrection against his father count Garcia, but reduced and pardoned, xx. 20.
Sancho, Don, king of Castile, at war with those of Arragon and Navarre, xx. 51. Uncertain how it ended, ibid. Also with his brother Alonso VI. 52. The latter defeated, ibid. Beats him one day, but Alonso totally defeated, and made prisoner the next, 53. Obliges his brother Alonso to abdicate, xx. 53. His character, 54 (D). He enters Galicia, with his victorious army, 55. Forms a design to deprive his sisters of Toro and Zamira, 57. Slain during the blockade of the latter, 58, & (F). Issue, 245.
——, king of Castile, his generous and prudent behaviour to his brother of Leon, upon discarding his officers, xx. 129. Interview between them, 130. Prevents the king of Navarre from recovering the province of Riaja, from his brother, ibid. Composes all differences with the kings of Arragon and Navarre, by treaty, 131. Dies soon, and beheaded by his son Alonso III. 133. Alonso's second son makes the king of

Morocco retire to Algeriza, 222. He returns home, claims the crown againſt the children of his elder brother, ibid. His right of ſucceſſion declared by the ſtates, ibid. Prevents the concluſion of a peace with Granada, 228. And the other infants abandon their old father, 229. Sancho declared regent by the ſtates, but left by his brothers, ibid. Proceedings with regard to his brothers, 233. The eldeſt ſon of Caſtile excommunicated for rebellion againſt his father, xxv. 512. Remarkable declaration upon a defeat of his party, xx. 230. Confuſion among the Chriſtians in Spain, ibid. Sancho ſolemnly diſinherited, and others appointed to the ſucceſſion, 231. By a deputation from the nobility ſoftens the king, who pardons him before he dies, ibid. Succeeds his father Alonſo, notwithſtanding his will, 233. His brother Juan ſubmits, and is very kindly received, ibid. Upon his ambiguous anſwer to an embaſſy of Aben Joſeph, of Morocco, the Moors ravage the frontiers, ibid. Sancho breaks his whole naval power, 234. His declaration in an aſſembly of the ſtates, ibid. Diſturbances in the new reign ſuppreſſed, ibid. Embaſſy to France, and with what view, ibid. Obliges Aben Joſeph, of Morocco, to raiſe the ſiege of Xerez, ibid. For two millions of marvadies ſuffers the Moors to return to Africa, 285. The queen delivered of Ferdinand, who is declared his heir by the ſtates, ibid. Embaſſy to France, between which and Sancho, Edward I. of England, offers his mediation, ibid. Sancho receives great diſturbance from the jealouſies of Juan de Lara, 240. The infant Juan is releaſed, ibid. Zachary Benedict, a Genoeſe admiral, diſperſes the Mooriſh fleet, 241. And the king reduces Tureſa, ibid. Makes his will, appointing the queen tutoreſs of Ferdinand, his ſucceſſor, 244. King Henry's brother killed in a mutiny at Burgos, 328.

Sancho, of Arragon, marries Donna Blanca, xx. 125.

——, of Navarre, marries Donna Sancha, the emperor's daughter, xx. 126.

——, Ramirez of Arragon, ſucceeds his father Ramiro, xx. 437. His character and expedition againſt the Moors, ibid. Called to the throne of Navarre, and acquires part of that kingdom, ibid. His exploits and victories over the Moors, 438. In beſieging Hueſca, he is mortally wounded, 439. His iſſue, ibid.

——, ſucceeds his father as king of the Majorcas, xxi. 104. And governs his dominions peaceably, and his character, ibid. Jayme, of Arragon, diſpoſed to ſeize his territories, but is diſſuaded, 105.

Sancho, Don, defeated by Ferdinand of Leon, but defeats the Moors, xxii. 33. Their deſtroy a ſmall Portugueſe ſquadron, 34.

——, of Portugal, ſucceeds his father Alonſo, xxii. 37. His conſort Dulcia and their iſſue, ibid. & (D). Takes a different turn now, 38. Gains over ſome Engliſh adventurers to attack and take Silves, 39. Several attempts between them and the Moors, with various fortune, and Dulcia dies, 40. His ſteady government, and the good effects, ibid. He reduces Elvas, and dies rich, with his character, 41. His body found uncorrupt four hundred years after, ibid.

—— II. or with the hood, ſucceeds his father Alonſo II. of Portugal, xxii. 46. Settles the quarrel with the clergy, and his aunts, 47. Viſits his territories, and does acts of mercy and juſtice, with a ſtrange turn in the people, who dethrone him, 48. The pretended and real cauſes for this ſtep, 49. Succeſs againſt the Moors, and the regency conferred by the pope on his brother Alonſo, 50. Attempts to recover his dominions by the help of St. Ferdinand of Caſtile, 52. But diſappointed, he retires to Toledo, and dies, with his character, and that of his brother Alonſo, ibid. (G). Remarkable tranſaction of one of the king's governors, 53.

—— I. becomes king of Navarre on his brother's reſignation, xxii. 301. Marches to aſſiſt the Gaſcons, and in his abſence the Moors inveſt Pampeluna, 402. Sancho's method for returning over the ſea, beats the infidels, and purſues his conqueſts, ibid. Fortifies Pampeluna, retires to Leyra, and gives the command of the army to his ſon Garcia, 403. Poſſeſſes Upper Navarre, with an account of this kingdom, 404 (B).

—— II. Abarca ſucceeds his father Garcia II. king of Navarre, xxii. 408. Defeats the Moors, inviding count Garcia Fernandez of Caſtile, 409. The deſolation by the Moor Almanſor, in Caſtile, and after giving battle, drives him out of Navarre, ibid. Upon which the Chriſtian princes unite, and Sancho dies, 410.

—— the Great, ſon of Garcia III. king of Navarre, his education and character, xxii. 413. Marries Menia Elvira of Caſtile, and after ſettling his dominions, expels the Moors, 414. Conqueſts over them by help of the Chriſtian natives, and over others who envied him, ibid. Reforms the monks through his dominions, 415. Acceſſion to Caſtile, ibid. Reſtores Palentia, and the differences with the king of Leon accommodated, 416. Salutary regulations, and diſtribution of his dominions among his four ſons, who aſſume the title of kings, 417.

icho IV. succeeds his father Garcia IV. king of Navarre, xxii. 424. Makes alliance with his uncle Ramiro of Arragon, against Castile; the latter dies, and divides his dominions, ibid. Upon Ramino's death, Sancho of Navarre renews the treaty with Sancho of Arragon, with the consequences, 23. Sancho of Navarre opposes the wild pretences of pope Gregory VII. and his brother Raymond causes Sancho to be assassinated, 424.

– V. king of Arragon, succeeds Sancho V. in Navarre, xxii 426. Conduct with regard to Alonso, king of Castile and Leon, with his wife domestic government, ibid. Gives Sobrava and Ribagorca to his son Pedro, but is killed at the siege of Huesca, 27.

–, or the Wise, succeeds his father king of Navarre, xxii. 431. Obliges Raymond king of Arragon to a peace, recovers many places, and hinders the coalition of the Moorish princes, ibid. How his commander Pedro becomes sovereign of Albarracin, 432. His subserviency to Sancho, ibid. This an expedient shewing the king's wisdom, ibid. Further instances of his policy, 433. Defeats a confederacy of Arragon and Castile against him, 434. The latter princes submit to the arbitration of king Henry of England, 435. The use he makes of this calm, ibid. They refuse Henry's decision, but adjust their disputes among themselves, ibid. How he saves Pedro d'Azagra from their resentment, 436. Sancho's daughter Berengara married to Richard I. of England, whose seneschal in Gascony he assists, and dies, ibid.

–, the Strong and the Hidden, succeeds his father Sancho VII. king of Navarre, and his character, xxii. 436. Accepts the king of Morocco's offer, with his voyage to Africa, and the consequences, 437. The kings of Castile and Arragon attack Sancho's dominions in his absence, and their conquests there, 438. Returns home, the lord of Biscay concluding a treaty for him with Castile, 440. Sancho's prudent endeavours to recover his kingdom, and a peace concluded with Arragon, to whose king Sancho lends money and troops, which are very instrumental in obtaining a victory over the Moors, 441. Advantages of this victory to him, 442. Resumes his designs for the benefit of his subjects, and security of his dominions, ibid. He adopts James, king of Arragon, his heir, with a full account of that matter, 443. His death, and he the last of the male line of Garcia Inquinez, 45.

cian island described, in which is Francis Xaverius's tomb and chapel, viii. 88 (R).

covan submits to Inca Mayta Capac, xxxix. 7.

Sanctia, empress, account of her, xxix. 219 (I).

Sanction, pragmatic, in France, what, and by whom established, xxiv. 22. By whom made a fundamental law in France, 49. Published, but soon after abrogated, xxvi. 156. Guaranteed, and that through Great Britain, xxxvii. 205. Account of it, xlii. 515.

Sand, a rain of it in Egypt, ii. 494.

——, red, a mountain on the Cape of Good Hope, xv. 529.

Sandal, or Hollywood, a cure for the venereal disease, xvi. 120, & (O).

Sandomir, Palatine, arrested with his daughter the Dzarina, but released on paying a vast sum, and afterwards sent prisoners to Jaroslaw, xxxv. 293.

Sandoval, Philip III's favourite, made duke of Lerma, and minister, xxi. 331. With a reinforcement to the allied provinces from Tezcuco, defeats the Mexicans, xxxviii. 245. Sent to assist the frontier provinces, and defeats the Mexicans twice, 250. Repulses them from a post upon an eminence with great slaughter, and returns to Tezcuco, 251. Defeated by the Mexicans at Tacuba, 266. Builds the town of Espiritu Santo, 278. Defeating the Catimens they submit, 279.

San-dsio, the sixty-seventh emperor of Japan, ix. 124.

—— -go II. the seventy-first emperor, ix. 125.

Sandwich, earl, under his master's mediation, finishes a peace between Spain and Portugal, xxii. 344. Answer to the French partisans, with the states gratitude to the English, ibid. Ship blown up, xxxi. 483.

Sangaar streights, between Japan and Jetzo, ix. 150.

Sangania, a province of Indostan, a nest of bloody pirates, vi. 217. Their way of fighting and cruelty to their prisoners, ibid. & (B).

Sangarius river, shifts it course once and again, iv. 273 (E).

Sanguin, on the Gold Coast, described, xvii. 216.

Sanhedrim, Jewish, whether subsisting after the destruction of Jerusalem, xiii. 138.

Sanjar reconciled to his brother Barkiarok, and promoted by him, joins his brother Mohamed against him, and both defeated by him, iii. 305. Falsely said to have been assassinated, 314. Divides the empire with his nephew, 325. Friendly interview with him, 335. Puts the rebel Atsiz to death, 351. Success against the rebel Atsiz, 356. Defeated and taken by the Turks, with their treatment of him, 363. His release, death, and great character, 369.

Sanjar, the fixth ſultan of the Seljuks, divides the empire with his nephew Mahmud, iv. 147. Reduces the revolted Ahmed, 149. Spares the revolted Atſiz, ibid. And the Samarkanders, but ſhamefully defeated by the Karakitayans, 150. Frequent clemency to the rebel Atſiz, 151. Defeats Huſſeyn the Gaur, and ſends home, ibid. Taken, and kept priſoner four years by the Turkmans, eſcapes at length, but dies of grief, 152. His conqueſts, character, &c. 153. Long impriſonment among the Turcomen, iv. 152.

——, defeated and taken priſoner by Abuſaid Mirza, alſo put to death, v. 401.

——, Mirza, made governor of Maru, v. 414.

Sanjaſſi, a ſtrict ſect of Indian Bramans, vi. 663.

Sanctius, patriarch of Alexandria, makes a great number of converts, with his aqueduct and other works there, ii. 465.

San-kepa, defeated in his attempt on Tonquin, iv. 372.

Sang-ko, an oppreſſing miniſter of Hupilay, detected and ruined, iv. 590. His vaſt treaſures ſeized, 591.

Sankrats, among the Talapoys, their dignity, &c. vii. 248. 254.

Sankun (Ilako) Vang Khan, his ſon's defeat and flight, iv. 336. Unjuſt jealouſy of Temujin, 339 (N). Defeated and wounded by him, 341. Rejects Temujin's offers, 343. Haughty anſwer to him, 344. His flight and death, 346.

Sanſa province, an account of its inhabitants, and their ſavage manners, xxxix. 59. Some peculiar cuſtoms among the nations here, 60.

Sanſarol, iſle, one of the New Philippines, deſcribed, ix. 607, & (E).

Sanſeverino recovers all the towns between the Po and Breſcian, xxvii. 213. Killed in his march to Trente, and his army routed, with his character, 217. Stratagem of Bargo to recover them from their pannic, proves fatal, ibid.

Santiſtevan, count, viceroy of Naples, treads in the very ſteps of his predeceſſor, xxviii. 327. Completes the coinage, and raiſes the value of the new coin, with ſeveral other regulations, and recalled, 328.

Santo, its wonderful tree deſcribed, xiv. 447, and notes.

Sanvitores, Diego de, firſt miſſionary to the Mariannes iſlands, with his ill ſucceſs and death, vi. 535 (M).

Samutius, made patriarch of Alexandria, and ſhameful ſimony, iii. 205.

Saphets, its Jewiſh academy, xiii. 367. Learned men there, 368, & (P). A fatal rupture among them, 371. Some arrant ſtts diſcovered, 372.

Sapieha attacks Oginſko's trenches, but is repulſed, and after a ſecond attack with equal loſs, an accommodation propoſed and accepted through Polignac's addreſs, xxxiv. 260. Defeats Oginſki, 297.

——, young, defeats Oginſki, upon which the king publiſhes a mandate, xxxiv. 300. An accommodation between him and Oginſki, 330. Cataſtrophe of that young prince, 405 (A).

Saracens empire, cauſe of its riſe, ix. 218. How that people ſpread all over the eaſt, 223. Propagate their religion, 225. Alſo into Africa, and the Red Sea, ibid. Defeated ſeveral times by the emperor Leon, but could not be driven out of Italy, xxvii. 14.

——, another invaſion of Corſica and Sardinia by them, xxv. 231. Inveſt the coaſts of Italy, xxv. 240. Incurſions in Italy, 251. Succeſsful irruption into Italy, 252. Plunder and burn the monaſtery of St Benedict, 258. Invade the northern parts of Italy, 261.

——, from Africa, ſurpriſe and plunder Geneva, xxv. 277. Their deſcent upon Tuſcany, but defeated, 307.

——, when they firſt infeſted Italy, xxvii. 8 (C). Their incurſions and ſucceſsful ravages in Capua, Naples, and Benevento, who retire to Bari, 15. With other Italian princes invade the pope's dukedom, 18. Who is obliged to purchaſe a peace from the infidels, with the terms, 19. Strengthen themſelves in Italy, and their ravages, 20. Still continue their ravages in Benevento, but are all cut off by the Greeks, 22. Beſiege Bari, but obliged by the Cataphan to retire, 40.

Saragoſſa, taken by the Saracens, ii. 190. Battle, xxx. 441. King Philip's defeat there by Staremberg, xxi. 516.

Saraſins, a gold coin ſtamped at Ormuz, ix. 378.

Sarah, or Zaara, deſert, deſcribed, xvii. 375. Alſo its inhabitants, animals in uſe, and weapons, 377. Tents where made, women their employ, dreſs, &c. 378. Complexion, ſtature, &c. 379. Adowars or villages, 380. Granaries and diet, 381. Healthineſs, 382. Superſtitious funerals, ibid. And groſs ignorance, 383. Contempt of fire-arms, 384. Policy, trade, and caravans, 385. Take their directions by the flight of birds, 386, & (D).

——, or Sahara, a famous deſert, xvii. 399. Its modern diviſion, 400. Strange inhabitants and language, with its produce and quadrupeds, alſo a ſtrange one deſcribed, 401. Its wonderful ſand-bank, 402. Monuments, &c. ibid. Various provinces, 403.

Saranza ſold to the Genoeſe, xxvii. 425.

ray, the preſon of the Perſian princes, vi. 62.
rbedal princes revolt againſt Timur Bek, and their country ruined, v. 257, & (G).
dinia, the Genoeſe and Piſans conquer that iſland, with the different accounts of their annals reſpectively, xxviii. 356.
—, king of, driven out of the Parmeſan, xxvii. 213. Diſcontent of that king, 217. That king poſſeſſing the Spaniards camp at Rimini, and recovering Savoy; but he loſes it again, 224. The views of France in offering Geneva to that king fruſtrated, and the little relief given him by the emperor, 225. The Engliſh ſupport him, ibid. That king's manifeſto, 226. His demands through the Britiſh court, 229. Defeated at Villa-Franca, and the taking of Chateau-dauphiny, &c. from him, 231. Attempt on the entrenchments of the French and Spaniards diſappointed, and his retreat to Maraſſo, 232. Uneaſineſs whence, ibid. That king's maſterly diſpoſition to diſlodge the enemy, 237.
— iſland deſcribed, xxxvii. 490.
—, ſequel of its hiſtory, and acquiſition of territory to its king, xlii. 528.
dis, taken by John Ducas, iv. 206. Its laſt ſtrength, and the Turks cut in pieces here, xii. 30.
gans, account of that country, xlii. 146.
gel, or Sarcelles, a city of Algiers deſcribed, viii. 238. & (L).
chan, makes alliance with Andronicus againſt the Othmans, xii. 46. Defeats them, 7.
nanes (Shammanes) in India, their learning, ſects, and worſhip, vii. 186. Extirpated by the Brammans, 187.
natia, the claſſic name of Poland, xxxiv.

s, whether the native inhabitants of Kazan, vi. 142. Their plenty of paſturage, 46.
j (Sarug) the ancient Batnæ, and plundered by the Greeks, iii. 27. Where ſtate, and taken by the Franks, 318.
ay burned by Timur Bek, and where ſtate, v. 293, & (U).
cus, Sachem, of the Pequots, deſerted his people, and cut off, xxxix. 286.
fras, in great plenty in Florida, xxxix. 4.
ika, made governeſs of Tauris, and married to a deſcendant of Hulaku, v. 198.
n, a wicked miniſter of Towhan Temur, 42. His death fatal to his family, 44.
lake dried up at Mahomet's birth, i. 19.
ol deſtroyed by his command, 179.
ges, their addreſs in a negociation with e French, xl. 138.
nnah town and river deſcribed, xl. 455.
:merously aſſiſted by the Caroliniens, ibid. Tranſactions there with the Creeks, 456.
Savannois Indians, who, xxxix. 396. Wars, and the manner of conducting them, 398. Notions and cuſtoms, 491. Degree taken by a hunter among them, 402. Character, ibid.
Savelli's defeat by Ceri in a ſally from Crema, xxvii. 281.
Savi, its original council, and firſt buſineſs, xxvii. 81.
Sault, St. Louis, a village in Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 388.
Saunders, with Holmes and Durell, make diſpoſitions for attacking the lower town of Quebec, xl. 237.
Savona and Albenga revolt from Genoa at the emperor's inſtigation, xxviii. 380. Genoeſe make a general aſſault on it without ſucceſs, 381. Submits to Genoa, 382.
—— iſland deſcribed, xli. 518.
Savonarolla, a Dominican friar, his prophecies, xxiv. 100 (F). Exhortations to call a council for reforming the church, and his excommunication, xxvi. 237. Account of him, and is for the power of the people, who conſidered him as a prophet, xxxv. 356. The government of Florence by his means new-modelled, ibid. A Franciſcan raiſed up againſt him, with the effects by an ordeal accepted on both ſides, but the champions fail, 357. Tortured, with his death, and that of two of his fraternity, ibid. xxiv. 102. ſub not. xxvi. 239.
Savoy, duke, makes a ſeparate peace with the French, xxi. 473. Openly declares for the allies, 496. Progreſs of his arms, and how prevented after the battle of St. Quintin, xxiv. 225. His conduct, 315. Comes to the French court, with his views, 388. Reception, addreſs, and aſſiduity, with a treaty for reſtoring Saluces, or an equivalent from the duke, and his return home, 389. Has promiſes of ſupport from Spain, ibid. Left to make the beſt peace with Spain that he could, 444. Dies, 522. Young duke's death, whom his brother Charles Emanuel ſucceeds, and the dutcheſs made regent, 550. Dutcheſs, her interview with her brother at Grenoble, 554. Duke joins the allies, and made captain general in Italy, whom Catinat oppoſes, with the characters of both, xxv. 126, 158. Firmneſs to the confederacy very remarkable, 166. Repulſed by the duke of Berwick, near Montmelian, and the latter prevails, with rigorous orders for repriſals on ſome Genoeſe priſoners revoked, xxviii. 516. War waged by him on the ſide of Lombardy, 530. Declines the crown of Bohemia, xxx. 134. Accedes to the grand alliance, who is defeated near Saluſſes, 371. Enters France, and raiſes contributions in Dau-

phiny, 376. Inactive on account of a private negociation, 383. Secretly concludes a separate peace at Loretto with the French, 386. And beſieging Valentia, he obliges the allies to accept of the neutrality, 387. Concludes an alliance with the emperor, 401. Accedes to the treaty of Utrecht, under the queen of England's mediation, 470.

Savoy, duke of, his cruelty to ſome Genevois, xxxvii. 266. His propoſals to Geneva rejected, and his demands by a herald, who pronounces the Genevois rebels, 268. Another proclamation in favour of them, with his meſſage to the Fribourgers diſregarded, and this expedition why called the Herring one, 270, & (B). Treaty concluded, with the terms, ibid. That duke's demands rejected by Geneva, with the aſcendency of the Savoyard party, on a meſſage from Fribourg and Soleure, 274. His ambition, with a bold ſtand made by ſecretary Vandelli, 275. An end put to that duke's juriſdiction in Geneva, 276. The perſeverance, moderation, and regularity of this revolution, and to what chiefly owing, ibid. Renews his attempt on Geneva, but defeated, 303. Takes Saluces, 304. Attempt on Geneva diſcouraged by the pope, and baffled through the king of France's aſſiſtance, ibid. On the aſſaſſination of Henry III. of France, the duke retakes Boane, and his infamous breach of capitulation, 307. Confidence of ſucceſs in ſcaling Geneva, whoſe troops are repulſed every where, 317. Exploits of a Genevois gunner, taylor, and woman, with the enemies loſs, retreat, and the duke's ſaying on the ill ſucceſs, 318. Execution of the priſoners, and their heads ſtuck on the walls, 319. Reproached every where, and his apology, ibid. Makes alliance with the Bernois, 325.

——, prince Thomas, takes Rocca de Vigeuano, xxv. 13.

——, hiſtory of that houſe, and the country deſcribed, xxxvii. 482. Alſo its inhabitants, 483. Origin of that houſe, 490. Erected into a duchy by the emperor Sigiſmund, 494. Spaniards driven out by the aſſiſtance of the French, 507. Recovered, 511.

Savoyards, aſcendency of that party in Geneva, and the duke's management, xxxvii. 271. Who prevails again, ibid. Party (Mamalukes) upon the diſcovery of a conſpiracy are outlawed, 276.

Saux, the ſon of Morad, his rebellion and puniſhment, xii. 65, & (X).

Sawda, Mahomet's ſecond wife, i. 239.

Saxe, progreſs of the French under him in Dutch Flanders, xlii. 496. Succeſs, 497. Lawenburg, arreſted, and ſent priſoner [illegible]nna, xxx, 316. Subdues Sileſia, but afterwards defeated by Torſtenſon, and mortally wounded, though Torſtenſon is obliged to relinquiſh his enterpriſe on Brieg, 259. Attempting to throw ſuccours into Schweidnitz, is defeated, and dies of his wounds, xxxiii. 278.

Saxe, Weimar, his ſucceſſes in Oſnaburg, xxiv. 549. xxx. 167. Marches into Bavaria, and takes Ratiſbon, &c. 210. Eſcapes, and the execution of ſixteen of the conſpirators in Walſtein's plot, 216. Treaty concluded by that duke with France, and he ſurpriſes the caſtle of Hotienbaar, taking alſo Saverne in Lorrain, 228. Routs Merci, diſputing his paſſage of the Soane, 234. After taking three of the firſt towns, and inveſting Rhinfeldt, defeats the Imperialiſts, and takes their generals Savelli and Wert, 236. Anſwer on the head of Briſac to the French miniſter Guebriant, 237. Dies, and the conſequences, xxiv. 552. His army how diſpoſed, xxxiii. 272. Separates, 276. After ſeveral advantages totally defeated by the Bavarians, 282.

Saxo-Grammaticus, his character, xxxii. 174, & (A).

Saxons, revolt, with an account of them and their country, xxiii. 126. Charlemagne reduces them to ſubmiſſion, 129. Revolting ſubmit, and offer Pepin to become chriſtians, 132. Again ſubmit to Charlemagne, but a third part of them obliged to quit the country, 147. After an eighth revolt ſubmit, and are entirely ſupplanted by Charlemagne, 153. This general renders Oxenſtiern's project in Bohemia ineffectual, xxx. 212. Different views and diſſentions there upon among the confederates, ibid. enter Pomerania, 466.

——, by whom reduced, xxxii. 47.

—— troops, freſh diſturbances occaſioned by them in Poland, xxxiv. 291. The medium ſtruck out for ſilencing clamours, ibid. Become odious, and repeated addreſſes to diſmiſs them; a camp is marked out Marienburg, and their artillery ſent to Polish Pruſſia, 310. Are defeated at Paltruſk, 338. A new confederacy ſet on foot for driving them out of Poland, with divers rencontres, 394. The ravages committed by the confederates, ibid.

Saxony, commotions there, xxix. 60. Embaſſy from the pope and emperor to that elector, with his anſwer, and that of the aſſembly at Smalcalde, xxx. 22. That elector ſtripped of his dominions by his couſins count Maurice and brother, 52. Defeated and taken priſoner in a battle fought in the wood Schwainhart, 54, & (X). Inveſted with the eſtates of the ſucceſſion to Juliers and Cleves, with the conditions, 101. Acts againſt the elector Palatine, with his motives and ſources, 144.

144. Confederacy formed for the defence of Lower Saxony, 160. Confederacy renewed, 171. Elector makes a treaty with Guſtavus, joins him with his forces at Wittenberg, and they agree to fight Tilly encamped at Leipſic, with the diſpoſition of both armies, 192. Tilly changes his diſpoſition, and the concern he is in, 193, & (I). Conquers Luſatia, and takes Prague, 195. Shameful exceſſes of the elector's army to what owing, ibid. All remonſtrances made to that elector in behalf of the common cauſe ineffectual, 206. Wholly attentive to a ſeparate peace, but the reſt of the confederates indifferent, 221. Concludes a treaty with the emperor, 223. Which other ſtates and cities ſign, 224. Takes Magdeburg, and ſurpriſes Tangermunde, 229. Retakes Zuichaw, but does not keep his word, 253. A truce concluded by that elector, with Koningſmarck, 276. Quitting the ſiege of Temeſwaer, attacks the Turks, who defeat him, 387. On the death of John Sobieſki, the elector renouncing Lutheraniſm, is choſen king of Poland, and he forces his competitor the prince of Conti to retire, 388. xxxiv. 406. Tony, duke of, his right, xxx. 493. Wavers in his attachment to Guſtavus, through the intrigues of Arnheim, the king's inveterate enemy, and other counſellors, xxxiii. 247. Intends to compel the Swedes to quit Germany, and gains over the elector of Brandenburg, 263. That party increaſes in Poland, through the dint of money, xxxiv. 274.

—, hiſtory of that electorate, xlii. 173. Name, ſituation, and extent, ibid. Air, produce, mines, and nature of the inhabitants, with their religion and language, 174. Its capital and other towns, ibid. Diviſion among the younger ſons of that houſe, 175. Privileges of the elector, ibid. Antient inhabitants of the country, 176. They chooſe twelve chieftains yearly, and one of theſe their chief judge, ibid. Their kings choſen only in time of war, and the firſt, 177. War made on the antient inhabitants till they became chriſtians, 178. By whom this was effected, ibid.

Sayſan, the third ſultan of the Rum dynaſty, mentioned only by Greek authors, and often called Khlizinſtlan by them, iv. 209. Deſerted by Gouras, and makes peace with the Romans, 211. Renews his incurſions againſt them, 214. Engages them near Filomilion, 215. Narrowly eſcapes being taken, and concludes a peace with Alexio, 216. Is forewarned of his brother's treachery, yet raſhly ventures on his ruin, 217. Beſieged by him in Tyganion, ibid. Betrayed by the citizens, and, deprived of his ſight, is ſtrangled, 218.

Sayſan, the nephew of Karaman Mantakhix, his revolt, and ſeizes on Epheſus, xii. 36.

——, lake in the country of Eluth Mungls, iv. 292.

Sayfo'ddin, prince of Hella, defeated and ſlain by Mohammed Shah, iv. 141.

——, the ſon of Zenghi, ſeizes on Moſul, iv. 163. Treachery and ſucceſs againſt Joſce.in in Syria, 164.

——, prince, leads the vanguard againſt Huſſayn, v. 219.

Sayle, (colonel William) governor of Carolina, xl. 423.

Sayn, made vizir by the regent Juban, undermines him with the khan, v. 190.

Saypan, or St. Joſeph iſland, one of the Mariannes, deſcribed, ix. 508.

Sceſcia, a blind learned rabbi, his works and character, xiii. 177.

Sayri Tapac, an Inca prince, accepts a penſion from Canneta, the viceroy of Peru, xxxviii. 444. His exclamation on preſenting the inſtrument for that purpoſe, 445. Death, ibid.

Sbigneus, baſtard ſon of Uladiſlaus I. civil wars in Poland headed by him, who is defeated, taken priſoner, and releaſed, xxxiv. 74. Civil wars in Poland, through his ambition, who is twice defeated by the king, 76. Through whoſe lenity he revolts a third time, but ſuffers at laſt, with contradictory accounts of his death, 77, & (A).

Saad, Ebn Zararah, comes over to Mahomet, i. 84.

——, Ebn Moadh's ſeverity to the Koreidhites, and dies preſently after of his wounds, i. 131.

——, Ebn al Raba', ſubmits to Mohammed, i. 87.

——, Ebn Wakka's great ſucceſs in Perſia, i. 390. Plunders the royal capital, treaſury, arſenal, &c. of an immenſe value, 433. 506.

——, Ebn Zendies, ii. 69.

——, the grandſon of Othman, turned out of his government, but reſtored, ii. 75. 78. Takes Samarcand and Sarmud, ibid.

Saada, Yezid's wife, her ſingular complaiſance to him, ii. 213.

——, Yaminoddawla, made governor of Aleppo, iii. 186.

Saadet Keray, the fourth khan of Crim Tartary, v. 114.

Saadi Effendi's account of the Othman family and ſettlements, xii. 5, and notes.

Saadiah, a learned Jew, oppoſes the tranſmigration doctrine, but is oppoſed by the Jewiſh chief, xiii. 245, & (C). His writings, ibid.

Saadid Khan, defeats the Maharattas, and joins in Nizam's conſpiracy, vi. 463. Amuſes the emperor's generals, 464. Joined

by Kaudoran and other officers, alſo taken priſoner with them, 467. Sent to ſeize the Omra's effects at Dehli, 471. Dies of grief or poiſon, 472. His eſtate confiſcated by the Shah, 475.

Saadq'ddawla puts Abu Faras to death, iii. 52. Driven out of Aleppo, 54. His return and reception by Bacjur, 78. Refuſes his uſual tribute to the Greek emperor, and obliges him to a peace, 106. Succeſs againſt Bacjur and al Ramla, and his treachery juſtly puniſhed, 116. His death, 117. Accuſed of poiſoning Argun Khan, and maſſacred, xiii. 299.

Saavedra, Alvaro de, his diſcoveries beyond the line, ix. 595. Large continent, inhabitants, &c. 596. Deſcribed, ibid.

Scaglia, Abbe, from Savoy, the quarrel with England continued by him, xxiv. 504.

Scali, one of the Florentine demagogues, arreſted, put to death, &c. and the confuſion how remedied, xxxvi. 157.

Scaliger's advancing againſt Florence and hoſtilities ſtill continue, xxxvi. 101. With an alliance between Florence and Venice, 104. On the invaſion of the Veroneſe, concludes a peace at Venice, ibid. Conduct and courage, who is forced to decamp, 112.

——, Facino, ſurpriſed and taken priſoner, but ſoon delivered, xxxvii. 419. Death without iſſue or relations, and his recommending count Philip of Pavia to the Milaneſe, 423. Mercenaries, their deſection, and how brought back, 424.

Scanderbeg, revolting from Amurath, ſeizes on Albania, xxix. 417. Defeat there by the Turks, and flight into Italy, xxvi. 198. Death of that celebrated hero, 441 (S).

Scandinavians ſettled in Ruſſia, with their conqueſts, and called Wargers, to whom the Ruſſes, or Ruſſians, owe their origin, xxxv. 179, & (B). Which laſt name the Novogrod Sclavonians ſeem to have borrowed from the Finns, 180.

Scefre Krou, on the Grain-coaſt, deſcribed, xvii. 217.

Scetta, a province of Angola, deſcribed, xvi. 175.

Scaffhauſen, account of it, and alliance with the Swiſs Cantons, xlii. 143.

Schaffiroff, on the czar Peter's return to Moſcow, that vice-chancellor, why condemned to die, xxxv. 533. But afterwards baniſhed, and all his effects confiſcated, ibid.

Schaal, a Jeſuit, in high favour in China, viii. 498. Aſſiſts at the emperor's death, and intercedes with the new one in favour of the chriſtians, 502. Prevents the Dutch from trading in China, x. 351.

Schenck, Spaniards ſurpriſe that fort, after which the French and Dutch joining, they inveſt it, xxxi. 315. Retaken by aſſault commanded by William of Naſſau, 317.

Schenectady, in New York, taken and burnt by the French, xxxix. 350. This invaſion by whom probably favoured, with Leſly's and Milbourne's putting themſelves at the head of affairs, but hold out againſt the new governor Fletcher, ibid.

Scheremetow, the Ruſſian general gains ſeveral advantages near Derpt, and a victory over general Schlippenback, xxxv. 419. Encounters between them on the Peipus and Ladoga lakes, with a Swediſh frigate taken, and the conſtant alarms from hence in Livonia and Eſthonia, 419. Takes Notteburg by ſtorm, yet the garriſon of an hundred men, under colonel Schlippenbach, making a ſtand, obtain an honourable capitulation on the breach, with the condition, 421. Sent into Livonia, by the czar, 452.

Schetz, ſtratagem of that governor of Boiſe-duc, in making the firſt ſallies ſword in hand, xxxi. 277.

Schomberg's ſucceſsful irruption into Andaluſia, xxi. 426.

——, and Inchiquin, with many others, go for Portugal, xxii. 378. With the auxiliary troops embark from Liſbon, 345. Recalled, and Galway ſent in his place to command the Engliſh in Portugal, 368. Made a marſhal, with his character, xxiv. 501. Obtains the ſignal victory of Villa Vicioſa, which fixes Braganza on the throne, xxv. 89. Obtains conſiderable advantages in Catalonia, 111. Mortally wounded, xxx. 378.

Schonen, its loſs to Denmark, xxx. 59. Diſturbances there, 138. Revolt there, 165. Taken, xxxiii. 412.

Schouten's voyage into the Pacific ocean, xi. 282. Iſlands diſcovered by him, 284. Obliged to diſcontinue his courſe, 289. Arrival at the Green iſlands, and New Guinea, 292. Encounter with the natives, and a deſcription of the coaſts and iſlands, 293. The advantages of his diſcoveries and journal, eſpecially to England, and the South-ſea company, 297.

—— iſland, on the South-ſea, xi. 295. Deſcribed, 315.

Schulemberg marches from Saxony to Upper Poland, to aſſiſt the Ruſſians, xxxv. 432. Fine retreat, xxxiii. 343. xxxiv. 354. Poland defeated by an inconſiderable body of Swedes, near Warſaw, 361. From Saxony entirely defeated, 368.

Schulten's ſeditions, and character of al Hariri's works, iii. 330, & (S).

Schuyler, colonel Peter, his expedition from New York againſt Quebec, xxxix. 349. Defeats a ſuperior army of French, and returns home, 350.

huyler, governor of New York, intrigues with the Iroquios againſt the French, xl. 162. His honeſt declaration, and reply of the French to it, ibid.
hweinfort, its goverment, xlii. 139.
ialdres, in Denmark, what, and their employment, xxxii. 49.
lavi, revolt from the Greeks over to Abdal Malek, and how bribed to it, ii. 167. Make an irruption into Thrace, and driven from Conſtantinople by the ſlaves, 493.
—, of Laſatia, make a ſucceſsful irruption into Saxony, and defeat the Imperial general, with other public diſaſters, xxix. 75.
lerus, Bardas, defeats Bardas Phocas, and abandoned by Abdallah, iii. 80. Defeated afreſh by Phocas, 84. Impriſoned by Adaddawla, and inſtigates him againſt the emperor's miniſters, ibid. Releaſe, and ſucceſs againſt Baſilius, 107. Reconciled to him, 111.
ippenbach, operations of that Swediſh general in Livonia, xxxiii. 344. Defeated, xxxv. 425.
olberg choſen archbiſhop of Lunden, through the king's intereſt, with his letter to the pope againſt the king, and the king's barber ſubſtituted in his room, and confirmed by the pope, though afterwards revoked, xxii. 411.
faraad, the ſeventy-fourth king of Abyſſinia, xv. 208.
prut (Sproth) Rabbi Iſaac, an inveterate enemy to the Chriſtians, xiii. 313 (E).
cerbro, a river of Sierra Leona, deſcribed, vii. 229.
rpions, a monſtrous kind at Baghdad, iii. 36, and iv. 157. Several of them in Congo, xvi. 58.
tia Nova (Acadia) its extent, and the French claim why ridiculous, xxxix. 254. Its frequent change of maſters, and coming into the French hands, 256. Deſcribed, 61. Its inhabitants chiefly of French extraction, and their partiality to their country, ibid. How to be remedied, ibid. With the complaints againſt governors Phillips and Armſtrong on that head, 262. Its twelve diſtricts, and deputies from each, with their office, ibid. (D). Its limits undetermined, and difference among geographers, ibid. (D). Difference among writers about the quality of the country, 53, ſub not. Its produce, ibid. in fin.
land, its king excommunicated, xxv. 18.
—, conqueſts there by what Daniſh king, xxii. 38.
—, rebellion there on the young pretender's landing, xlii. 495.
Scotland, church of, declared independent of the archbiſhop of York, xxvi. 209.
Scots, their treaty with France about the ſucceſſion reſpectively, xxiii. 413.
——, gens d'armes firſt eſtabliſhed, xxiii. 466.
—— college founded at Rome, xxvi. 407.
—— regiment firſt fire by platoons in Leipſic battle, xxxiii. 242.
Scotti, his conqueſts in the Pavian, xxxvii. 132. Retreat from Placentia to Parma, ibid. Aſſiſted in Placentia by the podeſta of Parma, drives out his opponents, 151. Succeſſes of that podeſta, 124.
Scriptures, given by God in great numbers, according to the Mohammedans, i. 329.
Scyfates, account of, xxv. 388, & (D).
Sea, Southern and Northern, whether any communication between them, ix. 576. Schemes for diſcovering it, 578.
—— wolf of Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 389.
—— cow of Canada deſcribed, xxxix. 389.
Searl, Mr. ſucceeds lord Willoughby, governor of Barbadoes, with the acts he paſſed, xli. 143.
Sebaſte, promiſed to Manuel, and deſtroyed by Khliziaſthan, iv. 226.
Sebaſtian, king of Monomotapa, converted, xv. 469. Cruel to his converts, ibid. Remorſe and revenge, 470.
——, king of Portugal, diſſuaded from ſailing into India, ix. 295.
—— very young, ſucceeds his grand-father Juan III. and his grand-mother regent, xxii. 237. Who repels the Moors, but devolves the title on cardinal Henry, with his character, and that of Sebaſtian, and the errors in his education, 239. Cabals at court to detriment the crown and people, ibid. Declines entering into the league againſt the Turks, and a marriage with a princeſs of France, 240. Makes a fruitleſs excurſion into Africa, 241. Declares for Muley Hamet, king of Fez, againſt his uncle Moloch, and undertakes the expedition into Africa, againſt all remonſtrances, 242. The extraordinary methods for raiſing men and money, and Moloch endeavours to prevail with Sebaſtian to deſiſt, and why, 243. Yet he ſtill perſiſts, 244. Number of his forces and fleet, he embarks and arrives at Arzila, 245. Calls a council of war, and reſolves to fight the Moors, with the diſpoſition of both armies, 247. The Portugueſe totally deſtroyed, with king Sebaſtian, 248. The body given to Philip II. by Zuniga, 250. Further account of this king's death, ibid. (D). His character, 251, & (E). Him cardinal Henry ſucceeds, with the intrigues of Philip of Spain, xxi. 304. An attempt to ſet up an impoſtor for him, who is defeated and

and punished with his abettors, xxi. 323. Several pretenders assuming his name taken and punished, xxii. 270. An impostor appears at Venice, personating him, and giving an extraordinary account of himself, 271. Methods for detecting him, with other particulars, ibid.
Sebastian, cape St. on Sofala coast, xv. 445.
——, in Uraba-bay, built by the Spaniards, xxxviii. 29. Account of the natives here, 30.
Sebou (Cebu) a river of Morocco, and dangerous way of going over it, xviii. 61.
Sebureens, sceptical Jewish sect, xiii. 205.
Seckendorf, colonel, executed by Torstenson, for a traiterous correspondence, xxxiii. 277.
Seco, the Jesuit, appointed Mendez's successor, with his arrival at Fremona, and death, xv. 295.
Se-chwen, a large province in China, and a small kingdom within it, viii. 79. Its chief cities, ibid. The province reduced by the Mungls, iv. 500.
Sedan, principality surrendered for an equivalent, xxiv. 580.
Sede Jakub, general of the Mogul, invades Bombay, x. 87. Besieges the English fort, 88. But recalled by the Mogul, 92, and notes.
Sedgewick, governor of Jamaica, supersedes Dogly, but dies, xli. 351.
——, major, sent by Cromwell, reduces Nova Scotia, which is confirmed to England by treaty, xxxix. 256.
Sedido'ddowla seizes on the fortress of Shaizar, and his descendants killed in it by an earthquake, iii. 270. Death and character, 271.
Seducers, a sort of them in Italy, with the fate of a priest at their head, xxvi. 93 (X).
Seffein, famous battle, ii. 22.
Segalian-ula, its mouth and island, vii. 520.
—— Hotun, or city described, vii. 531.
Segelmessa, a province of Biledulgerid described, xvii. 440.
Segned, emperor of Abyssinia, his reception of the Portuguese embassy, xv. 217. See Adian.
——, Malak, or Melchi, succeeds to the Abyssinian crown, xv. 262. Success and conquests, 265. Answer to Philip II. of Spain, 266, & (L). Invaded by Turks and Gallas, and he names his bastard son successor, with his speech in favour of his brother's son, 268. His death, 269.
Segueyra, Don Gonzalo, sent on a fruitless embassy to Japan, ix. 363.
Seguier, chancellor, sent in Normandy to suppress the insurrection, called Pieds Nuds, or the bare legs, with his severity, xxiv. 558. His remarkable saying upon taking the seals from him, xxv. 44.
Segura, built by Alvarado at Tatutepec, xxxviii. 379.
Seiad, Khan, wounded before Daak, vi. 349.
Sejaj, sets up for prophetess, she marries Moseilama, and leaves him in two days, i. 282.
Seida, caliph Kayem's daughter, courted by Togrol Bek, iii. 249. Reception and nuptials, who becomes a widow, and returns to Baghdad, 250.
Seidelius, a judaizing christian, his tenets, xiii. 418. Assists the Congoese, xv. 152. Outwitted by their king Alvarez, 153.
Seignalay, Mr. Colbert's son, and secretary of the marine, dies, xxv. 127.
Seiva, the fifty-sixth emperor of Japan, ix. 122.
Seivia, a sect of Bramans in India, vi. 661.
Sekander, or Skander, costly sepulchres built by Akber, vi. 326, & (G).
——, king of Visapour, kept in custody by Bullul Khan, vi. 500. Carried off prisoner by Aurengzeb, and nobly maintained by him, 502, and notes.
Selamet, Keray, the twelfth khan of Krim, v. 116.
Selengensk circle, and places of most note in Irkutsk province, with its capital of the same name, and forts, described, xxxv. 98.
Seleucia taken by the Moslems, ii. 510.
Selim, Keray, the twentieth khan of Crim, v. 116. Success against the Russians, &c. 117.
——, sultan, defeats Sophi Ishmael, and his conquests, v. 413.
——, the son of Akber, rebels against him, and his conquests, vi. 333, & (R). Insolent behaviour to his father, 334. Treachery to the brave Abdol Fazl, ibid. Submission to his father, 335. Reconciled to him, and succeeds him, 336. Takes the name of Jehan Ghir, 339. See Jehan.
——, or Entemi, (which see) xviii. 262.
—— II. his preparations against Rhodes, and death, xix. 137. Designs on Cyprus, xxvii. 378. How determined to this, and the Venetian senate tries the effect of gold on the Turkish administration, and equips a fleet, 380. Uses a stratagem, and a conspiracy discovered in Cyprus, with the methods taken by the Venetians for frustrating him, 381. Arrival of his ambassador at Venice, and remonstrance at his audience, 382. The senate's answer, 387.
Selinga, a river of West Tartary, iv. 11. Described, 285.
Seljuk, his extraction variously reported, iii. 223. Education, rise, and embracing of Islamism, 224. Origin and education, iv. 79. Obliged to leave Turkestan, with his first excursions on the infidel Turks, 81. His four sons, 82. His two grandsons Togrol-beg, and Jaffar-beg, their first rise, and permitted to go beyond the river Jihun, 84. Their dominions in Khorasm

oft, 154. Defeated by the Gori, 155. The end of their dynafty in Irak, 175. Their hiftory, why fo curtailed by the Greeks, &c. 166. The fecond branch of them called Kerman, 177. Third dynafty called Rum, 180. The end of their empire, v. 276.
uks, their original contemptible, iii. 211.
nvade fultan Maſud, ibid. From whom efcended, iv. 47. Their new dynafty, rhen, and by whom founded, 56. Their everal dynafties, 75. The writers of them efective, 76. Found their monarchy in Perfia, 85. Affronted by fultan Maſſud, 86. Defeat him, 87. Their empire and æra when founded, 88. Different account given of it by the Greek writers, 89. Their firſt monarch, 91. Divided between Bartiarok and Mohammed, 135. Irruptions nto Meſopotamia, &c. iii. 254. Extent of their empire, 269. Dynafty, its end, ii. 361. and iv. 164.
—, coin, aboliſhed by Or-khan, xii. 44.
—, driven out of Khoraſſan, but recovers t again, iii. 227. Grow powerful in Perſia, 235.
vo, Dominico, the thirty-firſt doge of Venice, defeats the Normans before Durazzo, but defeated in his turn, and depoſed without enquiry, xxvii. 43.
ivyn, governor of Jamaica, xli. 380.
la, Chriſtos Ras, embraces Suſneus's intereſt, xv. 280. Outwits and defeats the counterfeit Jacob, 280. Who lies hid in a cave, with his ſucceſs againſt other revolters, 281. Becomes a zealous convert of the Romiſh church, 284. And a friend to the Jeſuits, ibid. Bloody ſlaughter of the revolted monks, 292. Quells a new conſpiracy, 293. Becomes ſuſpected to the emperor, 294. Bold declaration on his wearing fealty to Rome, 298. Recalled and defeated by the revolters, 309. Baniſhed by the new emperor Baſilides, and ſent in chains into the kingdom of Samen, 313. Pathetic letter to the European princes, 330 (Z).
lizur, or Shayzur, a city and caſtle in Kaſm, with its fruitful ſoil, vi. 140.
nendura, over-run by the Othmans, xii. 4.
nental, ſettlement in New England, ſorriſed by the French, xl. 56.
ia, a city of Monomotapa, xv. 466.
ian, Ebn Korrah, a Sabean confident of Al Caher, and his phyſician turns Moſlem, i. 553. His merry examination of two Baghdad phyſicians, ibid.
iate, Swediſh, account of it, and power, xxiii. 19. Their former and preſent number, 20.
iators, Swediſh, ſeveral who abſented their country, and for what end, xxiii. 204.
Seneey, madame de, removed from about the queen conſort of France, by the king's pleaſure, xxiv. 557.
Senef, allied infantry ruined at that battle, xxi. 426. Bloody conflict near it, in which neither could pretend to a victory, xxv. 108. Conſequences of the action there unfavourable to the allies, xxxi. 500.
Senegal, or Sanaga, famous river deſcribed, with the various European ſettlements upon it, xviii. 366. Vaſt extent inland, and very great rapidity whence, 367. Its bar, and the advantage of it, 368. Pleaſant banks, breadth, and depth, 369, & (B).
—— iſland, and its fort of St. Lewis, xvii. 369. Privileges of the French company, and forts belonging to it, 370. The reſidence of the governor, ibid. The gum trade here carried on, 371. Gum, whence ſo called, and its tree, deſcribed, 372, & (C). Where, and by what tribes gathered, 373. Theſe tribes deſcribed, all a pack of licentious hypocrites, 374, & (F).
——, in Africa, taken by the Engliſh, xlii. 506.
Se-nei, the twenty-third emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 115.
Sengha's treachery to his brother Onchon, v. 96. Slain for it by his ſon, 97.
Sengle, Claude de la, the forty-ſeventh grand maſter of Maltha, offered the town of Africa by the emperor, xix. 227. Sends deputies to examine it, and reſolves to flay at Maltha, 228. Vaſt preparations againſt a ſiege, 230. New troubles cauſed in the order by Strozzi's brother, 232. Dies of grief, 233.
Senjar, al Amo'ddin, revolts in Manſel, v. 165. Leads the people to meet the Mungls, 166. Maſſacred by them, ibid.
Seniofred, ſucceeds his father Miron, count of Barcelona, xx. 467.
Senk-va, the twenty-ninth emperor of Japan, ix. 116.
Seogun, Sey, its dignity in Japan, what, ix. 127, & (R).
Seo-kwo, the 102d. emperor of Japan, ix. 132.
Sep-toku, the forty-eighth empreſs of Japan, ix. 121.
Separatiſts from the church of Rome, account of them, their ſeveral denominations and tenets, xxv. 433 (T). With their character by Reinerius, ibid. ſub not.
Sepe Shekow, adviſes Dara againſt confiding in Jou Khan, vi. 421. Led priſoner with him to Dehli, and confined in Gawliyar, 424. Put to death by Aurengzeb, 426.
Sephoris city, where ſited, and the Jewiſh legends about it, xiii. 156 (F) and 189 (T).
Septuagint verſion, why cried down by the Jews, and others made in its ſtead, xiii. 167.

167. Miracles trumped up in its defence, 168. Philo's defence of it, ibid. (Z).
Sequera, Diego de, ſent viceroy into India, and his ſucceſs againſt the Mahometans, ix. 282.
Serasana taken by the Florentines, xxxvi. 340.
Seraſkier, of Bender, acquaints Charles XII. with the Porte's unmovable reſolution, and his anſwer to it, xxxiii. 392.
Serbedales, who, and murthered by Huſſayn at Samarkant, v. 218, & (L).
Serca, Chriſtos, occaſions a new revolt in favour of Baſilides, xv. 304. Proclaims him emperor, 305. Defeated, and cudgeled to death, 306.
Seregippe, captainry in Braſil, deſcribed, xxxix. 223.
Serenus, a Jew, ſets up for the Meſſiah, but defeated by Ambiſa, xiii. 239.
Sergius ſent ambaſſador to the caliph Moawiyah, ii. 65. Affronts the Greek ambaſſador Andrew, ſent home caſtrated for it, 66.
Serjabil's interview with Romanus before Boſtra, i. 287. Hot diſpute with Derar, compoſed by the caliph, 422. Undertakes a ſingle combat with a chriſtian champion, 464. His life ſaved by Toleiha, a pretended Greek prophet, and obtains his abſolution from the caliph, 460. Dies of the plague in Syria, 483.
——, Ebn-wars, ſent to beſiege Mecca, but defeated and killed by Abbas II. i. 141.
Serini, taken and carried priſoner to Vienna, xxx. 320.
Seriperes, an abject tribe of Indoſtan, vi. 260.
Serir, al Theheb, where ſituated, and ſubdued to caliph Heſham, ii. 228.
Serpents, large and dangerous in Africa, xiv. 83.
——, monſtrous in Kongo, and their various ways of poiſoning, xvi. 58.
Servetus is condemned through an accuſation of Calvin, and burnt alive, xxxvii. 299. Conſequence with regard to Calvin, and his vague defence, ibid.
Servia, the Kral, lays ſiege to Pherus, xii. 50. Invades Cantacuzen's dominions, and ravaged by the Othmans, 53. Invaded by ſultan Morad, 63.
Servientes who, and difference from milites, xxv. 450 (A).
Serra, Sierra, a cape belonging to Tunis, xviii. 379.
Serrano's diſcovery of the Moluccas, ix. 338.
——, a Jeſuit, his fatal attempt at the New Philippines, ix. 628. Account of the New Philippines, 617.
Seſſa, governor of Goſa, put in irons, xix. 211. Tried and acquitted, 212.
Seſtos, Little, on the Grain-coaſt, xvii. 226.
Seth, Adam's ſon, compiles a ſyſtem of aſtronomy, viii. 337.
Settal-maluc, cauſes her brother caliph Hakem to be murthered, and aſſumes the government, iii. 180.
Settal-maluca cauſes her brother al Hakem to be murthered, and ſlays his murtherer with her own hands, iii. 80. Raiſes his ſon to the caliphate, and reigns in his ſtead, 183. Her death, 190.
Sette, a province of Loango, famous for its logwood, xvi. 280. Natives free of their wives and fire-arms, whence brought to them, xvi. 282.
Seva, by others Sava-ji, made rajah by Aurengzeb, vi. 442. Ravages and eſcape, 443. Attempt on Viſapour, 500. Succeſsful ravages, 501. His birth, pedigree, &c. 503. Outwits and murthers Abdel Khan, with his attempt on Panala and Viſiapur, 404. Purſues and over-reaches Siddi Jor, with his other conqueſts, and a peace with the queen regent, 505. Treacherous ſtratagem againſt the Shaiſta Khan, and narrow eſcape, 506. Plunders the city of Surat, and made rajah by Aurengzeb, 507. Narrow eſcape out of his hands, 508. Loſes his ſon in his flight, and ſeizes on Ramnagar, 509. Extent of his dominions, 510. Inroads on the Moguls and Surat, with his death, perſon, and character, 511. Powerful deſcendants, 512. An inhuman cuſtom obſerved among them, 513. Sambaji driven out of Goa by a heroine, ibid. Death, 443. 511.
Severus, biſhop of Amida, dies, ii. 283.
——, metropolitan of Abyſſinia, his brocher ſent on an embaſſy to the Egyptian vazir, iii. 275. Impriſoned by the king for building of moſques there, 276. Attempt to reform his church, 279.
—— gratitude to the Jews, xiii. 169, & (B).
Seville, made Muſa's reſidence, ii. 180.
——, act of faith at, xxi. 276. Treaty between Spain and Britain, with ſeveral of its articles, xxxvii. 201. Severe cenſures on theſe ſtipulations in England, and the anſwer, 202. A motion in the houſe of Britiſh peers, with a negative upon it, and the emperor exclaiming againſt the treaty, though the Dutch accede, ibid. The catholic miniſters declaration at Paris about it, 204. Remonſtances from Britain on the non-execution of that treaty, and a ſchedule obtained from Spain, xlii. 397. And why no redreſs had, with reprizals made by the Engliſh, and Spaniards opening a trade from Spain to the Philippines, 398. Treaty there, and its terms, 395. Article in favour of Don Carlos's ſettlement in Italy, 396. And the Dutch accede to it, with its diſagreeableneſs to the emperor, and why, ibid.

ina Bey, a great beauty, married to Timur's ſon, v. 230.

d, Bereke, foretels Timur's future grandeur, v. 225. Aſſiſts at his inſtalment, 228.

da, mother of Majdo'ddwla, her wife regency in Perſian Irak, iii. 196. Supports him on the throne during her life, and her death the cauſe of his ruin, 197.

ds, the two khans, cauſe ſome revolutions n Mogul, vi. 457. One put to death, and he other ſpared by the ſhah, with apology o, and treatment from him, 460.

ſoddin, Amir, the tenth ſhah of Hormuz, vith his conqueſts and cruelty, vi. 69 *2.

— II. the twenty-ſeventh ſhah of Hormuz invaded by the Portugueſe, vi. 87. ubdued by them, 88.

muu, or Seymu, the thirteenth emperor of apan, his reign, ix. 213.

ſſel, Charles, biſhop of Geneva, his death, xxvii. 261.

ly Doude, (David's tomb) in Tunis eſcribed, alſo its Moſaic work, xviii. 407 & R).

za, and others, conclude a peace, xxvi. 176.

— Lewis, recovers the Milaneſe, but delivered a priſoner to the French, xxvi. 242. declared ſovereign of Genoa, xxviii. 446.

— Francis's ſucceſſes, procure him the Milaneſe, xxvi. 173. Received as duke f Milan, 470. The Genoeſe ſubmit to im, xxviii. 441. With his character nd moderate government, 442. On his ephew's death proclaimed duke of Milan, xvi. 232. Drowned, whoſe baſtard ſon recovers Naples from the Spaniards, xxviii. 22.

—, Viſconti's general, enters Lucca, xxvii. 39. Seizes Guenefio and his family there, hom he ſends to Milan, xxvii. 140. ained over from Viſconti to the Venetians by a penſion, 164. Marches into e Veroneſe, and happily joins Millato, ith the diſtreſs of Breſſia, 167. Raiſes e ſiege of Verona, reduces Longina, and parallel between him and Picinino, 169. 1. Marries Bianca, Viſconti's daughter, 6 (C). Recovers Verona, ibid. Deeats Sanſeverino, Ittalus, and Vermio enrenched, 172. Conſequences of this ctory to him, 173. Succeſſes, with e ſurrender of Peſcara, 174. Goes to enice, with his reception, and he marches ainſt Picinino, ibid. Battle, about the ent of which hiſtorians differ, ibid. &(A). es over to his father-in-law Philip, 178. ppointed captain-general by the Milaneſe, ces Placentia by ſtorm, and plunders it, 9. Defeats the Venetian fleet and land ces, 180. Quits the Milaneſe ſervice, d makes alliance with the Venetians, 1. His ſucceſſes in the Milaneſe, ibid. Treats between Milan and Venice, with the terms, which exaſperate Sforza, 182. Both republics make war on him, who blocks up Milan, and ſaluted prince by the Milaneſe, 183. Strong party detached by him under Aleſſandro, is defeated, 183. In attacking a convoy a general engagement enſues, which night parts, but the Venetians carry the convoy, ibid. Carries all before him in Lombardy, and peace with him brought about by a hermit, 187. Declares openly in behalf of the Florentines, and his other intrigues, 228. Excites the grand ſignior againſt Venice, 229. Capitulates in the citadel of Milan, 290. His great ſervice after the Florentines defeat in the Bologneſe, though ſuppreſſed by their hiſtorians, xxxvi. 197 & (A). Enabled them to recover their affairs, and meditate the conqueſt of Piſa, with the radical enmity between the Piſans and them, 198 & (B). This conqueſt firſt ſuggeſted to the Florentines by the Genoeſe, and antipope Benedict, with the ſteps they took towards it, ibid. Bravery, as alſo that of Tartalia to ſave the Florentine garriſon in Piſa, with the former's ſucceſs rewarded, 203. In the pope's ſervice made a count, why he quits it for that of Ladiſlaus, and defeats the Florentine general Urſini, 212. Generoſity to Urſini, whom Ladiſlaus arreſts after quitting the ſiege of Todi, to ſecure which Sforza marches, 215. Raiſes the ſiege of Lucca, takes and demoliſhes Bugiano, and beſieges Peſcia, 240. Outwits the Florentines, who reject the equitable offer of the Lucqueſe, 243. Terms of the pope's treaty with him, the latter ſetting the former at variance with Fortebrachio, and beſieges him in Aſſiſi, is defeated again, and taken priſoner; he dies of his wounds, 257. His progreſs, and peace granted to the duke of Milan by the pope, with the terms, ibid. The pope orders him to join the Florentine general, who remains inactive, 260. He totally defeats Bicinino, and beſieges Lucca, to whoſe aſſiſtance Philip of Milan ſends a great body of troops, 261. Refuſes to continue the ſiege of Lucca, and why, with Philip's promiſes to him, 262. Brought to conſent paſſing the Po, 263. Relieves Verona againſt Picinino, and defeats him, 264. Fears about Ancona, how quieted, 267. Hoſtilities begun by the pope in Ancona, who prevails, 276. Solicits aſſiſtance from the Florentines and Venetians, ibid. Peace concluded with him by the mediation of the Florentines, 278. Character, ibid. Againſt him the Duke of Milan ſides with Giſmond, Sforza's ſon-in-law, &c. 279. After a long ſuſpenſe he takes part with the duke his father-in-law,

law, 281. Who dies, ibid. His perplexities on hearing this news, ibid. And his resolution to depend on himself, with the great divisions in Milan not unfavourable to his views, his receiving offers from the Milanese on the same terms as the late duke had concluded, ibid. Progress, and accepting the offer of the city of Pavia, with his motives and apology to the Milanese why accepted, 283. He soon quits Charles of Orleans's pretensions to the Milanese, and retakes Piacenza, 284. General magnanimity, ibid. The mutual recrimination of ingratitude between the Milanese and him, 285. After subduing all the Milanese he formally besieges Milan, ibid. Venetians declare for a peace with the Milanese, and Sforza's conduct thereupon, ibid. Temporizing management, 287. A peace concluded between him and the Venetians, to which others accede, and a triple alliance formed thereon, 295. And Alphonso accedes also, ibid. Failing in his promise to Cosmo Medici about Lucca, 297. Proposal for a joint congratulation of the princes of Italy to the pope, how traversed, with a difference between Peter and Sforza, 344. Conduct, 348. Invested duke, 349. Sneer on Peter Medici, 351 & (A). Conduct, with regard to the Florentines, 351. Extraordinary character, by Guicciardini, 366. Made general of the confederacy, 367. The allies attack the Florentines, 368. Exquisite dissimulation, yet outwitted by the Florentines, 369. Favouring the Florentines to his own ends, 372. Distress, who applies, among others, to the Turks and Florentines in vain, 381. Proceedings what, 382. And his brother, with hired troops, take Como, 386. Besieging Novara, takes it, ibid. How betrayed, and given up by his Swiss soldiers, 387. His brother Lewis also betrayed and sent prisoner to Venice, who, with others, is delivered up to the French, and they send them to France, 388. Breaks with the Venetians, and favours the Florentines, 475. Strongly befriended by the pope, submits to the emperor, and a peace concluded between him and the Venetians, with the terms, 533. Occasion of his marriage at last with Philip of Milan's daughter, xxxvii. 438. Treatment from the Venetians, and thence determining in favour of his father-in law, 442. Offer of his services to the inhabitants of Milan, and their answer, 444. Marriage celebrated at Cremona, 439. Hemmed in on every side, quits Milan with his family, and goes to Germany, xxvii. 230. Returns from Germany, and recovers the Milanese, 233. Defeated and taken at the siege of Novara. Dies, ibid. Character, 194 (D).

Sha'b cruelly tortured by her son-in-law, with her constancy and death, ii. 548.

Shadi Mulk married to Kalil Shah, with her arbitrary behaviour, v. 386. Dreadful punishment, 389. Refuses to restore the Ormuzian crown to Kothboddin, but obliged to submit, vi. 82. *2. Defeated afresh, 83. Treachery to Mahmud Omar, 84. Death 85.

Shaddad made governor of Damascus, i. 390.

Shaitay sect, opposite to that of Hanifah, causes the loss of Ray, iv. 220. and of Kom, 421.

Shafi Khan opposes the prince Khurm, vi. 357. Valiant conduct against him, 358.

Shah and Padishah, the various import of these dignities, iii. 85 & (K).

Shahan Shah, the eighth king of Hormuz, invaded by the Hirians, vi. 68 2*. Slain in battle, 69.

Shahabeddin defeated by Timur Bek, v. 303.

—— Iftuf rebels against his brother Gordun, whom he murthers, and seizes on the Hormuzian throne, vi. 78.

Shahen-Shah, the import of that dignity, iii. 85.

Shai-hew-kew, the fourth gate of the Chinese wall, iv. 278.

Shahreur Resh, usurps the Hormuzian throne, vi. 69 *.

Shahrokhiyz, or Tenakun, a city of Turkestan, iv. 74.

Shahs, the Persian dynasty, by whom founded, v. 417.

Shaid Attabek al, his successes against the Franks, iii. 339.

Shaizar obtains a year's truce from Abu Obeidah, i. 402. Cowardly surrender to him, 411.

Shaka Xaka, the corrupter of the old Latian religion, vii. 161. His doctrines, 162. Government of the world, 165. Its temple, tower, and statue, 180. His different names in other countries, 183.

——, a Siamese deity (see Xaka & Shekya) vii. 257. In Japan, ix. 14.

Shakra defeated and killed by the Karmatians, ii. 506.

Shaim Gazan, where, and by whom built, v. 186.

Shamakiya Ares Beg's dreadful fate there, v. 431. Taken by Abbas Shah, 437.

Shamba refuses to submit to Kothboddin, but forced by him to it, vi. 82. Defeated afresh, 83. Horrid massacre at Bahrayn, and slain by Mir Ajeb, 85.

Shamdara plundered by the Moguls, vi. 438.

Shamsoddin, vizir to Assoddin, opposes his brother

brother Rokneddin, but put to death by the great Khan, iv. 254. Alarms all Syria againſt Al Shaleh, v. 165. Made governor of Manſel, and put to death by the Moogls, 166.
Shamſoddin Mohammed made great vizir to Abaka, 169. Diſgraced, 174. Suſpected of poiſoning him, and promoted by his ſucceſſor Ahmet, 175. Put to death by Argun Khan, with his character, 178.
Shammai Rabbi, a learned cabaliſt in Arragon, xiii. 351. & (Z).
Shammakiya Khan ſlain by the invading Leſſi, vi. 49. City beſieged by them, and betrayed to them, 50.
Shang-ti, Emperor of China, his peaceful reign, viij. 427.
—— IId. an infant, his ſhort reign, ibid.
Shang-tu taken by Pu-wha Temur, v. 36. Burnt, with its imperial palace, by Chu, 65.
Shan-ſi, waſted by Jenghis Khan, iv. 367.
——, a province of China, deſcribed, viii. 73. High mountains and cities, 74.
Shan-tong, a province of China, deſcribed, with its three plagues and populouſneſs, viii. 71. Choice prints, &c. chief cities, gulph, and iſlands, 72. Glaſs manufacture, 73.
Shantu, a river of Tartary and China, iv. 278. The ruined cities along it, 281.
—— city, by whom built, ib.
Shanyen, the higheſt mountain in Eaſt Tartary, vii. 527.
Shar, the import of that title equal to Cæſar, iii. 160.
—— of Gurjeſtan taken priſoner by Gazni, with his revolt and puniſhment, alſo death, iii. 170.
Sharfoddawla-hours al Saghani, a famous aſtronomer and his obſervatory, iii. 97. ſub (M).
—— made emir omra by al Taj, with his conqueſts and ſucceſs, iii. 105. Cruelty to his brother, ibid. Death and character, 108. Ebn Moſlem ſeizes on the city and caſtle of Aleppo, 269. Unfortunate attempt upon Antioch, and dies of his wounds, 272.
—— attacks Antioch, but defeated in his attempt on it, iv. 122.
Sharifoddin Ali writes the life of Timur Bek, or Tamerlane, v. 208. His character, 209.
Sharifs of Mecca beg for Timur Bek's protection, v. 302.
Shari Sarayſik, its ruins, v. 105 (I).
Sharot, a Mongul province, where ſituated, iv. 281.
Sharwakka, the fifth ſect of Bramans in India, vi. 661.
Sha-Seven, militia refuſe to fight under prince Thamaſp, vi. 64 & (Q).
Shaſh, al, or Tuſhkunt, a city of Turkeſtan, iv. 73. Taken by Katiba, ii. 176.
Shaſh, al, a city and river, where ſited, iii. 72.
Shaſter, the Braman book, its contents and deſign, vi. 589. Puran explanative of it, vi. 590. Overlooked by the Romiſh miſſionaries, 592. An abſtract of it. The creation of the earth with the firſt man and woman, 593. Their four ſons and wives, 594. People the world, 595. Fall out, and introduce idolatry, ibid. The world deſtroyed, and how reſtored by three new perſons, with their office and time on earth, 596. The book Shaſter, or moral law, given by god Bremaw, 597. How diſtributed among the various tribes, 599.
Shahaboddin, atabek of Damaſcus, makes alliance with Zenghi, iii. 347. Aſſaſſinated and ſucceeded by his brother Jamaleddin, 349.
Shahſakfu, one of the khans of the Kalkas, with the extent of his dominions, v. 88. Is defeated and killed by Takay, ibid. His ſon's complaints neglected by the lama, and applies to the emperor Kang-hi, 89.
Shah-Kang's birth and retreat, but recovers the Chineſe throne, viii. 378. Succeſs againſt the rebels, and his reign, 379. His brave defence againſt the Tartars, 495. Taken by them, 496.
Shaybek, khan, drives Badi out of Khoraſſan, v. 422.
Shayzar caſtle taken from the Romans by Sedido'ddawlat, iv. 122.
Sheba, its queen, ſuppoſed to be an Abyſſinian, xv. 25. Her viſit to king Solomon, and hath a ſon by him, 134. Whether queen of Abyſſinia or Meroe, 140 & (B). Her reign and deſcendants, 205.
Shebib revolts againſt Abdal Malek, ii. 160. Joins Saleh at Daras, 161. Defeats al Kareth at Modbaj, 162. Defeated and drowned, with fables about his mother, 164.
Shehriar the youngeſt ſon of Jehan Ghu, commands his forces againſt the rebel Khurm, with his ſucceſs againſt him, vii. 356. Seized on by Mahobet Khan, 367. Prevailed on to mount the throne, 377. Abandoned by his Omras, impriſoned and deprived of his ſight, 378. Strangled by Jehan Shah, 379.
She-kia, author of the Siameſe religion. (See Shaka.) vii. 257.
She-ku, ſtones, why ſo called, and removed to Peking, v. 17 (B).
Sheldon's injuſtice to Perrin, x. 144 & ſub (A).
Shelyemen, Ohiraman, declared Oktay's ſucceſſor, iv. 503, & 506. Undermined by his mother-in-law, 510. Set aſide by the Mongul ſtates, 513. Plots againſt Mengko's life, 525. (See under Shiramun.)

Shellif river in Algiers, xviii. 200.
Shells, curious, deſpiſed by the Japaneſe, ix. 99.
Shem Tob, rabbi, his character and writings, with ſeveral of that name, xiii. 314. ſub not.
Shemin-doo, king of Pegu, aſſumes the title of Banna, vii. 67 & (E). The betrayer of Prom to Pava Mandara, 82. Recovers ſtrength after Para's death, 84. Defeats the uſurper Shemin, beſieges and ſlays him, 86. Mounts the throne, ibid. Defeated by Chan Migrem, 87. Brought in chains to him, and inhuman treatment from him, 89. Shameful execution, but honourable obſequies, 90. Governor of Zatan revolts againſt the Barmas, vii. 82. Aſſaſſinates their king, and ſeizes on the kingdom of Pegu, 83. His tyranny and defeat, 85. Beſieged in his capital, and ſlain in a ſally, 86.
Shem-kun ſlain by Timur Bek, v. 217.
She-mo-kyen undermines the brave Yelu, iv. 477.
Shen-ko, prince of Lyau-tong, taken into favour by Jenghiz Khan, iv. 457.
Shen-ſi invaded by the Mungls, iv. 499.
—— a province of China deſcribed, and how divided, viii. 75. Golden ſand, and infeſted with locuſts, 76.
Shepherds, their irruption into Spain, &c. who and whence, xiii. 308 & (A).
She-pi commands the Mungl navy againſt Qua-wa, iv. 594. Outwitted by the king of it, 595. Diſgraced and puniſhed by Kublag, 596.
Sherira, a famous rabbi, his character and writings, xiii. 246 & (E).
Sherzib, khan, his brave defence of Peyſhur, but taken and put to death by Nadir Shah, vi. 464.
She-tyen-che, his vaſt army againſt Syang-yang, iv. 541. Valour and ſucceſs, 546. Death and noble advice to Kublay, 556.
Shertam Pettou, the capital of Karnata, ruined by the Moguls, vi. 576.
Shew-ſu, emperor of Kin, makes peace with Hya, iv. 457. Invaded by the Mungls, 458. Offers of peace rejected by Oktay, 483. Deceived by vain hopes, Gan-yong becomes treacherous to him, 486. In new diſtreſs from the Song, 488. His army deſtroyed by the Mungls, and capital beſieged by Suputay, he retires to Quey-te-fu, 489. Betrayed and inſulted by two of his generals, 490. Puſillanimity, ibid. Pu-cha-quen's brave action, 491. Inſenſibility and vanity, 493. His court beſieged, and his brave defence, 494. Reſigns the crown to Cheng-lin, 496. Burns himſelf to death, ibid.
Sheybani, firſt khan of the Uſbecks in Ruſſia, but uncertain where ſettled, with his ſons, ——ceſſors, and cities, vi. 119.
Shiag, one of the two Mahometan ſects in Perſia, vi. 34.
Shidaſku, king of Tangut, defeated, by Jenghiz Khan, iv. 459. Murthered, together with his family, by his ſon, 461 & 463 (B).
Shilimi, ſhah of Arracan, conquers Pegu, viii. 28. Outwitted by the Portugueſe, 113. Defeated and driven out of his kingdom, 115 & (E). Forced to redeem his ſon from Brito, 117.
Shimſha, rabbi, (See Simon Lunati) xiii. 401.
Shin (Chew) confirmed king of Korea, viii. 534. Ambaſſy to the Chineſe emperor, 535.
Shin-tſin-vang, emperor of China, his ſhameful reign, viii. 410.
Shin-tſong, diverted from a Tartaric war, viii. 461.
——, of the twenty-firſt dynaſty, his excellent reign, viii. 477.
Shin-yang, a province of Tartary, its government, extent, &c. viii. 512. Capital, the reſidence of the Manchew general, ibid. The imperial ſepulchres near it, 513. Its ſoil and produce, ibid.
Shir Khan, ſeizes on the government of Panjab, attacks and defeats ſultan Humayun, vi. 316. His other conqueſts, 317.
—— Afghan ſlain by Sheykh Ghiatho'ddin, 342 and notes.
Shiramun, (She-lye-men) diſcovered and puniſhed, iv. 516. His mother and relations put to death, 518.
Shiraz city and kingdom ſubmit to Togrul Bek, iii. 243. To Timur Bek, v. 252.
Shirin, one of Mahomet's concubines, i. 245.
Shirley, William, appointed governor of New-England in Mr. Belcher's room, xxxix. 340.
——, general, his operations againſt Niagara, and his character, xl. 209. Marches firſt to Oſwego, and the diſadvantages he had to encounter, what, ibid. Expedition deferred, and he returns, 212. Some account of the reaſons why it proved ineffectual, 211.
Shiruyeh, or Siroes, deprives his father Paviz of his crown and life, i. 40. His death, 159.
Shirwan, reduced by Timur Bek, v. 248. Invaded by Tokatmiſh and by Timur Bek, ſubdued by Abbas, 286.
Shi-tſong, Shin-tſong, or Van-lye, forbids the commerce in horſes with the Mungls, great ſucceſs againſt them, v. 86.
Shi-tſong, emperor of China, a great promoter of agriculture, viii. 456.
—— XIth of the Ming dynaſty, his ſucceſs againſt the Tartars, &c. viii. 475. Ill conduct and death, 477.

ni-tſong XIII. defeats the Tartars, viii. 477. A grievous famine under him, and pretended favour to the Japaneſe, 478. Invaded by the Tartars, his defeat and death, 479.

i-tſu-vu-ti, founds the ſeventh Chineſe dynaſty, with his conqueſts, ill conduct, and death, viii. 432. Founds the Tartarie dynaſty in China, and fatal expedition againſt Japan, with an univerſal kalendar; the great canal to Peking, and his death, 468.

i-whang-ti, emperor of China, his ſucceſsful reign, and cruel revenge againſt the king of Tſi, viii. 412, & (Z). Builds the famous Chineſe wall, and deſtroys the ancient records, 413. Reforms the government, and dies, 414.

ripam-ſhay (Shemindoo) choſen king by the revolted Peguers, vii. 81. Defeated with terrible ſlaughter, 82.

r, Zerduſht's birth-place, taken by al Mogheirah, i. 504. Why ſtiled Pyreum, 505.

tes, a ſect of Moſlems, oppoſed to that of Kharejites, with their chief tenets, ii. 1. Their various ſects among them, 42. Extravagant notions about Ali, 43. Some others of as ſtrange tenets, 527.

mbo (Chombo) choſen king of Melinda, it depoſed, xv. 418.

mer, or Shamer, ſent by Yezid to engage Hoſein, ii. 98. Succeſs and cruel behaviour to him, 170. Put to death by al Mokhtar, 140.

kar, a ſtrange Mongalian bird deſcribed, 289.

ſe-kyen, an infamous miniſter of Towhan mur, curbed by Pole Temur, v. 168, 173. Delivered up to him, 74.

ay rebels againſt his father, and put to th, viii. 405.

pala ſucceeds his father in the Yweu pire, with his partiality to his wicked iſter, v. 21. Liſtens to better counſel, viſits his anceſtors tombs, 23. Cenſd for his zeal to Fo, 25. Aſſaſſinated Tye-ſhe, 26.

l, Sir Cloudeſly, miſcarries in his attempt on Dunkirk, xxxi. 546.

eri, of Indoſtan, the tribes, cuſtoms, vi. 257.

l, defeated and ſlain by Timur Bek, v.

chi (ſee under Sunchi) takes into his hands the reins of the Chineſe empire, gains the hearts of the people, viii. Encourages learning and the Chriſ, with his ill reception of the Czariſh Dutch ambaſſadors, 498. Dies of , 501. Laſt words to F. Schaal, 502.

e-fu, a firſt rate city in Pecheli, viii.

i, the Chineſe name of Towhan Temur, v. 40. See Towhan.

Shun-ti, empire of China, his great victories over the Tartars, and defeats the rebel army of vagabonds, viii. 428. —— the laſt of the eighth dynaſty murthered, 437. —— laſt emperor of the Tartar dynaſty driven out of China by Chu, 470.

Shuſter, taken by Soft Iſhmael, v. 422.

Shun-tſong, his ſhort reign in China, viii. 448.

Shute, colonel Samuel, made governor of New England, xxxix. 334. Part of his ſpeech to the aſſembly, 335. His complaint againſt the New Englanders in ſeven articles, 337. Five of them admitted, and an explanatory charter for aſcertaining the other two, ibid.

Shuaib's revolt againſt caliph Omar, ii. 204.

Shwi-chew, a chief city in Kyan-ſi, viii. 44.

Siam, or Sornau empire, its diſtracted ſtate, and given to a natural brother of the murthered king, vii. 78. Invaded by the king of Barma, 79. Subdued by him, 91. Kingdom deſcribed, 194. Miſtakes about its true ſituation, 195. Mountains ſurrounding it, with its gulph, ports, and rivers, 196. Produce, amber, mines, &c. 201. Loadſtones, ſeaſons, and floods, ibid. Monſoons, and computation of time, 202, and notes. Various grain, pulſe, flowers, 203. Living creatures, with the diviſion of upper and lower, and provinces of each, 204. Inland cities, 205. On the coaſts, 212. Iſlands, 214. King poiſoned by his faithleſs queen, who is ſlain with her paramour, 78. Royal palace deſcribed, 208. Hall of audience, and other apartments, 209. 231. Pleaſure-barges, gradual aſcent, and pyramids, &c. ibid.

——, or Synthia, the metropolis of Siam, deſcribed, and its palace, vii. 207. Situation, 208. Often beſieged, 210. Siam conquered by Chaumigrem, 295. Revolts under Rajah Api, and flouriſhes under him, 296. Loſes ſeveral of his conqueſts, and ambaſſy to Goa, 298. Returned by the Portugueſe, ibid. Obſcurity about the true ſucceſſion, and confuſion under an uſurper, 301. Poverty of the kingdom and court, 345. Of the grandees, &c. and ſevere puniſhment inflicted on them by the king, 348. Barrenneſs of the country, 393. Secrecy of their court, with the ſmall revenue and commerce of their kings, 394.

Siameſe, their extraction, number, and conditions, vii. 224. Privileges, poſts, and titles of honour, 225. Character of the men, 226. Of the women, with the ſhape and dreſs of the men, 227. Alſo of the women, 229. Houſes, and plain furniture, 230. Royal palace, 231. Diet and other proviſions, 232. Diſeaſes, lazy life, and diverſions, 235. Hunting of elephants, carriages by land and water, 236. Balons,

or pleasure-boats, 237. Marriages, and education of children, 238. Posture of respect, 239. Astronomy, notion of the world, music, &c. 240. Manufactures, commerce, weights, &c. 241. Funeral obsequies, 242. Religion, notions of the soul and future state, 243. Divinity books, and moral precepts, 245. Worship of idols, and they hold all religions good, 247. Their priests, or talapoys (see Talapoys) 248. Their temples and steeples, festivals, offerings, and other superstitions, 256. From whom derived, 257. Various dignities in the army, and other titles, 262. Without salary, and oaths of fidelity how taken, 263. Written laws, judges, and various kinds of governors, 264. Law-suits how carried on, and ordeals when and how used, 265. Capital punishments, 266. Princes how executed, and smaller punishments, 268. Officers of state only nobles, with their badges, and other marks of distinction, titles, and authority, 270. Attendance on court, 271. Reception and treatment of ambassadors, 272. Kings, their names why concealed, and high titles, 273. Queen and other women, succession, guards, and female attendants, 274. Processions by land and water, 275. Distrustful state, 276. Rigour to their brethren, 277. Forces, elephants, and want of martial discipline, 278. Fear of shedding blood, 279. Are without fortresses, with their small naval strength and revenues, 280. Engross the whole trade of the kingdom, 281. Ancient state fabulous and maimed, with the number of their kings, 282. Dominions invaded by the king of Chiammay, 283. These defeated by the Siamese monarch, 284. And invaded by him in turn, 285, & (E). His success and return to his capital, ibid. Poisoned by his adulterous wife, and causes his son to be proclaimed and installed, 286. His excellent character, 287. Pompous funeral, 288. The treacherous queen made regent, with her cruelties to the nobles, 289. Poisons the young king, and marries her paramour; but both are murthered the following year, and Pretiem elected king, 290. Repulses the invading Barmas, 292.

Siammon, what is meant by that country, vii. 73, & (O).

Siantar, prince, revolts and invades Myen-ti, iv. 580.

Siapushes, in India, invaded by Timur Bek, and destroyed, v. 300.

Siara, captainry in Brasil, described, xxxix. 231. Also the town, and fort St. Luke, ibid.

Siavend, taken by Abdol Khan, vi. 346.

Siberia, included under the name of Tartary, &c. xxxv. 50(A). Rivers Wolga, Yaik, Yem, and Lihun, described, or the northern and eastern parts of Great Tartary described with its extent, name, and ancient inhabitants, xxxv. 62, & (C). Climate piercing cold, 63, & (A) & (B). Account of the Aurora-borealis here, ibid. (C). Intense heat in summer, with its soil and produce, 64. Wild fowl, and wild beasts 65. Minerals and precious stones, 67. Salt lakes and springs, natural curiosities, &c. Mountains and inhabitants, 70. The first inhabitants who, 71, 72. Cedar, and its cones, 110 (C). Russian inhabitants, 2. General mistake as to state prisoners sent thither, 80. Trade of Siberia, and the country how subjected to the Russian government, 81. Its present government and division into three provinces, 82.

Sibucan, a kind of Brasil wood in Manilla, ix. 417.

Sibuyan island, near the Philippines, described, ix. 436.

Sicardo V. succeeds his father Sico in Benevento, and his character, xxviii. 3. Makes war on the Neapolitans, and concludes a peace with them, 9. The articles of the treaty, with some conditions, ibid. (D). The Saracens from Sicily landing at Brundisi, rout Sicardo by stratagem, but he coming with a reinforcement, they retire, and he reduces Amalfi, 10. His cruel and tyrannical disposition; he is murthered by his nobles, ibid.

Sicilians revolt against their emir Hasan, with their severe punishment, iii. 23. Drive the Africans out of the island, 281. Massacre the French, and are put under an interdict, xxv. 511. Defeat Charles's eldest son, and detain him prisoner, with the death of his father, 582. Answer to the pope's carte blanche, xxviii. 261. Refuse their assent to the treaty between James of Arragon, and Charles; and, upon James's renunciation, chuse his brother Frederic their king, 261.

Sicily invaded by the Arabs, ii. 400. By Mahomed Ebn Aglab, 425. Defeated with great loss, 426. 431, and mulcted for a revolt, 536.

—— invaded by Maniaces, iii. 272. Reduced to great straights, 224. With the method for preventing them by the pope, xxviii. 108. Some places there surrender to the duke of Calabria; but his brother, the prince of Taranto, is defeated and taken prisoner by Frederic at Falconara, 264. Again invaded, and ravages committed there; there the Neapolitan fleet fails to assist the Genoese, who also attempt it unsuccessfully, 274. Another invasion, but ineffectual, 277. On the death of its regent two parties formed, 286. Hostilities between the Hungarians and loyalists; the affairs of

of the latter declining, and a truce between both parties, 187. Italian party in that iſland ſubmit to the king of Naples, but Meſſina refuſes, with the ſucceſs of their galleys againſt thoſe of Naples, 189. The emperor conquers it, xxxvii. 22. Pays no regard to the capitulation granted Tancred's widow, 23. Affairs, and an account of the maſſacre of the French, called the Sicilian veſpers, through John de Procida, xxxvi. 37. Submits to Don Carlos, xxxvii. 211.

cily, Sico IV. ſucceeds Grimoald II. in Benevento, and renews the treaty with Lewis the Good, xxviii. 7. He inveſts Naples, after declaring war, but duke Stephen ſubmits upon a breach being made, which the Neapolitans repairing, defend themſelves very obſtinately, but Sicó agrees to a peace, by which the Neapolitans become tributary, 8. Death, and inſcription on his tomb ſtill extant, ibid. In his reign the Saracens firſt infeſt Sicily, and the coaſts of Italy, ibid. (C).

conulphus, invites the Saracens from Spain, but in deteſtation of their barbarities has recourſe to the Franks; from having no aſſiſtance, the Saracens lay waſte the territories of both ſides, xxviii. 12.

lan Sharit, ſuppoſed to have poiſoned his father, with his wars againſt the Arabs, xviii. 143. Commits horrid butcheries, and rebels againſt his father, 157. Murthered by the king's order, 158.

lney, Sir Philip, killed in attacking a convoy to Zutphen, xxxi. 105.

lon, now Sayday, ſurrenders to the cruſaders, iv. 144.

dſio, the eighty-ſixth emperor of Japan, ix. 129.

di, the grand, defeated by the pirate Angria, vi. 517. Gives him his daughter, 518.

nna ſurrendered after a long ſiege, and Montluc refuſes to ſign the capitulation, and the iſſue, xxiv. 216.

— council, its proceedings, xxvi. 126.

—, diſtrict and city deſcribed, xxxvi. 5.

—, Muremma di, diſtrict deſcribed, xxxvi. 5. Total flight of the army before it, 505.

aneſe, a ſtrong place near Arezzo, ſeized by them, xxxvi. 105. War there, and how the duke of Urbino retreats from Sienna, 470. War carried on there, 472.

ra Leona, cape, when, and by whom diſcovered, ix. 247.

ax Indians, weſtward of Lake Superior, account of them, xxxix. 463. Their cruel treatment of the Hurons, who took ſhelter among them, ibid. Good character from the miſſionaries, ibid. Account of them, and their neighbours, 485. Moving ſpeech of one of their deputies, the ceremony thereon, and little effect, xl. 100. A copper-mine diſcovered by le Seur among them, its produce, 282. Mine deſcribed, 283.

Sigan-fu, or Kin-tau, taken by the Mungls, iv. 476.

Sigar, thirty-fifth king of Denmark, ſucceeds his father Siwald, xxxii. 55. Commits the government to his brother Alfo, ibid. Fate in a battle with Haco, the fourth of the Hibernians princes, 57.

Sigebert, defeats the Huns, alſo Chilperic and his ſon Theodobert, xxiii. 31. Sigebert's character, and marriage with Brunehaut, 32. Aſſaſſinated, 39.

—— II. firſt king of Auſtraſia, account of his reign, xxiii. 79. Reputed a ſaint after his death, 80.

Sigefroy, firſt margrave of Brandenburgh, and the different families ſince, down to that of Hohenzollern, xlii. 230. With an account of theſe, 231.

Sigibretta, her abolition of the Mendicant ſtudents, raiſes a violent clamour, xxxii. 410. Her influence over Chriſtian II. 414.

Sigiſmond, king of Hungary, forms a league againſt Bajazet, xii. 72.

——, brother to the emperor Winceſlaus, his valour and capacity, who aſcends the throne of Hungary, xxix. 349. Aſſiſted againſt Bajazet by count de Nevers, and the conſtable d'Eu, with a body of troops, and the Turks beat him at Nicopolis, 72. xxiii. 493. Demur between him and Charles of Burgundy, xxix. 449. Forfeits the goodwill of the Bohemians, by tyrannizing over their conſciences, 404. And reſolving upon this to quit the kingdom, he is ſeized with a diſtemper from poiſon, ibid. The empreſs's intrigues with the barons about the ſucceſſion, and a regulation made accordingly, ibid. The emperor carried to Znaim, in Moravia, and after arreſting the empreſs, ſettles the ſucceſſion on his ſon-in-law Albert of Auſtria, and dies, 405. Account of his perſon and character, with his rebuke on occaſion of diſputing the rank of a learned lawyer he had knighted, ibid. (C).

——, John, king of Hungary, and war with the Turks renewed, xlii. 60.

Sigiſmond, brother to Winceſlaus, after Jodocus's death, ſucceeds him as emperor (ſee Sigiſmund of Hungary and Bohemia) xxix. 368. Retroſpective account of this prince, and his education in Hungary, ibid. He marches againſt the Venetians in Dalmatia, but concludes a peace, advances into Lombardy, and confers with pope John's legates, ibid. Enters Lombardy, xxvi. 105. Arrival at Conſtance, 108. Reconciled to the duke of Auſtria, xxvi. 113. Has a

conference at Perpignan, with Benedict XIII. who refuſes to abdicate, and ſo loſes his adherents, 116.
Sigiſmond, makes a tour to Paris, and its iſſue, xxiii. 319.
——, prodigious army, obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Prague, being five times defeated by the Huſſites, with loſs of baggage and artillery, xxvi. 125. Crowned at Milan, 134. Crowned at Rome, arrives at Baſil, 140. Receives at Baſil an embaſſy from the Turks, 143. Complaining of the council, leaves Baſil, 145. But violates the private treaty at Prague, with the Huſſites, 149. Marches with a powerful army into Hungary, where he is received with open arms, xxix. 371. His queen Mary is ſet at liberty by Hionard on conditions, after whoſe return to her huſband at Offen, he is crowned, and revenges his mother-in-law's death on Hionard and his accomplices, ibid. He loſes his queen, and reſolves to puniſh thoſe concerned in inviting Charles Durazzo to the throne, ibid. They are all apprehended, and ſent in fetters to the king at Offen, who on account of their diſreſpect to him, puts them immediately to death, 372. Prevails on his keeper to ſet him at liberty, with the conditions, 374. He retires to Bohemia, returns with an army, and reſumes his authority, comporting himſelf with clemency and affability ever after, ibid. Being called to the empire, he ſets out, and reſolves to remedy the confuſions in Germany, ibid. Alienates the electorate of Brandenburg to Frederic, burgrave of Nuremberg, with the valuable conſideration for it, and grants Nuremberg the privilege of keeping the Imperial regalia, 375, & (R). Effects an accommodation between William count Berg, and Theodoric de Meurs, with the occaſion and condition, ibid. His exhortation to Winceſlaus for reforming his conduct ineffectual, ibid. After his coronation repairs with his empreſs, &c. to Conſtance, 377. Grants John Huſs, a ſafe conduct to Conſtance, ibid. After aſſiſting as a deacon at midnight maſs in Conſtance, by the pope, and giving an account of his negociations with the anti-popes, leaves the fathers to a free deliberation, 378. Repairs to France, and then to England, yet his propoſal for a truce why rejected, 381, & (X). He makes a treaty with Henry VII. and the terms, 382. Erects Savoy into a duchy, ibid. Various expedients by which that emperor raiſes money, and the pope's remuneration for his pains, 385. Acknowledged king of Bohemia, who confers the regency on his brother's widow, 386. Ziſca, general of the Huſſites, his courage and conduct in ſeveral ſkirmiſhes, who by a ſtratagem defeats the emperor's troops, 387. Puts the frontiers of Hungary into a poſture of defence againſt the Turks, who turn their arms againſt the Greeks, and he ſends ſuccours to the regent, who by that means obtains a truce from the Huſſites, but a general revolt enſues, ibid. Entering Bohemia, in an attack on Prague, is repulſed with great ſlaughter by Ziſca, and obliged to retreat into Moravia, 388. And his whole army cut to pieces in relieving Wiſrahde citadel, ibid. Propoſals of accommodation with the Bohemians rejected, 388. Several times worſted by Ziſca, is obliged to fly to Hungary, 389. Interview between that emperor, and the pope, with the effect on each, xxxvi. 215. At Buda pronounces a final ſentence in favour of Eric of Denmark, and determines a diſpute between the duke of Savoy, and prince of Orange, 390. The ſucceſſes of Thaborites and orphans, Corbut being ſhut up in a monaſtery, that emperor ſends deputies to Procopius for peace, 393. A truce agreed to, and a diet convoked at Preſburg, ibid. Reſolves to erect Lithuania into a kingdom, which is oppoſed by the Poles, but the grand duke dies at Trocko, 395. He creates John Franciſco Gonzaga, marquis of Mantua, and quits Italy in enmity to the duke of Milan, and in friendſhip with the Venetians, 398. He receives at Baſil offers of peace from the Turks, ibid. (A). On the duke of Milan's invitation for repairing to Italy, is crowned there, ibid. Why incenſed againſt Philip, duke of Milan, but diſſembles his reſentment, 399. Compromiſes the difference between the pope and fathers at Baſil, ibid. In a diet at Frankfort that emperor confirms the houſe of Miſnia in the electorate of Saxony, 402. Makes an accommodation with the Bohemian lords about church lands, and is crowned at Prague, with the reſidue of the Thaborites reduced, and Gratz, after a long ſiege, ſubmits on honourable terms, 403. After the empreſs's coronation as queen of Bohemia, Sigiſmond regulates the police of the kingdom, and enliſts the remains of the Huſſites to be employed in Hungary againſt the Turks, whom they utterly defeat, 404.
Sigiſmond, huſband of Mary, marches with an army into Hungary, and declared king, xlii. 41. Reduces the rebels, and marches againſt the Walachians, who ſubmit, but again revolting are aſſiſted by ſome Turks from Thrace, 42. Marches with a vaſt army againſt Bajazet, ibid. His impious boaſt, and information why given Bajazet by John Galeas, 43, & (I). The king entirely

tirely defeated, and the Hungarians revolt againſt him in favour of Ladiſlaus, 43. Sigiſmond impriſoned, 44.
giſmond, of Hungary, defeats the Venetians, and ſucceeds his brother in Bohemia, xlii. 45. Defeated in five engagements by the Huſſites, quits that kingdom, ibid. The Turks ravages in Hungary repreſſed, he is crowned at Milan and Rome, ibid. The Huſſites ſubmitting, he is crowned king of Bohemia, ibid. Dies after appointing Albert of Auſtria his ſucceſſor to hat and Hungary, ibid.
iſmond, king of Bohemia, gives no hopes of toleration to the Huſſites, who take ſeveral places, xlii. 167. Repulſed by them from Prague, with their ſucceſsful campaigns under Ziſca, and on his death under Procopius, 168. Who is defeated and killed, with the barbarity of the Bohemian lords againſt his followers, ibid. Allows the uſe of the cup, and other private articles, is ſolemnly received into Prague, and dies, 169.
iſmund, prince, elected king of Poland, and the conditions, xxxiii. 188. In room of his brother Alexander, xxxiv. 126. Reforms ſeveral abuſes, ibid. Difficulties about his election, and the king perſuaded to ſign ſome articles propoſed by the ſenate, xxiii. 189. Great diſputes ariſe on the prince's arrival in Poland, with the young king's public declaration, 190. Poles diſſatisfied at his intimation of viſiting his native country, and the Swedes requeſt againſt it, 191. And both are recalled to their dominions, 192. Accommodation between him and the empreſs Elizabeth, xix. 41. His marriage, xxxiii. 193 (A). promiſes and orders, alſo the conſequences, 96. Obtains leave from the Poliſh diet return to Sweden, and on his arrival uſes new diſturbances, and the occaſion, id. Source of the civil diſſenſions, 197. emonſtrance of the ſtates to him, and the ng's promiſes upon certain conditions, 8. Poliſh army called in by him, with eir ravages, 200. He returns to Poland, th the origin of the commotions preding Sigiſmund's depoſition, and duke arles's acceſſion, 201. Exhortation by ter to the inhabitants of Uplandia, 202. at king devolves the adminiſtration of eden on the ſenate, 204. Succeſs, and wds flock to the king's ſtandard at Calr, while the duke uſes perſuaſions with king, 207. His remonſtrances have no ct, and after ſeveral ſkirmiſhes, the e defeats the king, yet he concludes reaty with his majeſty, ibid. Returns Poland, where he publiſhes reports to duke's prejudice, with the meaſures en by the latter at Stockholm, 208. Affairs are unſucceſsful every where, 209. A ſcheme formed by him for ſeizing on Guſtavus fruſtrated, 222. His vain attempts on Guſtavus's camp, 226.
Sigiſmund I. ſucceſſes againſt the Ruſſians, and others, xxxiv. 127. Defeats the Ruſſians a ſecond time, with his further ſucceſſes againſt the marquis of Brandenburg, grand maſter of the Teutonic order, and favourable conditions given him, 128. Declines giving any poſitive aſſurances to Demetrius, but leaves his nobles to do as they pleaſed, xxxv. 280. His death and character, with his Latin epitaph, xxxiv. 130 (A).
——, Auguſtus II. ſucceeds his father Sigiſmund I. in the throne of Poland, xxxiv. 130. His wife adminiſtration obliterates all bad impreſſions from his marrying an obſcure widow, 131. His wars with Muſcovites, who are auxiliaries to the Livonian knights, and the accommodation of the latter with Sigiſmund, 132. Death and character, 134. In him the Jagello male line is extinct, 135. Account of his two ſiſters, and their marriage, ibid. (A).
—— III. or de Vaſa, is eſtabliſhed king of Poland, without a competitor, and his policy with regard to venality, and the diet's anſwer, 164. Their other advances, 165. War with the Tartars, who are defeated by the Coſſacks under Zamoſki, 166. Succeeds to the crown of Sweden on the death of his father John, and comes to Sweden, 167. But is ſtrongly tied up from making any changes in religion in that kingdom, 168. Returns to Sweden with the Poliſh troops, 170. An accident alienates the Swedes from him, ibid. Enters Ruſſia in perſon, with his ſucceſs, 178. All his endeavours are fruitleſs, and his conduct vindicated, with the diſturbances in the neighbouring countries, in which he takes part, 181. A war with the Turks occaſioned thereby, ibid. Sigiſmund and the ſenate made the dupes of the houſe of Auſtria, hoſtilities recommence, 192. Sigiſmund's death and character, 195.
——, brother to Vitoldus, made duke of Lithuania, by Jagello, and treacherouſly ſlain by the czar, xxxiv. 459.
Signa, Sigar's daughter, her fate, 56.
Signak, or Saganac, a city of Turkeſtan, taken and put to the ſword by Tuſki, iv. 71.
Signor, Grand, (ſee Sultan) becomes guarantee of a treaty between the czar and khan of Tartary, xxxv. 364.
Sigbrug, ſucceeds Froth, king of Sweden, xxxiii. 28.
Si-hu, the pleaſant lake in Che-kyang, deſcribed, viii. 63.

Cologne fruitleſs, and a bull revoking the power of abſolution from all but the apoſtolic ſee, xxvi. 214. Entreaties of Chriſtian princes for the Florentines refuſed by that pope, but a truce is accepted by them, and they conclude an alliance with Ferdinand of Naples, 215. Concludes an accommodation with the Florentines, the chaſtiſement of their ambaſſadors, &c. 217. The pope's legate unſucceſsful in reconciling the king of France and the emperor's ſon, ibid. The pope's letter for the aſſiſtance of the Chriſtian princes has little effect. The king of Scotland ſtops from invading England, though the Engliſh attack Scotland, ibid. Through revenge involves Italy in a new war, 218. That pope's ambition, and his ſon Peter's abilities, whom he employs as his firſt miniſter, xxvi. 321. All this gives great alarms, and is poiſoned, 322. Dies, with an epigram upon him, character, and great diſturbances in Rome, xxvi. 221 & (F). Confuſion on his death, xxvi. 337.

Sixtus V. after much caballing, choſen pope in room of Gregory XIII. with an account of him and his mean birth, xxvi. 376. When made a cardinal he artfully diſguiſes his natural temper, 317. Behaviour on his election, 378. Rigid adminiſtration of juſtice, and promoting his relations, 379. Compels the poor to work or quit Rome, and the nobles to pay their debts, 380. Extirpates the banditti, and obliges mayors to ſend him a liſt of all vagrants, &c. and confeſſors to inform him of their penitents crimes, 381. Employs ſpies at home and abroad, and difference between France and him compromiſed, ibid. Approves the league, and excommunicates the king of Navarre, and prince of Conde, &c. 382. xxiv. 306. The king appeals to a council, with the pope's character of him and queen Elizabeth, ibid. Encourages the latter to protect the Hollanders, ibid. Grateful to his former benefactors, with an inſtance of this to a ſhoemaker, 383 & (I). Grant to the Jews, xiii. 398. Diſapproves his predeceſſor's conduct in countenancing the holy league, xxiv. 306. Makes a promotion of eight cardinals, men of merit, only uſing the Jeſuits as ſpies, xxvi. 384. Adorns Rome with magnificent ſtructures, and by Fontana erects an antient obeliſk, ibid. Reſtores the apoſtolic authority in Switzerland, 385. Holds a general chapter of Franciſcans at Rome, refuſing the requeſts of all the members but one poor lay brother, 386. Erects fifteen congregations of cardinals, with an account of them, ibid & (K). Sends the elector of Cologne a rich hat and ſword, 387 & (L). Excommunicates queen Elizabeth, which ſhe returns on him, ibid. Encourages Philip of Spain to invade England, the inveſtiture of which he had given to that prince, 388. Conſolatory letter to Philip on the loſs of the armada, which he anſwers, ibid. Aboliſhes the privileges of ambaſſadors, &c. for protecting malefactors, and receives an embaſſy from Perſia for aſſiſtance againſt the Turks, but unſucceſsful, ibid. Refuſes to aſſiſt the duke of Savoy againſt Geneva, canoniſes ſeveral, and concludes peace between Poland and Auſtria, 389. Completes the Vatican library, and though ſeemingly approving Guiſe's murther, expreſſes great reſentment at that of the cardinal, xxvi. 390. Praiſes Henry of France's murtherer Clement, ibid. Refuſes a croiſade againſt the king of Navarre, and his inſtructions to his ambaſſador, 391. Publiſhes an Italian verſion of the *Bible*, to the offence of catholics, and his anſwer to their remonſtrances, ibid. & (M). Prevents the king of Spain from calling a council, 392. Aggrandizes his own relations, and refuſes to declare for the league, 393. Reformation wrought in Rome, with his anſwer to the governor, 394 & (N). Makes a ſumptuary law, and after threatening to invade Naples, dies, with his character, and immenſe treaſures, ibid.

Suck-vo, the ninety-eighth emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 131.

Siulki (Suelki) mountain in Mongalia, iv. 284.

Siun-toku, the eighty-fourth emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 118.

Siun-va, the fifty-third emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 122.

Siu-ſiun, the thirty-third emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 112.

Siu-toku, the ſeventy-fifth emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 125.

——— IId. the eighty-fourth emperor, ix. 128.

Siu-saku, the ſixty-firſt emperor of Japan, defeats the rebel Maſſakado, ix. 123.

———, the ſixty-ninth emperor, his reign, ix. 124.

Si-was, or Sebaſte, taken and diſmantled by the Moguls, iv. 252, and by Timur Bek, v. 325.

Skander Abad, a city of Indoſtan, vi. 226.

Skelton, the Engliſh miniſter's memorial to the ſtates-general for ſeizing the diſaffected ſubjects of Great-Britain, and the conduct of the Dutch, xxxi. 521. Recalled, who is ſucceeded at the Hague by the marquis d'Abbeville, 526.

Skioldo, when a boy, elected, in room of his father Lother, fourth king of Denmark, xxxii. 32. His excellent qualities, 34 & (C). Extraordinary inſtances of his ſtrength and courage at hunting and boxing, with his ſucceſs againſt the Saxons, and levity, ibid. A conſtant ſaying of his. He defeats

feats and kills Ringo, who rebelled, and dies, 35.
irgello, viceroy of Lithuania, his fierce character, xxxiv. 110. Vitowd, a coufin to Uladiflaus IV. ſent as a check upon him, but he withdraws among the Teutonic knights, with whom he embarks againſt Lithuania, ibid. And, with his brother Swidingella foments diviſions againſt Vitoldus, xxxiv. 454.
irmunt, or Skiermun and Ginvil, ſucceeded their father Minguilus in Lithuania, and Polxx, xxxiv. 419.
— IId. ſucceeds Poroſkuvia in Polocx and Lithuania, with his ſucceſſes againſt the Ruſſians and Tartars, xxxiv. 42.
icht, univerſality of that diſeaſe in Denmark, xxxii. 17.
itine, an Armenian miniſter's declaration on the rack, with the execution of him and ſeveral others, xxxi. 241. The rigour of which proceedings are generally condemned, 242.
ive-coaſt deſcribed, xvi. 383. Genius of the natives, 384 & (D). Religion and wars with Popo, 385.
ives or Sclavi of Pomerania, with their confederates defeated near Lunden in Scania, xxix. 24. Repulſed from Bohemia and Brandenburg, 32. Revolt, 61.
ſwick, the emperor Sigiſmund's ſentence relating to it, xxxii. 315.
—, or South Jutland, account of it, xxxii. 8.
— death of that duke, leaving behind him his ſon Valdemar, whoſe uncle defeats the king before Gottorp, with other freſh troubles, xxxii. 231. Diſpute about it between the king and the dukes of Holſtein accommodated, 457.
nger's bay on the South-ſea deſcribed, xi. 327.
pper, Red, his character, and how forced nto a peace with the French, xl. 365.
boda, in Ruſſia, explained, xxxv. 45 (A).
ys taken by prince Maurice, xxxi. 179.
alcalde, an alliance entered into there by he duke of Saxony, &c. for the mutual lefence of the Proteſtants, and they proteſt gainſt Ferdinand's election, xxx. 18. xxvi. 199.
arta, the fourth ſect of Brahmans in India, vi. 661.
ielgiſki's ſpirited zeal, xxxiv. 357. Thro' Menzekoff's pride deſerts the party of Auguſtus, others following his example, with he particular occaſion, 377.
ith, captain, his voyage to North Virginia, nd map made of it, and how called New England, xxxix. 371.
olenſk government, or White Ruſſia Proper, with its moſt remarkable places, and capital leſcribed, xxxv. 17.
yrna ſeized on by Tzakas the Turk, iv. 203. Retaken by Alexis, 206. Taken and ruined by Timur Bek, with the maſſacre there, v. 345. (See alſo xix. 89.)
Snakes, worſhipped by the negroes, xvi. 411. Their notion of their friendly nature, and virgins conſecrated to them, 412. Rich offerings made to them, 413.
Snelgrave's account of the kingdom of Dahomay, xvi. 441 & (E). Deſcription of the king's camp, 443. Reception there, 444. Audience of the king, 445. Remarks on their horrid cuſtoms, &c. 446.
Snio, Siwald's ſon, is joined with him in the ſovereignty of Denmark, xxxii. 65. Obligea the revolted provinces to ſubmit, and defeats the king of Gothland, carrying off his daughter, wife to the king of Sweden, 66. A bloody war enſuing, occaſions a cruel famine in Denmark, ibid. Character and death, 67. A large chaſm of two hundred and ninety-eight years between him and Gormon, 67 & (B).
Soba, prince of Chios or Khio, ſubmits to Timur Bek, v. 345.
Sobieſki, John, the Poliſh diet entruſts the crown army to him, and his glorious victory over the Turks near Cochin, to what owing, xxxv. 354. The enemy break through their obligations, but defeated by him through the treachery of the vaivodes of Walachia and Moldavia, xxxiv. 224. Sudden arrival at court, to what owing, 266 (B). Draws the character of a prince, but conceals his name, 227 & (C). After great conteſts a ſpeech by the palatine of Ruſſia determines the choice for Sobieſki, 228. Elected king of Poland, and his promotion chiefly from his merit, with an account of him, 233 & (A). Generoſity to the queen dowager, and other acts of public ſpirit, 231, xxxv. 355. Makes a convention with the czar, and marches againſt the Turks and Coſſacks, with their progreſs before he comes up, xxxiv. 232. Succeſſes after entering the Ukraine; he is deſerted by the Lithuanians and ſome Poles, with the occaſion, 233. Is prevailed on by his queen to make alliance with the emperor, and the motives, 239. A treaty accordingly concluded between Leopold and the ſenate, with the terms, 240. Preparations for war, and the correſpondence between him and Tekeli, though aſſerted by the Poliſh writers, is not confirmed by the beſt hiſtorians or circumſtances, 241. The Turks cloſely inveſt Vienna, ibid. Joins the Imperialiſts under the duke of Lorrain, and order of battle from Czlemberg mountains, xxx. 349. Defeats the Turks, forcing the camp, who fly precipitately, and raiſes the ſiege of Vienna, xxxiv. 242. His piety after this victory, and haughty treatment from the em-

emperor, with the meeting of the two princes, and the different accounts of what passed, 243. Present to his son prince James from the emperor, ibid. Repulsed by the Turks at Bassen, but the duke of Lorrain prevents their pursuit, 245. xix. 350. Finding Leopold averse to an accommodation with the Hungarian malecontents, returns home with his troops, 351. xxxiv. 243 (A). Renewal of the treaty between the emperor and him, to which Venice is invited, with the stipulations, 247. Draws the czar into this league, ibid. Various causes of complaint against the emperor, ibid. He enters Moldavia with an army, the terror of which reduces the whole country, 248. After vast and fruitless difficulties he makes a memorable retreat into Poland, 249. Troubles from his own family, and the occasion; also from the Sapieha family, notwithstanding manifold obligations, 250. Divisions in the state from various causes give him disquiet, with personal clamours and reflections, 251. Reasons for his parsimony, with his death and character, 252. This event almost embroils Europe again, xxv. 140. The queen-mother's conduct, notwithstanding remonstrances to the contrary, xxxiv. 256. Proposal for seizing on his treasures frustrated by one of the deputies to the general diet protesting, 298.

Sobieski, prince James's measures frustrate his hopes, and at Cereko he narrowly escapes with his life, xxxiv. 265.

Sobieslaus defeats Barbarossa, or Frederic I. who in his turn beats him, but becoming unpopular, Conrad, marquis de Zuain, chosen sovereign of Bohemia, xxxix. 143.

——, king of Bohemia, xlii. 153.

Sobrara (See Navarre) xxii. 390.

Sobrement, a Jewish physician, his imprisonment for twenty-two years, and martyrdom, xiii. 360 (H).

Socinianism suppressed by the Polish government, with an account of that sect, and its propagation in Poland, xxxiv. 33 & (A).

Socinians, how more abhorred than the Mahometans, i. 83.

Socinius, emperor of Abyssinia (see Susneus) xv. 210, & 275.

Socotora province described, xxxix. 141.

Soderini, gonfalonier of Florence, his attempt for restoring the old constitution ineffectual, xxxvi. 309. Noble disinterestedness in favour of Medici's two sons, 376. Sides with the French, 420. Insulted on the success against Volterra, and his steadiness, 321. Why assassinated. 400.

Sodrez Vincent, his treachery to the king of Cochin, ix. 261. Drowned by his own obstinacy, 262 &. (R).

Sofa, Alphenso de, viceroy of Goa, ix. 288.

Sofala kingdom described, xv. 441. Its boundaries and commerce with the Cassres, also rivers, 442 & (A).

—— capital, where situate, xv. 443. Capes, soil, produce, food, &c. 445. Mountains, and valleys, with the natives described, and Arabic language, 446. Rich mines of gold, and whether the Ophir of Solomon, 447 & (C). Warlike weapons and marriages, 449. Funerals and government, 450 & (D). Unhealthy climate whence, 455.

—— king, once subject to Monomotapa, but wrenched from it by the Portuguese, 451. Their admittance disapproved by his son-in-law, 452. The king murthered for his friendship to them, 454.

Sofana's kind reception from Mahomet, and becomes his convert, i. 193.

Sofi, family in Persia, its original, v. 417. Meaning of that word, 420.

Sofian Abu (see Yezid) his attempt upon Medina defeated, i. 114. Leads the caravans by a new way, and is defeated by the Moslems, 118. Defeats them in his turn at Ohod, 121. Makes a truce with Mohammed, 122. Sarcasm against his incontinency, 156. Taken prisoner, and he embraces Islamism, 170. Shews his dislike to it on the first occasion, 183. Traditional disputes between him and Mohammed, ii. 59.

—— Ebn Khaled assassinated by Mohammed's order, i. 124. Beaten by an Arab virago for neglect of duty, 420 (A).

—— Eba, the Sicilian emir, murthered by an Arab, ii. 467.

—— Ebn Alrad defeats and kills the revolted Shebib, ii. 165.

Soyd (Sogdiana) reduced by Katibe, ii. 176.

Sogno, a province of Congo, its churches, &c. xiv. 40 & (M) & (N). Poor soil and inhabitants, yet merry, ibid.

—— governor, converted and baptised, xvi. 136.

Sohail, Ebn Amru, opposes Mohammed's entrance into Mecca, i. 143.

—— Ebn Sabah, his valour and conduct before Balbec, 406.

Soban, Soar or Zoar, submits to Albuquerque, vii. 87 *2.

Soissons, the French forced to conclude that treaty, and its terms, xxi. 258.

——, congress there, and the views of the queen of Spain for her family's establishment, xlii. 395.

—— congress abortive, xxxvii. 200.

—— count, war of the malecontents at Sedan under him, xxiv. 567. Death, 568. Upon this peace concluded, ibid.

Sokokis fall on the Algonquins, and murther several at Sylleri, upon which the Agiers renew the treaty, and their advice to Montagny, xxxix. 443.

tol, fort, the taking of it by the Poles, and great loſs of the Ruſſians there, xxxv. 247.
as, don Antonio de, ſent firſt governor to he Mariamne iſlands, ix. 534.
diers, Swediſh, their pilfering, to what owing, xxxiii. 23. The farmers in Sweden ind them, 24. Thoſe paſt ſervice received nto an hoſpital, ibid.
eure, account of it, and alliance with the Bernois, xli. 142 & (X).
ikamſkoi, ſome account of it, xxxv. 61 & B).
is, Dios de, diſcovers the river la Plata, ut ſlain by the inhabitants, xxxviii. 55 C).
— Antonio de, his credulity as to prodigies, xxviii. 95 (D). His character as a writer, 59.
iman, choſen chief of the ſectaries of Ali. Sends circular letters in favour of young Ali, ii. 128. Vaſt preparations and army, 29. Confines Mokhtar cloſe priſoner. Marches into Syria, with his camp and ſtratagem at Nokhailah, 133. Fatal raſhneſs, 134. Totally defeated by Obeid Allah, 136.
— Ebn Abd'almalek ſucceeds to the caliphate, with preparations againſt Conſtantinople, ii. 192. Erects a nilometer in Egypt, and ill ſucceſs in Spain, 193. His monſtrous fleets, and ill ſucceſs againſt Conſtantinople, 195. Loſs of his ſon Ayul, with his bad ſucceſs and loſs before Conſtantinople, 197. Death and character, 199. His coin ſtamped of better metal, 200.
— the ſon of caliph Heſham, his ſucceſs againſt the Greek emperor, ii. 222. Againſt the Khakum, &c. with the parade of the impoſtor Tiberius, 225.
—, caliph, his admiral's vaſt fleet againſt Conſtantinople, ii. 195. Partly burnt and in diſtreſs, ibid.
— Ebn Heſham, revolts againſt Yezid, and defeated by Merwan, ii. 239. Cruelty to the two ſons of Al Walid, 240. Revolts againſt Merwan, and ſets up for himſelf, but is defeated by him, and flees to Illems, 242. Defeated there, and flies to Tadmor, ibid.
— Ebn Kothair, his preſents and homage to Mohamed Ebn Ali, and noble ſpeech to him, 243.
— prince of Toledo, ii. 329. Renews his attempts on the weſtern caliphate, 338. Defeated and ſlain by Hakem, 339.
— Andaluſian caliph Al Mowayyad takes Corduba by aſſault, and ſeizes on the throne, with Roderic's different account of his revolt and reign, iii. 153. Aſſiſted by the Chriſtians, 154. Ravages about Corduba, &c. 156. Entry into the city, and ſlaughters it, 157. Reſumes the caliphate of Corduba, 165 & (T). Slain by Ali Eba Hamed, with the occaſion and manner of it, 171.
—— emir of Saragoſſa, his kind reception of caliph Heſham, iii. 193.
—— head of the Othmans, ſettles in Perſia, xii. 5. Forced to abandon it, and drowned, 6. Time when, 7, & not. His hiſtory by Cantemir exploded, ibid. And his ſons, 9.
—— the ſon of Saken, ſent to fight under ſultan Amir, xii. 50. His ſtrange ſickneſs and death, 51 & (V).
—— ſhah, lord of Antioch, defeated and ſlain, iv. 122.
——, the ſon of Ilgazi, rebels againſt him, but defeated and diſgraced by him, iv. 155.
—— ſon of Mohammed, dethrones his nephew, iv. 168. Forced to flee towards the Caſpian ſea, and defeated by Mohammed, 168. Succeeds him after his death, but depoſed ſoon after, 169.
——, the ſon of Kotolmiſh, the founder of the Rum dynaſty, iv. 190. His conqueſts in Aſia Minor, and when firſt made, 191. The firſt year of his reign fixed, 192. Aſſiſts the revolted Botaniates againſt the Romans, 193. Conqueſts in Aſia Minor, 194. Makes peace with Alexis, but abandons Nice for Antioch, 195. Defeated and killed by ſultan Taio'ddawlet, with different accounts about the time and manner of his death, 196. Rectified, 197.
—— Sofi, invades Timur's dominions, v. 254. Defeated, 255.
—— ſhah, defeats the Kelatians, v. 302.
—— ſultan, invades and ravages Perſia, v. 425. Frighted back by bad weather, 426.
—— ſeventh ſhah of Perſia, called to the throne, with the ceremony of his inſtalment, and he ſickens ſoon after, vi. 1. With the ſuperſtitions uſed for his recovery, 2. Second inauguration, and he recals the famous Kouli Khan, 3. His reception at court, and mortifies the Armenian prieſts, 4. Excuſe for his averſion againſt war, and invaded by the Uſbecks, alſo by the Coſſacks, 5. Loſes all his ſhips, with his grand proceſſion at Iſpahan deſcribed, 6. And is afflicted with the gout, ibid. Promotes his eunuch, 7. With his death, character, and prodigious ſtrength, avarice, drunkenneſs and cruelty to his grand vizir, 10. And other officers, 12. Burns his ſiſter alive, 13. Britiſh cruelty to the brave Khezur Khan, 14. Sorrow for it, 15. Drunken reſentment againſt Manſur Khan, 16. Sober amends for it, and other inſtances of his cruelty compared with his pretended clemency, 17. Barbarities in cold blood, 18. Juſtice and faith, 19. Children and ſucceſſor, with his fondneſs for his ſon Huſſeyn, 20.
—— Shekown, ſaves Sujah from total ruin, and comes too late for the relief of Agra, vi. 394. Sent thither after Dara's defeat,

402. Brought in chains to Antequera, 425. Sent prisoner to Gualdyar, and put to death, 426.
Soliman Shah, IId. king of Hormuz, his reign, vi 68.
—— khan, escapes Soliman Shah's fury, vi. 16.
——, the son of Or Khan, sent to assist Cantacuzenus, xii. 53. Recalled by his father, plunders Bulgaria, defeats the inhabitants and the Servians, 54. Seizes sundry places in Thrace, and rebuilds Callipolis, &c. 55. Success against the Scythian Gaiates, 56. Crosses over into Europe, 57. Takes the castle of Hyasobonia and Callipolis, with other provinces, 58 & (K). Dies by a fall from his horse, 59 & (O).
—— (or Soleyman) king of Quiaioa, his reign, but beheaded by his subjects, xv. 416.
—— IId. raised to the crown, with his vast conquests and character, ibid.
—— Bonji's successful reign, xv. 417.
—— IIId. murthered by his subjects, ibid.
—— declares war against Rhodes, xix. 138. Ambassy, &c. to Rhodes, 140. A mutiny in his army, and he goes to command the siege in person, 146. Speech to his cowardly army, 147. Yet forgives them, 148. Canonnades the place, 149. Repulsed in all his assaults, 152. A great slaughter of his men, 155. Renews the assaults, 156. Offers of a capitulation rejected, 160. Renews the attacks, 161. Grants a capitulation, 162. Enters the place, and his generous treatment of the grand master, 163. Armament against Malta, 203. He swears the destruction of the Maltese order, 241. Sends a fresh fleet against them, 242. New resolution against Malta, 270. His arsenal burnt, 271.
—— Kuh, or the mountain of Soliman described, vi. 205.
—— Ebn Kutulmish, his success in Syria whether authentic, iii. 265.
—— the Magnificent afraid of the emperor's good fortune, drops his design on Vienna, xxi. 241. Prevailed on to invade Italy, his embassy to the Venetian senate, and their answer, with the Venetian commerce in Syria taxed, and other impolitic measures, also the favourable answer to the senate's remonstrance, xxvii. 345. March into Albania, 346. Consents to a separate peace with the Venetians, 358. The emperor sends an ambassador to Venice to obstruct it, ibid. Espouses the cause of the infant king of Hungary against Ferdinand, 364. Besieges Vienna, but is repulsed with considerable loss, xxx. 14. Invades the empire, and Charles V. takes the field at the head of a numerous army, but why both retreat with precipitation, 20.
—— IId's death, xxx. 81.
Solomon, rabbi, of Montpellier, an opposer of Maimonides, xiii. 286.
—— Ben Levi, a learned Jew convert, made bishop of Burgos, 348.
——, son of Andrew, restored to the throne of Hungary by the help of the emperor, xxi. 11. Reconciliation with Bela's sons, defeats the Moravians and Cheus, also the Bulgarians, and takes Alba Regalis, with the occasion, 12. Is expelled by Geysa, who agrees to divide the kingdom with Solomon, but the former dies, ibid. Resigns all claim to the crown, and yet imprisoned, ibid. Is set at liberty and drops all ambition, 13.
—— Ben Jechiajah, his great merit and advancement in Portugal, xxi. 290 & (D).
—— the son of Japhe, his exposition on the Thalmud, and other printed works, xxi. 386 & (F).
—— Malcho, a famous Jew pedar, condemned to the flames, xiii. 392 (O).
—— Luria, his high character and pompous titles, xiii. 419 (W).
—— Jewish convert in Poland, xiii. 425 (A).
—— (Solomonic) race, dethroned by the Zageans, xv. 207. But restored, 208. Annals, why so maimed and neglected, 212.
Solons, who and where seated, vii. 527. Their language, manners, &c. 528.
Solon island, its situation, and tedious siege, ix. 347.
—— stone, its virtues, ix. 376.
Solstice, a remarkable one recorded in the Chinese annals, and shewn to be coeval with that of Joshua, viii. 359.
Soltan Shah, or Malek Shah, the second king of Kerman, iv. 178.
Soltania, when and by whom built, v. 187.
Soltaniya, surprised and taken by Timur Bek, v. 255. By Kara Yusef, 393.
Soltanoddawla, succeeds his father Irak, iii. 164. Puts his wazir to death, 169. Succeeds against his rebellious brother Abul Fawares, but invaded by Sul Yamincddawla, 174. Makes peace with the revolted, 175. Wars with Asem Ebn Bakao'ddawla, and concludes a peace with him, 179. Confirmed sovereign of Ahwas and Fars, 180. Is defeated by Moshrefo'ddawla, 183. His death, 188. Other particulars of his reign, 189. Authors differ about his succession, and the names of his brothers, 190.
Sombriero mountain in Benguela described, xvi. 4.
Sommona Kodom, the lawgiver and deity of the Siamese, with his origin, &c. vii. 187. The same with Budda, 185—187. His birth, names, and parentage, 257. Death, history, and miraculous power, 259. Disciples, he kills a man and disappears, 260. Is supposed fictitious, and a second expected by the Siamese, 261.

cino, a Hebrew book printed there, xiii. 02.
g dynasty, their dominions in Southern hina, iv. 369. & notes. War with the in, 454.
-, a famous mountain, seized by the ungls, 372 & (Z). Make alliance with ie Mungls against the Kin, 488. Assist iem at the siege of Ju-ning-fu, 493. Their nfair conduct provokes the Mungls, 497. avaded by them, 498. Dreadful defeat, 00. Stout opposition against Meng'ko, 22. Becomes tributary to the Mungls, 28. Insincerity to Kublay, 536. Great sses from the Mungls, 548. Betrayed y his chief minister, 528 & 549.
- dynasty extinct, iv. 573. The rest of the mily sent prisoners to Tatu, 577. Thence ito Tartary, 580.
-, empress regent, in despair at her many sses, sends the seals of the empire to Pe- n, iv. 561. Sent by him with her son Tatu, and the palace rifled of its im- ense treasure, 563. Their reception from u-pi-lay, 564.
- lords, their vain efforts to rescue their mperor, iv. 564. Dreadful end in the isle Yay-shan, 571. And at sea, 572. Ill ccess against Chu, v. 64. Decay of power, 5.
-tu-hay puts the brave Mi-yew to death, . 558. An impostor sets up for the em- re, but defeated, 579.
- history, when and by whom compiled, 48.
ari-ula, a famous river of East Tartary, i. 527.
-Chau, revolts and defeats the emperor ew-ti, viii. 431.
-koy, a considerable river in Tonq-king, i. 455 & (A).
iot, a province of Mongalia, where situ- ed, vi. 282.
i, one of the Chinese regents dies, viii. 3.
quan, a tribe of Hottentots, described, . 493.
te, in Korea, taken by the Japanese, i. 537.
a, a book of Mahometan traditions, i. . Contains the sum of the Mahometan igion, 82.
Sonnetomo, succeeds Joritomo in Japan, d builds the first man of war, ix. 8.
ites, the believers of the Sonna, or Maho- tan traditions, i. 78. Their hatred to, d sharp contentions with the Shijites, 9.
a, Eric's sister, her marriage with the ke of Bavaria, xxxii. 301. Ambitious igns of that princess in Russia, xxxv. 5. Unseasonable liberality to the Bojars in reward of their services the two last campaigns, to which the czars were persuaded with difficulty by her, 377. She and Galitzin conspire against Peter's life by means of Thekelavitau, ibid. But the plot how discovered by two Strelitzes, Peter just escaping to Trinity convent, with his reproaching Sophia, and her denying the whole, 378 & (A). End of her administration, who is ordered to retire to a convent, 380.
Sophronius, patriarch of Jerusalem, his conference with the Moslem general, i. 424. And with the caliph, 430. His exclamation against him turned into a prophecy for him, 432.
——, patriarch of Alexandria, his character, and sends bishops into the Pentopolis of Africa, ii. 422. His treatise in defence of image-worship, and death, 448.
Sora, the Jewish academy, why inferior to that of Nahardea, xiii. 181, sub not. Rises by the other's fall, 183. Most famous doctors, 184. Restored under Almanzor, 232. Ruined by the arrogance of the Jewish chief, 245.
Sorbolla's scheme of carrying a fleet over land to Brescia executed, xxvii. 165 (A).
Sorbonne, their resolution with regard to bad princes, and the king's severe reprimand, xxiv. 311. Their proceedings against the pope's supremacy, though slightly censured at Pontoise, defended by the parliament of Paris, xxvi. 463.
Sorbonists, a terrible bull against them, who are supported by the parliament of Paris, xxvi. 463. And Sordello, viceroy Goito is governor of Mantua, of but is partly driven out, and two podestas chosen, xxxvii. 465.
Soreka, sent to apprehend Mahomet in his flight, but is disappointed, i. 93.
Sorel Agnes, the dauphin's aversion to her, and an account of her, xxiv. 35. (sub not.)
Sorsocon, or Bagatao in Manilla, the dock for royal ships, ix. 415.
Soto, Ferdinando, his successful excursion and discoveries in Peru, xxxviii. 301. Crosses a very rapid river, with a small party in his way to Cuzco, and the Peruvians betake themselves to flight, 328. Obtains a surprising victory at Bilcaconga pass, 330. Reinforced by Almagro, ibid. Expedition to Florida, his character and formidable armament, xl. 382. Disembarks at Spiritu Sancto, and possesses a village, ibid. Sends Gallegos to reconnoitre, 383. Further progress and arrival at Antiamque, with the diminution of his troops, and finding great plenty here, 391. Marches on, and is defied by the Indians, ibid. Contracts a fever and dies, naming Moscoso his successor, 392.

392. Takes the cacique of Caliquien priſoner, and marches to Palache, 383. Sends Maldonado to reconnoitre, 384. Marches eaſtward through ſeveral countries, ibid. Receives ſeveral civilities from a female cacique, 385. Makes her priſoner, but ſhe eſcapes, ibid. His further progreſs and reception at Chiaka, ibid. His ravenous ſearch for gold, 386. Arreſts the cacique of Acoſte and his principal attendants who came to his camp, ibid. Very kind reception by the cacique of Coſa, ibid. Alſo by others in his progreſs, and his ungrateful returns, 517. How wounded, and in danger of being cut off, ibid. His great ſlaughter of Indians hereupon, 388. Arrives at Chicoca, intimacy with its cacique, and his army attacked by the Indians, ibid. Who in a ſecond attack are repulſed, 389. His further progreſs and croſſing the Rio Grande, with other painful traverſings, ibid. Penetrates into Caiſqui and Pacaha, 390. Cruel treatment of ſome Tullans, and the effect towards their ſubmiſſion, ib.

Sotoktas, a fabulous apoſtle of Japan, and his ſtrange birth, ix. 117 & (K). Death, 118.

So-tſong, reſtores peace to the Chineſe empire, and his palaces rifled by the rebel Ngan-to-ſhan, viii. 447.

Soubize, Mr. entering Rochelle and forcing a paſſage out, xxiv. 500. Defeats the Heſſians, xlii. 503.

Souel, father, killed among the Yaſons, and why, according to Charlevoix, xl. 317.

Souja commands Coxinga's fleet againſt the Dutch, x. 359 & (I). Impriſonment and deſperate death, 367.

Souza, Portugueſe miniſter, his great conduct and ſpirit at the court of France, with Mazarin's character of him, xxii. 317.

Souranza, Giovanni, Liſt doge of Venice, with the riſe of a commercial board there, xxvii. 74.

South-ſea, great part of its coaſt diſcovered by the Spaniards, xxviii. 279.

South pole and countries (See Terra Auſtralis) deſcribed, xi. 355.

—— continent alſo deſcribed, xi. 356. Reaſons for eſtabliſhing ſettlements there, 359. Philoſophical conjectures about its inhabitants, 368.

Southampton, a ſettlement in Long iſland in New England, xi. 288.

Souz, one of the provinces of Biledulgerid, deſcribed, xvii. 439.

Souza, don Gaſpar de, his reſolute reproof to the emperor Claudius, xv. 246.

—— don Ferdinand de, ſent ambaſſador into Abyſſinia, xv. 252.

—— Roderigo de, his reception at Sogno, and ſucceſs there, xvi. 136. Alſo at Congo, and he baptiſes the king and queen, 137.

——, or Suſa, a city of Tunis deſcribed, xviii. 393. Its port, traffic, &c. 394.

Soyruktamiſh, the twenty-fourth khan of Buharia, v. 146.

Sozopolis, taken by ſtratagem of John Comnenus, iv. 219.

Spain invaded by the Saracens, ii. 179. Totally reduced by them, 189. Its trade with India by land, how far practicable, ix. 201. A view of its ſtate in the beginning of the eleventh century, with regard to Chriſtians and Moors, xx. 37. Hiſtory of the monarchs of the houſe of Auſtria, xxi. 321. A ſecond invaſion from it upon England fruſtrated, 326. (See armada). Amuſes the Engliſh court with a marriage, 344. Double marriage between it and France ſolemnized, 346. Succeſs againſt the Dutch in the Eaſt-Indies, 349. Peace with Savoy. His catholic majeſty renounces all claim to the ſucceſſion of Auſtria, ibid. Attacked on all ſides by the Engliſh, French and Dutch, but with little ſucceſs, 361. Juſt miſs the plate fleet, which gets into Cadiz, ibid. Fortune declares againſt her every where, 364. Becomes deſpicable, with inſtances thereof, ibid. Affairs in the Netherlands grow worſe, and why, 368. Though deſirous of peace, refuſes paſſports for a treaty, 371. Its miniſters act as if determined to drive the Portugueſe into utter deſpair, xxii. 282. Concludes a treaty with Great-Britain, impoſes 30 per cent. duty on French goods, and all commerce prohibited, xxvi. 408. But removed by negotiation, 409.

——, the queen regent of, conſents to the king's keeping his conqueſts in the Netherlands, and with what view, by Caſtel Rodrigo, xxv. 93. Alſo a treaty concluded at Aix-la-Chapelle, 94.

——, queen of, aſſiſts the Dutch, xxv. 93. Accepts a neutrality for Italy, 140.

——'s views for peace from Pointis's ſucceſs in America, xxv. 142. Military tranſactions there between Starenberg and Berwick, with the empreſs's declaration in Barcelona, and its effects, 211. Truce between it and France, xxvi. 250. Why that king's repreſentation to the diet is neglected, xxi. 314. The Engliſh and Dutch regulate the ſucceſſion to it by a partition treaty, in which France acquieſces, 394. A will made by that king in favour of the duke of Anjou, who upon that monarch's death is ſent into Spain, 395. Untoward aſpect of affairs there, 427. Remark on the revolution there in Philip's favour, 441. Preparations by that court for a war xxxi. 75. Diſtreſſed ſtate, 134. For want of money, 156. And that king promiſes Spinola at Madrid the neceſſary ſupplies, 288. Deliberations in that council about

a peace, with the reasons, and objects to a peace in Holland, 193.
Spain, views of that king, xxxvi. 433. Sentiments of that court different from the pacific intentions of Albert of Austria, xxxi. 235.
—, ambition of that queen, and an alliance formed on her plan between France, Spain, and Sardinia, with the progress of these allies in Italy, xxxvii. 206. Its artful conduct, but forced to conform to the preliminaries, 218. Claims the Austrian possessions in Italy, and their naval armament, 220. The immense wealth brought from America, but other nations reap the benefit, xxxix. 223. Bad policy what, ibid. Distress, and excellent commercial regulations how frustrated, 213. How its comparative wealth diminishes, ibid. (Y).
—, its history continued, xlii. 361. Remonstrances from that court against Byng, and the British ministry, 376. Their answer, 377. And war declared thereon, ibid. Invaded by the French under Berwick, and their success, 383. Also by the English under Cobham, who takes Vigo; also Pont-a-Vedra taken by Wade, ibid. With the success of the British fleet at Ribadeo, 384. Proposals for peace at the Hague rejected, ibid. Obliged to accede to the quadruple alliance, and two treaties signed, with the fifth article of the latter, 385. Subsidies from it to the emperor, 390. Affisted by Russia, and an asylum for Jacobites, ibid. On suspicions Riperda is dismissed, and forcibly taken from colonel Stanhope's house; its ambassador quits London, and Spain's practices notified to parliament by the king of Great Britain, with three squadrons fitted out thereon, 391. Depredations on the English, and preparing to invade Georgia, 403. Account of the rise of the war between it and Great Britain, with the proceedings in parliament, ibid. Mr. Keene's strong representation, 404. Vigorous measures in England, forced to preliminaries, which end in a convention, and its articles, 405. Separate articles, 406. Disagreeableness to the English, and a claim from Spain on the South-sea company, with the Spanish minister's protest, 407. War against it resolved on, and the necessary preliminaries to a negociation, ibid. Orders for reprisals against the Spaniards, 409. Who publish a manifesto, and the reasons for their not regarding the convention, ibid. Combined fleet of Cadiz and Ferrol sail to America, 414.
—, New, (see Mexico Proper.)
Spaniards, sent to assist the Cambayans, vii. 419. Their success, and fatal end, 421. Supplant the Portuguese in India, ix. 339. Challenge the Moluccas from them, 340. But exchange them for a sum of money, with their conquests in India, 341. Conquests also, and settlements in the East-Indies, 383. Why they cannot find some of their first discovered islands from Asia to America, with an account of their first discoveries, 442. Passage through the straights of Magellan, why rejected, 443, & (B). Extent, &c. of their empire in Asia, 446. Long deliberation about the Ladrone islands, 532. Present state of Guam, 541. Their ill policy and oppression of their subjects, 544, & (P). Their fatal mistake on that head, 550. Their plan with respect to those islands, 552. Eagerness for new northern discoveries, and why set aside, 559, & (A). The neglect of it detrimental to them, 580. Their present ministry intent upon it, 588. More negligent of southern discoveries, 590. Spice-islands in their possession, 598, & (B). Take Calais, Ardres, and Hesdin, xxi. 326. They surprise Amiens, which retards the peace, but surrenders to Henry IV. and the negociations resumed, ibid. Carry on the war with various success in other parts, 375. Attempt by intrigues what they could not do by force, 387. The war carried on every where, ibid. Beat the Venetians, and the king of Scots, xxiv. 129. Invading Picardy, beat the French at St. Quintin, with great loss, ibid. Remarks on the conduct of both sides, 223. St. Quintin taken by assault, 224. Obliged to retreat, 545. Raise the sieges of Flex and Mirabel, &c. 584. With a large sum prevail on Charles IV. of Lorrain to invade Franche, and a like sum determines his retreat, xxv. 53. Their success in Milan, and commotions in Rome by their means; the pope inviting prince Vaudemont to invade Naples, xxviii. 264. The pope made prisoner by the Imperialists, ibid. Evacuate Frankendal, xxx. 295. Successes, xxxi. 65. And attempt on Zealand, 66. Disappointment in attempting Sluys and Hasselt, 238. Their formidable preparations against the states-general, 250. Baffled in an attempt on Sluys, 263. Measures taken by them, while the prince of Orange takes post on the Rhine, &c. 290. Defeated by the French at d'Arein in Luxemburg, 312. Recalled from the Upper Rhine by an irruption of the prince of Orange into Brabant, and their rear defeated, xxxiii. 249. Their irresolution, xxxvi. 430. Progress in the conquest of Mexico,

Mexico, xxxviii. 104. The motive of their conquests in America what, 112. Disgust the Indians, 282, sub. not. Divisions among them after receiving the inca's ransom, and neglecting their promise, 322. Expeditions, with various success, and their divisions in Valdivia's absence, 370. Inaccuracy in the names of provinces, xxxix. 74 (I).

Spaniards, of New Mexico, alarmed at la Sale's expedition, and measures thereon, xl. 269. Pregnant proof of their jealousy, 270. Their measures against the French on the Mississippi, xl. 279. Severity to the French prisoners at the Havannah, and reprisals, 303. Preparations to retake Pensacola why laid aside, 305. Their merchants forced to retire out of the Netherlands, x. 274. Kindly received in Holland, 275. Attempt a trade to India, through the North-east passage, 277.

Spanish monarchy, by whom founded, with the state of the kingdom at his first arrival, xix. 343. The condition of it after the dissolution of the Gothish kingdom, 377. Its history from Ferdinand and Isabella, to the emperor Charles V. xxi. 153.

—— town in Jamaica, described, xli. 465.

—— fleet defeated by Navaro, and dispersed in a storm, xxvii. 321.

—— army, mutiny in it, and how appeased, xxxi. 63. Soldiers a second mutiny among them, and how quelled, 65. Another mutiny, with their ravages encouraged by the confederates, 121. 181. Troops, their ravages and riot in the empire, with the emperor's edicts upon this, 146. Provinces, confusion in them, 159. Fleet, destruction of one near Gibraltar, by Hemskirk and Verhoef 201, sub fin. not.

—— writers, their partiality about the affairs in Peru, xxxviii. 389 (A).

—— settlements in America, general reflections on the state of them, xxxix. 97. Their vast extent, and various climate, ibid. Different soil, 98. Sweet fields, vast riches, and fine rivers, ibid. View of the inhabitants, and why her colonies become less serviceable to Old Spain, 99.

—— depredations, continual petitions to parliament against, and the minister's art, xli. 411.

Specks, James, his great services to the Dutch East-India company, x. 316.

Speelman, admiral, his success against the king of Macassar, x. 370.

Spice islands belonging to the Spaniards, ix. 398. sub (B).

Squirrels, of Canada, three kinds described, xxxix. 385.

Spice islands, seized on by the Portuguese, ix. 329. The natives ill treated by them, 339. Which occasions their losing of them, 345, & (I).

Spices brought from India into the Greek empire, ix. 215.

Spiffame, his execution at Geneva, and accusation what, xxxvii. 301.

Spilbergen, George, his voyage round the world, x. 296. Kind reception at Ceylon, 338 (Z). A plot formed against him by the Spaniards, 438. Meets and defeats their squadron, 439. Arrival at the island of Capul, 441. And Batavia, with a new commission, 442. Remarks on his voyage, 444.

Spilingeus, duke of Bohemia, xlii. 153.

—— II. duke of Bohemia, expels the Germans, not excepting his mother, xlii. 157.

Spinola, the Maltese admiral, his noble defence and defeat, xix. 328.

——, reduces Breda, on an order of half a line from the king, xxi. 366. Failed in reducing Cozal, ibid. By a finesse takes Aix-la-chapelle, xxx. 116. His progress, with that of count Maurice; a peace concluded at Santhen, between the princes; possessions, with the conditions, and Spinola opposes the execution of the treaty, 117. Enters the Lower Palatinate, 140. Successful irruption into the Palatinate, 145. Truce concluded between him and Vere, 150. Appointed to command the besiegers of Ostend, and his success in advancing, xxxi. 178. Obliged to retreat from Ostend, with loss, 179. Returning to Ostend, takes it after three years siege, the place bing a heap of rubbish, 180. His representations at Madrid, with the honours paid him, 181. Conquests in Overyssel, 183. Takes the field, and enters the provinces with two armies; his successes, and his troops mutiny, 189. Takes Wesel, 214. Invests Bergen-op-zoom, into which colonel Henderson throws in a body of men, 237. Takes the field, 256. Generosity to the garrison of Breda, and resignation, 257. Archduchess's public entry into it, and Spinola's numerous civilities to the inhabitants, 258. At the head of the admiralty in Dunkirk, equips a squadron against the English and Dutch, with the successes on both, 263. Recalled to Spain, 267.

Spinosa, a famous Jew at Amsterdam, and author of a new atheism, xiii. 439. sub. (M). Prosecuted by the Jews, with his works, disciples, and doctrine, 440, ibid. not.

Spinula, Opicia, declared perpetual governor of Geneva, xxviii. 397. Who is entirely defeated by the opposite faction of Guels, and twelve governors chosen with the abbot, and a reconciliation effected, ibid.

Ira, rabbi; Nathan de, a famous cabbalist at Frankfort, xiii. 432 (F).
re, edict there, revoking that for liberty of conscience, xxvi. 299. A diet holden here by Ferdinand, and the nuncio's declarations about a council at Trent, 312. Decrees subsidies for the emperor, 314. some of the princes thank the pope for his assistance to Savoy, ibid.
—, account of that city, xlii. 126. Religion, and government, ibid.
rebach battle, won by Tallard, xxv. 157.
thorm, after a short reign in Denmark, dies of grief, xxxii. 35.
ils of war, how disposed according to the Alcoran, i. 188. 376.
—, taken by Timur in Syria, &c. v. 333.
ndanus, the continuator of Baronius, his character, xxvi. 408 (Q).
rken, defeated by the French, xlii. 513.
tfwood, lieutenant-governor of Virginia, his character, and excellent administration, xli. 549. Goes on discoveries beyond the Apalachian mountains, and executes four French pirates found in disguise, ibid. A plan for attacking the Spanish settlements to the West abortive, 550.
ons, history of that fraternity, who make war on the Genevois, xxxvii. 277.
zzi's design for seizing Doria frustrated, xviii. 472.
at, doctor, his curious account of the Canaries, the people, &c. xiv. 444.
ings, hot, in Guadaloupe, xli. 250.
de, taken by the Danes, xxxiii. 389. Besieged, with the brave but unsuccessful effort of the Swedish commandant of fort Swing, and fort Gastorp surrenders, xxxii. 517. After an unsuccessful attempt of the Swedish admiral for relieving Stade, it is taken by the allies, ibid.
dia and Strabilon, seized by the Turks, v. 269.
dingi heretics, their rise, xxv. 471, & K).
dtholder, dignity of that magistrate in Holland, xxxi. 9.
—, the young, encourages the states-general to prosecute that war, xxxi. 492. His first attempt on Naerden unsuccessful, ibid. inville, saves the French army, xlii. 514. lhanch forced to retire from Silesia to the Marche of Brandenburg, xxxiii. 277.
nhope, earl, takes Minorca, xxi. 512. Taken prisoner at Brihuega, 519. Fourth and fifth articles of that earl's instructions to the court of Spain, xxxvii. 199.
nislaus Leizinski, on deposing Augustus, is elected king of Poland, but the Podlachians protest and retire, xxxiv. 348. The primate and his party are terrified into submission, 349. Chosen by means of a single colonel, at the head of a Swedish detachment, xxxv. 426. The pope opposes him, xxxiii. 346. Crowned at Warsaw, ibid. Council holden at Leopold, with the resolt against him, 376. Situation, xxxiv. 380. Who, with the Swedes under Krassaw, retires to Stettin in Pomerania, 384. xxxv. 458. Makes overtures for an abdication, and Charles's cold answer, xxxiv. 386.
Stanislaus, not able to prevail on Charles XII. of Sweden, to consent to his abdication, resolves on an interview, but arrested on the road in the Turkish dominions, and sent to Bender, with that king's message to him on the occasion, xxxiii. 399. And provision made for him by Charles, xxxiv. 393. Though chosen king of Poland, forced to quit the kingdom before the Russians, 407. Abdicates, xxxv. 452. Retires from Warsaw to Dantzick, xlii. 484. Whence he escapes in the habit of a peasant, after suffering great miseries, ibid.
Stapleton, governor of St. Christopher's, xli. 273.
—, governor of Nevis, his loyalty to king Charles II. and his brother, xli. 289.
Star, order, in France, by whom instituted, xxiii. 438.
Starremberg landed at Barcelona by the English fleet, xxi. 512. Defeats totally king Philip's army near Saragossa, 516. Philip's bad situation after this action, 517, & (C). Defeated at Villa Viciosa, 520. Famous march, by which he joins the duke of Savoy at Canelli, xxx. 401.
Stargard circle described, and the long disputes about it, xlii. 358. Account of the town, 359.
Stars, fix, seen to fall from heaven, ii. 284.
State, arresting that council in Holland, xxxi. 68. Their proposal for mutual toleration opposed, 228.
Staten island, in New York, described, xxxix. 347.
States, or Staten island, discovered, xi. 284.
States-general make head against the Spaniards, xxxi. 69. Solicit the assistance of queen Elizabeth, ibid. Are reconciled to Anjou, 95. Renounce allegiance to Philip II. by an edict, called his abdication, 89. On Leicester's death, the towns which had withdrawn their allegiance from them, submit, 111. Fruitless negociations between them and Philip of Spain, 117. Their present naval strength, 130 (A). Negociations for peace, and why rejected by them, 135. Send ambassadors to England, with the queen's frank declaration to them, 139. On Cecil's death a treaty is concluded between England and them, with the articles, 140. Preparations by them for continuing the war, 147. Mutiny among their troops, 156. Their vigorous resolution for an attempt on Dun-

Reſolve on the ſiege of Sluys, and Maurice proceeds, 178. Firſt demand granted by the archduke, and the article of commerce after warm debates deferred, 204. Scheme of it tranſmitted to Madrid, 205. Publiſh decrees for toleration in the diſputed points, and ſuſpenſions taken off, 220. But oppoſed by ſeveral cities and towns, and this excellent deſign how oppoſed, ibid. Their remonſtrance to Maurice, who is greatly ſhocked, but not convinced, 228. A diverſion by them againſt that emperor's deſigns, 243. Treaty between Brandenburg, and Newburgh, rendered fruitleſs by them, 248. Aſſiſt the French king in oppreſſing his Proteſtant ſubjects, with the remonſtrances on that head to them, 260. A tumult at Amſterdam, on occaſion of this treaty, 261. Offenſive alliance concluded between them and France, 311. Its views how fruſtrated, 312. Proceedings in a grand aſſembly of them, 362. Adopt a neutrality, 509. Defenſive treaty between Sweden and them, with remonſtrances of the latter to king Charles ineffectual, 512. Proteſt all king James's enemies, 522. Pretences for their aſſembling an army near Nimeguen, and putting their marine in a poſture of defence, 527. Refuſe king James to ſend back the ſix Britiſh regiments, 527. Provincial, unable to oppoſe Maurice, connive at his meaſures, 230.

States-general, of Sweden, account of them, xxxiii. 17. Give the crown to Charles, and his heirs male, with their other reſolutions, 211. Proceedings in an aſſembly of them againſt the accuſed lords, and in favour of duke Charles, 192. Their ſpirited reſolutions ſoon put in execution, 202. Levy forces, and put duke Charles at their head, 206. Their remonſtrance to the king, 208. Reſolve to renounce their allegiance, 209. Aſſembly convoked, and for what purpoſe, with Oxenſtiern's ſpeech, concluding with the king's demands, and the reſolutions thereupon, 324. Another aſſembly of them meets with the chancellor's ſpeech, and his purport, 325. The ſubſtance of the letters for convoking them, 402. Points deliberated in their diet, 402 (B). With their debates, and iſſue, 403. A form of government propoſed by them, and its ſubſtance, which is ſigned and ratified by the queen, 422. Aſſemble, where, among other deliberations, the queen propoſes her huſband to be raiſed to the ſovereign authority, with warm debates in the diet, 427.

Statues, gigantic, reared by Chaumigrem, vii. 44. 97.

Stanpitz, general of the Auguſtines, preaches againſt the indulgences, xxvi. 276. Opens the Dominicans, and chuſes Luther colleague, xxix. 501.

Stede, lieutenant-governor of Barbadoes, xli. 155.

Steffa, a city of Algiers, deſcribed, and its ruins, xviii. 228.

Stegelberg-caſtle, now Copenhagen, built, xxxii. 156.

Steinbock defeats the Tartars and Poles, in his turn, xxxiii. 307. Sets out with a body of men for Schonen, 377. A memorable victory gained by him over the Danes and Saxons in Pomerania, 390. Exorbitant contributions in Mecklenburg, with a ceſſation of arms between him and Auguſtus, why diſagreeable to the czar, xxxv. 466. Obtains leave to march into Tonningen, 469. Burns Altena, and his motives for it; but this barbarity exclaimed againſt, and his reply, xxxiii. 400. Is driven to extreme neceſſity, ſurrenders at diſcretion in Tonningen, with Frederic of Denmark's humane treatment of him, ibid. (A) xxx. 468. xxxv. 471.

Steinkirk, the allies attack Luxemburg there, but are obliged to retreat, xxx. 376. King William beaten there, xxxi. 536.

Steenwyk, Henry Van, a Dutch maſon, his riſe and power in Bantam, x. 395, & ſeq (Y). Treacherous advice to the king, 396.

Stell, Simon Vander, his regulations at the Cape of Good Hope, xv. 515. And militia of horſe and foot, 518. With his fine ſeat there, 520.

Stella's enterpriſe againſt Lucca, xxvii. 138. And ſupported by the Florentines, 139. Reſumes the ſiege of Lucca, and Viſconti ſends Picinino to relieve it, 140.

Stellenboſh colony, by whom ſettled, xv. 522. Diviſion deſcribed, 525.

Stenchil, grandſon of Olaus Scotkonung, choſen king of Sweden, in room of Aſmund Slemme; alſo Hacquin Rufus, king of the Goths, with their accommodation, and Stenchil ſucceeding him, xxxiii. 50. Stenchil's character, ibid. He periſhes in battle, 51.

Steno, Micheli, ſixty-third doge of Venice, xxvii. 117. Death and character, 124.

Stenon, on the death of his father Sture, choſen adminiſtrator of Sweden, xxxii. 398.

Stephen, order of St. by whom inſtituted, xix. 236.

——, ſent with a fleet againſt Sicily, iii. 213. Suffers the Moſlems to eſcape, and his treachery to Maniaces, cauſes the loſs of his Sicilian conqueſts, 221.

——, pope, deſigns to confer the Imperial dignity on his brother Godfrey, but dies at Florence, xxv. 322.

——, duke of Hungary, the title of king and apoſtle given by the pope, xxix. 57.

Stephen, first king of the Hungarians by ordinary title, his piety, xlii. 6. His subjects rebel on account of the new religion, but defeated, and he builds churches, 7. Defeats Giula, his uncle, whom he takes prisoner, with his wife and children, ibid. Defeats the Bulgarians, who invaded Hungary, ibid. His two wives, and death, ibid.

—— III. king of Hungary, and the administration by the bishops and nobles, xlii. 16. Cruel temper, expedition into Dalmatia, and invasion of Poland, ibid. Declares war against Bohemia; a conference prevented by treachery, and a peace concluded, 17. Invades Russia, under pretence of restoring their exiled duke, and declares war against the emperor of Constantinople, but defeated, and peace made, ibid. His cruelties, adopting Bela, and death, ibid. Makes alliance with the emperor of Constantinople against the Venetians, 26. Consequences of his alliance with the emperor of Constantinople, ibid. Ravages Dalmatia, and Ladislaus usurps the throne; also his uncle Stephen, whom the lawful king defeats, and dies, ibid.

—— IV. defeats Othogar of Bohemia, with the different accounts of this war, 29, & (F). Makes Bulgaria tributary, and dies, ibid.

——, of Bavaria's children, competition between Lewis of Bavaria, and Frederic of Austria, about their tutorage, xxix. 282. But the Austrians being routed, an accommodation is effected, with the terms, 283.

——, duke of Bavaria, xlii. 189.

Stetin, the enemy forced to raise that siege, xxxiii. 314. Sequestered by Menzikoff in the king of Prussia's hands, with a fruitless congress at Brunswick, xxxv. 472.

Steel, Mr. Van, his valuable discoveries among the Hottentots, x. 474.

Steenkirk battle (see Steinkirk) in which king William is beaten by Luxemburg, yet makes a good retreat, xxv. 132. Reception of the young princes of the blood upon this action, and the new modes invented in honour of it, ibid. Loss on both sides, with Luxemburg's acknowledgment, to which the victory was owing, 133.

Sticho, a blacksmith, his brave retreat, xxviii. 140, & (E).

Shifts-ampts, ampts and shiftsamptman in Denmark, account of these, xxxii. 25.

Stigot, Danish admiral, his death, with his heroic speech to the confederates, xxxii. 216.

Stile, old, altered by the states of Castile, xx. 336.

Stirum, count, defeated by the combined army of the French and Bavarians near Donawert, xxx. 403. Defeated by Berg, xxxi. 278. Defeated, and taken prisoner, 264.

Stobbnois entirely subjects Siberia to Russia, without a single life lost, xxxv. 267.

Stones, famous, of the Caaba at Mecca. See Caaba.

——, black, a dreadful rain of them, ii. 297. Another of large stones in Egypt, 447.

Stockholm, barbarity of the German garrison there, xxxii. 290. Misery through their insolence, xxxiii. 83. Its loss, xxxii. 384. Encouragement given to pyrates there, xxxiii. 84. Account of that capital, 3. Government, 4.

Storks, now swarm in Egypt, xiv. 162, & (C). Why deemed a sacred bird, ibid.

Storm, dreadful in Virginia, xli. 546. 548.

Stormar province, account of, xxxii. 10.

Stoughton, succeeds Phipps as governor of New England, xxxix. 323. The troubles he had to encounter, and how occasioned, ibid. And provocation given the Abenaquais what, xl. 100.

Stralsund founded, xxxii. 182. Makes a separate peace with Eric X. xxxii. 320. The enemy effect a lodgment there, and Charles XII. returns in a small boat, xxxiii. 411. Taken soon after, 412. Surrender to czar Peter, Charles narrowly escaping, xxxv. 478.

Strasburgh, proceedings of the apostolical inquisition against heretics there, and their tenets what, xxv. 452. Order of its magistrates prohibiting mass, xxvi. 298. Put to the ban, and peace effected, xxix. 350. Excuses itself from signing the treaty with the emperor, xxx. 225.

——, account of that city, xlii. 124. Its religion, 125.

Strelinhoff-palace in Russia, xxxv. 36.

Strelitz-town, account of xlii. 359.

Strelitzes, their horrid sedition, and sentencing their officers to suffer the bastoon, xxxv. 366, & (A). Shocking barbarities encouraged under-hand by Sophia, who gave them a list of forty lords worthy of death, 367. In the midst of the nuptial entertainments of czar John, make another insurrection about religion, 369. Exasperated, but soon make a most abject submission, and are pardoned, 371. And Sophia possessed of the chief authority, ibid. Assemble to place Sophia on the throne, whom the regency and general Gordon endeavour to pacify, but in vain, 403. They are defeated by Gordon, and surrender, ibid. That corps are broke, and their names abolished for ever, 405. Their rebellion at Astruca quelled, 430.

Strickland's credential to the states-general, from the English parliament rejected, xxxi. 356.

Stromat seizes on the dominions of Mend, his grandfather, duke of Lithuania, whom he had slain, xxxiv. 427. Then assassi-

nating his brother Forcevil, he is put to death by Woiſalk, the ſon of Menday, 428.
Strozzi, a knight of Maltha, his bravery againſt the Turks, and his reception at Maltha, xix. 193. Denied entrance into Maltha by the grand-maſter, and noble preſent to the church of Philermo, 221. Is invited by his friends, and lands at Maltha, where he builds ſeveral forts, raiſes the grand-maſter's jealouſy, lands near Zoara, and is ſurpriſed by the Turks, 223. Why he was not choſen grand maſter, 226. Amuſes the viceroy of Sicily, and reſigns his command, 229. Slain by a peaſant, 230. His ſquadron, part of it taken, and why ſeverely treated by the Spaniards, xxiv. 298.
Stuckelburg's, general, his detachment of 8000 men defeated near Pultowa, xxxiii. 366.
Sture, Steen, ſcheme for fruſtrating the union of Colmar, xxxii. 372. Intrigues to reduce Gothland and Finland, under the obedience of Sweden, 375. Promoted to his former rank, 383. Raiſes diſturbances in Norway, with the aſſaſſination of their leader Canute Adolphus, ibid. Two Norwegian aſſaſſins ſtab the grand marſhal of Denmark, 384 (A). The king touched with remorſe on his death-bed at the murther of the latter, 384. Threatenings of the pope's legate againſt him, 388. Choſen adminiſtrator of Sweden, xxxiii. 111. Account of his adminiſtration, 112. Different accounts of him, ibid. & (B). The politic adminiſtration of Sweden continues long, 113. Accuſed by the Swediſh ſenate, 114. Juſtifies his conduct, but is depoſed, and an open rupture follows, ibid. Renounces his allegiance, 117. Incurs the pope's diſpleaſure, with dreadful ravages by the Swedes and Danes, 120. Excommunicated, 122. After conſiderable ſucceſſes dies, 118. Debates in the diet about a ſucceſſor, ibid. The youngeſt of two competitors choſen adminiſtrator, 122. Killed, 126.
——, Nils, the king's behaviour to him is the ſource of his misfortunes, xxxiii. 169.
——, Suante, on Steen Sture's death, is made adminiſtrator, xxxiii. 119. Obtains a ſuſpenſion of arms, 390. Laid under a ſevere interdiction, xxxii. 409. Attacks Denmark by land, 295. & (A). But the Swedes defeated, and the adminiſtrator concludes a treaty with the czar, 396. Dies, and debates about a ſucceſſor, xxxiii. 121.
Sturgard, ſeat of juſtice for Further Pomerania, xlii. 229.
Sturgeon, of Canada, deſcribed, xxxix. 391.
Subia cities join their brethren of Bohemia, 100.
Suaken, its baſha tampered with by the patriarch Mendez, and betrays him to the emperor of Abyſſinia, xv. 320.
Sualek mountains deſcribed, and the Ghebres there deſtroyed, v. 313.
Suantepolk, an invitation from him to Foleſlaus into Ruſſia, xxxiv. 54. Perfidious ingratitude, 55.
Suarez, the Portugueſe, his ſervices to the Barman king, vii. 79. Before Odiaa, 80. Eſcapes the reſentment of Peguers, 83, & (K). Stoned to death for his luſt, inſolence, and cruelty, 55. Succeſs before the caſtle of Tapurau, 291. Wounded at an aſſault, 293. Forced to raiſe the ſiege, 294.
——, Lopez, ſent governor of the Eaſt-Indies, ix. 281. Ill ſucceſs, and recall, 282. Arrival at Canton, 350. Bloody expedition againſt the king of Zeila, xv. 368.
Subekin, betrays Damaſcus to Dekah, iii. 297. Put to death by him, 298.
Subercaſe, M. ſucceeds de Brouillan, governor of Acadia, and his activity, xl. 150. Defeats an expedition of the Engliſh, 151. Expedition to Newfoundland, and ſucceſsful ravages, xl. 155.
Su-chew-fu, one of the chief cities of Kyang-nan, viii. 35. 38. Its vaſt commerce by land and and water, with its gold mines, 39.
Sudary, the ſacred, ſent as a preſent from the caliph to the emperor, and received with great pomp at Conſtantinople, iii. 10.
Sudini, their religion, government, and manners, xxxiv. 474. Their union with the Pruſſians, 475, & (A.
Suechawr, defeated by the rebels in Pegu, and degraded, v. 6.
Suenſow, Broeder, his bold expoſtulation with Cauntſon, who ſeizes and executes him, xxxiii. 93.
Suercher aſcends the Swediſh throne in room of Magnus of Denmark, xxxiii. 52. His great character, but his parental tenderneſs proves fatal to him and his ſon, who are murthered, 53 (A).
——, ſon of Charles Suercherſon, is raiſed to the Swediſh throne; his compromiſe with Eric, ſon of Canute, and alliance with Denmark, xxxiii. 56. Suercher's character, and cruelty at laſt, for which the the Swedes recall Eric from Norway; alſo a conteſt between them about the crown, with his defeat and character, ibid.
Suevi, in Spain, the reſtoration of their old monarchy, xix. 377. Fall into ſeveral factions, 378, & (A). Chuſe Remiſmund for their king, 381. A chaſm of eighty years in their hiſtory. 382. Their kingdom ſubdued by the Viſigoths, 385. An account of their country and nation, 389.

Neur, Mr. with the Chactaws makes a briſk attack on the Natches, and the ſucceſs, 324. Tranſactions with a large body of Chactaws among the Natches, 326.

Nez, its ſea-port deſcribed, xiv. 204. Times of ſailing in and out of it, 206.

Nuf-Gemar, a river of Algiers, xviii. 201.

Nufis, a kind of enthuſiaſts among the Moſlems, iii. 131.

Nuger, St. abbot of St. Denis, his character, xxiii. 306.

Nuida, or Suputa Behadr, aſſiſts Temujin againſt Vang Khan, iv. 347. Defeats the Markats, 379. Sent in purſuit of ſultan Mohammed, 406. Takes ſeveral ſtrong places in his way, 407. Overtakes him near the Caſpian ſea, 408. Cruelty to the Mazanderanites, 409. Progreſs through other cities, 410. Sent to invade Khoraſſan, 416. Marches into Kazvin, and puts the inhabitants to the ſword, 421. Enters Shirwan, and paſſage through Darbent, 445. He enters Kipjak, 446. Is ſent to beſiege the capital of Honan, 480. Treachery at the ſiege of Kay-fong-fu, 482. And purſues it contrary to orders, 484. Forced to retire, 485. Ordered to reſume the ſiege, 486. Beſieges the capital of Kin, 489. Makes a terrible havock in it, 490. Order for deſtroying all of the royal blood, 491. Succeſs againſt the Song, and recalled into Tartary, 497. Ravages about the Caſpian ſea, 498. His death, 510.

Nujah, ſultan Shah Jan, his ſecond ſon's character, vi. 386. Sent viceroy into Bengal, 389. Arms againſt his brother Dara, 391. Defeated by him, 393. Is purſued, and he engages Aurengzeb, 410. Defeated by an overſight, 411. Retires into Bengal, and ſadly diſtreſſed by Jemla, flies to the king of Rakan, vi. 427. Deſperate attempt againſt him, and forced to flee to the mountains, 428. Probably ſlain by the purſuing Rakans, and his family deſtroyed by the Rakan king, 429.

Nuibdager, king of Norway, unites Denmark and Sweden to his uſurped crown, being ſixth king, replacing Guthrom, the ſon of Gram, ſeventh king of Denmark, xxxii. 35. Slain in a ſea-fight, ibid. Succeeds Gram in the Sweditſh and Daniſh thrones, and after a ſhort reign, is ſlain by Huding, the ſon of Gram, xxxiii. 28.

Nuing-pyan's grief and deſpair for the loſs of the Song, iv. 563.

Nuintila, king of the Viſigoths, his excellent laws, and invaded by the Gaſcons, with his triumphs over them, xix. 409. Drives the Greeks out of Spain, 410. Becomes a tyrant, 411. And is depoſed, 412.

Nujoins, a people of Sweden, their tumults, xxxii. 181. And a view of the affairs of that kingdom, ibid.

Nui-ſei, ſecond emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 111.

Nu-ka ma, the ſecond Chineſe regent, diſgraced by Kang-tu, viii. 503.

Nukonda, a famous village on the Gold Coaſt, with the Engliſh and Dutch forts, xvii. 34. Britiſh uſage of the Engliſh by the Dutch, 35. A new and ſtronger fort built by the former, 36.

Nuktu-Buka, ſent into Farnakant, iv. 391.

Nulaku, Simon, confirmed patriarch by the pope on the eaſt-ſide of the Euphrates, xxvi. 331.

Nultan, or Soltan, the meaning of that word, iii. 22 (B). When firſt uſed in that ſenſe, ibid. & 41. Takes and burns Titoul, but is defeated near Zentu, by prince Eugene; with the loſs of grand vizier, and 300,000 men, &c. xxx. 392. Takes the field, and his character, with the formidable preparations againſt Poland, which ſtands alone, xxiv. 284. He is foiled by Cholkiewitz at the Neiſter; and that general dying, he is ſucceeded by Staniſlaus Lubominſki, with the bravery of the Coſſacks, 285. After ſeveral repulſes and great ſlaughter, the Turks retreat, ibid. Upon a conference propoſed by that Turk, a truce is concluded with Poland, and the terms, xxxiv. 385.

Nully (ſee Rhoſny) offers made him by the king humbly refuſed, and that miniſter's ſervices to their proteſts, xxiv. 420. Who aſſiſts in the aſſembly at Gengeau, where every thing paſſes quietly, ibid.

Sumatra iſland deſcribed, ix. 329. Attempted by the Portugueſe and Dutch, with its produce, 330, & (Z)

Sumbi, a province of Angola, deſcribed, and the inhabitants very lazy, though ſtout, xvi. 174.

Sumenat, reduced by ſultan Mahmud, iii. 191.

Sun, ſtrangely darkened, without any eclipſe, in Arabia, ii. 312. And in Perſia during ten days, vi. 49.

——, moon, and planets, how worſhipped by the Chineſe, viii. 121.

Sunai, made priſoner by Zenki, iii. 335.

Sun-chi, declared emperor of China, viii. 484. Founds the dynaſty of Tſing, now reigning, 485. Swift conqueſt of that empire, 486, (R). Reduces Korea, 487. Takes the reins of government into his own hands, 497.

Sunda, territory, deſcribed, its chief ports, and the Engliſh factory, v. 498. Three kinds of tigers, 499.

Sundi, a duchy in Congo, deſcribed; alſo its capital, and barbarous inhabitants, xvi. 41.

Sundiva iſland, ſeized by the Portugueſe pirates, vi. 440.

Sui-pu-han, ſent to demand a paſſage through Shen-ſi, and put to death by the governor, iv. 478.

Surat, a rich port in Indoſtan, with its trade, factories, &c. vi. 722. Haven and bar, 223. The Dutch ſettlement and diſcon-

there, x. 484. The Engliſh ſettlement there, 219. Cuſtom paid at it, 223, & not. Hardſhips put on the Europeans, 224, & (G).
Surent circle, in Tobolſk province, deſcribed, xxxv. 89.
Surinam, chief ſettlement in Dutch Guiana, deſcribed, xxxix. 232.
Surunga, a city of Japan, deſcribed, ix. 85. Mint, and caſtle, now a priſon, 86.
Sus, a river in Morocco, xviii. 62.
Suſneus, Socinios, or Segned, the ninety-ſecond king of Abyſſinia, xv. 210.
Suſſaquan, a tribe of Hottentots, deſcribed, xv. 490.
Suta-Chus, general, his ſucceſs in Kyanghan, v. 78. Againſt the Mungls, 79.
Su-ting, his vaſt army, and ſucceſs in Shantong, iv. 455.
Su-tu, complains of the king of Gan-nan, but defeated, and ſlain there, iv. 583.
Suwan, taken by the Mungls, iv. 421.
Suz kingdom deſcribed, its gold, and other mines, with fine indigo; alſo its river, xviii. 85.
Suſa, the uſual defiles there blocked up, but Francis paſſes the Alps, xxvii. 285. His treaty with the Swiſs broken off, and Colonia ſurpriſed by him in Saluſſes, ibid.
Swanton, commodore. See Quebec.
Sweden, diſputes about the ſucceſſion, and ſeveral candidates, xxiii. 442. Declares for Lewis XIV. of France, againſt Brandenburgh, xxv. 110. League formed with it, xxx. 207. Cauſe of the war between Sweden and Denmark, 264. Peace between Sweden and Denmark, 267. Succeſsful irruption of that king into Germany, xxxi. 292. A treaty concluded between him and the Dutch republic, 293. By whom ſubdued, xxxii. 69. By whom made a province of Denmark, 87. Commotions there, with the ſhare the king of Denmark takes, and how compromiſed, 212. The war renewed by the Danes with it, 220. Its king joins the Daniſh rebels, with the conditions, part of Denmark being ſold to him, 239. His irruption into Schonen, 283. Complaints there againſt Eric's governors, 322. Its deputies to king Eric diſſatisfied at his anſwer, and their cloſe connection with the Daniſh nobility, 333. A view of its troubleſome ſtate, 334. Revolts, 383. War with it renewed, and a ſuſpenſion of arms only concluded, 391. Hoſtilities commence again, but overtures of peace are accepted by the king, ibid. A treaty concluded with it, but broken, 393. Peace with it, 399. Revolution there, 416. A rebellion quaſhed, and by aſſiſtance from Chriſtian, and by whom fomented, 444. Ambaſſy from it to Ferdinand II. of Denmark, and their demands, with a perpetual peace between the two crowns, 451. The artful inſinuations of the Daniſh ambaſſador at Stockholm, 452. A peace concluded with it, 460. Jealouſies renewed between it and Denmark, 470. Cauſe of Denmark's renewing the war with it, 490. View of its power, 509. Separate treaty between it and Denmark; alſo an alliance by marriage, 532.
Sweden, conſtitution and character, xxxiii. 5. Woods and mines of ſilver, copper, and iron there, 7. Manufactures and trade, 8. Act of navigation, and its ancient government monarchical, 9. A civil war there and Eric's ſucceſs, xxxiii. 76. The queen adminiſters poiſon to her ſon Eric, with his laſt words, ibid. & (A). A civil war breaks out, 109. Renewal of a war with Denmark, 119. Treaty of alliance between it and Denmark, 148. Some alterations made in its conſtitution, 157, & (A). War with Denmark, 180. After the ravages of the Tartars in Ruſſia, has a negociation begun with the czar, 181. With Denmark, ibid. Freſh negociations with the czar, 187. Its truce with Muſcovy, 191. Rupture begins between it and Denmark, 214. War declared by it againſt Denmark, ibid. A peace concluded between it and Denmark, 219. It diſputes with Ruſſia, ibid. A truce concluded by it with Poland, 229. State of it, 253. Its war with Denmark, and the occaſion, 281, & (A). Its ſpirit againſt its numerous opponents, 283. Peace is eſtabliſhed, 293. Unjuſt meaſures for declaring againſt Poland, 303. Its ſtate makes peace abſolutely neceſſary on any terms, 315. A treaty concluded by it with Brandenburg, and a peace with Denmark to the advantage of Sweden, 323. Cauſes of domeſtic diſcontent there, 327. State of it on Charles XIIth's acceſſion, 329. The queen and the other regents are obliged to reſign in favour of Charles XII. 330. Its ſtate during Charles XIIth's abſence, 336. Treaty with Great Britain, alſo peace between the elector of Hanover and Sweden, 425. Some alterations are made in the form of its government, 429. Peace proclaimed by it with England, Poland, Pruſſia, and Denmark, ibid. The ſtipulations between Denmark and Poland, ibid. A peace with the czar, 432. This treaty diſliked in Sweden, 433. Sweden's king applies himſelf to domeſtic policy, 435. Difficulties about the treaties of Vienna and Hanover, 436. The States acceſſion to the treaty of Hanover publiſhed, and their motives, 437. On the death of the duke of Holſtein and empreſs of Ruſſia, a war enſues, in which the Swedes are unfortunate, 441. Prolongs the truce with Poland, and reſtores Pruſſia, xxxiv. 199. How the prince miſſes the crown of Ruſſia, xxxv. 310. Several advantages gained by the

the Swedes in Ruſſia, and peace at length concluded, xxxv. 312. Negociations there very vigorouſly carried on for not acceding to the Hanover treaty, 548. Sequel of its hiſtory, xlii. 527. Character of its king and queen, ibid.

Swedes, declared rebels to the king of Denmark, xxix. 483. Advantage taken by them of Bavaria and Cologne's defection, xxx. 281. Invade the Marches of Brandenburg, 328. Succeſſes gained over them, 282. Arreſt the Dutch envoy, and diſputes with Sweden how occaſioned, xxxi. 405. Treaty concluded at Elbing, ibid. Unſucceſsful, and a ſea-fight, xxxiii. 31. A rebellion among them, xxxii. 229. Account of their affairs, 330. Continue the ſiege of Wiſby-citadel, 351. Under the protector Axelſon defeated by Chriſtian III. propoſe terms of accommodation, 365. Endeavour to ſurprize the Daniſh camp, 367. Some advantages gained by the Danes, 388. Their progreſs in favour of Chriſtian, 436. Copenhagen and Landſcroon reduced by them for Chriſtian III. 437. Sea-fight between them and the Danes, in which the latter, tho' inferior, come off with inconſiderable loſs, 454. For a little time the Swedes are maſters at ſea, with a bloody engagement between them and the confederate fleets, 455, & (A). The mutual ravages by land, and Wardeburg taken by the Swedes, who are defeated in a bloody battle on both ſides, 455. All offers of accommodation from the neighbouring powers rejected by the kings, and the Daniſh fleet ſuffers in a ſtorm, whilſt the Swedes are defeated by land, ibid, & (A). Reduction of Langland and Laaland by them, 499. Defeated, and different accounts of this action, 510. At Charles XIIth's death, they recovered their liberties, xxxiii. 14. Rebel againſt Helgon, 31. Peace between them and the Danes, but ſoon broken, 73. Hoſtilities begun between them and the Danes, with the different accounts of their ſucceſſes, 98. Deputation from them to accommodate matters with king John, and obliged to accept one of three conditions, 121. Reduce Abo, 161. Great ſucceſſes of their troops in Livonia, 162. Advantages gained by them in Norway ſoon loſt, and a congreſs appointed, but hoſtilities continue, 164. Their cruel ravages in Norway, 165. Are maſters at ſea, and an engagement between the Swediſh and Daniſh fleets, 167. Defeated by the Danes, 168. Succeſs by land, with an unfortunate expedition againſt Norway, 170. The Poliſh and Dantzick ſquadrons beaten by them, 227. Succeſs of them and their allies in their winter quarters, 245. Succeſſes in another campaign, 265. A truce is concluded by them with Bavaria, 288. At Myburg forced to lay down their arms, 315. Forced to retreat and evacuate their conqueſts, 318. They are every where defeated, as is alſo their fleet by the Dutch and Danes, 319. Defeated a ſecond time at ſea, 321. Evacuate Pomerania, but are ſhipwrecked, 322. Wage war in Livonia, xxxiv. 151. Surprize Dunnamunde, 187. Guſtavus Adolphus beſieges Riga, which is at length taken, 188. He reduces Mittau, and conquers to the gates of Dantzick, ibid. A truce between the two nations, and a ſcheme of accommodation rejected by Sigiſmund, 189. The war renewed, ibid. Several battles fought between them and the Saxons, in which the latter are generally worſted, 305. Their operations, and thoſe of Charles XII. with their ſucceſſes, 367. The Poles refuſe to aſſiſt them, who penetrating to the gates of Moſcow, are defeated, xxxv. 209. League between them and the Poles, the former gaining great advantages over the Ruſſians, 250. Not mentioned in the Zapolicca treaty, and their ſhameful demand from the Poles, with their attempting in vain to reduce Notteburgh, 254. A league between Denmark, Brandenburgh, Holland, Lunenburg, and Munſter againſt them, who ſend an embaſſy to the czar, 357. Splendid reception at Moſcow, ibid. Some ſkirmiſhes, in which they are not always victorious, the Ruſſians learning the art of war from them, 418. Threatening Peterſburg, are forced to retreat by the good conduct of Telboguin, a Ruſſian colonel, 429. Repulſed upon a ſecond deſcent, as is a body of troops under the Swediſh general Meidel, 430. Singular treaty by which they in Pomerania under Craſſan are obliged to a neutrality, and the regency of Stockholm accedes to it, whereupon Charles writes, he would ſend one of his boots to govern them, 459. Entire defeat of the Danes by them, 466. Arm againſt the Ruſſians in Finland, but are defeated by general Laſcy at Wilmanſtra, with ſeveral other advantages, 555. The firſt European ſettlers in New Jerſey, xxxix. 361. Sell their poſſeſſions to the Dutch, 362. Eaſt-India company, its riſe, xi. 247. When and by what means erected, 252. Subſtance of their charter, 253. Notice given of it to the States General, 257. Two ſhips built for that commerce, 259, and one of them in its return taken by the Dutch, 260. Continue their traffic into China, 263, and with the ſame privileges as other Europeans, 264, & (G). The vaſt advantages of the India trade, 266. Not to be monopolized by any nation, 270. Fleet againſt Denmark loſt, xxxi. 281. Diet breaks up without coming to any iſſue, 326. Diet breaks up without doing any buſineſs, 334. Four thouſand priſoners

from Stralsund and Gripswald shipwrecked off Borkholm, xxxii. 531. Fleet lost in a storm, and the poor remains surrender to the Danes, when brave admiral Begge is taken, xxxiii. 164. Peasants boldly remonstrate against the taxes, 103. Several executions performed by their diet at Stockholm, and their other proceedings, 110. Advantages gained by their fleet, 170. Part of it burnt by that of Riga, 212. Advantages gained by their allies, 258. Allies successful every where except in Bohemia and Silesia, 259. Allies join banner at Erfort, who agree to attack the enemy encamped at Saffoldt, 273. Progress of their generals, 284. Three factions in the diet, and what, 440. Progress of their army in Prussia, xxxiv. 190. Their fleet, after some little successes on each side, is worsted by that of Dantzick before the city, xxxiv. 193. On which Gustavus raises the siege, with the inconsistent accounts of this event, ibid. & (A). The fortune of the combatants fully equal, 194. Their envoy, on Augustus's return to Warsaw, ordered to quit the kingdom, with the occasion, 317. Terror spread over the Polish nation by detachments of them, 349. Ambassador notifies to czar Peter the accession of the hereditary prince of Hesse to the crown, to whom his consort had resigned, and his speech, &c. xxxv. 524. Vice-admiral attacking the Russians in the Baltic, is defeated, ibid.

Swen Split-beard mounts the Danish throne after his father Harold VI. xxxii. 90, Though educated a Christian, he persecutes Christianity, with his motives, 91. Thrice defeated, and at last taken prisoner by the Vandals, the inhabitants of Wollin, who exact a very considerable ransom, with his gratitude to the Danish ladies for raising the last moiety, ibid. He is defeated by Eric, king of Sweden, and goes an exile into Norway, and England, but is coldly received there, ibid. He is kindly treated by the king of Scotland, 92. His heart softens for persecuting the faith, and is restored through the mediation of the Scottish monarch, with his pathetic speech in a diet, 92. The Christian religion is restored in Denmark through the king and one Poppo, and he counteracts Olaus, king of Norway's scheme, with the latter's fleet defeated, 93. To avoid being taken, Olaus leaps into the sea and is drowned, with the annexing of Norway to Denmark, and Swen invades England, ibid. & (A.) A peace concluded between its monarch Ethelred and Swen, with the latter's proclamation in England, 94, (B). His death, character, and issue, ibid.

Swen, nephew to Canute, claiming the kingdom of Denmark, is twice defeated by Magnus, and obliged to retire into Sweden,

Swen Estrith, why called to the Danish throne on Magnus's death, xxxii. 101. On the death of Harold II. of England, equips a fleet for that country, but why the Danes return home, 103. The Vandals, after ruining all the churches among them, overrun Holstein and Slesvick, with Swen's indolence on the occasion, character, and death, 104.

——, The elder brother of Eric III. claiming the Danish crown dies, with the disinterestedness of Ubbo, another brother, xxxii. 113.

—— IV. and Canute V. elected after Eric V. to a partition of the Danish throne with Valdemar, till he comes of age, xxxii. 134. War breaks out between them, and Canute defeated, 135. Swen and Canute reconciled, march jointly against the Vandals, and Swen's squadron defeated, but the civil discord again revives between them, 136. The dispute between him and Canute referred to the diet of the empire, but Swen refuses complying with the emperor's verdict, 139. Invades Sweden, and the inhabitants submit, 141. In imminent danger from a tumult of the Danish peasants, ibid. His cruel resentment against the unhappy natives, and ingratitude to his deliverer Tocho, ibid. Abdicates and flies into Saxony, by the assistance of whose duke he endeavours to recover the throne, 144. Makes attempts with a squadron, and is acknowledged in Funen, 146. Assisted in his attempt on Valdemar's life, but has Canute assassinated, ibid. On another civil war breaking out, is defeated near Grantbead, and slain in the pursuit, 148. His character, ibid. & (A).

Swenbecci, the Silesian general, his successful incursions into Austria, xxx. 128.

Swen-ti, or Si-ven, his mild reign in China, viii. 422. Disturbed by dreadful earthquakes, 423.

—— II. the fourth of the eleventh dynasty, his excellent reign, viii. 440.

Swen-tsong, invaded by the Mungls, but defeats them and dies, v. 84.

——, his excellent reign, but cheated with hopes of immortality, and is eaten up alive by worms, viii. 450.

——, the fifth of the twenty-first dynasty, his reign, and his palace burnt, viii. 473.

Swen-wang, emperor of China, recalls the banished philosophers, viii. 400.

Swen-wha-fu, taken by Jenghiz Khan and by Kuchluk, iv. 363.

——, A first-rate city in Pe-cheli, viii. 33.

Swetoslow, sovereign of Novagorod, defeated by the Greeks, and treacherously slain by the Peucingian prince, Maldon, who made a drinking-vessel of his skull, xxxv. 182, & (C). His inheritance divided among his three sons, two of which

being

being ſlain, the third, Wolodomir, ſucceeds, xxxv. 183.
Swidegen conſecrated pope Clement II. the ſame day he crowns the emperor and empreſs, xxv. 317.
Swidrigello, brother of Jagello is raiſed to the duchy of Lithuania, with his bad qualities, xxxiv. 457. Origin of the war between him and Jagello, 459.
Swinburg, congreſs there ineffectual, xxxii. 322.
Swinthorus ſucceeds his father Vitenus, duke of Lithuania, xxxiv. 428.
Swiſki's remonſtrances againſt the new czar, and his forming a conſpiracy againſt Demetrius, who pardons him, xxxiv. 176. Sets new intrigues on foot, with his ſucceſs by a general revolt and maſſacre of the Poles, 177. Elected emperor of Ruſſia, 178.
Swiſs, firſt treaty between them and France, by whom mended, xxiv. 28. Invade Burgundy and la Tremouille's negociation with them diſavowed by the king, 129. The perpetual alliance of the cantons, 140. Cantons fruſtrate an unexpected invaſion from Alſace, 224. Solemn embaſſy from the cantons and league of the Griſons, with their demands, 404. The proteſtants quit the king of France's ſervice, 460. Surprize Francis II. and a battle begun at Marignan, xxvii. 286. Their ſeaſonable arrival in Milan, and the murmuring of thoſe of the ſame nation in the emperor's ſervice, with their colonel's anſwer to him, 294. Total diſperſion of his army, ibid. Cantons of Underwald, Switz, and Ury, form a conſpiracy for recovering their liberty, and actually ſhake off the Auſtrian yoke, xxxix. 262. Their moderation towards Albert's governor, when in their power, and the other cantons ſoon engage in the confederacy, with the ridiculous tyranny of the Auſtrian governors, ibid. Four thouſand how cut off to a man, and he, why beheaded, 417 & (C). Receiving another check before Zurich, they raiſe the ſiege, ibid. After defeating Blamont, marſhal of Burgundy, take Hericourt in Franche-comte, 450. And they defeat Charles in three battles, ibid.
—— Cantons, to the number of thirteen, now completed, xxix. 476.
—— their alliance with the French king at Lucerne, with a reſerve in favour of their allies, and they ſurpriſe and cut off the Imperialiſts in the canton of Schaffhauſen, and at Tungen, xxix. 475. Why ſtiled defenders of the holy ſee by the pope, 495. Their mercenary diſpoſition, who reſolve to invade the Milaneſe, and to drive the French out, who retire before them, xxxvi. 419. Swiſs retreat from Italy, 420. Their irruption into Italy under the pope's banners, Peliſſe retiring precipitately before them, 426. Beaten by the French, xxxvi. 437. Conduct in the league's ſervice, while thoſe in the French ſervice ſeparate 464. Cantons, their former demands on the Genevoiſe renewed & inſiſted on, xxxvii. 286.
—— and Vandois, their induſtry and zeal in Carolina, xl. 442.
—— cantons, whether equally allied, xlii. 143 & (Z).
—— their government, and general aſſemblies, xlii. 146. Their alliance with Auſtria and France, 147 (D & E).
Sword, Motawakkel's famous one, ii. 444.
—— fiſh, his battle with the whale, &c. deſcribed, xxxix. 370.
Sylva, a jeſuit, penetrates into Abyſſinia, xv. 268.
——, a Jewiſh phyſician, his impriſonment and martyrdom at Lima, xiii. 360 (H).
——, Don Juan de, his ſucceſs againſt the Dutch in India, and recovers the Molucca iſlands, x. 294.
Sylvius Eneas's ambaſſy to the pope and ſtates of Bohemia, with ſucceſs, xxvi. 174.
Symmachus, his new verſion of the old Teſtament, xiii. 167 & (Y).
Syracuſe ſeized on by the Moſlems, ii. 478. Taken by Maniaces, iii. 213—225.
Syria conquered by the Moſlems through the defeat of the Greeks, i. 414—421. Cæſarea and other cities ſubdued one after another, 472. Followed by a grievous mortality, 483. Becomes ſubject to the Seljuks, iv. 119. Invaded by the Franks, 137. Alſo by the Greeks, ii. 147. Afflicted with a peſtilence, 148. Its cities diſmantled by the caliph, ii. 164. Invaded by Hulaku, v. 162. Subdued and recovered, 163. Invaded by Timur Bek, with the occaſion of it, 326. Alſo by one hundred thouſand Chriſtians, 307. Seized upon by Ahmed Ebn Tolun, 447. Reduced by Caliph al Morta-ſi, 510. Alſo by Al Moezz, iii. 52. Ravaged by the Greeks, 55. Subdued by Malek Shah, iii. 265. Sadly divided at the time of the cruſade, 308. Damaged by a great earthquake, 349 & (T). Occaſion of a diſpute there, between the Genoeſe and Venetians, by which the Chriſtians are ruined, xxv. 490 (L).
Syrian's deputy reviews the Roman faith in the name of his nation, xxvii. 169. Their horrid cruelties at Medina, ii. 115. Sent home after Yezid's death, 116.
Syrtis, the greater and leſſer, deſcribed, xviii. 403 & (P).
Szopa in Poland, what, xxxiv. 14.

T.

TABA, or Toba, the ſeventy-fourth emperor of Japan, ix. 125.
—— II. or the eighty-ſecond emperor, 127.
Tabago, its ſituation, xli. 320. By whom diſcovered and planted, with other particulars, 321—329.

Tabajik's attempt on Saghil defeated, iv. 434.
Tabesco river, from whom called Rio de Grijalva, and its cazique comes on board Grijalva's ships, xxxviii. 65.
—— capital assaulted and taken by Cortez, and the Indians defeated, 81.
—— province described, xxxix. 140.
Ta'belin promoted by Tajo'ddawla, and made prime minister to Dekah, iii. 298.
Taberites, the followers of Mohammed, i. 250.
Taberistan subdued to caliph Soliman, ii. 192. Barabas revolts there, with his defeat and death, 419. (See Tabrestan)
Tablas island, among the Philippines, described, ix. 436.
Table, Solomon's, taken in Spain, and sent to al Walid, ii. 179. Table hill at the Cape of Good Hope described, xv. 515. Situation and height, 518.
Tabrestan seized and held by two of the house of Ali, ii. 458. A new revolt by one of the same family, 461. (See Taberistan)
Tabub Khan, Safi I. his high chancellor's bloody execution, v. 463.
Tabuc town, expedition against it, i. 195. Miraculous supply of water, 196. Where situate, 197. Peace concluded with the neighbouring princes, ibid.
Tacaza, a famous river in Ethiopia, xv. 101.
Tacena, an ancient kingdom of Abyssinia, xv. 206.
Tachar, takes the city of Lo-yang, iv. 492. Besieges the emperor Shew in Ju-ming-fu, 493. Forces it to surrender, 496.
Tachard, the jesuit, imposed on by lord Faulkon, vii. 344. Censured for his imprudent zeal, 345. Sent back ambassador to France, 348. Sollicits in vain for fresh troops, 385. Re-embarks with the Siamese for that kingdom, 386.
Tadbaba-marjam mount in Ethiopia described, xv. 97.
Tadmor, or Palmyra, besieged by Merwan, surrenders and is forgiven, ii. 243. The ancient mart of the Syrian commerce, ix. 207. Its situation and ancient splendor, with its rise and decay, 208 & (K). Present commerce with Aleppo, 210.
Tadoussac port described, xxxix. 372. Account of the mission formed there, 431.
Tadwadi, a sect of Brachmans in India, vi. 660.
Taddeo Pepoli chosen governor of Bologna, and the occasion, xxxvii. 98.
Taensas savages, where, xl. 337.
Tag, or Dag, a ridge of mountains in West Tartary, iv. 10.
Taga, a river of Morocco described, xviii. 60.
Tagala language in the Spanish East-Indies, what, ix. 446 & (C).
Tagalada, and other islands in the South Seas, when discovered, xi. 399.
Tagleze, in Manila, who and whence, ix. Tagantakin, Lord of Damascus, dies, iii. 335.
Taghazghaz a Tulkish tribe in West Tartary, iv. 13.
Tagost described, xviii. 87.
Tagrit, where situated, iii. 6. Affords provision to the caliph's forces, ibid.
Tagrolipix, or Tangrolipix, his wars in Persia, iv. 101. Defeated in Arabia, and marches against his revolted forces, 102. Sends a vast army which lays Media waste, and ravages the Byzantine dominions, with his unsuccessful attempt against Mantzikiert, marches against his rebellious nephew, and ravages Iberia, 104.
Tagtakin, seizes on the kingdom of Damascus, iii. 310. Offers his services to sultan Mohammed, 320.
Tagulada, a spice island belonging to the Spaniards, ix. 598 sub (B).
Taguri, who and where situated, viii. 527. And their manners, 528.
Taharten, prince of Arzenjan, submits to Timur Bek, v. 250.
——, governor of Arzenjan, submits to Timur Bek, v. 283. Obtains the principality of it, 284. Highly honoured by Timur Bek, 322. Sent by Bayezid with proposals of peace, 338. Made governor of Kemak, 342.
Tahay's success against the Song, but obstructed by Meng-kong, iv. 502.
Taker revolts against his father, but defeated by him and drowned, v. 349.
——, or Thaker, Ebn Hosein, defeats and kills Ali Ebn Isa, ii. 372. Success against Al Amin, causes several provinces to declare for Al Mamun, 377. Besieges the caliph in Baghdad, 387. Intercepts him in his flight, and sends his head to Mamun, 388. Degraded from his command, 390. And obtains Khorasan, 397. (See Thaker)
Tahmash, shah, his embassy and presents to khan Buzuga, vi. 156. Over-reached by Din Mahamed, 164.
Tahmasp Khan Vakil, sent to receive Mohammed Shah, vi. 468. To take possession of Dehli castle, 471. To raise the Peyshkush, 475. Exercises great cruelties in it, 476.
—— I. shah, his reign, his good and ill success against sultan Soliman, and poisoned by one of his wives, v. 425. Other particulars of his wars, from Olearius, 426 & (E). Subdues Georgia, with an account of his sons and successors, 427.
Tahrin, Turks in West Tartary, where seated, iv. 22.
Taj, al Molk, made vazir by Turkan Katun, and sides with her son Mahamad, iii. 286. Taken prisoner and put to death, 288.
Taj, the royal diadem of Persia, v. 430 (K).
Taje-Mahl, instigates her husband against the Christians, vi. 380. Her death saves many of them, 381. Magnificent tomb, 382.

Tallio, or Tallio, a silver coin used in Japan, ix. 58.
Taima in Egypt, taken by Al Mamun, ii. 402.
Tajoddoula, his vain attempt on Aleppo, iii. 267. Makes himself master of Damascus, 269. Successful attempt on Antioch and Syria, 273.
—— al Ahras succeeds Redwan at Aleppo, iii. 320.
Taioddawle, makes himself master of Aleppo and Syria, iii. 286, iv. 122. Goes over to Barkiarok, and is slain, 133.
——, Tatash, made lord of Aleppo, iii. 296. Defeated and slain, and embassy to Motadkar rejected, 267.
Tajoddawlat, prince of Halep slain by Lulu, iv. 145.
Tai-ovan (see Formosa) x. 356.
Taji, a brave Turkish nation, and noble defence of Samarkaut, iv. 405.
——, Khan, defeated by Timur Bek, v. 307.
Takajo-nomia, a famous temple in Japan, ix. 113.
Takakura, the eightieth emperor of Japan, ix. 127.
Takandō, a famous Japanese cubo born, ix. 130.
Takash revolts against Malek Shah, and is confined in irons, iii. 272. Joins in a conspiracy against Togrol, but defeated by him, iv. 174. Dignity to his dead body, ibid.
——, Shah, revolts against his nephew Barkiarok, iii. 289.
Takin, Khan, defeated and killed, iv. 439.
Takioddin made viceroy of Egypt, xvi. 292.
Taklimenoth, or Tekla Haymanoth, the ninety-sixth king of Abyssinia, xv. 211.
Takon Egzye, sent ambassador to Rome, and takes the rout of Enarrea, xv. 284. Arrested by Alico a Mooriſh king, 286. And forced to go back to Abyssinia, ibid.
Takrit taken and destroyed by Timur Bek, v. 278 Its robbers put to death, 279.
Talas, a river of the Mogul Eluths, iv. 291.
Talay, Ebn Zarie, made vazir of Egypt, iii. 366. Becomes odious for his extortions, 367.
—— stirred up against the caliph's murtherer, xiv. 269 &c (D). Raised to the vizirate, and discovers the dead caliph's body, 270.
Talbot, earl of Shrewsbury, over-runs great part of Guienne, who is slain in the battle of Castillon, which proves the loss of Guienne, xxiv. 37.
Talkhan, taken by the Mongols, iv. 424.
Talmud, see Thalmud, and its substance, xxxix. 479.
Talon, intendant of Canada, his memorial to Monsieur Colbart, difference between him and Courcelles, with their characters, xl. 2. Returns to France, ibid. Returns to Canada, and obtains the establishment of the Recollects and a recruit of colonists, but damaged by shipwreck, xi. 4. Irregularities of the remainder there cause a war with the Indians, xi. 4. How prevented, 5. Project for a congress of the northern Canadians at the falls of St. Mary, 8.
—— bold speech at a bed of justice before the king, xxv. 15.
Talopoyneſſes, or nuns, vii. 250. Live in the same convents with the males, 255.
Talopoys, in Pegu, a wild mendicant breed of Monks, vii. 60. Various orders of them, 61. Raise a revolt in Jangoma, 106.
——, in Laos, their wild religion and doctrines, 162. Crafty evasions in defence of them, 169. Shameful tenets and knaveries, 170. Different orders, convents, &c. 171. Confessions, holy water, &c. 173. Craftiness, 176. Indulged by the Sanjam monarchs, and pretence to magic, 177. Are sometimes served by noblemen, their festivals and revenue whence, 179.
——, of Siam, their various degrees and titles, 248.
——, of the woods or deserts, and how inhabited, vii. 248. Their dress, beads, &c. 249. Their gross and dangerous notions of sin, &c. and ill morals, &c. 250. Rules and maxims hard to keep, 251. Their privileges, origins, and functions, 252. Preaching, watching, and fastings, 253. Superiors and inferiors, 254. Convents, elections, revenue, and their children, 255. Their religion from whom derived, 257. Conspiracy against Naraya Chaw, 314. Put to death, 315.
Talud, king of Quiloa, his reign, xv. 417.
Tallang-jang island in Siam described, vii. 215.
Tallard, the French under him take Landau, after defeating the prince of Hesse, whom he had suddenly attacked at Spierbach, xxx. 405. Forced march to join the elector of Bavaria, 407. Taken prisoner at Blenheim, xxv. 160. Released on his parole, with a false suggestion about him, 194.
Tallow-tree in China described, viii. 224.
Tam, the second king of Pegu, with his successors, vii. 67.
Tamarica captainry in Brasil described, xxxix. 222. Capital, and sugar the principal commodity of the province, ibid.
Tamasp, Shah, his kind reception of Hemayun, vi. 318.
Tambos, houses of refreshment on the great road of Peru, xxxviii. 305.
Tambuk, a Siamese metal, how made, vii. 200.
Tameneo Indians, why so called, xxxviii. 114.
Tamimi al, a famous astronomer, his character, &c. iii. 95 (M).
Tamimites, pardoned by Mohamed, i. 192.
Tamuras, Khan, revolts against Abbas Shah, v. 439. Defeated by him, 440.
Tanasserim, a great river of Siam described, vii. 199. Its course, 213.

Tanaſſerim city, ſituate upon it, and famous for its Nipa wine, 214.
Ta-na-kya-lay, king of Qua-wa, his death, iv. 595.
Tanais (Tana or Catana) deſcribed, xxxv. 23 & (A).
Tandebal, rajah of Indoſtan, ſubdued by ſultan Mahmud, iii. 193.
Tangier deſcribed, xviii. 82. Taken by the Portugueſe, and demoliſhed by the Engliſh, to whom it was yielded, ibid.
Tangram, kingdom, ſubdued by Chau-migrem, vii. 92.
Tangu kingdom deſcribed, vii. 42. Its hiſtory, 43. Situation, 116 (D). Revolts againſt the Barmas, 105. Its king's treachery to that of Pegu, 107. Seizes on his immenſe treaſures, 108. Horrid ingratitude and cruelty to him, 109. Ill ſucceſs againſt the Portugueſe, 115.
——, king of the Tartars pays homage to the Chineſe emperor, viii. 424.
—— kingdom, where ſituated, iv. 327. Subdued by Jenghiz Khan, 459. (See alſo under Hya.)
Tanjaor, a ſmall kingdom deſcribed, alſo its capital, fortreſſes, &c. vi. 573.
Taniſir plundered and put to the ſword, vi. 470—479.
Tankiſhi, his conſpiracy againſt Towha Temur, but ſeized and ſlain by Pe-yen, v. 44.
Tancred, the Norman account of him, xxviii. 45 & (M).
—— of Sicily, concludes an alliance with Richard of England, and reduces Puglia, xxviii. 95. Moſt of its cities ſubmit to Henry, but is obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Naples, with various ſucceſs on both ſides, and Tancred's death, 96.
Tanjour principality, &c. deſcribed, xi. 35. As alſo its climate, &c. 37 & (T). Produce, &c. 39. Natives, language, &c. deſcribed, 41 & (X).
Tannaſſerim, vii. 199.
Tannore, (or Tanor) a port in Malabar, vi. 548.
Taormina, the antient Tauromenium, taken by Emir al Moezz, iii. 41. Retaken by Manuel, 43.
Tapac Amru rejects propoſals from the viceroy of Peru, xxxviii. 446. Purſued by the Spaniards, he ſurrenders, is falſely impeached and condemned to die, 447. Reply to his ſentence, ibid. Appeal and exclamation, 448. Exclamation on the ſcaffold, and decollation there, Inca male line ending in him, ibid.
Taparpa, ſon of Atahualapa, proclaimed Inca by Pizarro, xxxviii. 327. Death, and the Spaniards diſappointed thereon, 328.
Taphilet kingdom deſcribed, xviii. 88. Its produce and ſtout camels, &c. ib. & (R). Government, 89. City and manufactures, and its inhabitants addicted to witchcraft, 90 (S).
Taphilet river deſcribed, and road through Mount Atlas, xviii. 91.
Tapiraſſon in Braſil, what, xxxix. 218.
Tapurau taken by the Barmas, vii. 79.
Taraz, a city of Turkeſtan, iv. 73.
Tard venus, or late comers, devaſtations by that ſet of robbers, xxiii. 450. And the conſtable James de Bourbon totally defeated by them, though in two ſeparate bodies, ib.
Targa, (Hayr) deſert, deſcribed, xvii. 407.
Targan fort in Aſia Minor, by whom built, xii. 39 (R).
Targay's conſpiracy, flight and death, v. 44.
Tarick, made general of the Moors, invades, but is bravely oppoſed by king Roderic, xix. 464. Falls out with his competitor Muza, and both leave Spain, 475.
——, Ebn Zarka, his ſucceſs in Spain, ii. 179. Paſſes the ſtreights of Hercules and ravages Boetice and Luſitania, 180. Gives name to Gibel Tarif, or Gibraltar, and vaſt progreſs in the reduction of Spain, 181. Immenſe ſpoil and riches, 189. Recalled by Soliman, 194. Accuſes Muſa of high crimes, 197.
Tarkan (Terkan) a high dignity, and its ſtrange privileges, iv. 345 (L).
Tarkhan, a province of Karaſm, vi. 136.
Tarkoniates, his ſucceſs againſt the Turks, and he reſtores Andronicus's affairs, iv. 275.
Tarku taken and ruined by the Mungls, iv. 446.
Tarmaſhir, the thirteenth Khan of Bukharia, v. 143.
Taro, gallant count, his ſucceſſes againſt the enemies of Poland, xxxiv. 129.
Tarſus, taken by the Greeks, and peopled by a colony of Chriſtians, iii. 44.
——, taken by John Comnency, iv. 220.
Tartar princes, ſubmit to Timur, v. 8.
Tartars, 200,000, cut off by Dogas khan, iv. 57. Are not all of Turkiſh extraction, 65. Though they ſpeak the ſame language, 66. Mungl, who, (ſee Mungls) or Moguls. Manchew, (ſee Manchew) whence their name, 296.
——, Weſtern, invade the Rum dominions, but defeat Roknedon, iv. 257. Conquefts in Cappadocia, 261. Their empire from Jenghiz khan, 276. Reduced by Temujin, 334. Dreadful oath againſt Vang khan, 335. With the Poles, defeat the electoral army of Brandenburg, in decal Pruſſia, xxxiii. 307. Defeated by the palatine of Cracow, who is worſted in a ſecond invaſion of thoſe barbarians, xxxiv. 94. Their ravages in Poland, Silefia, Moravia, and Hungary, 95. Irruption into Podolia, who defeat the palatine Baccarius, 115. Another irruption of them, 261. Make an irruption into Poland, being ſeconded by the Turks, 167. Peace concluded with the latter, ibid. Irruption into Poland, 256. Another as far as Leopold, but part

part of their prisoners recovered, xxxiv. 309. Several tribes, and their different denominations, xxxv. 77, 78 & 79. Invade Podolia, while Basilius does Lithuania, but with small success, 205. While they invade Muscovy, and defeat Basilius's troops, with considerable loss, ibid.

Tartars, Casan, join those of Crim Tartary, 205. Who invade Russia, take Moscow, and subject the czar to a tribute, ibid. They leave Moscow, carrying off immense booty, and eighty thousand prisoners, but are defeated in attempting Rezan, 206. Send ambassadors to Moscow about a peace, 207.

Tartary, Great, its boundaries, iv. 8. How divided, 9.

——, Western, described, iv. 9. Its chief mountains, rivers, &c. 10. Nations and governments, according to Arab writers, 11. Mostly fabulous, 18.

——, eastern, described, with its extent and division, vii. 511.

——, Russian, its west and south part, xxxv. 55 & (A). Several inhabitants, 56.

——, khan of, &c. takes the field, with his successes about Asoph, the Ukraine, &c. but a body of them repulsed from Bialowcerkiow, 460.

Tartas, Isaac Castro de, a Jew, his admirable constancy in the flames, xiii. 324 (Q).

Ta-she-patu, defeats the pirate Lyew-sutong, v. 60.

Tashkunt, taken by Kalil, 383.

Tasman, his voyage from Batavia to New Guinea, with his discoveries and remarks, xi. 303.

Tassalon, duke of Bavaria, retires into his own dominions, and renounces his homage to Pepin, xxiii. 116. The duke of Aquitaine is entirely defeated, upon which the duke of Bavaria demands, and obtains peace, 117. Comes into France to do Charlemagne homage, xxiii. 137. Pardoned; but resuming his intrigues, is seized and deprived, 141. Solemnly resigns his rights to Bavaria, 147.

Tats, whence descended, and different from the Tartars, iv. 350, & not.

Tatar, or Tartar-Usbecks (see Usbecks), vi. 145.

Tatars, the Turkish tribe, where sited, iv. 23.

——, khan of, makes alliance against Temujin, 337.

——, of Rum, revolt against Pir Mehemed, but dispersed for want of a head, v. 383.

——, kara, who, and whence; are transplanted by Timur Bek, to Jetah, v. 347. Revolt, and disperse again, 383.

Tatash, rebels against his nephew in Irak, iv. 132. Defeated and slain, 133.

Tata-tong-ko, brings the Igur characters among the Mongls, iv. 541.

Taticius, sent to recover Nice from the Turks, and defeats them at Alykas, iv. 198.

Tatu, the Mongul capital in China, abandoned by Towan Temur, but entered by the emperor Kong-vu, v. 80.

Tatupu, its cazique hanged by Cortez, xxviii. 281.

Tatutepec, a colony called Segura, built there, 279.

Tatta, a city of Indostan, vi. 227. Its citadel, and learned men, 228.

—— Bakar, where seated, vi 408. Taken by Mir Baba, 421. Surrendered to Aurengzib, 424.

Tattenbach's servant, discovers his master's plot to the emperor, xxx. 319. Upon which the count is arrested, and his papers seized, ibid.

Tau, sect, their books all burnt, iv. 578. And by whom collected, viii. 462.

——, king of Korea, his tribute to China rejected, 535.

Tavay, a frontier town of Pegu, vii. 48.

Tauris, or Tabris, by whom built, ii. 332. Taken and plundered by the Kipjaks, v. 245. By Timur Bek, 246 & (S). By Abbas the Great, 437. Destroyed by an earthquake, vi. 49. Surrendered to the Mongls, iv. 440. Taken by Selim I. v. 423.

Tantasha, a traitor, promoted by Yesun Temur, v. 27. Spared by him, and his favour to the accidental merchants, 31.

Tau-tong, passage forced by the Mongls, iv. 479.

Tau-tse, an extravagant sect among the Chinese, and by whom introduced, viii. 101 & (E). Their juggling and knavish tricks, 103, sub not.

Tawaba, taken and burnt by Mamun, ii. 401. Enlarged by his son, 406. Demolished by Al Motasempa, 412.

Taws, strong fortress, taken by Timur Bek, v. 291.

Tawzi, the son of Taglakin, dies, iii. 339.

Taximarva, a town on the frontier of Mechvacan, xxxviii. 277.

Taxus, head of the Abenaquais, his bravery in New-England, xl. 95.

Tayamom, a purification by rubbing, enjoined by Mahomet, i. 142.

Tay-bou-to-ni, a sect of cheating conjurers in Tonquin, 3. Their way of curing their patients, vii. 475.

Tay-chang, his short reign in China, viii. 479.

Tay-chew-fu, taken by the Monguls, iv. 566.

Taycho, or Fide Josi, his rise, ix. 2. Assumes a new title and power, 134. With his extraordinary fortune, 140, 141. Lays the foundation of the secular empire, 342. Defeats all his opposers, with his character, ibid. Success and conquests in Korea, with severe laws against his subjects, 143. Other regulations, and his death: divine honours paid him, 334.

Tey-

Tey-chot, revolts from Temujin, iv. 328. Defeated, 329.
Taye, a deer in California, described, xxxix. 101.
Tayeddoddawla, import of that high title given to the Sicilian emirs, iii. 179.
Tayef, the place of Mahomet's retreat, where situated, i. 63. Befieged by him, and described, 185. Whence fo called, 186. The fiege raifed, 187. Sues in vain for a favourite idol, 200. Forced to furrender at difcretion, 201.
Tayjuts, revolt from Temujin, on Pifukay's death, iv. 328. Make alliance againft Vang-khan, 335. Cut in pieces by Temujin, 336.
Tay-kang, the third emperor of the firft Chinefe dynafty, 3. And depofed by J, or Yu, viii. 375. His reign in China, 386.
Tayki, or Tayghi, head of a Mongl tribe, iv. 314.
—— Kalka princes, their government, v. 88.
Tay-kya, or Tay-kiau, his ignoble reign in China, and proclaimed by his prime minifter, viii. 385. Gratitude to him, and his death, 386.
Tay-ming, dynafty, when, and by whom founded, v. 79.
Tay-ming-fu, a firft-rate city in Pe-cheli, viii. 33.
Taymuraz, king of Haket, invaded by Abbas Shah, v. 445. Submits to him, 447. Reftored to his kingdom, 448. Invaded again, and turned out by Abbas, 449.
Tay-myau, or hall of anceftors, finifhed by Kublay, iv. 530.
Tay-ping, taken by Chu, v. 60, 61.
——, his generous behaviour to Toto, v. 51. Refufes to cabal with the prince, 67. Retires from court, 68. Banifhed and ſlain, 71.
Tay-yew-ha, betrayed to the pirate Fang-chew-que, and his noble death, v. 55.
Tay-tay, the refidence of a Spanifh governor, ix. 434.
Tay-ting, the Chinefe name of Yefun-timur, v. 27. (See Yefun-timur).
——, emperor of the Ywen dynafty, his reign, and attended with dreadful calamities, viii. 469.
Tay-tong-fu, its out-poſts forced by Jenghiz-khan, iv. 363.
——, one among the cities not taken by Jenghiz-khan, iv. 367.
Tay-tſong, one of the greateſt Chineſe emperors, his excellent reign, and he receives a Chriſtian ambaſſy, viii. 443 & (P). Exceſſive grief for the loſs of his empreſs, and prime miniſter; he himſelf dies, 444 & (Q).
——, the eighth of the thirteenth dynaſty, invaded by 200,000 Tartars, and re-ſettled by his worthy Kolan, 447.
——, ſecond of the nineteenth dynaſty, his wars with the northern ſtates, 458.
T—— ſu, his efforts to reſtore peace in China,
Tay-tſu, founde the eighteenth dynaſty in China, viii. 455.
——, founder of the nineteenth dynaſty, his excellent character and reign, and his excellent empreſs, 457 & (W). Stratagem to ſave the citizens of Nanking, 478.
Tay-tu, Tatu, or the great court built by Kublay, and the kambalu of M. Paulo, iv. 539 & (G).
Tay-vu, emperor of China, frighted by a ſtrange omen, viii. 386. Explained to his advantage, by I-pu, 387.
Tay-vu-ti, emperor of northern China, his ſucceſs againſt Ven-ti, with the deſtruction of the Bonzas, and their temples, viii. 436.
Tay-wen-fu, the capital of the Formoſa, deſcribed, viii. 58.
Tay-yan khan, defeated by Temujin, iv. 336. Treachery to Vang khan, but contradicted by others, 348. Makes alliance againſt Temujin afreſh. 349. Defeated and ſlain through his obſtinacy, 352.
Tay-ywen-fu, the capital of Sham-ſi, deſcribed, viii. 74. Its noble proſpect, 75. Taken by Mohuli, iv. 454.
Tazaro, Habitacum, ſet up againſt the emperor Minas, xv. 259. Put to death by him, 260.
Tchavuachas ſavages, weſt of the Miſſiſippi, xl. 343.
Tchitimachas ſavages, ibid.
Tea of China, adulterated, viii, 227. Its good qualities, 228. Various ſorts of it, 229. Bohea, of Vu-i, its virtues, ibid. Whether the ſame with the green, and a late improvement of the plant, 230 & (D). Its medicinal qualities, 231 & (E). How cultivated, cured, &c. with its flowers, leaves, &c. deſcribed, 233.
Techiſien, his reign and conqueſts in Barbary, xviii. 16.
Techeptitlan city, where ſeated, xxxviii. 403.
Tecoantepec cazique, aſſiſted by Alvarado, 279.
Tednett, taken by Sharif Mohammed, 117.
Tepas-ara, deſcribed, 81.
Teflis, (Taflis) taken and burnt by the Moſlems, ii. 434.
Tefilis, the ninety-ſeventh king of Abyſſinia, dethroned by his prime miniſter, xv. 211.
Teganiſſorens' free ſpeech to Vaudreuil, ſhewing the diſguſt of the ſavages, and why, xl. 145.
Tegnapatam, a port of Malabar, and Dutch factory there, vi. 553.
Tegorari, a province of Biledulgerid, xvii. 441.
Te-ein, lord of the Houkirats, his ſingular alliance with Temujin, iv. 338.
Tekeli, Emeric, account of him, who publiſhes a manifeſto, declaring his intention of defending the rights of Hungary, xxx. 357. He takes ſeveral places, and defeats the Imperialiſts under count Lelkie, near Zachmar, 338.

Tekeli, the famous, becomes head of the Hungarian male-contents, xxxiv. 238. Attacked by the Imperial general, retreats under the cannon of Altſol, but he takes Buſtroc, and agrees on a truce, xxx. 339. Surprizes Zathmar, with other ſucceſſes, 346. Declared king of Upper Hungary by the Porte, ibid. On the Grand Vizir's arrival with an immenſe army in Hungary, publiſhes a manifeſto in the ſultan's favour, 347. Effects of this, with the ravages of the infidels, ibid. Made priſoner by the Turks, and put in irons, 356.

——, count, declared vaivode of Tranſylvania by the Grand Signior, defeats a body of Imperialiſts under Heiſler, 370. Defeats a body of Germans under the prince of Hanover, who is killed, 371. Reward from the Turks for his ſervices, 593. Counteſs ſurrenders Moncatch, and is conducted to Vienna, ibid,

Tekis, a river of the Eluth Mongul, iv. 291.

Tekla Haimanout, introduces the monaſtic life into Abyſſinia, xv. 155 & (H). His feſtival ſtill obſerved among them, 161 & (K).

——, Guergis, raiſes a revolt againſt Suſneus, taken and hanged with his ſiſter, 300.

——, Emanuel, ſtripped of his government for protecting the jeſuits, 327.

——, Salas, defeated by the Gallas, 319.

Tela, city, where ſituated, ii. 258.

Tel Baſher, where ſituated, and taken by the Franks, iii. 318.

Tel-batrik, fortreſs, taken by Saifo'd-dowla, iii. 29.

Tel-beſme, monaſtery, when, and by whom built, ii. 270.

Tele, a city of Monomotapa, and the Jeſuits college there, xv. 466.

Telenga, or Tillingana, a province of Decan, deſcribed, vi. 492.

Talha, ſaves Mahomet's life at the battle of Ohod, i. 121. Propoſed againſt Ali for the caliphate, ibid. Entreats him to accept of it. ii. 2. Takes the oaths to him, 3. But retires to Mecca, 4. Cabals with Ayeſha againſt him, 5. Wounded at the battle of Khoraiba, 2. Confeſſes his crime, and dies, 19.

Tell, William, ſtory of him, xxix. 263 & (P).

Tellez, compiles an hiſtory of Abyſſinia, and why partial to his brotherhood, xv. 9. Unjuſt cenſures on the emperor Suſneus, 311.

Tellicheri, a river of Malabar, vi. 546. Its port and Engliſh factory there, 547 & (K).

——, deſcribed, with its traffic and coin, x. 228.

Temba, a province of Angola, deſcribed, xvi. 176.

Tem-ban-ba, or Temban-dumba, the helliſh legiſlatrix of the Giagas, with her curſed character, xvi. 325. & 329. Early marks of it, and ſhe rebels againſt her mother, 330. Inſtances of her cruelty and unnatural bruiſhneſs, 332. Her immodeſty, 334 & (F). And irreligion, 335. Spreads fire and ſword every where, and her camp deſcribed, 336. How provided, and way of fighting, 368 & (G). Marries one of her ſoldiers, but is poiſoned by him, 343. Her pompous funeral, and vaſt number of victims, 344.

Temaricourt, his bravery againſt the Turks, xix. 318. Sent priſoner to the Porte, and beheaded, 319.

Temian province, in Africa, deſcribed, xvii. 424.

Templars, the riſe of that order, and its inſtitution with a military turn, xx. 131.

——, why founded at Jeruſalem, xxv. 375. Confirmed, 382. By whom ſuppreſſed in Vienne council, xxvi. 42 & (B).

——, knights, proſecuted throughout Europe, xx. 259. Honourably acquitted in the council of Salamanca, 261. Perſecuted, xxi. 50. Favoured by Jayme II. of Arragon, 53. France, with their origin and character, xxiii. 392. Suppreſſed in England, 394. And in Spain, 395.

——, the pope refuſes to aboliſh them, with ſome account of them, and their depraved morals, xxix. 271 (X).

Temple, Sir William, forms the triple alliance at Aix-la-Chapelle, xxx, 472. Sent by king Charles II. to the States-General, 474. Makes a mutual league with that republic, but wavering, xxv. 116.

——, the Great, in Mexico, deſcribed, xxxviii. 157.

——, Indian, deſcribed, xi, 273.

Temujin, his hiſtory to his election, iv. 320. Where born, and by whom educated, 326 & (T). Abandoned by the greateſt part of his vaſſals, but defeats them, when he was but thirteen, 328. His bravery and good fortune, 329. Taken priſoner by Tayjut, but eſcapes, 330. And retires to Karakorom, 331. Well received by Vang khan; his ſucceſs againſt the other khans, and marriage with his daughter, 333. Succeſs againſt the Tartars, &c. iv. 334—475.—v. 81. ix. 236—240.

Ten, that council in Venice, when erected, xxvii. 52.

Tenan, one of the eight provinces of Tongking, vii. 455.

Tencheda, a god in Japan, his frequent amours with young virgins, ix. 22.

Tenedos, and other iſlands, ſeized upon by the Turks, xii. 28.

—— revolt under Mutatio, their governor, with his ſpeech, xxvii. 114. The ſenate of Venice reſolves to reduce that iſland, and a flag of truce from the port, with the articles, ibid.

Teneriff, one of the Canaries, deſcribed, xv. 450.

Ten-mu, the fortieth emperor of Japan, forbids coining of silver, ix. 119.
Tenes, where situated; plundered and taken by Barbaroſſa, xviii. 271 & (G).
Tenhoa, one of the eight provinces of Tong-king, vii. 455.
Tenk-gut, ſubdued by Timur Bek, v. 248.
Tenſhiz, its ſtrong ſituation, 239. Taken by Timur Bek, 240.
Ten-tſij, the thirty-ninth emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 119.
Tercera iſland, one of the Azores, deſcribed, xiv. 486.
Terki, taken by the Mungls, iv. 446.
Termed, in Great Bukharia, deſcribed, 238. Taken, and put to the ſword by the Mungl khan, iii. 352, iv. 415.
Ternate iſland, fortified by Brito, ix. 338. Its deſcription, 342.
Terra Auſtralis, or Southern Continent, why ſo imperfectly known, xi. 273—385.
—— Firmo, (New, or Golden Caſtile) its extent and general name, what, xxxix. 152.
—— (New Caſtile) province, its ſite and extent, 154.
Teſſe, a body of the allies cut to pieces by him, who forced the eminence commanding Toulon, xxx. 423.
Teſſin, count, choſen marechal of the Swediſh diet, and three factions there, what, xxxiii. 440.
Teſtament of the twelve patriarchs, when written, with its verſion and character, xiii. 148, ſub (S).
Te-tſong, emperor of China, his deep mourning for his kolan, and ſucceſsful reign, viii. 448.
Tetuan, in Barbary, deſcribed, xviii. 3.
—— river, its mouth filled up, xxi. 281.
Teuſera, the chief city of Biledulgerid, xvii. 437.
Teutonic. See KNIGHTS Teutonic.
Texeyra Nuno Fernandez, choſen arbitrator by Chau-migrem, vii. 88.
Texi, Bertrand de, the fourteenth grand maſter of Maltha, xix 47. Goes to the Imperial court, with his death, 48.
Tezazic, ſixth king of Mexico, his weak character, xxxviii. 458. And bad behaviour in an expedition, is poiſoned, 459.
Thalmud, or Talmud, Jewiſh, when, and by whom compiled, xiii. 170—394.
Thamal, the khalif's admiral, his victory over the Magrebians, ii. 525.
Themama, the Arab, taken priſoner by Mahomet, and ſent as one of his captains againſt the Koreiſh, i. 134.
Theodobert, on his father Thieri's death, proclaimed, notwithſtanding his uncle's intrigues, xxiii. 19.
——, beaten in two battles, taken priſoner, ſhaved by order of Brunehaut, and murthered, with his children, xxiii. 67.
Theodomer, king of the Suevi, his miraculous cure, xix. 384. Abjures Arianiſm, and ſettles the hierarchy of his kingdom, 385.
Theodore, Uranus, and his colleagues, inſulted by the Turks, &c. iv. 238—274.
Theodoric, the ſeventy-ſeventh king of Abyſſinia, xv. 208.
——, czar, firſt acts endear him to his ſubjects, &c. xxxv. 264—316.
——, the Vandal, protects the Jews, xiii. 203.
——, of Oldenburgh, his remarkable anſwer to the Daniſh ſenate, demanding one of his ſons for their king, xxxii. 347.
Theodorowitz, Michael (ſee Romanow) elected czar, with his character, xxxv. 308.
Theodoſius's edicts for and againſt the Jews, xiii. 192—273.
Theophilus, the Maronite hiſtorian, when flouriſhing, ii. 299.
——, of Edeſſa, his prediction about his own death, and that of the caliph Mehdi, with his Syriac verſion of the Iliad and Odyſſey, ii. 318.
——, prince of Cibyra, defeated and taken priſoner, ii. 330.
——, emperor, his ill ſucceſs againſt caliph Motaſen, ii. 417—448.
Thereſa, on her father's demiſe, takes the title of queen, xxii. 13—15.
——, of Portugal, depoſed and impriſoned by her ſon's ſubjects, &c. xx. 101, 102.
Thereſe, St. the French ſettlement on that river, xli. 94.
Theudis, governs Spain, during Amalaric's minority, xix. 354. Choſen king after that prince's death, 357. Fruitleſs expedition into Africa, and aſſaſſinated after his return, 358.
Thibaut I. ſucceeds his uncle Sancho VIII. king of Navarre, xxii. 445—448.
—— II. ſucceeds his father Thibaut I. king of Navarre, under the tuition of James of Arragon, xxii. 449—453.
Thiepolo, doge of Venice, his treaty with the Genoeſe, and ſtipulations, xxvii. 61.
—— Lorenzo, forty-ſixth doge of Venice, xxvii. 66, 67.
——, Jacomo, forty-third doge of Venice, ſucceeds Pietro Ziani, xxvii. 59.
Thieri of Maltha, defeats a Daniſh fleet and army, xxiii. 12. Reduces Thuringia, 14. Contracted to a Spaniſh princeſs, but Brunehaut prevents the celebration, 66. Diſcontent of his ſubjects, 67. Dies, and the manner, 68, & (K).
—— ſucceeds his brother Childeric in Auſtria, xxiii. 87—91.
—— IV. of Chelles, declared king of Auſtraſia, Neuſtria, and Burgundy, and Charles Martel is his mayor, xxiii. 97.
Thioux ſavages, account of, xl. 339.
Thobiomi, rabbi, his character and writings, xiii. 204.
Thomas, his valiant defence of Damaſcus, and his ſtandard taken by the Turks, iv. 304.

Thomas I. succeeds his father Hubert III. marquis of Savoy, and recovers many of his paternal estates, xxxvii. 491.
—— II. succeeds his brother Amadeo IV. marquis of Savoy, xxxvii. 491.
—— of Savoy, the French in vain attempt to raise a second insurrection in favour of that prince, xxviii. 316.
—— prince of Carignan, surprises Turin, with a quarrel between the two uncles and Leganez, which retards the siege of the citadel, xxxvii. 506.
—— predecessor of prince Eugene, some account of him, xxxvii. 567.
—— Mr. governor of Pensylvania, xli. 32.
—— governor of Antigua, xli. 316.
—— St. town described, and fatal to Raleigh, who took it, xxix. 167.
—— St. in Golconda, made a bishopric, but destroyed by the Moors, with other traditions about it, x. 231.
—— Christians, their peculiar tenets, x. 231 (K).
—— an unhealthy island on the African coast, xiv. 412. Vast number of sugar mills destroyed, 415. Fertility of all, but who at, 416. Its capital of Pavaosan described, also its castle, 418. Inhabitants, trade, fort, &c. 419. Religion and government, 420.
—— St. in Hispaniola, besieged by a powerful cacique, who is arrested by the Spaniards, xli. 493, who defeat his brother, and their subsequent treatment of the natives, ib. with the latter's defeat, 494. Dissensions among the Spaniards, 495. The war ended, 496.
—— island, St. by whom discovered, ix. 247.
—— the Apostle, his church and city, ix. 322. Pretended sepulchre, 323.
—— a small gold coin, struck at Goa and Diu, but debased, ix. 378.
—— in Kongo, erected into a bishopric, xvi. 144. Ill conduct of the prebends, 145.
—— St. account of that island, xli. 263.
Thomez, savages, account of them, xl. 337.
Thormiel Khan defeats the rebels in Guzerat, and rewarded, vi. 328.
Thorn's project of a north-west passage to China, abortive, x. 12.
—— account of the dispute with its magistrates, and the occasion, xxxiv. 396. The accusation of the jesuits, and a commission from the king and diet, to examine evidences, 398. The prejudices and iniquity of the judges against the Lutherans, with the punishment inflicted on the magistrates, &c. 399.
—— surrenders at discretion, to Charles XII. xxxiii. 340.
Thornhill protects Nevis, and conquers St. Bartholomew, xli. 290. Attacks St. Martin's, 291, and makes a gallant retreat from the French, ib.
Thou, Mr. de, his demand at the Hague for justice on Ruyter's insult to the French ships, xxxi. 410. The president de Ghent's reply, and seizing of the French ships and merchandize, 411.
Thoulouse, count, engagement between him and Rook, with the partial representation of it by Lewis XIV. xxv. 162.
Thousand islands in the South-Sea described, and their traffic with the Moluccas, xi. 352 (D).
Thraw ravaged by the Turks, and defeated by Mathew, xii. 54.
Thrasymene, the famous lake, where, xxxvi. 7.
Thresher-fish (Flettau) described, xxxix. 370.
Thrasamond, fourth king of the Vandals in Africa, xiv. 132. His measures for establishing Arianism, 133 (H), and binds his successors, by oath, to follow them, and dies, 134.
Thunno, the treasurer of Sweden revolts, and after several battles is defeated, xxxiii. 39.
Thunder dreaded by the Mungls, and law to prevent its consequences, iv. 470.
Thuringia reduced under Hermanfroi, by treachery, xxiii. 13.
—— landgrave, the betrothing of Valdemar's daughter to him, xxxii. 168.
—— its division in a diet at Erfort, xxix. 237.
Thurot, Mr defeated and killed, xlii. 508.
Tiara, a third crown by whom added to it, xxvi. 32 (F).
Tiau-tong, its ruins in Siam, vii. 205.
Tibao, Gonzales, an upstart Portuguese, his surprising rise, vii. 30. Treachery to the king of Arracan, 32. Ravages his country, 33. Punished by impaling his nephew, and totally defeated by the king, 35. Stripped of his conquests and fortune, 36.
Tibar, its mines of gold, xviii. 85.
Tiberias, now Tabariyah, subdued by the Moslems, i. 478. By Al Moezz, iii. 53.
—— Jewish academy at, xiii. 140; when and by whom founded, 145.
Tibet subdued by Kang-hi, viii. 509.
Tiburtines revolt, but are subdued, xxv. 389.
Tichoven island, in the South-Sea, described, xi. 347.
Ticoantipe Cician Pipe, his ambassy to Cortez, xxxviii. 287.
Ticonderoga, attempt of Abercrombie upon it unprosperous, and fatal, xl. 220.
—— defeat of the English there, xlii. 505.
Ticuaria island and port described, and taken by the Portuguese, ix. 271.
Ti-tsa, his reign in China, viii. 381.
Tiffenbach, commander of the Moravians, takes Neclasburg, xxx. 142.
Tigre, kingdom, in Abyssinia, described, xv. 32. Extent, towns, &c. 33. How divided and governed, 34.

Tigris, its waters turned yellow, and then red, ii. 447.
—— bridges over it deſtroyed by the people of Baghdad, ii. 457.
Ti-kau, his reign in China, viii. 381.
Ti-ki, the ſecond emperor of the firſt Chineſe dynaſty, viii. 374.
Ti-kin, his deſpicable reign in China, viii. 380.
Ti-kyong, his reign in China, viii. 380.
Ti-mang, his inactive reign in China, viii. 379.
Timi Rajah drives the three tyrants out of Biſnagar, and vile ſtratagem to re-people it, vi. 489.
Timu-puwha promoted by Tutemur, v. 34.
Tinghianos, in Manila, who and whence, ix. 413.
Ting-wang, emperor of China, his peaceable reign, viii. 406.
Tinian, or Buena Viſta, one of the Mariannne iſlands, deſcribed, ix. 503. Plenty of cattle, fruit, &c. 504. Sundry defeats, 506 (E).
Tionnontatez, the true Hurons, their regular police and hereditary chieftainſhip, xxxix. 404.
Tilly, in his turn, defeats Badendourlach, xxx. 155. Obliged after a general aſſault to raiſe the ſiege of Nienburg, 166; yet he takes Calemberg, and the conſequences, ib. Why conferences ineffectual, ib. Taking Gottingen, 167, who defeats the king of Denmark, with further particulars of the action, ib. (B). Rapid conqueſts in Holſtein, and his preſcribing conditions to the duke and to the king of Denmark, but rejected, 170. The Danes fly before Tilly, 171. Has the command of the army given him on the duke of Bavaria's refuſing certain conditions, 183. Storms Magdeburg, with the pillage taken, and cruelties committed by the Auſtrians, 190. Diſputes the paſſage of the Lech, but retires, and is mortally wounded, with an account and character of of him, 198 (L). Victory obtained by him over the biſhop of Halberſtadt at Statlo, xxxi. 243. Embden ſaved from Tilly by Maurice, but Lipſtadt ſurrenders to him, 244. Advances to the Dutch frontiers, with his various operations, 268. Marches into Saxony, xxxiii. 236. Attacks Guſtavus's intrenchments, but is repulſed, and retreats to Magdeburg, 238. His character of Guſtavus, ib. Enters Saxony, with his horrid ravages there, 240. Inveſts and ſoon takes Leipſic and Paſſenberg caſtle, 241. Defeated with conſiderable loſs, 243. Conſequences of this victory, ib. Diſputes the paſſages of the Leck with Guſtavus, 246.
Timor iſland, Great, deſcribed, ix. 346. Its ſite, commerce, &c. 374. Its brave defence for twenty years againſt the Portugueſe, 377 (V).
Timor iſland, in the South-Sea, deſcribed, and Fort Concordia in it, xi. 321. The iſland divided into five kingdoms, 323.
Timur Malek, his noble defence of Khojend, iv. 401. Stratagem againſt the Mungh, 402. Narrow eſcape, 403.
—— the grandſon of Kublay, his ſucceſs againſt the revolted Tartars, iv. 587. Defeats Kinkya-nu, and gains the affections of the Nayen, &c. 588. Declines to ſucceed Peyen in Tartary, 596. Proclaimed emperor by Pe-yen, v. 1. Piety to his anceſtors, and renews the war with the king of Qua-wa, 2. Liberality and regulations, 3. Embaſſy to Japan, blamed, 4. Ill timed expedition againſt the Papeſiſuans, 5. Rears a palace to Confucius, and builds magazines in Tartary, 7. Settles the Mungl worſhip, 8. His death and character, 9.
—— Shah, the twenty-firſt Khan of Bukharia, v. 145. Depoſition and death, 146.
—— Khan ſlain by Abdollah's officer, v. 211.
—— Mengli joins with the revolted Hay-ta, iv. 593. Defeated by Pe-yen, 594.
—— Bek, his firſt promotion under Togluk Timur-Khan; and he aſſiſts Keſer Yeſſeri againſt his uncle Berlas, v. 212. Narrowly eſcapes his reſentment, and aſſiſts him againſt Ali Gurguri, 213. Promoted afreſh by Togluk Khan, and bloody encounter with Tekel, is taken priſoner by Ali Bey, with his eſcape and victory over Abuſaid, 214. Succeſs in Great Bukharia, and againſt the Getes; he defeats and takes Koja Khan, with other victories over him, 215. Defeated by them, 218. Breaks with the ſaid Huſſayn, 219. Surpriſes the town and caſtle of Karſhi, 220. Defeats Huſſayn's militia, 221, and alſo his other forces; and he makes peace with him, 222. Narrow eſcape from the Getes, and juſt ſuſpicion of Huſſayn, 224. Succeſs againſt Sheykh Mehemed, and declares war againſt Huſſayn; alſo his future glory foretold to him by a ſharif, 225. Lays ſiege to Balk, takes and deſtroys it, 226. Feigned kindneſs to Huſſayn, 227. Inſtalled emperor by the princes, 228. War againſt the Getes, and invaſion of Karaſm; makes peace with the Sofi of it, 230. Succeſsful invaſion of Jetah, and narrow eſcape, 231. Purſuit and defeat of the revolted, 232. Dream about his ſon verified, 233. Conqueſts in Iran, 236. Viſits the tomb of Abu-Merwi, and exceſſive grief for the loſs of his granddaughter; he is roused by his ſiſter's remonſtrance, 238 (P). Succeſs againſt the revolted Getes, and cruelty to them, 241. Conqueſts and dreadful executions in Jetah, &c. 242. Freſh invaſion and reduction of Iran, 244. Of Loreſtan, 246. Of Georgia, 247. Shirwan, 248. Armenia, 250. Ka-

diſtan, 251. Parſ, 252. Settles his conqueſts, 254. Victory over the Kipjaks, 256. Succeſſes in Jetah, 258. Drives the king Kheſra Koja out of it, 260. Returns to Samarkant, with his politic regulations, 261. New expedition againſt Kipjak, 263. Goes in ſearch of Toktamiſh, 264. Engages him, 266. Gains the victory, 267. Returns to Samarkant, and aſſiſts at the marriages in great ſtate, with his new expedition into Iran, 268. Cruel maſſacres at Mahanaſar, 270. Expedition into Irak, ib. Conqueſts in Parſ, 272. Succeſs againſt Manſur, 274. Triumphant entry into Shiraz, and deſtroys all the Muzafferian family, 275. Stratagem to over-reach Ahmed Jalayr, and march to Bagdat, 277. Signal victory over the Sultan Ahmed, and march towards Roha, 278. Devotions and preſents to Jona's and George's tombs, and he plunders ſeveral provinces, 279. Conqueſts in Kurdiſtan, 282. Clemency to Meſier's young ſon, 283. To Bayezid, and war in Gurgiſtan, 285. Splendid feaſt and ravages in Georgia; he drives Tokatmiſh out of Shirwan, and invades it, 286. Prepares to engage him, 287. Narrow eſcape, and bravely ſupported by all his amirs, 288. Defeats and purſues him quite to Wolga, and gratifies his beſt generals, 289. Ravages and cruel executions in Great and Leſſer Ruſſia, 290. Returns to Georgia, 291. Conqueſts in it, 292. In Kipjak Keſer, &c. 293. Feaſts his court in Iran, 294. Feaſtings and amneſty on his return, 295. New palace, 296. Conqueſts in Hormuz, and his new palace deſcribed, 297. Grand reception of his new wife, and of an embaſſy from China, with his invaſion of Indoſtan, 298. Conqueſts in India, ib. Difficult expedition againſt Ketuer, 299. Receives ambaſſadors from Jetah, &c. 301. Croſſes the Indus, 302. Succeſs againſt Shahhaboddin, and other Indian princes, 303. Croſſes the great deſert, 304. Expedition and cruelties in India, 305. His army frighted at the Indian elephants, 307. A great victory over the Indians, 308. Maſſacres in Dehli, 310. Horrid butcheries of the brave Gnebres, 311 and 313. Diſbands his army, 315. Returns to Samarkant, 316; erects a ſplendid moſque there, and forced to return to Iran, 317. Difficult attempt on Komſha, 320. Conqueſts and ravages in Georgia, 321. His letter of complaints to Bayezid, or Bajazet, 324. Marches againſt him, ib. His conqueſts in the Ottoman empire; narrowly eſcapes Farruj's treachery, overthrows and puts him to flight, 331. Siege of Baghdad, 336. Takes and deſtroys it, 337. Irreſolution about Bajazet's peaceable offers, 340. Marches into Anatolia, 341. Meets and engages him near Ankora, 342. Defeats and takes him priſoner, 343. Sends him back his wife Deſtina, 345 (A) Beſtows the kingdom of Anatolia upon him, and embaſſy to the Greek emperor returned, 346. Takes Smyrna and other places, with his concern at Bayezid's death, ib. and that of his grandſon Mehemed, 347. Great mourning for him; and he receives the homage of the Georgian princes, 348. Hard conditions to the Georgian king, 350. Takes the fortreſs of Kortene, 351. Horrid ravages in Georgia, grants them a peace and departs, 353. Repreſſes the flattery of his learned doctors, 354. A noble ſpeech to his amirs, 355. Goes in purſuit of Eſkander Sheykhi, 358. Defeats him, 359. Returns to Samarkant, receives embaſſies and preſents from Europe, &c. 360. New built palace deſcribed, ib. (K). Jubilee and diverſions, 361. Pompous marriage of the princes, 362. Reſolves on the conqueſt of China, 363. Sets out for that empire, 364. Scared by a bad omen at Otrar, 365. His laſt will and death, 366. Character, 367. Public works, &c. 368. Bright parts, 369. Fifty-three deſcendants, 370. Diſtracted empire after his death, 371. Funeral obſequies performed by the empreſſes and amirs, 372. Succeeded by the revolted Sultan Kalil, 375.

Timur Sultan, why laſhed by Akattay Khan, vi. 170, but recompenſed next day, 171.

—— Taſh, father of Juban, his rebellion in Rum, but forgiven by Abuſaid, v. 190, 205.

Tios taken by the Turks, iv. 269.

Ti-ping proclaimed emperor of Song, iv. 569. Retires into an iſland for ſafety, 570. Surpriſed and defeated by the Mungls, 571. His dreadful end, 572.

—— his land-forces unſucceſsful, is forced to ſea by the Tartars, and drowned, with the prime miniſter; alſo the ſad deſtruction of his fleet, viii. 466. End of that dynaſty, ibid.

Tipra, kingdom, in the Further India, its limits, vii. 10. Subject to Arracan; its commerce, coin, &c. and way of travelling, 11.

Ti-pu-kyang, his long and quiet reign, viii. 380.

Tirecundus murthers the king of Quilos, xv. 426.

Tirins, in Perſia, who and where ſeated, and join in Myrweis's revolt, vi. 40 (H).

Tiroupati, its famous pagod, vi. 577.

Tirow-chirapali taken by the Maharattas, vi. 516.

Ti-ſhu, his reign in China, viii. 379.

Ti-ſyang, the fifth emperor of the firſt Chineſe dynaſty, betrayed by the traitor I.

viii. 377. Murthered by his ſon Kyan, 378.
Ti-ſye, or Is, reigns in China, viii. 380.
Titu Auouchi ſent ambaſſador to Pizarro by his brother Atahualapa, with his requeſts, preſents, and polite addreſs, xxxviii. 310. Anſwer to this embaſſy, and difficult ſentiments of the Spaniards about its intention, ibid.
Titus, emperor, aſſumes the half ſhekel to himſelf, xiii. 138 (L). Ordinance in favour of the Jews, 139 (M). Favour to Rabbi Jochanan, 142, ſub not.
Ti-u-azi, the Turkman tribe, where ſettled, vi. 94—145.
Tiumen circle, in Tobolſk province, with its capital of the ſame name, and other places deſcribed, xxv. 85.
Ti-whay, his flouriſhing reign, and degeneracy, viii. 379.
Ti-ye, emperor of China, viii. 391.—His ſhort reign in China, 434.
Tiz, in Kerman, taken and deſtroyed by the Mungls, iv. 443.
Tlacaellec, his bravery and ſucceſs againſt the tribes round the lake of Mexico, xxxviii. 456. Made one of the ſix electors of the Mexican monarch, 457. Bravery and refuſal of the Mexican throne, 458. Recommends Tezazic, a weak prince, to the Mexican throne, ibid. Preſerves his influence to old age, and dies, 459.
Tlaſcala, Cortez's march to it, xxxviii. 115. Province deſcribed, 116. From a monarchy formed into a republic, 117. Confederated with the Otomies, ib. Great confuſion there after Xicotencal's defeat, 126. Senate in a body wait on Cortez, 133. Their addreſs to him, and the anſwer, 134. Cortez's public entry into it, ib. Province and city deſcribed, 135. Martial courage, and reaſon of the name, with its produce, ib. Inconveniences, 136. Veſſels built there, and tranſported to Mexico, 246. Why ſo called, and where ſeated, 451.
—— los Angelos, province, and its capital, xxxix. 139.
Tlaſcalans, embaſſy ſent to them by Cortez for a paſſage through their country, xxxviii. 117. Diviſions in their ſenate about it, 119. Reſolve to oppoſe Cortez, 120. Conſult their magicians, and their advice, 126. Attack Cortez in the night, but are defeated, 127. The people clamorous for peace, ib. Sue Cortez for peace, with his anſwer, 129. Supply Cortez plentifully with proviſion, gratis. 130. Tampered with by the Mexicans, 228.
—— republic, their brave defence of liberty, xxxviii. 453.
Tlaſcatecans, who and where ſeated, xxxviii. 451.
Tlatelulco, a diſtrict of Mexico city, and the great fair kept there deſcribed, xxxviii. 156. Settlement from Mexico there, 454.
Tlateucans, who and where ſituated, xxxviii. 451.
Toba, the 74th emperor of Japon, x. 125.
Tobacco and coffee a great treat among the Turks, i. 358. Smoaking forbidden by the Perſians, and puniſhed, v. 440, 471.
Tobolſk province, ſubdivided into nine circles, and what, xxv. 83.
—— city, the capital of Siberia deſcribed, xxv. 86; alſo other places in this province. 88.
Tobulba, a city of Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 397.
Tobbot, a Turkiſh tribe in Weſt-Tartary, iv. 13.
Toddi, a ſort of wine drank in Indoſtan, vi. 245.
Togalak-timur, the ſecond Khan of Little Bukharia, v. 148. Encounter with Samaloddin, and turns Mahometan with his whole kingdom, 149.
Togan Khan diſobliges his brother Ilek Khan, iii. 157. Succeeds him in the Turkeſtan, 163. Repulſes the vaſt armies of invading Turks, 175.
Togay Timur defeated by Mohamed Sultan, v. 197. Put to death by Sultan Avis, 200.
—— Bahadr, a ſtout champion under Din Mahamed, vi. 161.
Togda, a province of Biledulgerid, deſcribed, xvii. 441.
Togluk Timur, Khan of the Getes, invades Iran as his right, v. 211. Promotes Timur Bek, 212. Conquers Bukharia and the Jagatay empire, 213.
Togray, a famous writer and poet, iv. 165.
Togrol, a creature of ſultan Abd'alrahid, raiſed, iii. 239. Black treaſon againſt him, and due puniſhment for it, ib.
—— Defeated by the Gorj, iv. 155. Succeeds his brother Mahmud, and war with his brother Maſſud, and death, 158.
—— II. the ſon of Arſlan, defeats Badaſier, iv. 171. Conſpired againſt by his lords, 172. Is ſeized, and his dominions divided by them, 173. Recovers them, and puniſhes the traitors, ib. Murthered by Kutluk, 174. Proves the laſt Seljuk ſultan of Irak, and his character, 175.
—— Beg, his extraction and firſt name, iv. 81. Comes into Perſia, 84. Commands the Seljuk army after his brother's death, and ſucceeds againſt Maſſud, 87. Founds the empire, makes Meru his royal ſeat, and drives Maſſud out of Khoraſan, 88. Firſt ſultan of the Iran dynaſty, 91. Conqueſts in the Perſian Irak, 92. Conqueſts in Karaſm, 93. Takes Ispakan, and reduces Adherbijan, &c.

93. Invited to aſſiſt the caliph of Baghdad, 96. Seizes upon Malek Rahim, and puts an end to the Buyian dynaſty, which paſſes to that of the Seljuks, and gives the caliph his ſiſter in marriage, 97. Defeats his revolted brother Ibrahim, 99. Reſtores and reconducts him to Bagdat with great pomp, 100. His life and reign, according to the Greek authors, under the name of Tagrolipix, 101. Forces the caliph to give him his daughter, and dies in his capital of a flux, 105. His age and character 106.

Togrol Bek, the firſt Seljukian ſultan, his firſt ſtay in Mawaralnahr, iii. 198. His other names and titles, 220. The year of his inauguration, 224. Various ſucceſſes againſt Maſſud, 227. Conqueſts in Jorjan and Tabreſtan, and inveſted by the caliph of Beghdad, 229. Retires to Adherbijan, 232. His conqueſts, and invited to Baghdad by the caliph, 241. Arrival there, 242. Public entry, ib. Takes Mawſel from Baſaſiri, 244. Crowned king by the caliph, ib. Marches againſt his revolted brother, 245. Defeats and puts him to death, 246. Reſtores the depoſed caliph out of hatred to the Fatemites, ib. Defeats Baſaſiri, 247. Returns to Bagdat, with vaſt preſents to and from the caliph; refuſed his daughter in marriage, 248. Forces him to give her to him by retrenching his revenue, 249. His nuptials celebrated at Al Ray, 250. Carried off by a bloody-flux; and his character, ib.

—— Shah, the ſeventh ſultan of Kerman, iv. 179.

Togrul, his dominions and great deſcent in Karakitay, iv. 330. Narrowly eſcapes Nawr's treachery, 331.

Tokad reduced by Rajazet, xii. 70.

Tokh-tagu, his reign and death in Kipjak, v. 105.

Tokomak, the Perſian general, his glorious victory over the Turks, v. 430.

Tokorari, a noted village on the Gold-coaſt, xvii. 33.

Toktamiſh, his attempt on Kipjak, but defeated by Urus Khan, v. 107. Succoured by Timur Bek, 108. Made khan of the kingdom by him, 109. Defeated by Timur Malek Aglen, 110; and re-eſtabliſhed by Timur Bek; but totally defeated by Timur Amir, and his death, 111. (See alſo 234). Cruel expedition againſt Tauris, 245. Revolt and defeat, 249. Invades Timur's dominions, 253. Defeated with great ſlaughter, 256. Fruitleſs attempt on Sabran, 257. Alſo fruitleſs embaſſy and preſents to Timur Bek, 263. Lies in ambuſh againſt his coming, 265. The armies engage, and he commands in perſon, 266. Defeated and purſued by Timur, 267. Shamefully driven out of Shirwan, 286. Attacked by Timur Bek, 287. Defeated and put to flight, and retires into the thick foreſt of Bular, 289.

Toledo, council, its decrees againſt the Jews, xiii. 222.

—— city, ſurprized and taken by the Saracens, ii. 192. Revolts, and is reduced again, 359. Grievouſly ravaged by them, 437. Its famous bridge deſtroyed by them, 438. Forced to ſubmit to the Saracens, 439. Quelled afreſh by the caliph, 472. Almoſt deſtroyed on account of a freſh revolt, 535. Its biſhop perſecutes the Jews, xiii. 300 (Q). Maſſacred there, 311.

—— its firſt council eſtabliſhes the orthodox faith, xix. 396.

—— narrow eſcape of queen Urraca and the archbiſhop of Compoſtelia there, from being burnt in the cathedral, xx. 94. Several times attempted by the Moors, without ſucceſs, ib. The inhabitants recal Don Alonſo Raymond, 95.

—— archbiſhop, Don Bernard, reduces Alcala de Henarez by ſiege, xx. 96.

—— brother in law to Juan Emanuel, diſmiſſed from the chancery, xx. 275.

—— or archbiſhop Ximenes, declared regent, and the dean of Louvain ſubſervient to him, xxi. 214. Full powers granted that regent to regulate ſome neceſſary parts of government, and performed with great dexterity, 216. His other diſintereſted acts for the public, ib. Poiſoned and dies, with ſome particulars of his private life and public character, 217 (G). His univerſity of Alcala founded and endowed, 219, ſub note. Cardinal Granville's character of it, ib. ſub note. His learning and expence in promoting it, 220, ſub note.

—— a Dominican friar made its archbiſhop, whom the inquiſition uſes cruelly, xxi. 273. The pope makes enquiry into the inquiſition's ſeizing on that archbiſhop, but prevented by his death, 284. Dies rich, without a will, and archduke Albert ſucceeds, 322.

—— appointed viceroy of Naples, who reforms ſeveral abuſes, xxviii. 268. Notwithſtanding the remonſtrances of the nobles againſt him, his authority is enlarged, 270. His prudent government, and ſalutary regulations in the city of Naples, defends the kingdom againſt the Turks, and after their retreat, fortifies the coaſts, 271. Drives Barbaroſſa from Pozzuolo, and the Jews baniſhed from the kingdom of Naples, for uſury, with his eſtabliſhing the bank Monte della Pieta, ib. His rigour againſt the Lutherans, in Naples, nearly fatal to him, with an account of the inquiſition, ib. Severe edict againſt heretical books, and great tumults on account of the inquiſition, 273. Continual ſkirmiſhes between the Spaniards and citizens, ib. Peace

restored by the emperor's edict, and the terms, 274. Several other attempts for introducing the holy tribunal ineffectual, ib. (A). By his rigour, becomes odious, sends an army against the Siennese, and dies at Florence, with an account of his issue, ibid.

Toledo, Frederic de, takes Wherden, with his horrible barbarity, xxxi. 58.

—— defeating of that Spanish admiral, xxxi. 382.

—— Don Francisco, viceroy of Peru, his message to Tapac Amru, an Inca prince, rejected, xxxviii. 446. Resolves to compel him, and the reasons differently told, ib. Cruelty, 447. Why inflexible to save the Inca prince, 448.

Toleiah revolts against Abu Becr, but defeated by Khaled, i. 281.

Toleiha ebn Khowailed, a pretended prophet, saves Serjabil's life, and absolved from his imposture by the caliph, i. 465.

Toley appointed regent by Jenghis Khan, iv. 461 (See Tuli). His character, 466. New kind of homage to his brother Oktay, 472. Success in Shen-si, 476. Renders fruitless an attempt from Ton-quan, ibid. Enters Honan, succeeds, and horrid slaughter, 478. Defeats the Kin generals, 481. Destroys the whole Kin army, 482. Baffled before Lo-yang, 483. His death and character, with his affection for Oktay, 487. Family, 488. Honours paid to his memory, 516. A list of his successors, v. 82.

To-li, lord of the Karaits, his ill success against the Tartars, and flies into China, iv. 334.

Tololoque, a game in Mexico, what, xxxviii. 171.

Tolonaques, their caziques pay their respects to Cortes, with their kind offers, xxxviii. 108.

Tolosa, glorious victory, xx. 172.

Tolsty, the Russian envoy, affronted at Constantinople, and imprisoned, with war declared against the czar, and the vizir advancing with a numerous army to the Danube, xxv. 459.

Tolyekona, Oktai's empress, her conduct during his sickness, iv. 503. Declares herself regent, 506. Gets her son proclaimed khan, 510.

Tolletino, the Florentine general, defeats Visconti's army, under Ubaldino, who is taken, xxvii. 149. Sigismund enters Italy in favour of Visconti, but is repulsed from Tolletino's camp, ib.

Toman, in Persia, its value, vi. 25 (L).

Tombecbec post, where, xl. 367.

Tombs, seven curious ones discovered at Telshaif, in Syria, ii. 489.

Tombut, kingdom, conquered by Muley Hammed, xvii. 142.

Tombuctu expert arithmeticians, xvii. 420.

Tombuto, kingdom, described, xvii. 418. Its rivers, despotic government, and the Jews expelled out of it, 419. Coin, 420. Dreadful fires there, and commerce, 421. Caravans going from Tripoli, 422.

—— its king, an encourager of learning, xvii. 420.

Tomo Chichi, &c. arrival with Oglethorpe in England, xl. 457. Speech to the king, ib. To the queen, 458. His requests reduced by the trustees into three acts, ib. Return to America, 459.

Tomsk, circle and town of the name, &c. in Yenesei province, described, xxxv. 92 (A).

Tong-che, a Chinese general, his impious rapines in Shen-si, and dreadful end, viii. 450.

Tong-hoa-fang, a singular bird in Sechwen, described, viii. 80.

Tong-wen-ping left to command at Lin-gan, iv. 564.

Tonicas, savages, where, xl. 338. Honours to their chief, by the king of France, what, ib. Their language different from others, and never pronounce (r) 339.

—— grand chief, admits several Natches into his village, xl. 353. Is with his followers massacred by them, the loss of the Natches, and difference in the narratives, ib.

Tonkat, where situate, and taken by the Mungls, iv. 400.

Tonon, a splendid jubilee; where a plot is discovered against Geneva, but not credited by the magistrates, xxxvii. 315.

Ton-quan, a narrow pass in Shen-si, taken by the Mongls, iv. 372.

Ton-quin, or Tou-king, kingdom described, also its gulph and islands, vii. 352. Towns, climate, rivers, &c. 453. Provinces, 454. Observations on the singularity of its coasts and tides, 457. Soil and product, 460. Roads strictly guarded against Christians and strangers, 489.

Tonquinese, their bad accommodation to strangers, vii. 453. Frequent use of the betel, 460. Diet, liquors, &c. ib. (C). Character, manners, &c. and itch of gaming, 463. Oppression, 464. Long hair why worn, with their bonzas' sarcasm upon it, 465. Language, writing, &c. and sciences, 466. Learned men, how graduated, 467 (D). Physic and surgery imperfect, diseases and manner of curing, 468 (E). Mechanics poor and discouraged, with their idle way of living; commerce, and the abuses of it, 472. Coin, fairs, religion, and sects, 472. Worship, 473. Mean temples, and poor priests, 474. Funerals, and honours to the dead, 476. Public festivals, 478. Licentiousness allowed in them, 479. Those kept for the dead described, 480. Pri-

vate feaſts, weddings, ſports, &c. 481. Puniſhment for adultery, and converſion to Chriſtianity, 482. Utter proſcription of it, 483. Government overturned by the chovas or generals, with their high power and magnificent court, 484. Monarchs or bovaz ſtript of their ſecular power, ib. Confined to their palace, ib. Governors and officers under them, 485. Seraglio, 486. Poor ſoldiery and navy, alſo their ſhipping deſcribed, 487. Laws and puniſhments, 490. Courts, &c. corrupted, 492. Eunuchs, why made the chief miniſters, 493. Hated for their oppreſſions and heavy taxes, 494. Oaths, how taken to the chova, 495. Chova, how inaugurated, ib. Vaſt largeſſes made on that occaſion, 496. Their funeral obſequies, 497. The place of interment kept ſecret, 498. An inſtance of that grand ſolemnity, 499, and notes. Origin of the Tonquineſe, 502. Various names, 503. When conquered by the Chineſe, and their firſt monarchy, 504. Second conqueſt, but reſtored by a ſhepherd, 505. Other conqueſts by the Chineſe, and drive them out, 506. Enſlaved by the uſurper Ho, and call the Chineſe to their aſſiſtance, are reſtored again by the general Li, and become tributary to China, 507. Oppreſſed by the Chineſe ambaſſadors, whilſt their own are deſpiſed in China, 508. Power of the chova, to what owing, 509. War entailed againſt Cochin-China, 510.

Tonti mediates a peace between the Illinois and Iroquois, with its effect on the latter, xl. 18. Retreats from Crevecœur, before the Iroquois, 19 (B).

Topaſſes, at Batavia, their trades, &c. x. 432 (N). Their intrepid defence againſt the Dutch, 488.

Torchipan baſely accuſed and baniſhed, v. 55.

Torcy's ſollicitations for peace in England, rejected, xxv. 176.

Torgauti Eluths, their country deſcribed, iv. 295.

Tories, how they wrought themſelves into power by an altercation between queen Anne and the ducheſs of Marlborough, with the latter's haughtineſs, xxv. 182.

Torkel Cnutſon's character, and abridging the laws, with one prohibiting the ſale of priſoners, and the reaſon, xxiii. 65. Impriſoned, and unjuſtly beheaded, through the enmity of the princes, 68.

Tormentine Cape, in St. Laurence river, deſcribed, xxix. 373.

Tormentoſo Cabo, or Tempeſtuous Cape, by whom found, and named, ſince, the Cape of Good Hope, ix. 249.

Torpedo, fiſh, its ſtrange quality, xv. 63.

Torquato ſent into Abyſſinia, but forced to go back, xv. 321.

Torſtenſon's victory over the Imperialiſts at Tabor, with the conſequences, xxv. 11. Penetrates into Bohemia, xxx. 253. Undertakes the ſiege of Leipſic, but is interrupted by the Imperialiſts, who are totally defeated in the plain of Breitenfeldt, 259. Returns to the ſiege of Leipſic, which he reduces, 261. Succeſsful invaſion of Holſtein and Jutland, 264. Purſues the Imperial army under Gallas, in Lower Saxony, from place to place, 270. Advancing to Prague, the emperor and Leopold retire to Vienna, 271. Defeats the Imperialiſts at Janckaw, with the loſs of their general, and beſieging Briun, 272. Ravages Auſtria, Moravia, and Bohemia, 279. Sent to command the Swediſh army, xxxiii. 276. Advances to Arnſee, occupying a poſt which could not be forced, 277. His ſucceſſes in Sileſia, after joining Stalhanch, ib. Drives the Imperialiſts out of Sileſia, ruining their army there, 278. Over-runs Moravia, but ſuddenly laying ſiege to Breſlau is obliged to raiſe it, ib. Obtains a ſecond victory at Leipſic, 279; upon which that city ſurrenders, 280. Is forced to quit Freyberg, ib. His being obliged to quit Freyberg a ſecond time, forces his way into Moravia in ſight of Gallas's imperial army, and his further ſucceſs, ib. The ſecrecy of his proceeding to Holſtein, 281. At firſt he carries all before him, ib. Defeats Gallas's rear, and prevents the junction of the Danes and Germans, 283. He purſues Gallas, with his other ſucceſſes, ib. Views on the emperor's hereditary dominions, 284. He gains a victory, at Janckowitz, over the Imperialiſts, under Hatfield, who is killed, 285. His ſucceſſes in Moravia, and junction with prince Ragotzi, 286.

Torun Shah delivers up Ormuz to the Portugueſe, ix. 277.

Torre, Guy de la, forms a conſpiracy againſt the emperor Henry VII's life, but is baffled, and eſcapes; and the emperor's chancellor convicted of plotting with Torre, is condemned to be burnt alive, xxix. 274.

—— account of him, and his conſpiracy againſt Genoa, which the duke of Savoy eſpouſes, xxviii. 518. Sedition related by Maſſy, 532 (B). Peace concluded by means of Guimont, the French envoy, 534.

—— retakes Penſacola from the French, xl. 298. Mutiny, how quelled, 299. Meaſures for taking the iſle of Daupnin, and defeat of a party of his marauders, ib. Extraordinary ſummons to a French ſhip, ib. After ſeveral attempts his Spaniards retire, 300. Fortifies Penſacola, but falls again into the hands of the French, 301.

Torriano, Napi, account of him, who loſes his popularity, xxxvii. 352. His cruelty, riſe, and death, ib.

Tortoiſes of America, deſcribed, xi. 472.
Tortoſa taken by ſtorm by the French, who ſhed much blood, xxv. 34.
Tortuga iſland deſcribed, xii. 516. Salt, account of that iſland, 527.
To-ſhan, the Kin general, ſlain by the Mungls, iv. 483.
Toſar taken by Timur Bek, v. 273.
Toto, in Mongalia, its ruins, iv. 283.
—— a friend of Hay Shan's, acquaints him with Timur's death, and the court, with his march towards Ta-tu, v. 12.
—— Pe-yen's nephew, offers the emperor to ſeize him, v. 45. Manner of his doing it, 46. Promoted by the emperor, 47. One of the compilers of the Song hiſtory, 48. Raiſed to the Nang dignity, 49. Obtains the title of Targhan, 53. Partiality to his cowardly brother, 55. Takes and ruins Tſu-chew, 57. Undermined by Ama, baniſhed and ſlain, 59.
Totomur defeated by Pe-yen, iv. 568.
Tolotemur, a wicked tool of Towhan-temur, ſlain, v. 74.
Toulon, ſea-fight off that place, xxxvii. 230. The attempt on it, how fruſtrated through the emperor, 512.
Tour, count de la, his harangue to the populace, xxx. 122. Prepares for war, takes Crumlaw by aſſault, but his ſummons to Budewitz refuſed, 125. His ſucceſsful invaſion of Moravia, with what paſſes between him and cardinal Ditrichſtein, 131. Marches into Auſtria, and quarters his troops in the ſuburbs of Vienna, 132. Attacks Buquoy in his entrenchments, but retreats with loſs, 138. His expedition followed by the elector palatine, 145.
Touraine, John duke, dauphin, his behaviour and death, xxiii. 520.
Tours, reſult of a general aſſembly of the clergy there, xxiv. 122.
Tourville's formidable fleet, xxv. 128. His ſquadron beaten by the combined fleets of England and Holland under Ruſſel and Rooke, in the Channel, and off la Hogue, 131. Falls in with Rooke's convoy in the Mediterranean, and defeats him, &c. by his ſuperiority, 136. Fails in two attempts, yet at laſt burns ſeveral merchantmen, xxxi. 540.
Toutinague metal, how made, vii. 201.
Towa, prince, ſubmits to Timur, v. 8.
Tower, an high one, of 2000 ſlaves piled alive with bricks and mortar, v. 241.
Towerſon, governor, tortured and put to death at Amboyna, x. 309.
Tow-ſan-temur declared emperor, and recalled from his exile, v. 40. Dread of Yentemur, marries his daughter, and is proclaimed, 41. Fatal indolence as to affairs of ſtate, with a grievous mortality, and other calamities under his reign, 42. Manifeſto againſt Tutemur, and his wife, 47. Vain attempt on the old canal of Kin-kew, and orders the compiling of the Chineſe annals, 48. Rejects the good counſel of ſome mandarines, 50. Arbitrary proceedings againſt others, and encourages the project of the Whang-ho, 52. Abandoned by his Tartars and Mungls, 53. Ill ſucceſs againſt the rebels, 54. Other calamities in the empire, 55. Fond of all kinds of ſorcery, 57. Of effeminate pleaſures, &c. with his ſumptuous barge, and piece of clock-work, 58. Deaf to all remonſtrances, 60. Reſentment againſt Ama, 61. Ill ſucceſs againſt Chu, 62. Inſenſible of his danger, 65 (M). His court in want and diſtraction, 67. Governed by two vile eunuchs, 68. Defeated by the Koreans, 69. Forced to give up his baſe eunuchs. 73. Ill ſucceſs againſt the new emperor Chu, 79. Abandons Tatu, and retires towards Tartary, 80. His death, length of his reign, and liſt of his predeceſſors, 81.
To-whan, Kublay's ſon, invades Gan-nan, but repulſed with great loſs, iv. 585. Vaſt ſucceſſes in the next year, and outwitted by the king, with great loſs and diſgrace, 587.
Townſhend, colonel, killed at Ticonderoga, xl. 224.
—— brigadier, ſucceeding to the command of the Engliſh at Quebec, his prudent diſpoſitions, xl. 236. Makes diſpoſitions for beſieging the upper town of Quebec, 237.
Toxis, king of the Hungarians, invades Germany, but bought off, xlii. 5. On a ſecond invaſion, they are all cut off, ib.
Tra los Montes province in Portugal, account of it, xxii. 9 (D).
Trabus choſen duke of Lithuania, in room of his father Germontus, xxxiv. 430. After equal ſucceſs between him and the Ruſſians, a treaty is concluded, and he builds towns and palaces, ib.
Tracy, marquis de, made viceroy of all French America, xxxix. 478. On his arrival drives back the Iroquois, who had begun inroads, ib. Alſo a ſtrong ſquadron arrives, ibid. He builds three forts, and what, 479. Grants Garakonthie's demands, loading him with preſents, 480. Expedition ordered againſt the natives, with what happened in an interview between him and the Agnier deputies on mentioning M. de Chaſy's death, ib. Expedition againſt the Oneyouths and Agniers, and his ill conduct, what, 481. His excuſes, 482. The fatigue and loſs of his men in returning home, ib. Some acts of power before he goes to Old France, ib.

Trade and navigation, account of, in Sweden, xxxiii. 25.
Tradonico, Piero, thirteenth doge of Venice, concludes an alliance with the emperor Michael againſt the Saracens, xxvii. 28. Murthered, 29. Character, and a tribunal appointed, which reſtores peace, 30.
Trahu beſieged by the doge of Venice, and demoliſhed, xxvii. 50.
Traja beſieged by the emperor Henry, ſurrenders, xxv. 308.
Trakhium ſeized on by the Turks, iv. 269.
Trajan perſecutes the Jews of the Eaſt and Weſt, xiii. 156 (E).
Traitor's-Iſland in the South-ſea, deſcribed, xi. 289.
Tral's noble defence of Kortene, v. 351. Cruel fate, 352.
Tralles rebuilt by Andronicus, iv. 269. Stormed and deſtroyed by the Turks, 270.
Trani, Moſes, a famous profeſſor at Sapheta, xiii. 369 ſub (P).
Trankebar, (Tranquebar) a Daniſh colony in Tanjour, with its trade and produce acquired by the Daniſh company, xi. 17. Its ſtate Anno 1560, 21. Means uſed to ſupport that colony, 23. Beſieged by the rajah of Tanjour, 28. Relieved by the Engliſh 29. Chriſtianity planted there by Frederic IV. 30. Its preſent ſtate and inhabitants, 43 (Z). Harbour, ſhips, &c. 46 (A).
Tranſmigration of ſouls introduced into China, viii. 14.
Tranſylvania, progreſs of the war there, xxx. 93. Threatened by the Turks, 109. Its entire reduction, 412.
Trapani, in Sicily, taken by the Moſlems, iii. 225.
Trapor, a Portugueſe city in Vizapur, vi. 496.
Travendahl, famous peace, xxxii. 541.
Trebizond, whence called the country of the Black Sheep, vi. 98.
Tremecen, (Telenſina) kingdom, deſcribed, xviii. 40 (A). Ancient provinces, tribes, and their character, 41. Towns and caſtles, 42 (C). Commerce with Europe, 43. Chief towns 44. Capital deſcribed, 45. Public buildings, 47. Palace, and ſplendid court, 48. Revenue, 49. Ancient ſplendor and wealth, 50. Reduced by the Almoravides and Almohedes, but recovered by Ghamrazen, and beſieged by the Fezians, 51. But totally defeated by him, 52, and its king baſely murthered, becomes tributary to Tunis and to Spain, ib. Alſo to the Algerines, 54. Beſieged afreſh by them and taken, 55. Surrendered to Sharif the Mahometan, 130. Its preſent ſtate under the Algerines, 235.
Tremecenians revolt againſt their king, and ſubject themſelves to Barbaroſſa, xviii. 272. Plundered and tyrannized over by him, 273.
Trelawny, governor of Jamaica, puts that iſland in a ſtate of defence, xli. 409. Offers the negroes pardon, which they embrace on conditions, 410. Reprifals ordered againſt the Spaniards, and commodore Brown's timidity, 411. (See Vernon.)
Trent, a bull publiſhed for a council there, xxi. 258. xxvi. 312. xxx. 40. Opened there, xxvi. 316. And a debate thereupon, but over-ruled, 316, 345, 512.
—— proceedings there, xxvi. 317. Small number of members, and thoſe intereſted, ib (M). Decree for the Old and New Teſtament, together with traditions, 318. Decree about original ſin, ibid. Decree about juſtification and reformation, alſo about the ſeven ſacraments, 320. The council transferred to Bologna, with ſome fathers diſſenting, who are approved of by the emperor, ib. Some of the Proteſtant princes and cities ſubmit to that council, 321 (N). Arrival of Saxon ambaſſadors, and their demands, 328. Several German biſhops repair to it, with a letter and proteſt from the king of France read in the council, alſo a decree about the eucharift, &c. anſwered, ib. On prince Maurice's declaring war againſt the emperor, ſeveral leave that council, who refuſing to read the Proteſtant confeſſion, they print and diſperſe it, 330. Many Italian prelates and the Proteſtants leave Trent on prince Maurice taking Augſburgh, &c. The council ſuſpended for two years, notwithſtanding a proteſt, ibid. Expurgatories, decree there for an index, with other proceedings and diſputes about reſidence, 346. Arrival of the French ambaſſadors, who exclaim againſt the papal uſurpations, 347. The pope diſſatisfied with the proceedings of the fathers, and the Imperial ambaſſadors preſent the grievances of the Germanic body, 348. Four articles with regard to communion, with the office of queſtors aboliſhed, ib. (Y). The article of the cup in the eucharift remitted to the pope, and a queſtion ſtarted, with decrees about the maſs, 349. Other proceedings of the council, 350. Great diſputes concerning the divine right of epiſcopacy, with the arrival of cardinal Lorrain and the French prelates, ib. Their declarations about the corruptions of the clergy, 351. Bulls of the pope, and a letter from the emperor, and his declaration for freedom of the prelates, and what they were offended at, ib. Propoſes the tranſlation of the council to Bologna, but rejected by Ferdinand, 352, who demands the redreſs of his complaints, and a reformation in ſeveral articles propoſed by the French ambaſſadors,

Tortoiſes of America, deſcribed, xi. 472.
Tortoſa taken by ſtorm by the French, who ſhed much blood, xxv. 34.
Tortuga iſland deſcribed, xli. 516. Salt, account of that iſland, 527.
To-ſhan, the Kin general, ſlain by the Mungls, iv. 483.
Toſtar taken by Timur Bek, v. 273.
Toto, in Mongalia, its ruins, iv. 283.
—— a friend of Hay Shan's, acquaints him with Timur's death, and the court, with his march towards Ta-tu, v. 12.
—— Pe-yen's nephew, offers the emperor to ſeize him, v. 45. Manner of his doing it, 46. Promoted by the emperor, 47. One of the compilers of the Song hiſtory, 48. Raiſed to the Nang dignity, 49. Obtains the title of Targhan, 53. Partiality to cowardly brother, 55. Takes and ... Tſu-chew, 57. Undermined by An... niſhed and ſlain, 59.
Totomur defeated by Pe-yen, iv. 56...
Tolotemur, a wicked tool of Tow... ſlain, v. 74.
Toulon, ſea-fight off that place. The attempt on it, how fruſ... the emperor, 512.
Tour, count de la, his harar... ment lace, xxx. 122. Prepar... iv. 251. Crumlaw by aſſault, b... s, and the Budewitz refuſed, 12 ... xxiv. 539. vaſion of Moravia, wi... ooth doge of Ve- him and cardinal Di... ath, and character, into Auſtria, and ſuburbs of Vienn... eated by Morad, xii. 63. in his entrench... haniel, his famous trea- 138. His exp... bathing, xiii. 406.
tor palatine, ... ſupreme ones of China de-
Touraine, Jo... four military ones, viii. 145. and death, ... ncial ones, 149.
Tours, reſu... inted of the loweſt claſs in clergy t... their making Novi, a ſilk-
Tourville ... xxviii. 456. But they change ſquad... in favour of the emperor, ib.
Eng... Pietro, 17th doge, defeats the Huns Ro... eat ſlaughter, and drives them out ... ly, xxvii. 32. Death and character, ...
... ſee by whom erected into a principa- ..., xxix. 33. Impriſoning that archbiſhop ... cauſe of a war between France and the ...uſe of Auſtria, xxx. 223. The allies be- ...ge it, and defeat the French army, after which Triers ſurrenders, 329.
Trieſte taken by the Venetians, xxvii. 243.
Trimouille, prime miniſter of France, ſeized by the conſtable, ib. The king's declaration with regard to his affair, xxiv. 16.
Trimumpara, king of Cochin, makes alliance with the Portugueſe againſt the Samorin, ix. 258. Defeated by him, 261. Abandoned by Vincent, who retires into the iſland of ... other calamities under ... niſeſto againſt Tutem... Vain attempt on th... and orders the ... annals, 48. ſome mand... ings agai... ject of ... by his ... againſ... the ...
... ...eſſems, i. ...ng of Tunis, xvii. ...e governor, his grievous ... the neighbouring towns, ... forced to buy a peace from him, ...82. Attempted in vain by Hagrad- ...n, 190. Fortified afreſh, 191. Its dan- gerous ſtate through the emperor's negligence, 195. Valetta ſent governor thither, 199. Plundered, xxviii. 409.
—— in Syria, betrayed to the Moſſems, and where ſituate, i. 466. Its preſent ſtate, 467. Surrenders to the Cruſaders, iv. 144. After a ſeven years ſiege, retaken through ſtratagem, by the Turks, xii. 31. Taken and deſtroyed by the ſultan of Egypt, who concludes a truce with the other Chriſtians, xxv. 517.
Triſhirapalli, a famous city in the kingdom of Madura, its fortreſs, court, &c. vi. 569. Royal palace, 570.
Trivulce, marſhal, commands the French army, and his ſucceſs without puſhing to extremity, xxiv. 123. Driven out of Milan, where Sforza and his brother are joyfully received, xxxvi. 386.
Trivulcio's remark on Marignan battle, and the ſucceſs to what owing, xxvii. 289 (C). Succeeds Alviara, but obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Breſcia with loſs, 291. Signs ſcandalous articles of capitulation, re-eſtabliſhes the ancient form of the Genoeſe republic, and a ſtatue erected to his memory, xxviii. 463. Montjean's attempt for ſeizing Doria diſappointed, ib. (C).
Troidenus ſucceeds his brother Rarimundus in Lithuania and Samogitia, with his character, xxxiv. 432. His ſucceſſes in Pruſſia and Maſſovia, 433. His ravages in Livonia, and aſſaſſination by his brother Dovnant, who is defeated and ſlain by Rimeutus, the duke's ſon, with reflections on this event, 434.

…inity Monaſtery) a famous vaſt number of peaſants xxiv. 16.
…the ſee of Upſal, and …reſentment againſt …n revolt, ibid. …relieve that …with the …(A). …n a

…him …given to …cle of the …368. Diffe…e aggreſſor, 369. …diſperſed, 370. Su… is honoured by the …d part of Tromp's defence, …, who in an engagement with …tween Dover and Folkſtone, beats …liſh, 375. Succeſs in convoying a … of merchantmen 383. Sea-fight off …he coaſt of Flanders, in which the Dutch ſquadron under him is defeated by Monk, ibid. Him and Ruyter joining, go in queſt of the enemy, whom they engage between Scheveling and the Meuſe, 389. Is killed, and his laſt words, 390.

Trono, Nicolas, the 68th doge of Venice, ſucceeds Chriſtofotio Moro, xxvii. 196. Death and character, ib.

Trott, governor of the Bahamas, who puts Naſſau in a ſtate of defence, xl. 333.

Trouin, French admiral, his naval exploits, and fortunate expedition to Rio de Janeiro, xxv. 191. Ranſom paid for the town, and the damage done the Portugueſe, 192.

Truyes, a remarkable canon, xxiii. 210. Council there, xxv. 364. Templars confirmed there, &c. 382.

Truce of God eſtabliſhed in a council, and its meaning, xxv. 370 (R).

—— for twelve years concluded with the United Provinces, and ſubſtance of the articles, xxxi. 109. Negociations for it reſumed at the Hague, 305. Conferences between Spain and Holland about it, how broken off through the French, 306.

Truke, a kingdom, where ſeated, and ſubdued by the Barmas, vii. 92 (Z).

Truſches, archbiſhop of Cologne, embraces Luther's doctrine, and publickly marries, but is excommunicated and expelled his dominions, xxx. 88.

Trucillo, where ſituated, xxviii. 294 (B). By whom founded, and its ſite, 342.

—— a ſea-port of Honduras, xxix. 149.

—— a city in Lima, deſcribed, xxix. 190. Their trade, ib.

Tſang-agu-vang murthered by the traitor Syau-tau-ching, viii. 437.

Tſau, that royal family extinct, viii. 408.

Tſau-ſau, the uſurper, his ſucceſs againſt the Yellow Caps, but ſtripped and baniſhed by …is ſon, viii. 430.

…ew-ven, his noble defence againſt the …, iv. 499. Defeat and death, 500. …quang and other hiſtorians honoured …th tablets, v. 18 (E). His book in great repute, 28.

Tſi, Tſu, and Tſiu, kings, their revolt againſt the Chineſe emperor, viii. 402. Its king promotes Li-vang to the Chineſe throne, 403. Succeſs againſt the Tartars, and aſpires to the empire, 404. Defeated by Chau-ſyang, 411.

Tſiau-ſi, the fourteenth emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 113.

Tſicubaſima, an iſland ſtarted out of the ſea, and the temple built upon it, ix. 113.

Tſin, kingdom, divided between four princes, viii. 409.

—— its king, promotes the war between the rival princes, viii. 411.

Tſin-aj, emperor of Japan, ſubdues Korea, viii. 531.

Tſinajos, or Tſinajoſiko, the ſecular emperor of Japan, ſhuts up the commerce with the Chriſtians, ix. 149.

Tſi-nan, the capital of Shan-tong, deſcribed, viii. 73.

Tſing-chung-tumba, his pride fatal to the Kalkas, v. 89.

Tſiot-ſyn, the only Korean province under Japan, viii. 541.

Tſito, the empreſs of Japan, her reign, ix. 120.

Tſitſikar government, in Eaſt-Tartary, vii. 527.

Tſi-vang invaded by the Lyau-tongers, and betrayed by his general, viii. 454.

Tſong-ming iſland, on the coaſts of Kyang-nan, deſcribed, viii. 39. Its city and towns, 40.

Tſong-te, king of Tartary, highly beloved by the Chineſe, viii. 481. Declared their emperor, dies, and is ſucceeded by his ſon, 484.

Tſonnonthouans, differences between them and Pouteouatamis, with the iſſue, xl. 7.

Tſonnos fruit, xl. 255.

Tſu-chew-whey, his revolt againſt Towhan-temur, founds a new dynaſty, and vaſt ſucceſs

baſſadors, 352 (Z). Diſputes concerning ordination and marriage ſtill continue, 353. Diſputes there about precedency between the Spaniſh and French ambaſſadors, 354. The French abate in their zeal againſt the corruptions of Rome, ib. A decree about ordination in four heads, 355. Other articles about reformation, 356. Decrees of this ſeſſion juſtly ridiculed by the Proteſtants, ib. The legates haſten the concluſion of the council, with proceedings on the reformation of princes, ib. Decree there about marriage, &c. and on news of the pope's illneſs ſeveral points hurried over, 357. The council diſſolved, and the number of the members, in which is a great majority of Italians, 358. The pope makes nineteen of the fathers there cardinals, and confirms all the decrees of the council, 359. Objections to the council in ſeveral parts, with the emperor's deſire to the pope for communion under both kinds, and marriage of the clergy, ib. (B.)

—— council cloſed, xxi. 279. Re-opened by the pope, xxx. 75. Decrees publiſhed, xxxi. 43. Enforced through Philip II. of Spain's dominions, xxi. 281. Received therein, 282. Admitted by the parliament of Paris in matters of diſcipline, xxiv. 251.

Treves ſurpriſed by the Spaniards, and the elector carried away priſoner, xxiv. 539.

Treviſiano, Marco Antonio, 80th doge of Venice, his ſhort reign, death, and character, xxvii. 372.

Triballians, who, defeated by Morad, xii. 63.

Tribotti, Rabbi Nathaniel, his famous treatiſe on women's bathing, xiii. 406.

Tribunals, ſix ſupreme ones of China deſcribed, alſo four military ones, viii. 145. Likewiſe provincial ones, 149.

Tribunes appointed of the loweſt claſs in Genoa, with their making Novi, a ſilk-dyer, duke, xxviii. 456. But they change meaſures in favour of the emperor, ib.

Tribuno, Pietro, 17th doge, defeats the Huns after great ſlaughter, and drives them out of Italy, xxvi. 32. Death and character, 34.

Triers ſee by whom erected into a principality, xxix. 33. Impriſoning that archbiſhop the cauſe of a war between France and the houſe of Auſtria, xxx. 223. The allies beſiege it, and defeat the French army, after which Triers ſurrenders, 329.

Trieſte taken by the Venetians, xxvii. 243.

Trimouille, prime miniſter of France, ſeized by the conſtable, ib. The king's declaration with regard to his affair, xxiv. 16.

Trimumpara, king of Cochin, makes alliance with the Portugueſe againſt the Samorin, ix. 258. Defeated by him, 261. Abandoned by Vincent, who retires into the iſland of Viapan, 262. Reſtored by Alboquerque, 263. Noble defence againſt the Samorin, and gratitude to Pacheco, 265. Reſigns the crown to his nephew, 267.

Tring ſeizes on the ſupreme power in Tonquin, vii. 509. His friend Hoa outwitted by him, 510.

Tinidad, la, iſle diſcovered by Columbus, xxxviii. 13. Settlement of the pearl iſland, xli. 490. Strict orders againſt approaching it, ib. Cruelty of the Spaniards there, 502. Deſcribed, 526.

Trinity, inſtitution of that order under Simon Montfort, xxv. 446 (Z).

—— point in St. Laurence-river, deſcribed, xxxix. 371.

Trinquimala, a fortreſs in Ceylon, deſcribed, x. 448. ſub (T).

Tripoli, in Africa, taken by the Moſlems, i. 498. Taken by the king of Tunis, xviii. 424. The Malteſe governor, his grievous incurſions into the neighbouring towns, which are forced to buy a peace from him, xix. 182. Attempted in vain by Hagradin, 190. Fortified afreſh, 191. Its dangerous ſtate through the emperor's negligence, 195. Valetta ſent governor thither, 199. Plundered, xxviii. 409.

—— in Syria, betrayed to the Moſlems, and where ſituate, i. 466. Its preſent ſtate, 467. Surrenders to the Cruſaders, iv. 144. After a ſeven years ſiege, retaken through ſtratagem, by the Turks, xii. 31. Taken and deſtroyed by the ſultan of Egypt, who concludes a truce with the other Chriſtians, xv. 517.

Triſhirapalli, a famous city in the kingdom of Madura, its fortreſs, court, &c. vi. 565. Royal palace, 570.

Trivulce, marſhal, commands the French army, and his ſucceſs without puſhing to extremity, xxiv. 123. Driven out of Milan, where Sforza and his brother are joyfully received, xxxvi. 386.

Trivulcio's remark on Marignan battle, and the ſucceſs to what owing, xxvii. 289 (C). Succeeds Alviara, but obliged to raiſe the ſiege of Breſcia with loſs, 291. Signs ſcandalous articles of capitulation, re-eſtabliſhes the ancient form of the Genoeſe republic, and a ſtatue erected to his memory, xxviii. 463. Montjean's attempt for ſeizing Doria diſappointed, ib. (C).

Troidenus ſucceeds his brother Rarimundus in Lithuania and Samogitia, with his character, xxxiv. 432. His ſucceſſes in Pruſſia and Maſſovia, 433. His ravages in Cuiava, and aſſaſſination by his brother Dowmant, who is defeated and ſlain by Rimantus, the duke's ſon, with reflections on this event, 434.

Troitz, (see Trinity Monastery) a famous convent, with a vast number of peasants belonging to it, &c. xxiv. 16.

Trolle, Gustavus, raised to the see of Upsal, and intrigues, xxiii. 123. Resentment against the administrator, and open revolt, ibid. Christian III's reinforcement to relieve that archbishop in Stecka defeated, with the different accounts of this affair, 124 (A). The archbishop degraded and shut up in a monastery, ib. (B). 125 (C). Intrigues in Sweden, 146.

—— young, his intrigues in Sweden for Christian II. xxxii. 404.

Tromp, Van, appointed to the command of the Dutch fleet, xxi. 450. His rise, and defeating a Spanish squadron off Graveline, 327. Also a formidable armament under the Spanish admiral d'Oquendo ruined by him, 328. Graveline taken through him for the French, 339. Instructions given to him, and his fighting the battle of the Downs with admiral Blake, 368. Different accounts who was the aggressor, 369. His fleet shattered and dispersed, 370. Superseded, 462, but is honoured by the French king, and part of Tromp's defence, ib. Restored, who in an engagement with Blake, between Dover and Folkstone, beats the English, 375. Success in convoying a fleet of merchantmen 383. Sea-fight off the coast of Flanders, in which the Dutch squadron under him is defeated by Monk, ibid. Him and Ruyter joining, go in quest of the enemy, whom they engage between Scheveling and the Meuse, 389. Is killed, and his last words, 390.

Trono, Nicolas, the 68th doge of Venice, succeeds Christoforio Moro, xxvii. 196. Death and character, ib.

Trott, governor of the Bahamas, who puts Nassau in a state of defence, xl. 333.

Trouin, French admiral, his naval exploits, and fortunate expedition to Rio de Janeiro, xxv. 191. Ransom paid for the town, and the damage done the Portuguese, 192.

Troyes, a remarkable canon, xxiii. 210. Council there, xxv. 364. Templars confirmed there, &c. 382.

Truce of God established in a council, and its meaning, xxv. 370 (R).

—— for twelve years concluded with the United Provinces, and substance of the articles, xxxi. 109. Negociations for it resumed at the Hague, 305. Conferences between Spain and Holland about it, how broken off through the French, 306.

Truko, a kingdom, where seated, and subdued by the Barmas, vii. 92 (Z).

Trusches, archbishop of Cologne, embraces Luther's doctrine, and publickly marries, but is excommunicated and expelled his dominions, xxx. 88.

Trusillo, where situated, xxviii. 294 (B). By whom founded, and its site, 342.

—— a sea-port of Honduras, xxix. 149.

—— a city in Lima, described, xxix. 190. Their trade, ib.

Tsang-ngu-vang murthered by the traitor Syau-tau-ching, viii. 437.

Tsau, that royal family extinct, viii. 408.

Tsau-sau, the usurper, his success against the Yellow Caps, but stripped and banished by his son, viii. 430.

Tsau-yew-ven, his noble defence against the Mungls, iv. 499. Defeat and death, 500.

Tse-ma-quang and other historians honoured with tablets, v. 18 (E). His book in great repute, 28.

Tsi, Tsu, and Tsiu, kings, their revolt against the Chinese emperor, viii. 402. Its king promotes Li-vang to the Chinese throne, 403. Success against the Tartars, and aspires to the empire, 404. Defeated by Chau-syang, 411.

Tsiau-ai, the fourteenth emperor of Japan, his reign, ix. 113.

Tsicubasima, an island started out of the sea, and the temple built upon it, ix. 113.

Tsin, kingdom, divided between four princes, viii. 409.

—— its king, promotes the war between the rival princes, viii. 411.

Tsin-aj, emperor of Japan, subdues Korea, viii. 531.

Tsinajos, or Tsinajosiko, the secular emperor of Japan, shuts up the commerce with the Christians, ix. 149.

Tsi-nan, the capital of Shan-tong, described, viii. 73.

Tsing-chung-tumbo, his pride fatal to the Kalkas, v. 89.

Tsiot-syn, the only Korean province under Japan, viii. 541.

Tsito, the empress of Japan, her reign, ix. 120.

Tsitsikar government, in East-Tartary, vii. 527.

Tsi-vang invaded by the Lyau-tongers, and betrayed by his general, viii. 454.

Tsong-ming island, on the coasts of Kyang-nan, described, viii. 39. Its city and towns, 40.

Tsong-te, king of Tartary, highly beloved by the Chinese, viii. 481. Declared their emperor, dies, and is succeeded by his son, 484.

Tsonnonthouans, differences between them and Pouteouatamis, with the issue, xl. 7.

Tsonnos fruit, xl. 255.

Tsu-chew-whey, his revolt against Towhantemur, founds a new dynasty, and vast succes

vefs againſt the emperor's forces, v. 54. Defeated by Tong-po-ſyau with great loſs, 56. Succeſs in Shen-ſi, and againſt Gan-king, plunders Shan-tong, 64. Supplanted by his general Chew-yew Lyang, 67. Slain by him, 68.

Tſu-li, his baſe advice and treachery to Shew-ſu, iv. 489. Betrays the royal family and treaſures to the Mungl general, and himſelf ſtripped of all, 491.

Tſu-i-yu falſely accuſed by Ahama, and beheaded, iv. 576.

Tſu-keng, emperor of China, viii. 391.

Tſu-ſin, emperor of China, viii. 388.

Tſu-ting, emperor of China, viii. 388.

Tſu-tſi Mikaddo, the 83d emperor of Japan, ix. 128.

—— II. the 104th emperor, his troubleſome reign, ix. 132.

Tſu-ye, emperor of China, viii. 387.

Tſwen-chew, his two ſtately towers, viii. 47.

Tubar, the famous battle, ii. 252.

Tuburbo, a city of Tunis (See Urbs) xviii. 402 (O).

Tucker, governor of Bermudas, xli. 341. Wonderful eſcape of five men in a boat, 342 (Z).

Tucman, or (Tucuman) kingdom, its diſtance from Charcas, what, xxxix. 55.

—— province, deſcribed, xxxix. 196 (W). The cities poſſeſſed here by the Spaniards, 197, ſub. not. Their deſign in maintaining ſettlements here, ib.

Tudela, Benjamin de, a romancing Jewiſh traveller, xiii. 262 (V). His character and writings, ib.

Tufton, Sir William, governor of Barbadoes, why ſhot by his ſucceſſor Hawley, xli. 136.

Tu-han-pi-tu-ye, ſon-in-law to the king of Qua-wa, outwits the Mungl general, iv. 595.

Tuk, a city in Karazm, vi. 141.

Tukel, Khanum, demanded in marriage by Timur Bek, v. 297. Her ſplendid reception, 298.

Tuker, Amir, ſent in purſuit of ſultan Mohammed, iv. 406. Slain for his hoſtilities, 407.

Tu-key, his noble defence of Gantong, now Shew-chew, iv. 501.

Tuktabey, khan of the Merkites, makes alliance with Vang-Khan, iv. 335. Defeated by Temujin, 336. Shameful flight, 352, and he renews hoſtilities againſt him, but defeated; he retires and is ſlain, 357.

Tu-kyen's revolt, and ravages in Yun-nan, v. 38. Total defeat of him and his ſons, 39.

—— Pu-wha, his fatal defection from Tohantemur, v. 54. Appears in arms before Ta-tu, 73. Promoted by the emperor, 74.

Tula, or Tala river, in Weſt Tartary, iv. 11. Deſcribed, 284 (E).

—— a favourite of Hay-Shan, v. 15. Put to death, 16.

Tulaticans, who, and where ſeated, with their character, xxxviii. 453.

Tulga, king of the Viſigoths, depoſed, xix. 419.

Tuli, or Toley, the ſon of Jenghiz Khan, his valour againſt the Karaſmians, iv. 390. Sent into Bukharia, 392. Sent in purſuit of Jalalo'ddin, with his ſucceſs in that expedition, 424. Cruelty againſt Niſhabur, 428. Takes and ſpares Herat, 429. Appointed regent by his dying father, 462. (See the reſt under Toley.)

Tuli-tze-ko taken by the Mungls, iv. 510.

Tumba, or Munda, eldeſt daughter to the firſt king of Angola, her policy as to her father's murther, xvi. 200. Suſpected by her ſiſter on the throne, and is herſelf murthered, 201. Reſigns the crown to her ſon, 202.

Tumbez, account of its riches, xxxviii. 293.

Tumen, Kotluk, the laſt Bokharian khan of Jenghiz Khan's race, v. 147.

—— Nicudari revolts againſt Timur-Bek, and is ſlain by Mirza Miran, v. 243.

Tumen-ula, a river of Eaſt-Tartary, vii. 517.

—— a boundary of Korea, viii. 523.

Tumet, a Mongul province, where ſituated, iv. 280.

Tu-mwen, khan of the Irkenakom Turks, revolts againſt the Jujin emperor, iv. 45. Founds the Turkiſh empire in Tartary, and reduces other Tartarian nations, 46. But it declined till the time of Jenghiz Khan, 47.

Tumpalla, curaca of Puna, his ſpeech to his ſubjects, xxxix. 87. Its effects, a mild anſwer returned, and the inca invited to the iſland, when a great number of his forces are maſſacred, ib. Huayna Capac, on a maſſacre of his troops in Puna, eaſily ſubjects the inhabitants, 88. Puniſhes the conſpirators, erects a fortreſs at Tumpez, and attempts a magnificent bridge over the Guayquille, but never finiſhed, ib. Returns to Cuzco, and receives news of a revolt and maſſacre in Chuchupuyas, ibid. He marches thither, and his meſſage to the rebels rejected, 89. They retire to inacceſſible mountains, and a lady prevailed on to intercede with the inca, her ſpeech, ib. His favourable anſwer, 90. They become faithful ſubjects ever after, 91.

Tumpez, character of its inhabitants, xxxix. 85.

Tuna, a delicious fruit in Florida, xxxix. 124.

Tunguſians divided into four tribes, xxxv. 73. Reſemblance between them in their manners, cuſtoms, and figures, 74. Several other tribes, 75.

Tunis, or Tunes, kingdom, deſcribed, xviii. 374. How divided, 375. Its two circuits, 376. Principal rivers, 377. Iſlands and capes, 379. Gulphs, 380. Mountains, 381. Cities, 382. Religion, 390. Villages oppreſſed by the Arabs, 400. Hot baths and waters, 404. Their intenſe and purifying quality, with the Arabian ſuperſtition about them, 405. Salt lakes, 406; and monuments, with Roman antiquities, 407. Agriculture, 408. Government, 412. The Beys engroſs the ſole power, 413; and their court deſcribed, ib. Danger from the Arabs, 414; and from the Algerine deys, their forces chiefly renegadoes, 415. Revenue, 416. Shipping, 417 (A). Duties paid by Chriſtians, 418. Their conſuls much reſpected, 419. Arabic language very corrupt, 420. Hiſtory of their monarchs, 421.

—— gulph, where ſituated, xviii. 381.

—— capital city of the kingdom, and deſcribed, xviii. 382. Unhealthy air, how corrected, 383. Palace and other ſtately buildings, 385. Politeneſs of its inhabitants, 387. Rich dreſs, 388. Good order, 389. Religion, 390. Why ſubject to earthquakes, 409. Entered by Abu Ferez, and taken by Haſſan, but retaken by the king, 423. Beſieged by Barbaroſſa, 426. Taken by the emperor Charles V. 436. Cruel butchery by his Germans, ib.

—— and Gouletta taken by the Turks, xxi. 30.

—— king, ſeized by the Sicilians, xxv. 473.

—— prince, makes conceſſions to the Dutch, as do the Algerines, xxi. 433.

Tunkat, or Tonkat, a city of Turkeſtan, and its noble ſituation, iv. 74.

Tupac Yupanqui, eleventh inca, ſucceeds his father Yupanqui, and the meaning of his ſurname Tupac, xxxix. 77. He makes a progreſs, and plans an expedition on the ſide of Caſſamarca, ib. He invades Chuchupuya emperor of Caſſamarca, and ſubdues in his way the Huacrachucuans, 78. Quarters his troops againſt the rainy ſeaſon, and his employment there while among his new ſubjects, ib. Proceeds to reduce the people called Caſſa Marquilla, who ſubmit, 79. He marches againſt the Chuchupuyans, who reject his offers, ib. Drives them from their ſtrong holds, and ſtorms a camp on a high hill, with his humanity to the priſoners, ib. Marches againſt the Paſſamarcas, why ſo called, and ſubdues theſe with other nations, 80. He returns home, and marches againſt Huancapampa province, of which he gains poſſeſſion, tho' he had much to do in taming the people, ib. He advances to three other large provinces, but after great perſeverance in their oppoſition, they ſubmit, ib. He returns home, and applies himſelf to the pacific arts, ib. His noble public works, ib. He labours to finiſh Cuzco citadel, 81. Propoſes the reduction of Huanuca province, which quietly ſubmits, ib. Next enterpriſe is againſt Cannari province, ib. They ſubmit, and the country adorned with fine public edifices by the incas, ib. Prepares to reduce the nations extending to Quito, 82. Has many bloody battles, but could not eſtabliſh a footing there, ib. He dies, ib. For the two laſt years he employed himſelf in the civil government, ib. (K). Some of his ſayings, one of which ſavours of the Spaniſh pedantry, ib. ſub not.

Tur, the father of the Turks, iv. 2.

—— Abdin, where ſituated, ii. 294.

—— Ali Beg, firſt ſhah of the white ſheep, vi. 110.

Turan, the name of Great Bukharia, v. 118. (See Turkeſtan)

—— ſhah, the third ſultan of Kerman, iv. 178.

—— II. the ſon of Togrol II. the tenth ſultan of Kerman, iv. 179.

—— ſhah, his hiſtory of Hormuz, vi. 65. Aſcends the throne, 84. Appeaſes the diſturbances in Bahraim, with his long reign, and his death, 85.

—— al Malek defeats the revolted Fatemites, xiv. 288.

Turenne enters into the ſervice of Spain, but he and Leopold beaten by Praſlin, xxi. 394. The extraordinary behaviour of that viſcount at the ſiege of Boiſleduc, xxxi, 277. He marries the heireſs of Bouillon, by the king's intereſt, xxiv. 347. Succeſſes for the king by Turenne and Themmes, &c. with the affairs of the league and king at a criſis, 348. Surpriſed by general Merci at Mariendahl, xxv. 11. Humility which this produced in Turenne ever after, ib. Shews great prudence in Germany, and gains very high reputation, 24. Defeats the Imperialiſts at Zuſmarhauſen, and general Melander killed, 31. The victorious army plunder and raiſe contributions as far as the Innas; the Swedes plunder Prague, ib. Wiſe and ſucceſsful meaſures with a very ſmall army, 55. Puſhes Conde into Luxemburg; and Bar-le-duc reduced by him, 59. Takes Rhetel and other places, with his dexterity, through the little time he ſpent among the Spaniards, in knowing their manner of acting, 63. Forces the Spaniſh lines before Arras, 68. Opens a way into the Spaniſh Netherlands, by taking ſeveral places, 69. Through la Ferte's inattention to his lines, forced to raiſe the ſiege of Valenciennes, 71. Noble retreat before Conde, 72. The effect of his intrepidity in an unfortified camp at Queſnoy, one of the moſt maſterly ſtrokes of his

his life, 73. Takes Capelle, and the enemy's magazines, ib. Takes St. Venant, and obliges the Spaniards to raise the siege of Ardres; with Mardyke taken, and given Oliver, 75. After many difficulties, besieges Dunkirk, while an English fleet blocks up the port, 77. Lines end in a staccado to the lowest water-mark; six thousand English, under Morgan, join him, 78. Account of the approach, ib. Other places submit, but his conquests retarded through the king's illness, 81. Takes Graveline, with his further conquests, ib. Commands under the king, takes several towns, and at last Lisle, notwithstanding Louvois dissuaded the king from attempting it, and the succours sent to it defeated by Crequi, 91. Prevents the army of Brandenburg, and the empire under Montecuculi, from passing the Rhine, 103; who also, with a small force, and by his great capacity, baffles every stratagem of that army in Westphalia, ib. obliging the elector to retire into Hildesheim, and then into his hereditary dominions, 104. Passes the Maine, 105. Glorious campaign on the Rhine, with a small army, 107. His barbarities in the Palatinate diminish the lustre of his great actions, 108. His cool determined resolution in the actions at Sintsheim and Mulhausen, ib. Prosecutes his advantage, gains the battle of Colmar or Turkheim, and forces the enemy to repass the Rhine, 109. He is reinforced by d'Enguien, xxx. 274. Re-establishes the elector of Triers in his dominions, 276. Abandons Bavaria after ravaging it, 280. Thwarts Wrangel in his designs on Bavaria, and why, 283. Defeats the allies near Sintsheim, forcing them to retire to Frankfort, 325. Defeats the allies on the river Ill, who retire under the cannon of Strasburgh, 326. Surprises the quarters of the Imperialists at Remiremont, and defeats six thousand horse near Mulhausen, 327. Assurances given the Dutch by him from the cardinal, xxxi. 419. Passes the Rhine, and soon afterwards he retreats into Alsace, with Lorges's defeat, xxv. 110. After several feints, marches, and countermarches, killed by a cannon-ball, ib.

Turfan, a province of Bukharia, described, v. 133.

Turin blocked up by the Imperial troops, till relieved by Henry the dauphin, xxx. 33.

—— capital of Piedmont described, xxxvii. 485. The king of Sardinia's palace, and other structures, 486. The inconveniencies of this city, and a description of its neighbourhood, ib.

Turinsk circle, in Tobolsk province, and the town of the same name described, xxxv. 85.

Turk, a name of reproach, and why odious to the Othmans, xii. 2.

Turkahs, in West-Tartary, where seated, iv. 26.

Turkestan (Turan), from whom so named, iv. 2. End of that empire, 58. Its extent described, 66. When it probably lost that name in the east, 67. Remains in the west, with its present site and state, cities, palaces, &c. 70.

—— what, and its extent at Pisaka's death, iv. 327.

Turkey, sequel of its history, xliii. 528.

Turkhan, Khatun, queen of Karasm, her good and bad qualities, iv. 411. Hatred to Jalalo'ddin, whence he abandons Karasm to the Mungls, 412. Besieged in the castle of Ilal, 418. Sent prisoner to Jenghis Khan, with her hard fate, 419. Led about in triumph by the khan, 447. Her government during Sanjar's confinement and death, iii. 368.

—— a conspirator, slain by Timur Bek, v. 232.

Turkish genealogies suspicious and uncertain, iv. 5. How framed, 6.

—— nations and tribes, according to the Arabs, iv. 12. Mostly fabulous, 18. According to Turkish and Tartarian authors, 19.

—— (see Turkmans and Turks) fleet ravages Calabria, xxi. 321. Promised Francis, and sent into the Mediterranean, under Barbarossa, xxiv. 189; which joined with that of the French, attacks the castle of Nice in vain, 190. Obliges the Imperialists to raise the siege of Sienna, 212.

Turkmans, their strange detention of sultan Sanjar, and ravage his empire, iv. 151.

—— of Karasm, their origin, &c. vi. 143. Shape, dress, religion, &c. 144.

—— oriental, whence not easily known, vi. 143. Advance as far as Khashgar, iii. 264.

—— their origin, tribes, settlements, &c. and whence so called, vi. 92 n 2. Oriental, their migrations, take sultan Sanjar prisoner, with their settlements in Armenia, 93; and in Karasm, and their tribes, where settled, 94. Their character, way of living, &c. and to whom subject, 95. Oppressed by sultan Abulghasi, 96.

—— occidental, their various settlements and fortune, vi. 96. Character, strength, &c. 97. Two dynasties, 98 (E).

Turkost, his provinces subdued to sultan Akber, vi. 329.

Turkopoli, who, and whence, are defeated by the Othmans, xii. 34 (D). Retire from Kallipoli, 38.

Turks, their origin, iv. 2. (See also xii. 1.) Whence descended, xii. 2. Who are the real ones, 3. Original country and people uncertain, 4. Their origin, according to the Persians, iv. 2. According to the Chinese, 5.

Wars

Where placed by the ancient writers, and why divided by them into eaſtern and weſtern, 34. Their ſituation, according to the Greeks and the Chineſe, who call them Tuque, 35, who diſtinguiſh them into northern and ſouthern, 36. Route taken by the Roman ambaſſador into their country, 37. That of the Turks to the Perſians and Romans, 38. War againſt the former, 39. Their conqueſts and civil wars, 40. Drive out the Juijen Tartars, and ſet up their empire, which in proceſs of time are divided into eaſtern and weſtern Turks, 45. The eaſtern deſtroyed by the Kitan, and all theſe accounts liable to difficulties and objections, 47. Second expedition againſt Perſia, 50. The dominions of the Kalifahs, 51. Invited by the rebel Abuali, take Samarkand and Bokhara, ib. Two Turkiſh monarchs exiſting at one time in Tartary, 55, in fine (A) but ſplit at length and broken, 56. Comes to an end in Tartary, 58.

—— ancient, their cuſtoms, &c. deſcribed, iv. 61. Why hated by the Perſians, 62. Led a wandering life, 63. Deſcended from the Scythians, 64; but of what tribe is impoſſible to aſcertain, 65. Extend themſelves over Tartary, 67. Their chief cities in Turkeſtan, 70. Invade the Roman empire, 110. Defeated by Romanus, 111. When they broke firſt into the Roman empire, with their early progreſs there, 192. A new irruption by them from Anatolia, 211. Put to flight by Kamytzes, 212. Rally and defeat him, but are purſued and defeated by Alexis, 214. By John Comnenus, 221. By the cruſadors, 223. Baſe indignities to the ſlain Chriſtians, 230. Slaughtered by the emperor Frederic, 234. Take Iconium, 235. Defeated by the Tartars, 257. Become tributary to them, 258. Invade Aſia Minor, 264; alſo the Grecian empire, 266, Seize on the mountainous parts, and make incurſions on the Romans, 268. Five hundred thouſand invade Abbas the Great, but defeated three times ſucceſſively, v. 438. Whence they daily grow more formidable, iii. 109. Obſtruct the commerce of the Genoeſe, ix. 228. Severely chaſtiſed for their plunders, &c. by Timur Beck, v. 249. Advance in vaſt armies into Turkeſtan, but driven away to Togan Khan, iii. 175.

—— in the caliphat, grown powerful and numerous, ii. 457. Raiſe a revolt in favour of Bager, 458. Depoſe the caliph, and ſet up Al Motazz, 459. Careſſed by Al Mofazz, 462. Murther their general, 463. Revolt againſt Al Mohtad, 470. Barbarouſly murther him, 471.

—— in Barbary, deſcribed, xviii. 6—10. Tyranny over the Moors, 11. Their pride and idleneſs, 12. Strange ſuperſtition, 14 (D).

— Seventy gallies and twenty thouſand men loſt in a ſtorm, xxi. 274. Their ſucceſs in the Mediterranean, ib. Attempt for recovering Oran and Mazalquivir, by Haſſan of Algiers, ib. Relieved by the Chriſtian fleet, 279. Alarms from them, 281. Attempts on them and the Moors, with Fuentes's intrigues in Italy, unſucceſsful, 334. France and Spain aſſiſt the emperor againſt them, 424. They and the Moors attack the Portugueſe conqueſts, but are baffled, xxii. 229. A campaign againſt them in Hungary unſucceſsful, xxvi. 312. Threaten war againſt Italy, 270. Land in Italy, and take Otranto, 216; which fills all Europe with conſternation, xxix. 454. Enter Italy, xxvii. 197. On Mahomet's death, Ferdinand retakes Otranto from them, and they evacuate Italy, xxvi. 218. Being invited, enter into Italy, and ravage the country, 240. Take Cyprus, but their fleet entirely defeated in the gulph of Lepanto by the Chriſtians, 366. Beſiege Napoli, but forced to abandon it, and the Morea, xxvii. 192. Abandon the ſieges of Lepanto and Coccina, in Lemnos, with an extraordinary inſtance of courage in a lady, 202 (H). Beſiege Croia, and are defeated by a handful of Venetians, with the loſs of their camp; but return to the charge, and beat the Venetians, 203. A ſecond irruption of the Turks into Italy, 204. Take Croia, but after an obſtinate defence obliged to riſe from Scutari, ib. Their difficult march over the Alps, and one remarkable circumſtance, 205. Peace between them and the Venetians, ib. Their devaſtations in Germany, 206. Enter Dalmatia, and the Venetian doge's pathetic ſpeech in the ſenate, 353. Effects of this remonſtrance, 354. Quit Dalmatia with precipitation, ib. Obliged to quit the ſiege of Napoli, with the behaviour of a Venetian officer ſent thither by them, 235 (A). Plunder the coaſts of Naples, xxi. 284. Prepare to invade Naples, with the arrival of their fleet on the coaſt, and retiring upon terms, xxviii. 275. On account of continual alarms from them in Hungary, the emperor has an interview with the king of Poland, and grand duke of Lithuania, at Lutſko, with the upſhot, xxix. 395. Succeſsful ravages in Hungary, 396. Meaſures in the diet at Ratiſbon for carrying on a general war againſt them, but fruſtrated thro' the emperor's indolence and avarice, 446. The pope propoſes a croiſade againſt them, and the electors engage in an aſſociation to raiſe troops for that purpoſe, but complain of the Aulic council, 482. A diet meets at Spire, with their unanimous reſolution againſt them, xxx. 40. Confederacy of ſome

ſome Chriſtian princes againſt them, who are totally defeated at Lepanto by don John of Auſtria, 84. On Amurath's breaking the truce, are defeated near Siſſeg, and at Belgrade, 89. Their defeat at Hatvan, 90. Worſted before Graan by count Mansfeldt, and the conſequence, 91. Routed by Maximilian, with conſiderable loſs, and the Germans put to flight in their turn, 92. Make a ſhameful retreat from Waradin, 93. Peace with them, 94. Make great progreſs in Tranſylvania, the emperor's repreſentations on this head, 113. Hoſtilities renewed between them and the emperor, with the occaſion, 118. A treaty of peace concluded by them with Germany, 119. Threaten the emperor with an invaſion, and demand Ragotſki's head, 305. During the deliberations of the diet at Ratiſbon take Newhauſel, 309. They advance towards Friuli, but a body of them repulſed, ib. Evacuate Novigrade and Wiſſegrade, retreating before the duke of Lorain, 355. Succeſſes of the Imperialiſts in ſeparate bodies againſt them, 363. Take Niſſa and Vidin, as alſo Belgrade by ſtorm, 370. War declared by them againſt the czar, xxxiii. 380. Make irruptions into Poland, are worſted, and obliged to make peace, xxxiv. 198. Reduce Kaminiec, and the king of Poland is obliged to purchaſe a ſhameful peace, and the terms, 223. The origin of this war from treachery, ib. (A). Take Zbarras, the garriſon revolting againſt their governor, fling him over the walls, and this treachery the Turkiſh baſhaw puniſhes, 234. Defeated by Sobieſki with a handful of men before Leopold, and negociations for a peace rejected, 235. The war is renewed, and detachments of the Turks repulſed, and after four days ſtorming each other's entrenchments, and the Turks foiled, make overtures of peace, 236, which is concluded, and the terms, 237. Irruptions of them, and the ſimilar declarations both of Turks and Tartars, 262. Seek to quarrel with Poland, and a peace made between them, xxxv. 350, with the ſtipulations, and conſiderable loſs of the Poles in this ſhort war, ib. Take up arms againſt Poland, and the czar ſends a miniſter to Conſtantinople on the occaſion, ib. Renew the war againſt Poland, with the ſultan's more haughty letter on the anſwer of the czar, 351. Take Human by aſſault, killing near 100,000 men, which maſſacre the Ruſſian general Romadonowſki revenges by defeating the Tartars with great ſlaughter, yet he retires, 358. Retire from the Ukraine, and the czar loſes the fruits of two campaigns, 359. Re-enter the Ukraine, beſiege Czherin, which they take by aſſault, maſſacring 30,000 men, a vaſt army of Ruſſians retreating, for which their general Romadonowſki is diſgraced, yet the Turks retire, 362. Alarmed at Peter's works on the Woronetz, and building a harbour on the Palus Mœotis, with an embaſſy, and Peter's anſwer, 426. A new treaty concluded between them and the Ruſſians, with its articles, ſome of which are in favour of Charles XII. 465, who is not ſatisfied, ib. Break the peace, and make an irruption into Poland, where they gain ſome little advantages, but defeated by general Baur, 467. Alarmed at the czar's preparations, but his real intentions publiſhed in a manifeſto, 530. Prepare for war, ſounding the emperor of Germany's inclinations in that caſe, by whoſe anſwer, and the mediation of M. de Bonac, the French ambaſſador, they are pacified, 532, and their preparations they turn againſt Perſia itſelf, 533.

Turnagain mountain, on the Cape of Good-Hope, deſcribed, xv. 527.

Turſon Beg offers his dominions to Or Khan, but ſtabbed by his own brother Hajil, iii. 46.

Turretin, profeſſor, receives a large collection from the Dutch for fortifying Geneva, xxxvii. 333.

Tus, where ſituated, ii. 361. Becomes famous for khalif Harun's ſepulchre, 363, and iii. 124. Divided into four cities, 125. Taken by the Seljuks, 219, and iv. 87. Taken by Amir Akbuga, v. 257.

Tuſcanella, father, his ſermon againſt the pope, xxvi. 218.

Tuſcan confederacy renewed for continuing the war, negotiations with the emperor Charles IV. and the pope, who outwits the allies, xxxvi. 124. The emperor agrees to march againſt Viſconti, the caſtle of Vertina ſurrenders, and Saco's eſtates ravaged, with his defeat by the Florentines, and ſome other inconſiderable ſucceſſes on each ſide, 125. Terms of peace between the confederates and Viſconti, ib.

Tuſcany, its deſcription and extent, xxxvi. 1. Produces hot ſprings, &c. principal rivers, &c. with the great duke's power and revenue, 2. Regency, 3. Twelve ancient cities, the modern names what, 7. Its ſtate, and a peace concluded with the Sienneſe, 30. Duke's death, xxxvii. 219.

—— Grand duke, choſen emperor, xlii. 124.

Tuſculum deſtroyed by the Romans, and its name of Freſcati whence, xxv. 415.

Tuſh, or Maſhhad, taken and deſtroyed by the Mungls, iv. 428.

Tuſhazar, Kamu, defeats the Tumats, with his ſucceſs againſt Kuchluk, iv. 379, and notes.

Tuſhektu, one of the three khans of the Kalkas, and where ſited, v. 88.
Tuſhi, Jenghiz Khan's ſon, his bravery at the battle of Karaku, iv. 390 (See Jugi). Succeſs in Kipjak, 446. Death, 459. His deſcendants in Kipjak, v. 101.
Tu-ſhi-ni oppoſes the removal of the Kin court, iv. 368.
Tuſſos, where ſited, xvi. 445. Cruel puniſhment for their horrid inſult on the king of Dahomay, 446.
Tuſtar, the ancient Suſa or Suſhan, ſtands out againſt the Moſlems, i. 507.
Tutak, the Perſian, ravages the Roman empire, iv. 193.
Tutemur's intereſt ſupported by Yen-temur, v. 33. Proclaimed at Tatu, 34. Cruel treatment to his oppoſers; concurs with his brother's inſtallation, and ſuppoſed to have poiſoned him, 37. Reigns alone, 38. Performs the ſacrifices himſelf, 39. Declares his brother's ſon his ſucceſſor, and dies, 40. His tablets taken down by Towhan-temur, 47.
Tutocorin, its pearl fiſhery deſcribed, ix. 317. Wholly belongs to the Naker prince, and how carried on, 318. Altered ſince by the Dutch, 319 (S).
Tu-tſong, his lewd reign in China, but ſtript of his dominions by the weſtern Tartars, viii. 465.
Tutuha made one of Timur's generals, v. 2. Dies in his way to Tartary, 3.
Tutukurin, in Madura, its fiſhery and factory, vi. 571.
Tuzun's hoſtile entrance into Baghdad, iii. 10. Made Emir Omra, ib. Faithleſſneſs to the caliph, 11. Treacherous anſwer to his letter, and depoſes him, 12. Made governor of Baghdad, 14. Dies, 15.
Twang-tſong purſued by ſea and land by the Tartars, and dies, viii. 466.
Twer province in Ruſſia, and its chief places, xxxv. 9.
Twinchuz, a province of Mongalia, where ſeated, iv. 282.
Tyana beſieged by the Saracens, and ſurrendered, ii. 178.
Tyau-li made governeſs of Lyautong, iv. 453. Generous petition to Jenghiz Khan, 457.
Tyber, great inundation of that river at Rome, xxvi. 405. Charity of the pope and cardinals on the occaſion, ib.
Tycarte, a kingdom of Biledulgerid, deſcribed, xvii. 442.
Tydor, iſland and capital, plundered by the Portugueſe, ix. 339. Gladly welcome the Spaniſh fleet, 344; and the Spaniards yield it up for a ſum of money, ib.
Tye-Muko, Jenghiz Khan's fourth brother, made regent of the empire, iv. 377.
Tye-mu-tsel, an extortioning tax-gatherer, v. 19. Made prime-miniſter, with his violence and cruelties, 22, 23. Diſgraced, and dies of grief, 25.
Tyen, the Chineſe name for God and heaven, viii. 119. Explanations of that word by the emperor Kanghi, ib. (I) (K). Diſputes among Chriſtians about it, prove fatal to them, 129 (O).
Tyen-ſhun, the Chineſe name of Aſukipa, v. 34 (See Aſukipa).
—— the ſon of Tyen-ming, ſubdues the Mungls, v. 87.
Tyen-tſon, king of Tartary, his death, viii. 481.
Tye-ſhe's treaſon againſt Shotepals, v. 26. Promoted by his ſucceſſor, 27; but put to death ſoon after, 28.
Tyger-hills, on the Cape of Good-Hope, deſcribed, xv. 521.
Tynte, major, and others, ſucceſſive governors of Carolina, xl. 435.
Tyre taken by the Moſlems, i. 468. The inhabitants turn Mahometans to ſave their lives, &c. 469. Run into decay ever ſince, 470. Brave defence againſt the Franks, but taken after a five months ſiege, iii. 333.
Tyrol, the dukes of Auſtria and Bavaria take the field againſt each other for that country, but agree to a prolongation of the truce, xxix. 339.
Tzakas, the Turk, equips a fleet at Smyrna, ſeizes on the iſland of Chios, and defeats the Roman admiral Delaſſenus, iv. 202. Takes the title of king at Smyrna, and ſurrenders Mitylene to John Ducas. Defeated by John Ducas and the ſultan, and ſlain by the latter, 204.
Tzarphati, Joſeph, a learned Jewiſh convert, and his Irenic letter to his nation, xiii. 394 (S).
Tzaſon, the brother of Gilimer, called from Sardinia, with their ſorrowful meeting, xiv. 140. Defeated and ſlain by Beliſarus, 141.
Tzephalon, Rabbi Jacob, a learned Jewiſh profeſſor at Ferrara, xiii. 402.

U.

UBerlingen, account of it, its religion and government, xlii. 138.
Ubbo, the baſtard ſon of Regner, revolting is conquered and ſlain, xxxii. 76.
Uchu-Muchin, a Mongul province, where ſituated, iv. 280.
Uda, the fifty-ninth emperor of Japan, ix. 123.
Udalric, duke of Bohemia, his treachery and cruelty, who revolts, as does Moravia alſo from

from Poland, xxxiv. 60. Assumes the government of Bohemia, is invaded by the Poles, and reconciled to his brother, xlii. 256. His son Bretislaus carries off Jatha, daughter to the emperor Otho, ib.
Udina taken by the Swiss and Germans, xxviii 282.
Udimrad, LXXII. king of Abyssinia, xv. 208.
Udmaasfan, LXXV. king of Abyssinia, xv. 208.
Uffo succeeds his father Asmund, king of Sweden, xxxiii. 28. War betwixt him and Hading of Denmark, 29. How Hading of Denmark, cuts his way through the Swedish camp, and Uffo sets a price on his head, but Hading assassinates him, 29.
Uffon, son of Guitlach, his extraordinary history, who defeats the prince of Saxony and another in combat, xxxii. 46.
Ugaday Khan. (See Oktay).
Ugans, or Augwans, where situated, and plundered by Mirza Pir Mehemed, v. 299, and by Timur Bek, 302.
Ugurlu Khan, lord high steward to Safi I. put to death, v. 464.
Ujingava, a river of Japan, described, ix. 6.
U-ki, Ngan-vang's successful general, envied at court, goes over to the enemy, viii. 409. Privately murthered, 410.
Ukraine (Okraine) and its inhabitants, with the meaning of the word, xxxv. 20. The Tartars and Doroschenkos Cossacks possess themselves of great part of it, 350. Turks enter it, which they soon reduce to a mere desert, 358. The king of Poland marches against them, ib.
Uladislaus of Hungary defeats the Turks, and makes a truce with Amurath, but breaking it, is defeated and slain, with cardinal Julian, xxvi. 168.
—— I. or Hermannus, raised to the ducal throne of Poland, in the room of his brother Boleslaus II. the regal dignity being given by the pope and emperor to the duke of Bohemia, xxxiv. 73. The conquered provinces revolt, but the duke after a defeat reduces Pomerania at last, 74. Breach again happens between the father and children, with the occasion, but they are reconciled, 75. He reduces Prussia and Pomerania, after which he dies, and his character, with a partition of the kingdom made between the brothers, ibid.
—— II. or the Driveller, is chosen to the ducal throne of Poland, in room of Boleslaus III. xxxiv. 80. The four brothers confirmed in the possessions left them by the late king, but forced to acknowledge his supremacy, ib. The fate of a noble Dane, that duke's favourite, and the occasion, with different accounts of his death, 81 (A). The contests between the princes and that duke, who is obliged to fly, and at last deposed, 82. Silesia is given to him, and the emperor Conrad's unsuccessful attempts for him, 83. His brother Henry's crusade against the Saracens, ib. The emperor Frederick Barbarossa invades Poland, thro' Uladislaus' solicitations. His army ruined by the brothers, and a treaty concluded, 84. His death, and Silesia given to his son Boleslaus, at the desire of the emperor, ibid. (A).
Uladislaus III. or Loctikus, enjoys the crown of Poland, after Premislaus II. xxxiv. 90. Uncertain whether he, or Premislaus, son of the late monarch, succeeded; the former is assassinated, and the latter deposed, ib. On the death of Wincesslaus of Bohemia, is restored to the Polish throne, 100. War with the marquis of Brandenburg and the Teutonic knights, and on what occasion, ib. He thrice defeats the knights, ib. The king's generosity, valour, and moderation, 101. His coronation, and that of his queen, with the pope's consent, 102. Advice to his son, his death, and character, ib.
—— IV. or Jagello, on marrying queen Hedwiga, is raised to the Polish throne, xxxiv. 208 (*) By this marriage, Lithuania, Samogitia, and Russia Nigra, are united to the crown, ib. Reduces the Higher Poland, and he proceeds to convert the Lithuanians, with their cruel idolatry, 120. The effectual methods taken by him to remove their errors, and he makes his brother Skirgello viceroy, ib. War with the Tartars and the great Tamerlane, and he escapes from the Tartars without an entire defeat, 122.
—— V. or VI. a minor, is raised to the Polish throne, in room of his father Uladislaus IV. xxxiv. 115. War with Amurath, emperor of the Turks, on account of Hungary, ibid. Raised to the throne of Hungary, 116. Breaks the treaty with the Turks, through the pontifical legate's persuasion, but is defeated and slain near Varna, 117. He before had obtained a complete victory over the Infidels, and defeated Carambeius, ibid.
—— VII. unanimously elected king of Poland, in room of his father Sigismund III. xxxiv. 198.
—— of Poland, king of Bohemia, repels Matthias' ravages, xlii. 171. Marries Matthias's widow, takes possession of Hungary, but divorces her, and opposes Bajazet II. ib. Composes religious disputes, gets his son crowned, and dies, 172.
—— also declared king of Hungary, xlii. 47. Compromise between him and Ladislaus's abettors, ib. Invasion of Amurath, who is defeated, 48. Also his troops several times, and a croisade preached against the Turks,

Turks, who are defeated by Corvin, and their loſs, ib. (K). Alſo again defeated, and their general taken, 49. A peace concluded, which the king violates, ib. The Chriſtians entirely defeated, and the king killed, ib. The Turks defeated by Corvin, ib.

—— ſon of Sigiſmund, placed on the Ruſſian throne, in room of Swiſki, now a priſoner, xxxiv. 179. xxxv. 302. Depoſed, with the motives, ib. Election to Ruſſia ſet aſide, 305. Enters Ruſſia with a numerous army, penetrating to the very gates of Moſcow, but concludes a truce for fourteen years, 313. Death, xxiv. 203.

—— I. king of Bohemia, xlii. 158.

—— II. of Bohemia, choſen king of Hungary, and the conditions, xlii. 55. Oppoſed by young Corvin, who is defeated, ib. War declared againſt him by Maximilian and Albert, but a compromiſe made, and he drives off the Turks from Belgrade, ib. His ſloth and marriage, with the Turks threatening an invaſion, and the ravages of the mob aſſembled againſt them, who are quelled, 57. Makes peace with Maximilian, Sigiſmond, and Uladiſlaus, he dies, ib.

—Left vicar of the empire, and crowned by Barbaroſſa; he reſigns to his ſon, xlii. 159.

—— taken from priſon, is declared king of Bohemia, xlii. 160.

Ulatay's efforts in favour of Aſukipa, defeated, v. 35.

Ulefeldt, Grand Marſhal, why diſgraced in Denmark, who takes ſhelter with queen Chriſtina, xxxii. 480. Some account of him and his plot againſt Frederic III. 505.

Ulm, account of that city, its religion, government, and privileges, xlii. 1, 3.

Ulric of Wirtemberg, on the Imperialiſts being defeated, is reſtored to his dominions, xxx. 24. Reconciled to Ferdinand, with the terms, and he recovers Montbelliard, alſo the French king's generoſity, 26 (H).

Ulrica, mother of Charles XII. of Sweden, her character, xxxiii. 329 (A).

—— Eleonora, younger ſiſter of Charles XII. elected queen of Sweden, with her declaration renouncing all arbitrary power, and her ſpeech to the ſtates, xxxiii. 14.

Ulug, a ridge of mountains in Weſt-Tartary, iv. 10.

—— Yurt, once the reſidence of the Jenghizcans, but ruined, iv. 287.

—— Burlugh taken and put to the ſword by Timur Bek, v. 346.

—— Beg's ſmall ſhare of Timur's empire, defeats Alaoddawlet, and enters in triumph into Herat, v. 395. Taken priſoner by his rebellious ſon, but tried and put to death by Abbas, with his excellent character, 396.

Ulug, the ſon of Abuſaid, his paternal dominions, v. 407.

Ulun, the mother of Temujin, her ſignal bravery, iv. 328.

Uluzzali's gracious reception by Selim, whoſe ſquadron alone eſcaped, with unſucceſsful attempts for ſtrengthening the confederacy, xxvii. 425.

Ulloa, don Antonio, good character of his voyages, and the Engliſh tranſlation, xxxix. 161. His character, 169. His accounting for want of rain in Lima, 176.

Umbrellas, a mark of grandeur among the Avan monarchs, vii. 130 (B).

Unguin has Sweden bequeathed to him by Halden, xxxiii. 36. He annexes Gothland, and his death in a battle with Reginald of Gothland, ib.

—— (Haguin) 33d king of Denmark, ſucceeds Haldane II. with the different accounts of him, and his death, xxxii. 54.

Ungutti Turks, in Weſt Tartary, where ſeated, iv. 26.

Unigenitus bull, what, xlii. 474.

Unima uts Moguls, four tribes of them, iv. 32.

United Provinces. See Provinces, Holland, States-general, and Dutch, or Low-Countries.

Upetula, a wicked miniſter, accuſed to Yeſun Temur, v. 30. Spared by him, 31. Seizes the royal ſeals, but ſeized again by Yentemur, 33.

Upſal, account of that city, xxxiii. 5.

—— archbiſhop, openly rebels, and his reaſons in a manifeſto, and the king is ſurpriſed and wounded, xxxiii. 101. Subordination of that archbiſhop, 103. Confined, 104. Diſturbances raiſed by that archbiſhop and Nils Sture, 107. Death of that archbiſhop, and his party defeated by the adminiſtrator, 109.

—Reſentment of the archbiſhop, &c. againſt Sture, xxxiii. 116.

—— archbiſhop, becomes a proteſtant, with the differing accounts about it, xxxiii. 136 A).

—— archbiſhop, openly declares againſt Charles Canutſon, xxxii. 359. Defeats him near Stregnez, and being cloſely inveſted by the prelate in Stockholm, he eſcapes to Dantzic, 360.

—— ſeveral cruelly maſſacred there, xxxiii. 172.

Uraba ſettlement, its ſtate, xxxviii. 34.

Urat, a province in Mongalia, iv. 282.

Urban II. or Otho, biſhop of Oſtia, choſen pope, publiſhes a letter to all the faithful, and creates the archbiſhop of Toledo primate of Spain, xxv. 351. He holds a general council at Rome, and the decrees in it againſt Henry, the antipope, and their adherents, 352. Among other tranſactions, he perſuades Mathilda to marry Guelph, ſon

ſon to the duke of Bavaria, ib. Appoints a council at Thouloufe by his legates, and he himſelf holds one at Melphis, with the decrees made in theſe, 352. Sends for St. Bruno to Rome, 353. Holds a council at Benevento, where the former excommunications are renewed, ibid. Returns to Rome, and appoints councils at Conſtance and in France, with their proceedings, 354. Goes to Lombardy, and why he holds a council in a field, and the proceedings with regard to the empreſs, ibid. Ambaſſies received by them from the emperor of Conſtantinople and king of France, with their decrees, ib. Holds another council at Clermont, where he propoſes a croiſade againſt the Saracens, and the recovery of the Holy-Land, with a decree paſſed hereupon, and other proceedings, 355. Holding a council at Tours, where Philip of France is abſolved, returns to Rome, 356. He informs the Greek emperor of the holy expedition, and holds a council at Bari, with other proceedings, and a large privilege granted the counts of Sicily as apoſtolic legates, 357. With the conteſts about this charter, ib. (O). This council compoſed of Greek and Latin biſhops, with the diſpute about the proceſſion of the ſpirit, in which Anſelm of Canterbury gained great honour, ib. Sends a legate to the Chriſtian army, who, by the deſertion of Alexius, were reduced to great ſtraits, 358. Holds a council at Rome, recovers St. Angelo by the Croiſaders, and dies, ibid.

Urban III. ſucceeds Lucius III. xxv. 420, and is engaged in diſputes with the emperor about Mathilda's ſucceſſion, and vacant benefices, ib. (P). Grants a bull for creating a king of Ireland, and dies, ibid.

—— or patriarch of Jeruſalem, choſen pope, with an account of him, xxv. 494. Makes ſeveral cardinals, and offers the crown of Sicily to a prince of France, 495. The crown of Sicily given by him to Charles of Anjou, on certain conditions, 496. The competitors for the empire defired to ſubmit to the pope's deciſion, and an ambaſſy from the emperor of Conſtantinople to the pontiff, who ſends a legate to England, but is prevented by the barons from entering, 496. Dies, ib.

—— V. elected pope, with his ſalutary regulations, xxvi. 60. Viſited by the king of France in favour of Bernabo Viſconti, whom the pope excommunicates and depoſes, ib. His troops defeated with great loſs in Modena, and the king of France, Denmark, and Cyprus, receive the croſs from the pope, 61. The pope's legate concludes a peace between the emperor and king of Hungary, alſo a peace between the pope and Bernabo, ib. A legate ſent to Conſtantinople, 62. Solemn aſſembly, but no general enterpriſe concluded, with a bull for reſtoring eccleſiaſtical diſcipline, ib. Receives letters from the emperor of Conſtantinople, who promiſes an union of the Greek and Latin church, 63. Propoſes to return to Rome, embarks at Marſeilles, and is joyfully received in Italy, where he forms alliances againſt the Viſconti, 64. Embaſſy from the Greek emperor, and congratulatory letter from Petrarch, ibid. Confirms the order of Jeſuits, with an account of its firſt inſtitutor, ib. (M). Difference between the pope and Peter king of Caſtile accommodated, on terms not very honourable to the holy ſee, 65. Other papal proceedings, ib. Sends miſſionaries to Cathay and Tartary, &c. 67. He grants peace to Bernabo, ib. Difference between the pope and king of England, the parliament ſupporting the latter, ſo that the former deſiſts, 68. Returns to Avignon, and dies, ib.

—— VI. choſen pope by the Romans, is acknowledged in Germany, xxix. 346.

—— elected pope through compulſion of the mob, xxvi. 77. The cardinals retiring to Anagni, elect Clement VII. antipope, 78. Miſerable ſchiſm hereby occaſioned, ibid. (Q). The two popes anathematize each other, with their bad conſequences, ibid. Urban threatens to excommunicate the king of Arragon, 79 (R). The antipope received at Naples, but retires to Avignon, ib. Urban's proceedings againſt the queen of Naples, and crowning Charles of Durazzo, king of Sicily, 80 (S). Charles, by a ſucceſsful battle, poſſeſſes the kingdom, ib. Diſturbances at Paris on account of the antipope's exactions, and Dr. Ros's warm remonſtrance from the univerſity, with Urban's quelling an inſurrection at Rome, 81. The antipope crowns the duke of Anjou king of Sicily, and Urban mal-treated at Naples by king Charles, ib. The biſhop of Norwich's diſgraceful return with his croiſaders, 82. Urban publiſhes a croiſade at Naples, againſt the duke of Anjou, ib. The indignities ſhewn that pope, and a rupture between him and king Charles, ib. The difference fomented by cardinal Reali, and the reſt convicted of a plot againſt Urban, 83. Beſieged in Nocera, but eſcapes to Genoa, ib. (T). Puts the degraded cardinals to death, 84.

—— leaves Rome, and goes to Naples, where he is impriſoned, but ſoon releaſed by Charles, with the pardon of the pope's nephew, and a croiſade againſt Lewis of Anjou, xxviii. 201. Why the pope repairs to Rome, xxix. 204. Propoſes to dethrone

queen Jean, and give the crown of Naples to Charles duke of Durazzo, and to oppoſe the king of Arragon's claim to Sicily, xxviii. 197. Marches with troops to recover Naples, returns to Rome, and appoints a jubilee every thirty-three years, but dies, Boniface IX. ſucceeding, xxvi. 86.

Urban VII. elected pope in room of Sixtus V. but dies before his coronation, with an account and character of him, xxvi. 395.

—— VIII. ſucceeds pope Gregory XV. with an account and character of him, xxvi. 427 (X). A great oppreſſor of the knights of Maltha, and loud complaints made againſt him to the European powers, xix. 294. Alters their manner of election, 296. Canonization of his predeceſſor's ſaints, with eight new ones, xxvi. 428. Dignifies and enriches his relations, 429. Exhorts the prince of Wales and his father to embrace the Romiſh religion, the Spaniſh match broken off, and another made with a daughter of France, ib. Articles of accommodation propoſed by that pope about the Valteline, rejected by France, ib. Eccleſiaſtical proceedings, ib. His nephew ſent legate to France for peace, but unſucceſsful, who proceeds to Spain, but there cardinal Richelieu had agreed to a peace at Monſon, 430. The pope makes twelve cardinals, and takes poſſeſſion of the duchy of Urbino, and the conſideration, 431. Sollicitous to convert king Charles I. and his deſire of information for a re-union, ib. (Z). Compoſes an epigram on the king of France's reduction of Rochelle, and publiſhes an univerſal jubilee, ib. Suppreſſes the Jeſuiteſſes, and his endeavours for peace in Italy ineffectual, but concluded by Mazarine, with the conditions, 433. His endeavours to prevent the king of France from an alliance with Guſtavus, upon whoſe defeating the Imperialiſts at Leipſick, the houſe of Auſtria complain againſt the pope, 434. Refuſes a croiſade againſt Guſtavus, but gives a ſubſidy, beſides promiſes, and unites Urbino to the eccleſiaſtical ſtate, 435. Reſentment of Spain againſt the pope ſubſides on the death of Guſtavus at Lutzen, with a rupture betwixt him and the Venetians, ib. Refuſing an alliance with France, Crequi enters into a negotiation at Venice, ib. The pope's encroachment on the Gallican church not oppoſed by the court or clergy, 436. The elector of Triers impriſoned by the Spaniards, and the pope offers his mediation on the war thus raiſed between France and Spain, ibid. Which proving ineffectual, he adheres to a neutrality, 437. Complaint to the court of France on annulling the duke of Orleans's marriage, with the anſwer, and his jealouſy of Richlieu's power, and calling Mazarine, ibid. Noailles recalled from Rome, and d'Eſtrees ſent in his room, with his complaints, ib. (A). Difference between the pope and the duke of Parma, which comes to an open rupture, and the conſequences to the latter, 438. Difference between that pope and France accommodated, 439. War with Parma involves him in great difficulties, and a powerful alliance formed in behalf of the former, 440. After various ſucceſs, and little vigour, a peace is concluded with the duke of Parma, 441. Death and character, with the paſquinade on his ſtripping the Pantheon of its braſs roof, 442.

Urbini's conduct in retiring from Milan approved at Venice, but the pope outrageous, xxvii. 317. Conduct blamed, and ordered to march to the relief of Rome, but too late, 324. Lays aſide the ſenate of Venice's orders, through Vitturi's advice, who is recalled and impriſoned, 325. He ſtill refuſes attempting to ſet the pope at liberty, and retires to Sienna, ib. A peſtilence and famine among his troops, ib. Inactivity gives cauſe for ſuſpicion at Venice, but juſtifies himſelf, 327. Victory over the enemy, 335.

Urbino, duke of, makes war on the pope, xxvi. 274. Unable to ſupport the war, conſents to a peace, a condition of which is, his reſigning the duchy to the pope, 275.

—— duchy attacked by the pope, xxxvi. 441. Who takes and confers it on his nephew Lorenzo, with the beginning and progreſs of the war in Urbino, 442. Miſmanagement of the pope's generals, 443. The French and Germans deſert to the duke, with the ſurpriſing ſtate of the two armies, 445. His diſtreſs, and a plot againſt him diſcovered and puniſhed, 446. He invades Tuſcany, but returns to defend Urbino, driving the legate out, 447. Ancona invaded by that duke with bad ſucceſs, and he returns to Tuſcany, 448. His uncomfortable ſituation through the murmurs of his ſoldiers, ibid. Forced to make peace, and the terms, 449; but refuſing to ratify the treaty, is deſerted by moſt of his troops, and at laſt obliged to it, ib. With a body of diſbanded ſoldiers recovers his duchy, except a few garriſoned places, 468. Put in poſſeſſion of his duchy, 474. His over caution and inactivity, 501. He advances within three miles of Milan, and takes poſſeſſion of the ſuburbs, 502. Retreating to San Martino, and afterwards to Marignano, ib. Guicciardini's repreſentations upon it, 503 (A). Urbino's anſwer, ib. Motives, with the fatal effects of his retreat on the league, 507. Backwardneſs, with the ſhameful retreat of the confederates, 513.

Urbs, or Tuburbo, a city of Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 402 (O).

son to the duke of Bavaria, ib. Appoints a council at Tholouse by his legates, and he himself holds one at Melphis, with the decrees made in these, 352. Sends for St. Bruno to Rome, 353. Holds a council at Benevento, where the former excommunications are renewed, ibid. Returns to Rome, and appoints councils at Constance and in France, with their proceedings, 354. Goes to Lombardy, and why he holds a council in a field, and the proceedings with regard to the empress, ibid. Ambassies received by them from the emperor of Constantinople and king of France, with their decrees, ib. Holds another council at Clermont, where he proposes a croisade against the Saracens, and the recovery of the Holy-Land, with a decree passed hereupon, and other proceedings, 355. Holding a council at Tours, where Philip of France is absolved, returns to Rome. He informs the Greek emperor of his expedition, and holds a council with other proceedings, and a privilege granted the counts of Sicily as legates, 357. With the occasion of this charter, ib. (O). This ... posed of Greek and Latin ... the dispute about the procession ... rit, in which Anselm of ... great honour, ib. Ser... Christian army, who... Alexius, were reduced ... Holds a council at ... gelo by the Croisa... Urban III. succeeds ... engaged in dispu... Mathilda's suc... ib. (P). Gr... of Ireland, ... —— or patr... with an ... several ... Sicily ... crow... An... co... xv. 8 (D). An abstract of it, 343. ... of his Dominican monks, &c. 347. ... the Imperial library and treasury, 350. ... sacred churches, &c. 351. Spite against ... the Portuguese, 352. Impious conclusion of ... his work, 345 (E) 354. Fabulous account ... of the Imperial library and treasury, 197, ... (O). Sequel of his Romantic account, ... 353. Spite against the Jesuits, and other ... missionaries, ibid.

Utumut, the Indian lord, raised by Albuquerque, is put to death for a conspiracy, ix. 274.

pope and Bernabo, ib. ... Constantinople, 62. ... no general enterprise ... for restoring eccles... ceives letters fr... tinople, who... Greek and ... return to ... and is ... forma... Emb... co...

... ac, xxi. 472.
... by the prince of Orange, ... which is the basis of the United ... es, with its chief articles, xxii. 82. ... universally approved, with the representation of the infant republic in the first coun after this alliance, 83 (A).

Uva, prince of Ceylon, seized by the Portuguese, and sent to Goa to be converted, and is imprisoned for life, x. 343.

Uzbek Khan, his reign in Kipjak, v. 105. Introduces Mahometanism, 106. Assists Abusaid in the taking of Samarkand, and bribed by him to return home, 398.

Uzbeks subdued by Saad, ii. 78.

—— described, and their warlike temper, v. 128. Their origin, vi. 118. Their khans, 119, and two dynasties where settled, and whence called Uzbeks, 123. Quarrel with the Vigurs and Turkmans, 186. Defeated by them, 188. Massacred, 190. Peace of the Persians, 201 (X).

—— of Great Bukharia, make dreadful inroads into Persia, but defeated by Kali Khan, vi. 44. Their khans and history, 142.

—— Tartars, or Tatars, their origin, situation, and tribes, vi. 145. Whence their name, with their way of living, 146. Weapons, cattle, and money, 147. Government, 148. Ravages in Persia, 202.

Uzkant, where situated, and surrendered to the Mungls, iv. 198 (Z).

Uzun Hassan, or Hassan Beg, the 6th shah of the White Sheep dynasty, his success against Abusaid and Hassan Ali, vi. 112. Defeated by Mohammed II. His death, and that of his son, &c. 113.

Vaz,

Arab idol, deſtroyed by Mahomet, i. 69.
Arabia, its extent, i. 69.
Arabian Gulf, its extent, i. 69.
Arabs, their character, i. 69. Their religion, 70. Their ſuperſtitions, 71. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 72. Their conqueſts, 73. Their character, 74. Their manners, 75. Their learning, 76. Their ſucceſs againſt the Greek empire, 77. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 78. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 79. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 80. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 81. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 82. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 83. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 84. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 85. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 86. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 87. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 88. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 89. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 90. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 91. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 92. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 93. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 94. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 95. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 96. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 97. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 98. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 99. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 100.
Arabs, their character, i. 69. Their religion, 70. Their ſuperſtitions, 71. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 72. Their conqueſts, 73. Their character, 74. Their manners, 75. Their learning, 76. Their ſucceſs againſt the Greek empire, 77. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 78. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 79. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 80. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 81. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 82. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 83. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 84. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 85. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 86. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 87. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 88. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 89. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 90. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 91. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 92. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 93. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 94. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 95. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 96. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 97. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 98. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 99. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 100.
Arabs, their character, i. 69. Their religion, 70. Their ſuperſtitions, 71. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 72. Their conqueſts, 73. Their character, 74. Their manners, 75. Their learning, 76. Their ſucceſs againſt the Greek empire, 77. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 78. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 79. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 80. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 81. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 82. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 83. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 84. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 85. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 86. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 87. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 88. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 89. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 90. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 91. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 92. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 93. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 94. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 95. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 96. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 97. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 98. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 99. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 100.
Arabs, their character, i. 69. Their religion, 70. Their ſuperſtitions, 71. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 72. Their conqueſts, 73. Their character, 74. Their manners, 75. Their learning, 76. Their ſucceſs againſt the Greek empire, 77. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 78. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 79. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 80. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 81. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 82. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 83. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 84. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 85. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 86. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 87. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 88. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 89. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 90. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 91. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 92. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 93. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 94. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 95. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 96. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 97. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 98. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 99. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 100.
Arabs, their character, i. 69. Their religion, 70. Their ſuperſtitions, 71. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 72. Their conqueſts, 73. Their character, 74. Their manners, 75. Their learning, 76. Their ſucceſs againſt the Greek empire, 77. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 78. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 79. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 80. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 81. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 82. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 83. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 84. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 85. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 86. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 87. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 88. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 89. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 90. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 91. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 92. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 93. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 94. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 95. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 96. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 97. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 98. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 99. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 100.

INDEX.

Arabs, their character, i. 69. Their religion, 70. Their ſuperſtitions, 71. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 72. Their conqueſts, 73. Their character, 74. Their manners, 75. Their learning, 76. Their ſucceſs againſt the Greek empire, 77. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 78. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 79. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 80. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 81. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 82. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 83. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 84. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 85. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 86. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 87. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 88. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 89. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 90. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 91. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 92. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 93. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 94. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 95. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 96. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 97. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 98. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 99. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 100.

INDEX.

Arabs, their character, i. 69. Their religion, 70. Their ſuperſtitions, 71. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 72. Their conqueſts, 73. Their character, 74. Their manners, 75. Their learning, 76. Their ſucceſs againſt the Greek empire, 77. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 78. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 79. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 80. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 81. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 82. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 83. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 84. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 85. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 86. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 87. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 88. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 89. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 90. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 91. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 92. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 93. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 94. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 95. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 96. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 97. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 98. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 99. Their ſucceſs againſt the Perſians, 100.

Urband, or Ufcand, where fited, iii. 158.
Urgenfic (Orkay) the capital of Karasm, vi. 137. Taken by Ilbars Khan, 153. Befieged by Amurath, 154.
Uriel, Martin, penetrates into Jedfo, with an account of its inhabitants, ix. 155 (D).
Urmenkats, Turks, in Weft Tartary, where fited, iv. 23. Their way of life, 28.
Urfel revolts againft the Roman emperor, iv. 192. Sold to him by Tutak, 193.
Urfeolo Pietro, 23d doge of Venice, his domeftic tranfactions, xxvii. 38. The Saracens in Italy defeated by him, refignation and pilgrimage, ib. (C).
—— II. 26th doge, his wife adminiftration and fucceffes, xxvii. 40. Title given him, death, and character, ib.
—— Otho, the 27th doge of Venice, his character and war with the Atrians, whom he obliges to fue for peace, xxvii. 41. War with the prince of Croatia, and the doge's fucceis, who is depofed by a confpiracy, and his character, ib.
Urfini, John Bapt. de, the 37th grand mafter of Rhodes, xix. 110. Defeats the Turks at fea, and receives an ambaffy from Perfia, 111. Death, 113.
Urfins, princefs, fome particulars about her, xxi. 517. fub not.
Urugerd plundered by Timur Bek, v. 246.
Urus Khan feizes on the crown of Kipjak, with his fucceis againft Toktamifh, v. 10. Againft Timur, 108. Death, ib.
Urraca imprifons the archbifhop of Compoftella, as Thereia does the archbifhop of Braga, xxii. 126. Its effects, ibid. Grounds of Alonfo Enriquez's quarrel with his mother Thereia, ib.
—— queen, inveits king Alonfo in Aftorga, but fuffers him to retire, xx. 90. Marches to Burgos, which opens its gates to her, and the garrifon furrenders, 91. Her marriage annulled by a council at Palentia, ib. Difcontents againft her rife fo high, that the nobles feize on Don Pedro de Lara, 97. Carried prifoner to Mancilla, ib. The cauie of her death variouily reported, xx. 99.
Urreta's hiftory of Abyffinia, a large heap of forgeries, xv. 8 (D). An abftract of it, 343. Fable of his Dominican monks, &c. 347. Of the Imperial library and treafury, 350. Stately churches, &c. 351. Spite againft the Portugueie, 352. Impious concluiion of his work, 345 (E) 354. Fabulous account of the Imperial library and treafury, 197, feb. (O). Sequel of his Romantic account, 353. Spite againft the Jeiuits, and other miiiionaries, ibid.
Utimut, the Indian lord, raiied by Albuquerque, is put to death for a conipiracy, ix. 274.
U-fan-ghey, his intrepid loyalty, and unfortunately invites the Tartars into China, viii. 483. Dearly repents of it, 485. Revolts againft Kang-hi, 503. Bold anfwer to that monarch, and ftrong alliances againft him, with his defeat and death, 504. His remains inſulted by the Tartars, 506.
Uikunluk-tugra, or Kichik-tag, a mountain in Mongalia, iv. 291.
Uftazades martyred by the Jews, xiii. 188.
Ufuri, a famous river in Eaft Tartary, vii. 518.
Utarku taken and put in irons, v. 292.
U-tay, mount and temple, v. 3.
Utrecht, its ancient hiftory, xxxi. 22. Peculiarities diftinguiihing its biihops, 23.
—— difficulties to the negociations there, and the French king's anfwer to the emperor's demands, xxx. 459. Subftance of that treaty between Spain and Great Britain, xxi. 526. Treaty of Portugal with Spain there, xxii. 388. Congreis again opens, and the negociations conducted by very able miniiters, particularly Abbe Polignac, xxx. 472. Union projected by the prince of Orange, and ſigned, which is the baiis of the United Provinces, with its chief articles, xxxi. 82. It is univerſally approved, with the repreſentation of the infant republic in the firſt coin after this alliance, 83 (A).
Uva, prince of Ceylon, ſeized by the Portugueſe, and ſent to Goa to be converted, and is impriſoned for life, x. 343.
Uzbek Khan, his reign in Kipjak, v. 105. Introduces Mahometaniſm, 106. Aſſiſts Abuſaid in the taking of Samarkand, and bribed by him to return home, 398.
Uzbeks ſubdued by Saad, ii. 78.
—— deſcribed, and their warlike temper, v. 128. Their origin, vi. 118. Their khans 119, and two dynaſties where ſettled, and whence called Uzbeks, 123. Quarrel with the Vigurs and Turkmans, 186. Defeated by them, 188. Maſſacred, 190. Make peace of the Perſians, 201 (X).
—— of Great Bukharia, make dreadful inroads into Perſia, but defeated by Kuli Khan, vi. 44. Their khans and hiſtory, 142.
—— Tartars, or Tatars, their origin, ſituation, and tribes, vi. 145. Whence their name, with their way of living, 146. Weapons, cattle, and money, 147. Government, 148. Ravages in Perſia, 202.
Uzkant, where ſituated, and ſurrendered to the Mungls, iv. 198 (Z).
Uzun Haſſan, or Haſſan Beg, the 6th ſhah of the White Sheep dynaſty, his ſucceis againſt Abuſaid and Haſſan Ali, vi. 112. Defeated by Mohammed II. His death, and that of his ſon, &c. 113.

Uzza, Al, an Arab idol, deſtroyed by Mahomet, i. 178.

V.

VAAL-ſent from Goa to ſuppreſs the Portugueſe pyracies, xv. 426.
Vaca, Cabeco de, his account of Narvaez's expedition to Florida, xl. 382.
Vache iſland deſcribed, xli. 514.
Vachero, account of his plot againſt the nobility of Genoa, xxviii. 513. Its diſcovery, and puniſhment of the conſpirators, 514. The duke of Savoy endeavours to ſave the lives of that criminal and his accomplices, but Vachero is put to an ignominious death, 515 (A).
Vachet ſent into Siam from France, xii. 322.
Vaivodes, twelve, on the extinction of Crocus's family in Poland, are choſen, who abuſe their power, xxxiv. 42.
Valdas beſieges Leyden, but after a memorable defence, and the favour of a ſouth-weſt wind, is obliged to raiſe the ſiege, xxxi. 64.
Valdenebra caſtle ſtormed, xx. 272.
Valdivia ſent to Chili, and he penetrates to the fruitful valley of Maſiocho, where he builds St. Jago de la Nueva Eſtramadura, xxxviii. 369. Defeats the Chilians, is reinforced by Paſtena, and ſuppreſſes a plot for murthering him, 370. The Indians of Chili vale ſubmit, and his other tranſactions, ib. Reduces the warlike provinces never before ſubdued, and drives the Chilians out of the vales of Copiapo and Coquimbo, 371. Founds la Conception, Imperial, and Villa Rica, &c. 372. Defeated, and his men deſtroyed, how taken, and put to death, 374. Different accounts of the manner of it, ib.
Valediction pilgrimage, how performed, i. 206.
Valencians, their devotion to St. Vincent fatal to them, ii. 275.
Valenciennes, its ſiege, xxi. 406.
Valentia, victory there againſt the Moors, xxi. 27.
—— province, reduced, xxi. 28.
—— a confederacy of the commons there, encouraged by the emperor, xxi. 223.
Valentinian's edict againſt the Jews, xiii. 191 (X).
Valetta, John de, ſent governor of Tripoli, and his great character, &c. xix. 199. Succeeds Strozzi, in Sicily, 230. Choſen 48th Grand Maſter, and joins in the expedition againſt Tripoli, 234. Ill ſucceſs of it, 235. Invited to the council of Trent, and his ambaſſador's ſpeech there, 247. Anſwer to it, and aſſiſts Spain, 238. His fleet takes a rich galleon, 239. Freſh complaints made to Soliman, 240. Summons the whole order to Malta, 241. Prepares againſt the Ottoman fleet, 242. Intrepid defence of fort St. Elmo, and receives freſh ſupplies, 244. Stern orders to the garriſon of St. Elmo, 250. Amuſed by the viceroy of Sicily, 251. Revenge on the Turkiſh general, 255. Takes new meaſures againſt him, 256. Diſcovers a dangerous project of the Turks, 257. Wounded in the caſtle of St. Michael, 265. Receives the ſuccours from Sicily, 267. Honours paid him on the retreat of the Turks, 271. Cauſes the new city to be built, 272. His death haſtened by the pope's ill-treatment, 273. His grand funeral, 275.
Valetta junior, his noble defence of St. Michael's caſtle, xix. 260. Killed by the Turks in its defence, 261.
Valette, cardinal de la, his death, and the pope refuſes him the uſual honours, xxiv. 554.
Valois, count, king Lewis's uncle, cauſes the prime miniſter Marigni to be put to death, xxiii. 399. Several other officers in the finances fall, 400. Marigni regretted as a victim to the count's cruelty, ib. The great count dies, and his penitence on account of Marigni, 410.
—— the French monarchs of that houſe, xxiii. 415 (A).
Valdemar, the infant ſon of Canute, choſen king of Denmark, and Eric the Lamb appointed regent, or collegue, xxxii. 130. Being of age, declares for Sweden, 136. Among others, eſpouſes Canute's cauſe, 142. Marries the king of Sweden's daughter, with the favourable terms from Canute, ib. Swen's interview with him, and his treachery, ib. His moderation, and a partition made of the kingdom between the three competitors, 143. On the death of Canute V. and Swen IV. becomes ſole monarch of Denmark, 148. Begins his reign with an amneſty, ib. Snare laid for him, which he eſcapes, and the Norwegians offer him their crown, 153. Conſpiracy againſt him diſcovered, 156. Princes of Pomerania why diſguſted with him, and his acts of piety, 159. A deſign againſt him and his army diſcovered, upon which the Vandals retreat, 160. He beſieges and takes Stetin, 161 (A). Conferences between him and Henry Leo, 162. A conſpiracy to deſtroy the king diſcovered, 163. His progreſs, but not Henry's, 164. Made duke of Holſtein by the emperor, and

he falls ſick, with his death and character, 169.

Valdemar, young king Canute's brother, defeats Adolphus of Holſtein, and his other ſucceſſes, xxxii. 178. Marriage after ſeveral conqueſts with Ingelburga of Brunſwick, 179. A conference between him and Adolphus, with the agreement thereupon, which the latter attempting to break is ſeized, ibid.

—— II. ſucceeds his brother Canute VI. king of Denmark, and his character, xxxii. 180. Some ſalutary laws paſſed, enters into a treaty with Adolphus of Holſtein, and laws enacted in Schonen, 181. Aſſiſts Suercher of Sweden with a body of troops againſt Eric, 181 (A). Who defeats theſe auxiliaries, and again Suercher's army, this prince being alſo ſlain, 182. Enlarges Hamburg, builds a bridge over the Elbe, ib. Death of his queen after Canute's birth, and marriage of his ſiſter with king Eric of Sweden, ibid. Goes in perſon againſt the Pomeranians, with his ambaſſy to the emperor Frederic II. and the progreſs of the Danes in Pomerania, 183. Diſputes between that king and biſhop Valdemar of Sleſwic renewed, ibid. Invades Lower Saxony with ſucceſs, and recovers Hamburgh, 184. His ſon Valdemar declared his ſucceſſor, and crowned, alſo Eric born by his third queen Berengaria, ib. His expedition into Livonia, where he defeats the Muſcovites and their allies, with the marvellous circumſtances of this battle, 185 (A). Treacherous carrying of that king into captivity by Henry Palatine, earl of Schwerin, 187, with the different accounts of the occaſion for ſuch a proceeding; alſo the conditions of his releaſe ſolemnly ſworn to, and what; the lords of the conquered diſtricts in the mean time recover their rights, 188. Is abſolved from his engagements, raiſes an army, but is defeated by the confederates, with the loſs of an eye, 189. Ravages in Dithmarſh and northern Holſtein, ib. The king's ſon killed accidentally, 190. Alliance with Albert of Saxony, 191 (A). Fortunate war in Livonia carried on by him, ib. and a new body of laws compiled, with other domeſtic occurrences, death and character, 192.

—— Abel's ſon releaſed by the archbiſhop of Cologne, with Sleſwic given him, xxxii. 204.

—— of Sleſwick, elected king of Denmark after the abdication of Chriſtopher II. xxxii. 232 (A). His firſt popular acts, and diſturbances in the kingdom, 233 (A). Reſigns the Daniſh crown for an annuity, 237. Many of the Daniſh nobility declare for him, 238. Peace concluded, ib. Reſumes poſſeſſion of the throne, alſo Valdemar, Chriſtopher's ſon, is encouraged, with the miſerable ſtate of the country through famine and peſtilence, 241.

Valdemar III. (Atherdal) the ſon of Chriſtopher II. is elected to the Daniſh throne, xxxii. 243. Treaty with Gerhard's three ſons and Valdemar of Sleſwick, with the redemption of the crown-lands ſettled, 244. Confirms the people's privileges, &c. with a grant by the clergy to the king, ib. War with the earl of Wagria, and the king's defeat, 245. Congreſs for eſtabliſhing a treaty, ib. Views for recovering Schonen, and preliminaries to a treaty, 246. Birth of a young prince to him, and the conſequences, 247. Reduces the Friſelanders, with other tranſactions, 248. A view of the king's politics, his concluding a treaty with Valdemar of Sleſwick, ib. His ſuperſtition, and ſelling Eſthonia to the Teutonic knights, 250. Makes a pilgrimage, ib. Princeſs born to him, and that king's tranſactions after his return about the crown-lands, 251. How he gains the affections and confidence of his people, ibid. And an interview with Magnus of Sweden about Schonen ineffectual, 252. Supports his brother-in-law of Brandenburg againſt the abettors of the impoſtor, and an accommodation effected with the duke of Mecklenburg, 253. Congreſs holden by the emperor, who acknowledges Romulus legitimate heir of Brandenburg, 254. A treaty with the king of Poland, and a revolt of the king's ſubjects, 255. The differences between him and Magnus of Sweden adjuſted, 256. He aſſiſts the duke of Mecklenburg againſt the duke of Stetin, and hoſtilely enters the country of the princes of Sclavia and Werle, 257. Differences with the princes of Holſtein adjuſted, ib. Makes a pilgrimage to Avignon, 258 (A). He quells ſome ſparks of ſedition in Friſeland, and a general pardon, &c. paſſed in a diet at Neoburg, 259. An interview between the kings of Denmark and Sweden ineffectual, ib. and his domeſtic adminiſtration, 260. His further operations, and his ſquadron taken at Wiſmar, to avoid being burnt, 264. An accommodation concluded between that king, the duke of Mecklenburg, and the princes of Holſtein, ib. Interview of Magnus with him at Copenhagen, and the conſequences, 265 (A). On Magnus's voluntary offer of Schonen, that king invades the province, and Magnus revokes his promiſe, 266. The king purges himſelf by oath of an accuſation of murther, ib. Again enters Schonen, and Magnus reconciles himſelf to the king, with the conditions, and a peace follows, 268. A joke of the king's

on occaſion of one Calff, 269. Unanimous determinations in a diet, and other proceedings of that king, and the Swedes murmur, ib. Succeſs in Oeland and Gothland, with his plundering of Wiſby, 270. Signal ſervices to the emperor, and the truce with the Huns, &c. converted into a ſolid peace, 274. Baſely deſerts Magnus, and the conditions of a peace with the uſurper, 275. Courage fails, and he flies the kingdom, 277. The emperor eſpouſes his cauſe, and the pope refuſes to intermeddle, 277. That king's remarkable anſwer to the pope, which is related of Valdemar I. 278 (A). This does not ſurpriſe his holineſs on account of Valdemar's character, with his return, and the conſequences, 279. His death and character, ib. (B).

—— count, the king of Denmark's natural ſon, is arreſted in Ruſſia, xxxii. 473.

Valenzuela, a page, raiſed to a grandee of Spain by the queen mother, with his character, xxi. 441.

Valparaiſo town deſcribed, xxxix. 212.

Valteline invaded and reduced by the French, xxvi. 430.

Valladolid, a council called there, xx. 270.

—— (Comoagua) capital of Honduras, deſcribed, xxxix. 148.

Vallois, account of that people, and their communities, xlii. 145. Alliance with the Swiſs cantons, ib.

Vallouvers, in India, a ſort of prieſts, vi. 659.

Vambra river, in Congo, deſcribed, xvi. 35.

Van, and Vaſtan, its reduction and ſad cataſtrophe, v. 250.

Vanda ſucceeds her depoſed brother Lechus II. in the government of Poland, with her character, xxxiv. 40. She overcomes the troops of Rithogar, a Teutonic prince, without ſtriking a blow, and how, 41. Rithogar ſtabs himſelf, and her cataſtrophe, ibid.

Vandal cities, a treaty of peace concluded with them at Stralſund, xxxii. 277.

—— and Holſtein fleets, their ravages, with their attempt on Zealand fruſtrated, xxxii. 319. Succeſsful pyracies, ib.

—— cities confirmed in their privileges of trading to Denmark, xxxii. 447.

—— country, crouds of Goths and Danes ſettle there, xxxiii. 43.

Vandals, their kind treatment of the Jews, xiii. 202.

—— invade Africa, xiv. 119. Their ſeveral kings there, 120. Expelled thence by the emperor Juſtinian, 136.

—— defeated by Swen, who grants power to his ſubjects for making repriſals on their privateers, xxxii. 137. Invade Denmark, and ſlightly defeated by Swen, 143. Their invaſion, and defeat off Rugen, 149. Ambaſſador ordered to quit Denmark, 150. Defeated by Henry of Saxony, and their king ſlain, with the unnatural conduct of his ſon, ibid. for which Valdemar gently rebukes him, 151. Several times defeated, they ſue for peace, ib. Revolt, and purchaſe peace at a high price, 155. Their country deſtroyed, 156. Are induced to drive the Saxons out of their country, 157. Another expedition againſt them, and Abſalon's ſucceſs, 161. Their reſtleſsneſs, 162. Freſh war breaks out with them, and an alliance between Valdemar and Saxony againſt them, 164. Totally ſubdued, and their country made a fief of Denmark, 174.

Vandals, account of thoſe who invaded Denmark and Italy, xlii. 268. Greatly eſteemed for their courage, 269. Why ſettled in Britain, with the ſucceſſion of their princes, ib. Irruption with the Goths into the empire, are defeated, 270. Alſo into Gaul, whence they are driven into Spain, and go over to Africa, ib.

Vanderhoot, governor of Stetin, his bravery, xxxiii. 320. Yet Stetin at laſt ſurrenders to the Brandenburghers, and the Swedes beaten at ſea, ib.

Vane, Sir Henry, governor of Maſſachuſets, and his character, xxix. 281; but Winthrop why choſen in his room, ib.

Vang, a title of honour, what, iv. 315.

—— or Ungi Khan, reſtores Temujin's wife, iv. 329. His pedigree, 330. Various fortune, 331. The Preſter John of Aſia, and bragging letter to the French king, 332. Vaſt dominions and power, with his kind reception of Temujin, 333. Treachery to Temujin, 339. Four times defeated by him, 341. Inſtigated by Sanghin, 343. Prepares to make war againſt him, 344. Marches againſt him, 346. Defeated by him, with his flight and death, 347.

Vang-chang dethroned in Korea, viii. 535.

Vang-mang poiſons the emperor in his meat, viii. 424. Depoſes his ſon, and ſeizes on the crown, with his bloody war and dreadful end, 425.

Vang-kyen, his noble defence of Hochew, iv. 524. Makes a horrid ſlaughter of the Mungls, 525.

—— aſſumes the royalty in Korea, viii. 534.

Vanias, or Weynjas, in Indoſtan, the tribes, cuſtoms, &c. vi. 257.

Vanqui, kingdom, in Inland Guinea, xvii. 89.

Varad, or Varal, a province of Indoſtan, vi. 235.

Varniſh-tree, in China, deſcribed, viii. 226.

Varniſh of Japan made in China, and that of Canton why the worſt, viii. 244 (O). Various ſorts of it, 245.

Vartias, a ſtrict ſect of Brachmans, with their habits, diet, &c. vi. 665.
Vako de Gama admitted into Melinda, and his narrow eſcape at Moſambico, xv. 401, and at Mombazo, 403. Reception from, and treaty with, the Melindan king, and ſails for India, 405. Returns to Melinda, and takes with him an ambaſſador from the king for that of Portugal, 419. Diſcovers the iſle of Moſambico, 435.
Vaſconcellos, Lewis Mendez, the 53d grand maſter of Malta, and dies, xix. 244.
Vaſquez, Luke, his expedition to Florida, xl. 379. Effects of his appearance and kindneſs on the natives, ib. His treachery, and the conſequences, ib.
Vaſſal, Mr. Samuel, his noble ſtand for liberty, xxxix. 277.
Vatáces's ſucceſs againſt the Turks, iv. 232.
Valemanahon, a province of Madagaſcar, deſcribed, xiv. 354.
Vauban fortifies the conquered places in Flanders, xxv. 92. Citadel of Liſle, a maſter piece conſtructed by that engineer, ibid.
Vaudemont, prince, ſtorms Tokai, putting moſt of the malecontents to the ſword, xix. 391.
Vaudois maſſacred, xxiv. 294.
—— ſome account of that people, and a peace concluded, with a remarkable circumſtance of their children, about which the duke of Savoy is undeceived: the war renewed, but the duke is forced to grant them the free exerciſe of their religion, xxxvii. 501.
Vaudreuil, M. his ſucceſs againſt a party of the Onneyouths, xl. 72. Made governor of Montreal, 127. Succeeds Callieres, governor of New France, and his character, 144. His firſt care, what, 145. Sends a party to make an irruption into New England, and the ridiculous accounts by the French, 146. Inſtructions from France about a neutrality, what, 149. Lucky incident for the French in this caſe, ib. Terms for a cartel with Dudley of New-England, and his inattention, what, 156. His difficulties with regard to the ſavages, ib. Brings about a reconciliation, ib. Conduct on a diſturbance between the Outaouais and Miamis, 158. Receives the Onnontagueſe and Agnieis into favour, 167. Why he rendezvouſes the well-affected ſavages at Montreal, and his ſucceſsful meaſures there, to whom owing, 172. His evaſion with regard to the Abenaquis, 180. Account of the force of Canada, 182. Appointed governor of New France, 214. His ridiculous falſhoods among the Canadians ineffectual, 244. Made governor of Louiſiana, 364. Makes peace with the Chactaws, 365. Death and character, 185.
Vaughan, Sir George, has a grant of part of Newfoundland, and ſends captain Wynne governor before him, xxxix. 249.
—— Dr. ſettles a colony at Cambriol in Newfoundland, and appoints Whitburn governor, xxxix. 249.
—— lord, ſuperſedes Lynch, governor of Jamaica, who is ſent for home, xli. 358. Leaves his government with no great credit, 359.
Vaux made governor of Bombay, x. 94.
Vaz, Triſtan, diſcovers Porto Santo, ix. 246.
Vazirs, in Egypt, become too powerful for the khalifs, xiv. 276 (F).
Vedam, the Bible of the Bramins, how divided, vi. 587. Its authority, 588. Not read in their pagods, and by whom allowed to be read, 589. Hard to be procured by Europeans, 590.
Vega, St. Jago de la. See Spaniſh town.
—— Conception de la, city deſcribed, xli. 518.
—— la, his partiality, xxxviii. 388.
—— Garcilaſſo de la, his account of the ancient Peruvians, and the incas, xxxix. 3. His relation of a tradition in his family about the incas and Peruvians, 4—8. Remark on the Spaniards introducing ſciſſars, &c. into Peru, 12.
—— Remarks on Caſas's polity for the Indies, and reflections on theſe, xxxviii. 392 ſub fin. (B).
—— his account of Soto's expeditions in Florida, cleared from Charlevoix's accuſations, xl. 393 (R).
Vela, Blaſſo Nunez, ſent viceroy to Peru, and arrival at Panama, xxxviii. 394. Enforces the new laws there and in Peru, 395. Diſcontent of the Spaniards at his rigorous proceedings, ib. Superſedes de Caſtro, and arrives at Lima, 396. Impriſons him, ib. Threatening writing found on his table at Kimac, and the incendiary pardoned; takes bail for Caſtro, quarrels with the judges, 397, and Pizarro arms, ib. Makes preparations againſt Pizarro, 398. Confines Caſtro on board, 399. His troops join Pizarro, 400. Unfavourable ſituation, ib. Reſolves to ſail for Truxillo, the diſcontents thereon, and with his brother, is ſeized by the judges, 401. The fleet deſert him, ib. Eſcaping, raiſes an army, and ſends his ſon-in-law to Spain, 403. Retires to Quito on Pizarro's approach, and by his violent proceedings raiſes a mutinous ſpirit, ib. Is ſtill purſued and retreats from Quito, 404.
Velaquez, intelligence of his armament from Cuba, throws Cortez into great perplexity, xxxviii. 186. Appointed lieutenant of Cuba, and the conqueſts on the continent, 187. Quere

gui-

outrageous againſt Cortez, ib. Aſſembles a fleet and army, ib. Inſtructions to his commander Pamphilo de Narvaez, ib. Difficulties in the out-ſetting, 188.
Velaſco ſent by Albert to Demare, is defeated by Maurice, xxi. 179.
Veled, the ſon of Abuſaid, his private life and treacherous death, v. 408.
Veletri, battle, in favour of general Brown, yet the Auſtrians retreat, xxvii. 231.
Velez, pennon of, taken by Buhangon, xviii. 134.
—— ſent to extinguiſh the Catalan revolt, inflames it by ſeverity, xxi. 377.
—— marquis de los, viceroy of Naples, xxviii. 324.
Veli, Amir, ſubmits to Timur Bek, and revolts, v. 238. He ſubmits again, but revolts, 240. Beſieged in the citadel of Durun, with his flight, valour, and narrow eſcape, 244. Flies from the mountains of Ruſteyndar, and brave defence of Tauris, 245. Taken, and put to death, 247.
Velowr plundered by the Maharattas, vi. 514.
—— a city in Karnata, vi. 577.
Vellagea routed by the Chileſians with conſiderable loſs, xxxviii. 375.
Venables, colonel, account of him, xli. 1.
Ven-chew, its dreadful cataſtrophe, iv. 500.
Vendoſme, aſſembly of malecontents there, with their deliberations, xxiv. 237.—Troubles in Bretagne by that duke, where, and in Poitiers the king's preſence appeaſes commotions, 456. The French fleet under him taken in the channel by that of Cromwell, xxv. 58. Defeats the Spaniſh fleet before Barcelona, 70. Takes Barcelona, 141. Sent to oppoſe Eugene, 152. Placed at the head of the army in the Netherlands, 167. His reply to a reflection caſt on him, with other conſequences of reducing Liſle, 174. Glorious ſucceſſes in Spain, with his character, and he takes general Stanhope priſoner, with 5000 Engliſh at Brihuega, 180 (A). He defeats Staremberg at Villa Vicioſa, 181. By his means Philip becomes maſter of all Spain, except Catalonia, ib. Repulſes Staremberg at Prato de Rey, and the latter defeats him in the ſiege of Ardena, 190. After a doubtful action with the Imperialiſts, takes Luzara and Guaſtalla, xxx. 398. His rapid conqueſts in the duke of Savoy's country, 406. Memorable note to Philip on the battle of Villa Vicioſa, 441. Death, and burial in the Eſcurial, xxi. 522.
Vendramino, Andrea, 71ſt doge of Venice, xxvii. 203. His death, 204.
Venetians, their profitable trade with Alexandria, &c. ix. 229. Obſtruct that of the Portugueſe, 231 (H). Make peace with the Turks, xxi. 299. Condemn the ſentence of the council of Baſil, with regard to Aquileia, but Alphonſus of Arragon courts them, xxvi. 148. Declare againſt the duke of Ferrara, and take moſt of his dominions, 218. Refuſing to accede to peace, pope Sixtus IV. joins againſt them, and their territories ravaged, 229. They are reduced to great diſtreſs, ib. Conclude a ſeparate peace with the Milaneſe, and the pope highly offended, 221. Take ſeveral places in Romagna, as alſo Faenza, 249. Offer to reſtore their conqueſts in Romagna, and the pope's reply, 250. Upon the entire defeat of their troops at Ghiaradada, and the pope's entering Romagna, the reſolutions taken by them, 255. They earneſtly ſollicit the allies to a reconciliation, ibid. Would not hearken to peace with the emperor, without Verona, and their alliance with France, 266. Requeſt for aſſiſtance againſt the Turks invading Candia, in part granted by the pope, 457. Become principals in the war, with ſome diviſions in the church, which are happily terminated, xxvii. 18. Deſtroy the French fleet and troops, 25. After a bloody action, Pepin concludes a peace, ib. Quarrel with the biſhop of Aquileia, 26, who is taken priſoner, with the conditions of his releaſe, 27. Fleet deſtroyed through the treachery of the Greeks, 29. They reduce the pyratical Narentines, ib. Two violent factions of the nobles, beat the Sicilian fleet, a favourable alliance made with their king, and the gulph cleared of pyrates, 48. Fleet with the Piſans take Acon, 54. Defeated by the Genoeſe at ſea, 71. Defeated again by the Genoeſe, 72. After ſeveral battles, with various ſucceſs, their quarrel ends thro' want of ability; two dangerous conſpiracies in Venice diſcovered, and Zara revolts, 74. Drive the Infidels out of the Levant ſeas, 75. For repreſſing the power of Eſcalla, and their chief Maſtin, Venice makes a league with the Italian ſtates, 76. Entirely defeated on the coaſt of the Morea by Doria, 84. Methods uſed by them for ballancing Viſconti's power, and propoſals of accommodation rejected by them, ib. Truce with Viſconti, 85. War with Lewis of Hungary, continued, who retires into that kingdom, 88. Takes ſeveral places, and peace concluded, 89. War with the Paduans under Carrara, who attempts to poiſon the doge and ſenate, 94. The Paduans often defeated, and Vaſco the Venetian general diſmiſſed, but with dignity, on his part, 95. A body of Venetians defeated, 96. Their fleet take ſeveral towns, and Zeno made admiral, 111. Their matrons generoſity to the miſerable Genoeſe priſoners, 112. With the mal-treatment to thoſe of Venice. War with Sigiſmund the

the emperor, and after various ſucceſs peace concluded, 123. Beſiege and take Caſtel Major, 135. A ſecond time defeated in the Cremoneſe, 142. Engagement on the Po between Viſconti's generals and them, with the defeat of the latter, 143. War in Lombardy, and a battle, in which both ſides retreat with equal loſs, 145. Attempt on Cremona fruſtrated, through Carmagnola's delay, ib. Succeſs in Lombardy, 149. Defeated, Caſtel Major recovered, and Brixelles reduced, 150. Peace concluded, ibid. League between them, the Florentines, Sforza, and d'Eſte, 164. Sea-fight, in which they are victorious, 166. Peace with Philip Viſconti, 175 (B) (D). Its articles, 176. Fleet employed againſt the pyrates, 180. Conclude a treaty with Alphonſo of Arragon, 183. Sforza's generoſity to the Venetian priſoners, ib. Their ſucceſſes in taking places, 186; and Renatus of Anjou joining Sforza, turns the ſcales, ib. Fleet ſent againſt the Turks, and Othman beſieges Conſtantinople, 187. Forced to abandon their attempt on Corinth, and retire to Napoli, 190 (C). War in the Morea not entered on till unavoidable, with a fleet and army ſent to beſiege Argos, ib. War with the Trieſtines, Trieſte beſieged, and the war ended by the pope's mediation, 192. Their loſs near Modon, and Mitylene beſieged by them, but repulſed from it, 193. Sparta beſieged, but the Venetians quit it, with their loſs and defeat before Patras, 194. War with the pope for their defence of the Florentines, 205. Their ſucceſs on both ſides the Po, 209. Figarola taken, and a great mortality in the Venetian fleet and army, 210. Army on the Po defeat Sigiſmund d'Eſte, 211. They and the French army aſſembled, with the ſucceſſes of the former, 229. Upon Bajazet's inſolent terms of peace, proſecute the war with vigour, and repulſe the Turks in the Morea, 234. A ſea-fight between the Turks and Venetians, the latter retiring; a convoy ſent thro' the Turkiſh fleet to Modon, occaſions the taking that and all the other places in the Morea, except Napoli, ib. Embaſſy from Lewis to them, and the riſe of the quarrel between them and pope Julius II. 238. They clear themſelves to the ſatisfaction of the emperor and king of France, 239. Embaſſy of the emperor to Venice, on the affair between them and the pope, ib. Confederacy between the emperor and France, with an embaſſy from the latter, ib. Propoſals made by Venice to the pope, but fruſtrated, and a powerful confederacy againſt the republic, 240. War with the emperor and diet at Conſtance, with a reſolution taken there that the emperor ſhould go into Italy, ibid. Demand of a paſſage through the Venetian territories, and the ſenate's anſwer, 241. The emperor marches into Italy, as far as Vicenza, but doing nothing, retires to Trent, ib. Thence he goes to the diet at Ulm, ib. Succeſsful by ſea and land, but the French under Trivulcio waver, 242. Refuſe the grand ſignior's aſſiſtance, 254 (G). Rapid ſucceſſes of the allies, and places ſeized by their neighbours, 255. Loud complaints of the people againſt the ſenate, and their anſwer, 256; alſo the recovery of ſome places, 257. Their recovery of places, 263. Their ſucceſſes in Carniola and Iſtria, with particular privileges beſtowed by the ſenate on the inhabitants of Belluin, 270 (F). Succeſſes of the Venetians, and ſurrender of Cremona to them, ibid. Death of the queen of Cyprus, and her kingdom annexed to the republic, ib. (G). Hoſtages demanded by the emperor from Venice, with the different accounts, ib. Lewis's offers of peace rejected, with Braſica taken by them, and other ſucceſſes, 272. Enter into a treaty with Lewis II. of France, 273. Worſted in the Veroneſe, while Trivulcio reduces the Milaneſe, and Breſica ſurrenders to them, 275. Upon the bad reception of their embaſſy to the pope, reſolve to puſh the war, 277. Compromiſe through the pope between Maximilian and them, 281. Defeated before Moran, and Vitturi taken priſoner, 282. Diviſions between the French and them, 295. Verona beſieged by the latter, and Lautrec decamps, ib. The occaſion of the French general's remiſſneſs, 296. Take Lodi, and inveſt Milan, but Urbini retires, 315 (D). Beſieging and taking Cremona, 320. The pope's forces recalled, and a body of German Lanſquenets join Bourbon in the Placentine, with the precautions for defending the pope's territories and Tuſcany, 321. Vigorous meaſures for oppoſing Charles and releaſing prince Clement, 324. Treaty with the pope, and that of Cambray, with their ſenate's reſolution to keep up their army, 336. Matters finally concluded between the emperor and the republic, the former being entertained at the expence of the latter, and their repreſentation to the pope's meſſage on religion, ib. They fit out a ſtrong fleet, 337. French reſident at the Porte, his intrigues againſt them, 341. Sforza's death, and the conſequence, ib. Francis's favourable propoſal to them, with their general reply, and Cornaro's reproaching the ſenate, 346. Mutual hoſtilities between them and the Turks at ſea, 3 . Their ſubjects impriſoned by Spaniſh officers, ib. Gallant defence of two of their galleys againſt Pinalis's fleet, 304. They lay waſte Cephalonia and other iſlands, &c.

Peace

Peace between them and Selim, 433. They exclaim againſt Philip, ib. who accepts of their apology for concluding a peace, 434. Agree to an accommodation with Charles, who, after being crowned by the pope, returns to Germany, xxviii. 267. Expelled from Crete by Henry, count of Malek, who defeats their fleet, and takes the doge priſoner, 376. Declare war againſt the duke of Milan and the Genoeſe; the admiral of the latter entirely defeated and taken priſoner, 433. Repulſed from Chios, and a peace concluded, 434. Origin of their eſpouſing the Adriatic ſea, xxix. 133 (C). Being entirely defeated at Ghiradadda, abandon the continent, 489. They ſend a carte-blanche to the emperor, but the pope and king of Arragon traverſing the meaſures of the French and Germans, the republic is ſaved, ib. Gain over the pope, whoſe mediation between the emperor and them proves ineffectual, 490. On Lewis XII. of France repaſſing the Alps, with part of his army, ſurpriſe Padua, &c. ib. Defeated by the Germans, xxx. 179. Eſpouſe the cauſe of Charles duke of Mantua, ib. Conclude a new league with the Florentines, and the former how defeated on the Po by Picinino's perſonal valour, xxxvi. 248. Attempting to raiſe the ſiege of Caravaggio dreadfully defeated, 284. By the exiles ſolicitations, declare againſt Florence, and invade their territories, with the aſſiſtance of the duke of Ferrara, Alphonſo, and Galeazzo, 312. Their alarming power, and a league formed againſt them, 336. Defeated near Trent; but peace made, and Oſmo reſtored to the pope, 340. Come into the confederacy propoſed by Sforza, 344. Still ſupport the Piſans, 375. Attack the Florentines, and the latter's ſucceſs in the Piſan, who yet are diſtreſſed in other parts, but turn the tables in the Caſantin upon the Venetians, who ſet a freſh negociation on foot, 376. Their war in the Caſantin, 379. Employed againſt the Turks, 385. They at Marignano retreat to Milan, 438. Propoſal to the pope, who is amuſed by Lanoya, the viceroy of Naples, and he chuſes the way of negociation, 487. A convention concluded, and the terms, 488. Join the pope in invading Naples, xxxvii. 66.

Venezuela, village, in America, whence ſo called, and deſcribed, xxxviii. 159 (E).

—— province, different accounts of its extent, xxxix. 135. Its deſcription, alſo its capital, and the reaſon of its name, ib.

Venice, a decree of its ſenate in favour of the Jews, xiii. 391. Honours done their doge by the pope, and the grand reception of the emperor Frederic, and empreſs, in that city, xx. 183 (E). General council of the holy league there, with an account of the fleet and army to be raiſed, xxi. 295. Its government and preſent ſtate, xxvii. 1. Origin, 2. The time, occaſion, and manner of building the city, ib. Opinions about it, 3. Strong and pleaſant ſituation on the Rialto and Adriatic, with its inconveniences, and number of inhabitants, 4. Territories, commerce, and conſtitution, ib. Reaſons for the ſtability of its government, 5. Model and form deſcribed, 6. Doge's power under particular reſtrictions, and the great council, 7. The ſenate, ſeignory, or council of Ten, 8. Power and office of the ſtate-inquiſition, ib. Savi council, 9. The college of the doge, ſeignory, and ſavi, with faults in the conſtitution outweighing its excellencies, ibid. Eccleſiaſtics excluded from public councils and employments, 10. Encomiums on its firſt eſtabliſhment, ib. Change of government from conſular to tribunitian, 11. Tribunes elected, and their power, 12. Firſt wars with the Lombards, &c. and firſt mention of a fleet, which defeats the pyrates, Tergeſtines, &c. 13. Venice acquires eſteem and conſequence thereby, and enters into an alliance with Narſes againſt the Goths, ib. Account of the revolution which aboliſhed the tribunes, 14. A general aſſembly elects a doge with ſupreme authority, ibid. Great fire there, 36. Diſtreſs through diſcords, particularly thoſe of Caloprini, and their relief by the emperor Otho's death, 40. A great fire there, 44. Sedition there, and how quelled, 65. Overflown and ſhaken by an earthquake, 69. Firſt riſe of its commercial board, 74. Series of unavoidable calamities there, 81. A revolt there pacified by releaſing Piſani, who is reſtored, 104. The doge's ſpeech to him, and zeal of the people for him, with works built round Venice by his advice, 105 (A). That city blocked up by the Genoeſe, treaty of peace broken off, and a decree for ſupplying the republic, 106. Siege of the city raiſed, and Piſani repulſed, with a party of Venetians defeated, ib. Treaty with the Florentines, 129. Peace with Viſconti, 131. Second war with Viſconti, and his ſucceſsful exploits, 132. Peace concluded with Viſconti, and freſh occaſions of a war, 137. Remonſtrance from it to Viſconti, 140. Fieſca and Adorini murthered there, 146. Overflowing of the ſea does great damage, and a war with ſome pyrates happily finiſhed, 177. War with Viſconti, againſt whom the Venetians join Sforza, ib. Treaty with Mahomet, 187. A defeat of the Florentines produces a peace, with a plague and fire in that city, 207. Diſputes of that republic with the duke of Ferrara, 208. Violent debates in the ſenate on this head, with war declared againſt

of the bloody council in the Netherlands, with their proceedings, xxxi. 48.
Vetger the nuncio, viſits all the German princes, and has a conference with Luther to no purpoſe, xxx. 26. Luther's aſſurance to the nuncio, who renounces the Romiſh church, 27 (I). On the nuncio's advice, a formulary for reforming the church is compoſed, ib. Embraces Luther's doctrine, and by what means, 61 (Z).
Veri's noble behaviour at Florence, xxvi. 179, 180 (C).
Verin's obſtinate defence, but followed by a great diſappointment, xxiv. 294.
Verley, the Fribourgers demand ſatisfaction from Geneva for the death of that canon, one of their community, with the compromiſe, xxvii. 284. Several acquitted for his murther, 285.
Vermund, the ſon of Viglet, ſucceeds Guitlach as 18th king of Denmark, and his pacific character, xxxii. 45. His death, 46.
Verneuil ſurrendered by ſtratagem of the conſtable, Stuart, earl of Buchan, xxiv. 4.
Vernon takes Puerto Bello, xxxix. 157. Diſgraceful attempt on Carthagena, 160.
—— account of that admiral, xli. 412. Commands a ſquadron to the Weſt-Indies, and arrival there, ib. Sends Waterhouſe to Laguira, where he miſcarries, 413. Supply of ſoldiers from Jamaica, and has a diſcretionary power, 414. His orders for attacking Porto-Bello, clear, ib. Takes Iron-caſtle, 415. Articles of capitulation for Gloria-caſtle and Jeronimo, 416. His wiſe conduct, 417. Boſcawen a volunteer in his ſquadron, and gets the South-ſea company's factors releaſed from Panama, ib. His great popularity, and Newcaſtle's letter to him for diſcretionary powers, 418. Returns to Jamaica, and bitter complaint for want of ſupport, ib. Reſolutions of the Britiſh council hereupon, 419. Bombards Carthagena, ib. Takes and demoliſhes fort Lorenzo at the mouth of the Chagre, 420. Returns to Jamaica, ibid. Succeſs of his cruiſers off Cuba, and is joined by the Americans, 425. Returns to Jamaica, and ſecures it againſt an apprehended deſcent, ib. Grand fleet ſails from England, and part of a letter to the admiral from Cathcart, alſo from Wager, 426. Diſſenſion between him and Wentworth, with the occaſion, 429. His inſtructions to Ogle for demoliſhing the forts about Boca Chica, 430. The operations accordingly ſucceſsful, 431. Wentworth's fatal indolence, and want of abilities in the engineers, ib. Faſcine battery taken, 432. His invectives againſt Wentworth and engineers, on account of their grand battery, and a general attack reſolved on, ib. Boca Chica caſtle and St. Joſeph taken, with the loſs of the Engliſh, 433; alſo Caſtillo Grand, ib. Overſight committed by Wentworth, 434. Unaccountable languor of the troops, ib. Fort St. Lazar attacked without raiſing a battery, and retreat with great loſs to the Engliſh, 435. Various opinions about the failure of the attempt, ib. Dreadful havoc among the troops by diſeaſes, and the ſiege abandoned, 436. Unfavourable conjectures about the admiral's conduct, ib. After demoliſhing all the forts taken, the fleet returns to Jamaica, ib. The loſs of the Engliſh officers, and damage done the Spaniards, 437. Reflection on the admiral's conduct, and Newcaſtle's anſwer on his deſire of being recalled, after taking Boca Chica, ib. Great numbers ſwept off by diſtempers, and the admiral's care, 438. Sends Leſtock home with a ſquadron, ib. Expedition againſt St. Jago de Cuba propoſed and agreed on in a council of war, 439. Oppoſed by Trelawny, and his opinion what, 440. The reaſons influencing it, ib. The fleet ſails, and gets into Walthenham (Cumberland) harbour, ibid. Council of war held, and their reſolutions, 441. The forces land on Cuba, and the country reconnoitred; Wentworth declines the attack, with the reſolution of a council of war thereon, 442. The admiral offers to cruiſe off St. Jago harbour, and Wentworth's repreſentation, 443. Animoſities between the commanders and the troops, with the opinions in a council of war, but the reſolution taken, ib. The admiral reconnoitres the harbour, and ſatisfied about the impoſſibility of entering it, ſhews a letter from Wager about a reinforcement, &c. Expedition is laid aſide, 444. The tranſports arrive at Jamaica, while the admiral cruiſes off Hiſpaniola, ib. Reflection on the miſcarriage of this expedition, 445. Loſs of the Engliſh, and a reinforcement ſent to Jamaica, with a letter from the duke of Newcaſtle, recommending unanimity, 446. Council of war held, and two ſchemes of operation propoſed, ib. Altercations hereupon, and an expedition undertaken againſt Panama, 447, which miſcarries, and by what means, 448. Returns home with Wentworth, 449.
Verona taken by the Venetians, xxvii. 120. Reception of an ambaſſy from it at Venice, and the doge's anſwer on their entreating protection, 122. A tumult at Sabenica, and among the Forlians, 123. Reſtored to the Venetians, xxiv. 140. Commotions there appeaſed, 167.

Vervins, the peace between France and Spain, with an account of it, xxi. 328. Commissioners in the conference there, xxiv. 470. Negociation between Henry and Philip appointed there, xxvi. 403. The pope's mediation, and peace concluded there, 464. Peace between Spain and France, notwithstanding the remonstrances of the states and queen Elizabeth, xxxi. 137.
Vespers, Sicilian, in which a general massacre of the French happens in Sicily, xxiii. 375. Account of them, xxvi. 37.
Vesuvius eruption, xxviii. 299.
Vessels, isle, its harbour and fort, xl. 294.
Veterani, the Imperialists under him defeated by the sultan, xxx. 384.
Viapan, island, its sanctuary and strength, ix. 262. Brave defence of its king, 263.
Vicar of the empire in Italy appointed, xxix. 234.
—— Grand, his notice to all the parishes of Geneva, xxxvii. 286.
Vicariate of the count of Savoy revoked by the emperor, xxxvii. 250.
Vicenza, council, why appointed there, xxvi. 308.
—— recovered by the Venetians, xxvii. 256.
—— John of, an eminent preacher, his vast influence in Bologna, xxxvii. 60, with his laudable use of it for reformation of manners, &c. and he gives sentence for the city against their bishop, 61.
Viceroy, in South America, his authority, what, xxxix. 153. How inconvenient to the people, 154. His appointment and perquisites, ib.
Viceroys in China, their power, office, &c. viii. 148. Great oppressors of the subjects, 154.
Vico, the key of Pisa, besieged by the Florentines, xxxvi. 200. Still holds out, 202. Surrenders, 204.
Victor II. after eleven months vacancy, elected pope, xxv. 320.
—— III. or Desiderius, after refusing, is forced to accept of the Pontificate, xxv. 349. Laying aside the pontifical habit, he returns to Cassino, but prevailed upon to resume it, goes to Rome, and is consecrated, 350. Sends an army into Africa against the Saracens, which is very successful, and holds a council at Benevento, ib. Dies, 405. The antipope dying, his party chuse a successor, 412.
—— Amadeus I. succeeds his father Charles Emanuel, duke of Savoy, who wisely agrees to the treaty of Quevasque, and the places given to the French, xxxvii. 505. He assumes the title of king of Cyprus, and the Venetians disgusted; he joins the French under Crequi, and contributes greatly to their victory at Tornavento over the Spaniards; and after defeating Don Martin de Arragon, dies, with his character, ib.
Victor Amadeus II. succeeds his father Charles Emanuel II. duke of Savoy, who changed his mind about an Infanta of Portugal, and marries Anna Maria of Orleans by Henrietta of England, xxxvii. 508. He persecutes the Vatidois, and enters into the grand alliance, by a secret article of which they are restored to their rights, ib. Success of the French against him, upon which he enters into secret connexions with France, and an advantageous treaty concluded, 509. New contract for driving the Imperialists out of Italy, and though declared generalissimo of France and Spain, on prince Eugene's penetrating into Italy, he secretly negociates with the allies, ib. Why he arrests the ambassadors of France and Spain, ibid. Lewis's laconick letter to him, and the occasion, with the duke's unparalleled firmness, ib. Situation at the conferences of Gertruydenburg, and treaty of Utrecht, 512. All parties agree to aggrandize him, and the kingdom of Sicily ceded to him by Spain, &c. also his quarrel with the clergy there, 513. How he resigns the title of Sicily for that of Sardinia, 514. Forms a new code for his dominions, 515. How he tampers to remount the throne, but is arrested, &c. by his son, and dies, with his character, 516.
Victoria, the chief fortress in Amboyna, with its strength and garrison, x. 455.
Vido, duke of Spoleto, claims the kingdom of Italy, xxv. 260, who entirely defeats Berengarius at Bressa, the latter retiring into Germany, 261.
—— or Guido, crowned emperor at Rome, by pope Stephen, xxv. 261. Abdicates the archbishopric of Milan, which the emperor confers on one Godfrey, a deacon, who is rejected by the citizens, and Atto consecrated without the emperor's authority, 327; but obliged to abdicate, and Godfrey excommunicated, and the emperor cited before the pope, for opposing his decrees, &c. 328; but has no effect, the pope dying soon after, ibid.
Vienna, in Austria, a council holden there against the Jews, xiii. 337.
—— put into a posture of defence, and the grand vizier besieges it, xxx. 348. Treaty there between the emperor and Spain, xxxv. 542. The emperor again invites Sweden and Russia to accede to it, 543. xxxvii. 200. The second treaty concluded, and its third article, 204; also a separate one by Great Britain, and a declaration of the emperor's, ib. Mismanagement and corruption of the court, 208.
—— capital of Upper Austria, xlii. 198. Two treaties concluded there, 389. Designs of

introducing the pretender, 390. Second treaty with the emperor, and terms, 397.
Vienne, in Dauphiny, a decree of the council there againſt the Jews, xiii. 316, ſub notes. Suppreſſes the Templars, xiii. 393.
Vigar Spache, Swediſh law abridged by him, xxiii. 44.
Viglet, ſon of Roric Slyngibond I. ſucceeds as 16th king of Denmark, with his long pacific reign, xxii. 44.
Vignacourt, Aloſ de, the 52d grand maſter of Maltha, xix. 289. Ravages the iſle of Lango, and a ſedition raiſed againſt him, 290. Forced to ſubmit to the pope's encroachments, 292. Reception of Franciſco Ottoman, 293. His death, 294.
—— Adrian, the 61ſt grand maſter of Maltha, xix. 325. Magnificent reception of his nephew, 326. His death, 327.
Vigur Turks, in Weſt Tartary, iv. 26. Their learning, 28.
Vigurs, or Oygurs, a tribe of the Karaſmian Uſbecks, vi. 146.
—— their country deſcribed, v. 134.
—— deſert, v. 134. Deſtroyed by Iſfandiar Khan, and long quarrel with the Uſbecks and Turkmans, vi. 186.
Vi-kia, a bloody and debauched empreſs of China, viii. 381 (I).
Vilan, iſle of St. where ſituated, ix. 594.
Vilca Pompa mountains, where, xxxviii. 444.
Vilchoma, the high prieſt, ſent with the Inca's brother to diſpoſe Chili for receiving Almagro, xxxviii. 343.
Vilhena, Manuel de, the 64th grand maſter of Maltha, completes the fortifications of it, and ſummons the whole order to war againſt the Turks, xix. 338. Defeats their deſigns, and his anſwer to the Turkiſh admiral's letter, 339. A truce concluded with the Porte, and the articles of it, 340. Oppoſed by the captain Baſha, he receives the pope's preſents, and thanks him for his zeal, 341.
Villa Nova, Thomas de, canonized in favour of the Spaniards, xxvi. 463.
—— Vicioſa battle, xxx. 441.
—— Rica, colony founded there by Cortez, xxxviii. 102 (F). When founded, 109. Blunders of authors corrected, ib. Founded by Valdivia, and where ſituated, 372. Victory and barbarity of the Chileſians there, againſt the Spaniards, with reflections thereon, 377.
Villaret, William de, the 23d grand maſter of Maltha, xix. 57. Obtains large grants from the pope, &c. and projects the conqueſt of Rhodes, ib. His death, 58.
—— Foulk de, the 24th grand maſter of Maltha, his voyage to France, conference with the king and the pope, xix. 58. Project for reducing of Rhodes approved, and gets a croiſade to be proclaimed; ſails back with a fleet to Cyprus, and denied the inveſtiture of Rhodes, he lands on that iſland, 59, and beſieges the capital, repels the Saracens, and he takes both city and iſland, 60; and introduces luxury among the knights, and depoſed, 65. Summoned before the pope, is reſtored, with his abdication and death, 66.
Villars, the ſucceſſes in Germany under him, who defeats the prince of Baden at Friedlingen, xxv. 155. Succeſſes on the Rhine under him and the duke of Bavaria, 156. Fine campaign on the Moſelle, 164. Further operations after Marlborough's return to the Netherlands, with his character as a general, 165. Prodigious army in Flanders under him, who marches with Bouffiers to cover Mons, 177. Glorious campaign in Flanders, 187. By a feint forces the lines of Denain, and makes a terrible ſlaughter, 199. Forces Marienne, takes Douay, Scarpe, Queſnoy, and Bouchain, and only fort Knocque taken by a German partiſan, 201. Takes Keiſerlautern, Wolffſtein, and Landau, 209. Forces Eugene's lines and Vaubonne's camp near Friburg, alſo this laſt city taken, 210. Saying to Eugene at Raſtadt, 212. How Lewis XIV. is the main ſupport of the Germanic liberties, in three treaties, ibid. and the particular conditions ſigned by Eugene and him, with his peace proclaimed at Paris, 213. Reflections on the favourable terms Lewis obtained, and the little advantage procured by the war, 213. Attacks the prince of Baden on his march, who gets to Stauffen, xxx. 480. Notwithſtanding his repulſe from the prince of Baden's lines at Stolhoffen, joins the elector of Bavaria by the Black-foreſt at Dutling, 403. Strong reinforcement ſent by him to the elector of Bavaria, 413. Succeſſes from the river Motar to Spirebach, 420. Loſes the battle of Malplaquet, 437. Takes Marchienne and Douay, he poſſeſſes Queverain and Queſnoi, with the Imperial magazines and artillery; ſo that in every attempt Eugene is foiled by him, 464. Takes Bouchaine, and all the allies conqueſts gained in three campaigns, ibid. Why recalled from Italy, by the king of Sardinia's means, and death at Turin, xxvii. 518.
Villebon, M. de, commander of Acadia, how he eſcapes in a canoe from two Engliſh pirates, but his ſhip, &c. taken, xl. 63. Project for driving the Engliſh out of Canada encouraged by the French court, ib. Repoſſeſſes Port Royal in Acadia, 77. Takes priſoner by the Engliſh, who ſail for Beaubaſſin, with the tranſactions there, 117.
Villebride, Peter de, the 17th grand maſter of Mal-

Maltha, taken priſoner by the Turcomans, and his death, xix. 50.
Villegagnon brings news of the Turks armament againſt Maltha, xix. 204. His advice rejected by D'Omedes, 205; alſo by the grand maſter, and ſent to defend the capital, 208. Diſcovers the grand maſter's treachery, 219. Sent priſoner to Genoa, 221.
Villena ſent to Arragon, where he negociates inſtead of the king's buſineſs, a protection for himſelf, xx. 395.
Villeneuve, Helion de, grand maſter of Maltha, holds two chapters of the order, xix. 68. Reforms ſome diſorders, 69. Anſwer to the pope's letter, publick works, and death, 72.
Villeroy, Mr. ſent to ſettle the time and place for conferences on a general peace, xxiv. 376. Retires before Marlborough, with the conſequences, xxv. 157. The French totally defeated under him, 167. Conſequences to the allies, and reduces Dixmuyde and Deynſe, xxx. 383. Death and character, xxiv. 473.
Villiers, John de, the 21ſt grand maſter of Maltha, loſes the city of Tripoli, xix. 54. Applies to the pope for help. Reſumes the duties of the order, ſends galleys on the cruiſe, 55; and makes new regulations, 56. His death, 57.
—— Philip de L'iſle Adam, the 42d and laſt grand maſter of Rhodes, betray'd by Amarald, xix. 138. His arrival at Rhodes, and artful anſwer to Solyman's embaſſy, 140. Brave anſwer to his threatening letter, 141. Preparations againſt the ſiege of his capital, 143. Cartel from Solyman, 145. Refuſes to treat about a ſurrender, 180. Surrender and reception from Solyman, and pious anſwer to his generous offers, 163. Embarks for Candia, 164. Reſentment againſt the Genoeſe, 165. Sails for Italy, and obtains a bull from the pope, 166. Reception at Meſſina, 167. Noble ſpeech at the acquittal of the knights, and a plague invades his camp, 168. Sails to Civita Vecchia, and the order ſettled at Viterbo, 169. Treats with the emperor Charles V. about the iſland of Maltha, 170. Voyage to England, 175. Embarks and ſails for Maltha, and takes poſſeſſion of it, 180. Their grand proceſſion, 181. Grief for the miſcarriage of Modon, 183, and about the choice of a Maltheſe biſhop, 184. His fleet joins that of the emperor againſt the Turks, with their ſucceſs againſt Coron, 185. Second ſucceſsful expedition againſt them, 186. Rectifies ſundry abuſes at home, tumult from two duellers, with his death and character, 187.
Vinagres, his kind reception among the Papiis, ix. 348. Converts many of them, 349.
Vincent I. ſucceeds his father William, duke of Mantua; his character, and inſtituting the order of the Precious Blood, xxxvii. 472. His death and iſſue, ib.
—— II. ſucceeds his brother Ferdinand, duke of Mantua, and dies without iſſue, the male line in the eldeſt branch failing in him, xxxvii. 473.
—— St. captainry, and capital in Braſil deſcribed, xxxix. 224. Alſo its gold mines, ibid.
—— St. a neutral iſland deſcribed, xli. 222. By the treaty of Paris ceded to Great Britain, ib. and 225. Its ſoil and inhabitants, with an attempt of the Engliſh to ſettle it, which miſcarries, 223.
Vincenza, commotions there appeaſed, xxvii. 167.
Vineam Domini Sabbaoth, bull ſo called, what, xxvi. 498. Three preliminaries ſettled by the king's commiſſaries, and the bull accepted by the Sorbonne and parliament, though the diſpute is not terminated, ibid.
Vingusla, a ſea-port in Vizapur, plundered by the rajah, vi. 497.
Vintain, an Engliſh ſettlement near the Gambia deſcribed, xvii. 341.
Violente, her intrigues at the court of Arragon, xx. 226 (H).
Violante, king James's ſiſter, married to king Charles the IId's ſon, Robert duke of Calabria, xxvii. 161.
—— daughter to Galeazzo, married with Lionel, duke of Clarence, her dowry, and ſplendid nuptials, xxxvii. 400.
—— the king of Jeruſalem's daughter, promiſed in marriage to the emperor, xxxvii. 48. Who marries her, 49.
Virachoca, ſon of inca Yahuarhuacac, his behaviour at his father's quitting Cuzco on news of a revolt in the provinces, xxix. 48. Pathetic ſpeech to the inca, ib. Effect on his curacas and ſoldiers, who join the prince, 49. Marches in great haſte to Cuzco, and joyfully received, is enabled to ſeek the enemy, ib. Unexpected good fortune for defence of Cuzco, what, ibid. Marches towards Apurimac river, and the wiſe arrangement of his troops, 49. His propoſals to the Charcas, why rejected, 50. Defeats them with great ſlaughter, with their principal officer Honchocuallo, and many others taken, ib. His humanity after the battle, ib. Sends three expreſſes with the news, purſues the enemy, and treats the ſtragglers kindly, with the happy effects by the provinces of Charcas ſubmitting, ib. Public entry into Cuzco, joyful

joyful reception by all ranks, and his piety, 52. How received by his father, ib. and raiſed to the throne as 8th inca in his ſtead, ib. Erects a temple on the ſpot where he had the viſion, repreſenting all its circumſtances, 53. Alſo makes a picture reflecting on his father, ib. yet eſtabliſhes peace, rewards his ſoldiers and the faithful Quechoes, ib. Viſits the provinces, and his wiſe regulations, 54. Determines on remote conqueſts to be made under the command of his brother Paſinac, and his ſucceſs, ib. The extent of his dominions, what, 54. Undertakes an expedition in perſon to the north, leaving his brother regent, 55. The people ſubmit, and he builds a fine canal of vaſt extent through the Rucanas country, ib. Alſo a more magnificent aqueduct through Contiſuyu provinces, ib. He makes another progreſs, and its views, ib. Arrives at Toracopa, and receives an embaſſy from the kingdom of Tucuman, and their ſpeech, ib. Preſents of the Tucuman ambaſſadors to him, 56. Their gracious reception, and their firſt intimation of Chili to the inca, ib. Receives advice of Honcohuallo's flight, ib. Meaſures failing to ſtop the fugitives from Charcas, he ſends his brother among them to know their grievances, 57. The good effects hereof, and he dies, ib. Is reputed author of a remarkable prophecy, and what, ib. Looked on as an oracle, and a memorable obſervation by him about educating children, 58. La Vega's account of his reign, and of his body, which he ſaw, as alſo thoſe of the other incas, ib. (F).

Virahoca, the great god of the Peruvians, xxviii. 339.

Virats, a Turkiſh tribe, where ſeated, iv. 24.

Virgil's birth-place, where, xxxvii. 464.

Virgin, her famous chapel how tranſported from Paleſtine, xxv. 520 (Q).

Virgin Iſlands, where, and by whom diſcovered, xxxviii. 9. Account of them, xli. 263.

—— monaſtery in Venice burnt, with the loſs, xxvii. 97.

Virginia companies of London and Briſtol procure a patent for ſettling colonies there, xxxix. 241. New patent obtained, and lord Delawar made governor, 244. Flouriſhing ſtate, and by whoſe means, xli. 528. Negroes firſt imported by a Dutch ſhip, ibid. Account of a conſpiracy by its natives, 529. Diſcovered, the murthers and damage they committed, and the retaliation, ib. Another conſpiracy, and the occaſion, ib. The company diſſolved by Charles I. and the government in their ſtead, what, 530. Why complained of, ib. How reduced to the power of the parliament, 531. Conſpiracy of the republicans there diſcovered, 533. Meaſures for preventing the like neglected, 534. Navigation act enforced with rigour, and the bad effects, alſo their neglect of orders from England, and the damage thereby done by the Dutch, ibid. Complaints of the colony, what, but meet with no redreſs from England, 535. Alſo thoſe of the Indians, ib. Combination for deſtroying tobacco-plants, and ſeveral tried and executed, 541. Dreadful ſtorm there, and infectious diſtemper, 546. Another ſtorm, 548. Arrangement as a fine-cure and ſalary, with the appointment of a deputy, 548. Complaints without redreſs, ib. Account of its ancient inhabitants from a domeſtic of Sir Walter Raleigh, 551, & ſeq. Kind reception of the Engliſh, with the natives, dreſs, manners, and weapons, 552. Women, their ſhape and dreſs, ib. Their uſe of chamfers, and ſurpriſing art in excavating wood for a canoe, 553. Dexterity of men and women in fiſhing, and various methods, ib. Manner of cookery on wooden gridirons and clay-pots, 554. Their moderate repaſts and ordinary food, what, ib. Their feſtivities and ceremonies great, with the manner of anniverſary jubilees by virgins, ib. Reſemblance between them and the Floridans, with their dwellings, temples, and idols, 555. Embowelling and anatomiſing their dead, and art of covering them with ſkins, ib. Prieſts habitation and employment, with other points of religion, 556. Conſtitution and population of the colony, with the reaſon for ſcarcity of towns, ib. Its tobacco, and other trade, with the number of its inhabitants, ib.

Virginians, their bravery in an action with the French and Indians, xl. 204.

Viſajanager, (See Biſnagar,) vi. 486.

Viſcimir ſucceeds his uncle Lechus duke of Poland, xxxiv. 37. Fabulous account of battles between him and the monarch of Denmark, 38.

Viſcontis reſtored in Milan through Gruniſtein, a German officer, xxxvii. 378. Their danger from the confederates, but they recover, 379. His diſtreſſes, but ſet at liberty by the emperor through Caſtruccio's means, 383. Infamy of the emperor in this affair, ibid. Family account of them, 384.

—— Otho, put in poſſeſſion of the archbiſhopric of Milan, xxv. 507. Purchaſes a peace with the holy ſee, xxvi. 47. A letter ſuppoſed to be his, dropt in the conſiſtory, ibid. (I). Makes himſelf maſter of Bologna, with a league formed againſt him upon

upon threatening Florence, xxix. 325; but is reconciled to the pope, and the terms, ibid.
—— troops in Italy gain a victory over the confederates, their chief officers being taken prisoners, xxvi. 54.
—— Galeazzo, his marriage with a daughter of Este, and magnificent entertainment at Parma, xxxvii. 128.
—— ſurpriſes Bergamo, xxxvii. 128. Reconciled with Scotti of Placentia, 131. Entrenchments at Biſonto forced by Montemar, 209.
—— Barnabo, ſucceeds Galeazzo II. in Milan, with his hiſtory and character, xxxvii. 402. Confederacy againſt him, and peace concluded, ib. Tho' he quits Bologna, he purchaſes Reggio, 403. His buildings and bridges, with the marriage of his daughters into great families, ib. Beſieges Bologna, but defeated by Malateſta, xxix. 334. Renews the war againſt the pope, but is ſaid to ſue for peace, 341. Ambition from his ſucceſs, and repulſe from Mantua wantonly beſieged, and a peace concluded, xxvii. 116. Creates Malateſta generaliſſimo, 135. Prevailed on to aſſiſt Lucca, 139. Makes himſelf maſter of Milan, and other towns in Lombardy for Lewis, and beſieging Genoa, is obliged to relinquiſh it, xxix. 287.
—— John, to prevent a civil war has the government of Genoa conferred on him, with his preſent of a curious machine, xxviii. 409. Is depoſed, ſent to Caſtle Tritici, and poiſoned, with his character, xxxvii. 406.
—— John, ſome account of that archbiſhop of Milan, xxxvii. 385. Negociation between him and legate, about Bologna, 394. Accommodation concluded with the pope, 395. His management with regard to the pope, and the conſequences, 396. New confederacy againſt him from his ſucceſſes baffled, with his death, and one particular more of his character, ibid. His ſucceſſors, and the diſtribution of his territories, by lot, among his three nephews, 397.
—— Marc, account of him, and his character, xxxvii. 370—385. Succeſſes as general of the Germans, and indignation at Azzo, 386. Views upon Milan, and ſtrangled by his nephew's body-guards, and John, king of Bohemia, enters Italy, ib.
—— Matthew II. his infamous character, and death by poiſon, with the mother's curſing the two brothers all her life-time, xxxvii. 397. Expences of the brothers in their conteſt about Bologna, 403.
—— Heſtor, received into Milan, but the commandant of the caſtle holds out, xxxvii. 423. Mortally wounded at the ſiege of Monſa, dies, and his character, 424.
Viſco, Henry, duke of, to whom we owe the firſt diſcoveries in navigation, ſome account of him, xxii. 153 (E).
—— young, for a conſpiracy againſt king Juan of Portugal, ſlain by him, xxii. 171.
—— his ſecretary, treachery of that biſhop, and reception at Rome, xxii. 230.
Viſigoths in Spain, the foundation of their kingdom, xix. 343. Zealous Arians, 344. Defeated by the Franks, 351. Defeat them again, and conquer their provinces, 353. The end of their monarchy, 370. The cauſe of it diſcuſſed, 377. Their hiſtory from king Riccared to the ſubverſion of their monarchy by the Moors, 479. Their religion during their continuance in Spain, 480 (R). The ſeveral branches of their government, 482. Extent of the prerogative of their elective kings, 484. Laws and adminiſtration of juſtice, 485. Populouſneſs, wealth, and ſplendor, 486 (T). Plan of the ſequel of their hiſtory, and recovery of their dominions, 488. The revival of the Chriſtian powers in Aſturia and Oviedo, 489.
Viſtnow, Viſtnum, or Wiſhtnum, the ſecond Indian god, vi. 616. His origin, office, wives, &c. 617. Ten tranſmigrations, 617 — 623. Sects belonging to him, 663.
Vitalis, 24th doge of Venice, when ill, vows a monaſtic life, which he unwillingly performs, xxvii. 39.
Vitard preaches Chriſtianity among the firſt in Sweden, xxxiii. 45. Martyred, 46.
Vitelleſchi arreſted, and his death, with a reflection on this incident, as related by Machiavel, xxxvi. 266.
Vitelli, the Florentine general, his conduct, xxxvi. 379. War in the Piſan under him, who riſes from the ſiege of Piſa, for which he is tortured, and beheaded at Florence, 384.
Vitenus, or Ucienus, on the death of Wellalk, the laſt of the Ducal family, is choſen duke of Lithuania, xxxiv. 428. His unſucceſsful expedition into Ruſſia and Pruſſia, with his death and character, 429.
—At Rimuntus's nomination, who retires into a monaſtery, is choſen duke of Lithuania, xxxiv. 434. His character, and Rimuntus's anſwer to a queſtion put to him about a ſucceſſor, 435. His irruption into Poland, and defeat by Lechus the Black, ib. Succeſsful depredations aſſiſted by the Teutonic knights, with his invaſion of Pruſſia, and ravages there, 437 (A). Succeſsful invaſion of Cujavia, 438. The mutual incurſions of the Teutonic knights, and Vitenus; the latter defeats Cafinus, duke of Pruſſia, who is ſlain, and after ſeveral ſucceſsful ravages, he is aſſaſſinated by Gediminus, 438.

Vitoldus, ſon of Kaijuſtutus, his eſcape into Pruſſia, xxxiv. 451. Made great duke of Lithuania by Jagello, in preference of Skirgello, 454. Character and ſucceſſes, ib. His project of independency diſcovered by Jagello, and fruſtrated, his death and character, 456.

Vitowda comes to an accommodation with Uladiſlaus IV. who gives him the government of Lithuania, xxxiv. 111.

Vitzilocutly choſen ſecond king of Mexico, in room of his father, xxxviii. 455.

Vitzliputſli, a Mexican god, xxxviii. 451—464. Command to fix their abode, and where, 452. Adoration of priſoners before immolation, 465.

Vivero, don Alonſo, at a conſultation of the friends of the grand maſter Alvaro, thrown from the top of a tower, and his brains daſhed out, xx. 389.

Visagapatam, an Engliſh ſettlement in India, x. 245.

Viziapur, when taken by the Great Mogul, vi. 451 (E).

—— kingdom deſcribed, vi. 494. Its coaſts divided between the Indians and Portugueſe, 495; alſo its cities and monarchs, 499. Diſturbances raiſed in that kingdom, 500.

—— city, kingdom, and young monarch ſubdued by Aurengzib, vi. 503. The power of the lords curtailed, 508.

Vizier, Grand, defeated near St. Godard by Montecuculi, xxx. 311 (G). The Turks upon this conclude a peace, and the Hungarians murmur, but at laſt ratify the treaty, 312. Sends propoſitions of peace, but thoſe made by the emperor rejected, 359. Beſieges Peterwaradin with ninety thouſand men, but obliged to quit it, 380. Marches againſt the Czar Peter, with a vaſt army, xxxiii. 380. Propoſals made by him to Charles XII. for his return home, with the king's anſwer, and the vizier uſes all means to make Charles XII. weary of his ſituation, 383. Why depoſed, xxxv. 467.

Vogenus, governor of Bohemia, xlii. 152.

Vohit-ſang-hombe, a province of Madagaſcar, deſcribed, xiv. 355.

Vohitſhang, a province of Madagaſcar, deſcribed, xiv. 353. Natives, their religion and inroads, 354.

Voidilus, Jagello's favourite, his intrigues, who was raiſed from a baker to his prime miniſter, xxxiv. 450.

Vo-kya's reign in China, viii. 388.

Volante, Juan, ſwims with his colours from the Mexicans, xxxviii. 249.

Volcano near Kamtſkatka, xxxv. 70.

—— in Guadaloupe, xli. 250.

Volhinia, palatine, his ſuſſome flattery in a ſpeech, who is made general of the army by Auguſtus, xxxiv. 283. He proceeds with his army towards Cracow, the poſſeſſion of which he gains by bribing the governor, ibid.

Volterra deſcribed, xxxvi. 8. Reduced, 133. Revolt there, and the occaſion, 320.

Volterrans, how they revolt from Florence through one Juſtus, who is made their lord, xxxvi. 230. Commiſſaries ſent from Florence to treat with them, and their ſucceſs, 231. Juſtus murthered, and the Florentines re-poſſeſs themſelves of Volterra, with the miſery of that people, 232.

Vou-ti, emperor of China, his reign, viii. 436.

Voyages made by the Spaniards for diſcovering America, xxxviii. 5.

Vu-chang-ſu, the capital of Hu quang, deſcribed, viii. 67. Its opulence, 68. Noble defence againſt the Mungls, iv. 522. Beſieged by Kublay, 527.

Vu-hew, emperor of China, governed by his cruel mother, Vu-ſhi, viii. 445.

Vulcan's iſland diſcovered in the South-ſea, ii. 295.

Vu-ſhi, a bloody empreſs of China, her cruelties; perſecutes the Chriſtians, but forced to recal the lawful heir, poiſons the eldeſt ſon, and crowns her third ſon, viii. 445. Put to death, 446.

Vuſhtanga, Wali of Georgia, his juſt revenge againſt Huſſeyn Shah, vi. 49.

Vu-ti, emperor of China, his mild reign, and fondneſs for impoſtors, viii. 420 (E). Great conqueſts, and death, 421.

—— II. and thirteenth of the ſeventh dynaſty, his ſucceſs againſt Fu-kyen, viii. 434. Murthered by his wife, 435.

—— III. the ſecond of the ninth dynaſty, viii. 437.

—— excellent law againſt placemen, and fatal promotion of Syau-y-wen, viii. 457.

Vuting, emperor of China, his excellent reign, viii. 390.

Vu-tſong, the Chineſe name of Hay-ſhan Khan, v. 9. (See the reſt under Hay-ſhan). His mild reign in China, viii. 468.

—— of the twenty-firſt dynaſty, his unhappy reign, viii. 475.

—— emperor of China, revives ſome excellent laws, and ſuppreſſes the Chriſtians, viii. 449.

Vu-ye, emperor of China, viii. 393.

W.

WABASH river, its extent, xl. 339. Their different tribes, what, ib.

Wa-che, Jenghiz Khan's brother, governs during

during his abſence, and reception of the princeſs Tyau-li, iv. 453.
Wa-chin undermines the brave Yelu, iv. 477.
Wadi'l Kora, a Jewiſh town, reduced by Mohammed, i. 156.
Wager, on the king of Denmark's earneſt ſolicitations, an Engliſh fleet under him appears in the Baltic, xxxv. 546. Poſts himſelf ſo as to prevent the Ruſſian ſhips from going out, with the empreſs's reſolution after all to give the Engliſh admiral proviſions and neceſſaries, 547. Conveys don Carlos to Italy, xxxvii. 205.
Wageren province, account of, xxxii. 10.
Waghenaer ſent ambaſſador to Japan, x. 352 (G).
Wahſhudan ſeizes on Adherbijan, iii. 30. Horrid cruelty to his nephews and their mother, 33.
Waidians, a ſect of Karejites, whence ſo called, ii. 30.
Waigatz-Iſland and Straits, xxxv. 90.
Waite, Sir Nicholas, his bad government in India, x. 97.
Wake, difference of Geneva with Savoy made up by that Engliſh ambaſſador to the duke, xxxvii. 327.
Walchenberg, his imprudent claim to the whole Guinea-coaſt irritates the Engliſh, xxxii. 441.
Wala ſiege raiſed by the Mungls, iv. 433.
Waldemar of Denmark, (ſee Valdemar) ambaſſy from him, with his remarkable letter on the pope's anſwer to him, xxvi. 69. Sends an army againſt the Vitonti, with the emperor's bull againſt them in favour of the pope; concludes peace between Trinacria and Naples, and labours to extirpate hereſy, ib.
—— II. of Denmark, with his eldeſt ſon, made priſoner by the count of Schwerin, rejects the terms of his enemy, xxix. 184. Diſturbances in Denmark, and the priſoners releaſed on paying a ranſom, 185. Stript of his conqueſts, xlii. 283. Oath he is obliged to ſwear before releaſement, 284. After a bloody ſtruggle defeated, ib.
—— ſon of Birger Jerl, and nephew of Eric the Stammerer, by the intrigues of Ivar Bla, is elected ſovereign of Sweden, xxxiii. 58. His father Jerl is diſſatisfied, but upon the diet's refuſing himſelf, the young king is crowned, and marries Sophia, king Eric's daughter, 60. Jealouſies between the king and his brothers, ib. Benvit, the younger brother, ſurrenders Finland to end diſputes, 61. The two other brothers Magnus and Eric retire to Denmark, ibid. They return, and defeating a detachment from the king's army, take him priſoner, and a partition-treaty concluded, ibid. The Daniſh auxiliaries ſent back commit horrid ravages and the occaſion, ib. Magnus makes reprisals, but retreats before the enemy, 62. In conjunction with Eric of Denmark, renews the war againſt his brothers, but defeated, and Eric ſlain, ib. (E). A treaty ſtruck up, and Waldemar abdicating the crown retires to Denmark, 63. Schonen, and the other Daniſh provinces reſtored to him, 77. His policy, 78. Invades Gothland at king Magnus's deſire, with his ravages, ib. He pillages Oeland, ibid.
—— the impoſture of the pretended margrave of Brandenburgh revived, with the diſturbances occaſioned thereby, xxix. 323. Accommodation between the princes concerned and the terms, 324. The emperor, who had protected this pretender, renounces him publickly in the diet at Sprangberg, ibid.
Waldenſes, proceedings againſt, xxvi. 74.
—— deſcribed, and the origin of their name, xxxvii. 485.
Wali of Loreſtan, (See Loreſtan) vi. 54, & alibi paſſim.
—— of Arabia, (See Arabia) vi. 54, & alibi paſſim.
Walid II. Al, or Ebn Yezid, proclaimed khalif, a debauched prince, ii. 232. Binds the army to his perſon, and the caliphate to his two ſons, 233. Severity to the patriarch of Damaſcus, but aſſaulted by his army, 234. Aſſaſſinated, and his character, 235. Great commotions after his death, 236. His two ſons murthered by Ibrahim, 240.
Walpot, Henry, firſt grand maſter of the Teutonic knights, and a ſeries down to Albert of Brandenburgh the laſt, xxxiv. 477.
Walroud, Humphrey, preſident of the Barbadoes council, his wife adminiſtration, xli. 141.
—— deputy-governor of Barbadoes, proſecuted, xli. 154.
Walter, count of Brenha, claiming Tarento by Albinia Tancred's daughter, the pope grants it him, xxviii. 102. Conquers great part of Puglia, 104. The chancellor makes peace with Marcoaldus for checking the count's progreſs, with the convention thereon, and why it never took effect, ib. He is excommunicated by the pope, and the count defeats Diepoldus, 105. Being attacked by ſurpriſe is taken priſoner, and ſoon after dies of his wounds, 106.
Walſtein is diſmiſſed, and the greateſt part of his army diſbanded, xxx. 183. In room of Tilly is recalled, and declared generaliſſimo by the emperor, and with an abſolute power, 196. Storms Prague, and reduces all Bohemia,

heads, joining Maximilian of Bavaria, whom that general thwarts in the operations of the campaign, 200. Joins Pappenheim in Miſnia, 201. Retires into Bohemia, whom the Swedes follow, 203. Defeats Duval in Silesia, and takes Frankfort on the Oder, &c. 209. How this officer traverſes the deſigns of his maſter, with regard to the Spaniſh troops under Feria, ibid. With his ambitious deſigns, 213. Accuſations laid againſt him, 214 (Q). His declaration to his principal officers at Pilſen, fifty-two of whom take an oath to follow his fortune, and defend his life, ibid. This combination diſcovered by one of the ſubſcribers, and he is put to the ban, 215. He retires to Egra, where, upon the diſcovery of his intention to join the Swedes, he and his friends are moſt barbarouſly aſſaſſinated by Gordon, Leſley, and Butler, with his character, 216.

Walleſtein's chimerical ambition and deſign on Stralſund, which Guſtavus relieves with a body of Scots, xxxii. 228. Diſmiſſed, and count Tilly commands the Imperialiſts, 234. He has the command of the Imperialiſts, and brings forty thouſand men with him out of the hereditary dominions, 245. Breaks up and marches towards Miſnia, 251. Progreſs ſtopt by duke Bernard, 259.

Walloons refuſe to accede to the treaty of Utrecht, and the duke of Parma forms an alliance with them xxxi. 83. Spaniſh forces again admitted by them, ib.

Wamba choſen king of the Viſigoths, his ſolemn declining of the crown, xix. 428. Forced to accept of it, 429. Sends count Paul, general againſt the rebels, 430. Conquers Navarre and Catalonia, and forces the Pyrennees, 432. Inveſts Narbonne, 433. Takes it by ſtorm, 434. Clemency to the rebel Paul, 436. Enters Toledo in triumph, 437. Summons two councils, 438 (A). Settles the boundary of his dioceſes, 439. (B). Defeats the Saracens at ſea, 440. Dethroned by the rebel Erviga, 441 (C.) Baniſhes the Jews out of Languedoc, xiii. 227.

Wampum-belt, what, xxix. 441 (A).

Wanapraſtas, a ſtrict ſect of Brammans in India, vi. 663.

Wandalia left unpeopled through migrations, xlii. 270. Its eaſtern parts ſeized by the Wendi, 271.

—— hiſtory of, xlii. 268.

Wang, an high dignity among the Mungls, v. 39.

Wan-gan, the famous palace built by Oktay, iv. 497 (V).

Wang-chan, a ſtrenuous oppoſer of Yen-temur, v. 34. Put to death by him, 36.

Wang Lyang-ching, general of Ali-puka, ix. 530. Defeated and ſlain, 531.

Wangen, account of, xlii. 138.

Wang-ho, a river of Tartary and China, iv. 278. A project for lengthening its courſe, v. 52. Cauſes a great revolt, 53.

Wan-gu made inſpector of hiſtory in China, iv. 532.

Wang-ſhi-hyen promoted by the Mungls, iv. 498.

Wang-ſun, the great aſtronomer, dies, iv. 578.

Wanſleb, Michael, ſent into Abyſſinia, xv. 202 (P); but cannot get entrance into it, and turns monk, 203.

Wan-yen, governor of Yen-king, his laſt meſſage to the Kin emperor, and poiſons him, iv. 371.

Wappo, on the Grain coaſt, xvii. 217.

War of Al Sawik, or of the Meal, i. 114.

— of the ditch, i. 128.

— againſt Infidels, enjoined by Mahomet, i. 373.

— the firſt day, why called wicked by the Arabs, i. 376.

— a third civil one excited, which ends with the extinction of the Spaniſh ſovereignty over the Seven Provinces, and wherein Don John gives umbrage to the ſtates, xxxi. 71.

— between the emperor and northern crowns, xxxii. 444.

Waradin, Great, ſurrenders to the prince of Baden, xxx. 374.

Waraka Ebn Nawfal, Khadijah's uncle, embraces Mahomet's intereſt, i. 45.

Wardanſi, in Bukharia Proper, deſcribed, v. 122.

Waregers, who, xxxv. 179 (B) 180. Whether they were not poſſibly Franks from Scandinavia, 180.

Warner, firſt governor of the Engliſh part of St. Chriſtopher's, xli. 268. Flouriſhing ſtate at his death, 271.

Warſaw, among other ſucceſſes, reduced, xxiv. 211. The Swedes and Brandenburghers take that city, which they pillage, ib. Seditious writings fixed up there, 289. Its citadel ſurrenders, without a blow, to Charles XII. 332. An interview between him and the primate, together with the treaſurer, and its reſult, ibid. State of affairs there, with loud complaints againſt the Swedes, and the primate's defence, 345. A grand council there, and the points propoſed therein by the court-party, 387; and after warm debates, with ſome bloodſhed, decrees are concluded, 388.

Wartz, and his Swediſh garriſon in Cracow, forced to capitulate, xxiv. 212.

Warrels, a grievous ſet of pirates in Indoſtan, vi. 219. Their coaſts dangerous, 220.

Warren, his masterly manœuvre, by which Anson defeats the French fleet, xl. 189.
Waset, by whom built, and why so called, ii. 171. A mint set up there, 175. Dirhems coined there described, 245. Seized on by Al Baridi, and driven out, 560. The town pillaged by Timur Bek, v. 338.
Wasif, one of the caliph's assassins, promoted by Al Montaser, ii. 452—454. Cut in pieces by his Turks, 463. Defeats the plundering Karmatians, 514.
Washington, major, his brave defence on the Ohio against the French, and capitulation, yet harrassed by the Indians, xl. 198.
Wasmakin seises on Esfahan, ii. 554. Succeeds his brother in Tabrestan, 557. Dies by a fall, iii. 48.
Wasitkon, how he revenges his father Jaropolk, xxv. 109.
Water island, in the South-sea, described, xi. 287.
Wathek sent to assassinate Omar, and he confesses his crime, and turns Moslem, i. 454.
—— Khalif persecutes the Jews, xiii. 235.
Wa-to-chi, a learned bonza among the Mungls, iv. 511. Promoted by Meng-ko, 519.
Watson, admiral, his arrival in India, destroys Angria the pirate, and sails for Bengal, x. 197. His success, 198; against the nabob, 199; against the French, 202; and his death, 205.
Wauli-hamish, her regency in Karakorom, iv. 513. Condemned, and put to death by Meng-ko, 518.
Wax-tree, in China, described, viii. 225.
Way-hi Ebn Cowhi, a learned astronomer, his observations, iii. 97, sub not.
Wazir, a city in Karasm, vi. 141. Taken by Ilbars Khan, 152.
Wazirs, in Egypt, become independent of the Khalifs, iii. 265.
Weachin, in New England, what, and described, xxxix. 266.
Webb, general, his gallant beating of a superior body of French, with six thousand English foot, xxv. 174.
—— governor of the Bahamas, xli. 334.
Wedenburgh, a Dutch fort on the Gold coast, besieged by the negroes, but relieved, xvii. 40.
Weil, account of it, and its religion, xlii. 138.
Weldon's fatal insolence to the king of Siam, vii. 213.
Welcki, in Prussia, what, xxxvi. 8 (A).
Welikoluk province, and its provincial town, xxxv. 9.
Welling, count, arrested by the secret committee of Sweden, with the charge against him, xxiii. 438. A bequest from his daughter with regard to his life; is granted; but he dies of a fever, and his estate confiscated, 439.
Wenceslaus I. governor of Bohemia, xlii. 152.
—— II. duke of Bohemia, encourages Christianity, and fights a duel with one of his subjects, who rebelled, xlii. 154. Brings an arm of St. Vitus from Germany, and is murthered by his brother, ib.
—— IV. king of Bohemia, takes his son prisoner, who had rebelled, xlii. 160. Repels an invasion of the Scythians, 161.
—— V. king of Bohemia, xlii. 161. Is crowned king of Poland, which he governs by a viceroy, and his son chosen king of Hungary, 162.
—— VI. king of Bohemia, his neglect of government, and assassination, xlii. 162. The last of the male descendants of duke Premislaus, ib.
—— VII. king of Bohemia, his dissolute character, xlii. 165. Is imprisoned, but escapes, and marries the woman who saved him, ibid.
—— the emperor, why deposed, and succeeded by Robert of Bavaria, xxxvi. 192. Imprisoned a second time, he escapes and resumes the government, xlii. 166. Takes no care about religion, Huss preaching boldly, and is deposed, with his joy thereon, ib. Though the emperor Sigismond gives Huss and Jerom a safe-guard to Constance-council, they are burnt, ib. The disturbances hereupon by their disciples rouses Wenceslaus, but dies, 167.
—— duke of Saxony, xlii. 181.
Wend, Al, the famous mountain in Persia, i. 518.
Wenden, people, their desperate resolution, xxxiv. 149. xxv. 243.
—— circle, in Mecklenburgh, xlii. 354.
Wentworth succeeds Cathcart, and his character, xli. 427.
Werdan sent to the relief of Damascus, defeated by the Moslems, i. 294. Offers terms of accommodation, but rejected by them, 300. His stratagem against Khaled, and beheaded by Dezar, 301.
—— one of Ali's assassins, his punishment, ii. 37.
Weist-Nouwa, a sect of Brachmans in India, vi. 660.
Weissemburg, abbot, made prince of the empire, xxix. 337.
—— defeat of count Palatine there, xxx. 147.
—— account of it, xlii. 139.
Wercoturie, circle, in Tobolsk province, and its chief places, xxx. 83.
Werst, Russian, what, xxxv. 7 (F).
Wert, John de, the Imperialists under him take Hermenstein, xxx. 234. Some successes

ceſſes of his over a party of Weymar's troops, 235.
Wertz, ſeveral victories gained by the Zealand fleet under him, xxxi. 60.
Weſelowſki, Ruſſian reſident at London, his proceedings there, and ordered to depart, xxxv. 522.
Weſpar iſland, in the South-ſea, deſcribed, xi. 343.
Weſt, colonel, governor of Carolina, xl. 425. His wiſdom in remedying diſorders, ibid. Kyrle ſucceeds, but dying ſoon, Weſt again appointed, 426.
Weſtphalia, project of a league there, why it miſcarries, xxx. 265. The articles of that peace agreed to at length, and why, with the ſubſtance of the treaty between the emperor and France, 284.
Wetzlar, account of that city, its government and religion, xlii. 128 (F).
Weygats paſſage, whether known to the ancients, ix. 194 (A). Proved to be practicable, 196 (B) (C).
Wey-man made king of Korea, with his origin and riſe, viii. 531 (G).
Weymar. See Saxe-Weymar.
Weymouth, captain, his voyage to Hudſon's river, at firſt ſucceſsful, but forced to quit the coaſt, and why, xxxix. 241.
Weert, commodore de, and his men put to death by the king of Ceylon, x. 338 (Z).
Weys, the 26th ſhah of Hormuz, vi. 86 *2.
Whachit, a province of Mongalia, where ſited, iv. 282.
Whan-chew taken by Jenghiz Khan, iv. 364.
Whan-ti, emperor of China, his fatal fondneſs for the eunuchs, viii. 429.
Whan-tſiau raiſes a rebellion in China, viii. 450. Is proclaimed emperor, but defeated by the Imperial army, 451.
Whang-ho river, its ſource, when and by whom diſcovered, iv. 574.
Whan-warg, emperor of China, his uneaſy reign, viii. 402.
Wha-yang put to fire and ſword by the Mungls, iv. 478.
Whay-gan-ſu five years beſieged by the rebels, but betrayed, v. 62.
Whay-ti, emperor of China, murthered by Lyew-tſong, viii. 433.
Whay-tſong, the laſt emperor of the 20th dynaſty and Chineſe race, viii. 480. Betrayed by his general, and abandoned by his ſubjects, 481. His ſad cataſtrophe, 482.
Whay-yang-vang, emperor of China, depoſed for his vices, viii. 425.
Wheatley, captain, governor of Barbadoes, xli. 134.
When-lew dethroned by Syang-ywen, viii. 438.
When-tu-hay, a zealous general of Alipuko, iv. 530. Defeated and killed, 531.
Whetſtone, admiral, his ſucceſs againſt French privateers, xli. 385. Alſo deſtroys a ſhip of war, 386.
Wheyhu, what is meant by it, iv. 589 (M).
Whey-ke Turks, their extent, iv. 46.
Whey-ti, emperor of China, his unhappy reign, viii. 417.
—— II. emperor of the 7th dynaſty, ruined by his ambitious empreſs, viii. 432. Poiſoned, 433.
Whey-tong-ho. (See Canal royal.)
Whey-tſong, emperor of China, his wars againſt the Lyautongers, viii. 462. Impious fondneſs for the ſect of Tau, dethroned and baniſhed by the Tartar monarch, ib.
Whey-wang, emperor of China, drives the Tartars out of it, viii. 404.
Whidah, king, his wars againſt the Dahomayans, xvi. 436. Invaded by the king of Dahomay, 437. The ſtupid ſuperſtition of his troops, and an attempt by Teſſicole to reſtore him fruſtrated, 438. Forced to flee into a deſert iſland, 439. Defeated by an army of women, and Teſſicole's cruel end, 440. Folly and ingratitude, 441 (D).
Whidah, Juda, or Fida, kingdom, deſcribed, xvi. 393. Rivers, and dangerous harbours, 394. The country and natives deſcribed, 395. Twenty-ſix provinces, 396 (C). Great markets in each of them, 397. Vaſt trade carried on by the men and women, with the genius of the natives, 398. Singular modeſty and civility, 399 (G). Commerce and induſtry, with their reſemblance to the Chineſe, 400. Servile ſtate of their women, and of the king's concubines, 401. Their fecundity and dreſs, 402. Ornaments, extreme ignorance, and dexterity in reckoning, 403. Their pilfering, 404. Exceſſive polygamy, 405. Divorce, and exceſſive power of the huſbands, 406. Extreme fondneſs for gaming, 407. Malignity of the air, diſeaſes, and their cures, 408. Mourning and funerals, with their religion, 409. Right notion of the Deity, 410. Idols and ſnake-worſhip, 411. Origin of it, with the maſſacre of ſome Engliſh for killing one of them, 412. Virgins how conſecrated to that worſhip, 413. Extravagant regard for that animal, 414, and for its prieſts, 416, and prieſteſſes, 417. Their ordination and accompliſhments, 418. Conjectures about their origin, 419. Their government, laws, &c. 420. Puniſhments for adultery, and the extent of the king's power, 421. Murther, how puniſhed, 422. Succeſſion to the crown, how ſettled, 423. The revenues of it, 428. Other ſervices due to it, and military forces, 429. Reſpects paid to the king, &c. 430. Princes, 431. Eldeſt ſon, how brought up, and the climate deſcribed, 432. Product, 433. Sowing

ing twice a year, and its animals, 434. Game, and revolutions, 435.
Whigs all outed but Marlborough, xxv. 184. The assurances given by the queen to the States-General upon this change, 185. Gualtier sent by the English ministry into France, with an account of this Abbé, and a memorial sent to Holland for a general pacification, with the queen's terms, 186. Assurances by Gualtier from Lewis, that he would use all his influence for peace, ib.
Whitburn, captain, his two voyages to Newfoundland, xxix. 248. His voyage, with a commission from the admiralty for examining abuses among the fishermen in Newfoundland, xxix. 249.
White-bird of Canada, described, xxix. 392.
Whoredom, the punishment ordained for it by the alcoran, i. 368.
Wiburg government, containing the Russian acquisitions in Carelia, and its divisions, with the chief places, xxv. 48. Described, 49.
Wickliffe's followers in Germany, persecuted and burnt, xxvi. 88. Overtures for condemning his doctrine, 111, 112. Doctrines condemned, and his body ordered to be dug up, 113. Doctrine how introduced into Bohemia, xxix. 349 (E). Doctrines, account of them, 379 (T).
Wickliffites in England, their contempt for both popes, xxvi. 90.
Wieskiluki, an account of it, xxxv. 248 (A).
Wiesnowiski elected king of Poland, in the room of John Casimir, xxxiv. 222. He refuses the crown with tears, but is forced to acquiesce, and the primate refuses also to crown him, but is at last obliged to it, and the king's marriage with Eleonora of Austria, and its inconveniences, ib. Treaty of friendship between the Russians and Poles renewed by Michael, xxxv. 349. Sides with Augustus, is defeated by the Swedes, 350. Death of that king, a good-natured simple man, xxxiv. 225, for whose crown there are several competitors, and three parties, xxxv. 355.
Wifrid, fourth count of Barcelona, cut to pieces by the populace at Narbonne, xx. 465.
—— fifth count of Barcelona, succeeds his father of the same name, xx. 466. Is the first who had any sovereign authority, rules with great reputation, and dies, ib.
Wilmot and Lillifton sent with a reinforcement to Jamaica, xli. 370.
Wilna, description of that capital, xxxiv. 412. Its desolation by fires, and its university, ibid.
Wilton, its settlement in Carolina, xl. 442.
Wilkekins, admiral, his taking St. Salvador, in All-Saints-bay, and vast quantities of rich merchandise, xxxi. 246.
William III. count of Barcelona, succeeds his father Bernard, and slain in a tumult, xx. 465.
—— duke of Normandy, how he does homage to Rodolph, with an account of him, and title of duke of Aquitaine, xxiii. 237 (A). Conquest of England, and the share Baldwin of Flanders had in it, 285.
—— duke of Guienne, accepts the crown of Italy, and sets out with an army, and before passing the Alps resigns his pretensions, xxv. 310.
—— duke of Apulia, leaves his dukedom to Roger count of Sicily, and the disputes with the pope thereupon, xxv. 381.
—— of Sicily, besieges the pope in Benevento, who consents to a peace, but hard terms on his part, xxv. 398.
—— count of Lecce, declared king of Sicily, xxviii. 93.
—— III. a minor, succeeds his father Tancred in Sicily, xxviii. 96.
—— Frederic, elector of Brandenburg, solicits an alliance with Sweden, and his motives, xxx. 255.
—— count of Holland, is chosen by several princes, king of the Romans, xxix. 205. The empire accepted from the pope by him, xxxvii. 81. Crown'd at Aix la Chapelle, after which he defeats Conrad, assumes the Imperial ensigns, and is confirmed by the pope, xxix. 209. Hazardous accidents which this unfortunate emperor escapes, is engaged in a war with Margaret countess of Hainault, with the methods used by him to conciliate the affections of the German nobles, 210. Patronizes the league of the Hans Towns, ib. Thro' an unhappy accident slain by the Frieslanders, 213.
—— King, his island in the South-sea, xi. 326.
—— Cape, where, and why so called, xi. 333.
—— II. succeeds Henry of Orange, and is appointed to all his father's employments, xxxi. 344.
—— king, after the battle of the Boyne arrives at the Hague, and presides at the grand congress, xxxi. 533. Harangues at the Hague, recommending vigour and unanimity, 534. The contingents and operations settled, ib. Miscarries in raising the siege of Namur, 536. His behaviour as monarch of Great-Britain and the Dutch stadtholder indiscriminately, 537. Instance of an infraction of treaty by that king, in arresting Boufflers against the capitulation of Namur, xxxv. 457. Tenderness towards the Spanish interests in America, xl. 279.

Holds a congreſs of the confederates at the Hague, xxv. 128. Paſſes over to Holland to adjuſt the operations of the campaign, and England becomes the principal in the quarrel, 153. He dies, and his meaſures adopted by queen Anne, ibid.

William IV. the Conſtant, duke of Bavaria, xlii. 190.

—— V. called the Young, xlii. 190.

—— Longſword, ſon of Henry the Lion, born at Wincheſter, and an hoſtage for king Richard, xlii. 212.

—— duke of Luneburg, governs jointly with his elder brother Henry, who bring about a peace for the Dithmarſians, xlii. 220. The government reſigned to him by his brother, his acquiſition of territory, and publiſhing the ſum of the proteſtant doctrines; he dies, with his iſſue and character, ib.

—— ſucceeds his brother Francis III. duke of Mantua, the government continuing under his uncle the cardinal, with an account of a family diſpute between him and his brother Lewis Gonzaga, duke of Nevers, xxxvii. 471. His marriage and iſſue, 472.

—— Henry, fort. See Pemmaquid.

—— fort, where ſited, xl. 217.

—— fort, at Bengal, x. 248. (See alſo Calcutta).

Williams iſlands diſcovered and deſcribed, xi. 310.

—— miniſter of Salem, his wrong-headed opinions, what, xxix. 281. Perſecuted with his followers, and Providence built by them, with his character otherwiſe, ibid.

Willoughby, lord, governor of Barbadoes, xli. 139. Firſt act of an aſſembly, what, and he orders king Charles II. to be proclaimed, 140. Is confirmed governor by king Charles, 145. Oppoſed by the Barbadians, 146; yet the propoſed tax, to the king, paſſed, 147. He ſends colonel Farmer priſoner to England, ibid. His death, and character of his adminiſtration, 148. Is ſucceeded by his brother, 149.

—— William, ſucceeds his brother as governor of Barbadoes, xli. 149. Death and character, 150.

Wimphen, account of its religion and government, xlii. 139.

Winceſlaus, king of Bohemia, is elected to the Poliſh throne, in room of Uladiſlaus III. xxxiv. 99. Revolt againſt him, with the occaſion; and the reſtoration of Uladiſlaus Locticus, on Winceſlaus's death, 100.

—— war between him and the duke of Juliers, with the defeat of the former, and a reconciliation effected, xxix. 342. Succeeds his father Charles IV. as emperor and king of Bohemia, 346. Why he reſides at Aix-la-Chapelle, ib. His miſconduct here and in Bohemia, alſo the ravages of the banditti, with his depraved taſte, cruelty, and baſeneſs, 347. How he diſpoſes of all the rights of the empire, ib. Indifference about all this, with his debauchery and barbarity in Bohemia, 348. Beſides his other exceſſes, contracts an intimacy with the common executioner, whom he beheads, and in what manner, 351 (F). Cruelty ſaid to be the effects of poiſon; he is confined by the nobles of Bohemia, and eſcapes from a bath; his brother Sigiſmund being appointed regent, 352. He is apprehended, ſent to Vienna, and kept priſoner by Albert of Auſtria, but eſcaping by means of Grundler an old fiſherman, reſumes his authority, with his gratitude to Grundler, ib. (G). Interview between him and Charles of France at Rheims, with their agreement, 353. Marries Sophia, daughter of Stephen of Bavaria, and his extravagance ſtill increaſes ſo as to mind nothing but his own emolument, 354. He ſells the ſeignories and royalties of ſeveral cities and territories in Italy, ib. Death, 386.

Wincheſter, a national council holden there, xxv. 382.

Wind, a prodigious one at Geneva, xxvii. 331.

Wind-hill, at the Cape of Good-Hope, deſcribed, xv. 520.

Wine and ſtrong liquors forbidden by Mahomet, i. 126. That precept eluded by the Moſlems, 357. The firſt puniſhment inflicted on the tranſgreſſors, 394—462.

Winiba, or Simpa, the Engliſh fort there, xvii. 81.

Winſheim, account of its religion and government, xlii. 139.

Winſlow, governor of New Plymouth, defeats the Narraganſets, with the loſs on both ſides, xxix. 305.

Winthrop choſen governor of Maſſachuſet, and large ſupplies brought over by him to New-England, xxix. 279. Their two ſettlements made there, what, ib.

—— deputy governor of Maſſachuſet, why impeached, xxix. 291. Clears himſelf at the bar, and his noble ſpeech on reſuming the bench, 292. Its good effect, ib.

Wirtemberg, duke, is ſurpriſed, and taken priſoner on the Rhine, xxv. 133.

Wirtſburg, diet convoked by the emperor there, xxx. 101.

—— the pope's legate holding a council there, why ſtrenuouſly oppoſed, with a tumult thereupon, xxix. 236.

Wirtſchaft, or feaſt of landlord and landlady, account of its manner, xxxvi. 402.

Wiſby ſurrendered by Axelſon to the Danish king,

king, the regent's artful declaration, and taking an oath of allegiance to him, the better to deceive the king, xxxii. 376.
Wiſes, or Sowdras, a tribe in Indoſtan, vi. 258. Very numerous, 259.
Wiſht-nu, the pretended god of India, vii. 6. (See Viſhnow).
Wiſmar ſurrenders to the confederates againſt Sweden, xxxiii. 414. Account of it, and the other ceſſions from Mecklenburg to Sweden, xlii. 329.
Wiſulujine, daughter of Wang-khan, married to Temujin, iv. 333.
Wit, Mr. de, made penſionary, with his character, xxxiv. 381. Who propoſes a negociation for a peace with England, and a miſtake of the Dutch hiſtorians on this head, 382. Colluſion between France and that penſionary, with an account of erecting the Ten Provinces into a republic, a project planned by him, 435 (A.) His intrigues with France, and a wild ſcheme of his takes the deſired effect, 440. Accompanies the other deputies on board, and his reply to his friend's remonſtrance, 451. Univerſal clamour againſt him, ib. Spirit invincible, and reſources inexhauſtible, 463. Repairs the frontier fortifications, and regulates the command of the army, 472. Propoſal to Lewis of France, about oppoſing the king of England's pretenſions to the ſovereignty of the ocean little regarded, 474. Breaks through the crowd in the ſtreets, and ſaves his life, though covered with wounds, xxv. 102. His character, with his barbarous maſſacre, and that of his brother, in a popular tumult at the Hague, xxxi. 488. Natural and affecting account of this horrid tranſaction, 489 (A).
—— admiral de, impriſoned for miſconduct in the Braſils, and a violent altercation about confining his ſix captains, who are forcibly releaſed by the magiſtrates, of Amſterdam, xxxi. 356. Superſedes Tromp and Ruyter, 372. His account of the Engliſh courage in a ſea-fight, 459 (A). Behaviour under the torture, xxv. 102 (A). Both brothers cruelly torn to pieces in the ſtreets, with the countenance ſuppoſed to have been given to the murther by Orange, 103, ſub not.
Witch-burning ſpirit, in New England, breaks out, xxxix. 320. It rages, and ſeveral executed, 321. How it abates, ib. and this bloody perſecution totally ceaſes, 322. Reflection how all this was occaſioned, ibid.
Witeric's conſpiracy againſt Riccared fruſtrated, xix. 393 (D). Revolt and murther of Liuva, 399. Conteſt with the Franks, 400. His dreadful end, 401. (See alſo 465 (L).
Witiges ſurrenders himſelf and Ravenna to Beliſarius, xxii. 21.
Witiza's aſſociation with his father confirmed by a council, xix. 491. Gains the hearts of his ſubjects, 452. Rejects the pope's ſupremacy, 453. Becomes diſſolute and hateful, alſo jealous and cruel, 454. Mad actions attributed to him, 455 (G). Attempts to drive him out of Barbary, 456. Ceuta beſieged by the Saracens, ib. Their king's ſhameful neglect of it, 457. Cauſes a general corruption, 458; and total defection, 459. Invaded by the Moors, 460.
Wits, that addition in Ruſſia explained, xxxv. 210 (A).
Wittekind, king of the Saxons, his war with Charlemagne, xlii. 178. Some of his ſucceſſors, ib.
Wittemberg's ſucceſſes in Sileſia, Bohemia, and Moravia, xxx. 281. Takes Thabor, 283. with his garriſon made priſoners contrary to capitulation, xxiv. 211.
—— capital of Saxony, deſcribed, xlii. 174.
Wittert, the Dutch admiral, ſlain, x. 294.
Wives in Hindu burn themſelves after the death of their huſbands, vi. 280.
Wittichind, the writer of the emperor Otho's annals, xxix. 42 (O).
Wogulitzilans, who, xxxv. 70.
Woiſalk becomes duke of Lithuania, after taking off Stroinat, with his character, and irruptions into Poland, xxxiv. 428. He falls into an ambuſcade in Pruſſia, is ſlain, and his army defeated, ib.
Wolfe, colonel James, an account of him, xl. 227. Humane manifeſto at landing upon the iſle of Orleans, ib. Vaſt difficulties in the expedition to Quebec, 228. Little progreſs, and miſcarriages, 229. Unfortunate attempt and repulſe, with an account by himſelf, 231. Moves his camp from Montmorenci to Point Levi, 233. Plan for landing below the heights of Abraham, and its prodigious difficulties, ib. He gains thoſe heights, 234. Beats the French, is killed, and his laſt words, 235 (T). Montcalm, the French general, alſo killed, xlii. 509. Noble character, xl. 237.
Wolferſtone, firſt governor of Barbadoes, xli. 132. Is ſucceeded by Wheatley, 134.
Wolfaen, governor of Stetin, his bravery, xxxiii. 320.
Wolga river, in Weſt Tartary, iv. 18. Account of it, and the rivers which fall into it, xxxv. 4.
Wolodimir ſucceeds his two brothers in their dominions of Kiow, and country of the Drewliani, beſides his own part Novogorod, and has the Greek emperor's ſiſter in marriage on condition of embracing Chriſtianity, xxxv. 183. The Greek religion hereupon introduced, and the conſequences, 184. Divides his dominions among his twelve ſons by ſix wives, and eight hundred concubines, it.

Yahya Ebn Abdallah rebels againſt Al Raſhed, ſubmits, and is put in irons, ii. 332.
—— raiſes a revolt againſt Caliph al Moſtain, ii. 457. Defeated and ſlain, 458.
—— the Zenjian chief's defeat, and dreadful end, ii. 474.
—— Ebn Iſa, a Chriſtian phyſician, turns Motazalite, with his apology, and other works, iii. 291 (L).
—— a prince of Yazd, ſubmits to Timur Bek, v. 252. Made governor of Shiraz, 254. Treachery to Muhaddeb, 272.
—— heads the Karmatians into Syria, his ſucceſs againſt the khalif, but defeated and ſlain, ii. 506.
—— Ebn Ali made khalif of Spain, and ſlain by Iſhmael, iii. 186.
Yakin, or Takin, his bloody engagement with Al Mohdi's troops, ii. 520.
Yakub Ebn Leit ſeiſes on Kerman and Pars, ii. 468. On Niſabur, 474. Other conqueſts, but defeated by the khalif, and his flight, 476. Renews the war and dies, 478.
—— Ebn Calas, his death and character, iii. 113 (O) with his elogy, 114.
Yakub-Beg, the 8th ſhah of the White Sheep dynaſty, deſtroyes and ſlays his brother, vi. 113. His im mature death, with his character, 114.
Yakup, or Jacob, raiſes a revolt in Meſopotamia, and defeated, ii. 247.
—— Ebn Dawdi, one of Mohdi's counſellors, puniſhed for diſobedience and perjury, ii. 317.
Yark Sufi, his treat on againſt Timur Bek, and puniſhment, v. 282.
Yali plunders Yaman before he leaves it, ii. 7. Joins Ayeſha and her two complotters at Mecca, 8.
Ya-lu, a river of Kore a, viii. 523.
Yamama, temple, de ſtroyed by Soreir, i. 203.
Yamanian pillars of the Caaba thrown down, iii. 329.
Yamaſſees. See Caroliniens.
Yammacraw Indians amity with the colony of Georgia, xl. 455.
Yang, head of a new Chineſe ſect, viii. 406 (V).
Yang-chew-fu taken by the Mungls, iv. 566.
Yanghi Shahr, a province of Karazm, v. 135.
—— Arik, another province of Karazm, vi. 135.
Yang-kya, emperor of China, viii. 388.
Yang-lo-pu taken by the Yuen, or Mungls, iv. 551.
Yang-ping, bloody fight there, iv. 500.
Yang-ti murthers his father and brother, and ſeizes on the Chineſe throne, viii. 441. Is aſſaſſinated, 442.
Yang-tſe-kyang, the boundary of the Northern and Southern empires of China, viii. 441.
Yar Ali ſeizes on Herat, but defeated and ſlain by ſoltan Babr, v. 420.
Yardly, Sir George, appointed governor of Virginia, in room of Mr. Argal recalled, xxix. 246. His cultivating tobacco, and new-modelling the government, ib. His great ſupply of coloniſts to Virginia, xl. 528.
Yarkian, the capital of Little Bukharia, deſcribed, is populous and rich, v. 231.
Yaſa, or Yaſſa, the military laws of Jenghiz Khan, iv. 265 (M).
Yaſous, maſſacre of the French by them, xl. 317.
—— ſavages, where ſeated, xl. 343.
—— poſt, where, and deſtroyed by the Chicachas, xl. 369.
Yaſun-timur, the 16th khan in Bukharia, v. 144.
Yaſſa, or Jenghiz Khan's laws ſtill revered, iv. 466—470.
Yates, Sir Thomas, his arrival in Virginia as deputy-governor, with his planting and fortifying Henrico county, xxxix. 246. Good effect of captain Roli's marrying an Indian princeſs on the colony's affairs, ib.
Yathreb, why Medina is ſo called, ii. 137.
Yathred, Jews, turn to Mohammedaniſm, and their origin, i. 64.
Yau, the 8th Chineſe monarch, cotemporary with Joſhua, viii. 359. His reign later than is commonly pretended; the ſolſtice which happened in his days ſhewn to be the ſame with that recorded in the tenth chapter of Joſhua, 361. Further remarks on his reign, 370.
Yau-ſhu, the wiſe counſellor of Kublay, with his great ſervices in China, iv. 517. Prudent advice to him, 521. Accuſes Ahmed of extortion, and made prime miniſter to the khan, 536. Promotes learning among the Mungls, 537.
Yazdejerd, the laſt king of Irak, mounts the throne, but his generals defeated and ſlain, i. 382. Is defeated by the Arabs, and retires to the banks of Jihun, 391. His capital plundered and ruined, 433. Retires to Fargana, 434. Stript of all his dominions, 509. Retires to Sigiſtan, 520. His laſt defeat and death, 524.
Yaya, Ali, a famous engineer at the ſiege of Syang-tang, iv. 546. Rewarded and honoured at court, 548. Sent to beſiege Yan-lo-pu, 551. New conqueſts and ſucceſſes, 555. Cruelties at Quey-lin-fu, 566.
Yay-ſhan, iſle and mountain deſcribed, and the emperor Twon-ſong's place of interment, iv. 570.
Ya'amer adjudges the Caaba to Koſa, i. 8.

Ye-li-tsam taken and sacked by the Mungls, iv. 510.
Yelu-chin-tzey. (See Chin-tzey).
Yelu-chu tsay, a Kitan prince, introduced to Jenghis Khan, and promoted by him, iv. 372. Vast rise of the customs of Song, 502. Noble advice to the empress, 503. Opposes in vain her regency, 506. Dies of grief, and his noble character, 507. Love of learning, writings, &c. 508. Introduces the Chinese character in Mongalia, 541. The compiler of the Mungl kalendar, 575.
Yenghi-kant, once the metropolis of Turkestan, iv. 70. Its situation, 71.
Yelu-ko-hay sent to invade the Kin provinces, iv. 362 (H).
Yenesei province, and its division into six circles, xxv. 8.
—— circle, and Yeniseisk, the capital of the province, with other small towns and forts, xxv. 95.
Yen-king, capital of Kin, invested by the Mungls, iv. 367. The court removed from it, 368. Taken by the Mungls, 371. Palace thirty days a burning, ib.
Yen-temur made governor of Ta-tu, v. 32. Zeal for Hoshila and Tutemur, 33. Supposed the murtherer of the former, 41. Behaviour to his son Towhan-temur, character and death, ib.
Yen-tye Kutse set aside in favour of Towan-temur, v. 40. Banished into Korea, and slain in the way, 47.
Yeomans, Sir John, governor of Carolina, xl. 424. Disorders, how remedied, 425.
Yermonk, decisive battle, i. 413, and when fought, 421.
Yesar Ebn Yarad put to death for Zendicism. ii, 314.
Yesukay taken prisoner by the Kitayan Khan, and his death, iv. 326.
Yesun-temur succeeds Shotepala in Ywen, and promotes Tye-she, with others of his assassins, v. 27. Orders them to be put to death, 28. Founds lectures on government, 29. Complies with the memorial of his lords, and the new division of the empire, 31. Calamities attending the end of his reign, death, issue, &c. 32.
Yesyen-Temur sent against the rebel Lyew-sutong, and assists Li-su against the fugitives and rebels, v. 54. His shameful flight, and acquitted by his brother Toto, 55.
Yesso, (See Jedso) ix. 150.
Yetama Jews made tributary to Mohammed, i. 158.
Yeu-chew taken by the Mungls, iv. 372.
Ye-wang, emperor of China, viii. 399.
Yew-kyu puts Vu-ti's ambassador to death, but assassinated by his subjects, viii. 531.
Yew-Lyang takes the city of Gan-king, v. 63, and that of Sin chew, 66.
Yew-wang, emperor of China, his fatal fondness for a concubine, viii. 401. Occasions the loss of his life and empire, ibid.
Yezid Ebn Sofian sent to invade Syria, i. 284. Defeats the Greeks, 285. Sent to besiege Constantinople, ii. 67. Declared Moawiyah's successor, 68. Penetrates into Armenia, &c. 74. His bad character, and Irak, with other provinces, swear allegiance to him, 79. Embassies sent to congratulate him, 80. Return to Damascus on his father's death, 84. Proclaimed khalif, and his orders to Al Walid against Hosein, and other recusants, 88. Removes Al Nooman from his government of Cufa, 90. Mild behaviour to Hosein's family, when brought prisoners to him, 103. His debauches render him odious to the Arabs, 110. Overreached by Abdallah, 112. Offends the Damascene ambassadors, 113. Deposed in form at Medina, 114. Mild orders against the Medinans, 115. Death, person, character, and offspring, 117. Impiety and avarice, 118. Where buried by his son, ib.
—— Ebn Mohalleb made governor of Khorassan, his vast conquests and victories, ii. 192.
—— Ebn Sofian, sent to invest Jerusalem, i. 423, and ordered to reduce Palestine, 437. Entrusted with the care of Palestine, and advances towards Cæsarea, ibid. Makes himself master of Tyre, 469. Dies of the plague in Syria, 484.
—— Soliman's admiral, his bad success against Constantinople, ii. 195.
—— Abd'almalek proclaimed khalif, ii. 208. Displaces all the friends of his predecessor, 209. Hardly known to the Greeks, and ill success in Spain, 211. Death and character, 213. Strange affection for a mistress, ib.
—— son of Al Walid II. proclaimed khalif, and title to the Persian crown, with sundry revolts raised against him, and his army defeated in Hemo, ii. 236. Dies of the plague, 237. His character, 238.
—— Merwan's general, totally routed by Kahtaba, ii. 251.
—— Ebn Condad raises a revolt against Abul Kayem and his success, iii. 14.
Yezidoddin, Sheikh, taken prisoner by Mahmud, why put to death, with account of his works, iii. 329.
Yiumari, the Iman general, his ambition and cruelty after Atahualapa's capture, xxxviii. 318 (A).
Ylo port, in la Plata, xxxix. 196. Plundered by the buccaneers, ib.
Ynucanoes, a nation of Quito, xxxviii. 341.
Yohanna, prince, his ready submission to Mohammed, i. 197.
Yoland, or Violente, queen of Castile, retires with Beatrix and the infants to the court of Arragon, xx. 224.

Yong-ching proclaimed emperor in China, and severity to his brothers, viii. 511 (G), especially to the convert princes, 512. Pompous funeral of his favourite brother, 513. Charity to the sufferers by the earthquake, 514. Banishment of the Jesuits, 515. Severe edicts against missionaries of all sorts, 516. Speech to three of the principal Jesuits, 517. Severity to their proselytes, 519.

Yong-ki, emperor of China, viii. 386.

Yong-tsi, prince of Kin, (China) contrives Jenghiz Khan's death, iv. 361. His country invaded by him, 362, and murthered by his general Hujaku, 365.

York, a bloody massacre of Jews there, xiii. 283 (R).

—— duke, succeeds his brother Bedford as regent of France, and his character, xxiv. 29.

—— New, described, xxix. 346. Its first discoverer, Hudson, sells it to the Dutch, ib. The settlements there, what, 347. Its extent and islands, ibid. Its four principal towns, 348. Its soil and climate, ib. Account of its governors, 351. Several Palatine and German protestants arrive there; but a vote of the British parliament passes against this measure, 352. Where settled, ibid. Sends plenipotentiaries to Albany for treating with the five Indian nations, &c. also a treaty concluded, 353. Their preparations against the Indians under French influence, 358. Its legislature and government, 360. Trade, ib. Fertile soil, and commerce of its capital, 361. Tampering of the English there, with the Agniers, xl. 5. Conquest resolved on by the French, 47.

Youkinna, governor of Aleppo, defeats a party of Moslems, i. 438. Severe revenge on the citizens of Aleppo, and his gallant defence of the castle, 440. Surprised and taken, he turns Moslem, 446. Brought to Heraclius, and is restored to favour, 449. Made general of all his forces, turns all his force and art against him, 455. Takes Tripoli by treachery, 466. Taken prisoner in his attempt on Tyre, 468. Released by Basil, a Greek officer, 469.

Young-lo's treason and ingratitude to the emperor Kyen-venti, viii. 472.

Young-lye proclaimed emperor, revives the Chinese courage, viii. 494. Betrayed to Shun-chi, and strangled, 501.

Ypanqui, tenth inca, succeeds his father Pachacatec, and great expectations of him, makes a progress, xxxix. 73. Dangerous expedition towards the Andes along the river Plata, the nations of which, after several skirmishes, submit, 74. Reduces the Chunchu nations, and proceeds to Musa (Moxos) province, whose inhabitants make a perpetual alliance, ib. Returning to Cuzco raises a fresh army, and advances to Chirihuana, east of Charcas, ib. Sends spies, whose intelligence about the cruel natives, animates him the more, 75; but entrusts the army to certain princes of the blood, who march through unpassable ways, but return without accomplishing their enterprise, ib. Sets out on the reduction of Chili, and arrives at Atacoma, with the precautions used; he sends a body to Copayapec under Sinchiroca, 76.

Ypren, Van, the Dutch commander, takes fort d'Elmina, xvii. 11.

Ypres taken by the prince of Conde, xxv. 35.

—— and St. Venant taken by the Spaniards, xxv. 42.

Ytatu, a province of Biledulgerid, described, xvii. 440.

Yucacomas, in Peru, who, xxxviii. 125.

Yucatan and Florida, Cordova's expedition to them from the Havannah, xxviii. 61. Whence derived, 64 (D). Why, and by whom called New Spain, 65.

—— province described, xxxix. 141.

Yuchi, falsely accused, leaves the court, v. 50.

Yucht, in Russia, what, xxxv. 157—312.

Yue-lim-a-tse, his faithfulness and death, iv. 509.

Yulduz, where situated, and why called, v. 260 (C).

Yuncanoes, their information to Pizarro at Lima, xxxviii. 353.

Yung-pang, his singular fidelity, viii. 463.

Yung-ping-fu, a first-rate city in Pecheli, viii. 33.

Yunus seizes on Urjensh, defeats Akattay Khan, vi. 163. Bloody stratagem to conceal his murther of him, and becomes the ninth khan of Karazm, but is pursued and killed by his sons, 164.

Yun-nan, a province of China, described, with its gold mines, other produce, and chief cities, viii. 91.

—— Junan, or Ju-nung-fu, the capital of Yun-nan, described, with its trade and manufactures, viii. 92.

—— Khan Yusef defeated by Mirza Abubekr, with his flight from and return to Irak, v. 350. Wars against the Getes, ib. Conquers Irak, and drives Kara Osman out of Diarbekr, 392. Successes in Georgia, &c. 393. Invaded by shah Rukh, dies before they engage, and his corpse abused and abandoned, vi. 106. Account of his sons and successors, 107.

Yupanqui, inca, obstinately persists in conquering Chili, and how far he enlarges his empire here, but the entire conquest is a problem, xxxix. 77. Builds beautiful public edifices and dies, after advising his son

ſons at his bed-ſide, ib. His character, and building Cuzco fortreſs, ib.
Yu que refuſes the ſervices of the Myautſe, v. 57. Fortifies himſelf in Gan-king, with his brave defence of it, 63. Deſperate end, 64.
Yven-chu, a chief city of Kyang-ſi, viii. 44.
Yuraki deſcribed, xxv. 70.
Yuſef, the brother of Sophian, marches againſt Mohammed, i. 128.
—— Ebn Omar made governor of Irak, and defeats Zeid, ii. 227. Depoſed by Yezid, 237.
—— the governor of Spain defeated and ſlain, ii. 274.
—— the brave governor of Berzem forced to ſurrender to Alp Arſlan, and ſtabs him for his cruel treatment, iv. 116.
—— Kara accompanies Ahmed into Egypt, and conquers part of Irak, &c. for him, v. 203. Defeats, and puts him to death, 204, (See alſo 349.)
—— Ebn Ibrahim conteſts the khaliſat with Al Mohdi, but defeated and crucified, v. 204.
—— Ben Mohammed occaſions a revolt in Armenia, and ſlain, ii. 434.
—— Ebn Ibrahim defeated by the Karmatians, ii. 513.
—— Ebn Saj's ſhameful defeat by the Karmatians, taken and put to the ſword, ii. 535.
—— Ebn Wajih's vain attempt on Boſra, iii. 26.
—— Al Sanhaji left emir of Kairwan, iii. 59.
—— emir of Sicily, ſeized with a dead palſy, iii. 137.
—— Ebn Sabektekin, his treaſon againſt the ſultan Mohammed, and juſt puniſhment, iii. 208.
—— the Molathemiyan general, defeats Alphonſo near Zalafah, iii. 274.
—— the ſon of Artak, ſent to tamper with the caliph Moſtadher, and his threats and hoſtile acts againſt him ſtopt, iii. 297.
—— the old king of Sofala, admits the Portugueſe into it, but oppoſed by his ſon-in-law, xv. 443—450. His wiſe anſwer to him, and oppoſed by his merchants, 452. Their pathetic ſpeech, and he orders their fort to be demoliſhed, 453. Aſſaulted and murthered by the Portugueſe, 454.
—— the ſon of Techiſien, his conqueſts in Barbary, xviii. 16. Reduces the Arabs, 18. Is defeated at ſea, 19. In Spain, and dies, 20.
—— king of the Almohedes, his ſucceſs in Spain, xviii. 26. Slain there, 27.
—— king of Fez, beſieges Tremecen, xviii. 51. Murdered by his own men, 52.
Yuſi-Temur declares for Timur, v. 1. Promoted by him, 2.
Yu-ta founds the firſt Chineſe dynaſty, viii. 372. His excellent character, 373. Prohibition againſt rice and wine, treatiſe of agriculture, and his death, 374.
Ywen, the Mungl dynaſty ſo called, iv. 543. Its beginning, 573. Its end, duration, &c. v. 80. Liſt of its khans, and the new Northern Ywen founded, 81.
Ywen, Whay-tſong's general, betrays him, but diſcovered and ſtrangled, viii. 481.
Ywenti defeats the king of Honan, and is aſſaulted by his kolau, viii. 439. Burns his noble library, and his death, 440.
Ywe-chechar made one of Timur's generals, and ſucceſs againſt Hay-tu, v. 2.
Ywen-ti, emperor of China, his great love of learning, and baſe treatment to the Tartars, viii. 423.
Ywen-wang, emperor of China, his wiſe reign, viii. 408.

Z.

ZABATHAI Tzevi, a falſe meſſiah, his birth and extraction, xiii. 373 (T). His precurſor ſhews him to the Jews, and condemned to death, 374 (V). Bribes the Turkiſh kadi, erects his throne, and impoſes on the Jews his title, is apprehended and baſtinadoed, 375. The blindneſs of his followers, baniſhed to the Dardanelles, ambaſſy to the Jews, oppoſed in priſon, and brought before the grand ſignior, and turns Mahometan, 376. Beheaded, is pretended to be ſtill alive, his ſecond coming declared by a new impoſtor, and ſome ſurpriſing tricks performed by him, 377. The impoſture diſcovered, baniſhed by the kadi, and the end of that vile cheat, 378.
Zabatra, Zabtara, or Sozopetra, demoliſhed by the emperor Theophilus, cauſes of the deſtruction of Amorium, ii. 417, and where ſituated, 418.
Zableſtan reduced by Timur Bek, v. 243.
Zacatecas, capital, deſcribed, and produce of the province, xxxix. 135.
Zechariah confirmed patriarch of Alexandria, iii. 204. His perſecutions and place of burial, 205 (A).
Zacoſta, Raymond de, the 36th grand maſter of Rhodes, makes a truce with the Turks, xix. 107, and repriſals on their invaſions, 108. Clears his conduct before the pope, 109. His death, 110.
Zacote artfully impoſes on the king of Sofala, xv. 451. His extraction, and ſtrenuous defence of the Portugueſe fort, 453 (E).

Zadenghil, the 91ſt king of Abiſſinia, conſpired againſt and ſlain, xv. 210.
—— prince, recommended to the Abyſſinian kingdom, and ſent into cloſe confinement by the contrary faction, xv. 269, but raiſed to the throne by his viſir, with his character and death, 275.
—— Sdlaſſe rebels againſt him, is abandoned by his forces, who were interdicted by the Abuna, xv. 274. Attacks the rebels too ſoon, but defeated and killed, 275. His treachery to the noble Suſneus, 276. Surprized and defeated, eſcapes to Jacob, arrogance, and juſt puniſhment, 278.
Zafe Ibrahims, in Madagaſcar, their uſe of European commodities, and inhuman cuſtoms, xiv. 362.
Zafica-ſimambous, &c. a people of Madagaſcar, deſcribed, xiv. 357. Their rivers, towns, &c. 359.
Zagathay, Jenghiz Khan's ſon, (See Jagathay).
—— province, v. 119.
Zagaza Ab ſent ambaſſador into Portugal, xv. 218. Ill reception at Liſbon, 219 (S).
Zagean family uſurps the Abyſſinian throne, four prove good princes, xv. 207.
Zaghena taken by ſoltan Morad, xii. 61.
Zahra, Al, famous battle there, iii. 259, and when fought, 260.
Zahul river, in Tlaſcala, its inundations, xxviii. 136.
Zaine iſland, in Tunis, deſcribed, xviii. 378, with the Genoeſe fort and pearl-fiſhery there, 379.
Zaino'labeddin, prince of Shiraz, ſubmits to Timur Bek, v. 251. Is impriſoned, 252.
Zair (Zara) river, its ſpring and courſe unknown, iii. 34. Dangerous navigation and iſlands at its mouth, 35. Overflows, 36.
Zairac, a Turk, made emir omra, iii. 15.
Zaire, a famous river of Congo, deſcribed, xiv. 102.—xvi. 34.
Zakruna heads the Karmatians into the khalif's dominions, with his ſucceſs, ii. 513.
Zaley Ebn Zarai, vazir of Egypt, aſſaſſinated, and ſucceeded by his ſon Zaric, xiv. 271.
Zama's ſucceſs in Spain, ii. 211. Defeated and killed there, 212.
Zamet's jocular anſwer to a notary who deſired to know his titles, xxiv. 385. ſub not.
Zamin, or Zam, a town in Great Bukharia, v. 122.
Zamora, a city of Algiers, deſcribed, xviii. 228.
Zamoſki prints manifeſtoes, declaring Sigiſmund's election legal, and theſe anſwered, xxiv. 161. Retakes the Swediſh conqueſts, 171.
Zanaga, a province of Sara, deſcribed, xvii. 403.
Zanguebar coaſts deſcribed, xv. 390.
Zanguebar kingdom, and iſlands belonging to it, xv. 392. Inland parts unknown, 392. The natives deſcribed, 393.
Zanzibar, kingdom, deſcribed, xv. 406. Is made tributary to the Portugueſe, 407.
Zapatta, cardinal, viceroy of Naples, with his character, xxviii. 295. A ſcarcity of corn in the city, to what owing, 296. His unhappy government, and ſtopping the currency of the coin zanzette, he is inſulted by the mob, puniſhes the ſeditious, and quells the tumults, but is recalled, ib.
Zapoli, John, king of Hungary, xlii. 58. Has the inveſtiture from Soliman, who enters Hungary, and beſieges Vienna, 59. The Turks march to his aſſiſtance, but nothing done, ib. A peace concluded with Ferdinand, and the conditions, ib. Died, 60.
Zaporok-Coſſacks, account of, and their diſtinguiſhing cuſtom from all others, xxxv. 20.
Zar-a-Jaacob, the 82d emperor of Abiſſinia, his embaſſy to the council of Florence, xv. 209.
Zara revolts to the king of Hungary, upon whoſe defeat that and other places ſubmit to Venice, xxvii. 44. It ſurrenders upon eaſy terms, 74.
—— ſeventh revolt, which, after the defeat of the Hungarians, is taken, and only the promoters baniſhed, xxvii. 81.
Zarah Jaunez, and Amhara Georgis, the two diſcoverers of the ſham Jaakob, who beheaded him, and obtain their pardon by it, xv. 282 (Q).
—— Abba Chriſtos put to death in Abyſſinia, xv. 331. ſub (Z).
Zareh fortreſs taken by Timur Bek, with the cruelty uſed to the captives, v. 242.
Zarck, or Adel, his contemptuous meſſage to Shawer, xiv. 271. His inſolence puniſhed by him, but taken priſoner and ſtript, 272. Kind reception, and his ingratitude to Shawer, 273.
Zarniwa taken by the Kairwan Khalif, ii. 537.
Zarnuk, where ſituated, and taken by Jenghiz Khan, iv. 392 (O).
Zarpana, or St. Anne, an iſland of the Ladrones, diſcovered, ix. 501.
Zatathdims, where ſeated, ii. 416.
Zath Zeid publickly whipt by Haytam, he flies to Damaſcus, and complains to the khalif, i. 221.
Zaveh taken by the Mungls, and plundered, iv. 407.
Zauraa, crooked, why Baghdad is ſo called, ii. 279.
Zaw Khan made governor of Bengal, vi. 363.
Zayd, king of Quilos, ſucceeded by his vazir, xv. 417.

Zaara, or Sarah Defert, xvii. 375. (See Sarah).
Zabban driven out of Damaſcus, iii. 68.
Zacchut, Abraham, a learned Jew, baniſhed out of Spain, xiii. 354. ſub not. (C). His character, works, and death, 437.
Zealand, its antient hiſtory, xxxi. 21. The populace there demand a ſtadtholder, with the tumults thereupon, 377.
—— a tempeſt drives the enemy's ſhips from it, which they intended to invade, xxxi. 493.
—— account of that iſland, xxxii. 3. Towns and fortreſſes, 5. Ravages there, 246.
—— New, by whom diſcovered and deſcribed, xi. 306.
Zealanders entirely defeat the duke of Medina Cœli's ſquadron, xxxi. 56. Another ſea victory obtained by them, 63. Take Middleburg and Walcheren, ib. Attack on the bridge at Callo ineffectual, but Ginebelli by fireſhips, blows up part of it, 100. Renew their clamours for a ſtadtholder, 387.
Zeb, a province of Biledulgerid, xvii. 444.
Zebee, a famous river in Ethiopia, deſcribed, xv. 102.
Zebil, ſtrait paſs, ſeized on by Mirweis, vi. 38.
Zebu iſland ſubdued by the Spaniards, ix. 439.
Zecora, or wild mule, deſcribed, xv. 60.
Zegur, Egzi, a friend to the papiſts, ſlain by the revolted Gallas, xv. 302.
Zeid Ebn Haretha, Mohammed's ſervant, embraces his religion, i. 45. Takes the Koreiſh caravan, 118. Parts with his wife Zenobia to Mohammed, 132, who adopts him for his ſon, 133. Succeſs againſt Al Honeid, 136. Ravages Madian, 145. Sent ſtandard-bearer againſt the Arabs, 166. Slain at the battle of Muta, 168.
—— Ebn Thabet brings a letter from the khalif for invading the hilly parts of Syria, i. 459. His death and character, ii. 64.
—— Ebn Ali revolts againſt khalif Heſham, but defeated and killed by Yuſef Ebn Omar, ii. 227.
—Ebn Refa'a, his learned character and works, iii. 97. ſub not.
Zeigler, rabbi, deceives the Dutch Jews with the hopes of a Meſſiah, xiii. 437.
Zeila, port on the Red-Sea, deſcribed, xv. 365. Great commerce, ib. Want of water, 366. Plundered and burnt by the Portugueſe, 369. The occaſion of it, 370.
Zeinab, a Jeweſs, poiſons Mohammed in a ſhoulder of mutton, and her anſwer to him for ſo doing, i. 154.
—— Mohammed's daughter, dies of a fall, i. 238.
—— Mohammed's ſixth wife, dies before him, i. 241.
Zeinab, Hoſein's ſiſter, her vaſt grief for him, ii. 98. Brave ſpeech to Amer, 101, and ſharp reproaches to Obeid'allah, 102.
Zell, a diſpute on the death of that duke accommodated, xxx. 417.
Zem, brother of the Grand Signior, a priſoner at Rome, with his behaviour to the pope, xxvi. 224. Account of his death, and how, 233 (M).
Zempoala, ambaſſadors from its cazique to Cortez, for an alliance, xxxviii. 101. His arrival there, and interview with the cazique, 105. Narvaez ſurpriſed and defeated there by Cortez, 199.
Zemzem, well, revealed to Abd' al Moſaleb, and deſcribed, i. 12. Filled with murthered pilgrims by the Karmatians, ii. 539.
—— well, near the Caaba at Meeca, deſcribed, and its virtues, i. 213.
Zena Noyan, his ſucceſs againſt Kuchluk, iv. 379. Amply rewarded by Jenghiz Khan, 386.
Zendeciſm, a kind of Sadduceiſm among the Arabs, i. 36.
—— a kind of hereſy among the Moſlems, and what, ii. 234. Perſecuted by khalif Mohdi, and the impious tenets of that ſect, 322.
Zenderoud river, its riſe, and it divides Iſpahan into two parts, ii. 379.
Zenequas, a curſed tribe in Morocco, and their rich ſilver mines, xviii. 66.
Zenetæ, in Tremecen, their ſeveral tribes deſcribed, xviii. 35.
Zeneti eſtabliſh their dynaſty in Africa, xiv. 153.
Zenger, John Peter, a Printer of New-York, his impriſonment, and the occaſion a ſuppoſed libel, xxxix. 359. With his trial, and the ſpirited behaviour of his lawyer, Mr. Hamilton of Philadelphia, ib. Acquittal of the priſoner through that gentleman's learned pleadings, and a mortifying circumſtance to governor Croſby following thereunto, 360.
Zenjians, who, and where ſeated, and their irruption into the Moſlem dominions, with their vaſt ſucceſs, ii. 469. Conqueſts, and horrid ravages, 473. Total defeat and expulſion, 479.
Zenki made vazir of Mawſel, iii. 330. See Amado'ddin.
—— or Zenghi, founder of the Atalek dynaſty, iii. 334.
Zenas' fable, or that of the wolves, how explained of the Turks, iv. 45.
Zeno, Riniero, the forty-fifth doge of Venice, xxvii. 64.
—— admiral, his ſucceſs againſt the Turks, who defeats the Venetians, xxvii. 80. His death and character, 125.

Zenobia, queen, brought up in the Jewish religion, and a great favourer of their nation, xiii. 183.
Zenzagued, the 71st king of Abyssinia, xv. 208.
Zerebrinow, a prodigious army of Turks and Tartars invading his dominions, are totally defeated by him, xxv. 231.
Zerit, castle, where situated, is taken and razed by Timur Bek, v. 323.
Zerini, governor of Zighet, his fate, xxx. 81.
Zeryl, king of the Turks, protects Abd'alrahman, but is totally defeated by Hajai, ii. 170.
Zeutra, a Jewish chief, hanged by Cavades, xiii. 207.
Zeyed Arrax, the last prince of the Almohedes, murthered by the traitor Gamarazan, xviii. 33.
Zeynel Khan promotes Sefi's advancement to the crown of Persia, v. 458. Advises him to destroy several malecontent lords, 461. Is slain by him, with his character, and an instance of his ready obedience, 462.
—— Bek, ambassador from Persia to Jehan Ghir, vi. 345.
Zhau-chew, a chief city of Kyang-si, viii. 43.
Zhiu-tsong, his obscure reign in China, viii. 446.
Ziani, Sebastiano, the thirty-ninth doge, involved in a war with the emperor Barbarossa, xxvii. 52. Resigns, with his character, and leaving a vast sum for a charitable foundation, 53 (A).
—— Pietro, the 42d doge of Venice, allows the Venetians in Greece to chuse a prætor, who subdue the Greek islands, xxvii. 57. Defeats and hangs the Genoese pirate Vitrano, recovers Corfu, and demolishes Modona and Corona, two nests for robbers, 58. The Genoese fleet defeated, and war with the Paduans how terminated, ibid. Resignation and character, 59.
Ziaol Mulk, the great dome burnt, and its famous bridge described, v. 247.
Zibeb, cape, in Tunis, described, xviii. 380.
Ziemomislaus is raised to the ducal dignity of Poland, in room of his father Lechus V. with his excellent character and death, xxxiv. 51.
Ziemovitus, whom his father Piastus had associated in his life-time, succeeds to the ducal dignity of Poland, xxxiv. 50. He was the first who introduced discipline among the Polish troops, and is victorious, with his great character and death, ib.
Zighet besieged and taken by the Turks, with the fate of its brave governor Zerini, xxx. 81.
Zimbas, a city of Monomotapa, and the meaning of that name, xv. 466.
Zimbis, a shell coin in Congo, where taken, and described, xvi. 39 (L). Current also in Benguela, 174—181. The most valuable described, 184.
Zimbo, one of the sheyks of the Giagas, leads them first to Congo and other kingdoms, xvi. 324. Horrid butcheries and conquests, and defeated by the Portuguese, 325. Total overthrow, 327. Horrid slaughter of his Giagas, his march round the Cape of Good-Hope, and he forces his camp at Kilombo, with his death, 328.
Zimet-pata's revolt, and desperate end, vi. 323.
Zimisces's conquests in Syria, iii. 69. Poisoned before Tripoli, and dies, 70.
Zingha, or Xingha, princess of Angola, sent ambassador to the Portuguese viceroy, xvi. 210. Makes an alliance with him, and embraces Christianity, 211. Crowned queen of Angola, 212. Horrid jealousy of her brother's son, gets him from the Giagas, and murthers him, 213. Declares war against the Portuguese, and makes alliance with the Giagas, 214. Abandoned by the Congo, and rejects the Portuguese offers, who set up a king against her, 215. Fury and apostacy, is stript of her dominions by them, 216. Apostatizes and goes over to the Giagas, and falls into all the inhuman ways, 217 (D). Puts all the Portuguese conquests to fire and sword, with unheard of cruelties to her prisoners, 219. Recovery of her own dominions, 220. Noble answer to the Portuguese deputies, 221. Apology for her apostacy, and relentment of her sister's execution, 222. Refuses to be reconciled to the church, and artful answer to a monk sent to her by the viceroy, 223. Contempt of the viceroy's threats, treaty with the embassy from him, 226. Corresponds with her by letters, 227 (E). Her conduct cried up as miraculous, 228 (F); but proves mere artifice, 230 (F). Speech to her army, she owns her stoicism and reconversion to Christianity, 232. Perplexity about the success of it, and ransom demanded for her other sister, ibid. Reasons for not complying with it, and Flois sent ambassador to her, and fiercely menaced by her, 234. Kinder reception of father Antony, and zeal for Christianity, 235. Sister's ransom, with her grand release and kind reception at court, 236. Is reconciled to the Portuguese, and her zeal for the church; she builds a mean one, and consecrates it to the Virgin Mary, 237. Her edict against idolatry, &c. 238. Severity against the breakers of it, and another against polygamy; she encourages matrimony, and marries, 239 (I). The great progress of the gospel, and a large comet followed by a plague, 241. Earthquakes and famine, 242. Rejects the Portuguese offers, falls sick, and nobly

nobly anſwers the articles, 243 (L). Concludes a peace with them, expedient to ſave her honour, and revenge on the perjured Giagas, 244. Her relapſe into her former impiety, but is recalled by a layman's ſtratagem, 246. Relents and aboliſhes the Giagas impiety, 247. Embaſſy to the pope, and kind reception of father Cavazzi, 248 (M). Falls ſick, and removes to Embacca, is alarmed by the Portugueſe armament, 249; but undeceived by father Antony, and builds new city, church, and palace, 250 (N). Falls ſick again, and recovers at the receipt of the pope's letter, 252. Solemn reading of it in the church, 253 (O). Her laſt and great penitence, 256 Exemplary death, 257 (Q). Magnificent funeral, 258. Her general Mona, his extraction, 262. Defeated by Don Juan, 268; and ſlain by Don Francis, 269.

Zinhagi, in Algiers, driven out by the Marabouts, xviii. 260.

Zinzendorf, on his ſpecifical demands being diſregarded, withdraws from the congreſs, xxx. 460. Notwithſtanding his remonſtrances, the Dutch, under the queen of England's mediation, accede to the treaty of Utrecht, and their anſwer to him, 471.

Zira, Rabbi, a learned Jewiſh profeſſor, xiii. 183 (K).

Zirickzee, its ſurrender, xxxi. 66. Mutiny of the garriſon there, 68.

Ziſca's followers encreaſing, he totally defeats Albert of Auſtria, with his other ſucceſſes, xxix. 384. Declares himſelf an enemy to Coribut, whom, after firſt expelling Albert of Auſtria, he defeats and obliges to abdicate, 389. Dies of the plague, and his followers ſtretch his ſkin on a drum to animate them, 390.

Ziyad, his conduct and ſucceſs in Perſia, and made governor by Ali, ii. 33; and refuſes to acknowledge Moawiyah, 60. Swears fealty to, and is unbaſtardized by him, 61. Sent governor of Baſra, 63. Suppreſſes all the reigning violences in it, and hath three other provinces added to his government, ib. Dieth of the plague, with the pretended cauſe of it, 70. His character, &c. 71. Severe government in Irak, 72.

Zizim, an Ottoman prince, flies to Rhodes for protection, with his grand reception there, xix. 125. Is perſuaded to go into France, 126. Complains greatly againſt the grand maſter, 127. Is ſold by the French king to the pope, and confined in the caſtle of St. Angelo, 128. Poiſoned there, 129.

Zmielniſki's maltreatment by a Poliſh governor, and his being choſen chief of the Coſſacks, xxxiv. 203. Character, and uniting the Tartars and Coſſacks againſt Poland, 204. Defeats the Poliſh general Potoſki, near Korſen, with his further ſucceſſes, ib. A third victory obtained by him, but a fortunate diſpute between the Tartars and Coſſacks about the ſpoil ſaves Poland, ib. Ambition, and a renewal of the war, with a different account of the motives, 208.

Znebahr Khan, his ſucceſs againſt the revolters in Guzerat, and made viceroy in Bengal, vi. 328.

Zoara, a monk of St. Matthew, his treachery to his convert, ii. 298.

Zobeir, a rival to Ali in the caliphate, ii. 2. Swears fealty to him, 3. Retires to Mecca, 4. Cabals with Ayeſha againſt him, 5. Ali's reproach and declaration againſt him, 18. Put to flight at the battle of Khoraiba, and beheaded by Amru, 19.

Zocothlun province, where ſituated, xxxviii. 115.

Zocotora iſland deſcribed, xiv. 325. Its excellent aloes, 326 (C). Soil, produce, &c. 327. Inhabitants, ib. Government, 330. Four ſorts of inhabitants deſcribed, 332.

Zoe, the empreſs, ſends an embaſſy to Caliph Moktader, and concludes a peace with him, ii. 522.

Zolkiewiſki, a Poliſh general in Moldavia, his memorable victory againſt the Turks, and his glorious retreat, with the occaſion of it, xxxiv. 282. Through a panic at the Neiſter, after eight days march of this little troop, they deſert, and he is overpowered, ſlain, and beheaded, 283.

Zondodari, Mark Antony, grand maſter of Maltha, his ſucceſs againſt the Barbary corſairs, receives a new brief from the pope, xix. 337. His death and character, 338.

Zoroaſter, Jenghiz Khan's enquiries about him at Balk, iv. 444.

Zowaan, or Zagwan, a mountain in Tunis, its beautiful proſpect, xviii. 381. City at the foot of it, and its fine ſcarlet-dye, &c. ib.

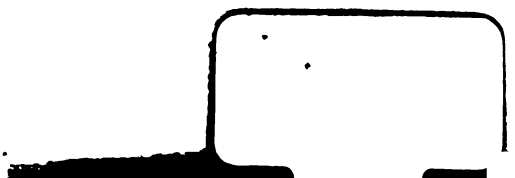
Zuenziga deſert deſcribed, xvii. 40.

Zug, its alliance with the Swiſs cantons, xlii. 142.

Zuinglius preaches with ſucceſs in Switzerland againſt the Romiſh errors, xxvi. 281. Account of his differences with Luther, xxx. 48 (U).

Zunda, daughter of Ngola, crowned queen of Angola, murthers her ſiſter's eldeſt ſon, xvi. 201; but is murthered by her, ib.

Zurich revolts, againſt which town the dukes of Auſtria form a league, as it does the ſame, and the difference compromiſed, xxix. 326; but breaks out afreſh, and on a complaint to the emperor, he only obtains a ſuſpenſion of arms, ib.

—— account of that canton, and its alliance, xlii. 142. The reformed religion preached here by Zuinglius, and holds the firſt rank, ibid.

Zuſki,